

Christians for Trump

Is God a Democrat or a Republican?

An Expose on Trump's Evangelical Council (AKA, 'the Christian Cabal')

James Meroney, JD/MBA/MDiv ('America's Honest Politician')

Preface

(Table of Contents follows ‘The Solution!,’ on page 9)

This book is the result of many experiences from 2015-2018, having been tweeted live, and documenting many sinful antics claiming Christians engaged, to support evil in the name of good. It is our personal testimony, and not one word of it is untrue. Its title begs the question, whose answer is ‘none of the above,’ or ‘neither/nor,’ for God is independent, and supports only the good policies of our often bad politics.

Note: * Indicates speeches/messages like you’ll find in our other political books—not related to this book’s theme.

Special Note: Hidden secretly within these pages are 118 sample new product ideas (offered FREE), which are but a fraction of our nearly 4,700, offered FREE within four of our other books.

Happy hunting!

Disclaimers: The BEST use of this book is to read our ‘Tweeted Messages.’ Much of the other stuff is mere documentation of historic events, which can’t change the future. And, relatedly, *it pains me GREATLY to include materials relevant to my home church*, and some others in the Christian Cabal who I still like and admire (at the times they don’t schizophrenically flip flop on morality), but given the nature of what they supported, if not pulled off, this author felt it important to retain that historic context. Because it’s free, you can’t complain that we inserted so much personal information! For even better material, see our other ten books. Plus, the rest of this website should make up for that harm.

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

(Topical Index at end of document)

Similar to how God used the Gutenberg press to elevate Martin Luther's biblical message, our God 'miraculously' used our Twitter account (@JamesMeroney), with our website as background (WillYouLiveForever.org, which we have often called the Ninety-Five Theses of American Christianity), to change American religion, and then politics, from late 2013 to early 2017, primarily from a set of odd circumstances with a well-connected, well known American pastor. Despite having few followers, the VIP's who dropped by during those three years were beyond my wildest expectations, though no one would ever know it by seeing our number of followers, and having never heard of myself, as that's the way I wanted it—until recently. Our 'Personal Testimony,' below, gives an overview, and the exact details are spelled out by following the footnote numbers, which would serve as hyperlink clicks, were this a more technically advanced website (again, my choice). I will submit to any polygraph test by any accredited polygrapher, to verify the veracity of all claims. Enjoy and be blessed.

IMPORTANT NOTICE

In this book, a few persons are mentioned in very unfavorable light, in light of their being Christians supporting Trump. A couple in particular have proven to myself to be, overall, very godly and biblically-prioritized ministers, despite that 'temporary insanity' decision, and their mentions, here, are only for *historical* context, for their deeds of late reassure me that they are to be held in the same high regard I had held them in before that 'fateful' decision—namely, Revs. Jack Graham and Franklin Graham.

BOOK P.S.

The most exacting recounting of experiences and details that form the background to this book may be found at 'I Testify,' page 365.

[Private account:] #YouDontBelongOnTwitterIf you have to make everything political.

[Private account:] #YouDontBelongOnTwitterIf you are going to tweet profound content. Most won't understand that!

So that's the problem. (12/6/17)

Disclaimers (often retweeted at our main Twitter site, and applicable to any of our online posts):

I ONLY write for the Lord, so pleasing any viewer has NO appeal, if contrary thereto. This is personal diary ONLY, which I welcome you into.

I NEVER care about spelling, typos, or number and name errors. Principles, CONCEPTS and ideas rule, here; NOT lawyer technicalities (and I "is" one). We are PRIORITIES-focused!

Related Tweets

TEST EVERYTHING said at this site, by the Bible. If any tweet does NOT conform to it, DISREGARD it, and my apologies for that unintended mistake! (2/24/15)

Any person speaking for God MUST have her or his words line up with the Bible! Otherwise, their words are worthless, and from Satan. #ReadMoreBible! (9/23/15)

I. GENERALITIES

THE SOLUTION!

(11/13/18)

THIS is current state U.S. politics: Red vs. blue extremes. EVERY issue is contested with opposites! 'Bold color' contrasts; BIG vs. small government and taxes, abort or don't, green energy or oil and gas, closed or open borders. You cannot move forward insisting on two opposite "worldviews!"

Congress passes few impactful laws, and you get either secession, gridlock or domination, then un-doing what a predecessor party passed. In short, this is IDIOCY! Party worship is demanded—rubber stamps who love party and hate opponents. Two parties alone. IDIOCY!

People run for office promising things, but their promises are B.S.! As unique or valuable a politician may be, in their election, ALL they are is a vote for their party! Control ('power') is the goal, so you can shove your party's values down America's throat, and especially rub it in the other side's nose. IDIOCY!

Parliamentary procedure rules get used to the ruling party's advantage. NOTHING matters! Whatever achievements you "win" will be un-done, for they are TEMPORARY! In the process, talk radio and sinful Christians get mindless dupes angry, as do leftist extremist activists.

SOMEHOW some IDIOT believes this will cause something good to occur, in the end, if you merely rile up enough people to vote for your side, so its achievements can be un-done by the other party! You are on a rat race treadmill of STUPIDITY, America. Perhaps the politicians get cushy jobs, with perks/benefits, but few others gain anything, for all the money, time, energy and angst.

Your politics is a FUTILE waste of time! Obamacare, Trumpcare; Rich have their taxes lowered, then raised, as with business regulations. You have no middle ground, for you are set in you sinful, extreme ways!

You enjoy the drama, because you care less that anything gets done. FOOLS we are! Idiots accept this current state system; everyone who loves it IS the enemy of our great nation! Why vote? NOTHING changes! Gridlock or domination is ALL your vote gets you! You OUGHT to just tend your business/job, and ignore politics, right? WRONG, due only to one exception:

Common ground based on logic/common sense IS possible! Extremists will clamor against it, and call it all sorts of bad names, because they DON'T love America if they like status quo and they get payoff making NON-thinking people agree to join their dead-end extremist movements that, even if successful, ONLY lead to gridlock, or temporary opponent domination!

You can continue down your STUPID path that the world mocks, and rightfully laughs at, or you can choose a better path. I've been a GOP since voting age (and before), and Dem since CHUMP won. The question, 'Are you a Dem or a GOP' is asked like 'Are you a human or an animal?' Two clear-cut answers. This is ASININE "thinking!"

I am, and you should be ONLY for good policies, wherever they come from. If any politician opposes good policies, kick them out, and oppose them like they're the devil, because they are, because the devil wants evil policy!

Good policy is USUALLY found between the two errant extremes, NOT because you compromise, but because you vote for good policy, no matter which party advocated it first! Extremists have

Highly-paid pundits who WILL say good policy is debatable, and this can't work, and one side must be in charge/control, no matter if a majority of politicians just want good policy passed.

Those are LIES they're paid to concoct, to defend status quo of each side clinging to their extremes, because their wealth and fame are tied to riling up idiots!

They do NOT care about America, number one. They are traitors, in politics for self-advancing financial and fame gain! 100 percent ignore them, in action! The Limbaugh's, Levin's, Hannity's, and left-wing activists, all of whom may represent some good emphases, at times, but whose real name is stirring up trouble and division, and insisting on my-way-or-the-highway!

Pastors and religious talk radio has those of this same evil ilk, as does the left, with any media types ONLY for extreme left policies.

'COMPROMISE' is a weak word, as is 'moderate!' I don't compromise things I believe in, and I'm intense in what I believe in. You just have to intensely believe in GOOD things that work! Polar extreme opposites DON'T WORK, and usually aren't good!

It's NOT good to clean our environment at the expense of killing businesses that employ Americans! It's good to clean the environment, but bad to harm business, if business is run well. Businesses run only for rich elites are bad!

EVERY issue America faces has good and bad solutions. And our three political books detail for you EXACTLY what's good and bad. They do NOT favor any party! Where Dems have good ideas, implement them, and where GOPs do, do the same! Give and take.

If we're 'going to be immature babies, and tit-for-tat idiots, decide which issues are big, medium and small, which side has the best solutions, and give GOPs a win, then Dems, alternatively, as you pass laws, big to small, to fix problems within budget, and get things done in D.C.!

I HOPE to insult you so deeply that you hate me, and take action, with this statement: If you disagree with this plan, you are evil, stupid and the enemy of America! If America adopts this plan, EVERY current politician in D.C. could keep their cushy jobs, indefinitely!

They LOVE that, and we the people/public will love it, too, because good things get done, and progress happens, instead of temporary domination, un-done later, or gridlock, and divisive (even violent) animosity. Remember, extremist pundits WILL oppose this, because their livelihoods are dead set in our targets, to be shown for the evil they are.

This is NOT Kumara unity, and hand-holding. There will be debates and arguments on what best solutions are. And this does NOT negate all extremists! They bring attention to good things needed, they just can't be objective in seeing any good in their opponents.

Social media is exacerbating this problem! Humans are reduced to mere ideas and data you can ridicule and target, because we aren't conversing face-to-face. If we did, you'd learn that Nancy Pelosi is not Satan, nor Rush Limbaugh—neither are they gods to be idolized.

You'd see we all share so many things in common (work, entertainment, exercise, clothes, health concerns, possessions, families, beliefs, thoughts and desires, etc.)!

Some people BENEFIT from division! Idiot extremist pastors, who DON'T represent God, get media coverage that increases their 'tithes,' for example. ALWAYS follow the money trail!

Extremists sincerely, or for financial incentives, hold firm to their dogmatic dogmas and doctrines. EVERY American NEEDS to see extremists as rightly bringing attention to an under-served issue, but rarely, if ever, deserving to have their way, because there's always an opposite extremist group, and they can't both win, forever.

To repeat, current state U.S. politics ONLY leads to gridlock, or temporary domination, which gets undone later. If you believe this is good for America, you are bad for America! America doesn't face just a few issues to solve, and the people don't always clamor for what's best for America, but themselves!

Wisdom has to rule America, but that requires wise, informed voters demanding good solutions and NOT being party robots, and NOT being single-issue voters, or straight party, necessarily, but accepting a way that works, and rejecting status quo, handily, in 2020! #JustDoIt!

Update #1: Specific Action Steps

HOW do you get that message out to the general public, so they clamor for it being implemented? HOW do you get our main book, Wit and Wisdom published, so it can be promoted as the solution? I am open to answers, because once they are found, they WILL be implemented in 2020. I am all ears.

Thinking out loud, if an amazing treasure was hidden in a barn, somewhere, and one discovered it, they would alert others to such find. Media book tour, starting in January. That takes it being published, even if just on Amazon. Funding comes when you convince people of the ideas, and ask for their donations.

We are currently filing with the FEC, after we secure an employer ID with the IRS. They were closed, yesterday, but will be called, today, to answer a question or two. Once those two hurdles are overcome, we'll specifically seek enough funding to start a campaign, with a manager, after posting our second website, YouTube videos, and having the funds donated to do a book tour and public speaking Jan-June. Then we announce, and the campaign is ON.

Amazon may have to be how Wit and Wisdom gets published, as we have ZERO intention of dealing with agents too stupid to see what it has already achieved! Maybe just submit to publishers, directly? I haven't the interest or energy to be a marketer! I've got to work, and it's a skill I apparently can't learn. I'm a teacher. Teachers are NOT marketers.

And exactly how that June campaign will be run is already in the hands of several VIP's! I don't even care that they will surely pass them on to political opponents in the party I'll be running for, because you can't keep up with these ideas, or do what I do, by God's grace alone; that's NOT arrogance—I know God alone can pull this off, and as He led me to do this ~Mar. 23, 2015, no one can stop His call's fulfillment, even myself. #Faith

I can't even get out of it, at the times I want to, because it's NOTHING I ever aspired to! I've grown to LOVE debating, now that I have beliefs worth arguing for! I don't even practice law, because it's so argumentative. I like peace, but many experiences of being bullied, even recently, have made me READY to kick tail against idiotic ideas on both sides!

I'd rather write, but that's pointless, if it remains a treasure hidden in a barn, somewhere. It will NOT, as I just detailed every step I need to take. I'm open to any and all advice, and donations, once that IRS forms get approved. Thanks.

P.S.

I DESPISE modern politics! If I didn't have 11 books complete, three of which have solutions that blow away all competing ideas, I would just sell books, and retire, and never have any involvement in politics, ever again, except to organize a viable third party in ten years. I HATE politics, because it's SO idiotic.

Good people get corrupted to party- and power worship, under threat of losing cushy, showy jobs, and who wants to go to all that trouble, and public scrutiny, for a 2 or 4 year job? We have the solutions to all of this! Sometimes I wish I didn't, because politics is so boringly stupid!

That message alone could land you on the map. Finalize it with clean-up, then push it with the media. Make it a 30-second spiel, a magazine article, etc.

Independents MUST rise up! RINO GOPs and non-leftist Dems! We are the vast U.S. majority! Extremists yell loudest, but they haven't thought through where their ideas lead, as I did this morning. NON-GOPs and NON-Dems; third parties... everyone who is NOT extreme can cause a LANDSLIDE victory in 2020, for the good!

Mainstream majority middle! It's NOT "moderates," who are tepid in their zeal, and wishy-washy in their beliefs! It's principled realists/centrists, who understand good solutions, and that common ground exists, extremes are usually wrong, and who want things to get done, and who have a working brain and conscience!

Let the extremists yell. Analyze what GOOD is in their rants. See the GOOD in both extremes. Understand why they're so angry, but never let them rule, or America will have Civil War number two, and secession, or at least gridlock, or temporary domination that gets un-done, later on. There are no other options! Duh 101

A voter who can get riled up over 1 or 2 issues is a FOOL! That's all that needs to be said. It's GREAT that you feel so passionate about abortions being evil, or the poor escaping poverty! GO DO SOMETHING TO FIX THOSE THINGS, but quit thinking voting for politicians will be the end-all solution! There are ALWAYS about half of America that will oppose your single-issue cause! Be the solution!

Politicians are NOT gods, or saviors, and they DON'T have magic wands! They are mere COGS in a system of gridlock, domination, un-doing achievements, division, hate, riling up idiots, secession and violent civil war. If you don't believe this, re-read today's message, and debate me, publicly. It's ALL true!

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I. GENERALITIES

("Skies & Clouds")

A. <u>Preface</u>	
1) Preface	2
2) Executive Summary	3
3) THE Solution!	5
4) Table of Contents	9
5) I Testify (The Backbone of This Book)	18
B. <u>Introduction</u>	
1) Introduction	66
2) My Story	68
3) The Past Three Years	73
C. <u>Personal</u>	
1) Recent Church History	76
2) Church Conflicts	77
3) Church Changes	92
4) 'My' Ministry	94
5) Spiritual Results	116
6) Political Results (Indications of Impact & Influence)	124, (201)
7) VIP's	211
8) Presidential Plans	214
D. <u>Policy</u>	
1) Christians & Politics	218
2) The Obama Challenge	224
3) Do Your Religious Values Match Your Political Values?	227
4) Christian Issues	235
5) Political Parties' Good & Bad	236
6) 'Christian' Political Arguments	238
7) Christians For Trump	240
8) Avid Trump Supporters	244
9) Pre-Trump Policy Tweets	250
E. <u>Book Messages</u>	
1) We the People	255
2) Fix the System	258

II. SPECIFICS

("Forest & Landscapes")

A. <u>Spiritual</u> (Pastoral)	
1) Repeated (Summary) Testimony	263
2) Pastor Messages: A Year in the Life (2014)	265
3) Dates	291
B. <u>Secular</u> (Political)	
1) Political Years	292
2) Messages to Politicians	293

3) The Christian Cabal	299
4) Cabal Origins	319
5) Recent Cabal Acts	322
6) On Biblical Division	329
7) Southern Baptist Convention	330
8) Cabal Compliments	332
9) Cabal Rebukes	333
10) Pre-Cabal Policy Tweets	340
C. <u>Policy</u>	
1) Comparisons	347
2) Conservatism's Negatives	349
3) Conservatism's Positives	351
D. <u>Christian Issues</u>	
1) What I Believe	352
2) On Abortion & Gay Marriage	354
E. <u>Book Messages</u>	
1) On Morals	358
2) Common Sense Morals	360
F. <u>Cabal Messages</u>	
1) Christian Cabal Calamities	364
2) Forgive & Forget?	378
3) <i>BUSTED: Cabal Shenanigans Exposed</i>	381
III. <u>APPENDIX</u>	
("Trees & Weeds")	
A. <u>Interactions</u> (Positive & Negative)	
1) Critics & Criticism	412
2) Allegations & Rebuttals	431
3) Media Moments	438
4) News Nuggets	445
5) News Articles	450
6) Meritorious Merritt Musings	491
B. <u>Chronology</u>	
1) Church Contract	493
2) Twitterfest	495
3) Pastor Year(s)	497
4) Turned Political	498
5) Call to Politics	499
6) Changed Parties	504
7) Non-Sense to Champion	505
8) Church Protests	506
9) Cabal Methods	510
10) Facts For Friendship's Freddy	514
11) Bannon's Bunch	523
C. <u>Events</u>	
1) Predictions	524
2) Innuendos	534

3) Recruiting	539
4) Calendar Conflict	545
5) Famous Drop-Bys	548
6) Reconciliation	549
7) Accusations	552
8) Judge Trump	559
9) Headmaster	561
10) Lie Detectors	562
D. <u>Tweeted Truths</u>	
1) Tweeted Theology	563
2) Pastor Priorities	594
3) How To Go To Heaven	606
4) How To Avoid Hell	607
E. <u>Testimony</u>	
1) Spiritual Background	610
2) Credentials	611
3) My Sins	613
4) My Sacrifices	615
5) My Sufferings	619
6) My Skeletons & Muscles	621
7) Pastor Messages (Continued)	623
F. <u>Other</u>	
1) <u>Facebook Speeches</u>	628
Alternatives To Pledgers	
Apologetic Answers	
Constitutional Considerations	
Economic Sanity	
Just Stop it!	
Message For Millennials	
Pledged Politicians	
Political Parties' Good & Bad	
The Case Against Donald Trump	
'Yes, But' Trump For SCOTUS Picks	
2) <u>Tweeted Messages</u>	
A Day in the Life	629
*Bad Bosses: Living Wage or Living Hell?	646
Bannon Backstabbed? (NO—Just a Show!)	648
Bannon in Bed with Prophets or Profits?	649
Bannon, the Alt-Right & the Christian Cabal	655
*Be Good	659
Bet on Beto or Crash with Cruz?	661
Bible Viewed From a Political Angle	664
Biblical Church?	668
*Bombers & Mass Shooters	686
Borderline Shooting: NOT a Borderline Issue!	687
*Building a Better Business	689

California ‘Bible Ban’	693
*Character & Politicians	695
Christ & Culture	697
Christian Carnality & Political Conservatism	699
Christian Fear-Mongering	701
Christian Social Inaction?	703
‘Christian’ Political Issues?	706
Christianity vs. Political Conservatism	707
Christians & Abortion (Part II)	709
Christians & Conservative Conundrums	712
“Christians” & Political Conservatism	716
Christians & Politics	718
Christians & Taxes	720
Christians & the GOP	721
Christians & Worldliness	722
Chump & Cruz: Conservative Collusion	724
Chump’s Israeli Idiocies	727
Church Conflicts	730
Church Division	737
Churchianity vs. Christianity	738
Clean The Barn	741
Climate Clamorers	743
*Common Sense Morals	745
Conservatism Characterization	748
Conservatism’s Crap	752
*Conservatism’s Credits	758
Conservatism’s Crud	761
Conservatism’s Ugliness	763
Conservatives & Welfare	764
Constitutional Extremes	766
Conversation with a Fellow Church Member	768
Conversations with a Call Girl & a Dancer	772
Creationism & Conservatism?	776
Critique of the Christian Cabal	778
Currency & Conservatism	788
Current Events & Bible Prophecy	789
Democrat Strategy for 2016 to 2020	805
*Education Extremism	808
*Extremes in 2020	809
Faith & Favoritism	811
Faith vs. Hope	813
Fake News Pews	814
Far Right Far From God	817
Forgive & Forget?	820
*Global Vision	822
God & Government	828
God in Government	831
God Will Judge His People	833

GOP's Extreme Wing	841
*Gun Control & Healthcare	842
*Harmony or Enmity?	845
*Handling Homelessness	847
Healthy Healthcare?	851
How Christians Influence Society	855
*How To Have a Good Economy	856
How To Obey God	858
Human Rights (& Wrongs)	861
I Am	864
Identity Politics & Millennials	866
'I'm a Conservative'	867
*Immigration Idiocies?	869
*Immigration or Infiltration?	873
Is God a Conservative?	875
Judgment	878
Kavanaugh & the Evangelical White House Dinner	881
Kavanaugh vs. Ford Hearing	890
*Labor Day Lessons: He With the Most Toys Wins?	899
*Liberalism's Liabilities	901
*Minority Matters	907
Moral Musings Regarding Government	909
Operation (CIA) CYA	914
Partial Birth, Partial Truths	919
Polarized Politics & Wealth Redistribution	921
*Politics & Economics	925
Politics & Prophecy	932
*Poverty Problem	984
President & Prophecy?	990
Problems With Conservatism	994
Proof We Were For the Middle Class WELL Before Trump	997
Public Morals	999
REAL Pastors & the Southern Baptist Convention 2018	1001
Red State, Blue State	1004
Religious vs. Political Conservatism	1006
Rest for the Weary?	1007
Revival or No Survival!	1019
*Rich Get Richer	1024
*Rules of the Road	1030
Saint Sean or Hannity Hack?	1032
Salem's Sins (NOT the Witch Hunts!)	1035
Seeing Red Over Voting Blue	1037
*Sermon to U.S. Pastors	1039
Sin City U.S.A.	1042
*Slimy Salesmen	1047
Socialism, Anti-Socialism & Capitalism	1049
Talk Radio Trash Talk	1051
Tax Dodgers & Despisers	1053

*Ten Commandments of Conservatism	1054
*The American Dream	1055
The Bible, Abortion & Homosexuality	1057
The Bible, the Christian Cabal & Myself	1059
The “Religion” of the Alt-Right	1072
The Supreme Court & Constitutionality	1074
*The Trouble with Taxes	1075
The World’s Greatest Crisis	1077
*The Worth of Wisdom	1081
Theological, Fiscal & Social Conservatism	1082
#ThingsYouShouldNotSayOutLoud	1086
*Traffic Troubles	1087
Tribute to Billy Graham	1089
TURKEY moves in Israel & Turkey!	1090
*United We Stand, Divided We Fall	1091
Voters: Problem or Solution?	1092
Weinstein, Roy Moore & the Christian Cabal	1094
Which Party & Positions are God For?	1102
White House Dinner Dupes	1107
Why Conservatives Get Hated	1114
Would Jesus be a Political Conservative?	1116
3) <u>Christian Cabal/TrumPastors</u>	
Abortion & the Christian Cabal	1119
Abortion & TrumPastors	1126
Abortion-Baiting Politics	1127
An Unholy Alliance	1130
Anti-Abortion Antics	1131
Christian Cabal (Part I)	1132
Christian Cabal (Part II)	1134
Christian Cabal (Part III)	1136
Christian Cabal (Part IV)	1138
Christian Cabal (Part V)	1140
Christian Cabal & Abortion (Part I)	1144
Christian Cabal & Abortion (Part II)	1146
Christian Cabal & Myself	1151
Christian Cabal & Overturning Roe	1154
Christian Cabal & Roy Less	1156
Christian Cabal Collusion(s)	1160
Christian Cabal Collusion?	1162
Christian Cabal ‘Conservatism’	1163
Christian Cabal Contradictions	1165
Christian Cabal Criticism	1166
Christian Cabal: Prophets or Profits?	1173
Christian Cabal Rationalizations (Part I)	1175
Christian Cabal Rationalizations (Part II)	1177
Christian Cabal—Revive vs. Return to the ‘Good ‘Ol Days’	1178
Christian Cabal VS. Christianity: Immoral Majority?	1181
Christian Cabal’s Clamorings	1182

“Christian Country” Kroc	1188
Christian Nation?	1190
Christians in the White House?	1193
Conservatives & ‘Freedom’	1194
Culture & the Christian Cabal	1195
Deal With the Devil	1200
Den of Liars	1201
Frauds & Foolishness	1202
GOP Update	1216
Jeffress Junk	1218
Justice or Just Us?	1220
Missing Missions	1223
Missional Ministry	1225
Morals & Conservatism	1228
On Stacking SCOTUS	1230
Pastors & Revival	1234
Pastors For Trump	1235
Pence, Moore, Davis Pawns	1236
Prophecy, & Christian Cabal ‘Achievements’	1237
Prophecy & the Christian Cabal	1240
Religion in Politics	1241
Republicans & Religion (#ProjectAmerica)	1245
Sanctification in the Bible	1248
Todd Starnes is in the (Church) House	1255
Trey Gowdy & Tim Scott are in the (Church) House	1258
Trump Evangelical Council	1262
TrumpPastors & Stacking SCOTUS	1264
U.N. vs UN-Hinged	1267
Using Sheep as Parrots	1270
4) <u>Trump Voters</u>	
Assorted Issues	1272
Basic Needs of Trump’s Base	1275
Blue Collar Republicans	1277
Christian Trump Supporters	1278
Christians for Trump	1280
De-Programming Avid Trumpsters	1282
Evangelicals & Political Conservatism	1283
Less-Educated Republicans	1286
Middle Class Republicans	1287
Non-College Educated Middle Class	1288
Open Letter to Avid Trump Supporters (Part I)	1291
Open Letter to Avid Trump Supporters (Part II)	1294
Open Letter to Non-College Graduate Trump Supporters	1297
Pastors Aren’t Lawyers	1299
Sincere Open Letter to Trump’s Base	1300
Trigger a Trumpster?	1303
Trump’s Base	1306
Trump Voters’ Legitimate Concerns	1308

Trump Voters' Truth & Errors	1310
Trumpster Truths	1312
'Trumpster' vs. Trump Voter	1313
5) <u>Trump</u>	
Attack on Fiscal Sanity & the First Amendment	1314
Baby Christian Trump	1315
Challenged Chump	1317
"Christian" Chump?	1318
Christians & the LGBTQ Community	1319
Chump & 2016 Candidates	1321
Chumpless Debate	1325
#CrushTrump	1330
Defunding Planned Parenthood	1332
Divider-In-Chief	1334
Donald Trump	1335
Fake News & Alternative Facts	1338
Foreign Policy Cap Feathers, Flip-Flops & Failures	1339
Get Rid of the Chump	1341
GOP Hostile Take-Over	1343
Iran Deal	1344
Ivanka Bombed Syria?	1346
Mighty Mouse's Military Dog & Pony Show	1347
Morals Regarding Chump	1348
#NeverTrump	1350
#NeverTrump Summary	1351
#NeverTrump's Final Stand?	1365
#NeverTrump's Final Stand (for 2016)	1367
On Goodness	1368
Practical Prophecy	1369
Right vs. Left Extremes	1372
Satan Santa Chump's Christmas "Handout"	1374
Saving a Trump Presidency	1376
'S-hole Nations'	1377
#StopTrump	1378
That Was MY Idea!	1379
Trump & Prophecy?	1380
Trump & Syria	1385
Trump Doesn't Need Trump Voters? America Does!	1386
Trump Is No Reagan!	1388
tRump "Negotiating" Nonsense	1390
#TrumpNegotiationStrategy	1391
Trump Targets	1392
Trump Tariffs & Global Economics	1393
Trump VS. American Exceptionalism	1403
Trump's Economic Plan	1405
Trump's First Three Months' Policies	1407
Trump's First Three Weeks	1410
Trump's First Year	1412

Trump's Tariffs	1414
Trump's Tax Trap	1415
Trump's Tax Trick	1418
Trump's Tax Tricks	1419
Trumpty Dumpty (built a great wall?)	1424
6) <u>Other</u>	
Disclaimers	1425
Updates	1426
Topical Index	1428
Books	1440
Prophecy Chart	1441

© Copyright 2018. All rights reserved.

I-A4. I TESTIFY

(12/7/17)

The following ‘message’ was typed live, consecutively, very quickly, but lasted 14 hours, with only one 40-minute nap. I offer it as a tribute to my mom, for her own #MeToo story (RIP).

When did things take their worse turn in relating to that man? Just after the VIP sermon, which was amazing; then I find he doublespeaks and is duplicitous, doing Roy Moore/Bannon collusion-like antics, while trying to appear objective/even-handed. I reject his ‘moral’ standard(s)! NOT biblical. (12/11/17)

Jack Grahams Instagram is Christmas in the White House. The man is glorying in his shame! Such arrogance! He was Rumpelstiltskin until God used me to wake him up. I’m NOT jealous—I can’t believe people pay him to jet set, and support such a NON-Christian, foolish man. Our book will detail EVERYTHING! That’s nothing like Paul! (12/9/17)

Paul NEVER accepted other pastors calling him a “celebrity,” or lived a high life off donations! Ounce/Gram thinks his band of merry ne’er do wells really pulled one off ‘for God.’ They got most EVERY good idea from here, by monitoring us to ensure their contract wasn’t breached—NO original thoughts. I have the tweets with date stamps.

If you thought our account on WillYouLiveForever.org was detailed, before I generalized it, because he DID make changes, because I pushed so hard, so long, that he had to, this next free book will make the original account look like an executive summary overview!

And I am, NOW, offering to take ANY lie detector on everything in that Christians For Trump book, and that spiritual website, and I WILL take this message to every media outlet who has interest, once our books are on the market. You’re getting exposed Jack Graham, whose contract I broke—AGAIN! Usher me out of church; I’ll film it (anytime God leads me to).

You thought TripAdvisor was rough on your public image? You ain’t seen nothing,’ yet, and SAME goes for every one of your famous pastors who were involved (5 or 6). #NamingNames Hold nothing back! YouTube, billboards, Facebook. #HoldNothingBack ‘Religious’ website updated with its original ‘church conflicts’ details.

This so-called “Christian” Cabal is going to be outed in the detail and accuracy of a lawyer, and the honesty of Abe, and the ‘I cannot tell a lie’ of George Washington. Any lie detector, anywhere—I am ALWAYS willing! I invite and welcome it!

And you can EXPECT my ‘Go Evangelize’ signs at your doorstep for the media to film, and passersby to see, if the Lord wills.

This is going to be fun! Writing has been a hassle. I don’t smile, Jackie, because I’m working too hard on too serious of subject matter. Now that it’s done, by Xmas (another abbreviation he complained about, in a sermon), I can finally go public with all I know. #NoMoreMisterNiceGuy I’ve been too busy to worry about it.

Truth is, that book has enough of that detail already. I don’t have to change a thing—just final edit by Xmas. He actually took offense at my shortening CHRISTmas that way, claimed I never smile, and that I wouldn’t get out of the boat. I not only got out, Baylor’s hero quarterback back preached about what God did, and will do.

I'm SO thankful I don't have to apply this frustration with all the sins I observe, by writing more details. The book is a reasonable 326 pages, and need not get larger. I reviewed ALL relevant sermons and tweets. They're all in there, already. I've just got to do a little more editing, and enjoy Christmas!

Our contract says I can NOT attend that church if I ever mention that man or his church online. A buddy, Shane Williams, knows about it, and said he would film it if they kicked me out. He is LONG gone from that church, but he worked on the Jimmy Neutron movie, and you can contact him to see that I'm NOT lying.

[Note: Because my original details of experiences I have had with evangelism-resistant churches has been made more ambiguous (due to some positive changes)

How about the Indian pastor just across McDermott (street) from my neighborhood? He warned me NOT to "name names" on my spiritual website. I did. How about the deacon's 2010 email, that praises my commitment to evangelism, and another who says you had better move on, because they'll never change? They changed!

What about "Lumpy," on our website (probably deleted now, but when I renew it)? When the GOOD second-in-command received a 15th anniversary on staff party, that other staffer, after warring against me for awhile, after he left the church said 'maybe they did listen to you, then walked off, still angry I called his hand on his theology.

Ask Phil Thames of DFW. He's 'Ross Perot wanna-be' on our 'CHURCH CONF,' original version. ASK HIM (or possibly my old Youth Pastoring days disciple, Red Boswell). Make them take lie detectors to see I'm NOT lying. Matt ('Red') won't know nearly as much as Phil, Mr. fraternity guy! I'm glad he found a new bride! Ask the two staffers who ambushed me with him (to ban me from ALL Sunday School classes)!

One is now in charge of their only other, and North campus. He's the one who mocked my prophecy chart, and said to the teacher (who was looking it over), 'so, you got it all figured out? All I know is Jesus is coming back.' I DO believe that's all he knew! He also believes, and stated that belief in that same hearing, that 'image is everything.'

Ask the two nice guys who made me sign the contract, after I wrote it, as a lawyer! ASK them. ASK MY WIFE why I no longer attend Sunday school with her, and haven't for SIX years (what a blessing that is). They kicked me out because I asked too many questions, or offered too many insights that it bothered a gal whose muscular hubby is now divorced from her. They needed to water down the material for her type, I guess!

Ask! DO NOT accept anything less than lie detectors, recorded and filmed. I volunteer to do that anytime, except when I'm sleeping! WHO was it who woke up Franklin Graham to see that his dad was DONE as the WASP leader, or got the SBC to have revival meetings through J. Graham's contacts with Ronnie Floyd?

WHO wrote the SBC Home Mission board (renamed NAMB) eight year ago to have national evangelism, and was promised they would, and they STILL haven't? What pastor from a Ft. Worth mega church KNEW God had used me at Prestonwood when HE spoke at the Southwestern Seminary revival prayer meeting?

II Cor. 10-13 is the spirit in which I write these things, 'cause I'm done writing, for the most part, and I'm NOT going to let DUMB sheep think political change was EITHER Graham's idea! I have the tweets, and Jack's staff watched here religiously from late 2013 on, to see if I'd break that contract. [In lawyer speak, I am the human 'but for' cause of what resulted, God as my 'but for' Cause].

When I was banned from all Sunday Schools, God started my political books. Then in 2013, after being banned from mentioning their church online, the Lord took it to Twitter via TripAdvisor getting Jack to fear the TRUTH would get out, so they called me in for a meeting.

When I was banned from Sunday School, Phil Thames called me from Arizona, and LIED about what he needed to meet with me about. He was my Sunday School teacher, and we USED to be friends, until he ambushed me with two staffers. I reproved him when he carried his Bible one Sunday, saying, 'you ought to do what it says vs. just teach what it says.' ASK PHIL! He lives in town (Dallas), with his new wife!

Ask my GOOD friend who now teaches my wife's class (red haired Baylor grad) what he knows about why I suddenly no longer attended with her, after five years of faithful attendance.

I've blocked Phil in the past, here. I'm going to UN-block him tomorrow so he knows I am naming names now. Phil Thames, I.T. guy, ex-Ross Perot employee.

Last time we contacted via here, and he learned of my 'church conflicts' section on my website, he changed his bio picture, where he was seen in the same presence as the great Ross Perot. It was too easy to identify him based on my description therein. Now I've named him—Phil Thames. Lie detector; I always will!

ASK Shane Williams! He used to live toward McKinney, TX, when we helped him move apartments from just down the street from us. No contact since then, but you can find him and ASK! Ask Jack Graham to take a lie detector!

Ask James Dobson what he will testify about gay marriage opposition led from Texas, when he came to our church, and knew for sure that the Cabal had their eyes on myself to run for office. Require a lie detector!

I've dealt with these folks enough to know they'll LIE to save reputation! Lie detector! Chump, himself, requested my past two pastors to spiritually advise him, as he knows what God did here. I have the EXACT Fox News article where he ONLY mentions two mega pastors, and they were in our original 'church conflicts' section, that WILL return to that site, when I can afford to bless my HERO webmaster. Ask James Robison what he knows about some of this stuff! Ask, media, ask. Investigative journalism.

ASK Ronnie Floyd! I dropped my Color Chart (one page on Philippians) at his church, while on a vacation in Arkansas, and Dr. Graham has a copy of my Acts chart of that same series.

MANY Prestonwood sermons from 2010-2013 were DIRECTLY from our website. I have detailed much more in this coming, free book, to be on <http://AmericanAnswers.org> in 2018!

One more thing, as I've got to sleep... The pretty little lawyer trick Jack seems to have used (as he calls for a 'Johnson Amendment' repeal), is NEVER agreeing to meet with me to reconcile over theological and EDBS priorities differences we've had. That book will now list every method and date used to seek that reconciling.

So WHERE does a man attend church when his family loves the church who wants him gone, legally, to remain faithful to Heb. 10:25, and family unity? That mystery remains un-understood! Good night, and if any of this is untrue, may God strike me dead before I wake to write, tomorrow! In Christ, JEM. Zzz.

Immediately Continued

Ask Joel Rosenberg, in Israel, about his first two of three sermons at that church, in the past four years. Ask the great Californian Greg Laurie! Ask Robert Jeffress, and T.D. Jakes, and the great Tony Evans! ASK! But REQUIRE honesty, or they'll make this sound ridiculous, to save face! Lie detectors! Many others could be named.

Ask Frank Bruce, near the Biltmore (in Asheville, NC), the First Baptist Jacksonville, FL pastor I spoke with at Charles Ryrie's funeral, who gave the eulogy, and he argues FOR tithing. Be warned... just because they're pastors, they have incentive to lie, and it's a professional fraternity with intense peer loyalty. The good ones won't lie.

ALL of them should take lie detectors, as I ALWAYS will. EVERY allegation Graham has lodged at myself is rebutted in the book. By last count, there were 20. HE is the go-to guy of the Christian Cabal, as I awakened him to do 'EDBS' priorities, and he flipped to alt-right political positions when I rejected all offers and one sermon invitation. I have dates for all three if not four tries of him as the Cabal head, originally.

Ask Franklin Graham's staff if his great dad was exhorted by me to get U.S. pastors evangelistic! Billy Graham's female secretary declined, then their MyHope campaign came, after our church's pastor (J Graham) flew out to meet with Billy. You're welcome!

Ask Russell Moore what he knows, or the top staff of Lifeway (Ed Stetzer, and the great CEO in Nashville, who I received an email from). Linked-in said a stadium full dropped by back then, and it was approaching legendary status, and I don't use that platform—just have a profile. THOUSANDS of pastors KNOW!

I was so baffled, that I started copying their Twitter bios. I saved them in M.S. Word. I can name many names, as need be. Seminary executives and famous Christian ministers. I am NOT bragging about me, but what God did that now Mr. Graham acts like was his origination! Being or Trump is 100 percent his unique idea!

He preached a Saturday evening sermon that you can probably find on Vimeo, where he called Trump's clown act "non-sense" (a term my Facebook speech posted two weeks before), then 1.7 weeks later he tells ABC News that he can "champion" Trump, after a private meeting. FLIP-FLOP hypocrisy!

He hosted the North Texas Presidential Forum, where Chump was ABSENT, and said 'we have the ones here we really wanted.' He even threatened to withhold \$1 million from the Southern Baptists (which I am one of), for Dr. Russell Moore and the ERLC saying negative, but TRUTHFUL, and morally and biblically-based criticism of his political man crush, CHUMP! I don't lie; LIE DETECTORS will be NEEDED!

An added aside, LISTEN to James Dobson on that Prestonwood interview at Vimeo. He states he is committed to Jeb Bush, having known the family for years (in other words, he's unable to back myself),

then he went with Ted Cruz, then eventually Chump. If that first commitment to Jeb wasn't a lie, or the flip-flop, hypocrisy, I DON'T know what those words mean anymore!

NO sincere, born again Christian can say they should support THIS: <http://bit.ly/2z9sVup>, yet 81 percent DID. That is HYPOCRISY, and apostasy! It DOESN'T mean they should have gone with Hillary, but they OWN all Chump's harm and failings! Repent, brethren! SCOTUS stacking was their reason, for Roe's overturn. Sin-to-win!

And for @rushlimbaugh to DARE say his talent is on loan from "God," then question why @nytdavidbrooks would write "The GOP is Rotting," and not support all that is in my last post (i.e., Facebook speech), you have to be an absolute FOOL to have that question in your mind, and you drank DJT's HORRIFIC Jim Jones Kool-Aid. Good night now. Zzz.

Continued

Forty-four minute nap, in the Lord, and I'm refreshed: Let's go on to address prophecy more. Signs of the times. For even the MOST skeptical person on Bible prophecy, consider the case of its claimed precursors. If it's true, and going to happen, analyze what 2,000+ years ago men claiming God led them to write said would occur before the apocalypse:

Israel would be in her historic land (i.e., the fig tree parable in M., and late in Rev.). After 70 A.D., with the Diaspora, and the Jewish nation scattered world-wide. Nearly 2,000 years NOT gathered as a people in their homeland. 1948, after World War II, they reunite, as a fulfillment of a prophecy.

II Th. says a falling away from the true biblical Christianity must occur before the Antichrist arises. You know God's word well, we are a far cry from practicing church the way He orders, and it should only get worse, if revival doesn't come. II Tim. 3's first ~8 verses are an excellent summary. Look at each trait, and compare society to the 1940's/1950's.

Then there are birth pangs of prophecy (the first few years of the 7-year Tribulation). If those WILL occur, might there be trends in that direction, beforehand? If so, are they happening more frequently than in the past? Natural signs—mother nature's wrath.

Now here is where it gets very interesting to me: Events in life have momentum. Trends tend to follow past patterns. If Bible prophecy is true, there will be a one-world ruler 3.5 years after he signs a peace deal with Israel, and he will force all people to do business only under his economic system, and enforce that edict by a mark on one's forehead, or wrist.

HOW could that occur, without technology? An imbedded chip could easily work, but was not around since John wrote Revelation, until our generation! He also has an "image" that appears to be almost everywhere, as it disciplines law-breakers with death (Rev. 13) if they don't worship him. And if they refuse that 666 mark, they can't conduct business.

He also wars with the saints, meaning believers in Jesus who become believers after the Rapture (i.e., "Tribulation saints").

The second half of that Tribulation, he ferociously attacks the Jewish nation, hating them with a passion. Then there are three chapters in Daniel and Ezekiel which describe the agenda of the one-world leader.

MOST scholars expect him to rise in the E.U., though it can be connected to the U.S.A., historically, as human Bible authors had nothing to describe America by, as we didn't exist.

So the technology has to be there, and a Jerusalem temple must be built, for mid-way through, that Hell on earth seven years (i.e., the Tribulation) that person arrogantly claims to be God in that temple (Mt. 24 and ~2 Th. 2).

You also have Russia's rise, and Eastern kings, but I also expect increased acceptance of one-world religion, which he also will head up.

Sin will be increased. ASK yourself... If everything GOOD in America, today (i.e., technology, entertainment, products, creature comforts) existed in current state of the art in 1950 vs. today, would you feel that society was safer and more holy than today? A RESOUNDING yes. Prophecy fulfilled—sin is increased.

And one of those II Tim. 3 traits was lovers of self, and lovers of money. Since the yuppie days of the 1980's, can anyone say our culture was not more into the me generation and money idolatry, than in the peace nick, hippies 60's, then 70's? History does not lie. How about lovers of pleasure vs. of God. See any of that more today?

And also in Rev. 13, it seems to imply that everyone on earth can watch that evil coming person. HOW could that occur, absent the technology we have today? We take for granted we can watch wars live on the internet! I did in graduate school, with Operation Desert Storm (if memory serves me well on the right Conflict). I listened to Ferguson occur, and tweeted about it, via laptop and police radio reports.

That's AMAZING progress for mankind! But this technology will be turned for evil. I've written two books on prophecy; I CAN'T summarize all the details here, but if memory serves me well, more than half the world's population gets destroyed.

In time, every water source becomes undrinkable. Huge percentages of animals die. Mountains get moved (earthquakes, etc.). JUST READ Rev. 6-20, and try to ignore the picturesque depictions you won't initially understand. Just read the numbers killed! IT IS STAGGERING! Horrific. It lasts for seven years on earth.

Is there any reasonable reason to believe that these events will actually occur, or is it scare tactics or fantasy land? I just gave you several related prophecies, and how trends say they're fast approaching. Our website gives you a lawyer's briefcase full of evidence for why to believe the Bible.

If it says these things are coming, look for corroboration, if you are a doubter. I JUST gave you five or six major ones! The KEY is violence against the Jews, necessitating a 7-year peace deal brokered by a stealth politician who usurps three E.U. heads of state, and brokers it to last seven years, but lies or gets irate, and breaks it mid-stream.

Let's be logical. I have four college degrees, and I LOVE logic—not a great romantic or nostalgic, here. If the Jews WILL accept the deal, they MUST not know it's bad for them, or they wouldn't agree unless at the point of a gun!

The Bible says a spirit of delusion will come, so people will believe lies. Likely, the Jews will believe the Antichrist's lie that peace is for seven years, between Israel and her enemy nations, among whom started that unrest to days ago (rightly so, if non-violent, for a ridiculous peace process monkey wrench!).

Even if I direct messaged @netanyahu, it's prophesied that the agreement will be struck. Doesn't it make mere sense (i.e., NO real faith required) that violence would have to be increased? No one in the West has had YUGE urgency to solve it, because it doesn't affect our lives much, as it's so far away!

If the violence threatens our interests, or gets so bad that the people of the world say to government leaders, someone has to solve this—the U.N., U.S., NATO, whoever; the pressure for both sides to agree to that deal will make sense to do the deal! At current state, not so much for that pressure! I expect it to heat up in the coming timeframe—unless revival hits.

I don't want to sound dramatic or foolish, so telling you that millions of people will suddenly no longer be here is not necessary for you to know, because the proof of that event (and its after effects) will be evident! Planes lose their pilot, etc. Loved ones missing, etc.

When TRUE Christians are gone, Katy bar the door—all Hell will be cut loose. It's BAD in the seven seal judgments, worse with the trumpets, and most extreme in the bowls, followed by "Armageddon." Movies depict World War III as that event, but that's Hollywood fantasy. Nearly seven years transpire before that YUGE war, and you will have known of those seven years before it is here.

You'll have the mark on you, or will be a survivalist resisting one-world government, likely under threat of martyrdom. You will see the rivers bloodied, and the hailstones, and fire from Heaven, and signs in the galaxy/sky. You will know you are in the Tribulation, and who the Antichrist is, just at that peace deal!

Again, if you skim read Rev. 6-20, the events are UNdeniably obvious—IF you live through them. Only the 'lucky' MINORITY will.

I'd LOVE to tell you this is a real bedtime story, to bore you to sleep, but I have to warn you it's coming, and you will believe it, too late, when you do go through it. I'm telling you before. Thank. Bye.

Before I doze off, let's describe how MOST people will face their future—OBLIVIOUS! Think about that tomorrow. Plan my funeral later. Point? You THINK politics is just politicians in D.C. doing nothing, and you can just go about your business, and nothing will be different from how it is. Prophecy hits suddenly, like a thief in the night.

Night crooks are unexpected, swift, dangerous, and work under cloak of darkness. Prophecy hits fast, and is basically over in seven years—then Hell (for lost people). This sounds too negative to listen to? Too depressing? Try living it! There's one way out, but I won't tell you it, lest I sound preachy, or seeking something from you.

I will refer you to WillYouLiveForever.org, under the chapter 'The Gospel.' Other than that, I BEG you to always watch Israel for violence, and any attempted peace settlements, and their participants! HOW would any U.S. pastor get this warning message to non-church-goers? THERE's the DISconnect!

Jesus dined with people NOT destined for Heaven. Christians basically congregate among their own kind, and ne'er the twain shall meet. I won't rant on how evil that system is, but you can see it is 100 percent illogical IF they have the way to avoid Hell, and you never hear one word of their sermons, because that's natural not to do!

This is NOT a problem with you, but with them! They've been commanded different from what they're doing, and they demonize and oppose people who tell them do it God's way! You—you alone are my

concern—that you don't end up in Hell, because of their incompetence. Read that one page of our website, and good night. Zzz.

Immediately Continuing

CONTINUING... You've got this coming to you, JNG! I ALREADY thanked you for giving me access to famous politicians, and the media, and many of your pastor friends. READ THIS, Jack: Lk. 17:17. You 100 percent try to play me off, and act like I never existed, but HERE is EVERY detail I can remember, to write this chapter FAST...

I move to DFW in 2005, having felt like a career change back to the one industry I got talked out of as a kid—architecture. For three years it keeps not working out. I had to drive to University of Houston from the West side of town, and work full-time (i.e., not enough hours in the day), so I apply to A & M, but the daily commute wears me down after three months (three hours on the road, eight in class, and a night job each evening, plus sleep). When a Hurricane hits Houston, and there's no gas, it finally is handwriting on the wall time that I can't do this for two or three years, to earn a master's degree.

So we have a family friend at the University of Illinois from when we lived there when I was young, who probably helped my entre into a top ten graduate architecture program. I leave my very nice house in Memorial (i.e., an area of Houston), move to a three-story home in Savoy, IL, and start studies.

For some ODD reason, my most qualified nurse wife, who all employers dote over, can't get hired. We leave late November, 2005 (or 2006?), the day of an ice storm, in two full-length trucks, pulling two cars and three kids and three animals.

I REFUSED to return to Houston, because my mom—Ms. Texas Senior 2005 (<http://bit.ly/2BpSV6D>)—had legally killed herself at the guidance of a document her worthless second husband had hired personnel research on 'voluntary death by dehydration,' from the University of MN (or MI), online.

She had essentially gone cuckoo at her late 70-ish years, after FIFTY years of being married to a good man—MY dad—when a hurricane came through Houston, and she volunteered at a charity, to help the displaced, and a schmuck was there without his wife—R___ND—and hit on her.

They started an affair. She had been a 'Baylor Beauty,' and a singer, and the life of the party all her life as my mom, so her personality was contagious. This LOSER—R___D—gets attracted, likely by her endowment, and face, and personality, and my dad catches wind, somehow, that it's happening, and either asks or I volunteer to get proof (I'm a lawyer).

I drive out to Highway 290 at Gessner, and find BOTH their cars parked next to each other, and I film the license plates, and return the tape to my dad. He hires a Private Eye/PI (I attended the interview with him), and the proof gets more solid.

We have a Christmas meal at their large home in Memorial (as was custom), and my dad, a salesman, does this rather curiously dramatic, long-winded story where we three kids are wondering where this is going (my mistake—this happened before the videos). He finally pulls out a receipt, and when we ask what it is, he finally says, 'your mother has, apparently, been seeing Mr. C___.'

We either ask or he says adultery/affair. My mom IMMEDIATELY jumps up, puts on the most positive tone and facial gestures, and says 'so what do y'all want for dinner?,' AS IF nothing had just happened.

Then came my video proof! She was later diagnosed with depression, so she must have blocked it all out to change so suddenly to that fake that cheery self.

So, somewhere along this sequence, I drive over to that man's wife, further into Memorial, near and east of Beltway 8 and Briar Forest, and during work hours, tell his wife they are having an affair.

She 100 percent doesn't believe me, and states that R___D is on his way home for a romantic meal she had laid out for him in their formal dining area.

I tell her let me take my video camera to his office on the 200 or 300 (numbered) building complex near Bunker Hill and Briar Forest, give or take three miles (near the church my good judge friend from the Inerrancy movement used to attend, before Second Baptist), and she gets on the phone and says, 'Jims going crazy, R___D, as he's coming over to film you.' So he exits before I get there, and Mrs. C later APOLOGIZES to me the night of my mom's wake, for NOT believing me (I called her from Kroger, saying her husband just killed my mom, thanks a lot).

How did that come about? One month before their 50th anniversary, my mom seeks a divorce. Sunday School teacher, Tallowood Baptist staple choir member, M.D. Anderson cancer volunteer crazily wants a divorce. We ALL try to talk her out of it!

I have my dad live with me so they can get along, but my younger sister does a MUCH larger sacrifice of such for a much longer stay. That lady's lawyer uses it against my dad to say he abandoned her, when we three kids thought it best, to let her cool off, without them in the same venue.

Here's where the part gets 100 percent Satanic, to me!... the affair participants marry. I had already gone over to his daughter's home (my wife knew her), and I tell her, as Christians, we are to shun this couple. She not only agrees, that family did it for YEARS beyond the several years I did it with my mom's three grandkids (i.e., my kids). She gets her long-sought settlement, and buys a condo in the Grand Cayman Islands.

GOD blows it to smithereens with a hurricane (see any hurricane theme, here?). We learn that because my dad is wrongly sent the insurance paperwork for a home he never bought. My mom wins the Ms. TX Senior contest in 2005, but then starts getting depressed. They were married I think ~8 years, until she died in 2012 (if memory serves—I HATE math, and details!).

We eventually start letting her see my kids, as she's getting older. She had a social front of positivity and smiles. We NEVER knew she had a horrible marriage to R___D, until the last months of her life.

He uses MY DAD'S money to pretend to be some rich, Texas oil man. His REAL wife told me he lost it after being fired from a towel sales job, and 'hadn't been the same since.' He has affairs on my mom, who had hardly worked a day in her life, and has a family all mad at her, so one day, when he's off gallivanting about in Belize (where he also tried to court a widow, whose husband committed suicide, and owned an island near there, and had been in government), my mom falls and breaks her arm. No one knows about it for 18 hours. Poops on her person when the first person arrives.

THAT DAY, I believe, she decided she would NOT tolerate this any longer, and she would move on to Heaven. I don't recall how much longer it was, but soon after R___D C hired two gals with little or NO medical training (i.e., for cheap) to be her nursing aids (great gals, by the way!).

He has the one I actually recall getting to know research voluntary death by dehydration, to do this thing legally (i.e., get away with proverbial murder, by it not being legal murder, but assisted suicide). HE 100

percent CAUSED her to want to die, by burning through all my dad's money, and having affairs with at least three other women!

But it's NOT murder if she's willing, and he caused that willingness. For about 22 days she lay on the couch, drank a little, and willed herself to death! I drove down from DFW once, maybe twice, to talk her out of it, and brought my sons with me to say goodbyes. We regularly told her this was wrong, unneeded, and there was help for her marriage and mental state (though we learned after her death that R___D didn't have enough money for mental care, through legitimate insurance, for her).

I even called Judge Paul Pressler (my amigo formerly referenced regarding the Inerrancy movement) to see what could legally be done to stop this. It was a weekend, in her final days, so he had nothing to offer.

I called 9-11 from DFW for a 'welfare check,' and she gets on the phone and says, 'Jim—why are you trying to kill me?' FOUR hours north, and I'm the murderer? I'm the saving person, crazed one. Five emergency vehicles swoop in on the home, but her scoundrel second hubby sweet talks the authorities, with his salesman skills, that all is fine and legal.

The lady on 911 who then sent me to a public hospital line for mental treatment cases told me they were going to commit her, and she was on the phone with the authorities. So 'Ro Ro' gets his wish—a wife (who he told me and my wife had not put out in several years) GONE, and he gets ALL the money, including the house settlement; my older sister badgered him to offer my handicapped younger sister a figure that would buy apartment rent for maybe a year. That's my inheritance from about a million he got by stealing her away from a GOOD man!

He's still alive, last time I checked. Briar Forest near Eldridge, living with one of the non-American women he had slept around with while my mom was alive. Mr. C: YOU KILLED MY MOM, and may you rot in Hell forever!

I joked with our childhood next door neighbor Marine that if he ever needed to do some target practice, aim over the fence! You are a murderer before God, R___D, and my mom's obituary is STILL online, for all to learn your sex abuser last name, "sir!" #MeToo

May you rot in Hell; I can't say that enough! You abandoned your three kids, and RUINED my family, all for SELF and greed, as a claiming "Christian."

Your book, which is on Amazon, depicts the most ridiculous story of how "God" brought you two "INTERLOPERS" (a term he used) on my dad and my siblings. Have I said, may you rot in Hell, Mr. Carry-me-over-the-threshold? (His name is cryptically encoded there for the astute to discover, without my outing a private citizen; OBITUARY!).

Religio-Political

I started this, planning on further outing the pastor who sucks up to Donnie Trump, from a delusional warping of what God had me start. Let's now go into that, now that Mr. C is off my chest (by the way, I refused to attend my mom's wake, until my two sisters insisted, the last 30 minutes).

I want ALL the people at Tallowood, and all my mom's MANY friends to know what really happened, which I was sternly warned not to disclose. I tell the TRUTH!

One great friend of the family told me after her funeral that he knew the details, and I was a hero. I'm near tears now recalling those words! No one knows!

The life of the party suddenly dead at a not that old age, when she had ZERO medical problems. You many who attended her funeral—NOW you know the truth. Her 'husband' legally had her die! She was a burden to him, financially and sexually, and a barrier to his multiple affairs, R___D C.

I have said if he EVER wants to drive up to DFW, and he'll sign a contract to release all liability, I will fight him with one arm behind my back; OFFER STILL STANDS, R___D! I RARELY return to Houston—perhaps one time per year (though it's my hometown).

Why do I live in Dallas? I just taught you! I would NOT let my three great kids be around THAT situation. Have I mentioned, BURN IN HELL, to Mr. R___d C, whose last name is on my mom's obituary, if you search Ms. Texas Senior 2005, and you don't confuse her with the lady who replaced her when she fell ill with depression? That's how you can get the last name, but, wink-wink, I never told you.

I'm not sure I can stay awake enough to tell the Prestonwood story that followed, but I will, as I have 16 days to get my books finalized, so I have some writing time on my hands. Perhaps tomorrow. It's coming, Jack. EVERY DETAIL, here, live, then into the book. You will be exposed, sir. Trump's bosom buddy!

Immediately Continuing

I'll try to start it out, but may resort to sleeping. We move back to Texas from the University of Illinois, when the architecture gig fails. In a building of that campus, my wife and I Google search DFW to see where we want to move, as our mutual hometown is NOT an option for us. I had heard of Plano and Frisco, and said, 'it's so far north.' I fly down, get a realtor to offer me rent house options, and get the ideal one for our needs, overlooking a lake. We trek down here, start our lives, and shop churches. I had also heard of the church I have described these past 24 hours (name withheld from a bad habit, based on that contract not to mention it).

A little background, which had been on my FREE website, but may have been deleted by me, intentionally, when good changes FINALLY came to Prestonwood, that I will reinstate when my sales start paying off.

In the middle 1990's I sold advertising via my dad's job, when he retired. I worked tirelessly for a total of ten years, full-time, writing a New Testament commentary (5,000 pages long). During that time, as has been the case since 1978, I did a decent amount of evangelism. I was licensed to the ministry First Baptist Church, Houston, but met my second wife via Second Baptist Church.

My reputation was big enough after I left Second Baptist, that a staffer from there called me, out of the blue, and asked if I would interview for Evangelism Minister at Second Baptist Church, Houston. I also got a college Evangelism course teaching job at the Center For Biblical Studies, Houston, based on my reputation for Bible understanding, from a friend who worked there, Chris Kim.

I also taught two of his class lectures detailing the content of all New Testament books, using my color chart graphic depictions.

So I interview at SBC, Houston, and if these events are not still on our website, many shocking things occurred. One coach asked if I was going to make him evangelize, and I said that staff need to be leaders, as the ducklings follow the mother ducks! He didn't like my answer.

Then my friend, Doug Page, asks me why I left SBC. I said it got too commercialized, and I didn't care for their Summit (Now Lakewood Church) gathering, where rich people would call out how much they pledged, to challenge other pledgers, or the Joash Box method where they paraded parishioners in the front, to guilt people into the 'tithe,' by peer shaming (subliminally). He says, "it works, and black churches do it").

He later tells me that Dr. Young's charisma will take over once I get people to the campus. That was their idea of evangelism. I'm now to be an entertainment director, JUST AS Jesus NEVER commanded. No way Jose!

I'm in a large, nice office with the second in command music minister, and he tells me they envision having ten campuses, connected by 3-D holograph technology, which they have exclusive first rights to from Silicon Valley.

They had once proposed Ed jet setting to campuses by helicopter, and we the people shut it down, just like we did when he wanted to change the church's name to rid the 'Baptist' term, as it was too confining for growth.

He eventually got his copter, I am told, as he got the idea from Tilman Fertitta (the new gadgets investor millionaire with a TV show). I digress. I see the music man's all into their light show parade and Christmas pageants (NOT biblical evangelism), so I ask, jokingly, would you consider having a Six Flags over Second Baptist?

He puts his hand on his chin, ponders off in space (with his eyes), and comes back, 'you know, that's NOT a bad idea.' I knew that moment I would never work for that religious retail business (the 'church as a business' term could have originated from Ed, who a deacon later told me reads management and leadership books, and fires one to two people a year, just to keep other staff on their toes—SO like Jesus; sarcasm!).

Another deacon told me he has undercover bodyguards, to keep access away after the sermon (show). They tell me of a Hawaii condo he owns where he schmoozed John O'Quinn? (last name eludes me—famous, rich), to be a member (that NOT-mandated 'tithe, don't you know).

My deacon friend lived on Doliver, three doors down from Joel Osteen when he was a staffer living in a mansion which no one his age and inexperience would own—FALSE PROPHET (not for that reason alone... I just had to get that out there)!

That friend told me more inter-workings at SBC, Houston, and I sent all allegations (against Osteen and SBC) to the Bible Answer Man, Hank Hanegraaff. I got NO reply, but he was soon offered to speak at SBC.

I hired for sales at KKHT radio, and we hosted the event. My Mercedes of Houston client had cars parked around the event. I dropped three notes of these allegations, including the event where Ed shut off the microphone of my dad's millionaire friend, John Baugh, CEO of Cisco Foods, when that aging man wanted to complain that his \$20 million wasn't offered to open the Katy, TX campus.

Ed had a signal that if John arose, the microphone would be shut off, and he would abruptly end the business meeting. THIS IS HOW THESE PEOPLE OPERATE! Christ-like? YOU read your own Bible and decide!

I move out my church membership to First Baptist (FBC) Katy. A Calvinist staffer leads our Sunday School class, and asked, 'did you choose Jesus, or did Jesus choose you?' (a loaded question).

I debate with him, and he eventually gets fired, and my wife sees his spouse at a charity business, shopping (where my wife is volunteering, if I recall right). Apparently, his firing hit him pretty hard, when his financial mismanagement of church funds brought him down; I only reported him his false doctrine. He had been on staff at Second Baptist, Houston, previously.

Then, a multi-millionaire offers \$4 million to build a gym, 'for evangelism.' I leave the meeting, tell the only person in the church foyer (a young male), 'isn't that preposterous—saying evangelism requires \$4 million, and a gym?' Just say what it is—you want amenities to "attract" non-Christians.

By the grace and sovereignty of God, that dude was funded by Mr. Feel-good-son (his name is in there, if you encrypt it correctly) for ministry. He runs back to daddy war bucks, and I get a call at home, by fax (as I recall), telling me this big wig wants to meet with me.

FBC Katy staff are in the meeting. ALL I recite is biblical arguments and Scripture. The gist is he leaves that church, and schmoozes other Katy/West Houston churches, for a place to get his tax write off. HOW WOULD I KNOW THAT about a trucking company owner who owned four businesses, and bragged how rich he was to me?

HE CAME TO MY HOME, in the sovereignty of God, as the partner to a pastor whose church we had visited (i.e., church 'follow-up'). He sees my face at the door, the pastor introduces us, and says, 'Id' like you to meet Mr. F,' and I said, 'Yes, we've met.' He was sheepishly silent the remainder of that meeting! I had previously gone to his business, and given him documentation that \$15,000 a year buys one full-time evangelist in the least-evangelized area of the world, called the 10/40 window, and circled relevant statistics, and said, 'if you really want to do something for evangelism, you can buy many workers to win many souls to Christ!'

When the church where we were married in 1990 wanted a multi-million building program expansion, I am the one who left that voice mail to the main pastor, who educated him how that much money could ACTUALLY lead to souls going to Heaven, and when Prestonwood added their now defunct Dallas campus, I called them to have my name taken off their church rolls.

Apparently, the elderly female answering didn't comply, because when I was called in and required to sign a contract to never mention the aforementioned mega church online, or I could not return, the two staffers said, 'you're still a member.'

I told them that had better change, as I authorized my name's removal months before. This brings me to the DFW experience(s) I've had in the Lord, including that church. I'm pretty sure I'm too tired to do it now (5:45 am), but all the scoop will be given, and all those beans spilled when I awake. Any lie detector I'm available for!

Immediately Continuing

I'll trudge on, as my kids' awakening will end my ability to work as well. 2005, November, we move to DFW, settle on Prestonwood as our church. For two years I attend Sunday School with my wife. A pretty good Bible teacher (Phil/Ross Perot-wanna-be, on our old 'church conflicts' section at our free website) leads it. I'm sure I added questions, comments and further explanation back then, but even more later. Teaching—it's my spiritual gift.

God leads me, after two years, to address the lack of evangelism and discipling. I met with seven or eight staffers to discuss the problem, and volunteer to teach my website's Bible-based materials. 'NO,' every time. Every time I pointed out the window (this story leads to Trump's election victory, so endure the verbosity!), and asked the staff if they'd go evangelize those homeowners with me, then and now. 'NO,' every time. Rejection. I had faced it in sales before, but I don't tolerate it concerning God's priorities for church.

I'm perfectly willing to end it at that. God wasn't. I took my 'Go Evangelize' sign to the National Day of Prayer meeting in Dallas, where I saw Dave Shivers (a staffer) walk by and ask, 'Jim, what are you doing?' I said, 'exhorting Christians and pastors to evangelize. You're the evangelism guru on staff—you ought to like what I'm doing.'

God led me to email their headmaster (as I often call the lead pastor), leave voice mails, leave a hand-written note in his cubby, in the old-fashioned post office box bin-looking cubicle openings in the lost and found room on floor one, near the men's bathroom.

I got an email from the second in command (after I spoke with him by cell phone on a vacation to my wife's parents in Kerrville), offering to meet with me on three listed dates, and it NEVER happened. I left a one-page argument for leadership to adopt a neighborhood and tell the Gospel to all nearby lost people, and gave it to two Sunday School department heads, and stuffed one copy in their records bins.

For a period of about three years, Dr. (D.Min., NOT Ph.D. or M.D.) Graham gets nagged tirelessly! One summer, when he was ill (cancer), is apparently when he actually reads my website materials, because sermons start coming from there for the next three years, as with many program changes I document in our Christians For Trump book.

I already addressed being banned from all Sunday School classes, and being contractually banned from speaking with any staffers, or mentioning that church online, or adding anything to my website. I won't rehash those TRUE stories. In late November, 2013, I'm called in to that church, to sign a contract I offer to write, to expedite.

Here is the exact (i.e., unedited) tweet to myself about that meeting, where I was contractually banned from Prestonwood Baptist Church if I ever mention that church's name online. Oops, I did it again!

NOT preparing 4 noon meeting on Great Commission COMPLETION as believe
N Lk. 12:12. These tweets (& climb) prove this claim!

'Climb' refers to my exercise regimen, at the time, of climbing office building parking lots' stairs, to lose weight, and prepare for snow skiing. The fact that I tweeted at that late hour, and did a climb was proof I spent NO time preparing for that meeting—there's your explanation of that past post.

God led me to the term, 'TripAdvisor.' I am a technological dinosaur, and had never used it. Until computers obey what I say or am thinking, I despise technology, because I am NOT a typist, as you can EASILY see.

I now don't even own a cell phone—I left it at work, and will get it someday. I never use it, and it wasn't a smart phone. My point? I apologize my typing stinks, thinking faster than I can hunt and peck. But, continuing, since I can't speak and have this account keep up with what I could say live, on YouTube or otherwise, I nag that man endlessly in the Lord for three or more years. He even preaches a sermon later about persistent laymen—maybe he had Jarrett Stephens preach it—Vimeo could tell you, if I gave the date.

The man knows me oh so well! He or his staff monitored this Twitter account like a hawk, for years after that contract was signed, to see if I'd break the contract. Immediately, God woke me up at 3 am (like Trump imitated, AFTER myself!), to write theologically-based church exhortations about 'EDBS' priorities.

Basically, I took what He had done at Prestonwood, and make it national. Apparently, Jack was happy that the heat was less on him, and onto his pastor brethren, because his friends and peers came here in droves. It occurred for three weeks, straight, usually at 3 am, after four hours of sleep—live, spontaneous, and Fast.

Just like now. Jack saw it; his famous pastor friends came by, because at the time, Twitter had a glitch I discovered and milked, until I reported it to them. You could learn who dropped by if you followed no one, and rarely if ever used hashtags or the '@' sign (which I rarely do, to this day). Algorithms have little to work with.

As I said, it's now solved, so it's much harder, but there are a few tricks I WON'T disclose. I copied and pasted most of those pastor names' account bios! Perhaps 80,000 came by in 2014. Linked-In sent me an email telling me 'a stadium full' had inquired of my profile there, and I've never sent a request to anyone, that I can recall—just one or two "hi's" to my friends. They said 'it's approaching legendary status.' Changes happened! First Baptist Church, Euless (whose GOOD pastor was here) implemented Evangelism Explosion, and another guy in Texas (a pastor) contacted me, and said he learned of me through that ministry's work. My own seminary is aware of my pushing Christians and their leaders to FULLY evangelize (and they, Southwestern Seminary, have 100 percent reached zip code 76115 @SWBTS, and I witnessed it by participating). Ironically, its president is BFF with Judge Pressler, whom I mentioned earlier this evening (Cf.: the Inerrancy movement).

An aside, after having evangelized well beyond my share as a layman, since 1978, God had me reach more people with the professional quality signs I've had more than 100,000 people read, at over 43 major public events.

So, taking matters to Twitter was a natural expansion, and NOT a lack of doing evangelism in real life. In fact, Joe Wall, of Cypress Bible Church (now at East-West Ministries) knows all too well how God uses me in evangelism! We went person-to-person, Gospel sharing, because I told him he needed to, if he was the church's "leader." PERFECT results, but I left his church after getting out of his car, when he said, 'Jim, God has obviously gifted you, and burdened you for evangelism, but I don't want that taught in my church.' Hi Joe... Glad to see the hypocrisy that now you do that SAME thing in foreign nations!

A few other asides, The GREAT John Bisagno, my real pastor (I'm still a member of his church, after withdrawing from Prestonwood—First Baptist Church, Houston; 'FBC') agreed to ask the FBC Katy audience to give testimony the week after he asked them to engage evangelism, per my letter to him when he was interim pastor. That man IS evangelistic, and a leader. If I could, I'd have him mentor me as my

counselor today—NOT my family’s pastor! No way Jose. At that church, a Sunday School teacher friend asked me to fill in for teaching. I did my 'On Hell' sermon, at our website, and we got 100 percent compliance of everyone leaving the class and evangelizing in the nearby Wal-Mart parking lot, in Katy, TX. It CAN be done—pastors DON'T want to do it.

Twitter search “evangelize nearby ASAP” to see how many times I’ve stood for this concept! I’ve taken those signs to 42 or so events of over 5,000 people: A Mormon temple grand opening in northwest Houston, a Houston bike race to Austin from Houston, Promise Keepers, the Houston Livestock and Rodeo, Osteen’s church, the Houston marathon, where the CBS or ABC older male anchor looked over his head, and saw my sign, and whined, ‘oh no, not that!’ Pagan! The day after 9-11, I took it to four major Houston venues, until a cop stopped me on I-10, and said it was slowing down traffic, according to cameras mounted on those very high street lights near the Bunker Hill exist, going west.

My dad and I took the signs to I-10 near highway 6, when traffic was slowed to a crawl, one holiday season, and Chad Uretsky can testify that we held them at IAH airport the busiest intersection of the busiest travel day, together.

I met Dave Strawn (RIP) at Metropolitan Baptist church, North of Houston, holding my ‘Go Evangelize’ signs, and a Hispanic male came up to me, and said, ‘you’ll love my Sunday School teacher.’ I did, I’m in tears—he died.

He was kicked out of his Sunday School teaching position for being too deep to attract newcomers. Watered-down hog wash ear tickling, heavier-set male staffer who did that to him, in my presence. He’s in Heaven now. ARE YOU GOING, man who sucks up for crowd approval by always saying, ‘you look lovely’ to the crowd, every time he gave announcements.

He knew my credentials, and humbly deferred that he hopes I would understand, then ousted Dave Strawn, and replaced him on the spot. It was mainly senior citizens, and I hear from his widow that most of them left the church. CHURCH GROWTH METHODS!

Seeker sensitive, attraction methodology, Christianity lite (like Osteen’s the master of). Speaking of Joel, he was alleged to own two over \$200,000 cars, when a staffer (and his dad was alive), that he hid/parked on the other side of Houston. You can fact check if the allegations were true, or just Google search his current River Oaks mansion, which will cause his greedy butt to be absolutely dead broke in Heaven—if he’s going!

When I was a member of SBC, Houston, a tall friend left our Sunday School class to go be Joel’s marketing man (a church marketing job—SO New Testament—NOT), Duncan Dodds. There’s a way I can name my mom’s crook second hubby. I’ll name his last name in a second tweet, so I don’t fully identify him, unless you find the two tweets, by reading them live, before Twitter erases their feed.

I’ve protested pastors in America NOT fully evangelizing all nearby lost people the past four+ years, and when God led me in late 2013 to live tweet for three weeks straight, MOST major ministries and seminaries, and even many smaller pastors SAW the exhortation! MOST have YET to fix that number one problem in our world. They’re sinning by not doing so, and I’m repeating that call. This will be the issue God uses my political run to bring to them via my free website, even if I never mention 'religion' one time.

I digress. Let's get toward Trump, in all this background lead up. Jack Graham (his spiritual advisor) was my pastor after I left Houston from Ed Young's church. Trump knows all about the things I wrote in 'church conflicts,' on our website, and he knows God called me to run for high office, and it scared him that he'd face God's power (which is NOT me), as competition, so he invited those two men to be his confidants.

Ed was wise enough to decline, from all I can discover. He may have attended a few meetings, but his name isn't listed wherever I find the evangelical council names; he may be—I just can't confirm. From the thousands of pastors, it got political. MOST politicians in D.C. know about this account. Many GOP's used a little of what we type. Even a few Democrats, as I advised BOTH sides, but I was a GOP, at the time, until I changed parties, when CHUMP won, as I'll have NOTHING to do with that man, who I HOPE ends up being the Antichrist, but may never. I'll watch and see, just like the rest.

I digress. Well-connected Jack Graham gets all these ministers to see what God's doing here on Twitter. They know politicians. I have a list of the heavy hitters whose accounts came and stayed here, many on several occasions, and I document over 80 news events that came from our tweets, and which politicians used what tweets, in our [Wit and Wisdom](#) book.

They bugged out when Chump won the GOP nomination, as no real need for advice thereafter. ASK THEM to take lie detectors. I don't trust many people in this account to ever tell the truth—many liars exist, to save face and reputations! I'll submit to one, anytime, anywhere, on most any topic.

You will never learn information you need not know, like boxer or briefs, and such nonsense. Speaking of nonsense, I wrote a scathing rebuke of CHUMP's candidacy on Facebook, and used the word 'nonsense.' Mr. Gram had MAY times signaled me when the Christian Cabal sought to get me to run for president (three times, minimum), and on a Saturday evening, last summer, he used that word concerning Trump. A little less than two weeks later, he tells ABC News that he's ready to 'champion' [a term that now Liberty University TV ads mimics] DJT. Flip-flop!

James Dobson came to our church in that first recruitment effort, after Jack witnessed the power of God in his church the weekend God called me into politics. Jack actually asks the crowd if they notice a uniquely powerful presence that evening? I attend Saturday evenings, and this would be the end of March, 2015. God had me group tweet all the heroes of the faith still living, and say 'why are you scoundrels voicing NO opposition to the Supreme Court likely nationalizing a state's rights issue—gay Marriage? Are you dead, asleep, or retired?'

They DID heed the warning, and Mike Pence and North Carolina's governor passed legislation, then Pence backtracked. I was ALWAYS for full, 100 percent equal rights, just done through private contractual means, as marriage is a sacred covenant the Bible restricts to polar opposite genders. Those events came from my bugging a few famous pastors on Twitter!

Jack already knew the past seven+ years that I never back down ('persistent layman'), so he has James Dobson come and use five one-liners, to signal me that they were on my side with the political views I typed here live for 1.5 years, using details of my life exposed here, like I'm 6'5" (as with Secret Service men in Dobson's testimony of the White House), my favorite group is the Beatles and I loved playing basketball.

You can find the Dobson interview—it's also in our book. He says Texas is leading in the gay marriage issue. You're welcome, Mr. Dobson (Lk. 17:17) He also testified to flipping a coin in front of his

girlfriend, whom he married, and predicting it right every time, a reference to my many accurate predictions here, documented in [Christians For Trump](#).

He also speaks of the wealth one can achieve if they get a talk radio gig, which I tweeted I'd be open to, until I run for office, but he also says 'you don't strike me as being as concerned with the money as getting things done,' which is true.

The Christian Cabal. They ALL started by God having me take 'Go Evangelize' signs to seven prominent churches in Dallas. You can see the pictures in the media section of this account, though it's early on, so scroll down a lot! T.D. Jakes, Tony Evans, Prestonwood, Gateway, the GREAT Chuck Swindoll's church (where a deacon asked me to do it his way with another ministry he suggested—I did not comply!).

I've taken those 'Go Evangelize' signs to Cottonwood Creek Baptist with my two sons, and a cop came, realized I'm a lawyer who knows his legal rights, and he actually stopped traffic with his red lights, allowing MORE people to read them.

Put my two sons on a witness stand. Depose them. Make them take a lie detector. NOTHING I'm saying has any element of any lie in them! (Rev. 14:5)

I took the 'Go Evangelize' signs to Fellowship Church, Grapevine, TX (Ed Young Junior), when ABC reported of his \$4 million Learjet. God gets angry inside me. He can do it for you, if you know Him well. Most never get angry about anything, especially most U.S. pastors NEVER evangelizing ALL nearby lost people; willful sinning I pray God judges us for! I digress.

ABC tells me they WON'T film it at Ed's church, unless I have five or more participants. You can't get one, now days! I've taken the Gospel sign to the Cowboy's tailgating parking lot, and held it over my head as I circled the Cowboy fans.

The Democrat opponent to Joe Barton, my friend Lou Otto, drove a friend of mine and I to take my Gospel signs to the people entering ATT Stadium during the Super bowl, when Dallas hosted it, four or five years back.

I've taken it to major artery overpasses during drive time, when traffic was slowed to a crawl, so they'd be able to read it. Every major pastor in America likely knows all these things, but they keep it hush-hush because I do rock their boats!

I reprove their tithing doctrine, Lordship salvation, lack of EDBS priorities, church-as-a-business theory, and using our tax code to operate charities run like businesses. They know this account QUITE well. So does Chump! He copied most of his handful good ideas by summarizing my 1.5+ years of messages into closed borders, grow the economy, kill ISIS, USA #1, and over-outsourcing killing the working man and middle class, and the 'common sense' term.

I originated ALL of that, through Jesus, here! Several GOP's used one line or two, but Chump simply took my ideas and ran with them, because God always told me '2020!' Do you see the @Pledgers2020 account? SEE how long it's been up and running. My email has said 2020 probably five+ years! The Christian Cabal sought me to run for them, after seeing me destroy the incompetent answers of their man at the time, Ben Carson, and after seeing my political ideas here from Oct. 2014 to present.

Remember, Jack Graham (Trump's spiritual advisor who is presently in D.C., at the White House) is my

family's pastor, and he desperately wanted me to run, instead of Chump.

2020 was always how I obeyed God, and not man. That angered him. He preached how Peter wouldn't get out of the boat, and even says 'get an agent' in one of his sermons. He feared the Johnson Amendment. Google search it. He's the one pushing Chump to change it, and we got an edict with NO power, as David French rightly opined.

I will tell more about Prestonwood, but let's address @RobertJeffress. Four+ years ago his church was targeted to do full evangelism. I phoned, emailed, tweeted, maybe sent a snail mail letter, then, in the sovereignty of God, my BFF at the time, evangelism partner Venga (who was with me at that Super bowl event) with Lou Otto (the Democrat opposer to Joe Barton, the disgraced over sexual harassment allegations three or so weeks ago, in Texas)... Venga rents First Baptist Dallas' chapel for his wedding. I leave three notes exhorting Jeffress to fully evangelize all nearby lost people.

He has always sought the political lime light, but he has yet to commit to that, though he can also spend multi-millions on a sanctuary I've been to twice, to prove to him I am not just Bosley of Charlie's Angels here on Twitter (you boomers will get that innuendo).

Those men God had me wake up for evangelism in 2013, then about gay marriage, in early 2015 (JUST after the Alabama Supreme Court went for it, without Roy Moore's approval)... those very same men conference called to reorganize the work of the Moral Majority of old. My tweets referenced why is that organization dead, just because the REAL Jerry Falwell is dead (RIP).

Somehow, Jack Graham (or his cohorts) thought Jerry's son was great name recognition to older Christians, when he flip-flopped for Trump, June 23, 1016. I never knew he existed—only his brother, Jonathan (red-headed pastor in Lynchburg, VA).

A side note, Frank Bruce (Asheville, NC) had his wife's blog attack my website, and I scolded them both here; the entire conversation is in that book.

He's a friend of Jack's, and an African-American great minister who taught my kids transferred to his church, which is another connection. I could go on and on (Heb. 11:32). Three times the Christian Cabal sought my candidacy. God led me to say NO, as the timing was wrong, and He had plans that shocked me with Chump's win!

I would have stayed a lifelong GOP (since age 18, and before), had Chump not won, but my political solutions take the best of both sides using common sense to get common ground, so either party was fine with me; all I cared about was solving problems, and making D.C. work like a business for the greater good of USA #1

You can Twitter search how many times I said U.S.A. must return to number one status in all categories, including morals, and how we treat other nations, WELL before Chump had many cogent thoughts (which were FEW, his entire campaign).

DO YOU SUFFER FROM AMNESIA?: <http://bit.ly/2z9sVup> His ONLY policies were a 50 foot beautiful wall, with a big, welcoming door, a complete Muslim ban, and one other item I'm too sleepy to recall. He morphed into alt right, because my ideas captured the middle and left and reasonable right. He knows I've challenged him here five+ times to a public debate on policy. He ignores, because he thinks it gets me famous. God's got all that in control for me.

I know he would lose, and I re-challenge the Chump today @POTUS @realdonaldtrump You are going down, Goliath who steals ideas, because you have no cogent ones yourself, or any Christian understanding, until Jack and company invent the 'baby Christian' term, to cover your sorry %&\$!

Have I said enough? I could go on! Jack Graham thought he'd appease my nagging, by hosting the largest evangelism crusade event of its kind in ATT Stadium, using the great man, Greg Laurie, a couple years ago—the weekend I dropped my Philippians graphic chart at the, then, Southern Baptist Convention president, Ronnie Floyd's church, on vacation in Arkansas.

Are you starting to see how these events and men are all inter-connected? Jeffress was Graham's entre to Chump. Jeffress knows of me, and I seriously doubt cops wouldn't escort me away, now, if I attended this Sunday. That's how these control freaks operate their businesses, tax free!

A local DFW TV reporter interviewed @RobertJeffress, and the guy testifies that the GREAT W.A. Criswell once told him, 'one day this will all be yours.' That is NOT the Bible's description of church, or a pastor's possessions. Repent, Bob! "May I call you Bob?" [Reference to Franklin Graham article, in News Articles section, for humor] Need I come to you again?

So what God had myself begin for full evangelism, discipling, body life and social ministry, and revival, they used to gin up DUMB sheep's votes for the GOP, who they keep dumbed-down by topical sermons, no relational discipling to speak of, and the abortion mantra. Do I tell the truth, or what? Yes I do!

What else can I say? They have warped your understanding of Christianity! I pray you never hold their sins against Jesus. Please read John 3:16, today, and I'm going to take me a nap. YES—a grammatically spell checked version of this 'rant' WILL be at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>—the Christians For Trump book.

I'll go on to other true stories. Because I plan to run for office, and skeletons torpedo candidates, here's the worst thing I ever did... it's a single UN-true phrase I said to three people: My sister, my ex-wife, and Mr. Eckman, and I sent it to the FBI. Let's give the background, first...

I had a legally fraudulent first marriage, in that that fine woman lied to me on one issue I told her would be a deal-breaker for me. ONLY after the wedding did I discover the truth, looking in her diary, in the Bahamas, as she swam. Ever since then, I didn't want to be married, but I was a pastor, and divorce was not an option.

After three years, most of which I lived in a separate room, she brought divorce papers for me to sign, and to spare myself committing suicide, I relented. I was clinically depressed over losing the career (i.e., ministry), and was suicidally depressed three times in my early 20's over a divorce (i.e., ministry-ending), my getting these messages ending (after having literally been teleported from Hillsboro, TX, to Austin, in one second, Fall 1981), and my guilt for not being willing to be a full-time evangelist for zero pay, indefinitely, to test my faith.

Those three depression periods I tried suicide, weakly, with pills in abundance, and some wrist cutting. I did not have the nerve. Weak one! During one of those depression spells, excited over Bible prophecy, but knowing very little about it (a problem I've now fixed, writing two books on the subject, to ensure I'm not so dumb again), with the background of that teleporting, I knew God wanted me to do something BIG for Him, but, at the time, I wanted to die.

I had heard through the late great Don Anderson's teaching that some prophecy character dies in prophecy. I felt myself to be the worst person on earth for NOT going full-time evangelizing, for free, indefinitely, so my depression-warped thinking, suicidal desires and uneducated prophecy knowledge, plus a strange compulsion to do this, to keep family away, so I could write (which I've done 18.75 years, full-time) led me to say something completely untrue, but it was a cry for help!

I claimed to be the man of sin of Rev. 13, and I later learned the teleport was indicative of God leading me NOT to a seminary career, but politics. It happened on the way from seminary (in Ft. Worth) to Houston. I probably learned that two or three years ago. Austin is Texas' capital—duh.

So those three people (Republicans, all) could raise this issue when I run. I just preempted that possibility. I was hospitalized in all three incidents of suicidalness. The first time, I was getting these type messages, which now make up my 1,050 paged Wit and Wisdom book, then it stopped, in Colorado, so it was a heart-breaker!

I broke out of the control of three men who my parents had corral me to seek treatment, when back in Houston, as I just wanted to keep writing, and I begrudged my dad making me get treated. I ended all medicines once I was out, and have never taken a thing since.

However, after the ministry ended, I welcomed the help to recover from its depression (1981-1985, somewhere in that timeframe I got helped three times, to stay alive).

That one statement also taught me that God would lead me to possibly actually see that person rise. I hope I do, but I also know I'll be gone/Raptured before it's official, as with all Christians. It's biblically impossible for that claim to have been true, as I was saved at age eight, and fully committed to God at age 18, but I felt like the worst person ever birthed (Rom. 7:18; I Tim. 1:15), and that's what the Antichrist will be.

I wanted to die, so if I claimed such a foolish thing, maybe I could die, as I remembered Don saying happens. Depression is a very dangerous thing! My mom killed herself over it... starved herself to death over a 21-23 day period. You'll say or do anything to end the pain, even a stupid statement I mailed to the FBI, and told to those three people.

There is NOTHING left any political opponent can dig up, because I already tweeted that I pushed my romantic aspirations too far with two or three dates/girlfriends, but I've ONLY had sex with two women, and both were my wives (at separate times, of course—no polygamy here!).

That first wife may well say when I run that I was mean and cruel about her weight. ABSOLUTELY TRUE. She lied about having a problem with weight, even though I told her if she did have a problem, that was something I could not handle, and I would not marry into. Now I'm the overweight one, with a wife thin as a rail! #Ironies

I once pushed her off of me, after she broke a wine glass on my foot, and, being overweight, she had to catch herself (in a closet), from losing her balance. I never punched or pushed her, I just got her hands off me, and she was hefty. I'm certain there were two or three gals I moved to quickly with, on dates. I only recall one (Miss Hollywood, in the 1980's), but perhaps two may have thought me too fast-moving. They NEVER said so. My skeletons are laid bare. NO ONE can find any more.

If you ever think of trying to scoop my wife or kids, you will get the full weight of the law, and my wrath as an angry, protective bear. Yes, I am running for high office in the next 1.5 years, based on my three political books.

They are my only calling card. I wouldn't dare start any campaign until the world knows their contents, as I am an un-rich, un-famous nobody (II Cor. 12:11). But, most VIP's know of me, through Twitter. Most laymen do not. Book marketing, and doing all that's needed to promote those great ideas from God I will do when the timing is right, and I've got my family funded.

That starts SOON. The books WILL be finalized by Christmas eve, or Christmas day. There are too many EASY fixes for most of D.C.'s and the world's problems, and our books makes them so easy to understand.

One more thing: I wouldn't wish depression on my worst enemy, like CHUMP! I haven't had it since 1986, or taken one pill since, and I passed the law bar in Texas after a mental health review examination. It was my earlier 20's, our current Texas Lieutenant Governor had the same depression issues (my ex-radio talk show hero in the past, Dan Patrick), and if you can come up with the ideas of our books, you're welcome to criticize depression as weakness!

READ the liked tweets on our political Twitter accounts [listed below]. You will NOT find such information in that quantity, or often that quality, elsewhere, because God leads me to think, then type what I hear, when I'm writing. That ends Dec. 25. It started late Nov., 2013, and has NOT stopped. There are witnesses! And there are 12+ books, one 5,000 pages New Testament commentary, probably 40 or more accurate predictions, 6,400+ new product ideas, two websites, 18.75 years full-time writing, and these Twitter accounts and associated liked posts: @Pledgers2020 @PledgersARCHIVE @ImMadTooEdwin @ProphecyForYou @BuildBetterBiz READ!

READ WillYouLiveForever.org, and Facebook (Jim Meroney), and scroll through the media section of THIS Twitter site. You can see all the evidence of my having started the Christian Cabal for good, vs. evil, only by God's initiating. I'll debate any politician anytime on any policy! I'm ready to run! Democrat, now (as of and because of Chump's surprising, unexpected by me win—explained in Wit and Wisdom)!

ASK Jack Graham about his sensing an unusually powerful presence late March, 2015. ASK HIM, media. If he lies, don't trust any words out his mouth in any sermon, ever again! Ask Phil Thames if God didn't, VERY sadly, judge his turning on me. God prepared its outcome for years—He has foreknowledge.

The Cabal LOVE the media limelight. Jack's on Fox, often, as with Jeffress. Ask these men! Beware that people lie, to save million dollar careers, reputations and religious business enterprises. If you don't know that, you shouldn't be in journalism. Put me on a lie detector... I'll take 40.

Ask me if my car teleported with me in it. Very specifically, I left Ft. Worth on I-35 South, for Houston, to attend a Houston Rockets game with my dad, and Eric Habernal (security guard at Memorial City Mall, last time we spoke—many moons ago).

I was in my brand new Baylor graduation reward car—a tan, 1981 Oldsmobile Cutlass Calais, reading my red pocket New Testament in I Corinthians 15, with the phrase 'baptized for the dead.' I questioned for

possible meanings, in context. I looked down to re-read that verse (just after seeing the green Hillsboro sign, about one mile from that town's outskirts); I looked down, looked up again and saw the U.T. football stadium (and, if I remember right, the notorious shooter's tower, to my right). [My BFF in college and seminary attended U.T., for a time, so I knew what Texas' stadium looked like].

I slowed down, rolled down the window, patted the car with my left hand, and said to it, 'Bessie, are we still in 1981?' Then I saw an exit (MLK?) which I took to U-turn, and saw that, mathematically, I had NO chance to be on time in Houston for that basketball game.

I knew I'd be in serious trouble with my dad—NBA tickets are expensive, and who wants to go to a game with your son's friend, as a dad?

I decided I had to invent evidence that I had car trouble. On the way back to Waco, I found a Conoco (or Texaco, probably the former), and begged the owner to fake a receipt indicating a car repair.

I have NO memory of how I was received when I arrived, but I would be furious, if I were him. By the way, he was incensed when I dropped out of seminary in late 1981, getting these type messages, but better—Bible doctrine based, and has likely hated my writing career ever since. I don't discuss anything deep.

That one MIS-speak, UN-true phrase, in the sovereignty of God, has 100 percent allowed me to now be at the end of all that writing, with NO flak from extended family, because if you say something 'crazy,' or act like weird Uncle Bob, they don't ask questions, and leave you alone.

John had his Patmos exile. Paul had ~18 years of anonymity. You can't write with pesterers who oppose you so doing.

My immediate nuclear family of five have ONLY sacrificed, struggled, and supported. They know all I say here is 100 percent true, and they know God leads me. You don't endure these trials without getting stronger, so I won't begrudge the one statement. It's the ONLY way these books could have been done! And done they are, at Christmas. You may recall I said if anything I write is untrue, may God strike me dead overnight. I'm still writing! No casket ordering needed by my family today. Any lie detector I'll take, anywhere, anytime. I am not ashamed. Thanks for listening.

And beyond the 12+ books, and 4,500+ products, I can learn marketing. I have seven library books checked out to read over Christmas ski trip. The world will learn common sense solutions to its many problems. MOST VIP's, and even the Pope and some of India's religious leaders have dropped by. Please buy our book(s). God bless.

That was NOT cathartic, but difficult. It's embarrassing to say you said such a stupid thing! I pray God gives me encouragement so I can keep writing today. It's such a difficult thing to have gone through those three suicidal bouts! WHY did they have to happen, Lord? #Sadness #Tears

VERY sad to have revealed my worst moment in life! Maybe exercise will help. Why did it have to occur? I only speak truth when I'm bound in the Spirit—that was dumb exception. Why, Lord? Am I to be thankful? (Phil. 4:4) #Sadness It's been a rough 1978-2017! SO little money earned to get here. #Sadness

By the way, my kids suffered through losing three grandparents within nine months when my mom killed herself. They have NOT had it easy. #Heroes Why can life be so tough and cruel sometimes, Lord?

They were little children! They barely got to now one of the greatest women to encourage people! RIP, mom #Sadness

When I was 50, we had a birthday party, and my mom announces to everyone, 'Jim's not rich, but he has a great heart.' VERY hard not to begrudge her that embarrassing insult, as a deceased person I'll meet one day! HOW DARE YOU! I'm poorer because I serve God. You ought to try it sometime, vs. adultery!

Let's address my Christian testimony. Age eight, There Is a Fountain (song), second verse. Undeniable call from God to go forward. I did. Water baptized a week or so later. Southview Baptist Church, Lincoln, NE. #sadness at that song, as its author also had severe depression! <https://t.co/Jlajn2neMh> #Sadness

I saw Ken Medema (my mom's friend), about a month ago. Blind, amazing song writer who even my eldest son adored. #Sadness about how rough life is for those people, among whom was that Indian dude yesterday at the library. The cane makes them not run into things, and break their face. We need better products!

Why not GPS with voice recognition speaking Siri to tell them the coming obstacles? He had to walk so slow to avoid crashes. #Sadness #Tears The Fall of man hurt us SO badly—brought death and disease into the world. Why not a beeping noise if a blind person gets too close to any obstacles, like cars have? Make it easier for them!

Such #Sadness Mutes: Why not technology to convert thoughts to a speaking computer? Limbaugh has ear implant technology to hear better. Why not for mutes' thoughts, converted to the speech of SIRI? Deaf? Why not technology that absorbs all conversing people, and immediately transfers it into speech on a smart phone for them? Forget sign language.

What about people in wheelchairs? My post-op breath was so bad, I raced out of church last Sunday. But that sweet gal next to me probably can't afford an automated wheelchair. Her brother played for the Cleveland Browns. Why didn't I push her to her car? Embarrassed about my GERD breath. Too self-absorbed. #sadness

People suffer! Alleviate it! Isn't that what it means to be human? My relative saved a gal from suicide three days ago—THAT's what matters in life, not money, folks! What about amputees, and paralyzed people, or Alzheimer's sufferers, or Michael J. Fox's Parkinson's? SOLVE these things, people, by business, government, charity, or all three!

THINK about homeless people, the poor in the hoods and barrios. If you choose NOT to, as you enjoy wealth, you are shallow and hollow inside—sub-human. <http://bit.ly/2z9aYfg> HEAR those lyrics! Why have I not seen them before? Wake UP, America—please. Political fighting is vain futility!

My daughter adores special needs people. My eldest son loves babies. My other son loves animals. God has the NOT high-and-mighty here to teach us compassion, people! Instead, we've learned to block them out! Why? Selfishness sin! Money pursuits. Not my department attitudes. Great #Sadness this morning.

I would NEVER have learned to care about these matters without going through depression, and being

broke writing for 18+ years! I do thank You now, Lord. Still, #Sadness. That's NOT the way God intended His world to turn out. He will fix it! New Heaven, new earth. #Sadness Thy will, on earth as in Heaven!

Money ends. People never end. Why can't we see this? You end in one venue or the other. There is no middle ground (like politics, today). John 3:16 #sadness

Prostitutes aren't proud of their lifestyle, and disease-risking behavior! Money's NEVER worth selling your body and self-esteem!

Human trafficking? JAIL the culprits! Illegals having BAD lives outside America. Fix your economies, nations from where they come! Terrorists? You will burn in Hell. DON'T be so dumb as to believe that 17 beautiful virgins exist for you. They DONT! Hell awaits. Repent!

Greedy Wall Street executives, and people. Think about others, for once in your pitiful life—NOT just your own family!

Politicians: Do the right thing, or get the Hell out of Dodge. We the people have spoken. Widows: God have mercy on them! I watch the First Forty-Eight TV show a lot—all those lonely wives (as it's usually males who die) have to fend for their family. Why would any human oppose the government helping them a little? HEARTLESS, cold, selfish Hell bound alt-right ideas.

Eighty-one percent of WASP's who went with CHUMP. Live out your religion, I warn you! If you don't, read what WILL occur (I Pet. 4:17).

Homeless: DO YOU WANT TO STAY THAT WAY, or do you need mental healthcare? There are solutions! It's dangerous, and 'insane' to live in the wild, at night, under a bridge. You are a human! Government and charities and churches should help you get on your feet—NOT be a permanent social outcast! Vets should NEVER be homeless! You serve America, and she abandons you? Where's the justice in that?

You in prison: IT is your punishment, NOT shanks and rapes and fights. These things OUGHT NOT BE! (Jas. 3:10, the Bible).

Orphans: How desperate it must be to feel no one must love you in life! They're dead, or gave you up. #Abandonment Psychologically devastating, at least potentially. God loves you. He knows your suffering heart. I've never thought one thought about this, from a busy life. God is never too busy for your prayers! (Jas. 1:27, the Bible)

Elderly: Society less and less respects your wisdom; just considers you a burden. MY apologies for that. You earned our respect! You have physical ailments we all will have. You are no worse than we able-bodied people... you're just ahead of the curve of life! Disabled: Technology is needed for every ailment. #JustDoIt

Are you suicidal? Get pills! Be VERY careful who you tell, because laws kill your chances at avoiding hospitalization! Go to a psychiatrist, immediately! There's hope, even if your circumstances are miserable!

Bullies? Go to Hell, figuratively, not literally! Repent! May jail time be your future. Abused women: NEVER take any crap off any man!

Sexually assaulted women: REPORT THEM TO THE COPS IN EVERY CASE! I know women who have been raped. DON'T let them get away with it! It's YOUR body, and God's temple! Let the law hang 'em by the ___s! Abused kids: NEVER believe you have to live like that! Tell someone!

Jesus mainly cared for the NON-high and mighty, and His rebukes usually, if not always, were against the proud high and mighty. Let that fact affect you, emotionally, today!

Burglars: Get a JOB. They earned their stuff, and it's NOT yours! Quit ruining their lives because you are selfish, or lazy, and evil! Rapists. No words.

Bank robbers and tax cheats: FULL extent of the law prosecutions! Gang bangers who harm people or property: Zero tolerance! Be offered better choices, but it's NOT God's design that you find security among bad peers! (I Cor. 15:33)

Aborters: Reconsider that decision from the vantage point of your child inside! Adulterers: You are hurting your spouse!

Racists: It's ONLY by circumstances you never controlled that you were not born anywhere of any color other than what you are. You can take NO pride in that, or any sexy/beautiful people. (I Cor. 4:7) Rich executives: You are NOT the cat's meow before God. (Jas. 1:10) You WILL face God in accountability for your choices! (Rom. 14:12)

Fat people: You need to thin up, for health, but you are NOT a loser. God loves you equally, as if you were fit and buff! Ignore the haters, and get on a weight loss program. Add water, eggs and oatmeal, etc. Fruits, veggies, and exercise.

Moonshiners: Pay taxes! You're ripping us off, floating you (TV show on in the background).

Teachers: THANK YOU! Vets: THANK YOU. Students: NEVER hassle your teacher, act up, disrespect or ignore them. They are making your future for you, even if you care less how good or bad it will be. You're too young to know this. LEARN!

Employees: Do your work as if God sees your efforts, for He does! Employers: Treat your employees like family, or like you'd want to be treated. (Lk. 6:31) Alcoholics: Get sober. Drug addicts: Get clean. Sex addicts: Get freed! Perverts, get jacked (i.e., strong justice against you).

Scientists and engineers: Design products you speak into that immediately changes what you say in your language to a selected language of those you speak to. Is this that hard?

Animal abusers: Quit demonstrating your INferiority by trying to show you have any power against innocents who can't fight back!

Serious polluters: We ALL have to drink and breathe the air and water you spoil for us all—STOP DOING IT, for an extra buck!

Gambling addicts: You are frittering away your life in futility, if beyond doing it a little, mainly for fun (unless it's your business, and you actually profit). I'm going to randomly stop, here, as I'm a bit tired. #MoreToCome

Continued

In summary, care about more than JUST money. People matter! Any Christian who doesn't evangelize is saying to people they see, to Hell with you, literally! Stop buying into Churchianity! It's NOT biblical.

Serve God, or expect to be broke in Heaven. Pastors, DO EDBS priorities in 2018—NOT later! You dilly dally too much! Bye.

Update: Anti- "Christian" Cabal

TOO late @JoelCRosenberg, and YOUR man caused it! YOU know me very well through, Jack Graham! Take a lie detector if you deny it. See our message today and soon-coming book.
<http://fxn.ws/2kn7Eot>

LISTEN TO THIS EFFEMINATE-sounding MAN! <http://fxn.ws/2kn7Eot> He's the power behind The Apostasy, and has ZERO skills at politics, balance or justice. He's an arrogant hack.

@RobertJeffress HAVE YOU EVER CHOSEN TO EVANGELIZE ALL NEARBY LOST AS I'VE TOLD YOU GOD TOLD YOU TO DO the past three years+?

(Phil. 1:23) ANY Christian who desires prophecy to occur more than they want evangelism to be done fully is selfish, @RobertJeffress. Selfishness sin! Live it up now, for you will be SO poor IF you are going to Heaven. Your STUPID president just set off prophecy events, over time. You are a FAILURE!

I am 100 percent committed to shutting down the "Christian" Cabal in the 2020 election! They are HERETICS, selfish money idolaters who use abortion to push 1940 on America, and implement prophecy withOUT warning all people how to be safe. The most evil false prophets I've even known in person! Ichabod! Laodicean.

Lord, please judge Your people, especially the Christian Cabal handful of foolish pastors who live HIGH on the hog off the hard work of stupid sheep they require an UN-biblical "tithe" from so they can be in mansions here, and outhouses there! And their phony President. Amen. Debate me guys!

Any Washington D.C. political office is ONLY a necessary evil to get GOD things done! Those FOOLish pastors dream of walking in the White House! WHO GIVES a &%\$ about that temporary outhouse housing, compared to Heaven? Men living for this life, and secular vs. spiritual power! Christian Cabal men! (Isa. 55:8)

I hope God destroys their flesh kingdoms! May EVERY small and medium sized church, and every GOOD mega church pastor who did NOT follow those egoists be blessed, and their UN-commanded man-made money idolatry sanctuaries crumble like rubble! Edifices of arrogance, as the world goes to Hell!

TO A MAN, God had me specifically contact every major player in the Christian Cabal, to get them to get their members to lead a movement to get all people to know how to go to Heaven. Those Judases backed political Antichrist to get fame and media attention (say money through increased church members learning of them). They hinted to me I'd get more of a career with them [vs. the democrats]!

They gave a talk radio gig to a seminary president who opposed them, and dislikes Chump, so he'd be quieter! They tried to fire the GOOD man, Dr. Russell Moore. They now have @JoelCRosenberg interviewing pansy Jeffress on Fox all the time. Joel: *You sold out!* I really thought you were better than that, when you were at church.

They backed the Benton Brothers, who were all about fame and media (for money), when the media shut them down. The Godly Caleb pastor did NOT have such a harsh position that got the twins in the hot water, so this Christian Cabal offers JOBS, media exposure, fame. NOT Jesus' priorities! Anathema!

They dug up from the dead Tony Perkins and Ralph Reed's public involvement, silent all during Obama's term! One of those two men had to ask pastors what Christian policies would be of concern! Pat Robertson: You are with this band of misfits, too! His nice female ex-co-anchor came to our church—suffered depression.

When you have to ask Christians what their issues are, they haven't been active in solving them, now, have they? Common sense! The North Texas Presidential Forum and National Day of Prayer was payoff to Jack Graham via Dobson's wife. It's all to humiliate and show disdain for gays as INFERIOR human beings.

Jeffress says TRANS are mentally ill. Conversion therapy is a JOKE. You either save people's souls (via God), or deal with their emotional problems—if they have any. These two issues are NOT related! Spiritual vs. secular—the SAME distinction this Cabal can't make in politics, either!

NO person goes to Hell because they have an emotional problem. Even if Jeffress stopped an aborter or turned a gay man straight, that doesn't save anyone, Bob. You haven't lived up to the 'Doctor' title by your actions this year in politics! My family may have no church home now! Maybe that's how we reunite for church, and they leave.

The Christmas week Saturday evening 6 pm service after Dec. 23rd, if anyone besides my family has a cell phone to record any exit by cops, at Prestonwood, I'd LOVE many witnessing videos! We'll have our own, but many shots/angles convinces more people it actually occurred, if it does. The contract gives them that right!

FULL EXPOSURE is coming their way whether they kick me out or let me stay, and act like none of this is true! The headmaster TRIED to play it both ways, being Chump's buddy, but urging us at the same time. I have NO problem with his own, self-brought-upon predicament, but he's shown morals DON'T matter so I will have NOTHING to do with that type 'man of God.'

In my heart, John Bisagno is my pastor for life! Maybe Tony Evans, though he deserves to be left out of this. He's smart enough to have bugged out 2.5 years ago. That godly man just wants to do God's work—NOT politics! Same with Greg Laurie. Smart cookies!

I feel for Jarrett Stephens, caught in the middle between doing right and keeping a job! He's got to be the errand boy of his control freak human boss, or risk his family missing out on a YUGE payday. He's sincere. I'll pray for his deliverance from such stress! Money's not everything. #MoralsMatter

Let's detail exactly the thoughts behind the Cabal; NOT the dates. The late Adrian Rodgers wrote a piece to several famous pastors, perhaps in Reagan's day, that Ronnie Floyd added to a post, maybe two years ago, saying as goes the Southern Baptists, so goes the nation, through other denominations.

James Robison contacted me on Twitter saying I had NO idea what they were up to on opposing nationalizing gay marriage, then I reminded him I was the one who called them to have the ~50 person conference call he was so insistent was handling it, as if they were on their game, then.

He touted Ben Carson for two years with 'Run Ben Run' ads, and home schooling conference speeches. It was Huckabee who visited Second Baptist Houston in earlier campaigns, and to avoid law-breaking, he spoke to us on marriage. It's all code words for hate gays! Even the Roy Moore life was better for families is likely code talk for gays ruin traditional families.

Unity is how Roy Less described the changes since slavery days. As far as I see, except for dysfunctional families, most people living under one roof are pretty united, Roy Boy! Dobson made a career on 'family.' Any who aren't male-female aren't family, to them.

I can't say I disagree with them on Gods definition of marriage, but it's society and individuals that are stressed, more individualistically selfish and money hungry, thanks to the political belief system this Christian Cabal has adopted, after they wanted to go with the centrism I offered.

It's about gays and aborters. The ONLY two Bible verses in their Bibles! WHAT are they going to do to gays who the law calls married? Crickets! Water under the bridge, except they push Pence to reward his stand against gays; SAME with Roy Moore and Kim Davis. You vehemently oppose gays, we are all for you, says this Cabal.

NO OTHER MORAL ISSUE MATTERS FOR AMERICA! If there were no gays or abortions, America would be great again, like it was when white men owned blacks. This is EXACTLY the logical conclusion to the 'Christian' Cabal's beliefs! CHUMP stumbled into this belief just to gain votes! He played them for self as god.

DO YOU READ THESE TYPES OF COMMENTS ANYWHERE ELSE? There is a Reason for that, and I hope that Reason becomes more obvious as we continue. It is NOT that I have a high IQ. It's probably average! What more shall I say about these men?

The GOOD NEWS is that evangelical support for CHUMP dropped 17 percent in the last month, or so. I PRAY pastors and my Christian brethren are starting to see through the rhetoric of these politically inexperienced men serving Chump, and serving well out of their league, and not disciplining him as they ought, as evidenced by his continued ignorance and immorality.

They sold their souls. I can't imagine why or how you'd do that. They got the idea of America needing another Reagan from me! We do, if he's moral. Trump is NOT Reagan. His son will tell you that until he's blue in the face, Christian Cabal. [Cf.: <http://bit.ly/2HFTqtD>]

Let's talk Jerusalem... Trump HAD to have been facing a FAILure through Kushner, so he threw a monkey wrench in the works to save face! Joel Rosenberg letting Robert Jeffress and Jack Graham say it was a GOOD thing, and telling UN-biblically knowledgeable WASP laymen believe those men know anything about the topic is a scam.

Forget prophecy 100 percent! If you are trying to broker a deal, and you are the arbiter, you NEVER show bias or partiality! Law school dispute resolution 101. Get a law degree if you want to speak on politics, and GO THOROUGHLY EVANGELIZE THE HELL-BOUND NEAREST YOUR CHURCHES, Christian Cabal! God is interested in the Jews and the Arabs, and peace vs. killing. Unrest and disorder are NOT His handiwork. That's ALL Chump did. And in doing so, he has tarnished America's reputation with our G-20 allies! We are NOT leading, we are not following, we are bumblingly making the world more dangerous, and schizophrenically causing chaos—for no reason! That is NOT America. Trump is NOT America. He's reality TV politics! Jerry Springer Show at administering our government.

Life's too serious for that! Human life is too valuable for such nonsense! The health, welfare and safety of Arab and Jew is too valuable to God to CAUSE problems, and double-tonguedly say you pursue peace,

and have made a calculation in the best interests of America, when its ONLY to gain WASP votes in 2020!

If only I knew marketing. When these words get in our books, and I earn a set amount by sales, my full-time energy will be in getting these thoughts to as many people as will listen. The books are basically done. Today's message that has lasted half a day will take quite some time to refine. #Miles2goB4Isleep

Let me ask an honest question: Can anyone in the Christian Cabal do this, live, for hours on end (14, total), un-pre-planned? I rest my case if it matches up with Scripture. Case CLOSED! Ps. 43:1)

You CAN'T make up this headline! <http://fxn.ws/2kn7Eot> I cause a fire, then swoop in as the fire-fighter/savior? EXACTLY what the STUPID Christian Cabal has done—as they're preachers, NOT Bible scholars, especially on prophecy! Men of the fool's gold glitter and sparkle-bedazzled cloth, CAUSING problems!

That's EXACTLY like an Arab building a mosque at the temple mound, then saying we want to engage peace talks. WHO IS SO STUPID THEY CAN'T SEE THIS? Any claiming Christian who believes these Cabal spokespersons! Hand grenades to the peace process don't make peace. E.U. leaders get this! DO any U.S. WASP's?

Trump CERTAINLY doesn't and didn't know it. There's a REASON (and the press/media NEEDS to find it) why CHUMP agreed to such a FOOL's policy. It's beyond WASP votes. Kushner was inept at his job! There was NO chance at peace, so, like 'Nancy and Chuck,' Chump ruins any chances because he saw no deal!

LISTEN (if your ears can handle the shrill) to Jeffress explain why ruining the peace process was God's will! He's VERY emotional about it (~five posts ago). Jerusalem being the Jew's capital is a SPIRITUAL truth, NOT a political reality at this era in history (i.e., pre-prophecy. I'll BET Jeffress owns a D.Min. vs. Ph.D.!

CORRECT: <http://bit.ly/2nZ5Dnt> When Jesus returns, seven years AFTER that 7-year peace deal, is when a capital for Jews matters. If it can be negotiated before, agreeably, fine. God's NO MORE bent out of shape when Jews were in the Diaspora, then if their capital's down the street! It's MUCH better with them in the land, than dispersed abroad.

Two thousand years of history have transpired. Jews want to act like it's 70 A.D., and Arabs want to act like 1948 never happened. DEAL WITH REALITY, especially WASP Christian Cabal in America. Get your nose out of their family dispute if all you're going to do is screw things up!

I would NOT want to be Robert Geoffrey the Giraffe on Judgment Day! You are personally liable for starting prophecy events, "sir"/doctor, through your man-crush, CHUMP. GREAT accomplishment—NOT! There will be NO peace that's lasting until the second coming. Why care about where the capital is? Care that peace prevails, and that righteousness reigns. Be thankful and glad that the Jews are in their land. This is NOT the Millennium; go to seminary again and earn a real doctorate, "sir!" I don't personally care what he (i.e., Jeffress) does, and God can overcome any stupidity of man, but he is MIS-representing Christianity! That concerns me.

The dumbest statement I've heard since I first learned of the Christian Cabal's existence is that all past U.S. presidents were FAILures at Israeli peace dealing. They did the best they could, under hard

circumstances. Dropping a bomb in any chances for it ISN'T an improvement, do-do men! Christian Cabal.

HOW do you let a wife and a husband who divorce access their prior home? Our book gives four answers. I'm NOT going to educate you men any more than I have the past three years, and your sermons at Prestonwood prove it the four years prior! Get your own brain, and pray, and study more! Bumbling buffoons, politically.

The TYPICAL conservative knee jerk reactions to argue that America is NOT any other nation, so any nations who oppose us aren't our role models, or you're a "globalist." That way, they can leave their brains and consciences in the dumpster, and think Chump just did something great in Israel, despite world opinion.

One-world government is supposed to occur in the Tribulation. Why don't you great "thinkers" work for that evil end, too, if you think you yourselves can orchestrate prophecy. ONLY God does it, and in it you will be judged! You've even claimed Trump's election shows God's handiwork, and one of you said it shows "revival."

First, WHO called for revival four+ years ago, and you followed his lead? God through me, here. UN-important, but I will remind you, because you act like I didn't get you started in all this, for GOOD stuff, and you warped it for evil. DUMB.

My point is, revival is SOVEREIGN! Read a dictionary to learn what it really means! It means NO man can P.R. stunt their way into its IMITATION! And it DOESN'T mean Trump votes are evidence. Voting for ignorance and immorality is the OPPOSITE of revival, better known as apostasy! I'm expecting ZERO Christians to back me on this message, because they fear "disunity."

The Bible does NOT share those fears, when people are biblically WRONG in the name of Jesus! TO A MAN, excepting Jack Graham, these Cabal members REJECTED EDDBS priorities I wrote them, and their peers about for 1.5 years as they came by here. They begrudged missing the Reagan days, politically, MAINLY! Idolatry.

They held a conference call of maybe 30-50 pastors sometime after April, 2015, and decided Adrian Rodger's message of old needed a revived Moral Majority effort. I mocked them before that for that organization DYING when 'AIDS is God's judgment on gays' Falwell died. I even asked Dobson if he's retired.

I blamed their seeking fame and fortune since 1985, and earlier complacency allowing Roe to be passed, when I was a mere lad. They took this blame personally! My point was, wake up and stop being wusses, and let righteousness reign. Does anyone in their right mind thinks that's what has happened via CHUMP? JUST the opposite!

Extremism, hate, KKK resurrected, alt right policies, division, violence ('I can shoot someone on NYC streets and still keep these dummies' votes). YOU SUPPORTED THIS ENVIRONMENT, for Jesus? For Jesus? For the Devil, Cabal! WOW! For Jesus, they say.

Ban every abortion in red states, if not nationally. Force women to use coat hangers; that's Jesus' way. Force gays to NOT have long-term relationship through conversion therapy (i.e., forced salvation, when it's free-willed). This is the Jesus of the Bible?

This DOESN'T mean abortions are virtuous, or homosexuality is not a sin in the Bible—it's one of about 22 abominations listed in Leviticus. These men ONLY see the ONE in that list! HOW convenient! (SNL church lady reference). It's ALL for GOP extreme right policies. Screw the poor. ALL government help of anyone is evil. Government bad—Annie, get your gun!

And as a 100 percent rabbit trail, isn't it ironic that the people who believe God protects them most buy guns to protect themselves the most? In guns we trust? This DOESNT mean I'm opposed to gun ownership, but that irony CAN'T be lost on lost people. I think I'm done here, for now. #FoodForThought. One 40 minute nap since 2 am!

Forget prophecy 100 percent in politics! ALWAYS do the right thing. Favoring the Jews over the Palestinians was NOT being an impartial arbiter. I laugh out loud with that headline that evangelicals seek peace. That's the school yard bully stealing your lunch, and punching your nose, and touting peace-seeking! WOW!

Trump CAN be goaded. I challenged him to settle Israel's issue, because he very well may end up being the Antichrist. I did that a year ago regarding bombing, after Syria gassed their people, and he responded, then said Ivanka wanted him to. He stays on Twitter as fear of my not getting off it.

And I haven't since Nov., 2013. The exact dates are in our book. Ask any famous politician in D.C. if they know of <http://AmericanAnswers.org> on Twitter. You can leave my name out of it. I care less either way! Christmas in the White House, Jack Graham? Glorifying in shame! You TRY to separate pastor role from activist. I'm exposing it here, and elsewhere, for all to see. I shine lights in darkness. God had me behind the scenes of the Wizard of Oz act, and it's just like the movie. Isn't that EXACTLY the analogy I used on TripAdvisor that angered you enough to call me in for the contract? You should remember the illustration WELL! 2013!

The church members know NOTHING of these matters, for the most part. For a couple months several of them did, because he thought I would get on the Cabal train. When I didn't, their accounts faded. I blocked many of them, anyway. Speaking of, I'm going to un-block Phil Thames now, as I promised... I already had. I'm not a vindictive person, and I like people to learn things. I don't even remember, but it's in character for me to get over his betrayal. He was just a tool for much bigger things God was up to. Sorry for your wife! She did great things to prevent abortions. RIP. Hope your daughters are fine.

Headmaster even challenged me on that assertion in a sermon, because what took her started four to five years prior. God foreknows. You think He didn't know He'd call me into politics 30+ years ago, when He had me start writing (1978), or get a law degree? I NEVER had one thought of politics until Mar., 2015, excepting to write on common sense policy. I wanted D.C. cleaned up. I thought God would use me, but had ZERO idea how. Selfishly, I just wanted the writing obligation/burden to stop, as I do this moment, so the only way is to write. Take breaks, and you are freed up later. I ain't waiting any longer!

I'll write all weekend if it will end this effort on Twitter and for books! It's hard! It's been 18.75 full-time years since 1982 (not consecutively). It's work! It's tiring! It causes trouble. It causes stress and poverty. I enjoy it, but I'm tired of it.

I've told God no more several times—ask my wife. I shocked her today when I asked her to pray this ends, or I'm going to rebel! I simply know what happened to Jonah when he wasted time in the whale's

belly. All he did was delay having a good time! If you've got to do something God's called you to, do it sooner than later. I HOPE I'm done.

Christmas WILL be the deadline, but I wouldn't complain finishing early and taking a day or two off. I haven't in years. I'm NOT complaining, but complaining. Ha! The Bible calls this compelled (I Corinthians), and bound in the Spirit (Acts). John, in Revelation, calls it 'in the Spirit.' NOT just Spirit filled; John was that ~100 percent of the time.

MORE true stories: Cambodia, Nov. 1996, Global Mission Fellowship mission trip... God led the largest number of pastors I disciplined to respond as anyone. The group toured sites. God had me evangelize people by myself, finding a college student studying ESL who was sitting with an English dictionary. He led me to write down 13 words in their language, to show them a Gospel presentation, of sorts. Being 6'5", kids flocked to you, as an American. Parents, apparently let them run free a lot of the day(?).

Pol Pot was still alive, and the Khmer Rouge were in the outer lands. I preached a 'sermon' saying what they did was wrong, but they could be saved just as easily as the crowd in that room. The group's headmaster and I went door-to-door, until we heard a gunshot, and he said, 'the better part of wisdom is we go the other way.' I agreed. I used a pig as illustrative of our sin being dirty, then was told they value them like pets in their home. Sort of like when Paul had to split up an audience when he misspoke in Acts.

They offered us food—they were so kind. I always refused, because they had flies all over them. Graciously I thanked them, and said my body can't absorb food with flies, safely.

God led me to use the kids to tell others about Jesus, I think it was through comic books our group provided. All locals always wanted money, because a quarter was at least a month's salary, if I recall the math details right. I usually don't. I will be called arrogant for these stories. I'm teaching readers that I am NO stranger to biblical Christianity, so let the Bible decide between what I say, and the Christian Cabal, if they differ! Never trust any man. Be Berean! (Ac. 17:11)

I'd LOVE God to call me home, but I'm NOT suicidal. Just tired. I can't see how I can write anymore. Beam me up, Scotty! &Miles2GoB4I Zzz.

Let's address the division in America. I NEVER hold back. I'm as black and white as you'll ever NOT want to see. It's blacks vs. whites, rich vs. poor, government is good vs. is bad. Business is good vs. is bad. This is NOT America! One nation under God, INDIVISIBLE! The UNITED states. A more perfect UNION.

Accept differences! Let lefty states be out there. Let righty states be stingy jerks, as much as possible. Common ground allows variance vs. cookie cutter standardization! Justice requires that ALL Americans benefit from policies, and NO favoritism. Read our three books. I'm tired. Bye.

Fortunately, I think I'm done for awhile. One P.S. is that J. Graham THOUGHT by having Greg Laurie evangelize through the ATT Stadium, I'd get off his back. I DID. But with this Christian Cabal for weird, warped Christian views, often, I'm right back on His case, through our Lord. I only learned of their political antics on 6/23/16!

Why will there be no peace in the Middle East until Jesus returns? Two reasons. God said, and, relevant to politics, BOTH sides claim the same assets as historically theirs. That NEVER works out well. Obama did a better job in the Middle East than what Chump did! That ought to rile up some dumber Christians!

No progress is better than reversal. I'm TRYING to make this simple for Trumpsters. If you have cancer, and do nothing, that is better than a botched surgery that kills you.

How else can I make this cartoon simple for Trump loyalists? An ex-Dolphins player as an NFL referee wouldn't be seen as neutral officiating a Dolphin's game. HOW do I illustrate what Chump did, and why? He is the duplicitous, double-tongued SNAKE. He gives lip service words of peace seeking, then botches the chances to achieve the aim he just stated was his. That's too academic. "Peace, peace." That's Trump. (I Th. 5:3) That's too much Bible for a Christian Trumpster devotee (even though II Th. 2:11 perfectly describes their faith in him). Try this: Four million Frenchman CAN be wrong, but consensus is often how God speaks. The WORLD speaks to Donnie, but he's deaf. Let's try one more, then get into nitty-gritty's: A judge in a divorce court is trying to settle a couple's estate, when the FIRST thing he does before hearing either side's case is award custody of the one and only child to the wife. That's what CHUMP did last week. Then the judge says, proceed with presenting your cases. Yeah, right!

Let's describe what best case scenarios are: 1. ZERO violence. Every party ignores the other, puts up with and only tolerates the other. Have you not heard Iran's leaders say they want to wipe Israel off the map? Some extremists will stop at nothing to get the whole enchilada. That will NOT happen before a HORRIBLE, seven year stint on earth, and American doesn't control it starting, or and can't let nations destroy Israel.

I even advised @netanyahu to bomb the Iran nuclear facilities around 2009 when they were near trying to do so. I left word on their state website. I wasn't even on Twitter then. So let us—ALL humans NOT Jew or Arab—encourage them NOT to pursue all-or-nothing answers.

It's exactly like two brothers inheriting a mansion, and the dad left no will for the division. They'll fight each other if government laws don't intervene. Forget the fact of what God will do in the future about it—we can't make public policy on religious beliefs of prophecy.

So, the best we can do is the right thing, under the circumstances. That would NEVER be to favor one side over the other, even though the Jews are called, in the Bible, God's people. SO WAS Ishmael. In today's politics, and era in history, America and even Christians are NOT to say Jews are superior to Arabs! They are equals.

If they are evil, or terrorists, they are NOT equals. It's NOT like every Jew is Mother Teresa, and every Arab is Hitler (and vice versa). An arbiter shows NO partiality, just like God. (Rom. 2:11) Christians in America want America to protect Israel based on Gen. 12:3. To be FAIR/JUST to BOTH sides does NOT violate that! (Mic. 6:8)

(Ps. 33:12) The Christian Cabal is TRYING in the flesh (vs. trusting in the Spirit) to force (vs. free-willedly) make America a nation FOR God, when He tells us to pray (Ps. 122:6), and evangelize people. I would no more put any alt-right gun to any Arab-American's head and say you will vote for Christian values as I'd want them to force me to do for Islam values.

FREE-WILLED CHOICE. That's the American, and the Christian way, and America is NOT a dictatorship or a theocracy. The people decide, so you have to CONVINCe, not force, through chumming up to CHUMP as religious lobbyists!

The Johnson Amendment: Does the United States majority want preachers dictating public policy? You see how well they did last week! Texan Lyndon Johnson didn't want politics and religion mixed to the point that there is no church-state separation, as it's freedom of religion—NOT from religion or state sponsored/established religion.

Finally, 'religious liberty:' Can a Jehovah's Witness refuse a life-required blood transfusion for their dying child? Can Mitt Romney NOT serve in the military (like Muhammad Ali), and not be slandered as an unpatriotic traitor?

At the same time, America banned polygamy—a religious value of the past among some people. What gives? When does religion affect U.S. policy? When the people decide its values should affect our laws, but America is a land of laws. Legal precedent controls what can be done, and there's a PROCESS for changing laws. And due process is required.

Trying to shove your religious values down America's throat because you got a WEAK and ineffectual lout elected so you can ban abortions is the WRONG PROCEDURE! But what else would you expect from NON-lawyer religious zealots? Zealot, by definition, involves NON-thinking; zeal alone. (Rom. 10:2).

If Buddhists controlled the population of a Michigan town, and decided to change American laws, our Constitution governs. Same with Jews, Hindus, Islam, and Christians! No one religion dominates. Religion is SEPARATE! We are not in an earlier era of Europe under Constantine! No official document says America is a Christian nation.

Christians are called to influence society for good. Salt and light. Thy will be done on earth. God no more forces His will, as Calvinistic predestination. Now I KNOW I lost all Trumpster Christians! Too heavy.

Let me try to lighten it up, water it down, and bring in a cowboy illustration: You own a farm, or a ranch. Someone steals your horse. Why is that wrong? God says, and our laws agree with Him. Our theft laws were not taken from the Bible, directly, as in the Founding Fathers did not search chapter and verse before ratifying the Constitution, to see if it matched the ten commandments of Roy Moore, or any other parts of Scripture.

Natural law is also a bridge. Unreligious people intuitively know it's wrong to take your horse, like the one Roy Less is going to ride into town to vote on, like the new sheriff in town... IN BLAZING SADDLES. Sorry Roy; I used a black man to illustrate! NOT the good ol' days analogy, for you.

The serious point is if you want to have laws passed, get the people on your side. If a majority of Americans want Israel to be set ablaze by DUMB decisions, let them lobby Congress to pass laws declaring Jerusalem Israel's capital!

And if the majority clamors for bad policies, RESPONSIBLE politicians say NO. That's NOT a dictatorship controlling people's lives, as Limbaugh and Levin allege, but order, reason, rule of law, and representative government. You represent, but you are expected to have some smarts, more than those who have little time for more academic politics, because they WORK for a living, UN-like current-day Congress, who mainly fuss and fight, but I digress.

Elections matter. Votes matter. Political parties can't ignore results or voters, but they DAMN (that word is in the Bible, Christians) well better be smarter than the average bear, or NEVER ELECT THEM. Do

U.S.A. a favor and THINK before you vote. Quit all being Kool-Aid drinkers, blind party sheep, and rubber stamp party yes men and women. America needs you the people/voters to step up.

OBVIOUSLY the politicians can't do much right, currently, and for several years, or longer. Mainly gridlock. You pay for that? DUMB decision!

Politicians love those jobs! They fight tooth and nail to keep or secure them. Why? They're paid too damn much for the results we don't get for our money! And it's NOT so much their salaries, but perks and ego-stroking power and prestige. Set some standards, and don't let them in if they don't meet those standards! Kick out any and all bums!

Common ground is the only reasonable way forward. Ping pong politics is the only other alternative: Dominate your opponent, then he'll dominate you later. Dumb as a donkey (the name of our first political book). We could secede, but it's NOT necessary. My way or the highway be damned! I'm kind of liking using that biblical term today, because it's about church time for my family, and you need a fresh cup of hot coffee thrown in your face to see reality AS IT IS.

LISTEN to these lyrics: <http://bit.ly/2ymNEae> You believe in evolution? I believe in devolution. Our politics hasn't matured since this song was top 40 on the radio! Maybe it has gotten worse. Social media hasn't helped, nor lessening the standards of journalistic reporting, FCC! You can vent and hate in ways you'd rarely have the b_ills to do in person, because you feel powerful when you can't be punched in the nose behind a smart phone!

And when you do protest/take to the streets, violence happens, often. IS THAT THE WAY AMERICA SOLVES ITS OWN PROBLEMS, because if it is, I want NOTHING to do with their foreign policy in my part of the world is a REASONABLE response of EVERY other nation! America used to lead. That's NOT leading by moral example!

You CAN'T lead without integrity. No one admires Mother Teresa and Gandhi because they were scoundrels or criminals, because they were NOT. You can only follow a morally black sheep off a cliff. Congress needs to take the reins, be the adult in the room, and make America proud of herself again! NO clowns.

Leave it to talk radio to entertain people with hog wash reality TV ideals that biasedly favor one side. They're paid MILLIONS to stir up the stupid. I said it. I listened for 20 years to Limbaugh. He's filthy rich making white males angry. That's NOT a skill on loan from God, but from Satan, WASP Christian alt-righters and the Christian Cabal.

An aside: One other positive of my prior-referenced misspeak of the early 1980's—it is a thorn in the flesh to keep you humble when God gives you revelation knowledge not available elsewhere!

Let's address world problems solutions—AGAIN (we do so in our book, so I hope its new ideas): The homeless need jobs, skills, clothes for work, transportation, motivation, a bath, haircut and dress for success, job search and job interviewing skills—and a place to live. In short, they need money.

Wars. Neutral arbiters broker resolutions of disputes in the best interests of both sides, with compromise and common ground. PAUSE...

I'm SO sleepy I just tried to delete a retweet, and deleted the original, sadly. Here was when James Dobson came to recruit by innuendo (3/29/15) I NEED sleep!: HEAR @DrJamesCDobson today @9:15

and 11 at a MAJOR North Dallas church. He MAY even have some words on the Church and gay marriage!?' Family values.'

Christians may be hated the world over, but NONE of them should ever suffer persecution because of their sin or ignorance (i.e., valid opposition). (I Pet 4:15; 12/2/18)

Update: Personal Stories

Time for more true stories: My eldest son came into this world, after wife's water broke three hours after I landed from Taiwan on that prior-mentioned mission trip to Cambodia. My wife told me on a Friday I needed to come back, and the earliest possibility was a two-day trip. God's sovereign timing!

One church, when I walked in to see the pastor, and met him, then asked if he would go evangelize the house outside his front glass foyer wall said, 'we share the same goals, and when God in His sovereignty leads their and my paths to cross, I will share Christ with them. In other words, you do/walk the talk—I talk it (Water's Edge, Frisco; I'm recounting events I may have deleted from our website, to be nice—NO MORE Mr. nice guy; people's eternal souls are at stake and are too important!).

I walked into another one (sales teaches you that you never set appointments, or you're booking failure), and the pastor preached an Easter sermon on how life is so good here in one of the richest counties in Texas, so what do we have to offer lost people that's better? STUIPDEST misunderstanding of man's problem! Life in Christ is NOT about having it good on earth; people face HELL, you damn foolish one. The church was renamed after we posted, for whatever reason. LifePoint is its somewhat new name.

The method to our madness is to PROVE to the reader that the WASP church is NOT serious about your eternal soul, for they have the answer, and hide it under a bushel—YES!

Next, I had a phone interview with a mega church Bible church in Racine, WI, but since I didn't have connections to get Coach Dungee (a Christian) to speak, I didn't meet their need for an Evangelism Minister. Entertainment and the celebrity attraction method is NOT commanded, dummies!

In the grace of God one of my sales clients in Houston told me at the time, that Second Baptist rakes in \$1 million a week, when that interview process ended with a phone call about an alleged hiring freeze. SURE!

Four Corners church, Frisco (now under new management, with a changed name) had a staffer accuse me of possibly having an 'emotional problem,' because I cared so much about evangelism. He has a sin problem, because he is peacefully ignoring evangelizing all nearby lost people. I'll take my allegation over his any day!

I had a job at KKHT Christian radio, Houston, in sales. I brought them the best, and perhaps ONLY sophisticated four clients. They TAUGHT us (in training) to lie about our listenership size, and say we didn't subscribe to any ratings agencies, but our fans were VERY loyal to our advertising clients. They had one nice conference room to impress droppers-by.

The operations manager used a bent index finger to illustrate how you make potential clients think we weren't a hole in the wall with some hokey antenna—you make a joke about its perceived smallness with that bent finger.

Wall Street pressured metrics so much, that was ALL that mattered, at a 'Christian' radio station, owned by SALEM Communications.

In the past two months, Dr. Graham brought an executive from their Dallas affiliate to testify in church that they REALLY, really, really loved the Bible—all 66 books, all __ number of chapters, all __ number of verses. It was their knowing my website will get known, and it tells of this story—100 percent ACCURATELY. Save face, reputation, market "image." Common theme among these folks/types.

Next, in Houston, I interviewed for the Jesus Video Project Director job (i.e., Campus Crusade). When I learned the videos were being sold to church's pastors for between \$18-25 apiece, and costs were ~\$3, I complained. Quickly the conversation went another direction, and I got no offer. Ministry for money. Balaam attitude and priorities—ANOTHER common theme.

Church is BIG business, like this article detected years ago: <http://cnn.it/2ubxEH2> WONDER why they're in the GOP's butt pocket? Wonder NO MORE!

Next, College of Biblical Studies, Houston (now renamed). I taught evangelism. When I said pastors are to blame for poor numbers of laymen who ever evangelize (5 percent ever win ONE soul to Jesus in their lifetime), the next semester was to be taught to pastors, and one student asked me, 'will you say that next semester?' I replied, 'I tell the truth, consistently.' Suddenly they had a staff professor who was going to teach the next semester's class. They also learned I do NOT adhere to the Lordship Salvation heresy, and it was the school's dogma.

Next, when Ed Young Jr. preached on Christians having a week of sex, and Christian married couples ought to be the most excited about and engaged in sex (to sell his book, where he and his wife slept on the roof of the church to garner publicity), I opposed that carnal approach to draw a crowd, and sided with Robert Jeffress, who was, at that time, staunchly advocating straight marriage sex as the biblical way. My Sunday School classmates, at a restaurant, were praising Ed for his sex emphasis. I debated, but Bible ignorants remain stubborn.

Finally, I wrote the number one Christian radio station's management, and asked why they never speak of evangelism. He said the staff debated that, but the audience wants to be encouraged. They NEED to be exhorted! God doesn't have us here to party, and just feel good. Later, they started airing Greg Laurie one minute blurbs, so that's a start!

My point? I've been pushing the WASP church for FULL evangelism since about 1985 onward, and doing it before then myself, until recently. I will NEVER let up in that message, but they RESIST! 81 percent of them will support a carnal 'baby Christian' (more likely: lost, political opportunist), because it's a jury of their peers. People without Jesus go to Hell. I did NOT say if you are not a Christian, or church-goer, I said people without Jesus go to Hell. Those who CLAIM to know Him are supposed to stop people from going there.

They offer every excuse under the sun... I'm a sinner, not a goer. I evangelize by my lifestyle. That's not my personality. I invite neighbors to church. Please read our website for a list of more. The Christian Cabal wanted political power, but appeased me for two years with MyHope and the ATT Stadium evangelism crusade, and a smattering of SBC revival prayer meetings.

Want to know EXCELLENT Christian ministries to counter this negative trend? Evangelism Explosion, Campus Crusade, and The Navigators. If ALL you do is go to church, you're missing much of the MAIN point of why you got saved in the first place. Bye, for now.

Oh yeah, I said I'd name my mom's suicide empowerer, by bifurcating first and last name in two tweets.

I've already stated his first name, several times, in BOLD. His real wife's last name was still Carey last time we spoke. Is that cryptic enough for you? Ro Ro Ro your boat gently down the stream to Hell.

I contacted two churches where he was seeking to be a deacon, and warned them what he did to my mom, in affairs, and her suicide. I DOUBT he'll land that gig there. I called the president of HBU, and said you need to take your endorsement off the book he wrote glamorizing how "God" led him to my mom. I HOPE he did.

I called channel 5 Belize TV to warn the widow of a suicided husband in government service that a fake Texas oil man was schmoozing her to inherit that island. I wrote BOTH my Texas Congressmen to pass a law to outlaw people schmoozing the elderly, for money, by marrying them. I called it the con artist law. It was a nothing burger in Austin!

HOW do I know these details? When you cease paying people, they talk. 'Nuff said. Honesty is sacrificed when you're in the employ of another, as people don't bite the hand that feeds them, even if their conscience witnesses what is wrong being done before their eyes. That's how I know of three women, when mom was still married.

Guess where my mom's buried? The furthest corner near a roundabout, in another family's plot! Cheapskate who sold my dad's home for ~\$600K couldn't even let her lie by her lonesome; had to hitch a ride with strangers, six feet under. #Tears RIP hero!

Memorial Oaks still has her obituary online: Joanie Meroney is how we knew her, and Grady Nutt (Christian comedian, RIP) used that rhyming name in an album, just as (blind) Ken Medema loved her way back when, as we brought him home for meals (before he was famous), and she danced with Wayne Newton, and won Name That Tune, missing the grand prize by one song. RIP, hero! #Sadness

You can ask anyone over age 60 at Tallowood Baptist Church, Houston concerning Joanie Meroney, when she was married to 'Elmo' (not the tickle me doll). ALL you will EVER hear are hilarious, joyful and encouraging testimonies! ASK THE PASTOR! Ask the older staff. God brought love on two legs with that Baylor beauty! #MissHer

Childhood sweetheart of my dad. He probably never dated anyone else. Married just one month shy of 50 years. Ms. Texas Senior, 2005. Ms. Nebraska runner-up when I was a kid. #Gone2soon. Suicide is a horrible way to go. Her song to me was always: <http://bit.ly/2ym45Um> Writing for personal catharsis!

One day I will see her again. The older I get, the more excited I am that that event will take place. Life of the party. Glue that held our family together. Singer, dancing, Baylor lover. Native Houstonian. Charity volunteer. Long-time Sunday School teacher. Advocate for the disabled. #Mom

HERE's the cryptic "fiction" (wink-wink) story I wrote the night of mom's funeral, since the family would NOT let me spill the beans (AKA, tell the truth). Brush facts under the rug, like Jesus would—NOT! <http://bit.ly/2AijeYw>

Update #1: Childhood Memories

Favorite childhood events: Indy 500 three times, Hawaii, Europe, Devils Head snow skiing, Lake of the Woods architectural home. I've confessed this here, before, but I streaked once in Illinois, at night; no one saw anything, but did it with a male friend, on a lark. I had a lust wall of Playboys my Frosh year at Baylor, and cussed quite a bit that year, too (still do, when really angry).

I played strip poker around age 12, with one of my BFF's and his girlfriend, and lost. Funny childhood memories. The man behind our home in Houston cemented fence posts on our property line, so mom and I pulled them out and threw them over, at midnight. RIP, hero!

SAD day recalling times with my amazing mom. My dad defended my case of squealing my '72 T-bird tires, filming rocks that could have caused lack of traction. He quit a sales job because the owner misrepresented the quality of the tiles to consumers. #HonorableMan, getting older every day.

My dad's advertising clients, to a 'T', would, to this day, say he's the most honorable, humble and honest salesman they have ever met. ALL over West Houston, they will STILL remember him! His car license plate used to read, 'Tikl-me.' There is no more committed volunteer at his home church—period!

My grandmother was a HOOT. Rich, and caustic. She would ask maître D's, "who do you have to sleep with to get a table in this joint," with complete sarcastic sincerity! My mom's mom wrote the ASCAP musical, 'Music Did It.' Her husband was the greatest human I've ever known in real life. A Jehovah's Witness—Popo. #Sad

Perhaps I was a 'momma's boy?', with two siblings, BOTH female, but you would be too if you ever met my mom! No one could deny her. She NEVER knew a stranger. She missed the final question on Name That Tune (TV game show), by saying, 'I'm the happiest girl in the world' (vs. 'whole U.S.A.'), then quipped, 'well I am.' #Sadness RIP, KJM.

If any Christian boomer still has an LP collection, with Grady Nutt's album (Christian comedian, RIP), he says, "Joanie Meroney"—now that's a funny name. No—that's a funny gal. My FONDEST memories in life were before she left my dad! Smart, beautiful, witty, personable—IRREPLACEABLE mom. RIP, five years later.

True confession, if I've visited my mom's grave, it's been once—maybe ZERO. Her husband-empowered suicide is still too painful, and what's the point? She's not there. Memories are all we have. I'd rather think of her than stare at a plot of grass. HORRIBLE end to an awesome life. #Tears

In tribute to my great mom, on the way to Waco, today, I will sing until God restores my voice to the quality it was before throat surgery (if that occurs). She was always a lead singer in her Joyful Noise Christian band. I will take her funeral CD of favorite songs, and cry my way to my eldest son at B.U.

THANK YOU mom, for teaching me what love is, honesty, caring for others, and the disabled, to serve the Lord, be funny, sing, bake cakes (which I have not learned, and don't plan to), and sic 'em bears! You were RIPPED OFF in this life by a morally criminal husband. May God judge his worthless soul! #Suicide in 2012.

My mom always mocked with the phrase, 'conform and be dull.' She also taught me, 'Great minds discuss ideas; average minds discuss events; small minds discuss people.' Ask ANY Houstonian who knew Joanie Meroney if they liked or admired her. If you get one NO, they're liars. RIP, family glue! #Gone2soon

When we were in Hawaii, the condo had a two-way mirror shower facing the outside balcony. I knew she was showering, so I went on that deck, pointed to the mirror, and laughed (AS IF you could see anything), and she told me later that she was so shocked to see me outside. I loved cutting up with her. RIP.

Also in Hawaii, I stepped on a sea urchin, and my mom volunteered to supply the vial of pee needed to ease the sting. ALWAYS giving! Always putting others first. Always smiling and joyous. Always singing, and encouraged people, helping people. She assisted cancer patients in Houston, and went to Baylor. #Hero

At her funeral, my eulogy said she simply ran out of gas in her emotional tank (i.e., depression). A pastor, at the meet-and-greet, afterwards, asked if he could lift that analogy for a sermon. She gave too much, and cared not enough for herself (Jn. 15:13). Sacrificial saint. I can't wait to reunite in Heaven!

Off to Waco. I devote this trip to the memory of my great mom. I will listen to all 18 of her favorite songs—if I can endure the pain. My kids were RIPPED OFF not knowing her long enough, especially my twins! God, bring justice to her suicide empowerer! I pray for justice, not vengeance. May it be.

Update #2: Tribute to My Mom

I'm starting to see that, somehow, my mom was a part of that 14-hour vision, for my sorrow over her suicide started the decades of memories, and thoughts of her remain afterwards. So, in tribute, her favorite tunes CD is being played as I edit that vision for our book. Love you, mom! See you in 20 years, or so. Can't wait!

Sad, and missing my closest friend in life. "Voluntary" death by dehydration #Suicide. BEST mom anyone could EVER have! RIP, and can't wait to see you Heaven—but not anytime soon!



Joanie Meroney ("mom")

Update #3: More Stories (12/10/17)

I chased a DUI driver until the cops caught him, and chased a bank robber in seminary, until he turned around and pointed the security guard's confiscated REAL gun (in Ft. Worth), and I full-Nelsoned a hit-and-run driver after two smaller guys couldn't tackle him, as we drove by the scene on I-10, Houston. FUN TIMES!

I forgot one other cool event: In Cambodia, for mission work, my second cousin was connected to the ambassador; he gave me a letter to give him. I rented a motorcycle ride, and entered the palace compound through three armed guard stations. No one in the group believed I went in there. THEIR LOSS—SUCKERS!

P.S.: NO Christian Cabal member will EVER accuse me of "NOT being pro-Israel." I lost a Headhunter job after I landed an accountant, because the owner saw my Bible and said, "Are you pro-Israel." He was short man, near Hwy 6 at Barkers Landing (Houston). He told me to pack my things and leave. I intimidated him as I left. (12/10/17)

Update #4: Even More Stories
(12/12/17)

Further true stories: I said one of my BFF's I met holding my Gospel Signs. The younger man who introduced us (in that teachers Sunday School class) and I later went door-to-door witnessing in a nearby apartment complex, together. Since Dave Strawn has passed, I'm SO glad Mr. Garza is connected on Facebook. (12/12/17)

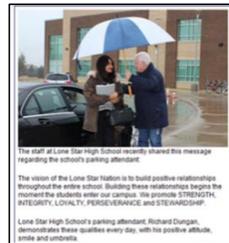
I met my friend, Venga (who has held those signs with me on multiple occasions) when his van gate was open, so all at the library could see he had a Gospel sign propped up there, as he did his work inside. I left a note of CONGRATATIONS on his windshield.

When my eldest was severely bullied, I threatened possible lawsuit against his school district if he didn't get transferred (24, mainly foo'-ball players, named and turned in to the discipline administrator!), and a secretary said policy allows NO TRANSFERS.

Once I said I'm an upset dad who's a lawyer, five minutes later he got his transfer, but I had to drive him for one and a half years to the FURTHEST away FISD high school—TWICE A DAY; I jokingly say it was located in south Oklahoma.

My point? While there, every day (I'm gathering tears!) this GODLY senior citizen greeted every drop-off vehicle with a pleasant, enthusiastic 'good morning,' and 'welcome!' Same for every day. He, too, dies, and the school (Lone Star, whose football are stars this and that year!) holds a prayer gathering in his memory (at the school flag pole).

I later learn that he was a deacon or elder—one of the most humble and godly Christians I ever had the privilege of getting to know, a bit. One day, he just wasn't there greeting us. If you scroll down our media section (on Twitter), you can see their tribute to him; a retiree and saintly saint!



School Tribute to Mr. Dungan

My point? At that venue also is where I chatted with an avid anti-abortionist Christian, whose huge sign was graphic. At first, he doubted my salvation, because I told him abortion is NOT the only sin men engage in, and that the grotesque picture on his signs (at a school in the early morning, for HIGH SCHOOLERS) wasn't exactly the best way to do evangelism. Advocacy against abortion, yes, but NOT evangelism.

When I told him of my ministry experiences, and showed him I was certain of my conversion (stating that if that 18-wheeler veers off and hits us, I see Jesus today), he finally agreed that some people who are NOT radical like him (on their approach) could also be saved.

I invited him to do actual, non-political activist evangelism, and he declined. I'm recounting venue-oriented experiences, and saying to be an advocate against bullying, and for your kids!

When Greg Laurie held his ATT Stadium Harvest America crusade, my eldest son and I took Gospel Signs (I have about six). We passed out tracts before the event, but saw NO use for having brought them, until, after it was over, a gal held signs saying Rev. Laurie was going to Hell.

We ran to the parking garage, grabbed two signs, and held them behind and above her head, to oppose her FALSE message! GOOD TIMES.

Update #5: Ever More Stories
(12/13/17)

MORE stories: When (editorial) we (AKA, I) protested Ed Young Junior's church, security, and then a cop showed up. They said Grapevine city ordinance requires a registered permit. I said NO problem, then walked to my car RIGHT in front of all his church members driving to church, as slowly as a tortoise, holding my Go Evangelize! sign. I've never moved that slow in my life!

When Venga and I took my Gospel signs to Frisco, Texas' Toyota Stadium (outside a concert), a cop directing traffic flow gave us a thumbs up. It's NOT always negative! If you want to see pictures of some events, see the media section of our Twitter site, historically EARLY ON in the feed!

First Baptist, Katy: A Sunday School layman mom has a prayer request for daughter concerning drugs in Baylor's dorms. I said, my parents know B.U.'s president (ex-pastor at their Tallowood Baptist), and I can tell him. She says O.K. The next week she glares at me, because her daughter got druggie hall mates mad. Dr. Robert Sloan got things DONE!

I have taken many seminarians, pastors, and laymen direct evangelizing. A close friend accused my boldness as being 6'5." NOT so; it's faith in God, I said. One seminarian knew I knew Judge Paul Pressler, then sought a job via him through myself. I don't use people, so I said how to contact him, but didn't give out his cell number.



2014 Pressler Christmas Letter

Pressler had an entire wall of filing cabinets with data on most all Southern Baptist pastors, in the 'Inerrancy days.' We (my BFF and I) gathered with him at the St. Louis convention, in seminary/late college days. He has an elevator in his three-story home he built after moving from his Bryn Mawr address; his wife is an angel of a lady.

The WORST thing I ACCIDENTALLY did, as a camp counselor for HERO Don Anderson Ministries, was walk to counsel a kid, and got too close to the edge of a cliff. I saw a rock fall off the side from under my feet, and realized it could have been us. He was the BEST Bible teacher I've ever met! RIP, man of God!

The GREATEST Christian singer in 20-21st century was Keith Green! I went to his funeral celebration event in Dallas, in my late college or early seminary days. LISTEN TO THIS WHOLE VIDEO, and your life could be changed for the BETTER!: <http://bit.ly/2o6GxDa> #NoCompromise (John 3:16)

I took my Gospel signs to the Houston Rodeo, when they had only one entrance for all vehicles, mainly buses. BOTH sides of every bus could read the Gospel, as I took some seminarians to hold them with me. I took a Go Evangelize! sign to a Christian jogging even in Plano, about two years ago. The hosts didn't like it. Who cares?

When Venga and I showed support for my alma mater seminary 100 percent evangelizing zip code 76115, we went door-to-door, and not one soul was home, but a retired preacher, who told us stories Venga was awed by. I met two sets of street corner evangelists, two weeks ago, and took names for possible future collaborations.

I was literally told at Second Baptist, Houston, that door-to-door evangelism doesn't work in their richest zip code in America (77077). My disciple of WAY past, Chad Uretsky, can testify that is a LIE! Here is

how you can reach him: <http://bit.ly/2AHz6rU> I am NOT 100 percent commending all he wrote there! Good brother, though.

If you want a witness, our Linked-In account may also list a connection to the aforementioned Mr. Garza. He was the layman who introduced me to Dave Strawn, who taught apologetics for me when teaching evangelism at the College of Biblical Studies (Houston), when my twins were born, as a fill-in. RIP! He and I disagreed intensely over Welfare. He was staunch far right, politically.

Update #6: Christian Priorities
(12/15/17)

Christian laymen/non-professional: WHAT are you doing with and for God? You were NOT saved just to be saved! You go to work, work hard, are generally nice, go to church, do your chores, spend time with family, exercise, eat, sleep, then repeat that SAME rat race! IS THAT ALL THERE IS TO LIFE, then you die? NO!

God saved you for MORE than just going to Heaven! He wants to know you, and for you to know Him, to lead your life/decisions, empower and do things through you, too! You can no more say you're close to your wife if you see her an hour a week as you can be close to God going to church as your only connection with Christ during that week!

God says relating to Him is a daily affair. It's 24/7 communion/fellowship, empowered by God's Spirit, and activated by meeting with Him DAILY, to speak to Him, and let Him speak to you (i.e., Bible study and prayer).

CHURCHianity says bring lost people to UN-commanded church buildings for the PASTOR to evangelize. But GOD says EVERY Christian is to evangelize lost people WHERE THEY are/are found, and pastors are to train them so to do.

THIS IS NOT HAPPENING, folks! FIVE percent of U.S. Christians EVER successfully evangelize IN THEIR LIFETIME (meaning people go to Heaven vs. Hell, as a result of laymen speaking the Gospel to them)!

And 90 percent of U.S. Christians are NOT fully committed to Jesus/are 'nominal.' Let me please explain exactly what that means, because I was that from age 8-18. You're nice, you don't do a lot bad—willfully or consciously or intentionally. You're nice to people, law-abiding, and church-going. CONGRATULATIONS! You are 100 percent DIS-pleasing God!

He calls believers to FULL, daily commitment! But it is NOT commitment to rules, and trying to apply rules, and working with effort to add rules to your life, and delete evils therefrom—ON YOUR OWN! That is 'dead works,' legalism, and KILLS you and your spiritual success (Rom. 6-7).

You CAN'T do it in your own strength, and God never asked you to. It is a faith journey of knowing and walking with Him, daily, 24/7! (Gal. 2:20)

And 87 percent of us PROVE we are NOT living this way, because the MAIN way you live this way is by feeding off/ingesting the Bible—DAILY! You can be a great person of prayer, but if they are ill-informed, they're mainly good-intentioned vanity!

It is the word of God that does most of the change, and only 13 percent of U.S. Christians read it daily! Hence, MOST U.S. Christians live carnal/sinful/fleshy lives before God! You can't know God decently

if He never changes your thoughts or intentions from what they were before you were saved! That's IMPOSSIBLE.

And each of you has one or more spiritual gifts! I'll bet you have NO idea what it is! HOW can you have any effective ministry/service if you don't know what God has made you to be good at? We are members of a family. The family has reunions every weekend. HOW are we acting/behaving like a family, just sitting there being spectators of the professionals on stage?

And God saved you to change the world by making it better than before you were saved. What service do you provide to the community, because God DIDN'T save you just to work hard and have fun on earth!

Let me let you in on a little secret: The Devil has warped pastor's minds, usually subconsciously, through tradition, or in some cases, intentionally, from money lust, to view Christianity as a business model, so all they do is to get people to do their religion at their UN-commanded building structures!

That is NOT Christianity, but CHURCHianity. Church plays a role, but a lot less of a role than happens in America, and it's for a reason. They want many 'touches' with their 'customers,' so there's more chance they get residual income. There—I said it.

If, for any reason, valid or not, a member attends less than most of the times services are offered, this belief can be reinforced by labeling them part-time Christians—even if they follow and serve God every day of the week!

Then, they want you to believe you owe them ten percent of your income just because you are saved! NO WONDER people don't want to go to church. Instead of meeting with God, and fellow believers, their budget is being attacked by GUILT!

Again, you have a spiritual gift God wants you to bless other Christians with, while gathered as a family in 'worship!' Strangers as bench-warmers is NOT you edifying your fellow Christian!

Again, you were called to change our world, in some capacity, when you leave the building! You are NOT taught these things, because pastor tradition is EASY, by comparison—MAINLY prepare one sermon a week, and get ten percent of members' income.

They do other things that make their jobs hard, but often it's managerial/administrative, and functions God did NOT call them to do, but are required when you run a business. They do NOT run a business, they serve a church, as shepherds.

And Jesus preached to the masses, but He mentored 11, who exclusively changed the world. This is NOT happening in churches today! That is NOT what church looks like in America, today. Pastors are COMFORTABLE preparing one sermon, and that's their main job to earn your ten percent, though the ten percent tithe is NOT commanded of believers!

When I tell pastors the ten percent tithe is NOT biblically required of Christians, the informed and/or honest ones ALWAYS say, yeah, but don't you want to give them a guide? That's because they know laymen can't hear God lead, or won't obey Him, because pastors' discipling (vs. sermonizing) skills are DEFICIENT! #Incompetence

This is a BUSINESS MODEL system that Jesus would turn the tables on, and may He do so sooner than later! ANATHEMA!

And pastors CRAVE keeping their tax exemptions while treating church as a business vs. charity. That is a rip off to taxpayers! Skirting tax obligation in the name of Jesus, doing church JUST LIKE a business! If you read your Bible today, you will see I'm 100 percent telling you the TRUTH about all these problems!

DO YOU WANT TO KNOW THE TRUTH, or stick your head back in the sand, and continue check box Churchianity? You will be BROKE in Heaven—eternally impoverished and destitute, as to rewards! Good luck with that! Let me remind you that from age 8-18 I lived like that, too! I HOPE you have a crisis to break that pattern!

I had a girlfriend who I bought a promise ring for, because we were too young to get engaged. I saw her in a car on a date with a Baylor basketball player (now a sports announcer), and it CRUSHED ME! I ran to the nearest building's stairwell, cried my heart out to God, and said, "I will do whatever, wherever You want."

I was so serious about Him from that in November, 1978, that this has NEVER changed! In fact, her sweet mother, when I graduated, asked why I never came by when she had been deathly ill. I said I knew nothing about it, as she had broken up much earlier! There was NO looking or turning back when I sold out.

My business fraternity had me as the chaplain, and they heard a sermon from me on the 'logic' of trusting Christ (calendar based on His life, dollar saying in God we trust, etc.). Things 100 percent changed in my lifestyle, though I had been saved since age eight.

YOU NEED this commitment experience, Christians! How did mine all start? A naggy nice guy in the freshman dorm kept asking me, "Can I read the Bible with you?" Persistent, nice, happy NAG! He probably knew I needed it by the Playboy centerfolds plastered all near my bed, in a room with a pre-pastor roommate!

He NEVER quit being nice, or asking. After one month, JUST to get him off my back, I relented. He used The Navigator's Bible study method (six steps, put into a journal), and for one solid month he daily met with me.

He cared about me. He liked me, or at least he loved me. He cared about my life's value and success more than anyone else on campus! That's discipleship!

After one month of that habit being formed, he said he thought I could do it on my own, but he'd still be around for a weekly Bible study on the floor, if I had questions or problems.

LITERALLY, from late 1978-1981, I spent, on average, three hours a day in God's word! My ~3.25 GPA could have been higher, if not, I guess(?)

I soon after attended seminary, and that experience of God giving me commitment has NEVER changed since! It was NOT worked up in the flesh, by strong willpower or daily discipline. I wanted to live as I have described! I was changed from the inside.

God says life as a believer is a daily walk, and always victorious, because you rest in faith (Heb. 3-4), and have ceased from your own works, like God did on day seven of creation. God's life lived through you—not you trying to do good works for Him. It is Gal. 2:20 lived out, by submission/surrender—DAILY! (Lk. 9:23)

If THIS is NOT your experience, you have a problem, and if you go to any church that doesn't teach EVERYTHING I spoke this morning, RUN! That is myths, and the traditions of man's religious retail business. God's Church is to be KNOWN by outsiders for its prayer's effects, and our love for one another. THIS is BIBLICAL CHRISTIANITY!

MOST church practices do NOT teach this, so God's church gets rightly ignored, is powerless in society, uninfluential, and people don't want to be like Christians, because Christians aren't like Jesus!

I guarantee you I have NEVER been to a church where I felt I had to sacrifice ten percent of my income to be pleasing to God, because I KNOW the Bible. I HAVE been told this MANY times, but I know the truth!

You give what God tells you to—period! And if your pastor does NOT promote ten minutes daily with God as more valuable than one sermon a week, or teach you how to be Spirit-filled 24/7, as Christianity in a nutshell—RUN! Leave! Quit! You are NOT being taught biblical Christianity, and it shows!

So why is Christianity in America at such a low ebb as to quality? TRADITION, and the church-as-a-business mentality!

EDBS priorities completely solve that problem, but MANY U.S. pastors learned of it in 2013-2014, but REJECTED it, because it requires a new paradigm of their job description—a BIBLICAL one!

It IS easier to preach and be paid, and spend the rest of your week working the business—administering programs God never ordered, and recruiting visitors by various means, including advertising.

This is OPPOSITE of Mt. 6! Seek God, His Heavenly kingdom (Col. 3:1-4), and His behavioral morality, and ALL THESE THINGS will be added to you. What things? READ the chapter! Food, sustenance, your needs, JUST LIKE the little birds He feeds.

We think ourselves the captains of our own fates, and strive to grow our businesses, and expand our influence and incomes. BACKWARDS, pastors! FAILURE, even if you have a mega church! Laodicean (Rev. 3) FAKE success! (Josh. 1:8) Pleasing to man, but disgusting to God (Lk. 16:15)

Please consider my words, today, if you are a Christian. If you are NOT, I am NOT asking you to be one, because you may have a picture in your mind that's NOT what one is.

All you need is to be sure you're going to Heaven, and not Hell! That is as simple as sincerely praying to God to ask Him to forgive all your sins, through Jesus, today! (John 3:16)

And for all the Christians who go to church: DO NOT ACCEPT Churchianity! It is a FALSE practice! It may be tradition, and every other church may follow it, but it is wrong, weak, unimpressive, and were I lost, I would want to have NOTHING to do with it. It is neither attractive, appealing, or fulfilling! REJECT it, Christians! Thanks.

This essay today fully explains why 81 percent of American WASP 'Christians' voted for Trump, and supported all of THIS in 2016: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> Carnality and sinfully lost people are birds of a feather in their behavior and commitments!

And regarding that EDDBS priorities message, DESPITE all the Bible verses behind it, I've heard pastors say that I'm trying to make church in my image, and one pastor said, 'you try doing that,' all of which features I HAVE been a part of, and I actually started to implement EDDBS when I was a youth pastor, before being fired for teaching Lordship salvation. #NoHypocrisy

Related Tweets

Even those who have faced me in legal settings know, I'm nice to those who act well, and tough on those who don't. You decide how you get treated. (5/16/13)

We had my son's youth pastor over for dinner, and, after shooting hoops, he asked me quietly, 'so what is your big beef with our church?' The headmaster certainly knows about myself! (Up to five years, or more, ago)

A friend, and worker at church let me borrow the church's desktop computer's M.S. Word, as my laptop broke, and so many security personnel rushed over, that he had never seen that before. I'm a risk? (10/26/13)

HOW does a pastor host my website for free? I NEVER asked for it; he read it, and God convicts him of its value. (10/29/13)

In Houston, I lost this top job, because of my stance of not raking it in for a ministry at the expense of pastors, and especially laymen's donations! (5/23/17) [Jesus Film Project Director]

.@ludwigotto Coulda, woulda, shoulda been YOU in that office! <http://cmn.it/2GgG5GJ> Joe Barton's ex-Democrat rival, and amigo of mine... Lou Otto (an ex-volunteer campaign manager of mine). (11/22/17)

[RE: The alleged microphone shut-off in a business meeting, addressed in 'Church Conflicts'] Cisco Foods president, whose \$20 million he DIDN'T want spent opening the Katy, TX branch of Second Baptist, Houston. Details at our website's 'Church Conflicts' section. (5/23/17): Mr. BAUGH knows a little about that, as does [Hank] Hanegraaff, and KKHT, when I left facts throughout your dad's [i.e., Ed's] church. Serve God more than money and fame. Judgment is coming! (10/29/13)

I-B2. INTRODUCTION

In a time of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act. –**George Orwell**

I've never tried to be controversial. The truth is controversial enough. –**Keith Green**

If you are not a 'VIP,' or among the limited few others who know about our Twitter account (which I have never promoted/advertised), you will not believe the following story, because, as others have said was truly a "miracle." That being the case, I will try to explain it, then offer evidence afterwards to show how it happened, but let's start with my honest testimony I would swear to in court and take any lie detector to 'prove:'

1. My Ministry. The background to this experience is my 38 years of following Christ in ministry service, and ten full-time years writing an over 5,000 paged New Testament Commentary. The details can be found on our website ('Personal Testimony,' Temporary Evangelism Minister' Resume, and 'Church Conflicts,' etc.).

2. Church Conflicts. Since the 1990's God has led me to seek to improve American pastors' biblical practice, often by conversing with top mega church pastors or their staff, in the cities where I lived (a biblical practice, emulating Paul going to the Jerusalem church after decades of anonymity, and the popular belief, 'bloom where you're planted.' The details can be found at that same site under 'Church Conflicts.'

3. Pastor Year. Starting where 'Church Conflicts' leaves off (Sept., 2013), the emphases added to improve that top ten mega church began to impact pastors nationally. Specifically, after being banned from all Bible Fellowship classes, the Lord laid on my mind the term 'TripAdvisor.' I had never used it, but in late Spring, 2012 (if I recall the time-frame, properly), as 'TruthTeller2020,' I wrote my only post there ever—a paragraph about that church, saying if you really want to know what goes on behind the scenes, read our updated 'Church Conflicts' section when our website gets updated. This prompted a staff phone call to meet with myself, at which meeting I was contractually obligated to never discuss that church by name, or communicate with any of its staff, or I could never return to their campus(es).

This is where everything got very interesting! To ensure I honored my commitment, people from that church regularly monitored our Twitter account. Based on sentences interjected in many sermons thereafter, I presume it was often the head pastor. For three weeks (late Oct-early Nov, 2013), God miraculously had me tweeting 'messages'/sermonettes online at all hours of the day, exhorting pastors on top biblical priorities under-practiced and desperately needed. After awhile, besides seeing many famous ministers drop by (from a Twitter glitch/work-around, now resolved) Linked-In (which I only had a profile on, and had never used) emailed me that that account was approaching 'legend status,' and a stadium-full of people were viewing my profile (7/14/14). At the time, Twitter either didn't have a dashboard to show viewership numbers, or I was unaware of it. This is to say that thousands of people, mainly pastors, watched off and on throughout that time-frame.

Related Tweets

Have you pastors decided to lead your church to evangelize ALL lost people near your church ASAP? I'll help. (9/25/14)

He's led me for a year on Twitter to tell maybe hundreds of thousands (especially pastors), but do you see much change in your church and pastor? You were warned! (11/30/14)

I haven't addressed the Church, directly, in detail since Nov. 14 [2014], as I have moved on to politics, etc., but 100 percent evangelism is ALWAYS the message that MOST won't do! **(2/24/15)**

The DEVIL says don't speak of religion or politics,
for he knows that's how he keeps Hell's citizens in check, and society conforming to him.

IB2. MY STORY

The further a society drifts from the truth, the more it will hate those who speak it.

—George Orwell

The following is my testimony of what occurred the past three years, which had a direct but not full impact on the 2016 presidential election. It was preceded by my having written a total of 13 books and two websites in 18 years of full-time writing (in the past 38), and part-time ‘working.’ My sincerest apologies for it being self-centric, but as God used myself in this adventure, far too often it will mention one as lowly as myself. Again, my sincerest apologies for that necessity! God is great.

Picking up with our ministry history from our free ‘religious’ website, WillYouLiveForever.org (especially it’s ‘Church Conflicts’ section), my home church from 2005-2016 first banned myself from all Sunday School classes, then followed that up with a contract which prohibited myself from mentioning them or that church online (11/5/13), or never be allowed to return again. This contract was prompted by, in-between these two bans, my writing a post on TripAdvisor saying three good things about that church, and adding that if you want to know what really goes on behind the scenes, please read our updated website’s ‘Church Conflicts’ section (in a month or two).

This led to that church closely monitoring our Twitter account to ensure we followed the contract. [Positive side note: After having worked diligently and intensely to get that church’s biblical priorities into practice, the significant positive changes has led me to not even address its personnel in the past three+ years].

An important set of events that set-up the eventual political impact, was when the Lord had me strongly exhort seven major DFW pastors to His top priorities, and namely the number one under-addressed activity—evangelism (11/10/13). Through emails, phone calls, voice mails, direct tweets, and even taking my ‘Go Evangelize!’ signs to their churches (and in conjunction with a Spirit Fest event at the Texas Ranger’s stadium), several of these men later coordinated not only in Franklin Graham’s Decision America and Greg Laurie’s Harvest America events, behind the scenes some of them, apparently, used ideas derived from our tweets to create a sort of Moral Majority part two (later on, and totally without my knowledge).

So, no longer needing to address that (now) excellent church online anymore, we were led to address national pastors on the exact same issues and reasonings (and Bible verses), online (November, 2013+), as God had led us to do at that (now) improved mega church. The lead pastor there has many pastor (and some political) connections, as an ex-Southern Baptist Convention president, and soon we noticed/observed many national Christian Twitter accounts (most of which we copied and pasted into a MS Word file, from our surprise!). This exhortation to biblical priorities started with a rather ‘miraculous’ two ½ weeks of online ‘messages’ I felt were received from the Lord, usually posted live, and often at 3am. In much less condensed form, its contents were re-addressed on Twitter for about one 1/5th years thereafter, until the Lord informed me that the account would soon turn political.

When it did (~October 2014), I recited several ideas from our book, [Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant](#) (which was written after I was banned from all Sunday School classes). Then, after Alabama voided pro nationalizing gay marriage, the Lord led myself to wake up many well-known Christian pastors to let the Supreme Court know that that anticipated decision was not without opposers (legally favoring state’s rights, and full contractual rights for civil unions).

Then, on March 23, 2014, in the midst of a 20-day weight loss fast (#40in20), I felt God specifically call me into political life. I tweeted that ‘message’ live, then deleted all of it, as too personal and subjectively meaningful. That event was fairly clearly observed by the home church, and on March 28, 2015, in our regular Saturday evening worship service, the lead pastor said words to the effect that ‘there’s an extra portion of the [Holy] Spirit’s presence [i.e., power] in the room tonight—do you sense/feel it?’

Soon, we noticed many national politician’s Twitter accounts dropping by (again, most of whom we copied and pasted into another MS Word file, from our surprise)! Topics and exact phrases we used concerning common sense political solutions started appearing in TV and other news articles, including out some politicians’ (including some 2016 presidential candidates’) mouths [We document over 75 such examples in our book, Wit and Wisdom: Don’t Speak About Politics or Religion]

Then, on April 7, 2015, one of the many well-known ministers God through me had prompted to speak out against nationalizing gay marriage came to our church, to promote the National Day of Prayer in Washington D.C.—Dr. James Dobson. This interview (available online) was my first (that I can remember) experience of the lead pastor using specific one-liners from our Twitter account, to get our attention and suggest our running for office—we detail exactly what phrases in our Innuendo’s section, and elsewhere in this book).

Over the course of that year (2015), many phrases were constantly interjected into sermons, apparently from fear that the ‘Johnson Amendment’ might otherwise be violated—something I refuted, as I am still not a politician! Then, as June 2016 approached, when it became clear to this group’s organizer (which I refer to as the ‘Christian Cabal’), after preaching a sermon lifting a phrase from my Facebook account that I posted a few days prior, that pastor spoke of Donald Trump’s campaign as ‘nonsense.’ To my shock and horror, after witnessing so many Christian values violations over the course of that campaign, a week and a half later that same pastor (after a short meeting with Donald) told ABC News that he could ‘champion’ Trump.

The moment I read about that in the media, I stopped attending my (then) home church (I had quit it, officially, years back, as detailed in ‘Church Conflicts’ at our website), only returning, on occasion, usually when my kids were involved in church choir performances. In fact, I re-associated with the home church (where I had been licensed to the ministry in 1980), about a week and a half later (detailed elsewhere in this book, and later to become Ted Cruz’s home church).

One weekend sermon, about a week and a half before the 2016 election, the pastor preached a sermon related to politics, and gave a specific invitation to any who felt called into political leadership to come forward. Slightly surprising to me (but not fully, as we had had years of theological banterings between my tweets and his sermons—through speaking staffers and his own speaking), the Lord ‘told’ me not to go forward. I think it shocked two or three staffers (observing their reactions), but I walked their direction after the service, and went home

We all know what happened on November 8th of that year—Hillary lost. I had tweeted on several occasions that I felt God saying Hillary would win (and many had observed at least 95 percent of my more than 25 predictions posted on Twitter having come true—a fact Dr. Dobson had related to in that prior-referenced church interview). On that day, completely devastated by such a glaring predictive error, the Lord moved me to change political parties. In fact, I believe that would have been the only way I

would have abandoned my life-long party (i.e., wanting nothing to do with Mr. Trump's repeated, unrepented of and perhaps hundreds of stupid or immoral words and deeds).

After I recovered from that huge personal disappointment (and learning why and how God led me to change political parties), a bit strangely that church hosted a Men's Conference, where again they sought to elicit myself running in the future (I had always said that 2020 was the year the Lord laid on my heart—only one exception, when their pressure caused me a little doubt as to timing) as a Republican, especially if my prior gay marriage stance hurt me in Democrat ranks. In truth, I posted a string and thorough legal defense to not overturning legal precedent on Obergefell after it was passed, which could very well have spurred much ammunition for 'super precedent' in the Gorsuch Supreme Court confirmation hearings. Needless to say, I have no active concerns that loving people the way Jesus commands believers will ever harm His plans for me.

Now, for practical application (as any good, ex-pastor will do), let me now detail the exact changes which were wrought, both in that one local church, both religiously and politically, then how that Cabal served to get 81 percent of Christians (mainly white ones) to vote for Trump. We will leave for Heaven to educate myself what national impact our religious exhortations procured from the one 1/5th years referenced previously.

1. Prestonwood Changes

Referents: <http://apple.co/2meqjXv> (for all Saturday night church services)

a) Spiritual

Being totally commendable activities, the following are but a representative sample of changes brought to the family's home church between 2008 and 2017 (for more background, see 'Church Conflicts,' at our religious website):

Deacon email: Praise the Lord for your passion and leadership in evangelizing the lost. (2/23/10)

- ◆ Evangelist 'Canon' J. John speaks at church. (2/10/14)
- ◆ Evangelist Tim Lee comes to church.
- ◆ Campus Crusade mentioned in sermon (and on-campus presentation).
- ◆ Head pastor teaches Evangelism Explosion on Wednesday evenings for three years. (2014-2016)
- ◆ Harvest America crusades three years in a row (ATT Stadium as the apex/epitome).
- ◆ Evangelism emphases (in many sermons, including having crowd bow head and close eyes to reveal how few did it—which rightly frustrated the pastor)!
- ◆ Fav Five evangelism emphasis.
- ◆ Live2Tell evangelism emphasis.
- ◆ How to pray sermon.
- ◆ How to have a quiet time/Bible study sermon.
- ◆ Faith-walking sermon.
- ◆ Three tenses of salvation (in two or more sermons).

- ◆ Learning your spiritual gift(s) sermon.
- ◆ Sermon on reconciliation (including time to act on the concept in the service; ~July, 2014).
- ◆ Race Relations (addressed in a sermon).
- ◆ Excellent Apologetics website.
- ◆ PROBE (apologetics) ministries comes to church.
- ◆ Identity in Christ Friday morning Men's Bible study.
- ◆ Identity in Christ (in sermon).
- ◆ How to live an extraordinary life Friday morning Men's Bible study.
- ◆ Bible Prophecy series.
- ◆ Book of Acts ('Ignite') sermon series (including one statistic from our Acts Color Chart).
- ◆ **Etc.**

b) Broader Spiritual

- ◆ Franklin Graham's MyHope campaign (after Dr. Jack Graham and O.S. Hawkins fly out to meet with Billy Graham, in 2010)
- ◆ Southern Baptist Convention's Revival prayer meetings (<http://bit.ly/2i1YCN0>; June 16-17, 2015)
- ◆ Greg Laurie (Dr. Graham's friend) Harvest America crusades expand (Ex.: ATT Stadium, Dallas, TX)
- ◆ SBC President Ronnie Floyd (Dr. Graham's friend) on racial reconciliation (<http://bit.ly/2y3hCjw>; 12/15/14)
- ◆ Racial reconciliation meeting of Tony Evans (Dr. Graham's friend), and T.D. Jakes (April, 2015)



c) Political

- ◆ National Day of Prayer (5/18/15)
- ◆ North Texas Presidential Forum (3/23/17)
- ◆ Prestonwood Values Forum (<http://bit.ly/2hruX2N>; 2/3/16)
- ◆ World Summit in Defense of Persecuted Christians (5/12/17, in Washington D.C.)

See also: Cabal Methods, Southern Baptists, and Dr. Russell Moore.

Where does this all lead us? I simply want you—the reader—to be informed of what happened, what happens in some churches, and to give backdrop for when I fulfill God's much earlier call on my life to enter the political arena. For, unbeknownst to most people in America, all this book writing (13 total, to-date), and political education the Lord gave to me began eight and a half years ago (3/17/09) in Tyler, Texas, in a hotel room, when (on TV) I heard a sweet older African-American female ask Barack Obama if he could help her get a car (and maybe a job—I don't recall). That day the Lord 'spoke' to me (in my spirit), and said, 'this is crazy!' There are more sensible solutions to American politics. And, 85,000+ tweets and three political books later, I believe that 'word' has been detailed sufficiently enough that you will agree, if you read them!

Thank you for your patience in this rather lengthy introduction.

I-B3. THE PAST THREE YEARS

I have a fantastical story to tell, which is fully true and accurate, which, absent the leadership of God would never have occurred. The problem is, since only a few thousand people (though many VIP's) witnessed it on Twitter, as I have never sought fame or fortune (yet), since you have never heard of me, the story will sound preposterous; maybe even crazy. However, that feeling does not make the assumption true, and meticulously and methodically I am going to walk you through that history, and give as much evidence, details and dates as humanly possible, so you can see that it is only because you weren't here that you can't relate to a truly miraculous series of events. [As further evidence of the credibility of our thoughts, read the liked tweets @ImMadTooEdwin, @Pledgers2020, @PledgersARCHIVE and @2020Victory).

First, please let me introduce myself. My name is Jim Meroney, and I am a lawyer and author, who has funded a long-term writing career by serving as a lawyer, college professor, Big Four Management Consultant, youth pastor and sales professional, having earned four college degrees (JD, MBA, MDiv and BBA), and studied about 30 graduate school hours in the areas of theology and architecture.

Next, a bit of background, so you have a better idea why God would use me in that capacity. I have been writing on the Bible since 1978, and wrote a 5,000-paged New Testament Commentary for ten years, full-time (working part-time). During and after that undertaking, God led me to try to change several churches in their lack of biblical priorities, especially evangelism. If you care for more details on either myself, or the actions taken to effect spiritual change, **See:** Church Conflicts at our religious website, WillYouLiveForever.org.

So because of a horrific and tragic family event in my hometown of Houston, Texas, in 2005 my family moved to Dallas to protect my kids and 'flee that (bad) scene.' We soon joined the largest church in North Dallas, and God led me to see that, like most churches in America, they did not emphasize or do a lot of evangelism or discipleship. I had done (and taught on) those priorities significantly before (at college and to ministers and laymen), so He had me try to change that at this new home church, privately, meeting one-on-one with staffers, seeking to teach two courses on those subjects. I will not rehash the details we list below, but three major milestones came of those efforts, that pertain to the 2016 presidential election:

1. I was banned from all church Sunday School/Bible fellowship classes (for asking too many questions in class, or offering too many comments, given my Commentary and professional ministry background).
2. Then, a few years later, after a post I made at TripAdvisor about the church's behind-the-scenes activities (the first and only time I had used that service—God led me to it off a TV ad), I was ambushed into being required to sign a contract that I would never use the name of that church or add anything more to our religious website, which named it, on any social media platforms, or I was no longer allowed on its campus (and I was not allowed to have any contact with any staff personnel).

In an email, a deacon friend, at the time (who since left the church), said that that church would not make the changes I was seeking, and I had better move onto another church (this proved false, and I never left). A staff friend (at the time) told me in person, that "everything comes down from the top."

And yet another friend, who is a pastor and was a member there (at least at that time) warned me even before this ambush event to not name names on my website. I did as God led me to, and gave out specifics, which prompted the ‘ambush’ meeting, where that contract was created (though a ruse—AKA lie—was used to get me to come in).

None of those facts significantly matter, except that following the December 5, 2013 contract’s signing, that church monitored our one (at the time) Twitter account (@JamesMeroney) like a hawk; relentlessly and daily, for quite some time (years)! That is how things all started in God using myself to change both the American Protestant (‘evangelical’) church, and D.C. politics! This quite famous (and religiously and politically well-connected, I later found out) minister was ensuring I would not mention his church or staff ever again, especially on Twitter!

Being a man of my word (at least until obeying that contract became unbearable, two and a half year later), and having effected many changes at that church, through many methods over four-to-five years (behind the scenes—**See:** details below, and at Church Conflicts, at our religious website), I felt God was through using me there, but that what had occurred there needed to spread world-wide, beginning in America. For about a year and a half we tweeted on ‘EDBS’ priorities under-emphasized by most U.S. pastors. With that minister’s connections (among other things), many Christians (especially famous pastors, pastors and seminary professors and presidents, as well as denominational executives) dropped by, so much so that at one time (i.e., near 7/14/14) Linked-In sent us an email saying a ‘stadium full’ of people were visiting there (a site I had never used—merely filled out a profile). Shocked at the response, I copied and pasted most of these heroes’ Twitter bios, and I had taken advantage of a glitch (now fixed), which gave me a much greater idea of who had dropped by (vs. merely algorithms sending random accounts to follow; details below).

Then the Lord indicated to me (late in 2014) that the content of our Twitter account would ‘turn political,’ and turn it did. Our tweets significantly impacted the 2016 presidential election on events and issues and statements made, which we now detail in our book, Wit and Wisdom. How could that be? That same mega pastor had long since gotten over his opposition to our spiritual message, and even preached off our religious website for about three-to-four years, and he, unbeknownst to me, also had political connections. At our highest viewership 250,000 at our site in one month, and 20,000 viewed the day I detailed all these events (re-aired below).

When that pastor changed from supporting our political agenda to flip-flop from his prior statements (a 180 degree turn toward Trump), then and only then did I learn that my efforts to get select famous pastors to do God’s spiritual priorities (and impact politics for morality) had become essentially a right-wing political interest group, seeking to elect the most immoral of all 17 of the 2016 GOP presidential candidates. This secretive decision (and its associated actions, which we now detail to you, below) led myself to not only change political parties (at least until Trump no longer leads it), and my having not changed one political position—all detailed in our above-referenced book), but eventually to leave that church indefinitely (having protested it for six months by not attending, from the day this pastor announced to ABC news that he could ‘champion’ Trump), when we learned that that man had gathered about 99 other mega churches in my Christians denomination, to threaten to withhold funds from the Southern Baptists (\$1 million alone, from that one church), to keep its (autonomous) members from criticizing Trump. That man is now one of Trump’s spiritual ‘advisors.’

So if this ‘story’ is of interest to you, especially in how that “Christian Cabal” (mainly a handful of organized, famous U.S. Christian ministers) operated for Trump, please read on. I watched them and their antics, first-hand, being integrally involved with that group before June of 2016. If it does not pique your curiosity, I have saved you much time, summarizing it all in this executive summary. The political content that so impacted D.C. is in our book, [Wit and Wisdom](#), and the content which shook the Church for the good is at our free website, [WillYouLiveForever.org](#). Thanks for bearing with the following lengthy evidence and details of all these events. Sincerely,

James Meroney, JD, MBA, MDiv

I-C1. RECENT CHURCH HISTORY

Around 1985, especially with the Church growth Movement, many pastors started focusing on increasing membership to increase budget and salary. Most pastors had, traditionally, struggled and gotten by, and accepted that challenge as part of serving Christ, but now with methods and techniques, they were shown how (in many cases) that need not be the case. Not coincidentally, EDB priorities began to wane, as with exegetical teaching balanced with their preaching, calls for revival, and speaking on apologetics, prophecy and racial reconciliation. Sermons began to add in more entertaining and attention-/interest-getting features, such as poems, jokes, illustrations, videos, song lyrics, statistics, news headlines, history stories, object lessons, and a host of other things we would not call preaching the word. Soon there were (more innocent and spiritually-aspiring) flavors of the month emphases (which made some of their founders decently wealthy), like male bonding, seeker sensitive, Promise Keepers, purpose-driven, experiencing God, Left Behind, WWJD, prayer of Jabez, gospel of health and wealth, etc.

Then, in the mid 1990's, the church-as-a-business philosophy emerged, with pastors studying secular management and leadership books nearly as much as Scripture, and mega church and multi-site mania soon followed. Eventually, ever more entertainment entered God's house, as a result of 'attraction' methodology of ministry (which is opposite that of the Bible), such as festivals, concerts, movies, bowling alleys, mandatory church gyms ('family life centers'), food trucks, face painting, jump houses, Christianized Halloween celebrations, and nearly anything imaginable, to draw a crowd. Attendance did increase, but spirituality and commitment did not, and the increased numbers became more concentrated in mega churches, hurting the smaller church pastors livelihoods, and it was just as much a result of the late 1980's merger and acquisition trend in big business as some miraculous movement of God to bless pastors already blessed more than most.

I like mega churches, and have attended one nearly all my adult life. In fact, the first two churches were mega churches. But the things it took to create this momentum for the few often if not usually came at a price those first two churches would never have been willing to pay.

See also: <http://bit.ly/2wPZzgQ>

<http://n.pr/1PqB7be>

This is about ideas, and in a very real sense isn't about me. At the same time, if you don't know about myself, or have any reasons given you to vote for me, those ideas may never come into fruition. As Nancy Pelosi recently said, "Self-promotion is a terrible thing, but somebody has to do it." And after 30+ years of anonymity, I believe the Lord wants you to know about the ideas He gave me, so they can be implemented for the betterment of America. For that reason, after 15 books and 18 years of full-time writing, I am only now getting around to the following story...

In a real sense, the Christian Cabal had good intentions, and felt their hands tied when (as I always stated) I didn't run in 2016, though I believe the moral choice to not have voted for Mr. Trump (as I didn't), while others in the GOP were not of his ilk. This is not about anger, revenge or rubbing it in when people are down for their bad decisions—it is purely and simply exposing behind-the-scenes facts you only saw the public ice berg results of, and I, quite uniquely, had a bird's eye view. So with truth as our aim, truth is what I will tell.

I-C2. **CHURCH CONFLICTS**

The following experiences constitute much of the prior Christian ministry God had us engage in from 1985 to 2014. Apart from the last two churches (where I dropped in simply *seeking advice* on how to fulfill my calling to affect the universal Church in the matters of thorough evangelism and discipleship), every other event came to me—I never sought out any of the negative “conflicts,” but I do expose them to warn believers *not to always trust what you see displayed in public for but 2-3 hours a week*. Pastors have to live out in private what they portray at the worship service, or they are often biblically unqualified.

Disclaimer.

If I didn’t provide the following true stories, many people would hardly know the spiritual condition of many American churches, primarily through their ‘leaders.’ Shows are dazzling, but TRUTH is divine. (10/29/13)

I have, (humbly), NEVER sought credit for changes at a huge mega church, behind the scenes, but there are witnesses, and I will, when needed. See our website for details. (11/1/13)

First Baptist Church (Deer Park, TX, 1986)—My first and *only* paid staff position as Youth Pastor. A deacon raised questions with myself about my beliefs about the Gospel’s requirements on two private occasions (his being a **Lordshipper** and myself a **Saviorhooder**). Then, from my office, I saw him in several private meetings with the head Pastor. Soon after, that gentleman preached a sermon **directly attacking** Saviorhood, and **completely different** from the topic printed in the church bulletin. God gave me the boldness to stand up, tell the congregation the change in sermon topic was a result of Bob Sebesta’s private meetings with Ernest Weedon, and **challenged him to a public debate** on what it takes to get to Heaven. He had used the “**BULLY pulpit**” to undermine my effective ministering to the youth, and I was *not going to let him get away with it*. He continued preaching **as if nothing had happened**, so I walked out and *ended* any further association.

Second Baptist Church (Houston, TX, ~1998—more than a decade later, for any accusing me of being a purposeful “trouble-maker”)—A staff member, Doug Page, contacted me to go through the interview process, because he knew me to be **one of the most evangelistic people** he knew (his own words). During that process, the following things were *said* (by four staffers):

Teacher-Coach: If you become the Evangelism Minister here, **will you make all church leaders evangelize**, because I’m a coach and a teacher? **Reply:** If the mother duck won’t lead by example, how do we expect the ducklings to ever evangelize?

Doug Page (friend, at that time): **We minister in the richest zip code** in America (77057), and **direct evangelism** (i.e., person to person, where they live) **doesn’t work here**—a claim my own friend and “discipleship trainee” at the time can tell you is false, as we effectively witnessed to several people several times prior to this meeting.

Doug Page (friend, at that time): Why did you leave Second Baptist for FBC Katy? **Reply:** Because the church has become *too commercialized*, with rich professionals **bragging** in the (then) Summit that they have pledged \$50,000, and others can do the same (contrary to Mt. 6:1-4), and using the “Joash Box” to put **peer pressure** on “*tithers*,” publically parading them before all to deposit their sealed envelopes at the front of the church (contrary to that same passage). **Doug Page:** Well, **it ‘works,’** and black churches do it.

Doug Page (friend, at that time): Your job as Evangelism Minister is “just to get people to the church campus... Dr. Young’s *charisma* will take over from there.” What ego, *audacity*, mis-understanding of evangelism and **theological error!**

Second in Command & Music Minister (in his office): After recounting their *human Christmas tree* and *parade of lights*, JM asked: **Would you consider having a Six Flags Over Second Baptist?** Reply: You know, that's not a bad idea.

Second in Command & Music Minister (in his office): Dr. Young and I envision ten Second Baptist campuses across Houston, and we're presently pursuing (in Silicon Valley, CA) the rights to be the **first church to have the rights to use three dimensional holographing technology** to project his *image* to every other satellite. JM: Are you raising up ministers to take over those churches? Reply: Dr. Young and I *will retire* in about ten years, and that will be their problem.

I suggest any interested readers also inquire of honest staffers or deacons about the **“John Baugh” incident**, business meeting microphone shut downs, and how Second Baptist of Katy really got funded—*against* the donor's intentions. These and *many other* allegations were sent to the **“Bible Answer Man”** of Christian Research Institute (CA), at the time, but since he was offered a speaking engagement at the church, **his show only exposed allegations I had sent about Joel Osteen** (at the time), but not Second Baptist—anything wrong with double standards (or *not biting the hand that feeds you?*). So, when the church hosted Hank Hannegraff, per the Christian radio station I worked for, I anonymously left four fliers with allegations and Bible verses, hoping someone *responsible* in the church would learn the inside truth—and do something about it (David vs. Goliath all over again).

Un-shockingly, they *rejected* my candidacy, using the ruse of a **“hiring freeze”** as a lie and *excuse*—the church **raked in \$1 million a week** at the time (according to a retailer operating just behind their South entrance—a client of mine at the time).

Highlighted Excerpts from CRI Inquiry Request Document (mentioned above):

Second Baptist Church Inquiry (~2000)

- Dr. Young allegedly shut off the microphone at a business meeting when Mr. John Baugh (founder of Sysco Foods, and acquaintance of my dad) began to approach the podium to state his objection to the idea of spending his \$20 million contribution (and some) to build a second campus in Katy.
- Dr. Young apparently targeted John O'Quinn (famous, rich Houston attorney) to become a church member, by taking him to his alleged condo in Maui (which I am sure few church members know their donations to God have paid for).
- Dr. Young's salary is apparently veiled in ambiguous figures in the budget, so that the exact amount is unclear. He also, allegedly, receives 100% of the profits from his Winning Walk TV show, and his office is worth an alleged \$1,000,000 (though it was donated by church members).
- The pastor has allegedly stated that if he could have it his way, he would prefer to have an underground walkway between his office and the pulpit, to avoid so much crowd interaction
- That same staff member expressed a little disappointment that the Katy campus was attracting people from the other side of I-10 (that is, the poorer side of the freeway). Didn't Jesus come to preach the gospel to the poor?
- Deacons have told me that the larger contributing deacons have more influence, decision- and information-getting involvement in business affairs. Deacons allegedly receive updates on the percentage of their “pledges” which they have contributed to date, with reminders if they are not on track to complete the pledge by budget year's end.
- An executive staff member told me, “laity give up the right to rule, and clergy give up the right to minister,” and Dr. Young signed on with the stipulation that he make all the final decisions.
- A staffer told me Dr. Young regularly reads management books, and had a policy of firing one or two staff members, to keep the rest of the crew on their toes.

- An ex-deacon (who left the church) recently corroborated many of these items, adding that the "Baugh incident" occurred when one close to him confirms the tallied votes on opening a Katy location of Second Baptist was not going to pass as a resolution, and allegedly the pastor told Mr. Baugh that "no one controls this church, no matter what kind of money they donate," to which Mr. Baugh responded, "yes, and that lack of control of the church also applied to all men (implicitly, the pastor), as it was God's church" (or words to this effect).

Lakewood Church Inquiry (~2000)

Prior to his *even* being any more than the church's 'television guy'...

- Do you know if most of the members of Lakewood Church know where their "new" (Osteen's son) preacher lives, as they may be surprised to learn that he is in one of the most exclusive neighborhoods, with two Mercedes and another car in the garage (personally witnessed, as two doors down from a close Second Baptist friend at the time, on Doliver—near Second Baptist—I believe the address is 5563—a new, red brick two-story you won't mistake for the older houses surrounding it; the next door house to the East being a newly-remodeled 1-story, if you care to investigate).
- He also is reported to own one or two highly expensive (over \$600,000 each) cars which are housed on the other side of the city in garages, which the congregation knows nothing of.
- Anyone who regularly watches his TV show (I do NOT) knows that he waters down and selectively 'cherry picks' what Bible verses he speaks on, and he himself (in interviews) says he likes to keep topics upbeat, positive, and avoid making public statements that are controversial (like expressing an opinion as to the morality of homosexuality, etc.). Many critics have called him Christianity lite (and a Christian pop psychology or motivational speaker), for good reason. Is that what the Bible gives as a pastor's job description?

Cypress Bible Church (Cypress, TX)—The then *head Pastor* was reputed as being the **equivalent of the denominational head**—if Bible Church were a denomination. I asked him in his office if he'd be willing to go evangelize with me. I pointed to a neighbor three houses away from the church who was mowing his lawn. He proceeded to drive me to a *new neighborhood* more removed from the premises, where he witnessed **perfect responses**... two people we met were preparing for their rehearsal dinner that night, so we moved on. One person we met was already a believer, and the other two we met got saved. On the drive back he said, "Jim, God's obviously gifted you and laid a burden on your heart, but I don't want that taught in my church," to which I replied, "then I guess this is no longer my family's church." **Hypocritically**, he resigned within 1.5 years to accept a VP of missionary training position where missionaries do just what I did—direct evangelism! (East-West Ministries—**Dr. Joe Wall** is his name).

Metropolitan Baptist Church (Spring, TX)—a hefty staffer literally **ambushed** a good friend of mine's Sunday School class, and as he was teaching, installed a new teacher in front of the class, for *unexplained* reasons (to shut down the heavy Bible study to make the class more fellowship-oriented and **the lessons more watered down** for visitors). The respected **David Strawn** was the first (vs. installed) teacher's name. The name of the *less* respected staffer—whom we **debated openly**—has *long sense been forgotten* (probably by more than just myself).



Dave Strawn (RIP)

College of Biblical Studies (Houston, TX)—The school withdrew a prior offer to teach a second **Evangelism class**, by stating that a full-time staffer would handle it, but in the context of their official

policy being “relational evangelism” (which I exposed as much less biblical than direct evangelism—See: Appendix, which I taught from) after students **asked me if I would say the same things** I did to them in the next session which was made up of pastors (regarding moral culpability for the 5% statistic of Christians who ever evangelize **resting squarely on the shoulders** of pastors more than three years in ministry). You can’t speak the truth if it hurts your donors, can you? *Never bite the hand that feeds you*—the ‘ol Hitler S.S. salary reasoning.

First Baptist Church (Katy, TX)—I was grilled for two hours in a private meeting between a staffer and *millionaire* member who didn’t appreciate my criticizing his proposing to donate \$4 million for a gym “for evangelism,” because evangelism is free (except for paid professionals and Missionaries). He could have just been honest and admitted that the gym would be a nice amenity for members, and may ‘attract’ some non-members. This man I’ll call **Mr. “feel good son,”** *bragged* that he owned four successful businesses—one a trucking/transportation company in West Houston (2 miles west of Highway 6’s Sam’s Club), where I dropped off a pamphlet from Fuller Seminary’s Missions Department that really tells how his filthy lucre truly could have been used for evangelism (highlighted in yellow, named Be A Part of It). In the sovereignty of God, he and another pastor arrived on my doorstep three months later (after my family had visited that pastor’s church), doing *church visitation*. When the pastor introduced us, I said “Oh, yes, I know him—we’ve met at First Baptist’s staff office.” The man was speechless the entire visit (but I assume that church now has a *pretty nice gym*, “for evangelism,” of course).

Memorial Drive Presbyterian Church (Houston, TX; where I was married). I assume my voice mail instructing the Pastor that much of his millions about to be spent on a building expansion could be much more greatly used hiring **full-time Evangelists in the 10/40 Window** went unheeded. I didn’t receive a call back, but if you’re ever there visiting, the *Northern most* (and likely newest) wing came at the expense of many lost souls who have yet to hear the Gospel there.

Jesus Video Project (Houston, TX). I was being considered for the *head position* of this ministry getting the Campus Crusade “**Jesus video**” to churches, “for evangelism.” **If any Houston pastor bought several and thought you were being a wise steward of God’s money, YOU GOT RIPPED OFF for “Jesus”!** They charged between \$18 and \$24 per DVD, and **their cost was well under \$3** a tape. *I made this clear* to the board members, and **pushed for a much lower price**, as well as not solely relying on just one tool to get the Great Commission done, but when I mentioned at a meeting in a Fleetwood neighborhood home that **‘no one should hear the Gospel more than once so long as some have never heard,’** the board members took over the meeting (I had arranged of several evangelism ministries), and I was treated as if I had stated a heresy thereafter. The lead board member was later discovered to be a prominent member of Cypress Bible Church, which I also write about.

Prestonwood Baptist Church (Plano, TX)—Where do I begin with this one? The events are **so numerous**. I joined four years ago, and sought to *volunteer* to teach evangelism and discipleship (and when I say “teach” it is rarely just informing, but actions). On **eight separate occasions** I met with staff underlings (never allowed access to those with the power, *moral OPPOSITE* of Gal. 1:15-19), which ALWAYS led to a **dead end**. I had started positive that first year, but the answer always ended with a **“no.”** At each meeting, I asked every staffer to look outside their glass wall windows and consider *going to evangelize* those homes—none ever did. I was content to let it drop, but God was not.

The next 2-3 years I was led to use more forceful methods—as **I will not let this message be squelched** (including taking my “Go Evangelize” sign to the Sunday parking lot exit, wearing my web site shirt to church often, and handing out a Sunday School leader letter exhorting them to reach all near the church with the Gospel, since the leadership seems not inclined to do so, and private emails to the top two

preachers). These techniques brought about many external changes (sermons on evangelism, from my web site materials specifically tailored to the subject), but likely little impact of actual evangelism. They preached sermons galore, quoted my materials (un-cited, which I gave them permission to do in my emails), had annual campaigns two out of four years (Live to Tell, and Fav 5) even my own Bible Fellowship teacher thought should satisfy “me.” They had an evangelist hold a crusade (even though **Dave Shivers** told me they don’t do them often, because they rarely pay for themselves), invited Probe ministries to have a booth in the foyer (often quoted in my apologetics section), hosted four door to door Wednesday night “evangelism” events (where three of the four times they went to church visitors, and four out of four times they handed out **sacks with church marketing materials**). My son and I did go door-to-door across the street, and took the name of the **one lady who got saved** to the staffer who initiated my being “*silenced*” by the church (details below—“Lumpy”), telling him we took **no materials**—just a memorized knowledge of the Gospel and the Spirit’s power, email showing the head Pastor with Billy Graham (which I emailed him about, saying associating with greatness is no substitute for evangelizing, and *discovering* whether your own church suffers from the 5% who ever evangelize problem). **We’ll never know if the 5% ever changed** as a result, because, as a deacon Sunday School teacher emailed me earlier this year, “**they will never agree to the things you are proposing**,” and “things are just going to get worse for you here so you ought to consider *another* church,” referencing my proposed 3-mile plan, objectively identifying whether we suffer from the 5% and 13% problem, and instituting a church-wide relational discipleship push to help resolve the problems (including Multiplication Discipleship and Evangelism).

Stumpy and Lumpy: Lumpy, as I will call him (I don’t memorize names of people I don’t respect much) filled in a Sunday School lesson, and told a class of believers that we needed a *completely new root*—we needed our trees to be uprooted. He was using some Old Testament passage, out of context to a Christian setting. I asked him if he was evangelizing the class, because everyone I knew in there was saved, and we were **new creatures in Christ**. His *ego could not stand* showing his false doctrine (as a staff member), so two weeks later the minister he replaced (or vice versa—what their position is *means nothing* to myself), Stumpy arranged the following event:

Ross Perot Wannabe: My Sunday School teacher had reportedly a reputation for being more objective about things going on in the church (which is often labeled not being a “team player”). I was even *more outspoken* than he, so he had to make a decision. For three years I had asked him and other leaders to simply have a class where we actually did a **Quiet Time** (to get people started on the habit) and **went out evangelizing** as a class. They excused inability to do so on following curriculum (which they violated on several other occasions—a session on prophecy, before my *push* for prophecy, which the church then taught—and a lesson on **how to become a Management Consultant**, etc.) and being “*submissive*” to *authority* (the old **Hitler’s S.S. excuse**, which never assesses the morality of what is being submitted to). After three years, and after being *wined and dined* by the top church echelon in Arizona (a Ranger’s pre-season event, meeting a famous ‘Christian’ player who when later falling off the wagon said he owes nothing to the Rangers) he phoned me long distance to say he wanted to speak to me about the direction of the class. I asked if this meant **using my materials** (i.e., to do a Quiet Time and evangelism project), and he said “**yes**.” When I arrived at big box church, he was there, but suddenly two other unannounced persons walked up, and for 30 minutes I was grilled about the untenability of my **correcting the teacher’s false doctrine**, asking questions of it or making comments in class about it. Stumpy (who now will head the Dallas franchise) literally told me **I was no longer allowed “to speak**, make comments or ask any questions.” I asked if that pertained to the changes God had used me for in the top dog’s sermons, and he referenced only Sunday School. I answered, ‘no problem. I have already been scouting out more biblical and evangelistic classes,’ to which stumpy said “**I mean in ANY Sunday School class**.” This is the same person who told me in that ambush meeting, “perception is reality,” which is the *exact opposite* of the

Bible—we walk by faith, and whatever is contrary to what it says is **not** spiritual reality (his authority is obviously idioms, not *Scripture*).

25 minutes later, stumpy, lumpy and another staffer were joking and chit chatting—being paid to stand around—so after finishing some work on my book, I went up to them and asked if they wanted to go evangelize the homes across the street. To a man they said they were *short on time*, but I informed them **we all had 40-45 minutes** before the service started, but exposing their hypocrisy was about all I could do with them there—they were typically obstinate. And before the service I ran into the Perot wanna-be (his LinkedIn.com profile is where that nick name comes from—where his face is hardly visible, and Perot is prominent, because he worked for EDS and must think the shot shows him knowing Ross), and **asked him why he ambushed me**, hadn't he ever read of that as a sinful act in Proverbs, and told him he ought to read and live out more of that book he was so clingingly holding under his arm. He raced to the elevator with cowardice silence. To his credit, he allowed me to speak in class *several times* afterwards, but the day a lady who sat in front of me **GLARED** at me when I had extolled the class to **not be in the 5%** who never evangelize, and she said "I am nice to my neighbors all the time," to which I replied, "that's not evangelism," I decided not to return, and haven't for over nine months. Sometimes, the fight is just not worth it—dust off your shoes and move on to more fertile pastures! **Update:** 'Wanna-be' has now changed his profile photo so he cannot be identified by Ross Perot in the background. Note the un-Christ-like pattern—no apology, just hide the evidence.

Much less qualified than many other staffers, the **YOUNG Stumpy** is now rewarded with heading up their third (Dallas) campus, likely **to attract youth** (future dollars, as the elderly die off, as church growth texts teach, because some other mega church nearby is successfully reaching them—competitors!). Even Ross Perot wanna-be had suggested the *main campus instituting rock concerts*, to attract the youth (when I had suggested **discipling** people). They had instituted the Saturday night service to try to attract youth, but it really hasn't done that well at achieving that purpose. Stumpy, on one occasion, saw my prophecy chart and mocked to Perot wanna-be, "have y'all got it all figured and mapped out?," when Stumpy attended *Southwestern Seminary* (**not famous for eschatology**—when I was there, the Professor said, "here's our lesson on prophecy—Jesus is coming back soon"), and hardly knows much about the subject. He also said the church has a **neutral position** on prophecy, yet Dr. Graham now sends out **money-solicitation envelopes** for his TV show with a ten sermon series on prophecy. There's no **hypocrisy** going on anywhere, is there?

And before that class merged, to stay afloat, a staffer told that Sunday School class that **they might need to disband**, as *attendance* was not very large. **The same people who lured my teacher into ambushing me would turn on him for church growth!** Isn't it great to be schmoozed into being a team player, seeing how loyal they aren't to you once you join the team, Phil. I know these things because my wife and son still attend—I withdrew being a class member the week after I was *supposedly* silenced by Stumpy (but we must obey God, and not man, and we cannot stop speaking the things we have experienced!—Acts references).

By the way and for the record, "Lumpy" has been nothing but polite in saying Hello to my wife—by name—and myself, apparently unwilling to address hypocrisy, just "moving on," or maybe seeking to heap coals on my head, but I feel none, as I did not do the morally wrong thing in that incident, by the grace of God.

A deacon/Sunday School leader told me they got the message, now **can you let up?**, to which I adamantly replied, 'No' (having no indication—till years later—whether major changes would be made, or not). Thank God, they *were*!

Dave Shivers: The reputed “most evangelistic staff member,” Dave Shivers, on **THREE OCCASIONS** *agreed to do witnessing with myself, and* thrice stood me up **with no contact, apology or even explanation. The teaching Pastor on Saturday nights, Jarrett Stephens, did the exact same thing regarding simply meeting for a lunch some time. His email literally said to give him three dates, and he would “make it happen.”** Every date passed, with no contact, apology or even explanation. Sort of like Peter—emphasizing their

moral failure (toward God—not me). Then he proceeded to **preach a sermon on forgiveness**, saying not to just “move on,” but *initiate* forgiveness—whether the offender or offeree, and saying some in our church needed to **implement** this sermon. So I emailed him and **asked if he wanted to remedy his standing me up three times**, even though I had moved on from it with no input from him. **Zero response. Hypocrisy is an ugly thing**, especially among God’s so-called leaders, but **THEY GET AWAY WITH IT** so long as people like myself remain **politely quiet**—which I am no longer doing (if *ever* I did). Note the **un-Christ-like pattern**—no apology, just keep these acts private, so you can ignore them (or deny them or claim ‘no proof’ if others later finds out?).

Dr. Graham: The **ONLY** official correspondence acknowledgement I ever received (despite **many** sermons from reading my web site materials) was his secretary saying he was **very encouraged**, after I informed them I used four quotes of his on my web site, and referring to him as my “**former pastor**,” as I *ceased* being a member the day after he announced spending **\$18 million to open a new Dallas campus** (where the under-qualified youth-attractor who ‘silenced’ me would be the preacher—I learned days later). His sermon the week before used between four **and six quotes** based on my web site, and was exhorting **national and international evangelism**, then he said he had a *very exciting* announcement to make the next week. You would expect perhaps a **HUGE** contribution to fund full-time **10/40 evangelists** (at **only \$15,000 a year** each), or **adopt a portion of some country** for evangelism. Needless to say, trying to butter up people who *might* complain about building, then **completely abandoning any great news for the Great Commission** for a new building (with no revealing or capping of his total compensation) is **not** the way to silence me—and he knows my history at FBC Deer Park that **I will speak out** against wrongdoing, as one of my *closest youth disciples* at that church is now a deacon at Prestonwood.

Even a Dallas seminary *friend* who **got to know me** decently **warned me not to “name names”** when I was speaking with a layman about the evangelism emphasis, and thrice being *stood up* by Mr. ‘shiver-me-timbers,’ and a young staffer I spoke with two weeks before the Dallas campus announcement said “Pastor Graham has **very few nay sayers** in his inner circle, so it’s going to happen.” Same **authoritarian iron fist** as some of my Second Baptist allegations (disclosed to CRI) detailed (perhaps the material for another YouTube video in the future).

RELATED NOTE TO MEGA CHURCH PASTORS: **Fully reveal** and **cap** your total compensation, and your aspirations will not seem as *culpable*—but only if you also do **thorough** evangelism and discipling! The Bible teaches that **God wants no lack among churches**, but your autonomous retail business unit **only serves your business**, and **often** sheep steals, hurting godly *smaller* church pastors!

July 2011 Update: Sadly, unless I **retract** this section on Prestonwood, I am **no longer allowed** to go to any Bible Fellowship class. If I had **lied**, said something **untrue**, I would have considered at least a *revision* to what has been written. And to those who say I’m blowing things out of proportion, **OF COURSE** my experience with the leadership is **only one**—**HOW** would you expect there to be many others, since, I say regretfully, *no one I know* or have ever heard of tries politely (or otherwise—within biblical bounds) to **change the 5/10/13% abomination** in leading churches or elsewhere—we either are *ignorant* of its existence, or **accept** it as having to exist. The apostles dealt with **top priorities** and

'leading' churches, when they sought to implement ministry initiatives, and it is no wonder their same God would lead even a peon like myself to do the same in our generation.

Probably the **most effective method** to bring about CHANGE was a posting on *TripAdvisor.com* which I have since retracted (yes, they **monitor** what's being said about their business' "*image*") in which I legitimately praised their music, architecture and biblical sermons, but also sent readers to this section of this web site. **They could ignore** one not seeking publicity and doing things privately, but get the public involved—especially potential *new members*—and they took notice. I do believe their changes were sincere, but the pressure needed to get them to **pay attention** to our materials (better, what **God's word** teaches) had to hit them where it counts—where their *priorities* lay.

(December 2011): The church has made **incredible** strides toward sermons and activities supporting the top Bible priorities (especially evangelism). *Let's pray it continues* indefinitely! I'd now venture to say if a visitor went there, they'd have no idea there ever was a problem with this church now being quite a LEAD CHURCH in these areas in emphases and sermons. For those reasons, I continue with it as my church home). Still work to be done (confirming, then solving the 5/10/13 problem*), but the head pastor's heart for top priorities seems truly to be in the right place, for which **many lost souls, our Lord** (and myself) should be *eternally* grateful. Also commendable is the teaching pastor personally meeting his 'family' after a service, and often implementing the congregation shaking hands with those around them—a start toward 'Body Life—prayer altar calls, an *expository* and *apologetic* sermon series (Jan. 2012—See their own *excellent* variation of an exhaustive Apologetics website like ours, [prestonwood.org/ WhyBelieve](http://prestonwood.org/WhyBelieve)), and a sermon on the key importance of identity in Christ at the last service of the year! ***For even more positive changes***, please see our YouTube video, American Answers and book, Wit and Wisdom.

Laymen: **PLEASE get these materials to your church leadership** *any way* you can. God can use them mightily to make *significant* changes, only due to their representing what God has long since written in His *unchanging* and *eternal* word.

(early September 2012) The church continues to have **GREAT** evangelistic emphases, including a marvelous California video teleconferenced evangelism crusade by the next Billy Graham (in my opinion), Greg Laurie! I could go on about *intense* defenses of the new campuses, but I don't think they will ever understand the PRIMARY REASON I opposed such expansions (but, one LAST time I will make it FULLY CLEAR (since I never expect any *personal* communication):

**THEY HAVE YET TO COMMIT TO REACH EVERY LOST PERSON
WITHIN THREE MILES OF EACH CAMPUS
OR SPECIFICALLY DISCOVER WHETHER ONLY FIVE PERCENT
OF THEIR MEMBERS EVER EVANGELIZE ONE SOUL.**

That omitted priority is between them and **God** on *judgment day*! Attempting to **justify this HUGE omission**, they stated, '5000 other churches have *multi-site venues*.' When a church compares their behavior by what *other churches are doing*—NOT by what the **Bible** teaches—**II Cor. 10:12** rightly applies.

NOTE TO EVERY PASTOR IN THE WORLD: Have the *courage* to break from the (rebellious) pack and *do God's will*! Don't do what's "**normal**" but what's RIGHT.

(mid-September 2012) After summer sabbatical, the first two Saturday night worship services saw Dr. Graham having a cameo appearance to tout the two new campuses as clearly 'God's will' and the exciting future for our church. They explained that these moves were 'selfless,' justifying as being among 5,000 other churches with multi-venued churches, and Dr. Graham *somewhat chided* the ORIGINAL congregation

for **the MAJORITY** not having visited their newest campus (proven by show of hands), saying “that’s your church.” **IMAGINE** having to be told you have FAMILY and you need to go meet them.

Then I sent this email, addressed to both the Saturday night teaching pastor (Jarrett) and Dr. Graham, and sent from my alternative email, to PROVE they received it and couldn’t have blocked it (as I had never sent to them from this address before):

Dr. Graham: GREAT evangelistic crusade last weekend. What great commitment on your part!

Would you and Jarrett ever desire to meet in person, to end the differences we have had through sermons and website (the way Christians should reconcile)? You have no reason to fear physical confrontation (nor have you ever had—only spiritual!), but you can have as many "FBI security" personnel as makes you comfortable!

[Editorial Explanation: He literally said in a sermon, “If you want a piece of me, you’ll have to go through” this FBI agent (who protects him), speaking of an ‘ill church member’ and stated during one of the two cameo Saturday night appearances. MOST LIKELY he was referencing a ‘*mentally ill stalker*’ his **head of security** told me about (likely the former and now banned church member; according to a news article), as that would be a SERIOUS stretch and SLANDER to allege such of myself for the **LOGICAL** and **BIBLICAL** matters this web site raises—**Ac. 26:24-25!**

The ONLY issue I have ever consistently chided y’all on that remains important is failure to commit to reach EVERY lost soul within three miles of your three campuses and specifically discovering whether only 5% of the membership every evangelizes one soul in their lifetime—the problem almost every other American church also suffers from (and for which there are answers).

I have long since moved on, but y’all’s last two sermons indicate to me you still feel a need to defend expansion over first addressing these two issues. That problem is between y’all and God, alone. As I said, I have moved on, and wish to more amicably relate in the future, if you two are also so (biblically) inclined. I hope you do, but that proverbial ball is in your court.

Sincerely in Christ,
Jim Meroney

ZERO reply from Dr. Graham, to date (and I DO check voice mail and even my email’s trash can), but **TO HIS CREDIT** Jarrett—for the first time ever (and *at the earliest chance*) shook my hand the next Sunday eve, as he made his way through the crowd. I’m assuming from his prior standing me up with zero communication, he is **disallowed** (by his HUMAN boss) from making any ‘*connection*’ (a word they love to use for new members to get involved) with me, but this gesture showed me tons about his character. Enough space spent on this church... (Rom. 9:11)

(June 2013 Update) In the words of the 2013 Southern Baptist Convention Pastor’s Conference, ‘arrogant lawyers’ and ‘critics’ may have a kernel of truth, so ‘LISTEN to them (as his actions show he has). In the case of this web site, it’s either a popcorn bag full or the most important ‘kernel’ in that bag, for U.S. pastors. Implementing EDBS is pastoral ‘leadership’ and leading with ‘integrity!’ And DO NOT confuse confidence for arrogance, lest one use I Cor. 8:1 to teach—contrary to Scripture (Mk. 12:30)—that

one must remain ignorant of God's word in order to be humble, or that being "loving" (something we are commanded to be) means doing something inconsistent with God's word (I Jn. 2:3, 5:2), using a confusion over two Greek words for "love" to justify replacing loving God with an emotional "luv" that lacks *biblical* content, or substance.

Don't shoot the messenger: It is not 'arrogance' to tell a grocery store owner his in-house coffee shop is doing wonderfully, but his grocery business is run-down, though I guess that humble message could be delivered in an arrogant manner. It's more likely that an owner who defines success as bodies and bucks takes that message as arrogance (no matter the tone), because his version of 'success' has arrogantly blinded him to what he is in business to accomplish (or **called to do**, in the case of the church). Churches that draw crowds with great music and sermons **an hour a week** per Christian without their relationally discipling them into being evangelistic and fully committed to Christ are like that poor grocer (and *churches* can be like that—Rev. 3:14-19).

Finally, a long-established church worker told me, even if there is never any acknowledgement of even 1-way contact between the pastor and yourself, "rest assured, it all comes down from the top." However, since **these "EDBS" problems are almost 100% systemic** in America, I choose not to single out individual churches (or pastors) anymore, as the effort to change it is not just a battle (i.e., a small problem) but really more of a war (i.e., battles almost everywhere you turn).

(September 2013) Reported their need for continued discipleship of teens two months ago, as my son was bullied on a choir trip. The church is making great strides in their commitment to God's priorities—re-hosting Harvest America this month, Dr. Graham is now hosting Evangelism Explosion training in the worship center, and they recently hired a Youth Minister (from First Baptist, Houston) in charge of discipleship of high schoolers. Hard now to find a church with so many changes for the good, so I keep these posts mainly as a tribute to godly leadership that is willing to change (vs. hardened-hearted).

Fellowship Church (Grapevine, TX). The Sunday nearest the **ABC report** of Ed Young Junior's (Second Baptist Houston transported to Dallas, with props) undisclosed **\$4 million French-made leer jet** (and 10,000 square foot home on Lake Grapevine), I felt led to take my "**Go Evangelize!**" signs (**See:** Appendix) to that building. After two security guards addressed myself, and a cop finally arrived, and I asked to *speak with his supervisor* (as I was on **public property**, and, being a lawyer, I know my Constitutional rights), he confirmed that town has a **local ordinance** requiring a **permit**. So I left (after many members saw the sign), but I **walked SO SLOWLY**, all the stragglers saw it too (including the **ignorant BMW owner** who gave me a *thumb's down* sign)—thumbs down on **exhorting evangelism?** Get your facts straight before you make *assumptions*, naive "brother."

Ed Junior **LOVES** publicity, like laying in bed atop his building to promote his week of sex book (the Bible does not teach how often to engage in marital intimacy, or to idolize it) and puts props (including live lions) in church 'presentations' to get attention, fame and money. **Just exalt Jesus**—not yourself!

A Large Community Church (Racine, WI) **Evangelism Minister** *phone interview* ended when they learned I **expect all leaders and laymen to evangelize**, and that I could not secure a speaking gig for Coach **Tony Dungy**, because they relied on what they called "*event evangelism*" (i.e., famous "celebrities" "ATTRACTING" an audience and doing all the evangelism work for the laymen (contrary to Eph. 4). **God help our country** with little spiritual leadership!

‘One Church’ (formerly Four Corners Church; Allen, TX) One minister—a great guy who recommended me to a church I already knew was great (Pantego Bible)—told me such **evangelistic zeal** as I showed can be a sign of mental/emotional illness. Imagine that same pastor telling *Paul* that, and what if I had asked of his own evangelistic commitment—was he completely and certifiably ‘sane’ based on his definition (proved by his **LACK** of such commitment)?

Water’s Edge Church (Frisco, TX)—When asked, **‘how would you evangelize that home** across the field?’, the response was “I am not targeting people for the Gospel—God is; and in His sovereignty, if He leads our paths to cross, I’ll pray for an open door of opportunity to share the Gospel with them... But we share the same Great Commission goal.” Of course you do. Our actions execute it and yours only has **wishful thinking**, spiritualized as something better. Needless to say I chalked that church off as a possible next home, after leaving Prestonwood!

Life Point Church (Plano, TX)—Sermon (paraphrased): “Your life is good (living in the richest county in the country—mentioned *three* times); Easter (i.e., the Gospel) is about **making your life better**.” Really? What if they are *content* with their luxurious lifestyle? And are men really **‘good,’** when God says to commit one sin makes us guilty of all and facing Hell at any unknown moment? Does the Bible say a good life consists of having possessions, or does it say just the opposite? (Lk. 12:15) Amazing what people will do (and say) to *draw a crowd* of lost people to **grow their church**. An interesting seminary study would be to watch films of this church four years ago, see how things have changed, and to identify what facets were likely copied from Joel Osteen, Prestonwood and Fellowship Grapevine. I have already done so for my own curiosity. (Hint: Props, backdrops, purple haze, and Gospel positivity). I had the privilege of a private meeting with Pastor George, who seems like a **truly good man**, but once I emailed him details on my proposed **billboard campaign**, the dialogue has seemingly ended.

First Baptist Church (Grand Prairie, TX—a College *friend*)—Response: Because you aren’t a pastor, I question (and will likely never implement) your teachings (even though they’re biblical, I have been a pastor and have *seen and been a part of all* these things occurring—thorough evangelism, relational discipling and body life). In other words, **you haven’t (yet) experienced** why I **choose to not obey God** on these priority matters. Since when did *experience* trump the word of God—whether a good or (more often) bad experience?

First Baptist Church (Prosper, TX). My conversation with this man tells me a **lie detector alone** will prove who’s telling the truth about *Prestonwood* (better: Both sides face a reckoning for their deeds before the eternal Judge, so the ‘proof will be in the pudding’ then). He accused me of *slander* (truth is always a defense to slander, under our U.S. civil law) “vinegar” causticness, being very close to **sinful rebellion** against God (for simply telling the truth), and *not trusting the Spirit* to discipline His bride, unsubmitiveness, and warned me of the 2-3 witnesses verse in allegations against Pastors (of which **I have two to three**—though they would never risk their cherished deaconship to testify to the truth, without a subpoena’d lie detector; plus, these experiences WERE kept private by myself, so there are few witnesses available!). The lie detector would not lie! Simply **exposing the 5/10/13 problem*** REALLY RILES these men, as their *deeds are exposed* (and I don’t mean the common *imperfections* we all have—**glaring top priority** omissions). I am glad for this pastor seeking to raise a BIBLICAL objection, though his objection, *sadly*, loses credibility by thinking there are not 2-3 witnesses. As to **unsubmitiveness** and not trusting the Spirit, I trust the Spirit alone to guide me in this difficult reproving endeavor, and **I don’t have to submit to stubbornness in unbiblical attitudes** by God’s so-called “leaders,” as *no one* should! That’s the old Hitler S.S. excuse, **abusing submitiveness** and hiding behind the 2-3 witnesses verse so Pastors are **never held accountable!**

Norm Miller (President of Interstate Batteries at the time). Through his office, he declined to financially support our John 3:16 billboard campaign, citing his contributions to the 'I am Second' campaign (which uses *so-called* 'famous' people to give testimonies, as if God needs famous spokespersons and especially as if our experience or ourselves are the Gospel message vs. just preaching Christ).

'Number One' Christian Radio Station in America (KLTY).

(October 21-22, 2013 emails; only typos corrected from the saved originals)...

JM: Like your station, listened seven years, but RARELY hear you exhort Christians to evangelize. As a 'Christian' station, that may be a 'negative' vibe to positivity, but you have a platform and it's biblical. Think and pray about it. Thanks, J. Meroney, WillYouLiveForever.org

Mike Prendergast (Program Director): Hi James, Thanks for reaching out. You raise an excellent point, one we have prayed about and thought about for years. The vast majority of our listeners come to us to hear uplifting and positive music with a message of hope through Christ. They don't come to us to evangelize on air or for us to encourage others to do so. We do that on our sister station, 100.7 KWRD, I encourage you to listen to that station some if you're not familiar with it. The way we're able to reach such a vast audience with His message of redeeming hope is through the music. Thanks again and I hope this answers your question. Have a blessed week!

JM: Sir: May I respectfully suggest that our Lord is less concerned with what His people want than what they need—especially what the lost need—Jesus. US Christians want only positivity with no responsibility, and that may well pay ministry bills but it does not honor or please our same Lord. Please pray some more, as the mass of listeners are likely not at the other station, and the Great Commission needs massively more workers. Great encouragement with no evangelism helps no lost people and gains believers no rewards in the next life. God bless, Jim M.

Comments: These emails are PROOF you have to *document* conversations with public officials, to let the public know the truth they will otherwise hide from them! Honesty from the heart is sometimes hard to get people to admit to.

Dear Pastors:

10/24/13

As influential Christian leaders in DFW I cordially invite you to take a public stand for evangelism by meeting together as a group at SpiritFest 2013 outside Arlington Stadium, using your notoriety to simply greet and give an encouraging word to attendees (Heb. 10:24), as I do the more humbling work of holding one or two professional signs biblically exhorting Christians to evangelize (pictures attached). This show of unity (II Cor. 6:1; Eph. 4:13) and commitment to the Gospel/Great Commission will speak volumes (just as the first century Christians reached *lost* people in public places like open markets, homes and Jewish synagogues with no expense or further action toward 'attracting' crowds; except for their miracles).

I will be there between 5:30 and 7:30 Nov. 10 (a Sunday evening, so there should be no conflict with your preaching schedules), standing on public property for there to be no local ordinance violations. Third Day will start at 7pm, so a good crowd is expected, as well as great music in the background. Please let me know by email reply if you are coming so we can arrange a central meeting place

If we *REALLY* care about COMPLETING the Great Commission to a person, Christian pastors must **lead** in exhorting believers to speak the Gospel, not just their own church members (II Cor. 11:28).

Thanks for your prayerful consideration. Sincerely in Christ,
James Meroney (MDiv, JD, MBA; WillYouLiveForever.org)

P.S.: Bring any staffers with you (or security personnel if you feel you need them at a public setting). I will NOT promote my website there if you come—ONLY Jesus!

CC: Revs. Ed Young Jr. (Fellowship Church), Robert Morris (Gateway Church), Jack Graham (Freely, legally/contractually-agreed to unnamed mega church, Tony Evans (Oak Cliff Bible Fellowship), T.D. Jakes (Potter's House), Chuck Swindoll (Stonebriar Community Church) and Robert Jeffress (First Baptist Dallas)

Email Sent to Over 40 Denominations' Executives. (July 5, 2014)

Sirs:

As leaders of respected Christian institutions, I appeal to you to prayerfully consider *doing* the following as soon as possible:

Organize enough members of your "denomination" to FULLY evangelize (i.e., take the Gospel to) an identified small town or zip code, so those results could be broadcast afterwards to inspire other believers to do the same where they live.

Lay persons like being part of something big and important, and feeling they have accomplished something rather than just engaging in random or *partial* activities. Reaching EVERY lost soul is not only biblical, we should be hardly able to live with ourselves if they *only* heard the Gospel one time!

Many lay persons would *happily* publicize this achievement (Ex.: By email, Facebook, Twitter, billboards and YouTube), but not as many would be willing to help achieve it. Can you IMAGINE a billboard in another state or country stating "Everyone in [named town or zip code] has been offered the Gospel of Jesus this year! (John 3:16, The Bible)"? It could get lost people inquisitive and local Christians wondering why their own zip code has not been thoroughly "threshed."

This effort should NOT promote any group or person (other than Jesus), though it *could* result in increased membership, and Bible-based materials could be handed out for initial discipleship. I am willing to participate in any way possible if you select a venue near my home, but by all means do not let the Devil convince you to ignore this appeal! I have CC'd this notice to others to help ensure that does not happen.

God bless you as you pursue His will in obeying the Great Commission (part one), and please feel free to contact me if you have any questions or suggestions.

Sincerely in Christ,

James Meroney
(Phone number withheld here)
WillYouLiveForever.org

First Reply (7/5/14):

Thanks you, I prayerfully considered and am not interested

Jay Wittmeyer, Executive Director
Global Mission and Service
Church of the Brethren

OTHER—2000 Emails sent. exhorting the highest priorities were thoroughly ignored by **500 of the largest Mega churches**—except for two laymen replies, one positive and one inviting me to a mission trip—and similar emails to 40 Southern Baptist State Conventions—one positive reply from the North American Mission Board. I may use Facebook and/or Twitter next round.

I also sent **Billy Graham** a letter seeking endorsement of ‘my’ 3-mile plan, but his secretary replied he was too frail to engage (though his organization 3-4 years later did have at least one more national campaign, called My Hope America, so hopefully my Tweets that it is likely his last hurrah won’t prove prophetic!). **Update:** I learned just today (10/12/13) that my pastor one year ago went to Billy seeking to have him conduct one last crusade event for his 95th birthday. I pray Dr. Graham’s reading parts of this website was used of God to get through to Billy Graham in ways I was not able to without a platform of a 30,000 member church! God knows!

Note: If you **EVER** want to discover whether your town has churches suffering these same biblically moral challenges, **DO NOT** set up a pastoral interview first. Any good B2B salesman knows their gatekeeper (secretary, et al) is paid to keep access to them to a minimum, and when that person asks if he knows you, if you’re a church member, or what the nature of the meeting is, your discussing the 5% problem or three mile plan will **SURELY** be met with rejection. Go in person—as I have always done.

If you ever wonder **why Billy Graham** is reported as saying he would not return to host a Houston crusade any longer, *because of the condition of the pastors* (i.e., likely their **fighting for** his converts, to win their membership loyalty—and coveted “**tithe**”), you should *wonder no longer!* If you think that churches growing large is always a good thing, or that I have been too critical of abuses in the American Church, perhaps now you know the backdrop from whence I speak. These may be *anecdotal*, but I venture to say **most** American churches have drunk the same Kool-Aid.

A few notable exceptions to the rule are the following great ministries:

- First Baptist Church, Houston, TX
- Highland Baptist Church, Waco, TX
- Don Anderson Ministries, Tyler, TX
- MinistryCatalyst.com, Ft. Worth, TX.

Evangelism Explosion, Campus Crusade for Christ and the Navigators. The few good men *are* around, but, sadly, are **few and far between**.

I have a **26 year history** of fighting moral corruption in church leaders, and less than the highest Bible priorities in church practice, so I am no Johnny-come-lately on the issue, though, just like Paul for his over 18 years, I have done this ministering in obscurity (Gal. 1). I pray that the reader of this web site will **use all means necessary** to allow my story—and, more importantly—these Bible-based teachings—to rid the Church of her **un-prioritized and 90%** (in America) carnal condition! If you want to see my teaching about these experiences in *video* form, be looking for our possible YouTube video entitled “Church Conflicts,” or search YouTube for my name. Thanks.

Update: Much change (for evangelism, discipleship, prophecy teaching, Church racial unity and

political involvement and calls for 'revival' stemmed from MANY prominent U.S. ministers watching/witnessing a three week "Twitter-Fest" of visions and messages I wrote as led for many sleepless nights between Oct. and Nov. 2013 (highlights now documented at our Blog).

Related Tweets

Ed: Tell dad LYING is a sin ("hiring freeze"), and using an alleged Condo in Hawaii to schmooze lawyer John O'Quinn, for a tithe, is NOT God's way! Hank Hanegraaff wouldn't verify. (10/29/13)

Due to positive changes at a top ten U.S. church, we cut out details there that will be added back in, based on the Christian Cabal's actions to get Trump elected. (5/23/17): New church conflicts website section going to the webmaster today. As it goes more public, I'm fulfilling my promise to not name names, unless needed later. (10/21/14)

The friendliness of staffers, over these battles, varied pretty noticeably, where you knew an edict from the Headmaster was mandated, or withdrawn, at various times! (Unpublished)

If I DIDN'T tell 'Church Conflicts,' MANY laymen would hardly know the U.S. church's spiritual condition among its heads. Shows are dazzling; TRUTH divine. (10/29/13)

Ed: When is a private jet and 10,000 square foot home for a "minister" enough? Learned it from the best—your dad! See our website. (10/29/13)

They had a cop make me move on with my sign, so I walked slower than a man with no legs would, to return to my car, so ALL members driving by saw it! (5/23/17): @EdYoung I already took a Go Evangelize! sign to your church. Worldly pastors tout great sex to draw crowds, vs. modesty and privacy! (1 Jn. 2:15-17) (10/29/13) [Responding to his week of sex campaign I further discuss in the message, *A Day In The Life*]

I once protested Ed Young Junior's \$8 million French jet, taking our Gospel Signs to his religious retail business; they called cops. I walked to my car holding signs SLOWLY [like a tortoise]. (5/21/17)

POST-ambush meeting note to self, concerning results; The church's staff monitored this account like a hawk thereafter, to see if I'd violate the contract! (5/22/17): Ac. 20:22 The sword of the Spirit is the Bible you know, brought to your remembrance by that same Spirit. (Eph. 6.) (11/5/13)
CHURCH CONFLICTS

FORTUNATELY, last I checked, he put that Lake Grapevine mansion on the market (<http://bit.ly/2xFBgWy>), reportedly believing in a simpler life. (5/23/17): In bed with your wife atop your religious retail shop? [Update: Those reports were WRONG—he upgraded his lifestyle, <http://bit.ly/2yemk2x>]

Direct note to my Sunday School teacher, who ambushed me with a meeting to ban me from all classes, LYING it was about using my website in Sunday School. (5/23/17): Phil: I UN-blocked you today, and may do so for Red, soon, as you're laymen obeying your "leaders," though for immoral edicts, and I am NOT and NEVER WANTED TO BE your "leader." (8/10/14)

I-C3. CHURCH CHANGES

(**See also:** Testimony—My Story)

After four years of behind-the-scenes prodding (2007 to mid-2011), when the head pastor eventually started heeding our promptings (**See:** Church Conflicts), amazing things changed for top priorities at that church, regarding sermon content, new programs, and outside events.

Sermons. For several years many sermons came directly from our religious website. At one point, there was so much emphasis on evangelism, I even tweeted it needed to be balanced out, and mainly, less words and more checking that sermons were being implemented. One service the pastor did just that, and did as I suggested (have the audience bow their heads, close their eyes and raise their hands if they had evangelized recently). I had warned he would be shocked by the response, and he was a little more than shocked; it seemed to righteously anger him, and he extended the invitation with a rebuke that ‘we’re not playing church here, guys.’ That brought forth a few more responses to the invitation, but God only knows if it brought forth more people doing the work after that. After about three years of these improvements, I ceased all private prompting, as the emphases were seemingly on auto-pilot (and continue so, to a large degree, even to today)!

Per tweets I could recite here, on implementing EDBS priorities, I can recall his doing all of the following: Brought an apologetics ministry (PROBE) to our campus, and created an excellent apologetics website; preached a sermon series on Acts (using some details from our Color Chart I had given him in good faith) and on Bible prophecy; hosted a how to live an extraordinary life Bible study series; brought in two evangelists (Tim Lee and Canon J John), and hosted Harvest America (three times); personally visited Billy Graham (after I complained Billy’s secretary rejected my call for him to endorse a plan for every church to fully evangelize their own area), after which Franklin Graham’s My Hope crusades started; three years in a row he taught Evangelism Explosion on Wednesday nights; videotaped layman testimonies, had a small group prayer during the worship service, and preached a sermon on reconciliation (actually implemented in the worship service; i.e., Body Life); preached sermons on revival, the need for and why do evangelism, how to have a quiet time and walk by faith, Christian identity in Christ, the three tenses of salvation, and many more; and started evangelism emphases named Fav 5 and Live2Tell. There were more changed, but these were the big ones I recall.

Related Tweets

AMAZING Prestonwood commitments: Evangelism Explosion, harvest plentiful AND Acts sermons, Billy Graham and Harvest America crusades, and a discipling emphasis! Congrats. (9/8/13)

I could NOT be prouder of a church's commitments than #Prestonwood. EVERY church should emulate its evangelism, discipleship and Body Life acts! (9/22/13)

But then again I'm just an un-tucked shirted, negative wolf, who gives stomach aches. You know how lawyers are. Deal with God and the Bible in your church—not ME. (10/29/13)

A certain American church has COMPLETELY turned around their FULL commitment to world evangelism! EVERY pastor should follow their example!!! (12/24/13)

It's now official; tonight's message WILL trickle up to intended leadership recipients. Hi Ross Perot Wanna-Be! Let's reconcile, biblically! (6/14/14)

The church even utilized this great singer in their album, that they played on Broadway:

@michaelwsmith Please call the Church to evangelism at #CelebrateFreedom, for revival, SOON. Be ~like Keith Green. I have several of your CD's. Blessings! **(6/27/14)**

My family's home church used our website for sermon materials the past 5-6 years, absent the latest year. No one would ever know that if I didn't tell you! I just did. **(8/9/14)**: Grateful those who DO have a platform used R materials to educate & inspire Christian laymen. NEVER charged a dime, though copyrighted website. **(8/9/14)**

One church's SERIOUS evangelism change has caused myself to NOT do anything to prod them Publicly, anymore—PRESTONWOOD. ALL others should emulate them! **(10/3/14)**

May 7-National Day of Prayer, B there or B square. Washington DC, seeking "1 last Great Awakening." II Chron. 7:14 Star of North Dallas Church. **(3/30/15)**

NEED I name specifically what changes God wrought through this ministry nagging those with the power to change, who DID? MOST didn't! I can, and may. **(3/2/16)**

I-C4. **‘MY MINISTRY’**

A story of impact, painted by past tweets...

Note: Any updating details or clarifications are listed before the original tweet(s).

2012

I used almost every argument possible to get CHRISTIANS to evangelize! You go to Hell when they don't (and forever)! John 3:16 **(9/5/16)**: The religious right decries God being kicked out of the public arena, when only five percent ever discuss Him publicly anyway (WillYouLiveForever.org) **(1/21/12)**

Rick Santorum: Tell the religious right the number one thing they need to hear—Go evangelize, thoroughly! (unless you're kissing up for votes). **(3/18/12)**

Giving to God is NOT giving Ed Young Jr. a private French jet. and 10,000 square feet house, by a so-called 'required' ten percent of your income, deceived believers! **(4/30/12)**

2013

God through us started the push for revival, when more than 50,000 were here in 2013, mainly pastors, due to connections in that field. Praise the Lord, though we're NOT there yet! **(1/6/17)**: More than anything, America needs spiritual revival—salvation for the lost, and sanctification for the saints. Move, Holy Spirit, before it's too late. **(4/24/13)**

In the Southern Baptist (SBC) inerrancy controversy, at Southwestern Seminary (SWBTS) I did not shake Dr. Dilday's hand, and helped with Paul Pressler's cause, at his hotel room at the SBC in St Louis. **(5/20/13)**

I secretly distributed four versions of 20+ Second Baptist (Houston) allegations throughout that church when my company, at the time, hosted Hank Hanegraaff, there (i.e., KKHT radio). **(5/18/13)**

Cypress Bible Church's ex-pastor, Joe Wall, didn't want person-to-person evangelism taught at his church. Details at WillYouLiveForever.org **(5/18/13)**

I was once awarded the church evangelism award for SIMPLY making ONE Sunday School class do ONE evangelism event during that class. SAD! **(5/20/13)**

A Calvinist staffer asked a bogusly mutually exclusive question: Did Jesus choose you, or did you choose Jesus? We helped get him out of a job (First Baptist, Katy, TX) **(5/20/13)**

I hear Billy Graham Jr., Luis Palau, Sunday. Sad that my former boss, Luis Palau Jr. (Haje Andraus) no longer does evangelism crusades, believing lies that it costs millions of dollars to evangelize. **(7/21/13)**

T.D. Jakes is NOT the next Billy Graham! Positive Mental Attitude (PMA) Osteen tapped as key "fun" MegaFest speaker? EVANGELIZE! It was a CROSS we are to carry—not a clown suit! **(8/3/13)**

Rick Warren understands how integral helping the poor-not just ourselves is with the Gospel (Ex.: Farming tracts of land in Africa). Great job! **(10/7/13)**

Salem Communication's pressure from Wall Street to get sales quotas, JUST LIKE Wells Fargo! **(6/16/18)**: KKHT/SALM 'Christian' radio Houston taught sales people to lie that they didn't know their audience size, and act like we were big players. Money > Christ. **(10/22/13)**

I invited T.D. Jakes, Ed Young, Jr., Gateway Church, First Baptist Dallas (etc.) pastors to UNITE for evangelism at Spirit Fest. Will any show up Nov. 10? WillYouLiveForever.org (10/24/13)

.@EdYoungJr1 See Lisa Feather's email inviting you to go to SpiritFest to exhort Christians to evangelize. Be a real LEADER by leading and evangelizing! (10/24/13)

Bishop Jakes: Be a real LEADER and go to SpiritFest to exhort believers to evangelize! Don't JUST exhort your members, but do do that, too (II Cor. 11:28) (10/24/13)

@BishopJakes PLEASE see email AAorg2020 (to custservice@) regarding going to SpiritFest, to exhort Christians to evangelize. it's the number one act we can do, yet rarely do. (10/24/13)

Only when I posted on TripAdvisor did SERIOUS changes come to a church. The Bible wasn't enough, but the reputation with future customers WAS. Sad indeed. (10/24/13)

MEMBERS at First Baptist Dallas, Oak Cliff Bible Fellowship, Gateway Church, Potter's House: Tell your head pastor to show up at SpiritFest, and LEAD in evangelism. People are Hell-bound. (10/24/13)

Global Vision, Houston, TX (7/7/18): The evangelism association I was briefly a part of closed, because they didn't have enough money to host 'Festivals.' Are we now in the entertainment business? Laodicean U.S. church! (10/26/13)

That explains why I can't find the original TripAdvisor post! (6/16/18): By the way, I initiated withdrawing TripAdvisor post, to give grace with observed positive changes. They [i.e., Prestonwood] never asked me to, nor did any staffers. Grace. (10/29/13)

This SAME message was tweeted directly to over 25 prominent U.S. seminaries. Twitter search They had cop make me move on with my Go Evangelize! sign, so I walked slower than a man with no legs, to return to my car, so ALL church members driving by saw it! (5/23/17): @EdYoung I already took my Go Evangelize! sign to your church. Worldly pastors tout great sex to draw crowds (vs. modesty, and privacy)! I Jn. 2:15-17 (10/29/13)

Just like a HUGE crusade is a drop in the bucket of all the lost people in America. You CAN'T rest on another man's works/laurels, U.S. pastors! Yet, you do—often. (5/23/17): Changing one church for God's priorities is NOT success (even if a lead, huge mega church), but changing them ALL! Help me in this, U.S. Christians! (10/29/13)

That totals NINE years Southern Baptists have still NOT rolled out any national full evangelism plan! HOW MANY LOST PEOPLE DIED IN THE PAST NINE YEARS, whose blood is on our hands? I've done all I can—my hands are WASHED! And I will STILL remind you every three to five years, until you DO it! (7/7/18): @sbctoday AMEN! I wrote you five years ago. When's our SBC Great Commission 100 percent COMPLETION project going to START? See: WillYouLiveForever.org (10/27/13)

@JoelOsteen Now that you have an audience, USE IT for God's glory. Exhort 100 percent evangelism and discipleship, and preach and teach the FULL counsel of God (Ac 5:20, 20:20, 27) (10/30/13)

I have humbly NEVER sought credit for changes at a huge mega church, behind the scenes, but there are witnesses, and I will, when needed. See our website. (11/1/13)

My pastor visited Billy Graham last year, and now Billy CAN host one more event. SORRY, Billy, I don't have a 33,000 member church—just God and His word! (10/31/13)

Three years ago Billy Graham's secretary said he was too frail to endorse our three mile plan, but he can NOW do MyHopeAmerica? Is someone LYING here? **(10/31/13)**

So Jack Graham and O.S. Hawkins flew out to see him. Big wigs don't socialize with little shepherd boys! And prophets don't grow up from little boys—do they? The great Keith green, RIP! **(6/16/18)**: @BillyGraham Might even endorse me, if he read my website, and we met, but I don't have a 33,000 member church, like the pastor I pushed in evangelism, who saw you one year ago. **(11/1/13)**

I rented a ride on a motor scooter to deliver a message from my relative to the [Cambodian] ambassador. Not one soul in Global Missions Fellowship (GMF) believed I was at the king's compound. Dummies! You missed out! I invited you to come with me. A LITTLE scary passing the armed guards, as a tall white dude in Kampuchea. **(6/15/18)**: Drove past two armed guard stations before entering the Cambodia President's compound, by hired motorcycle. Scary and exciting, trusting God. No worries, mate. **(11/2/13)**

I got no GMF career, as they didn't like my HONESTY saying I would not commit to praying for all 'my' converts every day, as I write, and have little time. **(11/2/13)**

I LOVE a past reference to Dallas Seminary's Dr. Lightner, who said we with concern for Bible interpretation are in the three percent of American Christians. SAD! God bless you, Dr. Robert. **(11/2/13)**

I was grilled by a staff pastor, caused by the rich dude who I criticized for offering \$4 million for a GYM, "for evangelism." I went to his business, and showed him how many could be evangelized for \$4 million in the 10/40 window. Later, he came by my home, by mistake, on the arm of another pastor he was courting. **(6/15/18)**: You can NEVER prove your calling to some (proud or hard hearts) so don't waste your time. Shake the dust vs. pearls before pigs. First Baptist, Katy, TX (grilled for two hours). **(11/3/13)**

The HONORABLE John Bisagno opened the church microphone for two evangelism testimonies at First Baptist, Katy, TX, per my note. He's a mega church pastor who sincerely follows Christ! **(11/2/13)**

I SAW Paul Pressler's home wall full of files on nearly every SBC pastor, and met in his hotel room with he and Tom Eckman at the St. Louis SBC convention. Great man for inerrancy. **(11/2/13)**

The Houston Jesus Video Project RIPPED pastors off, and I told them about it in a city-wide evangelism meeting I called; that ended the meeting. \$18-24 for a \$3 DVD. **(11/3/13)**

The Met, Cypress, TX, should REPENT for how they MIS-treated Dave Strawn, to secure church growth. Money over people gets judged in eternity! **(11/3/13)**

Sorry that First Baptist, Katy, TX, lost a \$4 million donation, and canned a Calvinist per my (and others') revelations, but they were TRUE, and house-cleaning gets hands dirty. **(11/3/13)**

AT LEAST Dallas Seminary tries to prepare ministers w/Bible knowledge—NOT just give tools to use the rest of a pastor's life! Hopefully Paige Patterson changed that! **(11/3/13)**

Since WHEN has it been UN-ethical for a Southern Baptist minister to tell the TRUTH? Prove slander or error, and I'll retract any and ALL miswritten words, ASAP. **(11/3/13)**

The Southern Baptist Ethics Committee ought to investigate how moral it is that VERY FEW of their pastors have shared the Gospel with ALL lost people near their buildings! **(11/3/13)**

So the very next Tuesday (11/5), at noon, is when Prestonwood required me never to mention them online again; a magical day for me! [Magical because when Jack started monitoring our tweets, one day he figured out he wasn't targeted over all pastors, so he shared the year of messages with his powerful pastor and politician friends, and this account went viral, all to God's glory: The ONLY issue Tuesday is how the Great Commission (stage one) can be 100 percent fulfilled by stirring up pastors to lead (Eph. 4). Anything else, and I leave. (Pv. 12:6) (11/3/13)

@OSHHawkins Sir—you're a reasonable man; would you ever meet for lunch to discuss how to get pastors focused on COMPLETING Mt. 28:18+? No problem if you can't. (11/4/13)

REST ASSURED, I HAVE come to at least seven mega churches in the DFW area, to-date. No appointment necessary—God has APPOINTED pastors to hear that inquiry! (11/4/13)

Evangelism majors are the dummies of seminary? Read our website, and being-edited 5,000 paged Commentary, and you may think otherwise. Pride comes before destruction. (11/4/13)

I am labeled dangerous, or evil, for NOT setting appointments with pastors, to discuss Great Commission completion, knowing 'NO' is the likely result, if so. (11/4/13)

You work thirty+ YEARS for NO pay or notoriety. Could you? These are my messages' MORAL credentials; NOT bragging (for dolts who discount the messages). (11/4/13)

I wrote Billy Graham to endorse a plan for every pastor to evangelize all nearby lost people, but when our famed pastor flew out to see him, MyHope was birthed. (5/22/17): I'm ELATED for EVERY #MyHope Christian layman who TELLS THE GOSPEL—not only testimonies, or just playing the video! That's PROGRESS! (11/5/13)

I hope this is prophetic!: 'Probably more people will look [at our religious website] than you will ever know. —Charles Caldwell Ryrie (mailed letter, 10/26/13) Thanks, CCR! (11/5/13)

RIP, hero! Thankful your daughter let me come to your funeral! (6/15/18): Hope this is prophetic!: Probably more people will look [@ website] than you will ever know. —Charles Caldwell Ryrie, 10/26/13 Thanks CCR! (11/5/13)

Second Baptist, Houston: Did you ever get first dibs on 3-D holographed software from California that your second in command told me of? CAP YOUR SALARY, and give the rest to the POOR! \$20 million for your Katy extension? (11/5/13)

God through us started the push for revival, when more than 50,000 were here, in 2013; mainly pastors, God used Twitter to get these messages to MANY VIP's, and a decent amount of change ensued. (9/4/16): GOD knows how to get these messages out, and if He wants them to, I will be led to learn how to do that. My anonymity was imposed to get writing DONE. (11/6/13)

I took the Gospel Signs to four venues around Houston the day after 9-11. The cops told me I was slowing down I-10 traffic for the interest. (11/6/13)

One staffer at Four Corners church (new name now) said my evangelism zeal could be an emotional problem. If it is (ha) I don't want the one HE has! (11/6/13)

My best friend in law school was the Dallas Seminary president's son, at time. Hi John Campbell! Hope you started that I Cor. 6:5 ministry. (11/6/13)

Pressler/Patterson's inerrancy movement was needed and good, but locking Dr. Dilday out of his home was IMMORAL. Practice what we preach! (11/6/13)

Charles Ryrie signed my Bible in the early 80's, with Jn. 17:17. That gentleman knows God, and that scholar knows God's word! Wish you great health. (11/6/13)

Thanks, Dave [Strawn], for how your death brought to my remembrance many good and bad emotional experiences that have shaped my life. You are loved, and SO missed! BFF Dave Strawn (Undated):
Dave: I know you broke fellowship over my support of some Welfare, but your legacy WILL live on on my website. I'm awaiting a picture from your wife. RIP. (11/6/13)

Man of GOD! 'When we don't hear God, the problem is not that He isn't talking, but that we're not attuned to the sound of His voice.' -TonyEvans (11/7/13)

HAPPY BIRTHDAY to my number one HERO of this century, Billy Graham! You truly lived out Phil. 2:30, and the U.S. church OWES you a debt for making up for our LACK! (11/7/13)

Coral Ridge? [dropped by] THERE's a church! EE founder (RIP), and Dave Strawn got MANY great articles from you folks. THANKS for your godliness! EE—WOW—hero stuff! (11/7/13; Billy Graham's grandson, and Evangelism Explosion founder's church followed us—for awhile)

Will Graham (@TellaGraham): Time is of the Essence; WISE MAN, Billy Graham! (I Pet. 4:7) Thanks for a LIFETIME as our role model! (11/12/13)

Jesus was NOT always 'nice,' but Political Correctness extols niceness as the ultimate ethic. See the difference, or are you blind? (12/8/13): JESUS says evangelize the lost; Ed Young says attract them by talking about sex. SEE the disparity, or are you blind, Fellowship Church members? (12/8/13)

.@EdYoung SELL your sinful luxury jet, and give the money to the poor, and teach privacy and modesty in marital sex, sensationalist for publicity Ed; Do it. (12/8/13)

PLEASE put on my tombstone: YES to EDBS, and NO to 5/10/13, defined at WillYouLiveForever.org
Go FULLY evangelize the earth, Church! Jn. 3:16 (12/22/13)

Please retweet globally: Time is SHORT! EVERY person must receive Jesus for eternal salvation because HELL and the Tribulation are forthcoming, SOON. (12/25/13)

2014

SO glad to see my hero, Don Anderson, relationally discipling five couples. Any time EDBS occurs, let us rejoice! He's a Bible teacher par excellence. (1/1/14)

.@JoelCrosenberg Grateful for The Invested Life (book), MIRRORING Christ/God's word (and our eight year website, WillYouLiveForever.org). God bless you in 2014. (1/1/14)

.@DrMattQueen (Retweeted): Happy New Year! May we all be more bold for Jesus, tell more people about Jesus and win more people to Jesus than we ever. (1/2/14)

Join in praying for First Baptist Euless's 45 personal evangelism teams evangelizing tonight. Alas, a pastor who SEES—great job! John Meador (2/12/14)

The new Billy Graham (NOT T.D. Jakes) will be at American Airlines Center at 6pm, Oct. 5, FREE (as is the Gospel he preaches)! #HarvestDallas @reglaurie (2/15/14)

I'm so grateful one of the teens I discipled at First Baptist, Deer Park, is now a deacon at my home church, who THANKED me for what he had learned. The sovereignty of God. (2/15/14)

SO grateful one of the teens I discipled at First Baptist, Deer Park, is now a deacon at my home church, who THANKED me for what he had learned. Sovereignty. (2/15/14) @RedBoswell; Franchise King (last time we spoke).

My website shows a letter contacting Southern Baptist national leaders AT LEAST three years ago, to have a national evangelism push, and they promised to. Three years! (2/16/14): THAT'S SEVEN YEARS DELAY. The Christians involved in Evangelism Explosion (EE) in the 1970's were MUCH nobler than today's Christians. They FULLY evangelized. I witnessed it as an EE member. (2/16/14)

Highland Baptist Church, Waco, TX (1978): I SAW entire neighborhoods evangelized, and documented. There's MY proof it can be done. Prove otherwise. (2/18/14)

Reinhard Bonnke APPARENTLY sees or has no need for a minister to motivate laymen to FULLY evangelize an area. I solicited such, to NO avail. (2/18/14)

Were it not for a divorce, I'd have been a full-time Southern Baptist missionary. They have ZERO leniency on WHY a person divorced. ZERO! (2/18/14)

I wrote a 5,000-paged New Testament commentary, comparing verses saying the same, similar, different and seemingly opposite things. NOT ignorant of what God says! (2/18/14)

A guy in college asked me to have a Quiet Time with him ~20 times, so I did (for 30 days), JUST to get him off my back, and I've never looked back; do it. (2/20/14)

I experienced Body Life at Highland Baptist from 1978-1981, where laymen gave Quiet Time testimonies, prayer requests and answers, and met others' needs in church. (2/21/14)

My second BFF in law school became a missionary in France, ministering to Muslims. Glad he's getting evangelistic, having received updates for 21 years. Great job Jim and Ali (2/23/14): For six years I exhorted him to evangelize, but he was "building relationships." There's no URGENCY anymore! (7/6/14)

MAYBE John Hagee will exhort fellow pastors to FULLY evangelize their area of town. He's never shy about speaking God's message! (3/1/14)

If beloved Tony Evans ever gets the voicemail message I left his secretary last week, that last tweet is what I wanted to speak with him about. (3/1/14)

No less than the Bible scholar, Charles Ryrie holds that ten percent tithing is NOT the rule for believers, and HE'S not "immature," @CalvaryDenton! (5/27/14)

I PRAY @BillyGraham will make one last public statement exhorting more evangelism by U.S. Christians. Reproof is needed, though not in his nature. (6/17/14)

200-page blog of the best tweets, today. I'm reminded that the SBC promised a nation-wide evangelism thrust three+ years ago. Where's the biblical URGENCY? (6/22/14)

.@BillyGraham I Jn. 4:1 Please publicly announce request of U.S. pastors to discover percent of members who evangelize, saying you're not going to be here forever. (6/23/14)

Phil: Trojan Twitter accounts are how you can still watch here. Just hide behind a fake-fronted Twitter account. You probably already knew that—you're smart. (6/25/14)

Nice try, Phil. Barraging my account with college Kap Sig frat mates to watch does NOTHING. Grow up... College was YEARS ago, bro! Be like Ross. I see you watch, often! (6/25/14)

I was carnal ages eight to eighteen. When God got hold of my life, I've NEVER been the same, and NEVER looked back. Has He gotten hold of you, REALLY? Be honest! (6/25/14)

I went to church two to three times per week age zero to eighteen. ONLY when para-church organizations and caring individuals pushed my spiritual growth did I experience miracles. (6/25/14)

In my heart I left ALL for Jesus, Nov. 1978, and I've "suffered" MAJOR financial loss in the process. No problem. Rewards in Heaven, and our books WILL sell, soon. (6/25/14)

ONLY after I well exceeded my quota in evangelism did God lead my teaching gift to exhort evangelism. You can't Be a hypocrite if you're a "mobilizer," as no credibility! (7/6/14)

I recall one HUGE false misstatement I mistakenly made balanced with one HUGE physics-violating miracle I never talk of, whose site I passed this week. (7/3/14)

Such a miracle gives one confidence that God is with you to do the work He's called you to, while the BIG verbal blunder humbles you, like a thorn in the flesh! (7/3/14)

I just emailed heads of more than sixteen denominations exhorting FULL evangelism of a town or zip code, ASAP, for broadcast results. Pray they DO vs. debate! (7/5/14) Now over 40 denominations. I will add the letter to our website, next revision. I'll work with any credible Christian organizations! (7/5/14)

Church of Brethren just responded that they prayed, and "weren't interested" in evangelizing a whole area. Who are they praying to, and Who's book are they reading? (7/5/14)

Irony of automated favoriting: 'Pope Francis and Benedict XXXVI favorited your Retweet, July 6: [News] POPE Francis Warns ANY "personal relationship with JESUS is dangerous" <http://youtu.be/tSQfr8ikPk4> (7/8/14)

@michaelwsmith Please call the Church to evangelism, at #CelebrateFreedom, for revival, SOON. Be ~like Keith Green. I have several of your CD's; Blessings! (6/27/14)

We've protested several mega churches with Go Evangelize! signs (viewable at the end of our website), and several large Christian events. WHO will join this fight? (7/10/14)

I JUST sent my son on a mission trip. I told him to evangelize, some, and ASK colleagues and leaders to. Politely, patiently and persistently ASK! Leverage relations. (7/11/14)

We sent offers to multiple seminaries and denomination headquarters here. I will NOT retweet each one, and you can guess the response... "NO way, Jose!" (5/23/17): For faithful viewers, not one of nearly 40 denominations has said 'YES' to my call to fully evangelize ALL lost people in one zip code. May The Tribulation start soon. (7/16/14)

@baptistgenerals Choose an area to fully evangelize ALL lost people there, then we can broadcast completion to inspire it globally (Mt. 28:18-20). Interested? (7/19/14)

@JESUSfilm Keep up the good work, and do monitor your staff selling films for \$20-25 each to pastors, with costs between \$1-3 (Ex.: in Houston in '96-98)! (7/22/14)

I'm SO glad if the EDBS message gets out by anyone whom pastors WILL listen to! I could care less if they ignore me. Chan/Strobel/Floyd/Rosenberg—whoever! (7/23/14)

Most churches are good at buildings, budgets, and baptisms, but what about making disciples?: <http://bit.ly/1qyIqmH> (Ed Stetzer, 7/23/14)

I took names of EVERY "famous" pastor or denominational head who watched last October's TwitterFest, so I know who reacts to what they saw! God leads. (7/25/14)

Evangelized hundreds in person, and thousands, publicly. THIS is NOT boasting, but putting my critics in their rightful place (of being refuted)! (8/9/14)

I'm glad one critic explained a recent "back turning" of minister our family has, to-date, respected. Obeying one's boss not as valuable as obeying God! (8/9/14)

My family met the Body Life king, on our trip. I LOVE seeing any church involving the laity, and their gifts being used in a worship service! He taught me to love that, through the Bible. (8/10/14)

I'm SORRY to be out of town when the new SBC president, Ronnie Floyd, was in town, recently! Church is to be known by OUTSIDERS for its praying, I think he taught! (8/10/14)

I'll STILL publicly debate pastor Ernest Weedon, formerly of FBC Deer Park, TX, about is Lordship Salvation biblical? (if he's still alive?) (Undated): I've fought this Lordship Salvation false doctrine since 1985/1986, when I lost a career pastoring job over it (details at 'Church Conflicts,' at our website). LEARN! (8/10/14)

I FINALLY got Prestonwood's second-in-command to agree with this biblical conclusion (i.e., said in a sermon). (Undated): It was on the wall at his Bible college!: "Preach the Gospel, and, if necessary, use words" is FALSE doctrine! Evangelism is speaking the Gospel; it comes from the Greek word for 'messenger.' (8/11/14)

God has gifted me with the teaching gift, and writing skill. I use it NOW, AFTER evangelizing WELL beyond my part. If you have that excuse, I still evangelize. (8/11/14)

I guess 28 years after God told me to publicly challenge First Baptist, Deer Park's minister to debate this when he pushed me out, I've offered my defense (i.e., our book, The Gospel According to God): First Baptist pastor Ernest Weedon. Want an eye witness? Contact @RedBoswell GREAT high school 'disciplee' when I was his youth pastor! (8/12/14)

I had a couple good chats with this man, who refined my [misstated] five percent statistic from 95 percent never evangelize to 95 percent who never win one soul in their lifetime. Glad for corrections! (5/23/17): THANKS for a CONSTRUCTIVE "critic" who mentioned, by allusion, that people were WRONGLY claiming statistics when they send manuscripts to book publishers! THANK YOU, sir! @EdStetzer (8/13/14)

This ONLY changes about three sentences on our website, but 100 percent accuracy is ALWAYS the goal, and we've asked for corrections ever since it started! (8/13/14)

@edstetzer THANK YOU, sir, for your helpful research! Preparing for publisher editing have UPDATED Open Letter based in part on your work. Thank you! (8/13/14)

SAD 2C #EmergingEvangelists stop following. I WON'T change any truths I ever tweet if such turned some of them off!—(?). God bless your mission! (8/13/14)

This man is now the pastor of my home church, who spoke at Prestonwood two times in past four years, MINIMUM. (Undated): Why worry about revival, when we know Jesus will return? Why exercise when you know you're going to die? -**Gregg Matte** (8/14/14)

@ReinhardBonnke I contacted you before, twice. I would LOVE to work with your organization. Let's start a dialogue at AAorg2020@gmail, and I'll give you my phone number; you're a HERO. #CRICKETS! (8/22/14)

Will @BillyGraham make one last VERY significant 'word' for EVERY pastor to lead their members to evangelize ALL lost near their church, ASAP? (8/31/14)

GREAT seeing Dr. Daniel Sanchez last night, after 29 years. If memory serves me right, I had a class or two with him in my missions-evangelism major at SWBTS. (9/3/14)

PRAY that Dallas Seminary professors will again resurrect prophecy seminars, to teach both Christians and those who will be most horribly affected by it. (9/4/14)

In a Houston Mosque, as a Dallas Seminary student, I asked the hosts about how holy they had to be to be sure they were going to Heaven. They said, 'we live somewhere between hope and fear.' (9/4/14)

Memorial Drive Presbyterian Church, Houston, TX (6/15/18): Would any church forfeit their new venued building, and put that money in the 10/40 window, for evangelism? The church where I was married chose not to, when I asked them. (9/7/14)

PS.: My own denomination heads assured me ~five years ago, in a letter, they were having a nation-wide evangelism push. BLOOD IS ON YOUR HANDS for all who died! (9/12/14)

RE: Kerry Shook, North Houston ~Cypress area (BIG church, with the good Lee Strobel on staff). (6/17/18): Kerry: I APPRECIATE your concern, and I don't expect that you've read every tweet, so I will repeat: I am ONLY saying what I am led to; your objections are with God. (9/13/14)

One Sunday School class evangelized after our On Hell lesson, and about 15 people went door-to-door evangelizing, when they were personally asked. Sermons rarely work. (9/15/14)

Will @BishopJakes, @DrTonyEvans, @ChuckSwindoll, @EdYoung or @PsRobertMorris show THIS time ONE YEAR LATER to publicly stand for evangelism? (9/21/14)

I used email, phone and Twitter to get ZERO positive participating pastors. (5/23/17): #TDJakes #TonyEvans #EdYoung #RobertMorris #CharlesSwindoll Please see the message for you regarding Oct. 5th. Go FULLY evangelize near your church, ASAP!!! (9/21/14)

@JoelOsteen Have you committed to START evangelizing ALL lost near the Summit since I exhorted you to a YEAR ago? Delay is Devilish! LEADER? (9/21/14)

@firstdallas Dr. Jeffress: Have you committed to evangelize ALL nearby lost in the months since I first left notes to do so? FILL Harvest Dallas with them. (9/22/14)

We already went person-to-person evangelizing with this pastor. READ the results on our website ("church conflicts" section). (5/23/17): @eastwest Dr. JoeWall: Will you go door-to-door evangelizing again with me here in Dallas, Oct. 5, near AmericanAirlinesCenter at 1 pm? You KNOW God's gift! (9/22/14)

Twitter search "Have U committed 2 evangelizing ALL lost" to see how many denominations we addressed, basically in vain, from hard-hearted heads! (5/23/17): American Evangelical Christian Churches: Have you committed to evangelizing ALL lost people near your churches, since my email to do so, MONTHS ago? (9/22/14)

Pastors: Have you decided to lead your church to evangelize ALL lost people near your church ASAP? I'll help. @craiggroeschel @perrynoble @Chris_Hodges @DaveStone920 @JudWilhite @tommybarnett @davevandonge @jtoddmullins @CalvaryFTL @bob_merritt @KerryShook @robertemmitt @ctkburlington @skipheitzig @crdschurch @mcleanbible @Dr_creflodollar @jimcobrae @pastorbernal @jamesmacdonald @LCBCchurch @Jentezen @KentonBeshore @jonathanfalwell (9/25/14)

Trying to send positive emails to the 50 largest non-USA mega churches, to skim our website for the best of the Bible, but there are language and no email barriers, often! (9/26/14)

Am I 'arrogant' for not following anyone? On Twitter, it's the BEST way to see who's watching, vs. algorithms sending the like-minded your way (vs. real viewers)! (9/27/14)

I've successfully done door-to-door in the richest zip code and county in Texas. DON'T believe the Devil's lie that culture changes make it un-doable-Flesh wants 2 believe that. (10/1/14)

.@PastorEAAdeboye Sir: Please read yesterday's two emails also sent ~two months ago. I dropped by Greenville, TX headquarters yesterday to deliver also. (10/1/14) **Note:** NOTHING happened!

@BennyHinn_ @KCMEurope @PastorParsley Will you three men of God commit to evangelize ALL lost people near your churches ASAP using your members? (10/1/14)

HOPE to see Robert Jeffress, Robert Morris, Ed Young, T.D. Jakes and Tony Evans two hours before Harvest Dallas to evangelize. Stood me up in 2013 (along with Charles Swindoll). (10/3/14)

Will six famous Dallas pastors join us tomorrow to evangelize near AA Center? If any are NOT I assure you are Go Evangelize signs WILL be at your church soon. (10/4/14)

If any of the six famous pastors WERE to come, don't worry... you needn't speak with me unless you want to; we're just fellow-workers evangelizing together! (10/4/14)

Your presence, however, would speak VOLUMES to any who may know you, that you support and DO evangelism outside your church, and are a spiritual LEADER! 3pm+. (10/4/14)

Teaching Evangelism at the Center For Biblical Studies, I asked students to write ten powerful one-liners to ten apologetic issues. Have you any suggestions? (10/4/14)

@Pontifex SOLELY due to your position and media coverage, would you PLEASE make a statement that 'Christians need to be telling the whole world the Gospel? (10/4/14)

@ZonderAcademic Come to Dallas and evangelize with me, and maybe you'll STOP straw man stereotypes. Will you come? Email me if so! Totally loving. (10/4/14; response to a snarky post):

T.D. Jakes, Ed Young, Robert Morris, Robert Jeffress, Chuck Swindoll and Tony Evans: FINAL third call to come evangelize at the American Airline Center today, 3-5pm, or signs are coming to your churches! **(10/5/14)**

I asked them ALL to come, last year, to a Christian rock concert, by email, and this year, by Twitter. I WILL LEGALLY take our Go Evangelize! signs to their churches. **(10/5/14)**

At age 50, I promised myself I would not allow the five percent who ever win one soul to Christ in a lifetime to continue. Now that the books are done, time to make waves! **(10/6/14)**

I said last year, Greg Laurie is the next Billy Graham! Have Arthur Blessitt and Luis Palau retired? William and Franklin Graham need more U.S. exposure, for crusades! **(10/6/14)**

James Fadele, of RCCG Greenville, TX.: Have the Christian decency to open my letter, and call me, PLEASE! Time for your people to reach Prosper, TX, for Jesus! **(10/6/14)**

@PastorEAAdeboye CAN'T you see that the global church NEEDS to see one zip code 100 percent reached for Christ, to stir THEM to do the same? Email me. Let's DO this! **(10/6/14)**

It's looking like RCCG is rejecting call for enough workers to fully evangelize Prosper, TX, JUST like all denominations! One zip code, and publicize those results everywhere! **(10/6/14)**

RESPECTED @RonnieFloyd Please pass a resolution that SBC pastors are committed to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP (and seek petition signatures); God bless. **(10/7/14)**

@WinningWalk Ed: Have you YET decided to evangelize every lost soul within three miles of your campus? WHY NOT? Personal evangelism WORKS in the rich 77057 zip code! **(10/7/14)**

My BFF, at the time, only had a door shut on him once in 77057. Door-to-door WORKED in richest zip code in the U.S., despite Second Baptist Houston's delusion otherwise! **(10/7/14)**

@dwhardage PLEASE ask them to publicly commit to FULLY evangelize every lost person near their churches ASAP. Thanks! #TimeIsShort **(10/7/14)**

mikegoff1960 Please ask them to publicly commit to evangelize ALL lost people near every member church ASAP. Thanks. **(10/7/14)**

@GreggMatte I APPLAUD your using #EvangelismExplosion! GREAT job. Have you decided to fully evangelize the Memorial area since it was brought to your attention last year? I'll help. **(10/7/14)**

@SWBTS Evangelism and missions professors should LEAD a DFW campaign to fully evangelize all DFW lost people. I'll help, as one of your progeny. Email me! **(10/7/14)**

@DallasSeminary professors should PROVE they're NOT just academic, and take to the streets to personally evangelize. I'll go with you; email me, mentors. **(10/7/14)**

@CriswellCollege Your name's sake said, "Its missionary commitment that binds our Southern Baptist churches together." Go door-to-door, or hold Gospel signs with me! **(10/7/14)**

@DBUPatriots' administration and teaching staff: Please go evangelize with me, 1:1, or in a public place. You must LEAD, as Baptists USED to be for evangelism! **(10/7/14)**

@BaptistPress SBC leadership: Please pass a resolution that member pastors are committed to evangelize ALL lost near their church ASAP (and get SIGNATURES) (10/7/14)

@TexasBaptists PLEASE publicly vow every petition signatory member pastor WILL lead members to evangelize ALL lost people near their church building. (10/7/14)

@PlatinumD15 Please tell them to publicly commit to FULLY evangelize ALL lost people near every one of their churches ASAP. THANKS! (10/7/14)

.@NikWallenda Please negotiate with the owners of the two skyscraper you walk between to ONLY leave lights on that spell out 'Receive Jesus.' You have LEVERAGE! (10/7/14)

I didn't leave my Southern Baptist pastor brethren; they left our denomination's foundation for LESS than FULL nearby evangelism, CONTRARY to the values of W.A. Criswell! (10/9/14)

I was disallowed to join a missions agency, when I honestly told them I was too busy writing (etc.) to promise I'd pray daily for all the Cambodia converts won through me. (10/10/14)

I was NOT offered the Jesus Video Director job, when I complained that \$18-22 a DVD sold to churches was WRONG (costs between \$1-3). Church politics are EVIL! (10/10/14)

Hoping but doubtful that #RCCG will come through with a crew to fully evangelize Prosper, TX. I emailed the CEO last year, then tweeted him, and their second in command. (10/10/14)

We took our Gospel Signs four places in Houston, on the day after 9-11 (and had to move on, as cops said I-10 traffic was slowing down). Go evangelize signs have been to Promise Keepers... several mega churches in Houston and DFW (Osteen, Second Baptist, etc.). Details at the end of our website. #DoSomething! The world's going to Hell—#Evangelize! GO. Do. (10/10/14)

PS: To inspire ACTION outside DFW, Wednesday before Thanksgiving is busiest airport day. Take your own Gospel Sign to your airport. We did, at Houston International airport. Those Gospel Signs have been to a Mormon temple opening, Highway I-10 when (at a crawl during the holidays), at the only entrance to the Houston Rodeo, the Houston Marathon, and a bike race to Austin. (10/10/14)

God saved 10 of 10 last time I evangelized in Ft. Worth, on the street just west of SWBTS, in seminary. I used to drive with a 'receive Jesus, sins forgiven' cardboard sign on my car. (10/10/14)

Ask Rev. Joe Wall. We had a 100 percent salvation success when we went evangelizing together for Cypress Bible Church. Ask Chris Kim, at the College of Biblical Studies. (10/10/14)

How many people in America died, and went to Hell during your foot-dragging, @NAMB_SBC? #BloodyHands: ...Or if they START the nation-wide full evangelism "program" I was told about FIVE years ago. Five years of blood on our hands, for any who died, sirs! (10/10/14)

@tommykiker @swbts If you can encourage and secure one to three ministers to do the same, as we multiply, MAYBE things could change over time-revival! (10/10/14)

@tommykiker @swbts SIR: Your message is EXACTLY what I NEVER hear about. THANKS for replying; God bless you, and I'll join anytime I'm in Ft. Worth, if allowed. (10/10/14)

@DBAtweets Will you put up a billboard reading, "Pastors: Lead your church to evangelize ALL nearby lost people ASAP! -Jesus" It's much NEEDED! (10/12/14)

@RonnieFloyd You're an amazing man of God! I JUST learned by Dr. Kiker about #Engage24, and will be @SWBTS today to fully support and PARTICIPATE! God bless you. (10/14/14)

@tommykiker It was truly awe inspiring to see about 25 young people committed to sharing their faith! THANKS for the opportunity! We hit a dry hole (10/15/14)

@tommykiker It was truly awe-inspiring to see about 25 young people committed to sharing their faith! THANKS for the opportunity! We hit a dry hole [i.e., no lost people found] (10/15/14)

Billy Graham: Franklin and William could rise to FIT in your shoes, IF they took up this call on your behalf, and with your blessings! @Franklin_Graham @TellaGraham (10/17/14)

It seems @BillyGraham three+ years later AGAIN will NOT make a public call for ALL pastors to evangelize ALL lost people near their church, ASAP. Sad! His secretary declined before, saying he was too feeble, then hosted MyHope. (10/17/14)

RT @DrMattQueen: Here's the 11:30AM @swbts #goingthe2ndmile #evangelism teams led by @BrandonKiesling. #Pray @engage24 @ronniefloyd (10/17/14)

.@TarrantBaptist Will y'all consider having a billboard reading: Pastors: LEAD your members to evangelize ALL lost near your church ASAP! (?). (10/19/14)

In total, ~5,000 had the Gospel seed sown in 1.5 hours, and again, my 13 year old has evangelized more than MOST Christian adults, and many pastors. Keep up. (10/19/14)

This sign is to be used as led/needed. The more the U.S. church REJECTS FULL evangelism, the more that backside will be needed. GO evangelize! (10/21/14)



@NAMB_SBC Why has it been more than three years since you promised a nation-wide evangelism thrust? You DON'T need slogans and materials—just warm, informed people. (10/22/14)

@tommykiker You're too kind. How many attend second mile out of what number total students? SO glad to be accurate, and to see a greater percent at my beloved alma mater! (10/28/14)

@barrycreamer Please consider requiring 15 real-life hours of personal evangelism for any #Criswell degree if we're raising "leaders." Thanks. (10/28/14)

Dr. #MarkBailey: Please consider requiring 15 real-life hours of personal evangelism for any DTS degree if raising leaders. Thanks, @DallasSeminary (10/28/14)

@_PPatterson Would you please consider requiring 15 real-life hours of personal evangelism before awarding any SWBTS degrees? Thanks for your consideration! (10/28/14)

@tommykiker You're too kind. How many attend second mile out of what number total students? SO glad to be accurate, and to see a greater percent at my beloved alma mater! (10/28/14)

#HEROES! @SWBTS Dr. McQueen and Dr. Kiker (6/15/18): Were it NOT for SWBTS's Going The Second Mile, I may have quit the call for FULL evangelism, and I'm SO glad it came from my alma mater; SO proud of those professors. (10/28/14)

This SAME message was tweeted directly to over 25 prominent U.S. seminaries. Twitter search the first seven words to get a list of all of them; NO replies! (5/23/17): PLEASE degree-require 15 real-life hours of evangelism of ALL students if you're training LEADERS vs. just sermonizers. Thanks, @TalbotNews (10/29/14)

PLEASE degree-require 15 real-life hours of evangelism of ALL students if you're training LEADERS vs. just sermonizers. Thanks. @WheatonCollege @TalbotNews @mastersseminary @museminary @Moody_Bible @GordonConwell @fullerseminary #ChristForTheNations #CapitalSeminary @GoCalvary @BUedu @GTSeminary @TrinitySeminary #LibertyBaptistSeminary @TruettSeminary @BethelSeminary @barrycreamer @DallasSeminary (10/29/14)

I put our Gospel Sign in the window atop our front door, for foreign and home missions, as I hold one at Highway 121 and Ohio Drive's overpass during drive-time, then trick or treat. @IMB_SBC (10/31/14)



Will you publicly hold THIS sign with me, to show that you're leading members in evangelism? I'll never tell if you DO! @drtonyevans @robertjeffress @BishopJakes @EdYoung @PsRobertMorris @churchawakening Dr. Joe Wall (of East-West Ministries, formerly of #CypressBibleChurch) went door-to-door with me, and can tell you I DON'T BITE! (10/31/14)



@johnmacarthur Welcome aboard! I LOVE your The Charismatics book, and Grace Giving cassette tape series from years ago. God bless you. (10/31/14)

Awesome event at the I Am Second (IAS) run, today, with my son, where nearly EVERY participant saw this. I PRAY they DO it, as IAS supports! (11/1/14)



Tonight's public event with my youngest son. Come join us if in DFW; VERY edifying, standing for God's values! Just email, and I'll phone. (11/1/14)

The cops brought MORE attention, but NO problems. Sorry to the interested guy in a black Ram truck... please email me. I couldn't get to you in time, as I avoid private property. (11/1/14)

An I Am Second guy called me 'covert,' because when no joggers were there, I put my Go evangelize Sign back in my car's rear seat. WISDOM. I want the message out, vs. him blocking that! (11/2/14)



Same I Am Second-related dude, at Chuck Swindoll's church, wanted me to join them (vs. hold my sign in front of their church). NOTHING will ever stop this ministry, but God's leading, otherwise. (11/2/14)

One church HEADED that warning. The other six STILL haven't committed to the FULL nearby evangelism call ONE YEAR later! Blood is on your hands! (11/3/14)

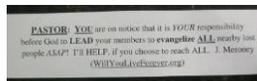
I ACCIDENTALLY deleted this, thinking I was deleting my retweet comment about it (6/16/18): To show you how SAD things are in the U.S., Interstate Battery's Mr. Norm Miller wouldn't even fund a billboard typing out II Chron. 7:14! Political Correctness, vs. ever reprove or accountability! I HAVE the emails. (11/4/14)

Protest signs in person, note on church door, church sign with my sign pictures on social media, Blog and YouTube—billboards and airplane streamer in the future. (11/5/14)

One man CAN'T protest ALL churches not FULLY evangelizing nearby, so use technology. Here's your challenge, @HopeFriscoEast (11/5/14)



U.S. Pastors: IF you find this note taped on your church door, consider it the 95 Thesis of American Churchianity. (11/5/14)



@PsRobertMorris HOW do you promote your church, but you WON'T 100 percent promote Jesus near your campuses, as I asked you, last weekend? (11/5/14)

WHERE is anyone calling U.S. pastors to "repent" of their REJECTING God's call to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP? Silently "polite!" ANATHEMA! (11/8/14)

You seven Dallas mega church pastors have so MANY NON-used evangelism workers! THAT's why I protest you, publicly. LEAD! Get them to do that work, SOON! (11/9/14)

The MOST fun was T.D.'s cops. The LEAST were Tony Evans' cops. DONT TRY to LIE to me, as I can sue ~for free, and my government tis of WE the people! #OakCliffPolice (11/9/14)

I held our U.S. Pastor sign on BOTH entries to that church. The cop SHOULD'VE said we can't let you obstruct traffic, vs. lying and violating TWO Constitutional rights! (11/9/14)

#OakCliffPolice NEED to train their police better. One LIED about private property that was public, and sent me to Minyards. I did not go, except to park my car. (11/9/14)

Then to two Fellowship Church campuses. I had already physically protested the main campus, before, so I just shot pictures, as the crowds were inside. Can come back, too. (11/9/14)

I am EXHAUSTED; Up at 4 am, to tweet. Exhortation notes left at Fellowship Church, Plano, and Chase Oaks Church on Legacy. Then on to Tony Evans' church. (11/9/14)

Time Magazine's "next Billy Graham" WON'T refuse to DO what my signs at his church today say he should, if he's like the great Billy! #Jakes My technical skills are SO primitive—no time or interest or need, so far. (11/9/14)

I LOVED the geography/locale of T.D.'s, but parking was half a mile up the hill. I got MORE exercise, and I've fasted for days. TIRED. What will any else do for the cause? (11/9/14)

Pictures below. GO evangelize "lead" US pastors! IF a layman has to tell you this, publicly, he WILL! Proved in pictures, here! (11/9/14)

Then over to #TDJakes main campus. Parking was a BEAR. After a great hike, I held our Go Evangelize! sign near four cops. GREAT guys, and great time! (11/9/14)

DID I leave three notes at First Baptist Dallas, putting Jeffress on notice that he's responsible to lead church to reach ALL nearby lost people? Yes, at [my 'friend'] Venga's wedding. (11/11/14)

Did The Met staffer literally come into Sunday School, and SHUT DOWN my best friend at the time, for too deep teaching, to attract new guests (tithers)? YES. (11/11/14)

26-28 audited hours @DallasSeminary late 1990's (6/15/18): I have FOUGHT Church corruption since 1985, at First Baptist, Deer Park, after M.Div., and having attended Dallas Seminary. You can't tell me there's no apostasy! (11/11/14)

Licensed under great John Bisagno. HOPE his is NOT a dying breed, but I fear that it IS! Paul Pressler wouldn't read website as 'didn't read much...'

Yet I was with him at the SBC convention, St Louis, saw all his files on pastors, and sent me a promo postcard for HIS book. I have his cell number in my log book. (11/11/14)

I've been banned from any Sunday School class at my beloved home church—where I am no longer an official member for speaking in class! (11/11/14)

2015

#BillyGraham is NO longer the WASP spokesman. The Church NEEDS new leadership to speak for God's morals vs. just grow their OWN business (\$)! (1/7/15)

We took public signs to churches, left the following at their offices, and tweets about that message went VIRAL Sept.-Nov., 2014. (1/12/15)

2016

Most every major political player came by here, some quite regularly. Several policies were affected. Read them in Wit and Wisdom (book), when it's released. (6/27/16)

I can GUARANTEE you God NEVER asked Creflo Dollar to raise money from people (MOST of whom are poorer than him) for a G6 jet—the Devil did. He's for Trump; money idol in common. (8/27/16)

2017

God used THIS Twitter account to wake up the WASP church to evangelism and revival calls, then those I specifically targeted WARPED it into pro-Chump. (5/9/17)

God used myself to wake up and lead DFW pastors for EDBS priorities. A few of them used that wake up call to rally for Trump, two+ years later. They WARPED that idea. (5/11/17)

I once took GO EVANGELIZE signs to my alternative church, and a cop blocked an entire lane with his lights on to ensure safety; that brought MUCH more viewership. (5/21/17)

To show how corrupt church practice can be, one time I visited a church, let it be known where I would visit, and the introductory illustration by the pastor was about a monastery, with the lesson being they weren't open to people trying to improve their church! EDBS priorities are HATED, as it makes pastors jobs harder, from being more prioritized. (Unpublished)

Have you had a Southern Baptist Christian contact you about Heaven or Hell, anytime lately? I'm not sure I ever have. That's NOT thorough! <http://bit.ly/2CXxfR> @NAMB (5/22/17)

Nov 1, 2014 was the weekend Go Evangelize signs went to those rejecting pastor's churches. See our media section here, for all the pictures. (5/23/17)

On 10/24/13 I emailed a letter to seven prominent DFW pastors to take a public stand for evangelism at a Ranger's Stadium Christian musical event. NONE showed. So I increased the pressure. (5/23/17)

On 7/5/14 I emailed over 40 major denomination heads or headquarters, asking them to adopt a thorough evangelism plan for their churches. NO positive reply. (5/23/17)

@justinbieber Greatest tool for you, short of the Bible itself, because it's based on it: willyouliveforever.org (7/27/17)

SIX YEARS AGO, @NAMB. How many lost people, now in Hell, do you have blood on your hands for ignoring, as you dragged your feet? #WorldTurtleDay (5/23/17): I finish editing my the first seven words, to get a list of all of them. NO replies! (5/23/17): PLEASE degree-require 15 real-life hours of evangelism of ALL students, if you're training LEADERS (vs. just sermonizers). Thanks. @TalbotNews (8/27/17)

If you want a witness, our Linked-IN (or Facebook?) lists a connection to Mr. Joe Garza. He was the layman who introduced me to Dave Strawn, who taught apologetics for me when teaching the CBS evangelism course, and my twins were born, as a fill-in. RIP! He and I disagreed MUCH concerning Welfare. He was staunchly far right, politically. (12/13/17)

2018

There will be several people in Heaven because God used me to tell the Gospel to hundreds of thousands of people, over the years. I've never asked for one dime from any of them, asked them to join anything—even my denomination—and I've received not one dime from any of them. That's called FREE, and relates to grace! John 3:16 (2/28/18)

WE sent over 20 allegations of wrongdoing about Second Baptist Houston, and Lakewood Church, to Hank Hanegraaff, in the 1980's, but he did nothing on Second Baptist, where he got invited to speak. (5/13/18)

P.S.: I sent OVER 4,000 emails to every major mega church in America that had an email you could find by Google, about 4-5 years ago, to exhort them to evangelize every lost person near their church ASAP. It's HERE (page 76 forward); two responses—one positive (not doing it, but inviting me to an evangelism seminar I could pay to attend), one negative: <https://bit.ly/2KiXmFO> (6/15/18)

THIS man is VERY accurate; I have had interactions w/him, and he even pointed out a typo on my website (I will fix by November, 2018)—THANKS! LISTEN to accurate and godly people; NO less! I had written five percent ever evangelize, when I meant to say only five percent ever win one soul to Jesus in their lifetime. (6/15/18) **Note:** He deleted all of his tweets from June 2018, backwards.

Missionary Church USA, Pentecostal Church of God, Sovereign Grace Baptist Association, Unity of the Brethren, Wesleyan Church, International Council of Community Churches, International Fellowship of Bible Churches, The Evangelical Mennonite Conference, Conservative Mennonite Conference, General Association of General Baptists, General Association of Regular Baptist Churches, International Church of the Foursquare Gospel, Evangelical Methodist Church, Evangelical Presbyterian Church, Fellowship of Grace Brethren Churches, Full Gospel Fellowship of Churches & Ministers, Evangelical Christian Church Inc., Evangelical Congregational Church, Evangelical Free Church of America, Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Calvary Chapel, Church of the Nazarene, Church of God General Conference, Church and Missionary Alliance, Church of the United Brethren in Christ, Conservative Baptist Association of America, American Evangelical Christian Churches, Apostolic Churches of America, Association of Vineyard Churches, Baptist Bible Fellowship International, Church of the Brethren: Have you committed to evangelizing ALL lost near your churches since my email to do so MONTHS ago? (9/22/14) FOUR YEARS AGO! How many are in Hell, now? (6/17/18)

NINE YEARS, NOW, from when they LIED to men in a personal letter, @NAMB_SBC May your #s tank, accordingly! #SouthernBaptist (6/17/18)

When called to write for God, that career path doesn't sit well with your family (i.e., little money). The Bible said commitment to Christ would be costly, and cause division. (6/17/18)

WHY would I have asked permission when pastors HATE hearing this truth? That would have been absolutely STUPID—check motives for his concern! (6/17/18)

Testimony

I once worked at a Christian radio station (owned by Salem Communications), whose head manager taught sales persons to lie about the size of our audience by deflecting questions about it through joking that we didn't have some little small antenna (using a bent index finger to illustrate), and we were told to tell potential clients that we did not know the exact number (though I was told by a peer that we did subscribe to a ratings service). We were to show them the 'fancy' circular table in the conference room (to give the appearance of luxury or success), and we were told to brag about the extreme loyalty of our

listeners to sponsors. The pressures from Wall Street to hit the numbers cared about zero about how people achieved those targets—just that they did.

Then, Christianity Today REJECTED our EDBS article, because, like Philip Johnson said (and a book editor told me), biblical exposition does not sell as well as other themes. #TheApostasy and ear tickler false prophets!

Finally, a ‘Christian’ book agent had little interest in our website, stating over the phone to me (paraphrased), people aren’t interested in books about receiving revival. This is EXACTLY why our society (and politics) are heading down the tubes, and EXACTLY the need—just not the want/desire!

Pastors’ Eternal Achilles’ Heel

(7/5/18)

Let’s spell this out for your American pastors, so the Devil can’t trick/deceive them in their thinking: Take any square of land mass near your church (i.e., one mile by one mile, to start); place your building smack dab in the middle of a map and find a government records list of every residential street in that square mile.

EVERY house or domicile (i.e., apartment, condo, townhome, trailer park—what have you) has a finite number of permanent residents, omitting visitors. Let’s say 70 percent of them have heard the Gospel. DO YOU KNOW WHICH 70 PERCENT? WHY NOT?

Which local pastor is closest to them, to be able to reach them easier than you? NONE! They are your responsibility.

And even if you knew the 70 percent, that’s a made up percent. It could vary, and every human in that unknown actual percent must hear, so you can’t know anything until you reach them all, MINUS all the ones you’re sure are saved (in that mile square)!

Plus, maybe someone evangelized them in a rude or inaccurate or weak way! It takes seven hearings for the average bear to positively come through. IF YOU CARED, you’d ensure all within your ‘sphere’ heard seven times (II Cor. 10:15; I Cor. 3:9), accurately, lovingly and empowered!

WE DON’T CARE! So long as budget is met, we’re content! And here’s EXACTLY what U.S. pastors say to each other concerning the person holding them accountable JUST TO REACH THIER OWN farmer’s field—not even internationally, state- or nation-wide:

He’s mean, rude, arrogant, a hypocrite, entitled, judgmental, unsaved, entitled, has a critical spirit, attacks pastors, bibliolater, has a secret agenda, holier than thou, ETC.!

Please, dear readers who are NON-Christians: LEARN how evil, and full of sin these people are, because it affects your ETERNITY! They don’t give one da_n if you go to Hell! They SAY they do, and they FEEL your Hellish pain, but their actions PROVE their biblically un-commanded salaries and buildings are what they care about more.

In the late 1970’s (‘78-‘78), neighborhoods in west Waco, TX, mapped out every street and resident. We had records of results. College students and adults reached every house near Highland Baptist Church—I KNOW, because I was part of it.

The FRAUD of it (a SIN) was that we claimed we were taking a survey, though our results were NEVER organized with statistics or percentages. It was a RUSE, from timid, weak Christians (another two sins)

to get into a conversation with people about Jesus. I complained about that deception, at the time, but my point is that we reached everyone nearby!

Now, my seminary alma mater (Southwestern, in Ft. Worth) has FULLY reached every soul living in zip code 76115—PERIOD, end of story, no more people needing to hear, for awhile (I also got the privilege of being part of that success story)!

So NO pastor who slanders me among their peers (OFTEN) has any excuse before God, and He will judge those sins in this life, and they will be accountable to lose eternal rewards in the next, for the WILLFUL sin of poo-pooing the idea of adopting-a-neighborhood.

Billy Graham (RIP) was told about this plan five years (or more) ago. His older female secretary ever so politely DECLINED to have him endorse the plan to be announced by him to every pastor, in a public statement, saying he was too frail at the time (to authorize a statement?).

I am CERTAIN he would NOW endorse it, as even his own organization felt guilty enough to host #MyHope about two years later, when my own home pastor (at the time) flew out to see him, along with O.S. Hawkins.

Apparently, if you don't have a big church, you are nothing, even though those two men flew out there because this one "lone wolf Christian" made them, acting behind the scenes six years prior, using many means described at page 76+: <https://bit.ly/2KiXmFO>

Do I REALLY have to detail the negative consequences if all pastors continue their excuses, like 'I'm not an evangelist,' or 'our church isn't an evangelism association?' I've heard all the one-liners the Devil whispers in their spiritually deaf ears!...

We don't want that taught around our church (Cypress Bible Church, Northwest Houston, early 2000's, by Joe Wall, head pastor at the time, now of DFWs East-West Ministries).

How about you're teaching Fuller Brush salesman tactics of the 1950's door-to-door salesmen... We use more modern and sophisticated/dignified 'attraction' or 'relational methods.'

How about 'that doesn't work in 77077—the richest zip code in this area of Texas (Second Baptist Church, Houston, late 1990's), even though the author of THIS website can tell you it worked very well in that self-described snooty/arrogant area (where that church raked in \$1 million, week): <http://thebiblepage.org/>

Contact and ask him! His name is Chad Uretsky! Only once did an elderly lady let her screen door shut in his presence, because he didn't have the skill down as professionally as was required, meaning he may have been a bit abrupt/curt, or even too to the point—not as loving as he learned to be.

Pastors have ZERO excuse, but WILL YOU FIND ANY HUMAN TELLING OF THIS GREAT OMISSION IN THE GREAT COMMISSION? No! In fact, they'll brag that they're doing the Great Commission! They're doing it in drabs and dribbles, celebrating and patting ourselves on the back for ANY achievements, even as they're total failures to a huge majority right outside their church doors!

Here is EXACTLY why this pattern continues for decades on end (i.e., since the late 1970's): Like

DUMB sheep, they do what their peers do, or what seminary or life experience taught them their job description is; or especially, they have bought into the more dignified method of the 1980's 'relationship evangelism' book from Multnomah Press, which taught them you can evangelize people after awhile of getting to know them as friends, using hobbies you share in common (among other teachings), rather than urgently speaking even to strangers (the ONLY way the amount of evangelism got completed in the book of Acts).

One church, Watters Edge, Frisco, TX (north of 121, on Coit Road), has their head pastor in a room with me; I pointed to the nearby homes, and asked if he'd go tell the Gospel to whoever lived there—pointed to a specific home with a tall chimney—and he said, 'you and I share the exact same goal, and in the sovereignty of God, when our paths cross, we'll pray that opportunity arises.'

You can see why I have ZERO interest in attending many churches close by, so I probably won't! One staff member said Pantego Bible Church is very biblical (which was true, when I knew of it), but it's 25 miles away. He also said, 'you might have an emotional problem being so concerned for the lost!' If so, I DON'T want his sin problem of less concern... let them eat cake, in Hell, forever (i.e., NO urgency)!

How about the pastor of Life Point Church, Plano, TX, who met me in his office, and preached an Easter sermon: 'We live in one of the richest neighborhoods in America—how are you going to convince a lost person they need their life changed?' How about their life changing is NOT the point, but the fact that they're headed to Hell, forever, any moment, do-do?

Then I went to the next mega church south, now called The Village Church (per Google), and they gave me a book by the 'pastor,' and said he'd be in touch when back in town; not a peer in eight years—LIARS!

How about Christ Church, across the street? I left them my email address, and taped a note on their glass front entry door to go evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP.

How about Robert Jeffress' church, who got many notices (email, phone, drop by visits with three notes, signs taken there, etc.)?

How about Tony Evans, Gateway Church, T.D. Jakes, Chuck Swindoll, my family's church, Venga's church, three churches in North Frisco which I have pictures of; the church on Preston that used to be a car dealership; the Centennial Church north of 121 on Coit?

First Baptist Church of Frisco, TX, on the south side of Main Street?; The second largest Baptist church in Prosper, TX, whose pastor I met with?

Cottonwood Creek Baptist, where I took the Go Evangelize! signs with my two sons (and a cop stopped the left-most traffic, to keep us safe, and drew even more attention), who preached an illustration about a monastery (when he knew I was coming to visit) with the point that they don't want anyone coming to improve their church?

What about Joel Osteen in Houston; First Baptist Church, Katy, TX; Second Baptist Church, Houston (read details at our cited website); Memorial Drive Presbyterian, Houston; Cypress Bible Church; The Met (Houston-Cypress), and many others?

These are SPECIFIC churches and pastors who have refused this call. And it happened nationally, in 2014! You can go to Hell is their deeds' message to the lost.

They FEAR (an emotion the Devil gives them—II Tim. 1:7) if they tell neighbors the Gospel, they may not like hearing it, so there's less chance they'd drop by their 'attraction' secular entertainment events, and eventually give that un-commanded ten percent tithe to get the budget bigger!

Trinity Presbyterian, Plano; Preston Ridge Baptist, Frisco, TX; Lebanon Baptist, Frisco (where I left a note to the pastor); Faith Bridge Presbyterian, Frisco; Four Corner's Church, at the 121 feeder near Independence (now called One Community).

It is NOT that I am a runaway Christian from church—churches run away from this FULL evangelism message!

Let me continue: Providence Church in Frisco, TX; there's hardly any church within MUCH greater than a square mile of my home (i.e., my 'Jerusalem') that I have not gotten this message to their pastor! So when I don't attend, you'll see my protest has a basis!

Fellowship Church, Grapevine, TX, downtown Dallas, and even a third location near a movie theater; how about Chase Oaks, on Legacy, near I-75, or Fellowship Church's OLD location now a bit out east of I-75 near Hedgecoxe? As I Google search, there aren't many churches I'd consider that I haven't been to with this!

There's a church off I-75 near Parker, 1.5 blocks west, behind many businesses, which I spoke with—I can't immediately find it on Google. ALL... guilty as sin!

There are probably 22 more, over the years, I have specifically and personally contacted in my person, besides online thousands! ALL 100 percent guilty!

No one is even speaking of their Acts 1:8 responsibility... ONLY their own neck of the woods in their own Jerusalem. Find the nearest churches to yours, and circle all homes on a map that are between them and you. WHEN those residents burn in Hell, forever, their blood is on your hands, local U.S. pastor(s)!

At BEST, advertising and unbiblically required "attraction" events only reach parts of your neighbors, and TV and radio sermons even less. We KID ourselves that we take the Great Commission seriously, and the joke is on lost people's eternity—a very horrific joke, not funny at all, U.S. pastors!

But, I GUARANTEE you, this will NOT change much, if any! Resume Churchianity, preach-and-be-paid status quo, as the majority of human sheep fall off an eternal cliff! It pays the bills, and looks successful, with BIG buildings and little hearts for the lost, here in Laodicea! May God judge his people—SOON. h

I-C5. SPIRITUAL RESULTS

(Actual & Atmospheric)

We would never be so presumptuous as to attribute all these online thoughts as directly resulting from our 'Pastor Year' tweets, but most of these dropped by our main Twitter account, and were not sought out by ourselves (too busy writing). Some of them, we actually have indirect contact with through Headmaster. **(II Cor. 10:14)**

November 2013, Billy Graham institutes a nation-wide evangelism effort. FINALLY—ONE other person sees the need. Most pastors act like the job's done! **(5/13/13)**

RT @swbts: The Great Commission demands evangelism be a normal part of the Christian life, so here are some tools to help you: <http://bit.ly/2yHyAZo> **(6/9/13)**

Revival is the impact of the personality of Jesus Christ upon a church or a community. The whole area becomes God-conscious. **(6/14/13; quoting John Calvin)**

Eighty percent who attend church one+ time per month believe they should evangelize, but 61 percent of them haven't in the past six months. Lifeway Research, via Church of in Dallas **(7/3/13)**

RT @BillHybels: We ignore the spiritual practice of solitude to our own peril. When we lean into it God always speaks. **(8/13/13)**

RT @MaxLucado: "You learn to write the same way you learn to play golf, you do it, and keep doing it until you get it right... it's hard work!" (10/3/13, who came to our home church; quoting Tom Clancy)

Jesus died for sin, rose from grave & told church to tell everyone about Him! Evangelism is a REALLY big deal! **—Perry Noble** (Lee Strobel retweeted 10/24/13)

[Private account:] American Christians like Starbucks more than Christ, latte's more than Lordship, doughnuts over discipleship, entertainment over evangelism. **(10/27/13)**

[Private account:] We don't have anti-conversion laws in the United States, so do you evangelize? Or would it not matter if God took away that freedom? **(11/3/13)**

[Private account:] If I please the Lord, it doesn't matter who I displease; if I displease the Lord, it doesn't matter who I please. **(11/3/13)** [This quote began this date, not previously]

[Private account:] "The lack of missionary zeal in any church or church leader is the most direct evidence possible that no revival exists." RT **(11/4/13)** [This quote began this date, not previously]

As O.S. Hawkins says (paraphrased), synergy comes with unity! The five percenters MUST unite and take the fight to the enemy, and forget the 95 percent, for now, sadly. PRAY **(11/4/13; quoting him as he was speaking at our home church)**

RT @MichaelMinot: You are one of the primary means God uses to tell people around you about Himself. **(11/6/13)** [This quote began this date, not previously]

RT @DannyAkin: Reaching the nations with the gospel is the heartbeat of our God. It must become the heartbeat of His people. **(11/6/13)** [This quote began this date, not previously]

RT Man of GOD! When we don't hear God the problem is not that He isn't talking but that we're not attuned to the sound of His voice. –**Tony Evans** (11/7/13)

RT @DrDavidLAllen: "Every friend of Jesus is a friend of missions. Where there is a healthy spiritual life there is a love for the missionary cause. –**Andrew Murray** (11/7/13)

RT @DannyAkin: Our God was the first missionary when He went in search of Adam and Eve when they rebelled. He has continued searching out sinners ever since. (11/7/13) [This quote began this date, not previously]

[Private account:] "The further we get from revival, the closer we get to apathy and apostasy."
@MichaelCatt #pathtotruth #unfaithfulsermonseries (11/8/13)

You are one of the primary means God uses to tell people around you about Himself.
–**Michael Minot** (Retweeted 11/8/13)

RT @BurkParsons: Hard words, if they be true, are better than soft words, if they be false.
–**[Charles] Spurgeon** (11/9/13)

RT @PastorMark [Driscoll]: Good deeds can serve people, but only the Good News can save them.
#calltoresurgence (11/11/13)

RT @jasonkeithallen: New at <http://t.co/Pv4MmkZiwD>: "Six Steps to Revolutionize your Spiritual Life." <http://t.co/7AxNFKmgxe> (12/9/13)

Questioning the actions of our leaders is not divisive or evil. It is essential. –**Matthew Turner** (12/31/13)

Praying God will send true revival to the U.S. in 2014, that will grow into an awakening, and culminate in a Reformation! –**Richard Land** (Retweeted 1/2/14)

Join in praying for First Baptist Euless's 45 personal evangelism teams evangelizing tonight. Alas, a pastor who SEES; Great job, John Meador! (2/12/14)

The gospel is man's only hope for salvation. There is no reason for us to be ashamed of talking to people about it. –**Robert Jeffress** (Retweeted 2/13/14)

Pastors must view evangelism as their responsibility. –**Ligon Duncan** (2/22/14)

Whether one is committed to the Great Commission—that is the most urgent issue. –**Jason Keith Allen** (Retweeted 3/2/14)

Harvest America (2/15/14), Evangelism Explosion International (3/31/14), and Emerging Evangelists (2/28/14) follow you [all dropped, later]

[Private account:] The more you read the Bible; and the more you meditate on it, the more you will be astonished with it. –**Charles Spurgeon** (2/15/14)

RT @MyHope: "Why does God keep us here? For one reason: To tell the world the Good News of Christ." @BillyGraham <http://bit.ly/WhyAreWeHere> (4/22/14) [This quote began this date, not previously]

RT @OSHawkins: Another tragedy—80 percent of SBC churches baptized one or 0 aged 18-29 last year; not training our people in personal evangelism is epidemic. (5/15/14)

Another tragedy: 80 percent of SBC churches baptized 1 or 0 aged 18-29 last year; not training our people in personal evangelism is epidemic. –**O.S. Hawkins** (Retweeted 5/21/14)

[Private account:] What's it 'gonna take for the concept of unreached peoples to become totally intolerable to us? [quoting] –**David Platt** (6/8/14; Todd follows us)

@Canonjjohn Giving is the anecdote to materialism. We don't have it all together but all together we have it. Some have more than they need. (6/8/14)

As @TonyEvans said, you can't go on a [1 hour] church diet after a week's worth of worldly indulgence (paraphrased). Walk with Christ is DAILY! (6/3/14)

If you have food, clothes and shelter, you're doing better than 75 percent of the world's population. If you have money in the bank, you're in the top eight percent, globally. @Canonjjohn (6/8/14)

"A seed in a basket will not produce a harvest." @johnnymhunt #SBCPC14 (6/9/14)

The most consistent discipline of effective pastors is daily Bible reading. <http://t.co/N9ULyiLUka> – **Thom Rainer** (6/21/14)

One of the most exciting and fulfilling things you can do is tell others about Jesus. @GregLaurie (7/12/14) [This quote began this date, not previously; best friend of my family's home pastor]

[@ThomRainer] New Blog Post: Seven Factors That Are Hindering Evangelism in Churches—<http://bit.ly/1sMb8RT> (6/28/14)

When God tells a 90-year-old to be Courageous (Dan. 10:19), I stop and think what He is saying to His pastors today! –**Mac Brunson** (7/13/14)

Why does God keep us here? For one reason: To tell the world the Good News of Christ." –**Billy Graham** (7/15/14)

If we want to build evangelistic churches, we need pastors who model it first. <http://t.co/B2gahzxEcA> –**Thom Rainer** (7/18/14)

RT @Spurgeon_: Oh, my brethren, bold-hearted men are always called mean-spirited by cowards. –**Charles Spurgeon** (7/18/14)

@ThomRainer Can I shake your hand in Nashville in a few days, as a respected leader (on vacation, for 15 minutes)? Please reply at our posted email, so no one knows your answer. (7/19/14)

RT @ThomRainer: If we want to build evangelistic churches, we need pastors who model it first. <http://t.co/B2gahzxEcA> (7/19/14)

"The gospel is only good news if it gets there in time." @reglaurie great word for us to evangelize (7/20/14; best friend of my family's home pastor) [This quote began this date, not previously]

What's it 'gonna take for the concept of unreached peoples to become totally intolerable to us? –**David Platt** (#SBCPC14; Retweeted by Todd Adkins, 7/21/14)

RT @Cathelaurie: "The gospel is only good news if it gets there in time." @reglaurie great word for us to evangelize. (7/21/14)

RT @edstetzer: Most churches are good at buildings, budgets, and baptisms, but what about making disciples?: <http://t.co/BMU5Tc8koH> (7/24/14)

Both unfriendly and friendly critics often do have a point; we can learn from both: <http://t.co/zZE6l3Q4ZG> –Ed Stetzer (Retweeted 7/24/14)

RT @reglaurie: "The greatest form of praise is the sound of consecrated feet seeking out the lost and helpless." –Billy Graham (8/1/14)

I'm grateful those who DO have a platform used our materials to educate and inspire Christian laymen. I NEVER charged a dime, though it's a copyrighted website. (8/9/14)

Bivocational ministers lead churches that often have a higher percentage of funds available for ministry and missions. –Thom Rainer (Retweeted 8/13/14)

RT @GreggMatte: Why worry about revival when we know Jesus will return? Why exercise when you know you're going to die? Be ready for where God has you NOW. (8/14/14)

RT @OCBFChurch: Christians who refuse to witness are saying to those people they choose not to witness to, 'You can go to Hell.' #witnessing (8/14/14)

RT @reglaurie: Never substitute your testimony for the gospel. Always use your story to illustrate the power of the gospel! (8/15/14)

[Private account:] A question that every ministry must regularly ask and revisit is: What are we supposed to be doing? (8/17/14) [a godly man who followed us off and on, for quite awhile]

[Private account:] "When God whispers to you, pay attention and courageously do what He asks you to do." @BillHybels #GLS14 (8/18/14)

RT @BibleTeachRes: What's on your bucket list? How are you using your spiritual gifts? Enjoy and share BTR's weekly newsletter <http://conta.cc/2gzm7fO> (8/19/14)

RT @ThomRainer: Five Reasons Many Churches Are Not Growing Evangelistically <http://bit.ly/2xJGrErht> (8/23/14)

RT @ThomRainer: The primary reason most churches aren't evangelistic is that most pastors, staff, and members aren't evangelistic. <http://bit.ly/2xJGrEr> (8/24/14)

RT @frankpagesbc: RT @edstetzer: Good discussion on Calvinism/Arminianism with @trevinwax, @plattdavid, and @frankpagesbc: <http://bit.ly/1lcbs9s> (8/25/14)

RT @albertmohler: May God use @plattdavid as a catalyst to mobilize a new generation to radical Great Commission commitment. Pray for him, and for @IMB_SBC (8/30/14)

RT @JMIapologetics: RT @LeeStrobel: What we see in Acts is normal Christianity. Sadly, what we too often have today is watered down Christianity. @GregLaurie (9/1/14)

[Private account:] "Making God's priorities your priority makes you God's priority." –John Bisagno #goodadvice (9/1/14)

[Private account:] The process of evangelism is never complete until the evangelized themselves become evangelists." –John Bisagno (9/1/14)

RT @LuisPalauLive: Let's strive to be passionate about our faith! It is amazing how Christ will reach the people in your world if you let Him live through you. (9/1/14)

[Private account:] Prayer is not monologue, but dialogue. Gods voice in response to mine is its most essential part. –**Andrew Murray** (9/1/14)

RT @BruceFrank1: Grace is not opposed to effort but is opposed to earning. #sanctification (9/1/14)

RT @swbts: Join Christians from across Dallas/Ft. Worth to #pray4awakening with @ronniefloyd on 9.2.14: <http://bit.ly/2yitIOR> (9/2/14)

RT @ThomRainer: Discipleship and evangelism are the weakest areas in the church. <http://bit.ly/2i6O3LH> (9/2/14)

RT @MaxLucado: God is rightfully angry when our sins are an affront to his holiness. Habakkuk 1:13 <http://bit.ly/2g6OZ07> (9/3/14)

RT @ct_studd: Three undeniable facts 1. Evangelization of the whole world has not been accomplished. 2. It ought to be done. 3. It can be done. (9/4/14)

I am just one of many thousands called to be an evangelist. The New Testament says nothing of Apostles who retired, and took it easy. –**Billy Graham** (9/7/14)

[Private account:] The Great Commission is not an option to be considered; it is a command to be obeyed. –**James Hudson Taylor** (9/4/14)

RT @NationalPrayer: Join us as we Pray for America—for a fresh revival to sweep across the land throughout our homes, churches, communities. (9/15/14)

RT @Evangelists: @JonathanHulton: The biblical model for evangelism is that we go out to the people and not to wait for them to find us! (9/16/14)

RT @PastorSteveHill: The Price of Revival #constantcontact <http://conta.cc/2yjJkMf> (9/16/14)

RT @SendColumbus: "4.5 billion people without Christ in the world... we don't have time to play games in the church" @plattdavid at #SNAexp Columbus (9/20/14)

RT @EEvangelism: The Truth About (Many) Christians and Evangelism By Dr. James Emery White <http://bit.ly/2gewMQn> (9/20/14)

RT @RobertJeffress: The gospel is man's only hope for salvation. There is no reason for us to be ashamed of talking to people about it. (9/22/14)

RT @plattdavid: How can my life be used more intentionally to get the gospel to unreached peoples? (9/24/14)

I believe we are at a point where actually sharing Christ is our most urgent ministry need. <http://t.co/r0YJs6UhcV> –**Jason Keith Allen** (9/27/14)

[Private account:] Evangelism isn't just a calling, it's a command. If you're a Christian, you're called to share the love of Christ. (10/4/14)

[Private account:] "What's the secret of evangelism? Open your mouth!" #WillGraham #CVunashamed Romans 10:17 (10/4/14)

RT @jasonkeithallen: I believe we are at a point where actually sharing Christ is our most urgent ministry need. <http://bit.ly/2kL2gyC> (10/4/14)

[Private account:] People are protesting at the American Airlines center right now with signs that say "Jesus caused 9/11" and this is why I don't. (10/6/14)

RT @DrMattQueen: Here's the 11:30AM @swbts #goingthe2ndmile #evangelism teams led by @BrandonKiesling. #Pray @engage24 @ronniefloyd (10/17/14) [my person is in this picture]

RT @Benny_Hinn: Join special guests and me for tomorrow's live Webathon—Global Evangelism Alert—on Wednesday, October 29. <http://bit.ly/2wRk9NY> (10/28/14)

[Private account:] Evangelism is top priority says church | Diocese of Chelmsford: <http://t.co/TLlOiqg3YF> (11/2/14)

RT @ronniefloyd: "Evidence is becoming clearer... that God is calling His people into a season of special focus and commitment...." <http://bit.ly/2z1UmU2> (11/14/14)

What if we each just discipled three people over the course of our lifetime? The results are staggering! <http://t.co/cfE5FVuEmI> –**Think Eternity** (Retweeted 1/10/15)

RT @Thinke: What if we each just discipled three people over the course of our lifetime? The results are staggering! <http://t.co/cfE5FVuEmI> (1/12/15)

RT @RealRodParsley: Here's my explanation of why I recently decided to become a political independent: <http://ow.ly/1FiE1> (1/20/15)

70+-year old men are NOT retired from Gods work! Your generation brought us the Moral Majority. Are you asleep at the retired wheel? Gen X isn't your replacers. (2/23/15)

Let none of us say they're too old. Moses was 80 when took command of enslaved/broken people. George Mueller preached to millions of people after age 70. –**Author Unknown**

@netanyahu As I emailed you three years ago, if Iran enriches its uranium, bomb those facilities, and track EVERY new attempt! Don't be a wimp, but SAFE. #Iran #Peace! (2/26/15)

EXCELLENT!: Disciples got saved, walked with Jesus, got FULLY committed. Growth is a process. Take the "next step" #RandyAyers Air1's 59 Seconds of Hope. (3/25/15)

@OCBFchurch [Tony Evans] The more generous God is to you, the more He wants to be #generous to others through you. #richingoodworks #goodworks #storehouse (3/24/15)

@OCBFchurch [Tony Evans] #Sharingthegospel is simply one beggar telling another beggar where to find food. #spiritualhunger #spiritualfood (3/25/15)

Leaders Always. Ever. Only. Tell the truth!" –**Bill Hybels** (3/25/15)

"This victory belongs to WE THE PEOPLE." Slogan header at RNC Twitter account! Brings tears to my eyes that someone gets the value of the VOTER(s)! (3/28/15)

The answer for our nation will not come from the White House or the State House but from the Church House. –Texas State Representative at church, tonight. (Pv. 29:2) (5/2/15)

A worthy listen! Racial Reconciliation and the Church—Tony Evans <http://bit.ly/2CV8KE0> via @DallasSeminary (5/8/15)

RT @edstetzer: Too often churches allow traditions to hinder their ability to humbly assess their missional effectiveness. <http://bit.ly/2zBIOM0> (9/3/15; interacted with to clarify five percent win people to Jesus vs. five percent evangelize website statistic)

[Private account:] Why Do Pastors Leave the Ministry? 12% leave due to personal finances. <http://bit.ly/2yjrQ2Y> via @pastors (3/16/16)

Heros statistics: <http://bit.ly/2xBk3d6> DO mega pastors care, or just fleece the flock "in Jesus' name?" (which is morally impossible) <http://bit.ly/2yJgFal> (6/26/16)

Pastors who quit the ministry reveal what made them leave the pulpit: <http://bit.ly/2jfJfUO> (6/26/16)

AWESOME! God's men are RISING! My "heart pastor" (i.e., too far away to attend), @drtonyevans <http://wapo.st/29yajaR> (II Chron. 7:14) (7/9/16): Will you publicly hold THIS sign with me to show you're leading your members in evangelism? I'll never tell, if you DO! @drtonyevans (10/31/14)

Such a GREAT prayer for Dallas yesterday by THIS man! <http://bit.ly/2mxjle4> II Chron. 7:14 T. D. Jakes @BishopJakes (7/9/16)

Twitter search "evangelize nearby asap" to see our history of calling for that same message, year after year. Yet, LITTLE gets done! (8/27/16)

God used Twitter to get these messages to MANY VIP's, and a decent amount of change ensued: (9/4/16): GOD knows how to get these messages out, and if He wants them to, I will be led to learn how to do that. My anonymity was imposed to get writing DONE. (11/6/13)

Some pastors agreed with our ideas; FEW could disagree, just ignore and slander the messenger, from guilty consciences! (5/22/17): Perhaps like the book, Radical, every U.S. WASP ought to go to a third world country for perspective on our BLINDNESS to our worldliness! I've SEEN Cambodia (and you can watch PBS, to save the costs). (5/1/14)

American pastors SAW and got the EDBS message, and several attacked. It took ~1.5 years, here, for the message to get out, and get out it did, indeed! (5/23/17)

HERO Charles Ryrie wrote me that he was saddened that the Lordship Salvation error was under-addressed, currently. RIP and enjoy Heaven, sir! (5/23/17)

The national influence of this ONE Twitter account had NOTHING TO do with number of followers. We were too controversial to attract many of those, and still are! (5/23/17): Articles acted as if I have a

A defendant is guilty of speeding. The judge says 'guilty, and I can't change the law.' The defendant retorts, 'I don't have \$100, and don't want to go to jail.' The judge then takes off his robe, and pays the fine. THAT is the mercy of Easter! @DrTonyEvans (2/1/18)

Four kids faced a dying father, who, on his death bed, said "good night" to three, but "good bye" to one, who wondered at that different treatment. "They trusted Jesus; you have yet to," was the reply. @DrTonyEvans (2/1/18)

66 years ago today, my dad accepted Christ as his Savior. So grateful for those who were willing to reach out to that young 18-year-old and tell him about Jesus. Who are you telling? –**Jonathan Falwell**
(1/20/18)

Other

- ◆ At least two books, by others, on discipleship, and one on grace.
- ◆ As I turned 80, I realized that I have been neglecting, in ministry, one of the Lord's number one priorities: The making of disciples... The fact that I had passed my 80th birthday didn't help matters at all because it was so late in the game for me. –**Rev. Don Anderson**
- ◆ Charles Ryrie writes me that 'more people will learn of your website than you will ever know.'
(10/26/13)
- ◆ At least one mega church (besides my family's) implemented Evangelism Explosion, as a result.
- ◆ **Etc.** (God only knows how many ripples came from our Church Conflicts pebble, taken online)

I-C6. POLITICAL RESULTS

Indications of Impact

(Oct. 2014 to Mar. 2016, and beyond)

Our political results were perhaps as impactful as the spiritual which preceded! Tweeting on politics from late 2014 to early 2018, three books sprang forth: Wit and Wisdom (which generated the following national responses, and based on our book, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant) and The Gospel According to God, and Christians for Trump. Many of the articles in this book's 'Tweeted Messages,' 'Christian Cabal/TrumPastors,' 'Trump Voters' and 'Trump' sections (III-F2-5) came from those tweets, the best of which now make up Wit and Wisdom.

Note: Initially seeking a publisher for our many books, I was quickly asked what my 'platform' was; in other words, was I famous and how could I prove any influence on any people (or events)? At the time I considered speaking about myself and what I had achieved as arrogant, and 'proving' (or documenting) it even more self-absorbent and indulgent. But in order to move forward with that *needed* publication process, I compiled the following evidence, NOT of 'fame,' but of God's working through myself which a small percent of *many* people who are aware of our tweets. I am in no way saying that all these events were directly originated by our tweets, but many if not most were, by God's grace alone.

It's NOT how many times we addressed a subject, but who was watching when we DID! Absent un-coached, public lie detectors, denial (i.e., lying) that certain people (especially many VIP's and media outlets, some of which write editorials as a response, not as promoted tweets) were watching is easy, but we have the records of specific individuals who dropped by, MOST of which were unrelated to algorithms (because, for awhile, I took advantage of a now-corrected glitch in Twitter wherein if you followed nobody, you had a great idea of who was actually there; confirmed by Linked-In, which also informed me at a time when a 'stadium full' of people had dropped by there, a website I may use at most once a year).

Having more than one Twitter account also allowed us to track crossover traffic, as when accounts would return, with our having posted nothing on a subject they are tied to (and rarely using the # or @ symbols). If you observe the date-stamps of our tweets, sometimes it's merely proof we were way ahead of the curve on some issues. Which topics had a direct impact, without you the reader knowing who specifically was watching at the time, you'll have to decide (my family saw it happen MANY times), and consider whether it's mere coincidence, direct response, or indirect response.

We've all seen and experienced algorithm visitors. Heck, tweet to Paul Ryan, and the same 'ol crew shows up every time (Ex.: Trey Gowdy, Eric Cantor, Chris Christie, Marco Rubio, Scott Walker, Ted Cruz, John Boehner, Rand Paul, Paul Ryan, Darrell Issa, Michele Bachman, Allen West, Rick Perry, Bobby Jindal, Tim Pawlenty, et al)! I'm NOT speaking of that connection to who's dropping by. The timing of promoted accounts can be related to topics discussed, but on several occasions just the right party would show up. It's also in who might follow you at a particular time. I have three people in mind, but still want them following, so will not identify them.

There are the obviously coincidental occurrences just at the right time. And on a few of our tweets not accurately predicting Trump behavior, they could have angered or influenced him into changing his mind, to spite us, and on one occasion we used reverse psychology to create that exact effect.

The tweets dated *after* people's acts or words/quotes show our continued support for any and all persons who advocated for such topics, as well as any inspiration which was, on occasion, mutual. There are about twenty other examples that I have learned to personally appreciate, but not document, as we're not trying to brag, but give evidence. It is satisfying enough to know people were watching and in

agreement. If I had the ego and enough time to search my Twitter archives, I could probably recall them also.

P.S.: For fun, on rare occasions, I'd watch my 'Who To Follow' section when I was NOT tweeting, to see who may have dropped by when I appeared inactive (their accounts remain only briefly). If they remain longer in the 'View All' section, there's either an algorithm working or they watched for awhile. On three occasions I actually learned when certain people are early-risers. Bottom line, for some people, unless they were here watching my dashboard and account as I do almost daily, they'll never fully understand all the surprising VIP accounts that dropped by, even when I had zero related content or contact, at various times. I can't help you with that faith obstacle!

Disclaimer

On a select few of these issues, there is a possibility of my being completely wrong. However, if you had been on THIS side of Twitter before I started following anyone, given the timing of events, you too would know many if not most claimed viewers were live (and I copied and pasted most of their account bios when they dropped by). This is further clarified by connections between influential spiritual leaders and the political establishment. The nature of our tweet's content, our books and our Twitter archive of every tweet I've ever posted (if ever fully released) gives indication we are not prone to exaggeration or untruthfulness.

Index

1. Agreement with Bill Clinton on Comey.....	128
2. Anti Establishment Errors.....	128
3. Anti Greedy Rich.....	128
4. Anti Over-Outsourcing & Immigration.....	129
5. Anti Over-Paid Executives.....	140
6. Anti Over-Political Correctness.....	131
7. Anti "Status Quo".....	126
8. Anti Trump.....	133
9. Anti Wall Street Elites Having All the Fun.....	136
10. Athletes Deny Locker Room Talk.....	136
11. Ben Carson's Revive Slogan.....	136
12. Bush Kept Us Safe.....	136
13. Can't Blame #NeverTrump for Worst Nominee.....	137
14. Carrier 'Crisis'.....	138
15. Christians Against Trump.....	138
16. Christians Call Trump a Fool.....	139
17. Church Changes.....	140
18. Common Sense.....	140
19. Consider a Limited Nuclear Option Against ISIS.....	141
20. Cruz Starts Campaign with Billboard Authorizat ion.....	141
21. Cruz To Lose.....	141
22. Did You Get a Word From the Lord?.....	142
23. Down-Ballot GOP's Distance from Chump.....	142
24. Evan McMullin Campaign.....	142
25. Feminists Can Be Pro-Life.....	143
26. Fire Bullying Reince.....	143

27. Garland's Better Than Post-Trump Hillary Picks.....	145
28. Gay Marriage Backlash.....	145
29. George H.W. Bush to Vote for Hillary!?......	146
30. George Takei on Jill Stein Recount.....	147
31. Glenn Beck on Trump Evangelicals.....	147
32. Glenn Beck Reaches Out to Samantha Bee.....	148
33. God: Judge Donald Trump.....	148
34. GOP & Dem Strategy.....	149
35. GOP: Focus on Down-Ballots.....	150
36. Hillary: Don't Let up, Let Down or Let Trump Back In.....	151
37. Hillary: Debate People Skills.....	151
38. Hillary: List CGI Achievements vs. Peddling Access Charges..	151
39. Hillary: Offer Garland for SCOTUS.....	152
40. Hillary: Sell Your Positives.....	152
41. Hillary: Send Bill to Get Ideas from Americans.....	152
42. Hillary: Smile in Debates.....	152
43. Hillary: Trump is Different.....	152
44. Hillary TV Ad Suggestions.....	153
45. Hillary: Use Bernie to Counter Cruz's Endorsement.....	154
46. Hillary: Use Bill.....	154
47. Hillary: Use Bill While You're Sick (& Preparing).....	154
48. Hillary: Walk Into Town Hall Crowd.....	154
49. Hillary's Not Coming for Your Guns.....	154
50. Horse Race Loss & Romo Predictions.....	154
51. Income Inequality/Disparity.....	155
52. Is This The BEST We Can Do?.....	152
53. ISIS is Going to Hell.....	156
54. Israeli-Palestinian Conflict Negotiating.....	156
55. Jeb Bush Endorses Cruz.....	158
56. Joe Biden on Trump's Taxes & Jeb Bush on Not Voting.....	158
57. Kanye's Claimed Run.....	158
58. Level-Headed Common Ground with Ruth Bader Ginsburg.....	159
59. Lindsey Graham.....	160
60. Live Tweeting a GOP Debate.....	160
61. Mark Cuban.....	160
62. Mega Church Courts a (Non-) Politician.....	161
63. Michael Reagan: Trump is NOT my Father.....	162
64. Middle Class.....	163
65. Morals Much Talked About this Election Cycle.....	164
66. NON-Philanthropic One Percenters.....	166
67. North Carolina LGBT Public Bathroom Law.....	167
68. Obama Ties Trump to Republicans.....	168
69. Obama Calls Out Politicizing the FBI.....	168
70. Pataki Super PAC's Name.....	169
71. Paul Ryan Condemns Trump's Groping.....	169
72. Paul Ryan for Speaker.....	170
73. Paul Ryan Offers GOP Agenda.....	170
74. Paul Ryan's National Ad.....	171

75. Pay Equally-Qualified Women Equally.....	172
76. Politicians: Be More Entertaining.....	172
77. Politicians: Speak At a Third Grade Level.....	172
78. Politicians: Speak the Truth!.....	173
79. Pro American Worker.....	173
80. Pro Closing the Border.....	174
81. Pro Defeating ISIS Soundly.....	175
82. Pro Minimum Wage Increase.....	178
83. Pro \$3,000 Middle Class Tax Rebate.....	177
84. Republicans FAIL Talking Romney Out of Running!.....	177
85. Republicans: Prepare for Hillary.....	178
86. Reince Priebus Warns Republican Candidates to Get Serious....	179
87. Romney’s Speech.....	179
88. Silent Majority.....	182
89. Tax Rich More & \$3,000 Rebate to Middle Class.....	182
90. Throw All Bums Out—NOT all are bums!.....	183
91. Toll Road Expansion & Right Turn Mini Lanes.....	183
92. Trump: Delete Your Twitter Account.....	184
93. Trump: Go Third Party.....	185
94. Trump Hurts the GOP.....	186
95. Trump is Lost.....	188
96. Trump Lies About Mexico Trip.....	188
97. Trump: Stop Whining (#RiggedSystem).....	189
98. Trump Targets WillYouLiveForever’s Past Two Pastors.....	189
99. Trump 3:00 am Twitter Rants?.....	190
100. 2016 Conservative GOP Outcry Expressed.....	191
101. U.S.A. Number One.....	191
102. Wall Street Abuses.....	192
103. Where Trump is Like Hitler.....	193
104. <i>Why I Became A Reagan Democrat: Trump</i>	195

1. Agreement with Bill Clinton on Comey

Referent: <http://politi.co/2hMpsdr> (12/19/16)

I LOVE the FBI, but Comey has brought her great shame! He should have said NOTHING until he had a final resolution based on the evidence—as judges do. Inept!

Why do I now come down on Comey? You can't assess 250K emails in one week! He has prejudged the evidence. He should have said NOTHING all last week. Follow the evidence.

Comey has lost ALL credibilty, and needs to resign! He flip-flops more than a D.C. career politician, and speaks out both sides of his mouth, like Trump. (9/29/16)

You don't believe the GOP's Comey ruined Hillary? EVIL political tricks. Ethics reform with HUGE fines or jail time is needed! There are NO morals in politics. (11/14/16)

Why doesn't @DNC investigate what pressure Comey got from GOP's to release the email report just when he did! Inquiring minds want to know! Law violation? (11/14/16)

In summary, HRC's failure was to set a positive agenda, Comey's ILLEGAL re-opening, then LIE closing of email case, and shameful Trumpsters NOT identifying themselves in polls! (12/9/16)

TRUE! <http://on.msnbc.com/2hVDNRO> Only camping on Chump's negatives vs. setting a vision, and Comey's (illegal) GOP October surprise DID lose it for HRC. (12/9/16)

2. Anti Establishment Errors

I don't care which politicians lose their careers if they are partisan and won't support common sense! I'm a true, principled independent at this point. (12/25/14)

Conservatives/Tea Partiers CANNOT form their own party, as there's not enough numbers or mass appeal, so Chump is voicing their displeasure with 'RINO's,' and *could* win the GOP nomination. (8/20/15)

[Establishment errors:] GOP siding with Democrats and gridlock, waste, taxes paying for Obamacare, outsourced jobs and a stagnant economy, emboldened ISIS and Russia with U.S. WEAKNESS. (9/13/15)

Tea Partiers say fight and obstruct at every turn. RINO's say NO. Common sense says my-way-or-the-highway DOESN'T work in our political system! (10/15/15)

Absent questionably legal executive orders (i.e., edicts), or gridlock, NOTHING hardly gets DONE in D.C., as BOTH sides are handsomely paid much more than average Joes! (1/6/16)

Gridlock solutions: Dominate, give-and-take wins and losses, mutual compromise, @Pledgers2020 and third parties. Can you think of others? (1/15/16)

.@MarkDavis spoke of establishment GOP'ers making deals vs. fighting and gridlock. WHY can't D.C. learn win-win and common sense, so ALL win? @Pledgers2020 (1/21/16)

I'm NOT go-along-to-get-along, but SHAKE UP THE ESTABLISHMENT for good policies vs. gridlock, demonizing, fighting and waste. Fix D.C.! @Pledgers2020 (1/6/16)

Half true, @POTUS <http://abcn.ws/1oU741t> RINO compromisers and your ineptness with ISIS, debt, border control and Obamacare ALL brought about Donald Trump! (3/10/16)

Trump supporters HATE politics-as-USUAL, open borders, over-outsourcing and U.S.'s respect being internationally degraded under Obama, RINO-allowed. (3/31/16)

3. Anti Greedy Rich

I TRULY believe God is NOT pleased with the crass greed that started in the Yuppie years (1980's) I witnessed first-hand. Standard-fare MBA Wall Street ideology. (7/24/15)

Any effort, private or public, to bring costs of goods and services down to serve the greater public good are GOOD efforts, despite what the greedy will argue. (8/24/15)

About the Giving Pledge: Doesn't your heart START to feel you have enough after ~\$12 million, when you can live nicely off conservative interest vs. greedily? (8/28/15)

Yesterday, a talk radio host gleefully repeated the movie phrase, "greed is good." NO person with morals or religion would EVER say that; it's a 100 percent lie. (8/29/15)

...because conservative economic theory ultimately is dog-eat-dog survival-of-the-fittest mad dash for money and praising greed. That's why minorities and others USUALLY reject it. (9/1/15)

Conservatives argue FOR insatiable desires and never having enough as "moral," because it's legal, and 'the American way.' Greed IS good, for them, in a *warped* moral way. (9/1/15)

Conservatives are for greed with government having NO power to stop it. If it were up to them, its functions would mainly only be cops and the military to protect person and possessions (i.e., white man rule). (9/22/15)

Why wouldn't true conservatives argue greed is good if it's legal? Some people's morals are ONLY dictated by laws, or what they can get away with/'what the market will bear.' (9/22/15)

Rush Limbaugh is RIGHT that the Bible is pro charity (vs. taxes to help the poor), but in our selfish, greedy, stingy generation it would NOT be enough or stable enough to stop severe suffering! (9/23/15)

Glad that three conservative talk show radio hosts are united by getting the same talking points about the Pope on "income inequality" (SARCASM) vs. addressing greed. (9/24/15)

One admitted Capitalism *has* excess, but his solution was to offer NO solutions. Months back one said there are many greedy in my party, but I'm not. That's IGNORING the problem! (9/24/15)

He also said the poor can be greedy. They'll say anything but "we support greed and selfishness," and will justify it any way they can, as that's a core value of theirs! (9/24/15)

We ALWAYS welcome the TRUTH here, and always enjoy when greedy people get their comeuppance, as here: <http://cbsn.ws/IJksfWE> #PatentPimp (9/24/15)

Everyone wants 'mo money, and would like lower taxes; that's NOT unique to conservatives. What gives them a reputation for being greedy is the following: Ending the estate tax/keep it all (society gains zero), flat tax (where strugglers are taxed at a bigger pain threshold more than ones on easy street), ending minimum wage (so business can pay peanuts). (10/5/15)

Distinction between the religious and political (Ac. 18:15); POSITIVES of Democrats: Giving pledge vs. practicing greed (Lk. 12:33-34, 19:5-9; I Tim. 6:17-19). (10/6/15)

4. Anti Over-Outsourcing & Immigration (Cf.: Trump)

I made an impassioned plea early in 2015 when MANY famous faces dropped by that the elites getting richer through over-layoffs/outsourcing was WRONG! (10/16/15)

We USED to NOT have outsourcing, layoffs, mergers and acquisitions, automation, dual part-time jobs! The ONLY two BENEFITTED are executives and shareholders. VOTE ACCORDINGLY. Wake UP, America! (10/30/15)

Conservatives tout jobs vs. Welfare. With business outsourcing and laying off, their theory's effects over YEARS to implement doesn't pay any poor's bills in the mean time! There are NOT ENOUGH JOBS. (1/1/16)

HOW can the average Joe care about the GOP when they supported full-out outsourcing of THEIR blue collar factory/manufacturing jobs to China? TELL them, GOP! (1/3/16)

You, the voting American public, can do three or four things. 1. Demand politicians lower business taxes and curb outsourcing and immigration until Americans are taken care of first. (2/24/16)

So, as outsourcing loses good U.S. jobs and importing (of LABOR; AKA immigration) increases, there's more pressure on U.S. jobs at lower wages. Businesses and the rich alone are the primary beneficiaries through profits, and workers are scr_wed (especially with more robotics as labor competition). Workers have to become entrepreneurs (if they have such skills and temperaments, in which case less than 50 percent succeed, and people are USUALLY paid little—to-nothing the first two years)—or try the Karate Kid solution of moving overseas (to China, India, etc.) where you are the low man on the cultural and economic totem pole, and often can't speak the language. (3/1/16)

The U.S. MUST secure our borders, FIX over-outsourcing and immigration that hurts U.S. workers' wages and job prospects, destroy ISIS and reduce our debt, etc. (3/11/16)

5. Anti Over-Paid Executives (Pro Giving Pledge)

Harry Potter author (J.K. Rowling's) charity gifts bump her from Forbes' billionaire list, making her one of the few *true* successes on that list (Lk. 12:33-34; Josh. 1:8). (3/16/12)

J.K. Rowling dropped off Forbes billionaire list from her charity contributions, making her richer than many still on it! I Tim. 6:17-19/Lk. 19:8 (1/15/15)

Rockefeller/Carnegie and Vanderbilt were GREAT philanthropists! Today's rich are often greedy hoarders—NOT Gates or Buffett. Sign the #GivingPledge! (1/23/15)

Has @BillClinton signed the Giving Pledge? Anyone with more than \$12 million SHOULD. It's not how low you started but how high you rise, morally. #DNC #GOP (5/4/15)

Anyone who hasn't made the Giving Pledge legally binding on themselves, owning more than a \$12 million nest egg is a TRAITOR to mankind, their country and all that's moral. I Tim. 6:17-19 (7/24/15)

The slave master rich get richer as they sell their countrymen down the river, and it HAS to stop. Tax to the max, if you must, the rich who DON'T sign the Giving Pledge! (7/24/15)

Though ALL people should do SOME give back (money or sweat equity), ALL with more than \$12 million should bind themselves to the Giving Pledge. Taxpayers are already doing SOME give back. (8/8/15)

Have you signed the Giving Pledge yet? EXPLAIN what you would do if Bible prophecy hit in your pipe-dreamed presidency! CRICKETS. @RealDonaldTrump (8/15/15)

The MAJORITY in America DON'T support the rich NOT signing the Giving Pledge, like you, Mr. Donald Trump! Have you done so YET? I DIDN'T think so! #DumpTrump (8/20/15)

Let the rich get richer with NO Giving Pledge, and KEEP income disparity HUGE, end minimum wage and the estate tax? Tea Partiers are NOT morally perfect! #TeaParty (12/15/15)

I'm a HUGE supporter of EVERY Giving Pledge signer, especially those who distribute it before they die! #Gates #Buffett (1/5/16)

Idiot! UN-true! (“Gays are less than animals”). If you’re such a (ATTEMPTED) moral crusader, SIGN THE GIVING PLEDGE! @MannyPacquiao <http://bit.ly/23spcin> (2/16/16)

Many rich WON’T sign the Giving Pledge, WILL lobby politicians to NOT raise their taxes, WILL move away for a better deal, and automate as many jobs as possible. (2/24/16)

6. Anti Over-Political Correctness (Cf.: Trump)

Do you love TRUTH or positivity more? Positive mental attitude and political correctness are the spirit of delusion, in my view. II Th. 2:11; II Tim. 4:3 (2/18/14)

America’s demise will be selfishness, and ONLY hearing what it wants to hear (PMA and PC)—not what it NEEDS to hear (the Bible). Judg. 21:25; I Th. 5:4 (7/7/14)

READ the prophets. They WEREN’T always positive or encouraging, but their messages were ALWAYS needed. P.C. and PMA WILL usher in the spirit of delusion. Confused? Read more Bible. (7/7/14)

I believe PMA and P.C. are the spirit of delusion precursors, as TRUTH is despised if it violates these two cultural mandates! II Th. 2:11 Prophecy ignorance is bliss! (3/17/15)

Telling it like it is! Son of the GREATEST American. <http://bit.ly/1Rlazmi> @FranklinGraham #KeepingAmericaSafe is greater than multi-culturalism P.C. agendas! (12/15/15)

NO to Muslim ban; YES to radical Muslim ban. IF you can’t tell the difference, keep them out until you can. #CommonSense #KeepAmericaSafe USA #1 #Muslims (12/15/15)

White-ish history month? BALANCE it with white history month? Will NEVER happen in P.C. America. FAVOR NO RACE! #CommonSense <http://on.msnbc.com/1RlaDIZ> (1/21/16)

Opposing P.C. history re-writes by liberals, though QUICKLY recanted any willingness to vote for Chump. I’m TIRED of confederate flag and the Southern deceased being DIS-honored! (1/27/16)

Learn, know from experience, gain understanding. Pv. 3:13, 21, 8:10, 14, 10:14, 21, 22:17 PMA and P.C. WILL become II Th. 2:11 in soon-coming prophecy. (1/29/16)

HOW might a REAL Old Testament prophet be received in some circles today? As an unhappy, negative bully? Righteous indignation is SO misunderstood in P.C. America! (3/1/16)

PMA and PC—THE spirit of delusion of Thessalonians (literally) by which even the church rejects truth for unity, positivity and apostasy. (3/2/16)

I’M SORRY—it’s that nagging bully spirit of my flesh again (sarcasm). I’ll try to be more P.C. nice next time; it’s just the truth flows when you read it so much! (3/2/16)

If you value positivity over truthfulness, that idol is part of the prophetic spirit of delusion (PMA and PC). Love truth, even when it’s negative, pastors. (3/12/16)

I understand encouraging people, but not if UN-true. Even NBC had a list of top three “white lies.” A P.C. culture based on lies is a house of cards. (3/18/16)

IF you don’t speak up or you accept status quo, that’s what you get and deserve, and you are the problem! NOT rudely, but stop P.C. quietness. Bring change! (2/11/15)

7. Anti “Status Quo” (Cf.: Fiorina; vs. Business person productivity)

Do evangelism, you’re an extremist; change the politics we ‘all’ hate, you’re an activist; do nothing and accept status quo, you’re ‘normal’ (and people and society go to Hell)! (4/28/13)

Take on status quo and you WILL get backlash! God is greater both in importance and power, no matter their numbers. Don't gore my ox! Jn. 2:15 (11/10/13)

DO NOT ACCEPT STATUS QUO where status quo is bad or evil! Evil prevails when good people do NOTHING. Change the system. @Pledgers2020. (11/7/14)

If YOU accept status quo U.S. politics and UNproductivity, you DESERVE status quo results. Power belongs to YOU, the voter vs. politicians. #WeThePeople (12/8/14)

Reform Obamacare, FIX the economy, lower the debt, CLOSE our borders, NO amnesty, crush ISIS, beat China SHOULD the @GOP 2015 marching orders! NOT status quo. (12/10/14)

This IS a shot across the bow, as the majority in the U.S. are tired of politics-as-usual. You stay rich and in power with status quo, but WE will fix that in 2020! (12/13/14)

FIX the system in 2020, to NOT allow status quo to remain unchanged, U.S. voter. You deserve BETTER! You pay for it. Elect unbiased people in 2020! (12/13/14)

Black, white, poor, rich, Christian, non-Christians: We can ALL unite to common sense principles, detailed in our political books in 2020, and fight status quo! (12/19/14)

READ our book for an EASY and EFFECTIVE way to CURE D.C., and its climate of problems in 20/20. 2016 will be transitional. REJECT status quo D.C.! (12/19/14)

If the American people are given BETTER political choices, they WILL choose them (save those with Battered Voter Syndrome). If not, status quo reigns. (12/23/14)

The ONLY ones who LOVE status quo are those most benefitted by it. Is your life great? Is the economy humming for you? Do you LOVE politicians' RESULTS? NOT most of us! (12/19/14)

DEMAND Better! You get what you tolerate, so you get what you deserve when you tolerate status quo in D.C. #RiseUpAmericanVoters! #WakeUpUSA (12/23/14)

If any of you can refute the ideas by offering BETTER ones, let's do them, but God knows we can't keep going down the path of status quo Washington. (1/28/15)

It WILL come in 2020, by God's grace, IF We the people unite against status quo, and vote only for "Pledged Politicians." Please remember that phrase. (1/28/15)

YOU FOUND US! If you like status quo Washington D.C., you won't much enjoy it here. If you can see the good in both parties, and REJECT the BAD, you'll LOVE it here. [our pinned tweet for years]

Status quo, status NO!: @Pledgers2020 et al. (10/18/15)

Policies are three times more important than who TRIES to implement them, or especially just mouths the words and maintains status quo! #DNC #GOP (1/30/15)

I have NO patience for excuses or bull. Delay, non-priorities, waste, gridlock, grandstanding, catering biasedly to special interests, status quo. (2/12/15)

It CAN'T get much worse. YOU decide if bad status quo continues. I ONLY address the people. Politicians are secondary bystanders to me. YOU (voters) alone are my focus. (2/12/15)

Six years writing 12 books to shake up status quo. Tweets are a trickle of the overflow. I'll pit my positions against any existing politician for YOU to choose which has better ideas! (2/12/15)

If you're not careful, weekly shootings can become ho hum yesterday's news. Desensitizing comes when we the people TOLERATE status quo! FIX the system. (7/24/15)

Status quo is UN-acceptable. A dynamic President is NOT enough. A GOP victory is NOT enough. We NEED ‘Pledger’ power brokers. A LANDSLIDE VICTORY would help! (7/27/15)

I’ve said before, an ego trip is NO reason to run for office, nor just keeping the system as is. We NEED 33+ Congress persons to change status quo for GOOD policies! (7/27/15)

Is there anyone else who is SICK of status quo and, like Elizabeth Warren, is mad enough to NOT take it anymore? You have what you tolerate, passive sheep! (8/5/15)

You have what you tolerate. LET those words sink DEEPLY in your soul. It means status quo is YOUR fault if you do NOTHING to change it! (8/5/15)

I’d go independent against Chump if I knew how to do it and had contacts and money. I’ve got to wait until the Lord raises His army to defeat status quo D.C. @Pledgers2020 (1/1/16)

DON’T hurt our business model (like the doctor business model I presented earlier). Those who have it good LIKE status quo; DON’T rock the boat—conserve it. (1/5/16)

MANY derogatorily label laymen who DO something to change something “activists.” ACCEPTING status quo is you being an IN-activist, or pacifist! (1/13/16)

I’m speaking to the wind so I’m going to shut up now, as there’s usually nothing new under the sun! Resume status quo politics until @Pledgers2020! (1/24/16)

Looking through stained glass window glasses, where life is so rosy—for *us*. The world outside, often, not as much. Support your party to maintain status quo? (3/2/16)

STILL true: You’d be a FOOL not to watch our predictions here, but they (i.e., political suckers) are born every day. Hence, status quo D.C. continues! DUMB. (3/2/16)

Cruz and Rubio MUST exceed Romney saying he understands the voters’ anger. You MUST propose wholesale disruption to status quo if elected! (3/3/16)

8. Anti Trump

Twitter Search: #DumpChump #DumpTrump

Trump is a guaranteed GOP loss. Fiorina, Rubio, Carson EVEN if they top any polls will NOT beat Hillary. Why am I nearly the only one who sees this? (10/8/15)

I WON’T read the MSNBC article, but the headline cracks me up were it NOT so sad: Chump (Arrogant One) says he’s “handsome.” #DumpTrump; #RomneyRubio2016! (10/10/15)

Hilarious sales job. I’ve never asked God to forgive anything” yet I have a sincere faith? Who’s he kidding? <http://fxn.ws/1WkgDEt> #DumpTrump (10/11/15)

GREAT news (from my perspective)—<http://cbsn.ws/20qocte> Search: #RomneyRubio2016 I think I’m the most prolific Twitter supporter (and one of the first for #DumpTrump, also). (10/12/15)

NASA wants to put people on Mars by 2030. May I volunteer Donald Trump to be their first Guinea pig? #DumpTrump #NASA #RomneyRubio2016! (10/13/15)

If Trump is the GOP nominee, I won’t vote and may help people get out to vote against him. #DumpTrump #RomneyRubio2016! #DemDebate Hillary looks loose and young tonight. (10/13/15)

I signed a petition to dump Chump from SNL (now barraged with liberal emails). #DumpTrump #RomneyRubio2016 <http://cbsn.ws/2e2qD8H> U.S.A.#1! #GOP (12/5/15)

I advised the GOP MANY times when it's heads were watching here. They DID some of it, but HURT themselves not opposing Chump earlier! #DumpTrump (12/9/15)

#RubioRising <http://bit.ly/23kUiMf> <http://bit.ly/1VHYM9C> Is consensus FINALLY achieved, GOP!?
#RubioRomney2016 #GOP #RNC #DumpTrump (2/6/16)

Twitter search "Chump won't prez!" Chump (I'm amazed how civil it was last night). He NEVER sees he started it all all year long! #NeverTrump the Chump! (3/11/16)

Argument

If policy is the only thing, you'd vote for Hitler if he mouthed the right words, because he was smart enough to hide his evil. If only policy matters, hire a robot, hologram or trained monkey. Trumps policies are others' ideas pumped into his head the past three months! No one believes he's held good views sincerely for very long! He's just a political opportunist, whose been a Democrat all his life. Trumps main credentials for winning the GOP nomination was how he conducted his primary campaign. Relatedly, we don't teach our children win at all costs, sin to win, or the end justifies the means; you have what you tolerate, and don't reward bad behavior; role model for kids should be respectable; with him, the GOP mantra of being the party of thinking more than feelings, and of values voters and the religious right is out the window, and Christians somewhat earn the stereotype of being dumb or hypocrites; 7/8ths of his entire campaign he had little to no policy—just that's a problem, we'll look into it; it'll be great, believe me.

HILLARY NEGATIVES:

Pay for access, untrustworthy (lies) and unlikeable, deleted Benghazi emails, Arab Winter, QE3 stagnant economy and Obamacare.

TRUMP NEGATIVES:

Ben Carson was scuttled over three verbal missteps (armed drones on the border, Joseph built the pyramids and Islam started with Ishmael and Isaac), Rick Perry over one 'oops' moment (not remembering all five federal agencies he wanted to cut), Hermann Cain from one consensual affair, and Newt Gingrich for serial divorce (three), yet Teflon Don the Con is allowed ALL these hoof-in-mouth instances?:

PEERS. Romney and McCain are losers, look at Fiorina's and Rand's face, he's dumb as a box of rocks, he couldn't be elected dog catcher, I'm going to spill the beans on Cruz's wife, Ted's dad killed JFK, birther on Obama, Rubio and Cruz. **LOYALTY.** I may go third party if I don't get my way, the GOP's not fair to me (when I've been UN-fair to almost all my peers the entire GOP primary), I may rip up the GOP loyalty pledge, has been a Democrat all his adult life. **POLICY.** 7/8ths of his campaign his knowledge was 'that's a problem—we'll look into it, it's going to be great—believe me,' default on debt, sell federal lands to foreigners, Russia didn't invade Ukraine, Putin was my green room buddy, put 45 percent tariffs on China, build a 50 foot wall that Mexico will pay for. **BUSINESS & CHARITY.** Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds, sue-happy (NBC, Ms. America, Telemundo, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers), six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations, a million dollar loan from daddy, unpaid illegal alien laborers, outsourced many of his products. **RELIGION.** Pro-choice all his life, said punish the aborting mother, his own pastor hardly knows him, never asked God's forgiveness for anything, favorite verse is eye for an eye (though Jesus refuted its application for believers), "Two" Corinthians (in his favorite book), he's a baby Christian one year after he was already a Christian (said when polls were down and pastors advised him how to win the church vote). **PERVERT.** Serial adulterer and divorcer (even though that scuttled Cain and Gingrich), public use of the P, Sh and F words, celebrities can grab a woman's crotch, brags about his genitals size, I'd like to nail Princess Di, I can't say I respect women, I'd date my daughter if it was legal. **VIOLENCE.** I could shoot someone on a New York City street, I'd like to punch that guy in the face, I'll pay the legal bills if you do, there may

be riots in Cleveland if I don't get my way. **ARROGANCE.** I'm so handsome, the great thing about me is I'm rich, I have the best words and a great mind, I have only one adviser—me. **LIES.** Hides his taxes and lies about Wharton class rank. **WHINER.** Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair. **MILITARY.** POW's (and John McCain) are losers, the media forced him to pay up on charity funds he raised skipping his GOP debate obligation, dodged military service for an ankle pain (bone spurs) though he can't now recall which foot they were on, George Bush didn't keep us safe, I know more about ISIS than the generals. **WOMEN.** Women referred to as pigs and dogs, blood was coming out of Megyn's 'wherever.' **MUSLIMS.** Ban all Muslims, Mr. Khan sacrificed nothing, I saw Muslims dancing on 9-11. **HISPANICS.** Most illegals are criminals and rapists (some, I suppose, are good), lied that he never spoke with President Pena about paying for the wall, a Mexican judge can't be fair to me.

Supreme Court picks, Democrat platform, and administrative personnel as reasons to vote for Chump? THE GOP SHOULD HAVE THOUGHT ABOUT THAT WHEN PICKING THE GOP NOMINEE! #NotMyProblem! (10/24/16)

More than one Trumpster has told me they're religious, but care nothing about Chump's bad character (like Ben Carson's 'Sometimes you put your Christian values on pause to get the work done'). Have nothing to do with that type of 'religion!' That exactly plays into the you'd vote for Hitler scenario, because Adolph HID his evils! You CAN'T argue with that, or these: You get what you tolerate, so a vote for Chump would only bring more imitators, with crazy, rude antics to get elected! Also, winning at all costs is NOT a responsible lesson any parent ever taught their kids, nor the end justifies the means. Those four solid reasons alone keep people who USE their consciences #NeverTrump! (10/25/16)

Let's address the SUPPOSED Christian arguments: You're bitter and unforgiving. Not at all. I evaluate the character pattern displayed for 1.4 years, and find Trump is so lacking, compared to any standard nominees the GOP has ever had in my lifetime! That brings me to the second so-called Christian argument: You're holier-than-thou perfectionistic? WRONG AGAIN. I simply require the common decency that EVERY other GOP of the 17 total candidates easily exhibited, with no struggle to do so! (10/25/16)

It seems absurd to some I may agree with Chump on 80+ percent of his positions, but would NEVER reward his horrendous morals with my vote. I reward bad behavior is also a Parenting 101 lesson some hypocrites seem to believe their children will let go unnoticed in 2016. (10/25/16)

You want HRC to win. No, I don't, and will take a lie detector to prove it. You want her more than Trump. ONLY because of his behavior; any other GOP's I would have voted 4! (10/25/16)

HRC as president can unite the GOP, especially if she has as liberal or Obama 3-type policies! And if she's good, all that angered conservatives with her is still in play to fight in 2020! In fact, #NeverTrump is the only bulwark to her administration going completely ballistic liberal, to spite conservatives who have onslaughtered her with attacks for several decades! (10/25/16)

7/8ths of his campaign he knew little-to-nothing on policy: It'll be great, that's a problem—we'll look into it; fantastic, yuge. That's being prepared? (10/25/16)

Chump FREELY chose his campaign strategy, especially the primary. No one forced him to do it that way, and the negative results can NEVER be pinned on #NeverTrump. (10/25/16)

There were #NeverRomney GOP's, but social media wasn't as prevalent then, so they didn't take as much flack (or hatred) as #NeverTrump GOP's do now. They simply, quietly DIDN'T VOTE! Same effect for results, or lack thereof.

You can raise HRC's MANY faults, and I'll likely agree with them all, but for the GOP's reputation we CAN'T be scraping the bottom of the barrel, lie 'we're as bad as them, so vote for us.' (10/25/16)

9. Anti Wall Street Elites Having All the Fun (Cf.: Sanders)

NON-patriots! I said it and I'M a Capitalist, but this is UNPRINCIPLED Capitalism, as Brad Pitt referenced; STOP elitists, Occupy Wall Streeters! (7/24/15)

RIGHTLY says people should NOT be paid the same, as skills differ, but I say employees NEED to see they have power in numbers vs. just greedy elites and executives. (8/3/15)

Run-amok Capitalism is a selfish and boundless thirst for power and material prosperity. For global elites this system is a garden of plenty (Pope and MSNBC). (9/25/15)

Winner in the poll bump? Bernie! Corrupt campaign finance system. Wall Street controls Congress. The top one percent getting a majority of money vs. the middle class. #Democrats (10/13/15)

If you don't exploit the report of \$150 million to the Clintons from big business and Wall Street, you're NOT serious about WINNING! @BernieSanders (2/6/16)

KEEP hammering \$150 million from dead broke due to Big Business/Wall Street donations, @BernieSanders <http://fxn.ws/1UQMqNE> (2/7/16)

10. Athletes Deny Locker Room Talk

Referent: <http://cbsn.ws/2dIfcCI>

[Local DFW TV station says Dallas Maverick's coach denies such locker room talk, also; 10/10/11]

I've been in locker rooms many times, and I've NEVER heard a fake "Christian" say that because he's a celebrity he can grab any female in her the crotch! #NeverTrump (10/10/16)

11. Ben Carson's Revive Slogan

NEVER over-help anyone, or help them for too long. NEVER suck up to daddy war bucks for idolatry of his wealth. #Morality (SO ABSENT in U.S.A.) #ReviveUS (1/20/15)

We PRAY for "revival." I've said it before—it will NOT come if the church WON'T do EDBS, and most WON'T, so those prayers are hollow and hypocritical lip service. (2/8/15)

Churchianity, EDBS, 100 percent evangelism, church as a business, revival, prophecy and tithing. I'd NEVER abandon those subjects to gain anyone's support! (2/8/15)

II Chron. 7:14 Lord, bring us revival lest we die under the weight of Your deserved judgment (and/or Tribulation)! Heal our land! USA #1! (2/13/15)

Spare us a little longer Lord, lest any Christian open her mouth, and speak, and any lost soul receive Jesus before it's too late! Prayer for the ages. #Revival (2/18/15)

Favoring the rich, though God says favor neither poor nor rich. (Levit. 19:15) You want His blessings—do things HIS ways, America! Revival NEEDED. (2/19/15)

And I'm sure he will continue so to do. You cannot stick up for God if your doctrine is wrong. READ more, opine LESS! Wise UP, America! Revival NEEDED. (2/22/15)

RAISE YOUR VOICE so USSC I think national gay marriage is a slam dunk in May+ @JohnCMaxwell @craiggroeschel @JoyceMeyer Revive US O Lord! (2/23/15)

Encouraged vehemently to evangelize, seek revival, teach on prophecy, relationally disciple (vs. just sermonize), and use laymen's spiritual gifts and help the poor. (2/24/15)

EARLY voice calling for revival efforts among Gods people!: Americans want a human President to change their economy, but don't want spiritual-moral revival. The church's role is found in II Chron. 7:14 (10/9/15)

Sought church revival:

If anyone wants American cultural decline changed, or prays for 'revival,' CONSIDER there to be the NEED for a moral house-cleaning! (Mt. 21:12; Jn. 2:15) (10/18/15)

And we wonder why revival tarries. Dumb we are. DON'T ATTEND OR PAY ONE DIME TO ANY CHURCH WHOSE PASTOR WON'T SO COMMIT! I mean this 100 percent literally, folks. (9/10/16)

12. Bush Kept Us Safe (Cf.: JebBush)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/23Hw8bC> (10/19/15)

Obama created ISIS with the vacuum HE left in the Middle East—NOT our brave men and women. That's your legacy, sir, when history's written! (8/1/15)

In summary, @POTUS brought about ISIS by a premature departure, I trusting the under-trained Iraqi's to handle it, and wanting hands off AS IF that's 'peace, peace.' (8/1/15)

13. Can't Blame #NeverTrump for Worst Nominee

I'm CERTAIN #NeverTrump will be blamed for President Hillary! WE DID NOT FORCE TRUMP TO TURN US OFF SO BADLY WE I BACK HIM IN GOOD CONSCIENCE! (7/10/16)

Some are SO angry many GOP won't fall in line to what I JUST DESCRIBED! They try to blame it on anything but the content I just described? DELUSIONAL! #NeverTrump (8/27/16)

Trumpsters are NOT to blame for not having anyone as entertaining as Donald run with forceful talk about illegal immigration and GOP RINO IN-action with Obama! Bad options! (7/26/16)

Don't EVER try to blame #NeverTrump for Hillary's victory! TRUMP ALONE caused #NeverTrump by his "smart" strategy of honestly being his true self. (8/22/16)

Trump's hoof-in-mouth policy knowledge was SO bad for 14 months, he DRANK Dr. Scholl's powder as his mouth wash! #NeverTrump WORST fake GOP ever! (8/27/16)

No one who is NOT 100 percent biased for a party win above everything else in life can honestly say Trump's a good nominee! Possibly the WORST in the GOP's history! (8/21/16)

#ElectionDayIn5Words Vote ALL GOP's but Trump! #NeverTrump WORST GOP in our time. I can TOLERATE Hillary for four years until we beat her next time! (8/3/16)

He [Chump] doesn't seem to have any plans or policies or proposals or specific solutions. AMEN @POTUS / Worst GOP nominee in 40+ years! #NeverTrump (8/3/16)

Trump didn't NEED an attack dog. He's a rabid canine on his own! #NeverTrump WORST GOP nominee in 40+ years! NOTHING like Reagan! Three NON-votes here. (7/14/16)

WORST GOP nominee in 40+ years, and Republicans with a conscience are supposed to "fall in line?" We won't fall off a cliff or fall for that line! #NeverTrump His primary was HIS problem! (9/18/16)

The morally WORST GOP nominee in forty years, and a handful of PASTORS are for him from power lust. Preach Jesus, vote Satan. Got it. Apostasy—who cares? (9/15/16)

Any other GOP could have easily beat Hillary this year (a couple, perhaps, with some trouble). The GOP nominee's the WORST in 40+ years! Bad year for politics! (10/13/16)

Credit where credit's due: Trump DID change from sorry if any were offended to 'it was wrong.' You've got to give the Devil his due! #NeverTrump WORST Presidential nominee. (10/8/16)

14. Carrier 'Crisis'

Referent: Trump threatens tax for companies that move jobs out of U.S. In a series of Tweets, the president-elect indicated that companies should think twice before outsourcing operations to other countries, or face a 35-percent tariff that is yet to be legislated. (Twitter Moments, 12/4/16)

When Trump says outsource jobs and there will be consequences, based on Carrier that's NOT a threat but a positive business proposition! Watch politicians' words closely. (12/4/16)

Chump has NO legal authority to do much Congress hasn't authorized to deal with over-outsourcing! The bully pulpit's EMPTY when you DON'T know that! (12/4/16)

15. Christians Against Trump

Referents: <http://bit.ly/2e6sh5J> (6/22/16)

<http://trib.in/2e6ufmI> (6/24/16)

<http://theatln.tc/2aLxDIV> (8/10/16)

<http://bit.ly/2dGWv2v> (10/10/16)

<http://bit.ly/2eEAcJq> (10/11/16)

<http://bit.ly/2d8Arx2> (10/12/16)

<http://bit.ly/2e7ftZ> (10/13/16)

<http://nyti.ms/2dkY9AH> (post-second debate)

VS.

<http://bit.ly/2fsPoY8> (11/5/16)

Here's my Bible verse (properly applied against Trump's Mt. 5:38 reproof), for Trump about evangelicals who OPPOSE him when he calls them evil: Isa. 5:20 (9/11/16)

Dr. Moore's a HERO! Here's how LOST or re-saved (an oxy moron) moron Chump views Christian heroes: <http://bit.ly/2dWM5Mq> Anyone who opposes him is a loser, or bad. (9/11/16)

Southern Baptist Ethics executive Dr. Moore told the TRUTH about Christians NOT supporting Chump for moral reasons. Now pastors are uniting for immorality!? Yes! (9/11/16)

They DID act YEARS too late, then banded together to unite pastors in evangelism events and for political influence; now for Trump? (9/11/16)

Here's the hero's first article: <http://nyti.ms/2e7R8Fz> Neither candidate is a good Christian choice! Duh 101. Quit settling for the lesser of two evils! (9/11/16)

Christians support an arrogant egomaniac who publicly cusses, insults, womanizes, lies, flip flops and idolizes? NOT committed ones. ~90 percent are NOT such, sadly. (9/11/16)

Christians support a man who said could get away with shooting someone in New York City, threatened Cleveland violence, and wanted to punch a protester, and would pay others' legal bills? (9/11/16)

Christians supporting Trump are saying Jesus is good with violence, public cussing, arrogance, insults, womanizing, adultery and other sins? #NotTheBiblesJesus! (9/11/16)

But Jim, what about the Supreme Court picks? Confirm Garland NOW, and fight BAD nominees by President Hillary, as I the GOP's job when Trump LOSES! Next? (9/11/16)

Christians for Trump: Roe's NOT going to be revoked anytime soon, nor gay marriage. Enough with your WEAK Supreme Court reasons to vote for Chump! Get over yourself! (9/11/16)

#JesusIsNotFor lying, buying access and covering up sins. He's also NOT for insulting illegals, Jeb's IQ, Fiorina's face, using public cuss words... (9/11/16)

#JesusIsNotFor mocking the disabled, discriminating against all Muslims, serial adultery and divorce, favorite Bible verse Ex. 21:24, arrogance about your brain or looks... (9/11/16)

#JesusIsNotFor saying you'd like to nail Princess Diana, bragging about the size of his privates, saying blood from Megyn's wherever, and MANY MORE Trump sins! (9/11/16)

#JesusIsNotFor lying about having an architecture degree, speech plagiarism, saying you'd date your daughter if the law allowed such (i.e., incest and lust), lying Ted's dad killed JFK... (9/11/16)

#JesusIsNotFor sue-happy rich people (Jas. 2:6), rich who don't pay some of their employees (Jas. 5:4), ones who are violence-prone (Ex.: Cleveland convention riots threat)... (9/11/16)

#JesusIsNotFor the violent, like saying I'd like to punch that guy in the face, I'll pay the legal bills if you do, I could shoot someone on a NYC street... (9/11/16)

Christians are NOT united for Trump, but they are uniting for waking up politically, and for morality. Please poll the percent who oppose Trump! @CNN @CBS @ABC @NBC (9/11/16)

HERO for Christ! THANKS for your honorable service. I'm SO proud of you as an SBC influential man of God! <http://bit.ly/2ds5m52> @DrMoore (9/11/16)

THIS man/hero (and I) has been saying Christians should oppose Chump's blatant sins all along! <http://bit.ly/1U8JRnM> @drmoore #ChristianityToday (9/11/16)

HERO for Christ! THANKS for your honorable service. SO proud of you as an SBC influential man of God! <http://bit.ly/2ds5m52> @AlbertMohler (9/11/16)

FINALLY, Christians stand for morality! THANKS! Evangelical magazine publishes scathing anti-Trump editorial <http://yhoo.it/2dF61xC> via @YahooNews (10/11/16)

MAYBE the church IS wising up to The Chump! 'Gotta hope and pray so. Christianity Today @CTmagazine Fewer than half of Americans with evangelical beliefs plan to vote for Trump. <http://bit.ly/2dTvIXt> (10/14/16)

AMEN! @DrMoore Merry Christmas! <http://bit.ly/2i54qnR> You stood for TRUE SBC values last year, swimming vs. the tide. THANK YOU. #Never Trump (12/24/16)

The CONSISTENT Christian speaks: <http://bit.ly/2hE9a2E> @DrMoore, HERO for God this election cycle for standing for morals, and defending TRUTH! (12/23/16)

HERO for Christ, who did NOT abandon morals for power this election cycle! Commendable. <http://bit.ly/2hkFD0z> @albertmohler God is more important than Caesar! Duh101 (12/23/16)

16. Christians Call Trump a Fool (NOT 'you fool')

Referents: <http://yhoo.it/2dhxAPM>

<http://bit.ly/2dGBQaV>

Preach tithe-payers to live holy, but vote evil? Even LOST people see the hypocrisy of wayward Christians! @CNN @NYTimes @CBS @ABC @NBC @FoxNews (9/15/16)

EXPECTED! <http://nbcnews.to/2d4ZtvX> Every LIE is a virtue to this “Christian” (‘better temperament than Hillary,’ etc.). A hundred percent delusional fool! #NeverTrump (9/28/16)

Hillary will NOT have as good policies for America, or Christians. That’s the price America pays for voters being duped to nominate a proverbial fool! #Consequences (9/26/16)

You are a know-nothing buffoon; untalented in politics, ignorant, evil, foolish—a fake, a fraud, a coward, a proverbial fool; YOU are unfit to serve as a dog catcher! (9/24/16)

You’ve consistently ignored my many pleas for a debate. Even Mark Cuban saw them, as did MANY VIPs. You are a coward, and here’s where they end up: Rev. 21:8 (9/24/16)

.@Mcuban is “dopey?” Dopey is all the hundreds of STUPID things out your STUPID mouth from your STUPID brain, @realDonaldTrump Foolish one! YOU LOSE! (9/24/16)

17. Church Changes

(See our many ‘spiritual’ tweets)

Referents: <http://ow.ly/Z0oxU> (3/4/16)

<http://nyti.ms/1UzdniT> (9/17/15)

<http://cnn.it/1qeYmvy> (1/18/16)

<http://bit.ly/1Vwc5YG> (10/16/16)

Harvest America expands (DFW’s AA Center and ATT Stadium), MyHope starts, Decision America, SBC Revival Meetings, 2016 SBC Pastor’s Conference Agenda, SBC Evangelism and Discipleship Emphasis.

18. Common Sense (Cf.: Several GOP candidates)

When did we (i.e., the U.S.) lose our footing in common sense? Are public schools as dumbing-down bad as conservatives claim? Too much entertainment? Solutions? (9/7/14)

When the U.S. HAD common sense, when someone said “everyone’s doing it,” our moms used to say, “would you jump off a cliff if everyone was doing it?” #CommonSense (9/7/14)

The ONLY party who should win any given policy issue is the one with common sense SOLUTIONS! The good of the country is more important than anyone’s political careers or party! (9/15/14)

IF a common sense policy got proposed, what harm if BOTH sides voted for it, U.S. voter? Re-elect ALL who so voted! #CommonSense #USA#1! (12/25/14)

BOTH parties FEAR a viable third party, and I’ve NEVER suggested one, but ‘We the people’ MUST unite to common sense policies. See our political book(s), soon. (12/26/14)

We the people CAN vote in enough politicians committed to the GOOD/common sense policies of BOTH sides to throw all others out in 2020; do it and WIN! (12/26/14)

READ our political books. IF you like its common sense positions, TALK them up in 2016, and REQUIRE politicians to commit to or reject them for your vote in 20/20! (12/27/14)

NEITHER party has anyone proposing common sense common ground positions, perhaps because they haven’t read my books, as they’re not out yet. #JustDoIt! (1/6/15)

NO ONE can do it alone—we NEED 33 minimum Congress candidates and NOT a third party. Just sign our pledge (on the new website) and vote common sense in 2020. (2/16/15)

Our political views are based in common sense. They just so happen to often comport with the Bible, too. We DON'T live in a theocracy! We the people! USA #1 (2/16/15)

Common sense is SO uncommon. One committed to kill you MUST be killed! How can anyone NOT agree? If you do, YOU volunteer to be their target, foolish ones! (2/17/15)

In 2020, Pledgers will run to take back D.C. for common sense. I never ask anyone to believe it. God will bring it to pass—as He did our 12 books in six years. (2/19/15)

Use common sense. READ our books, as your past 50+ years PROVE you have little, D.C. politicians. Pre-orders are available by email IF you're sincere vs. for status quo! (2/19/15)

No one should have to violate their religion to service gay couple's 'wedding,' UNLESS they are the only business option in the area! Common sense. (2/23/15)

33 Congress persons committed to principles more than party or personality, implementing common sense solutions for FIXes! @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin (8/5/15)

19. Consider a Limited Nuclear Option Against ISIS (Cf.: Trump)

Referent: <http://for.tn/1Sj0R9q> (3/23/16)

Bomb one mainly ISIS city where a huge crater is the only residual and you WILL strike fear in their hearts, though they WON'T let up, as Satanically inspired! (8/2/15)

A mini nuke would be the "knock-out blow" Congressman King speaks of against ISIS on CNN. Takes three years to destroy them? LONGER, at the current rate. A holding action. (8/7/15)

Did Hiroshima kill any innocents or cause any collateral damage? Did it end the war? There are lessons here for ending ISIS! Greater good/lesser of two evils. (11/18/15)

A young tweeter said 'you can't bomb terrorist ideology.' What happened to Japan's ideology after Hiroshima? Inexperienced and uneducated in U.S.A.. (12/3/15)

Hiroshima ENDED violent aggression SOUNDLY! Obama is acting like ISIS is UN-solvable and THEY control world events vs. peaceful nations! DUMB! (12/17/15)

Going through the past two years of tweets, here's a somewhat early call for killing all terrorists. Obama called that impossible. Anyone recall Hiroshima? (12/18/15)

20. Cruz Starts Campaign (With No Exploratory Committee)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/23xuL2u> (3/21/15)

Anyone is authorized to put up a billboard reading: Take back Washington for 'WE the people.' AmericanAnswers.org God will take care of the rest for me. (3/23/15) [deleted, temporary tweet]

I WISH Warren Buffett would read my book and back a candidacy or read our tweets and do the same! TAKE BACK the U.S. for 'WE the people!' Sounds like a slogan. [deleted, temporary tweet]

21. #CruzToLose

(See also: Lindsey Graham)

OLD (I believe wrong) news now. <http://bit.ly/1sTjic0> There WON'T be a president Palin or Cruz. Mark my words. #GOP #DNC Happy #MLK Day tomorrow! (1/18/15)

I KNOW most BIG names I want Cruz either. I'm guessing they agree with me that BOTH would LOSE to Hillary, so wait for 2020 and stay quiet! (3/11/16)

I've said Trumpsters are ignorant, or dumb, in that support of that man, not necessarily in their overall IQ. WHAT do I mean? I've even said it's for their support of the man, not necessarily of his policies; certainly not all of them. What do I mean? What I mean is it IS stupid to support [Trump, the man]... (3/18/16)

#NeverTrump GOP people: DO NOT FORGET, vote for any and all GOP'ers, but #NeverTrump! He is a BAD and harmful GOP representative and chameleon! #NeverForget! (3/18/16)

One who HURTS the party and GOP's reputation into the future, who WILL lose to Hillary and who gives GOP opponents ammunition and evidence for stereotype of the GOP. (3/18/16)

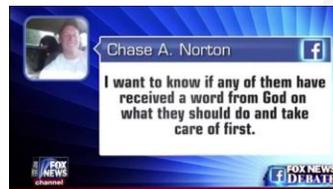
The Today show reported a 'lose with Cruz' movement as a BETTER way to re-establish the GOP brand next time. Glad we got a rhyming slogan now (ha). (3/28/16)

RNC GOP heads are WISE to "lose with Cruz" rather than with Trump! I just I believe Ted can gain enough momentum or charisma to catch #NeverTrump (4/7/16)

22. Did You Get a Word From the Lord? (Fox debate)
(A cursory review of our tweets indicate many references to receiving 'messages' from God)

Referents: <http://bit.ly/1Nh0yrG> (8/7/15)

<http://bit.ly/1XnOyKx> (8/7/15)



Cf.: Mitt Romney is looking to "one of our next generation of Republican leaders, one who may not be as well known as I am today, one who has not yet taken their message across the country, one who is just getting started, may well emerge as being better able to defeat the Democrat nominee." –

DailyNews (1/30/15)

23. Down-Ballot GOP's Distance from Chump

Referent: <http://fxn.ws/2dAiWnk>

Me fears many down-ballot GOP's are going to be hurt by Chump as the nominee. That's SO unfair to them, but you've got to severely distance yourself from his train wreck! (7/27/16)

For the sake of the GOP, and down-ballots' reputation, @GOP @RNC STILL needs a revised Contract with America to distinguish us from Chump—for FUTURE elections! Why haven't they? (8/1/16)

IF GOP I have revised contract with America and SEPARATE FROM Trump, I anticipate LARGE losses down-ballot. WHY attach to a sinking ship? Careers are on the line! (8/9/16)

SAD that the GOP failed to approve Garland, have a new Contract with America, or distance themselves from Chump, and focus on down ballots only. That WILL bite them in the end! (8/22/16)

Unity to ten core principles, SEPARATE from Chump, is the ONLY hope many GOP incumbents have! WHY aren't we seeing that? Bad strategists. (8/22/16)

Didn't and still I have to be this way! Follow my advice! Democrats' chances of retaking the Senate keep getting better. (9/4/16)

Repeat: Confirm Garland, set an agenda for a revised Contract with America, and POLITELY separate from Trump without insulting/disrespecting him. @GOP @RNC (9/4/16)

I warned RNC/GOP perhaps 15 times in the past 1.3 years that Trump would HURT the GOP and its reputation, and down-ballots need to unite to save the party. I wash my hands! (9/4/16)

24. Evan McMullin Campaign (and 'do the right thing' mantra)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2cRCIIk>

.@GOP @RNC NEEDS a concerted, targeted effort today to recruit #NeverTrump's to vote down ticket! Identify them all, and ask them to "save the ship" for the future! (8/5/16)

Evan Mullins team NEED to present himself as a Trump protest vote, and to keep Republicans going to the polls to elect ALL other Republicans vs. staying at home! @RNC @GOP (8/8/16)

25. Feminists Can Be Pro-Life

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1TCKWtP> (4/6/16)

If Democrats were at all open to considering the morality of homosexual sex and abortions, and irresponsible over-taxing and spending, MANY of their positions cater to TRUE and serious Christians! Ex.: War as a last resort, kill no innocents when using the death penalty, don't over-pollute, women are human equals with men (and pay accordingly), help vs. ignore the poor (Welfare), sick (revised Obamacare) and elderly (Social Security), minimum wage (vs. slave wages), estate tax (vs. catering to the rich more so than society at large), humane animal treatment, being kind to our environment (vs. over-development), pro the working class too (vs. just rich elites and executives), care about our youth's college costs and loan burdens (and FEWER good job opportunities). I support EVERY one of these concerns, and believe the Bible backs me in so doing! (8/24/15)

26. Fire Bullying Reince

Referents: <http://on.msnbc.com/2cUERpi> (9/19/16)

<http://bit.ly/2dE9mgE> (10/13/16)

Bad company corrupts good morals. (I Cor. 15:33). Now Reince threatens three GOOD men who signed a document Chump threatened to rip up! (9/18/16)

If @Reince says @JebBush @TedCruz @JohnKasich can't run again, I'm voting for @HillaryClinton, and joining their party; make room for conservative Christians! (9/18/16)

The ONLY reason anyone ever had such a pledge is your now 'buddy' caused such a problem to need considering it. No hypocrisy there! (sarcasm) @Reince (9/18/16)

Perhaps Reince is setting up Rubio, who didn't agree to slam Chump? It's the dirtiest business on earth! People say Democrats ensured a Hillary win? Lost credibility. (9/18/16)

EVERYTHING should be done above-board, with no backroom deals, like you be for Chump and we'll help you win the Florida Senate reelection. ETHICS are lacking, folks! (9/18/16)

And I voted for Rubio, and am NOT addressing his part. I oppose any and all sin in any and all parties, as ONLY morals will save our nation; NOT power idols! (9/18/16)

This leaves me one sentence in the media away from being a Democrat. How VERY odd, when I've been a GOP all my life. Morals trump power—at least to me! (9/18/16)

The head of RINO's is now punishing conservatives for not backing a hodge-podge mixed up fruit basket of hardly noticeable GOP values? Hypocrisy! (9/18/16)

So I how the RINO vs. Tea Party battle is going to get solved? @Reince is going to bully support for one side at a time every election? Malfeasance! (9/18/16)

TRUMP ALONE caused #NeverTrump. No one forced him to insult Hispanics, vets and POW's, the disabled, women or Christian's IQ. No one, @Reince! Deal with it HONESTLY! (9/18/16)

There were GOP's who DIDN'T vote for @MittRomney but Twitter wasn't as popular, and they had NO reason to despise him, as he was 100 percent moral compared to Chump. (9/18/16)

Party over principles. Vote for a robot if it mouths the right policies? Vote for Hitler if so, also. Values and thinking are NOT welcome. This is your new GOP! (9/18/16)

It USED to be if you wanted to win your party's voters, you did it by your skills and policies. Now it's by edict—the thing GOP's grill Obama over! No hypocrisy? (9/18/16)

NOT ONE of the 16 other GOP's would have insulted enough GOP's to lose their support! Pin #NeverTrump 100 percent on Donnie alone. No one else, #Reince! (9/18/16)

Bullying has replaced free speech and values voters in the GOP? Conscience has been replaced by control and power idolatry? It's NOT my GOP, if so! BAD change! (9/18/16)

The MINUTE one GOP tells me the GOP stands for values, and Democrats are evil, I'm going to suggest them taking an IQ test or visiting a shrink! Duped by hypocrisy. (9/18/16)

Please have the decency to decide your ban of Cruz, Bush and Kasich BEFORE Nov. 8, so I can know which party to vote for! Otherwise, I'll assume you're playing us @Reince. (9/18/16)

AKA he might declare it AFTER the election, to ensure it doesn't tick off those threes' supporters voting for all other GOP's. I'd just go Hillary, Evan or Gary. (9/18/16)

BEWARE of @Reince punishing you AFTER Nov. 8 for not supporting Chump, to keep your supporters voting for other GOP's! @TedCruz @JebBush @JohnKasich (9/18/16)

It might be time for lawyers and contracts! This dirty party spat may end in a dirty split, or divorce! Reince NEVER united us, and I advised that SEVERAL times. (9/18/16)

Ignoring a problem and brushing it under the rug hoping it gets better is NOT leadership, or fixing the problem! ANY kindergartner knows that, @GOP @RNC. (9/18/16)

SINFUL! He needs to be replaced! He's in bed with and has been babysitting Chump too long, that Chump's threat method has rubbed off! Pandering vs. leading. (9/18/16)

Reince is upset some GOP politicians won't vote for Chump, and, by implication, he's upset with #NeverTrump The pledge they signed was caused by Chump! (9/19/16)

You wouldn't have doubts that the GOP would support the GOP nominee were that GOP nominee not Chump! @Reince EVEN TRUMP was willing to abandon his signed pledge if not treated "fair!" (9/19/16)

.@Reince is FAR over-reaching in punishment NOT matching the 'crime,' for not supporting a contract Chump openly bragged he'd consider ripping up. HE DIDN'T VALUE IT either! (9/19/16)

And tell us on a lie detector exactly what pressure was brought to bear to get those politicians to sign it! 100 percent voluntary, and 100 percent OK if they didn't? @Reince (9/19/16)

The audacity of blaming #NeverTrump, and especially three honorable men for NOT supporting a man like that? GROW a conscience and a brain, Reince! Get REAL, sir! (9/19/16)

Reince: You are countering SO many GOP VIP's! Romney, McCain, Bush 1 and 2, and MANY former presidential administrators and generals, et al. You are a little bully! (9/19/16)

I'm praying for you to stand firm, keep courage, and keep a clear conscience, @JebBush @TedCruz @JohnKasich KEEP the GOP's reputation and tradition intact, PLEASE! (9/19/16)

SOLELY due to Reince's threat yesterday, I am UNDECIDED on voting for the top slot. Will be for all other GOP's, but Hillary, Gary, and Evan are in play for me now! (9/19/16)

And IF Reince follows through on his threat against Jeb, Cruz and John, I will ACTIVELY work for Hillary's campaign! I'm still willing to help ANY GOP's but Chump. (9/19/16)

If one day I have to change political parties—so be it. My positions and principles NEVER change. A political party is just an avenue for implementation of good ideas. (9/24/16)

Did anyone notice ONLY Ted Cruz caved and cowered to Reince's threat about endorsing CHUMP—or else? NOT Jeb Bush or John Kasich. True leadership, guys! (10/1/16)

27. Garland's Better Than Post-Trump Hillary Picks

Referent: <http://nbcnews.to/2dSYFd8> (9/8/16)

The GOP refused to allow Garland on the Supreme Court (SCOTUS)! They GAMBLED Chump would win. Yet he lost. Now Hillary's more liberal pick is THEIR responsibility! There's STILL time! (8/21/16)

Pigs get fat, hogs get slaughtered. The GOP over-bluffed their weak hand to deny Garland SCOTUS, and now they will get WORSE, then "TRY" to blame #NeverTrump! (8/21/16)

If the GOP refused the olive branch of a moderate Garland for SCOTUS, hoping FAILED Chump would get them a conservative Justice, THEY alone bear responsibility for FAILURE! (8/21/16)

The GOP can even now pass through Garland. Why risk Hillary tapping an even more liberal SCOTUS Justice? DUMB strategy! @GOP @RNC @SenateMajLdr (8/21/16)

WHEN Hillary is President, and taps a more liberal SCOTUS Justice, @GOP @RNC MUST blame Trumpsters refusing to let Garland on the court! #NeverTrump is FOR him! (8/21/16)

It's SAD that the GOP failed to approve Garland, have a new Contract with America, or distance themselves from Chump and focus on down-ballots only. It WILL bite them in the end! (8/22/16)

And don't EVER try to pin President Hillary's first SCOTUS pick on #NeverTrump. Garland is better than who she'll likely pick, and you WON'T let him be voted on! (8/22/16)

10. The GOP could have let in Garland on SCOTUS—EVEN today. #NeverTrump is NOT responsible to y'all gambling on Titanic Trump getting you a conservative Justice! (8/23/16)

Own Hillary's SCOTUS pick(s)? @SeanHannity The GOP could vote on Garland TODAY! You TRY to pin things on #NeverTrump, but they #NeverStick. Try again! (8/25/16)

I've advocated for this, but NOTHING, so far: <http://nbcnews.to/2eiFxTG> Better Garland than who President Hillary will pick, GOP! Where are the cooler heads? (9/11/16)

28. Gay Marriage Backlash (Church Wake Up)

I believe ISIS and other terrorists may unite for global power-seeking nukes, and he'll head up that union for power to negotiate a seven year peace treaty with his backers [Cf.: Obama meeting to stop nukes getting to terrorists, Mar., 2016] (2/18/15)

RAISE YOUR VOICE so the USSC doesn't think national gay marriage is a slam dunk in May+, @MaxLucado @Benny_Hinn @RealRodParsley @revjamesrobison @CRIBAM @DallasSeminary @SWBTS @CriswellCollege @Daystar @RonnieFloyd @DannyAkin @JaySekulow @jonathanfalwell @TimTebow @CalThomas @GaryTSmallley (RIP) @Dr_Tim_LaHaye @_SBTC @JohnCMaxwell @craiggroeschel @JoyceMeyer @NormGeisler @BillHybels @Ligonier

@drmoore @JohnPiper @Franklin_Graham @WillowCreekCC @CopelandNetwork @rcsproul @josh_mcdowell @RaviZacharias @RickWarren @louiegiglio @PatRobertson @BillyGraham @RobertHSchuller @_Patterson_ @davidjeremiah @ZolaLevitt @HlindseyReport @johnmacarthur @drtonyevans @greggmatte @WinningWalk @LeeStrobel @JoelOsteen @EdYoung @RobertJeffress @BishopJakes @PsRobertMorris (2/23/15)

@DrJamesCDobson, @JonathanFalwell, @PatRobertsonTV, @RevJamesRobison: Where are your voices AGAINST national gay marriage? Have you thrown in the towel? (2/23/15)

You see how the “mainstream” media advocates for NATIONAL gay marriage; where’s the church’s PUBLIC voice? @RevJamesRobison (3/18/15)

PLEASE get your group of ministers to get laymen nationwide to pray for/encourage vs. sheepishly ABANDON Georgia @GovPence @AsaHutchinson, @RevJamesRobison (3/29/15)

RIGHTLY did @DrJamesCDobson ask what’s next, as in pastors being forced to conduct gay marriages. “Civil disobedience, if so.” –**Dietrich Bonhoeffer!** (3/30/15)

Powerful! Christian leaders taking a stand against gay marriage. <http://fxn.ws/1JBKMtl> James Dobson said that more than a one month ago at church. (4/29/15)

IF the Supreme Court heard reports of EVERY Christian church walking around the justices’ building with signs ‘love gays, reject gay marriage,’ things may change. (5/22/15)

Jerry Falwell, Adrian Rogers (RIP), Pat Robertson and James Robison would have NO problem admitting the church and the Moral Majority failed on gay marriage. (6/3/15)

A NewsMax ad said Chump is not being treated fair by the mainstream media (UN-true). That same organization is GREAT at fighting back against the Supreme Court’s (SCOTUS) gay marriage if you call 800.308.6797 (8/19/15)

WHERE WAS SHE when Christian leaders fought to stop SCOTUS from passing national gay marriage? <http://cbsn.ws/1Wkfp2q> A TOO late-comer, and NOT a hero! (9/26/15)

Reminiscing on the reaction of MANY church leaders to our (likely first) original, direct tweeted messages to clamor against SCOTUS making national gay marriage law. (12/18/15)

AMAZING: Conservatives are arguing for the GOP nominee to appoint Justices to overturn Roe or gay marriage, though they ALWAYS argue against judicial activism. Skitzo! (1/1/16)

Roe WON’T be overturned, and gay marriage is the law of the land. NON-legal means are our best hope for any rebuttals to those societal FACTS. You’ve got to be realistic. (1/23/16)

SCOTUS does NOT overturn CLEAR precedent just because liberal or conservative Justices get appointed there, like gay marriage or Roe. It’s a PIPE DREAM to overturn them. (1/24/16)

You LOST Roe way back when. You just lost gay marriage. You can bemoan that, but you were asleep at the wheel! Don’t blame culture for following Mt. 24:12, church. (1/24/16)

I’m perhaps the first if not loudest state’s rights advocate for gay marriage (RIGHT after the Alabama Supreme Courts ERROR)! Trump is ONE YEAR late! (2/4/16)

Is there any Trump supporter who CAN’T see he CAN’T win over Christians, so ONE YEAR LATER he opines on SCOTUS’ gay marriage? You’re BLIND as a bat, if NOT! (1/31/16)

29. George H.W. Bush to Vote for Hillary!?

Referent: <http://cnn.it/2cs4OvJ> (9/21/16)

This meme speaks LOUDER than anything any Trump surrogate could EVER craft! Non-ending GOPs are an unendorsement, by GOP tradition! DUH 101. (9/19/16)

Me too if she's strong on the economy and national defense in the debates, and @Reince doesn't promise before Nov. 8—in writing—to NOT ban three GOP's from re-running for president! (9/20/16)

30. George Takei on Jill Stein Recount

Referent: This recount may not result in much. But Mr. Trump, know this: We will fight, challenge, and oppose you, everywhere, all the time. George Takei @GeorgeTakei Nov 25

FIGHT! <http://on.msnbc.com/2fx59G0> @GeorgeTakei FIGHT! <http://on.msnbc.com/2gzy4Qk> @SenatorReid Only thing necessary for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing. (11/18/16)

AWESOME use of your notoriety! @DrJillStein Keep that moron honest! He has Putin doing his hacker bidding. #NeverTrump EVER! #NotMyPresident (11/23/16)

UNlikely, but always open to have hope! <http://nbcnews.to/2gOIJuq> GREAT use of your platform @DrJillStein BEST thing you did all year! #NeverTrump (11/25/16)

If NOTHING comes of it, you're a HERO for getting under Chump's arrogant thin skin! I'm available to help. You're doing U.S.A. a GREAT service! @DrJillStein (11/28/16)

31. Glenn Beck on Trump Evangelicals

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1MmGZDF> (7/7/15)

RT of @ColMorrisDavis [Melania Trump securing the evangelical vote] (1/28/16)

WHEN Trump is the GOP nominee, I will NEVER let any Christian tell me the GOP is the party of family values or the religious right, as I'm NOT deceived like they will be! (3/8/16)

Trump DESPERATELY thinks failed Ben Carson's endorsement means Christians give his candidacy "credibility." Spin, lies and WRONG! #NeverTrump (3/11/16)

Any Christian who supports Donald Trump has CHOSEN power idolatry over morality, JUSTIFYING it as GOP morals better than Hillary's. Sinning either way! (3/11/16)

I'm NOT saying NO Christian should support Trump when he's the GOP nominee, to support GOP MORAL values, but to support the person you are sinning! The office is different. (3/11/16)

Anyone voting for Chump is an absolute fool, to me, personally (and CLEARLY does NOT value MORALS as much as political power). That is IDOLATRY a (sin), "Christians!" JustDoIt? (3/15/16)

Leave your religion at church and don't bring it to the voting booth. Vote for CHUMP, Christians; no need to pray about it; that MIGHT get in your way of doing so. (3/15/16)

Talks about his private part size and SO-CALLED Christians vote for him. Carnal or lost Christians, at best! Get right with God, liar/fakes! #NeverTrump (3/15/16)

Sheep off a cliff/led to slaughter. God's people manipulated so, and glorying in their shame of ignorance? #ChristiansForTrump? Anathema! (3/16/16)

I love beating the he_l out of my enemies. ONLY surrounds himself with yes men. All about ego, attention, self, yet SOME Christians support him? Hypocrites! (3/20/16)

I WARNED Christians about this watered-down half-fake minister for YEARS (Osteen)! Like Trump, some people DON'T care about truth and morality, all "in JESUS' name." Bunk. (3/20/16)

STILL, a bad decision! <http://wapo.st/1WkqpNu> (3/26/16)

Robert Jeffress is SAYING God wants Christians to vote to be ruled by an insulting, arrogant, adulterating idolater who has never asked God for any forgiveness. (3/26/16)

ONCE AGAIN, @RobertJeffress slams the Mormonism of Romney while embracing a man who says he has never asked God for forgiveness of anything. See any hypocrisy? (3/26/16)

Funny, Jeffress and a local talk show guy blame #NeverTrump as having anger or hatred problems. NO moral problem with Chump causing such responses. HYPOCRISY! (4/1/16)

32. Glenn Beck Reaches Out to Samantha Bee

Referents: <http://thebea.st/2hNYjUP> (12/20/16)

<http://bit.ly/2ib82Dw> (12/20/16)

THIS was awesome. Warning: Some cussing and left bias, but MUCH truth. <http://bit.ly/2hmKzzB> #FullFrontal #NeverTrump #Humor with #Analysis (9/29/16)

Samantha Bee had a clip where it was orchestrated political strategy to make abortion a way the GOP secures the church vote way back in the 1970's or early 1980s. (11/3/16)

Glenn: I heard your broadcast today, and was wondering if you have any time to advise myself on a campaign run exactly geared toward what you were addressing (both sides finding common ground).

I have many books and Twitter accounts addressing solutions that avoid both extremes, and feel you might have good insight on how to implement them in the form of a campaign!

Thanks for any reply. Sincerely,

James Meroney, JD/MBA/MDiv (@Pledgers2020; AmericanAnswers.org—online soon) (Email, 11/10/16)

33. God: Judge Donald Trump

#BringHimDown at the voting booth, or God, miraculously. #NeverTrump God does NOT overlook sins, and Trump has gotten His attention SO many times! (9/24/16)

Wishing harm/ill vs. wanting justice/judgment/disciplining/pruning. If one can't see any difference between the two, you need to read the Bible with more astuteness. (10/6/16)

I even said Trump's imminent loss may be the only way that occurs. I could care less, but one who flaunts sin in Jesus' name is subject to discipline. (10/6/16)

I tweeted that I wasn't sure what form it would be in, and it may just be his loss Nov. 8, but I didn't sense that was all it would be. Wait and see in the next 30 days! (10/9/16)

This tweet does NOT detail what God might do, but the following one predicts it, and the groping video MAY be its fulfillment; the next 30 days will tell: (10/9/16) Judge him, Lord. Bring this charade to an end soon. It is TIME for you to intervene miraculously and shut the YUGE mouth of a crazed moron! Please DO. (9/24/16)

Show them your power, Lord, and make it evident to all. Please provide justice against a man who has single-handedly destroyed the party of your people! (10/24/16)

I Cor. 11:30, 10:5, Heb. 3:17 IF Trump's a Christian (I'd say he's NOT), premature death by God is very expected! Ac. 12:18-25 if he's NOT saved; BOTH are bad. (10/24/16)

Trump on women <https://bit.ly/2A15GQA> FAKE hair transplant, and thinks he's handsome, and going to judge women's beauty? May the Lord judge the Chump! (10/30/16)

34. GOP & Dem Strategy (See also: Wit and Wisdom book)

Republicans

IMPLEMENTED Obamacare (bloated government's poster child) could usher in the first Tea Party Presidential candidate near victory! Cut it back! (6/2/13)

GOP strategic advantage: Closed borders, no amnesty, EASIER immigration and effective Welfare to IMPROVE lives, skills, and improve the economy. (6/8/14)

Agree to disagree, but agree to WIN! You cannot afford to lose another top national election, as a pattern can be perceived as a longer-term trend. (3/29/15)

Be it Biden or Hillary, BOTH are tied at the hip with Obama's MANY failures. This is a GREAT opportunity for @BernieSanders, the ONLY Democrat "outsider!" (10/8/15)

See who the true leader of the GOP is, be it for Ryan or the 2016 GOP field at his gathering this summer. <http://n.pr/1Q13Fkz> #RomneyRubio2016 (10/9/15)

GOP good policies: Control borders, ending ISIS, lower debt, improve the economy, U.S. business number one, beat China. Lower taxes, where you can, and streamline government. (10/14/15)

Be it Obamacare, illegals, gay marriage, confederate flag, Welfare, debt, ISIS, the GOP MUST listen to conservative anger, or LOSE! (1/15/16)

It's EITHER start a third party within the GOP (where BOTH sides KEEP losing to Democrats), or unity with diversity that does NOT cripple SUCCESS! @GOP @RNC (3/11/16)

GOP leadership would be FOOLS not to try to convince BOTH sides where they're in error, the value of unity, and to educate both sides that losses HURT. (3/11/16)

I HOPE the GOP runs a TrumpCruz ticket, to PROVE to conservatives their brand is SOUNDLY defeated, to set up a centrist for next time (as I said might occur). (3/11/16)

You can tie her to Obama's failures (INDirectly): ISIS's rise, doubled debt, open borders, executive amnesty, lost international respect, and a numb economy. (5/13/16)

Democrats

Benghazi, Hillarycare, Monica, White Water, home baking cookies—don't expect any forgiven past, ever, to be forgotten by some. (9/16/14)

I MUST say, @HillaryClinton engaged the LEAST mud-slinging I could ever expect, given the onslaught of dung from Chump! Honorable, and self-defense! (11/7/16)

You have NOTHING to gain addressing Chump. He'll attack you, or you'll advise his success. Give him MORE torope 2 hang himself! @BarackObama #Wisdom (8/25/17)

AMEN! True that. Perez: Democrats need more than 'anti-Trump' message
<http://on.msnbc.com/2yowCZx>
(12/14/17)

You better NEVER offer less than the radical zeal and commitment of Gingrich and Bannon, in 2018! Match fire with fire! @DNC @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats The media speaks of 2018 Democrat wins? I said after Roy Less lost, you better act like you lost in a landslide, even though you won! Diligence and intensity. (12/28/17)

35. GOP: Focus on Down-Ballots

Referents:

NBC reports the GOP is focusing on down-ballots and localizing campaigns now, and the strategy seems to be working WELL. WHO so advised MANY times early on? Yo. (10/24/16)

<http://cbsn.ws/2eyXDkq> (10/24/16)

<http://bit.ly/2eu9QJL> (10/21/16)

<http://bit.ly/2eak4ed> (11/1/16)

I am still as #NeverTrump as ever, because he is NO better today than before her speech, but ALL down-ballot GOP's better wake up, and the fight's starting NOW! (7/29/16)

I hear NOTHING about down-ballot GOP's helping each other to win. ALL the focus is on a losing cause—Trump—vs. a landslide victory of all but Chump GOP's this year! (8/4/16)

Represent the BRAND, @GOP @RNC WHY go down with the Trump ship? You CAN'T rely on one person for failure or success. Revised contract with America—SOON—for down ballots (8/9/16)

I ALWAYS like people spending wisely <http://nbcnews.to/2dD0SFD> EVERY GOP needs to vote for every GOP but Trump! (8/12/16)

.@GOP @RNC NEEDs to stir up GOP voters for all down-ballot GOP's, based on needing to stop President Hillary's BAD policies! Quit gambling that Trump can win! (8/25/16)

Down-ballot GOP's should be your ONLY concern! Don't oppose Trump; be polite, and ignore. The party is larger than one egomaniac! @GOP @RNC Ignore this to your OWN hurt! (8/27/16)

I warned RNC/GOP perhaps 15 times in the past 1.3 years that Trump would HURT the GOP and its reputation, and down-ballots need to unite to save the party. My hands are washed. (9/4/16)

Save the Republican Party: Vote only and ALL down-ballot GOP's! It's NOT that complicated. <http://nyti.ms/2cjxTbG> Not third party or skip voting! (9/6/16)

ALL the negatives of a Hillary administration that conservatives fear can be stopped if you vote ALL down-ballot GOP's, but #NeverTrump #ChecksAndBalances (9/26/16)

Inspiring ten-point vision of what Republicanism is, with powerful GOP's stumping for down-ballots! @SpeakerRyan <http://on.msnbc.com/2e6oYLQ> Three weeks!!! (10/16/16)

Democrats are eyeing down-ballot upsets due to Chump's drag on the GOP's reputation. Please see the next retweets about how often I warned you, and said how to fix it, @GOP @RNC (10/16/16)

.@RNC @GOP If you want to win, absent the White House, why have Democrats had operations in Dallas more than a month, and I've not received one contact, though I volunteered at my local GOP? (10/18/16)

WARNING to @GOP @RNC <http://on.msnbc.com/2e3QiZj> Down-ballots are the KEY! The GOP in my county is not even manning phones, though Democrats have For more than one month to swing states. (10/22/16)

Political correctness IDIOCY! <http://fxn.ws/2enTg0f> 'Full steam ahead' for down-ballots, @RNC @GOP! <http://abcn.ws/2dD3Tpf> Bang for buck money spends (10/22/16)

Trumpsters inspire her [HRC] to go radical left. Mainstreamers keep her centrist-ish, and voting ALL down-ballot GOP's keeps her in check. DO it this week! (10/23/16)

TODAYS THE DAY Go vote all down-ballot GOP's, but #NeverTrump. Do as you please about the top slot. (11/8/16)

36. Hillary: Don't Let up, Let Down or Let Trump Back In

Referent:

We can't take anything for granted in these races. I won't—I can assure you of that.
—**Hillary Clinton** (10/26/16)

AWESOME! <http://nbcnews.to/2dKuUw4> #NeverTrump Never let up or let down your guard. Vigilance to the end vs. rest on your laurels, @HillaryClinton (10/6/16)

NEVER quit and NEVER let-up, until you cross the finish line victorious! @HillaryClinton #NeverTrump Please do us ALL well—NOT just the left! Thanks. (10/13/16)

DON'T get over-confident, let down your guard, or rest on your laurels! Pride goes B4 destruction. Slow and steady wins the race, @HillaryClinton Pv. 16:18; Ecc. 9:11 (10/24/16)

DON'T let polls lull you into a false sense of security, @HillaryClinton Junk yard dogs fight to the end, as if the Under Dog; it's never over until the orange man sings. (10/25/16)

Monday, I'd LOUDLY tout the potential attempted surprise result from silent Trumpsters who are RIGHTLY ashamed to speak, @HillaryClinton PHONE BANKS vs. any complacency! (11/6/16)

37. Hillary: Debate People Skills

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2eZVUXP> (11/3/16)

Emulate Bill's people skills! Be personable, friendly, smile, be relaxed, shake hands or acknowledge with your eyes. Show sincerity and common man touch. (10/4/16)

38. Hillary: List CGI Achievements vs. Peddling Access Charges

Referent:

I'm thrilled to talk about the Clinton Foundation because it is a world renowned charity, and I'm so proud of the work that it does. I could talk for the rest of the debate.

I know I don't have the time to do that, but just briefly the Clinton Foundation made it possible for 11 million people around the world with HIV AIDS to afford treatment and that's about half of all the people in the world that are getting treatment in partnership with the American health association. —**Hillary Clinton** (Debate #3, 10/19/16)

And on the day when I was in the situation room monitoring the raid that brought Osama bin laden to justice, he was hosting The Celebrity Apprentice. —**Hillary Clinton** (Debate #3, 10/19/16)

Prepare for emails, Benghazi, Bill's affairs and CGI pay-for-access charges, and beat him down like the Whack-a-Gopher Chuck-E-Cheese game, @HillaryClinton (9/29/16)

Not one email ordered terrorists to very sadly kill my good friend and his ambassador colleagues, or any U.S. military to not protect them! (9/29/16)

My husband paid a price for his admitted indiscretions, which don't even compare to Mr. Trump's history of womanizing, with ZERO divorces! (9/29/16)

List five+ CGI achievements, and compare them to paying off a golf hole-in-one debt and six foot 'charity' paid self-portrait NOT of you or Bill. Knock him out this time! (9/29/16)

You've GOT TO remind any voters who might have been asleep the past 1.5 years of Trump's HUNDREDS of verbal and moral miscues, or he could look fresh to them, @HillaryClinton (9/29/16)

39. Hillary: Offer Garland for SCOTUS

Referent:

I would hope that the Senate would do its job and confirm the nominee that President Obama has sent to them. **-Hillary Clinton** (Debate #3, 10/19/16)

If the GOP refused the olive branch of a moderate Garland for the Supreme Court (SCOTUS), hoping FAILED Chump would get them a conservative Justice, THEY alone bear responsibility for FAILURE! (8/21/16)

The GOP can even now pass through Garland. Why risk Hillary tapping an even more liberal SCOTUS Justice? DUMB strategy! @GOP @RNC @SenateMajLdr (8/21/16)

WHEN Hillary is President, and taps a more liberal SCOTUS Justice, @GOP @RNC MUST blame Trumpsters refusing to let Garland on the court! #NeverTrump is FOR him! (8/21/16)

Want to GUARANTEE a win? Reveal centrist SCOTUS picks, like Chump did conservative ones. Christians FEAR you'll go all liberal on them! @HillaryClinton Start with Garland—a good man. (10/15/16)

40. Hillary: Sell Your Positives

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2dBFqC0> (9/21/16)

It's SAD how @HillaryClinton is LETTING Chump catch up by NOT presenting herself as a positive sale, with reasons; just anti-Chump TV ads. VERY risky, and dumb. (9/13/16)

41. Hillary: Send Bill to Get Ideas from Americans

(See: Wit and Wisdom book, or our complete Twitter archive)

42. Hillary: Smile In Debates

.@HillaryClinton can be more trustworthy if she's 100 percent HONEST and transparent vs. exaggerates and lies! Judgment can be shown by good policy and decisions! (9/7/16)

How could someone be more likable? Smile, laugh, dress casual, relate by speaking about pop culture, relax, address average Joe issues; Ex.: Hillary (9/17/16)

I get the serious stuff: I'm that way usually and when writing. Lighten up occasionally in the debates, @HillaryClinton Be friendly to the audience! (9/16/16)

Be 100 percent honest. The power that brings you will always surpass the critics it engenders. @HillaryClinton Transparency, humility, fun and a smile! (9/16/16)

#ThingsHillaryGoogles How to quit lying and be trustworthy; how to be likable and smile; how to not yell or speak in a low voice; how to delete Ems, etc. (9/21/16)

43. Hillary: Trump is Different

"You know, with prior Republican nominees for president, I disagreed with them on politics, policies, principles, but I never questioned their fitness to serve. Donald Trump is different." **-Hillary Clinton** (in debate #2)

We're NOT calling for a holy leader; only one at least and at a MINIMUM one who isn't worse than our other GOP nominees in the past 40 years. Is that being 'stringent?' (9/13/16)

The morally WORST GOP nominee in 40 years, and a handful of PASTORS are for him from power lust. Preach Jesus, vote Satan? Got it. Apostasy—who cares? (9/15/16)

No one wants a pope for President, but Chump is SO far below the moral standard of EVERY GOP nominee in the past 40 years, there's NO danger of that happening! (9/15/16)

READ the Bible, Christians! God tells and shows you what type people qualify to lead nations! Trump is NOWHERE near that minimum standard! Hypocrisy. (9/26/16)

Trump is NOWHERE like the minimum character level of any other GOP nominees in the past 40 years! He's SO far below, as with his UN-preparedness. #NeverTrump (10/5/16)

44. Hillary TV Ad Suggestions

TV ad ideas: SLAM the illogic of policies like a 45 percent tariff starting an economic war; selling federal lands makes America the servant of foreigners, @HillaryClinton (9/6/16)

TV ad: I could shoot someone in New York City...; I'd like to punch that guy in the face; I'll pay the legal bill if you do; there could be riots in Cleveland if I don't get to 1,270 and lose the nomination. @HillaryClinton (9/6/16)

.@HillaryClinton can be more trustworthy if she's 100 percent HONEST and transparent vs. exaggerates and lies! Judgment can be shown by good policy and decisions! (9/7/16)

.@HillaryClinton can be more trustworthy if she's 100 percent HONEST and transparent vs. exaggerates and lies! Judgment can be shown by good policy and decisions! (9/7/16)

Defaulting on the debt kills the economy, and value of a dollar. Ban all Muslims ends many U.S. business transactions. Detail their implications, @HillaryClinton (9/7/16)

Send the wall bill to Mexico, it gets mailed back or thrown in the trash; try to enforce it in court and you get laughed out, @HillaryClinton... (9/7/16)

TV ad: An actor dressed as a used car salesman with nerdy clothes—would you buy a car from this man? (and list Trump's flip flops, bait and switch), @HillaryClinton (9/7/16) [Note: Hillary used 'bait and switch' phrase in first debate with Trump]

TV ad: Role model? Appeal to values voters with "Two Corinthians," favorite verse (eye for an eye), I never asked forgiveness from God. Imply Christians shouldn't be for Chump, @HillaryClinton (9/7/16)

TV ad: List every Democrat policy Trump was for (with time-frame), his Democrat donation recipients, and ask 'if you want a Democrat, just vote for Hillary,' @HillaryClinton (9/7/16)

TV ad: Trump shakes up D.C.? Quote his claims for such, then show compromises, schmoozing, and how many GOP incumbents got re-elected DESPITE his campaign. (9/7/16)

TV ad: You NEED to play Trump quotes against women and Hispanics (dogs, pigs, Megyn's wherever; biased Mexican judge, most illegals are rapists and criminals), @HillaryClinton (9/7/16)

You have to hound Trump's past campaign gaffes! Taxes are just one of those. Make TV ads with MANY video clips!, @HillaryClinton Cumulate the attack, vs. solo clips! (9/7/16)

IF I were @HillaryClinton, I'd flood the market in close states with TV ads depicting mocking the disabled, insulting illegals and vets, and Christians' Bible IQ... (11/2/16)

And demeaning women and insulting Muslims. People have SHORT memories and busy lives,
@HillaryClinton #NeverForget what won him the GOP nomination! #NeverTrump (11/2/16)

45. Hillary Use Bernie to Counter Cruzs' Endorsement

I STRONGLY suggest you match Cruz's endorsement of Chump with Bernie supporter outreach soon!
@HillaryClinton Give Chump NO mercy to gain any ground on you! (9/23/16)

.@BernieSanders You NEED to play a BIG role in getting Hillary across the line. You alone can sway your followers to dislike Chump more than Hillary! (9/23/16)

46. Hillary Use Bill

My only strategy question is who will Hillary pick, and how will she soften her caustic past personality? She's shoe-in for the Democrat nomination; use Bill often. (1/9/15)

#BillClinton can HELP Hillary if he showed sincere contriteness (even decades later), for marital infidelities and abuses of women. Charm with CHARACTER! (1/11/15)

So SAD! I just saw Bill Clinton on CNN. NO one running is as bright as a Reagan, Clinton or Kennedy, and America deserves BETTER. #RunMittRun! #Romney (9/29/15)

47. Hillary Use Bill While You're Sick (& Preparing)

Referent: Trump catching up in polls for two weeks as Hillary became debate focused.

.@BillClinton needs to step up and fill in while his wife recovers. He's SO much better, and better liked. MILK that as a show of support while she's weak! (9/12/16)

.@BillClinton Please prove your well-known political skills are NOT in decline, and get a handle on your wife's campaign! Read today's tweets, and do your thing (9/16/16)

48. Hillary: Walk Into Town Hall Crowd

Emulate Bills people skills! Be personable, friendly, smile, be relaxed, shake hands or acknowledge with your eyes. Show sincerity, and the common man's touch.

I'd walk out near the crowd; friendly, but not threateningly. Look anxious to be with the people. You might even turn your body away from Chump—subliminal message conveyed. (**See also:** Update #5: Debate #2, Part II)

49. Hillary's Not Coming For Your Guns

Referent: <http://cnn.it/2dyTg7m> (7/29/16)

Tell your Christian testimony in brief and general terms—show that you're NOT an atheist (vs. Methodist). Promise you're NOT seeking to take people's guns away... (7/28/16)

I KNOW many Southerners LOVE their guns, and fear you want to steal them. If you do, that's OPPOSITE the second amendment, and they'll fight you to the bitter end. You'll lose! (7/28/16)

If you're for Israel, but not against Arabs, say so to Christians and at churches, JUST LIKE I told you to say you're not coming for people's guns (and you did), @HillaryClinton (9/16/16)

50. Horse Race Loss (American Pharaoh)

Referent: <http://lat.ms/1NiO5ni> (8/29/15)

I'm going to go out on a limb and say American Pharaoh FINALLY lays an egg and balks at winning today. I know nothing about others in the field, so NO other predictions. (8/29/15)

Romo no 'mo in Dallas. This is my un-risky prediction. That doesn't mean Dak needs NO good back-up, though. #Dallas #Cowboys #TonyRomo #DakPrescott (1/29/17)

CALLED IT! ESPN says he's going into broadcasting. Good for him. #Romo (4/4/17)

51. Income Inequality/Disparity (Cf.: Sanders, etc.)

You have to look at the RESULTS of your theory to assess whether it's a GOOD theory, like business' ONLY purpose is profits. That's JUST an economic belief! It's GENERALLY served the U.S. well, but in recent decades, when abused to extreme selfishness, it has caused an income gap not matched since the 1920's. (8/30/15)

VERY IMPRESSIVE @Liberty U! Income inequality is a HORRIBLE misnomer! Over-paid executives and under-paid working class ARE BIBLICAL concerns! @BernieSanders (9/14/15)

USUALLY they say lower taxes and regulations. That often means LESS consumer protection and the rich get richer (i.e., income inequality). Also, make it hard on businesses. (9/28/15)

Bernie is good on some (middle class, income inequality, Wall Street problems), and HORRIBLE on free college, green energy as America's number one challenge, and \$15 an hour min wage. (10/13/15)

GOOD Democrat policies: Be for workers, increase minimum wage, DON'T end IRS or estate tax, some income inequality repair, tax the one percenters more, down some pollution, etc.! (10/14/15)

If it were easy to start new businesses, or steal them back from India and especially China, Obama would have already done that! We can't compete with \$2 a day labor! (10/16/15)

That's one reason income disparity is SUCH a BIG political issue I was one of the first to point out. Occupy Wall Street originated it, but let it die, by becoming UN-focused. (10/16/15)

If trying to cure income disparity/gap is 'Socialism,' so I MUST conclude they prefer ANTI-SOCIALism! Wealth redistribution is anathema to conservatives! (10/21/15)

GLAD to see The Great One address income inequality (i.e., too low wages), post-outsourcing! <http://bit.ly/1S9svJw> #Reagan II #Romney (1/13/16)

[Romney campaign negatives:] Zeal waned, insulted 49 percent as non-contributors, wanted income inequality spoken of at home, wanted all rich with NO plan for it and fired tons of people. <http://huff.to/1VHVinJ> (1/26/16)

Now THERE's consistency, obedience, righteousness and truthfulness! <http://on.msnbc.com/1qEnxZs> Falwell's USURPING his great dad's reputation! SHAME! (1/26/16)

I DIDN'T read Warren Buffett's article yet, but income inequality and over-paid one percent's IS a problem, as with over-outsourcing and over-immigration. A problem for AMERICANS! (2/28/16)

Specifically, income inequality and caring for the poor on one hand and closed borders, defeating ISIS and America number one again on the other, ALL provable. (3/2/16)

And now, alas, it's time for Twitter to end or change, as my influence on and framing 2016 election is OVER. We HAVE the match-up and agenda God led you to! (3/2/16)

52. Is This The BEST We Can Do?

Referents: <http://on.wsj.com/1S16rRi> (4/6/16)

<http://nyti.ms/2fXfPI9> (1/8/16)

Who cares? ONLY Fiorina is an interesting addition to me. <http://on.msnbc.com/1GKFwxy> WHERE are the Reagans, JFKs, Washington's and Lincoln's? SAD for USA #1! (5/4/15)

Where are the Reagans, JFKs, Lincolns, Washington's of our era? Can't America breed better, more knowledgeable and charismatic leaders? Bankrupt nation? (7/30/15)

Reagan, Kennedy, ~Clinton, Lincoln, Washington—America has had great leaders. WHY DO YOU SETTLE? You wouldn't accept a Yugo if you could afford a Cadillac, would you? (1/30/16)

Great sadness for my country today (literally), knowing it's becoming HillBiliary vs. Chump. IS THAT THE BEST WE HAVE, U.S. voters? Longing for the good 'ol days. (2/1/16)

CAN'T sleep for concern for my nation! Four more years of Obama's agenda or four years of an unpredictable KOOK in the White House. Is THIS the BEST America can do? (3/5/16)

Don in NO WAY is in the line of legacy of GOP nominees! Character OPPOSITE Reagan, Lincoln, Dole, Romney, Bush, McCain and probably them ALL. #NeverTrump (3/11/16)

#ElectionFinalThoughts #NeverAgain! (11/7/16)

53. ISIS is Going to Hell
(Biden's son's account was there when I tweeted; RIP Beau)

Referent: <http://nym.ag/1VdKXBB> (9/3/14)

COWARDS hide in masks! READ where cowards end up-Revelation 21:8, the Bible #ISIS #Extremists #BombBabyBomb #Terrorism #HELL! (9/3/14)

You are DECEIVED and Hell-bound if you think it's HOLY to kill another human being, made in God's image. You MUST be stopped and killed if you won't change! (2/20/15)

There are ZERO virgins waiting for you, and you are neither a martyr nor hero of any so-called "god"; JUST doing Satan's work to live with him forever in a fiery Hell. (2/20/15)

Greatest temptation today is to be ho hum about continued ISIS evil vs. bombing the Hell out of them, U.S.A. (via #Obama)! <http://t.co/yrY8aTxVoo> (2/26/15)

Wow! I guess that first day in an eternally, fiery Hell DIDN'T have 17 beautiful virgins after all, and WASN'T in Heaven. Jn. 3:16. <http://on.msnbc.com/1VdKWh3> (7/29/15)

There are NOT 17 (or 73) young virgins awaiting your FOOLish suicides! You mock your own religion to believe so. Be rational, peaceful and productive... (8/8/15)

TRUTH! <http://fxn.ws/1S2VATB> Hell4U (3/16/16)

MUST see TV tonight-<http://on.msnbc.com/1VdL5kF> The DOD, FBI and CIA need to master and counter EVERY method terrorists use to recruit fools to Hell! Jn. 3:16 (4/1/16)

54. Israeli-Palestinian Conflict Addressing

U.S. would be foolish to adopt Obama's apathy regarding Israel! God defends her, even in the Tribulation. Be just to GOOD Arabs, too. <http://t.co/RCN2INTqFP> (1/2/15)

There are likely solutions to the Israeli-Palestinian issue. our book lists at least four. Millennia-long Hatfields and McCoys SHOULD come to an end! (1/14/15)

...and greener energy. even as we drill more, safely, with no severe pollution, but not abandoning Middle East oil, so we can influence an unstable region. (1/14/15)

NON-violent Arabs are on equal footing with Israel, but if you ever oppose the Jews, when they are NOT doing bad, you have to deal with God protecting, her too. (1/15/15)

In light of a nation whose leaders have vowed to wipe Israel off the map, EXPECT lying concerning motives for just commercial nukes. #Obama #TrustButVerify (1/15/15)

Palestinians have been outcasts in camps FAR too long, and deserve a "state" (i.e., a permanent place) that is NOT a threat to Israel. #CommonSense (1/22/15)

Palestinians have been outcasts in camps, FAR too long, and deserve a "state" (i.e., a permanent settlement place) that is NOT a threat to Israel. #CommonSense (1/22/15)

#Obama: Gather ALL Arab group leaders, find their top gripes, see how we in the West can help with any of them, then find any win-win with the Israeli conflict. (1/23/15)

VERY seriously, Arab people (vs. ~governments) must return to clamoring for Democracy, or the Middle East could get real ugly! (1/25/15)

Sir: With ALL respect and at ALL costs, PLEASE learn to NOT intend to destroy Israel! For your own good, find ways to peacefully coexist. I'll help. @Rouhani_ir (1/26/15)

SOME terrorists MAY be persuadable, as not too far enmeshed. Find their concerns, and seek to address them. 1948 birth of Israel was a BIG one! (1/26/15)

Has Israel done wrong things? YES. Have any of their Arab enemies? YES. You CAN'T do tit-for-tat forever, keeping score, and doing Mt. 7:3 vs. Mt. 7:12! (1/27/15)

Hatfields and McCoys, Israel and Arabs. Referees are USUALLY needed to mediate peace. Self-correcting usually doesn't happen, due to being subjective and bitter. (1/30/15)

It will take MANY events, and MUCH time, as animosity has build up for centuries, but progress CAN be made in the Israel-Arab conflict, if someone steps UP; any NON-wimps? (2/8/15)

Abraham had a son out of wedlock, so b_stard sons heirs always feel second class. NO need to! God loves all equally... Arab-Israeli conflict in history. (2/8/15)

Pass laws banning teaching kids that Jews are devils! Pass laws banning lying to kids (i.e., indoctrination and propaganda). Let no clerics do so, either! #Israel (2/8/15)

Pope or Obama: Host a Summit to address the Palestinian-Israeli conflict's possible temporary/partial solutions, IF you're "leaders!" Hint—NOT so much, if not. (2/8/15)

You TRULY believe Iran would ever (in their hearts and internal leadership) abandon plans to harm Israel? THAT's naive. They've stated their roadmap! (2/12/15)

Successful governance is NOT about personalities, but principles. I don't care who rules #Israel, so long as they have the RIGHT POLICIES! (2/17/15)

Obama tries (verbally, at least) to balance those interests, but his fulcrum is always away from Israel, pro-Arab. That's NOT justice "sir." See Bibi Netanyahu! (2/2/15)

Likely the number one reason we have terrorism... U.S.'s presence there to protect oil interests and Israel. We MUST continue to do so, but consider BOTH parties/sides! (2/12/15)

Our past tweets and book detail SEVERAL solutions to the Israeli-Palestinian problem. I'm ready for ACTION, not just ideas. Email me, sirs! (2/18/15)

I guarantee you the Middle East can get better! My book says how (none 100 percent, until Jesus returns). I'd be happy to implement ideas the Lord gave me to help. (2/18/15)

IF #Obama REALLY cares about people of the Middle East, he will STOP the chaos, and establish ORDER. Negotiate others pay much for our American lead, or we WON'T help. (2/19/15)

Obama has ~ZERO plans to reconstitute Middle East peace talks; He even LESSENS pressure on Iran seeking nukes against the Jews. Better is possible—email me! (2/19/15)

Ten years from now Iran is free to pursue nuclear weapons? Israel gets a decade's lease on life, and you really think they'll honor it for ten years? That's NAIVE! (2/27/15)

~300,000 displaced Palestinians, border skirmishes, difficult Arab access through Israel's gates, uniting voting block, strained access to the holy sites... (2/27/15)

55. Jeb Bush Endorses Cruz

Referent: <http://politi.co/1RxKFhy> (3/23/16)

WHO's @JebBush endorsing this year, and when? 3/15 will BE TOO LATE, unless he's lost his mind and supports Trump (NOT!). Inquiring minds want to know. (3/11/16)

.@JebBush would be wise to endorse Rubio in Florida and Cruz ~everywhere else. Not sure you can do that, but we NEED a brokered convention, and he has clout! (3/11/16)

It's about TIME for you to COUNTER Ben Carson's support with rational and moral support of the ANTI-Trump GOP majority, whoever you choose, @JebBush Do it Monday before 3/15? (3/11/16)

[Private accounts] I GUARANTEE YOU @JebBush WON'T sell out like the brain-dead surgeon. He HAS a conscience, and DESPISES the Chump! (3/11/16)

56. Joe Biden on Trump Taxes, & Jeb Bush On Not Voting

(See also: #NeverTrump and #VoteAllOtherGOPs tweet history)

Referents: <http://abcn.ws/2d0kDRH> (Biden; 9/30/16)

<http://nbcnews.to/2dcccFhH> (Bush; 9/30/16)

Nine million lost their jobs, five million lost their homes, and \$13 trillion in family wealth was wiped out. 'That's business,' says Chump. That's immoral, says God. NO WONDER they're on opposite ends! (9/27/16)

Chump calls paying NO taxes 'smart.' We the people call it selfish and unpatriotic. Trump owns money the people deserve—steal it back, legally! (9/27/16)

#TrumpAFact Devastating poor people's lives is just "business;" Scrooging the American public paying NO taxes is "smart." Smartly evil, and evil business! (9/27/16)

With Trump paying ZERO taxes, and the Wells Fargo CEO getting rich by ruining 5,000+ employees' lives, there's going to be a rebellion to tax the rich GREATLY! I'll join it. (9/29/16)

57. Kanve's Claimed Run & Cuban's Claim

Referents: <http://avc.lu/1qJzRHp> (8/31/15)

<http://cnb.cx/1M6GNEg> (9/14/15)

Pretty good analysis! <http://bit.ly/1oUH1XY> 1. Trump's VERY beatable! 2. Get more energy! 3. Defeat him with BETTER ideas and any of his that are good. (7/23/15)

If he who wins the most media attention wins or is best-qualified to lead our nation, the Kardashians should be running! #DumpTrump (8/21/15)

The ideas expressed here since Jan. 2015 DESTROY Chump, by God's grace alone. He is SO beatable! I'm getting revved up for ~Jan. 2016, as TIRED of him. (8/26/15)

I'd EVEN consider running AGAINST Trump (I WOULD beat him), though I STILL don't believe he'll be the nominee, so I don't think it's needed. Debates are coming. (8/26/15) [**wrong that he wouldn't win the nomination**]

I GUARANTEE you Chump and Hillary are 100 percent and fairly easily BEATABLE! I'm just amazed how few of you see the paths that get that job done. Are you blind? (10/13/15)

Laptop fail—AGAIN! I LOVE Mark Cubans confidence he could BEAT Chump and Hillary. I've said the SAME here MANY times regarding @Pledgers2020, @ImMadTooEdwin (10/15/15)

Retweet: If name recognition makes one qualified to be President, why wouldn't one of the Kardashians run for President? [Deleted tweet, when I got ~serious]. (1/5/16)

58. Level-Headed Common Ground with Ruth Bader Ginsburg (& Drew Brees)

Referents: <http://es.pn/2bVBmyM> (8/29/16; Brees)

<http://bit.ly/2e1EstN> (9/7/16; Ginsburg)

<http://es.pn/2dr3kzN> (10/10/16; Ginsburg)

Ginsburg

#NeverTrump here and now disavows ANY responsibility for Garland NOT being on the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) instead of the Justices President Hillary WILL nominate! (8/9/16)

It's SAD that the GOP failed to approve Garland, have a new Contract with America, or to distance themselves from Chump, focus on down-ballots only. It WILL bite them in the end! (8/22/16)

And don't EVER try to pin President Hillary's first SCOTUS pick on #NeverTrump. Garland is better than who she'll likely pick, and you WON'T let him be voted on! (8/22/16)

The GOP refused to allow Garland on SCOTUS! They GAMBLED that Chump would win, yet he lost. Now Hillary's liberal pick is THEIR responsibility! There's STILL time! (8/21/16)

Pigs get fat, hogs get slaughtered. The GOP over-bluffed their weak hand to deny Garland SCOTUS, and now will get WORSE, and "TRY" to blame #NeverTrump! (8/21/16)

If the GOP refused the olive branch of moderate Garland for SCOTUS, hoping FAILED Chump would get them a conservative Justice, THEY alone bear responsibility for FAILURE. (8/21/16)

The GOP can even now pass through Garland. Why risk Hillary tapping an even more liberal SCOTUS Justice? DUMB strategy! @GOP @RNC @SenateMajLdr (8/21/16)

It's one thing for Kaepernick to get attention. MUCH better is to get police training and rules of engagements more precise! Demand it as a voting group. (9/20/16)

Just end, then ban future stupid Kaepernick antics and you could save your business! @NFL <http://fxn.ws/2dFdjEF> Good message, bad method. ALL lives matter ! (10/9/16)

Brees

Correct message, incorrect manner! U.S.A. is NOT the problem! White racists are [and any bad cops], and many don't even notice they are (habit). (8/27/16)

EXACTLY what I said this weekend. Drew Brees @drewbrees On this issue: I agree with his protest, I DON'T agree with his METHOD. Read the article. I said it three <http://es.pn/2e1JoZf> (8/29/16)

59. Lindsey Graham

I'd rather a GOP loss and maintain our integrity than a Trump loss as the nominee! He can't be, and will NOT be President in 2016! #DumpTrump! #RomneyRubio2016! (10/14/15)

It's NOT hypocrisy to do so to oppose one you REALLY opposed—Chump (vs. Cruz)! GREAT JOB @LindseyGrahamSC <http://on.msnbc.com/20qnkVq> #AnyoneButTrump (3/17/16)

Lindsey Graham is KILLING it on the Today Show! Knock this crap off and give plans to fix what people really care about. Try to be President vs. getting a reality TV show! (3/24/16)

#Trump would be a disaster to my party for YEARS. We can afford to lose an election, but not our soul as a party. @LindseyGrahamSC AMEN, sir! HERO. (3/24/16)

60. Live Tweeting a GOP Debate (with Commentary, debate BEFORE Trump) **(Possibly the first Twitter site to do so)**

#CopyCat! You're NOT original, Mr. Chump! #DumpTrump! I live tweeted the first debate then summarized comments for the second, and I'm on three of your lists. (10/13/15)

Christie has the BEST opening statement! \$2.5 trillion outside the U.S., rates to 15 percent (Chump). 1,000 mile wall needed. Come in legally. Mexico will pay for it (ha!). (10/28/15)

Bush cuts in-ENERGY! Carson's flat tax? 15 vs. 28 percent? All deductions and loopholes with strategic cutting. Growing the economy is a short-term myth by mainly lowering regulations. FEW details. (10/28/15)

Kasich is getting his LONG missed attention! He's NOT even number three. Know how CEO's work vs. just politicians (Kasich). Bush, Carson and Rubio, imitate Kasich's energy! (10/28/15)

Carson staring into the sky struggling with numbers. Cruz proposes a flat tax. No hedge fund manager should pay a lower percent than his/her secretary (we said that first here, AFTER Warren Buffett). (10/28/15)

Cruz: Growth is the answer (~short-term pie in the sky in our new normal). 73,000-page tax code, says Fiorina. Talk is cheap; get 'er dun for a three-paged code? CAN'T! (10/28/15)

61. Mark Cuban

CONSISTENT, professionally-administered and multiple lie detectors would be the ONLY way I'd accept any denial thereof. I'll ALWAYS submit to such. (6/3/16)

Exhibit D (Exhibit "B" mis-written twice—sorry) of Mark Cuban describing THIS twitter account: <http://bit.ly/2dkNARB> Only OK for now! (6/3/16)

Exhibit C (RE: Trump) of Cuban sharing same concept as here (his account has been here before): <http://cnb.cx/1M6GNEg> (6/3/16): [RE: For the 5th (or 7th?) time I challenge #Trump to a public debate of the issues anytime, recorded/filmed, and on the merits, "smartest" candidate! (5/29/16)]

Exhibit B on Cuban giving voice to our thoughts (until I go public with professional assistance, sometime after Nov 8): <https://bit.ly/2K6hYvM> (6/3/16)

I said MANY times I'd debate Donald Trump publicly, anytime anywhere. Same challenge goes to @KanyeWest today and every day until 2020! Are you up for it? (4/3/16)

THIS is LEADERSHIP, character, maturity and judgment? HARDLY! #NeverTrump <http://abcn.ws/1TsXaMk> He was too scared to ever debate me after four offers. (5/6/16)

Donald Trump does NOT own or control WE THE PEOPLE formerly belonging to the GOP! You are a WIMP and COWARD, and I challenge you to a public debate. (5/9/16)

Never means never. Words MEAN something! #NeverTrump I'd rather Hillary for ONLY four years, BAD as that will be! BAD choices this year! (5/11/16)

.@realDonaldTrump [Private account] Funny, he's avoided four calls to publicly debate me anytime, anywhere! DON'T BELIEVE LIES! (5/20/16)

I challenge any Trump pundit to a public debate on the merits of his Presidential qualifications! I guarantee you none have the guts to agree to it! WIMPS! (5/28/16)

I challenge Trump to a public interview on issues, recorded/filmed anytime, and with a lie detector to be used, as needed. I guarantee he will chicken out. (5/29/16)

'I've challenged CHUMP three times to a debate, and I do so here AGAIN! His folk saw it and ignored it, because HE CAN'T HANDLE THE HEAT WHEN TRUTH IS ADDRESSED (Undated—lost tweet)

Exhibit B of Cuban putting voice to our thoughts expressed here: (6/3/16): Could be he's NOT a billionaire, or Trump is broke—anything's possible until facts exist, but Mr. Lyin' Ted accuser is LYIN about taxes—Trumpsters say NO problem. (5/11/16)

NOT the first time Cuban's put voice to our thoughts expressed here!: (6/3/16): <http://cnn.it/2ddyvU1> If ALL GOP wants is a puppet for their policies, why not create human-like robot to be the nominee? You can program in the right views, and morals will be irrelevant! (5/29/16)

62. Mega Church Courts a (Non-) Politician (2015-2016)

Referents: <http://bit.ly/2fnC09D> (4/7/15)

<http://bit.ly/2eb2xHt> (1/24/16, I heard the night before's version)

<http://bit.ly/2eJtq1J> (1/23/16)

<http://bit.ly/2fFFaHj> (3/28/15)

James Dobson (mirroring our earlier tweets, mentions basketball (inaccurately for Dr. Dobson), Ronald Reagan, predictions accuracy and national ministry influence, love of the Beatles (#1), 6'4" secret service members and lucrative radio career potentiality (though doubts that's our intention—but to improve U.S.A./solve problems).

Joel Rosenberg (speaks of the role of a watchman, and God raising a prophet and king; one year later, says that maybe God is not to deliver us/America)

Levi Lusko (had close proximity 59-second radio PSA on Abraham tended sheep into his 80's, later to lead a nation (59 Seconds of Hope on Air One Radio).

Max Lucado (spoke on his latest book on prayer)

Basketball

I started my Gospel Sign embankment climb today more for the evangelism than exercise, having played basketball two of the past three nights. MUST lose more weight! (10/8/14)

Must lose 25 MORE pounds (back thrown out), and reinstating treadmill for such purpose. Still climb and basketball, but more needed so the plateau ENDS. (10/17/14)

After 47 years of playing, I played my last organized basketball game tonight; feels good though. The three-point shot is shot, and climbing embankments is killing the knees. (2/16/15)

Reagan

To keep this week's tweets easy to find, I'm UN-tweeting my three major heroes—Ronald Reagan, Billy Graham and Bill Clinton. Maybe I'll create a second account to follow them later! (11/5/13) [Before I learned about muting]

I LIKE Obama as a man, but he's been about as bad if not worse than Carter. A Reagan-Clinton-like presidency would be ideal, not extremists. (5/15/14)

We've had Washington, Lincoln, JFK, Reagan, FDR and Clinton. WE DESERVE BETTER CANDIDATES WITH BETTER IDEAS! Require it in 2020! #Pledgers! (2/19/15)

Mr. Putin: Tear down this wall of aggression, violence and invasion (in the spirit of the great Ronald Reagan). @Putin @PutinRF_Eng #Ukraine! (2/21/15) [Didn't Trump have something to misspeak about this subject?]

Ronald Reagan would be rolling over in his grave to see the complicit SILENCE of his @RNC party covering and caving to national gay marriage! SHAME! (2/23/15)

Timing WON'T hurt 2016 if we STILL oppose it NOW, even if we lose to the USSC! State's rights IS the Constitutional issue. What Would Reagan Do? #WWRD (2/23/15)

Trust but verify. #RonaldReagan You CAN'T trust North Korea, Russia (post-Gorby), Iran or terrorists as far as you can throw them. Axis of evil! (2/24/15)

Beatles

GREAT #Beatles AXS TV tonight. Greatest band ever; Elvis and Stones and Zeppelin in the top 10, of course. Lennon used his music platform to affect politics. (8/9/14)

Radio

I could probably perform a talk radio host's job, but I could NOT hold their views 100 percent, as EVERY event is spun as us vs. them. Its ALL of us! (12/4/14)

'The reason poor people stay poor is they eat fast food. —#WBAP host; listen to talk radio for entertainment and education, if no centrist shows exist. (2/3/15)

God has skilled me in consulting business strategy and efficiency, Rand D, advertising and architecture; I'm willing to do a CENTRIST-independent talk radio show. (2/18/15)

I am open to ANY radio (or TV) talk show offers on ANY subjects we discussed when I did so to help the world for FREE. AAorg2020@gmail.com. Bye now. (3/2/15)

63. Michael Reagan: Trump is NOT my Father

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1SzUPCC> (1/29/16)

ASK the two Georges (Bushes), Dole, McCain and Romney if Trump fits the GOP standard, GOP voters. He's SO FAR from Reagan you can't measure that distance! (1/1/15)

#WeirdThingsICantUnderstand How anyone can vote for Donald Trump. #NeverTrump (and I've been a Republican since I voted for Ronald Reagan)! (3/8/16)

Don in NO WAY is in the line of legacy of GOP nominees! Character OPPOSITE Reagan, Lincoln, Dole, Romney, Bush, McCain and probably them ALL. #NeverTrump (3/11/16)

Can you IMAGINE Chump equating himself with your GREAT dad for making many policy evolutions? I apologize to you for his horrible comparison! (6/7/16): This most likely would be the 1st time if my father was alive that he would not support the nominee of the GOP. @Reince @newsmax – Michael Reagan (6/6/16)

64. Middle Class (Cf.: Sanders & Clinton, & some GOP'ers)

DO you want to know why CHUMP is touting the middle class? Because we addressed that group's needs WELL before him! Watch the dates on every retweet, following!: (12/17/17)

Romney better keep the standard deduction for renters and low medical bill people, or the middle class will pay higher taxes the rich can afford. (10/29/12)

GREAT support of traditional marriage and promise NOT to increase taxes on the middle class (and anticipated 12 million more jobs), Mr. Romney! (8/31/12)

BOTH parties have their bases locked up (poor vs. rich, excepting philanthropic rich Democrats, like Warren Buffett types). The fight is for the middle class! (12/9/14)

The middle class and swing voters are keys to elections, as are getting turn-outs from non-voters. In any election, both sides usually have a chance to win. (12/16/14)

The middle class DOESN'T want MORE taxes, and may empathize with the poor, but aspires and relates to the rich, more, and want responsible Welfare with their taxes. (12/16/14)

NO misleading TV ads in campaigns. No more ruining workers and the middle class for big business money to keep your campaigns afloat, politicians! #USUnited (12/19/14)

The middle class is where future political campaigns will be won. You don't have to want taxes to help the poor, but QUIT supporting GREED too, swing voters. (12/25/14)

No divisiveness, no spin, no dodging questions, no flip-flopping, no wasted billions campaigning, no ignoring the middle class, for the rich and poor. (1/8/15)

CEO salaries have risen more than 300 percent, as workers stayed the same, yet the middle class doesn't need a tax refund? TYPICAL @GOP logic—favor the rich (Levit. 19:15) (1/20/15)

@BarackObama Poor get health insurance, Welfare, free college; the rich have tax loopholes and havens and NO Buffett rule—WHAT ABOUT THE MIDDLE CLASS? (1/20/15)

WE the middle class will NOT tolerate favoritism of the rich or poor, or being ignored, ourselves! We vote too! (Levit. 19:15) Dust it off and READ it, too! (1/20/15)

YEA! Though I DON'T believe he'll be the GOP nominee, I'm GLAD Jeb (and Hillary, and Mitt) is speaking about the MIDDLE CLASS. <http://bit.ly/1L5o24b> Tax cuts! (1/23/15)

The rich have lawyers and accountants, loopholes, havens and loss offsets. The poor get Welfare and healthcare, maybe subsidized college. WHAT ABOUT THE MIDDLE CLASS? (1/26/15)

THEY are the swing voters! Democrats have the poor, and the GOP have the rich. The race is for the MIDDLE CLASS, and Obama, Hillary and Mitt are planning on it NOW! FINALLY. (1/26/15)

I will repeat: WHAT ABOUT THE MIDDLE CLASS? The rich need no one. The poor need the Dems. The people need you to quit scr_wing the middle class, politicians. (1/26/15)

You can read our past tweets on business and the middle class. With outsourcing, layoffs, pushing the workforce, part-timers, and automation, good luck Charlie. (1/26/15)

Middle class tax cuts are deserved, needed (average wage DECREASED \$3,000 under Obama), and politicians MUST start LOWERING their spending our tax dollars, NOW! (1/26/15)

The GOP DESPERATELY needs the religious right, with demographics favoring Hispanics and the middle class. USE that for ALL God's morals vs. just two, church [i.e., anti-gays and abortion]! (1/27/15)

I SUPPORT you for closed borders, NO amnesty, help the middle class, revise Obamacare, and DESTROY terrorists! [GOP] @RepMickMulvaney @RepDesantis @RepMarkMeadows @repjustinamash @RepGarrett @Jim_Jordan (1/29/15)

TRULY support decent pay for the middle class, especially Hispanics and blacks. Roe WON'T be overturned, nor states that passed gay marriage, and the IRS WON'T end. (1/30/15)

The MIDDLE CLASS are the swing voters who decide elections, and "what have you done for me lately?" Wages are down \$3,000, 92,000 are unemployed or quit looking. (1/31/15)

At least Democrats offer a tax rebate to the middle class. Your strategists STINK! I can do better job, with NO training or experience. I'm doing it RIGHT HERE (2/5/15)

GOP favors the rich, Dems, the poor. We NEED a party that ALSO represents the swing voter middle class and independents, SOON! Rebel against the system. (2/5/15)

Especially Mitt Romney is encouraged to run, but NOT without addressing the poor and middle class. Just READ our past tweets, and when they were tweeted, if still viewable. (2/20/15)

The poor, workers, the middle class... THOSE are the strugglers, so THOSE are the ones I must care about, because THOSE are the ones Jesus cared about most; not those who have it made. (10/29/15)

65. Morals Much Talked About this Election Cycle (#MoralsMatter)

"A people that values its privileges above its principles soon loses both." #DwightEisenhower #MoralsMatter #DoTheRightThing Mic. 6:8; Jn. 3:16 (1/13/15)

Putin's a perfect example of DELUDED morals. Bribery and corruption are OK, but stopping them is being a troublesome "meddler." I Pet. 4:14 #MoralsMatter (5/28/15)

GOOD lesson from a BAD man, for any DUMB among our youth! <http://fxn.ws/2edNUnL> #DumbedDownAmerica #MoralsMatter Revive us, Lord! USA #1 #Secede (6/29/15)

[RE: Jared Fogle] Another lesson from our past tweet: #MoralsMatter. You must believe there are such things, define them, know that no one is perfect, and KNOW your pitch persons WELL! (8/19/15)

NBC 5 is reporting that two DFW establishments are selling cheap alcohol as upscale liquor (i.e., FRAUD). AGAIN, #MoralsMatter. Sin is always in the news. Jn. 3:16 (8/19/15)

#CharacterCounts #MoralsMatter #IntegritysImportant #DumpTrump Boycott his businesses. WORST characterized GOP in DECADES. You are NO Reagan, "sir!" (9/12/15)

Radio talk show host Mark Davis thinks some will board Trumps LOCO-motive if he gets himself in check, and says his vulgarities "don't matter" in affecting polls. #MoralsMatter (10/14/15)

I'm an antidisestablishmentarianist (I had to add a long word) as any Chump supporters. Maybe the original one with my writings, but #MoralsMatter! Wake UP. (1/2/16)

#MoralsMatter (but NOT to Trump) (1/5/16)

Christians considering voting for #dumpCHUMP need to read and heed Lk. 10:27! Your pastor may not teach you that. I will! #MoralsMatter Zeal AND knowledge! Rom. 10:2 (1/20/16)

NO! #MoralsMatter Though Hillary will TRUMP him, WHO we have represent our nation MATTERS! Character (which is why Bernie's better on the Democrat side, too)! MORALS (1/28/16)

Speaking of #MoralsMatter, analyze moral violations in the tiff between Justin Bieber and Selena Gomez, in their money-making if not feigned song battle: <http://bit.ly/2dftwkI> <http://bit.ly/2dsqY1h> <http://bit.ly/2e7L6ah> I apologize/I'm over you/you were arrogant about your looks, etc. #MoralsMatter (2/4/16)

Chump complains politicians are brutal and dishonest? POW's are losers, insult women's looks, mock the disabled? One NON-politician is JUST THE SAME! #MoralsMatter (2/4/16)

BRILLIANT political move, @POTUS! I saw a headline that Obama is considering a GOP governor for the Supreme Court. Expose their bias about refusing you any nominee! #MoralsMatter, voters! (2/25/16)

Lying and hypocrisy are number one sins we are WATCHING in the 2016 election! Democrats are appearing to have BETTER morals than GOP idolaters for power—SAD! #MoralsMatter (3/10/16)

#MoralsMatter, not JUST do I like this candidate's personality or positions. When anything goes, so goes the country... DOWN THE TUBES. #Trump (3/12/16)

READ MY LIPS, #NeverTrump @FiGovScott <http://on.msnbc.com/2etfMUw> He does NOT represent OUR values! #MoralsMatter; power idolatry is a greater moral value to you? (3/16/16)

EXCELLENT under-heard message! <http://on.msnbc.com/2ebgOQK> @PRyan @SpeakerRyan #MoralsMatter We NEED GOP ethics laws for future GOP presidential campaigns! (3/23/16)

It was TOO apropos to my message about 90 percent of evangelicals living of and in the world. #MoralsMatter Time to disciple, pastors! #NoTimeToWaste! #Church (3/26/16)

for newbies: Several times I've said it's NOT hypocrisy to be imperfect, but it is to set a standard for yourself you do not often live up to. #MoralsMatter when you vote. (4/3/16)

Why do morals matter? Character. Is he a good role model for my kids, if I'm going to elevate him or her to the highest office in the land? #MoralsMatter (4/3/16)

I've said before, a politician's MORALS—NOT her/his religion—is what matters! I voted for Romney (a Mormon), and loved Kennedy (a Catholic). #MoralsMatter (4/4/16)

The women's bathroom line was ten times longer than the men's at a concert. Some states would say just join the shortest line. NOT for Christians and moral people! #MoralsMatter (4/22/16)

He is the WORST GOP NOMINEE EVER! WHAT's the difference between voting for Hitler if he lied and said what you wanted to hear? Please tell me! ~NOTHING! #MoralsMatter (5/4/16)

Finally, if you support Chump, you're able to separate the man from policies the establishment NEEDS to force on him. I can't, as the messenger and #MoralsMatter. (5/5/16)

I spoke to two other GOP's who will vote straight GOP except NOT Chump. #RepublicansNotTrump #NeverTrump Not in a million years! #MoralsMatter! (5/27/16)

Moral turn-coats list (pastors for Trump). I expect GOP pressure to produce MANY more in the next few months! <http://abcn.ws/2dXiyIw> #MoralsMatter, to God at least! (6/26/16)

Trump divides Christians and pastors, yet those firmly pro-ethics among leaders are evil? GOOD article! <http://bit.ly/2ejOH2j> #MoralsMatter He has FEW! (6/27/16)

I'm Guessing Chump goes with the Indiana governor to TRY to sway the religious right vote that he's already courting with the advisor board who DON'T represent the Church much. #MoralsMatter! (7/2/16)

.@MarkDavis said beating Hillary is the goal, but values voters do NOT believe in win at all costs, or with whoever can parrot positions. #MoralsMatter! (7/5/16)

If POLICY is ALL that matters, Trump's been so all over the map, and everything's negotiable; what policies is he for? #MoralsMatter #NeverTrump (7/5/16)

GREAT Christian man, now a sell-out and cheerleader for Trump (Mr. Carson). Even LESS THAN absolute power corrupts some people! #MoralsMatter vs. only parroting policies. (7/20/16)

#DealWithTheReal #MoralsMatter #FactsNotFantasy #BudgetNotBluster #TruthNotLies New campaign slogan suggestions for the REST of the GOP. (7/22/16)

.@MarkDavis simplifies his argument vs. anti-Trumpers as we don't like him. There are a million reasons, and he caused every one! #MoralsMatter, Mark! (8/8/16)

A puppet, robot, monkey or Hitler could parrot the right policies of experts. That would even be better than having Trump, except for Hitler. #MoralsMatter (8/16/16)

#FactsMatter #MoralsMatter Donald Trump does NOT matter. He will SOON be a FAILED has-been, whose BIG mouth won't go away, but his campaign WILL! (9/1/16)

Trump's policies are better? On which day? He's SO general, has a horrible track record for lying and flip-flopping, and has LITTLE character. #MoralsMatter! (9/8/16)

Eric Trump's host said he thinks @TedCruz will cave and endorse Chump. Another moral sell-out for power? I personally DON'T believe so. #MoralsMatter (9/22/16) [I was obviously WRONG]

66. NON-Philanthropic One Percenters (Cf.: Sanders) (Well-After Occupy Wall Streeters Died Down)

There are good and bad executives and CEO's. Getting bonuses for ruining others' financial lives is an immoral pay system that should be illegal, one percenters. (5/1/14)

80 families own ~\$2 trillion and by next year the top one percent will own ~1/2 the world's wealth. Hoarding SIN, conservative mantras notwithstanding! @NBCNightlyNews (1/19/15)

@JoeBiden makes an EXCELLENT analogy explaining how the top one percent is NOT taxed much on investment increases, while lesser earnings of others are. —**Today Show** (1/21/15)

EXCELLENT Bernie Sanders strategy to get on the ballot, and concern for the top one percent earning 99 percent of the wealth. I may have to examine him further if anything like Bill Clinton(?). (4/30/15)

VOTE! Make your voices loud and sustained. DO NOT QUIT or be intimidated by those with money trying to buy off corrupt politicians! Occupy Wall Street, WAKE UP! (5/5/15)

You can mis-name it income equality/gap, or whatever you like, but it's both a FACT and problem. [Non-philanthropic/Non-Giving Pledge] One percenters are rats on the Titanic grabbing it all before the U.S. sinks! (7/24/15)

#AskTheWorldAQuestion Why the combined wealth of the richest one percent will overtake that of the other 99 percent of people? (RT @HashtagsDept, 8/5/15)

Fifty-eight percent of the new income generated in this country from 2009-2014 went to the top one percent. <http://bit.ly/23kTR1b> (RT @BernieSanders, 8/26/15)

Today, the top one percent owns 4one percent of wealth in this country. Meanwhile, the bottom 60 percent owns less than two percent of the nation's wealth. (RT @BernieSanders, 8/26/15)

NO, I have NOT lost my mind and gone for Bernie, but his account has been here so long I decided to see what policies I agreed with. It's called objectivity. (8/27/15)

Executive over-pay also makes consumers spend more for products they want and need. The ONLY people for it are the one percent/over-paid executives! FIX it, voters! We CAN! (9/13/15)

GOOD Democrat policies: Be for workers, increase the minimum wage, DON'T end the IRS or estate tax, some income inequality remedied, tax the one percenters more, down some pollution! (10/14/15)

.@MarkDavis bemoans that 2/3 of taxes are paid by the top ten percenters, and is "immoral," though Sanders says 99 percent of 'new' income is going to the top one percent. Tax one percenters MORE! Lk. 12:48 (10/14/15)

...on big business abuses, pro worker (and business), pro a minimum wage increase, one percenters not under-paying taxes with loopholes. Other than that, I have VERY little in common with [Bernie]. (2/10/16)

...Asked why I believe one percenters should pay more if loopholes have them paying less than their tax bracket. Even Mike Gallagher addressed that today. READ OUR BOOKS. (2/9/16)

67. North Carolina LGBT Public Bathroom Law
(See also: **Gay Marriage Backlash**)

Referent: <http://reut.rs/1RgG5sg> (3/24/16)

EXCELLENT, Lance Berkman! Urinals are in rooms for MALES ONLY! <http://fxn.ws/1RL9ivy>
#PrivacyLawsMatter Hometown #Astros HERO #GenderConfusion (10/13/15)

MOST viewers did NOT see our push or full legal argument against gay marriage last year, but it's NOT in our books as the issue's national, settled law now. Politicians saw it! (3/26/16)

Exhibit D (and but one tweet of that exact same tweet to a total of 30 pastors addressed) that STARTED the anti-gay marriage push last Mar-May! (3/26/16)

JUST AS I tweeted to 30 major pastors last March: If the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) doesn't hear any opposition, gay marriage WILL pass. We spoke, but too late and too few! (3/26/16)

Remember, LGBT are 03 percent of the U.S. population, NOT 30 percent. DON'T get dyslexic with your numbers, #Georgia and #NorthCarolina #FreedomOfReligion freedom vs. FROM it! (3/26/16)

Bottom line, gays CRAVE being considered "normal" by everyone, and will force their lifestyles on society using activist judges, if there's NO pushback! (3/26/16)

America needs God more than God needs America. If we ever forget that we are One Nation Under God, then we'll be a nation gone under. —**Ronald Reagan** (RT @Jstines3, 3/26/16)

Crazy nation! Morality has lost its roots as the foundation of our nation, so our house built on sand is eroding into the sea with every new wave! (3/26/16)

The GOP wants NO SCOTUS appointment of any sort, though NOT in power; Democrats prefer a liberal justice. NO middle ground anymore, just all-out war? Trump riots? (3/26/16)

Everyone trying to make everyone else into THEIR own image. It IS a sign of Bible prophecy, mirroring a judgment-facing nation. Judg. 21:25 Be warned! (3/26/16)

Freedom to choose is NOT as valued a virtue as in the past in the U.S. Girls trying to force a NON-Trump vote by withholding sex, and the NFL and Disney vs. Georgia's religious rights. (3/26/16)

Slowly, like the proverbial frog in boiling water, our nation sinks into the abyss. A CLEAR prophecy sign but who cares if my wallets fat as ZZ Top said? (3/26/16)

The church's head-in-the-sand for mega church growth and church-as-a-business CAUSED (in large part) gay marriage to occur. NO continued failures, church! (3/26/16)

It's the old Ben and Jerry's vs. Chic-Fil-A! Liberal and conservative businesses expressing political values in the neutral economic arena. Red vs. blue state fights! (3/26/16)

ASSUME businesses WON'T change unless bottom line changes for the negative, and enough people are hurt by it. If FEW care, business can dominate Georgia lawmakers. #WeThePeople! (3/26/16)

THAT's why I tell U.S. pastors discipling is REQUIRED IMMEDIATELY. The sinful condition of church contributes to cultural decline! It starts with pastors! (3/26/16)

IF Georgia fixes the law and those two businesses still boycott, all values voters SHOULD boycott the NFL and Disney. I BET they WON'T, as morals aren't important enough. (3/26/16)

Are we NOW all going to use whatever leverage we have to insist on our-way-or-the-highway, like the NFL and Disney in Georgia? If their law was better, I'd defend Georgia. (3/26/16)

Buyer beware if you use a public bathroom in California and you don't want to risk a male pervert dressed up like a female in a gal's rest room. Same for California visitors to North Carolina! (3/26/16)

Nothing EXPLICIT in the Constitution about the right to go to the bathroom in either sex's venues. Can't California stay liberal as a culture, and the South not so? If you visit CA, you know their ways. (3/26/16)

A coming social conflict is when is a state's rights issue a national concern? Cali allows trans in any public restroom; North Carolina does NOT. Leave it like that!? (3/26/16)

STAND FIRM @NCGOP @PatMcCroryNC on public rest rooms! The San Fran mayor has ZERO enforcement capability over his city's people. Protect women! Pro-women (and men)! (3/26/16)

68. Obama Ties Trump to Republicans

Referent: <http://on.msnbc.com/2ddj39s>

Betrayal is what Trump has done to the GOP's reputation and honor, but that's another issue some don't want to face. Democrats will tie his antics to honorable politicians. (10/12/16)

69. Obama Calls Out Politicizing the FBI

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2fnC09D> (later, on the day of 11/4/16)

This is BIG! FBI 100 percent DIS-credited as politicized now. Rudy the Runt knew of Comey report two days before! <https://on.msnbc.com/2fCEdzp> Corrupt Trump! (11/4/16)

@HillaryClinton You NEED to talk about this Rudy-FBI politicization of the enforcement part of the Feds! <http://on.msnbc.com/2fCEdzp> Do it today! FBI is still credible? NOT you [addressing it],

yourself! Ignore it, or have surrogates speak for you. It's not that impactful a problem—I just HATE corruption from either party! I wish the media would cover it more! (11/4/16)

70. Pataki Super PAC's Name (We the People, Not Washington)

(See: Term's emphases in Wit and Wisdom book)

Note: My Twitter account is now blocked by Mr. Pataki (for whatever reason(s) and from whenever).

Referent: <http://nws.mx/1qeZRd7> (3/24/16)

Democrats have good and bad policies, as with Republicans. When will we the people learn this, and insist/demand better results and offerings from politicians? SOON, I hope! (8/8/14)

If "We the people" do NOT rise up and demand more and better results from our politicians, we get EXACTLY what we deserve—FAILED status quo! (8/10/14)

"We the people" is NOT "They the politicians." Government of, by and for the people! To be dumbed-down is to go down in defeat! I want U.S. #1 again. (8/30/14)

71. Paul Ryan Condemns Trump's Groping (#DropOutDonald)

(Trump changes from sorry 'if anyone was offended' to 'it was wrong')

Referents: <http://huff.to/2d9qoFG> (10/7/16)

<http://bit.ly/2dVsdsx> (10/7/16)

<http://on.wsj.com/2dZRxtD> (10/8/16)

<http://n.pr/2cZg7Nw> (10/8/16)

<http://n.pr/2ejT9RH> (10/10/16)

<http://politi.co/2dE0t6P> (10/12/16)

Surrogates excusing Trump's rough edges as he's not a smooth politician. My DOG knows you don't insult women, military, minorities and Christians, and she IS a dog. (10/5/16)

ANOTHER lie from pants-on-fire candidate <https://bit.ly/2uYtHHW> #DropOutDonald Whod've thunk it—DT's a professional politician after all: Lips move, lies flow! (10/6/16)

Too little, too late for INSINCERE apologies! If you're truly repentant, you would have done that WELL before! <http://bit.ly/2dcz1iH> <http://bit.ly/2e4TIVI> (10/7/16)

For @RealDonaldTrump ("Chump") to apologize for his horrendous 14-month campaign would be to deny and renounce what won him the GOP nomination! (10/7/16)

Sin is NOT determined by if people are offended, and HOW can one be a Christian if they've sinned so often, publicly for 14 months, and only apologized ONCE? (10/7/16)

The EPITOME if a person getting saved is, by God's grace alone, they feel sorry they've sinned, and know they need forgiveness. Faith is NOT arrogance compatible (10/7/16)

The standards for Presidential candidates are NOT Mother Teresa or Hitler, but in-between, and likely past candidates. Trump is FAR below any respect levels! (10/7/16)

[Private account] Lewd conversation recorded of Donald Trump given to the Washington Post. Trump talking about a woman. (10/7/16)

SHOULD HAVE NEVER BEEN ANYWHERE CLOSE! I warned them about that at least 15 times. Horrible discernment; SO blind in power ambition! Embarrassing. (10/7/16)

There IS no GOP unity @SpeakerRyan and your and others' silence is DEPLORABLE! Anything for power? <http://abcn.ws/2e28Ttm> Hang with a pig, you get DIRTY! (10/7/16)

EXCELLENT! @SpeakerRyan "Republicans unite in condemnation of Trump audio denigrating women." (10/8/16)

SO darn excellent! That's leadership, and protecting the party brand, @SpeakerRyan!
<http://nbcnews.to/2eCfhHK> SO proud of you! GOP bosom buddies. (10/14/16)

72. Paul Ryan for Speaker

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1Q9rv0l> (10/29/15)

Your nation is calling you. Will you HEED their call? @RepPaulRyan <http://on.msnbc.com/1jrbN88>
You CAN bridge the GOP divides! Mark 3:25, the Bible (10/9/15)

Your Packers won! Is THAT omen enough for you to be our Speaker of the House, as you insinuated (positive results)? @RepPaulRyan #JUSTdoIt! (10/11/15)

Paul Ryan updates-<http://politi.co/1SWYs4A> <http://nbcnews.to/1SH0EKS> <http://cnb.cx/1SWYsS5>
#AnyoneButTrump (and ~Cruz) #NeverTrump! #GOP #RNC (3/16/16)

.@PaulRyan would be an EXCELLENT third party Presidential candidate IF it wouldn't sacrifice his Speaker's job to do so! @ChuckTodd To see my support of him, see our next retweets: (3/16/16)

GREAT news!-<http://fxn.ws/1YIGIBA> One of my GREAT heroes, you're ROCKING it today!
<http://on.msnbc.com/1UQNL79> @PRyan @SpeakerRyan #GOP #RNC (3/17/16)

73. Paul Ryan Offers GOP Agenda ("Conspiracy" Against Trump?)

Referent: <http://nbcnews.to/2dQDZCd> (10/14/16)

GOP leaders SHOULD prepare to fight for Obamacare revision, middle class tax cuts, Supreme Court picks, climate change moderation, and ignore Trumps campaign! (9/3/16)

SMART! @SenateGOP <http://on.msnbc.com/2erqtU0> Identify issues worth opposing (vs. not), make arguments, unite and fight BAD policies! Contract with America! (9/3/16)

The GOP has failed to convince a majority that their nominee's worth voting for. They SHOULD HAVE separated from him with their OWN agenda/Contract with America vs. sink with the ship! (9/3/16)

Repeat: Confirm Garland, set the agenda for a revised Contract with America, and POLITELY separate from Trump without insulting/disrespecting him. @GOP @RNC (9/4/16)

There IS no GOP unity @SpeakerRyan and your and other's silence is DEPLORABLE! It's NOT anything for power. <http://abcn.ws/2e28Ttm> Hang with a pig, you get DIRTY! (10/7/16)

WHO advised @GOP @RNC to disassociate from but not criticize Chump MANY times, and make a NEW Contract with America? Yours truly! (10/8/16)

EXCELLENT! @SpeakerRyan "Republicans unite in condemnation of Trump audio denigrating women." (10/8/16)

EXCELLENT decision NOT to associate, but to push GOP's for VICTORY! <http://n.pr/2eCfCz>
@SpeakerRyan You're my favorite D.C. politician, and I SO respect your morals (10/10/16)

Foolish/unnecessary in-fighting brought about by the Divider-N-Chief. Reince NEVER united the factions, as we advised MANY times. (10/11/16)

Trump supporters: GOP 'RINO' "leaders" NEVER took my advice to unite our party with a revised Contract with America. Hence, the GOP division continues. (10/12/16)

You can blame that SOLELY on Reince and the like! Brokers, facilitators, mediators, peace-makers LEAD. Errand boys just say 'fall in line—or else.' (10/12/16) [See: Post-Trump GOP message...]

The GOP has ALWAYS been for these principles (something Reince SHOULD have had town hall meetings about all across the country for six months, but DIDN'T!) (10/12/16)

.@ChrisSalcedoTX doesn't get @SpeakerRyan move. Easy! If you're a Republican and want to vote for Trump—do, but by all means vote for all other GOP's! It's NOT complicated. (10/12/16)

AKA Every GOP politician has to do what will win them reelection. "Vote Republican" needs to be their mantra, defined by my past tweet. Don't oppose Trump; be yourself. (10/12/16)

GOP politicians SHOULD mouth "vote Republican," and NOT be against Trump, but not reveal if they're voting for him; endorse if you want to. @SpeakerRyan #Salcedo (10/12/16)

Losing the White House for four years is NOT the end of the world. Losing it and both houses IS, politically-speaking. @SpeakerRyan @ChrisSalcedoTX (10/12/16)

If one's too stupid to vote for who they want, and not blame any other politician for another's issues, they're too stupid to vote. Vote for ALL GOP's, unless there are any you can't support! (10/12/16)

[Salcedo responds:] @JamesMeroney @SpeakerRyan But what about Trump voters who may take out Ryan's betrayal on other members? It's about addition, no? (10/12/16)

Betrayal is what Trump's done to GOP's reputation and honor, but that's another issue some don't want to face. Democrats will tie his antics to honorable politicians. (10/12/16)

2016 has been the WORST political season since Nixon's resignation and JFK's demise. You can pin that 100 percent and exclusively on Donald Trump—PERIOD! (10/14/16)

I've suggested this before, but the @GOP @RNC MUST adopt RULES describing who is a true Republican for future races! No more Democrat mole possibilities! (10/14/16)

The GOP platform has played NO role in this election. A stack of paper gathering dust! Wasted bureaucrat scribble. It OUGHT not be this way! @RNC (10/14/16)

Why the @GOP never thought to adopt a revised Contract with America I'll NEVER know. It certainly is leadership incompetence! Trump is no standard bearer for any party! (10/14/16)

SO darn excellent! That's leadership, and protecting the party brand, @SpeakerRyan!
<http://nbcnews.to/2eCfhHK> SO proud of you! GOP bosom buddies. (10/14/16)

Have an inspiring 10-point vision of what Republicanism is, with powerful Republicans stumping for down-ballot candidates! @SpeakerRyan <http://on.msnbc.com/2e6oYLQ> Only three weeks left! (10/16/16)

EVERY GOP candidate should stand on your own merits, and express pride in GOP values. There is NO NEED to diss or praise Trump! @GOP @RNC Be your own woman, or man! (10/16/16)

74. Paul Ryan's National Ad

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1SNUKrw> (4/8/16)

Instead of voting novelty (i.e., the first African-American, or woman), why not try those with the BEST IDEAS, as Jason Mattera said? Too practical and too helpful? (9/16/14)

NO political personality means much to me—ONLY their positions on issues. People come and go in D.C., but GOOD/common sense principles are lasting! (12/25/14)

“What really bothers me the most about politics these days is this notion of identity politics: That we’re going to win an election by dividing people, rather than inspiring people on our *common humanity and our common ideals and our common culture* on the things that should unify us. We all want to be prosperous. We all want to be healthy. We want everybody to succeed. We want people to reach their potential in their lives. *Now, liberals and conservatives are going to disagree with one another on that. No problem. That’s what this is all about. So let’s have a battle of ideas. Let’s have a contest of whose ideas are better and why our ideas are better.*” (4/7/16) [Note themes we addressed several times, in italics]

75. Pay Equally-Qualified Women Equally (Cf.: Sanders)

Democrats are GOOD on protecting the environment and animals, helping the poor, opposing race and job discrimination, helping the elderly, decrying greed and equal pay. (5/15/14)

Equal pay for women is a no-brainer! Paid sick leave hurts business, a GOP stronghold you’d love to attack. GREAT—you live on \$15,000 (low) minimum wage if you’re for that! (1/21/15)

I’m PRO equal pay for equally-qualified women. So is the pope. <http://on.msnbc.com/1MubySR> (4/29/15)

GLAD to see the push for equal pay for equally-qualified women! It’s ONLY fair. <http://on.msnbc.com/1L9T6le> (5/21/15)

...poor and elderly, equal pay for women, no animal cruelty, starvation or genocide; worker safety, livable wage, etc. Neither side has moral monopoly. (9/29/15)

Watching the #DemDebate. I’m pro equal pay for women, IF equally qualified. I know LITTLE of this actress’ skills compared to male cohorts. <http://on.msnbc.com/1XnOgUa> (10/13/15)

...and it is NOT conservatives who advocated for Social Security (for the elderly), and anti-abortion is SEEN (wrongly) as anti-women, as with conservatives opposing equal pay by the ERA, Hannity! (3/17/16)

76. Politicians: Be More Entertaining! (i.e., the media is a business, and needs ratings)

It’s about P.R., getting attention; for business, it’s for ratings and customers; for politicians, it’s for supporters and voters. DON’T BE A sheep! Think INDEPENDENTLY! (12/13/14)

EDUCATION of ‘We the American people’ is ESSENTIAL. Our book is simple, yet detailed and entertaining. Educate yourself, or you are the problem vs. the solution! (1/6/15)

IF you haven’t noticed, we are an equal opportunity offender for entertainment, enlightenment and to teach people to THINK! NOT P.C., but not evil, by grace. (1/17/15)

On the other side, ignore the poor, and greed is good. NEITHER political party has a monopoly on morals. See our use of figures of speech? Entertainment (2/23/15)

I made it rhyme, so maybe it’s more palatable to our society! Always entertain, and don’t bore me with the facts P.C. generation. S-a-a-a-d! (2/23/15)

77. Politicians: Speak At a Third Grade Level (to be understood; not childishy raucous, like Trump)

Every significant topic (115 total) is covered in our book, with common sense answers every third grader can understand and be entertained by. READ it! (11/14/14)

ALL these #CommonSense SOLUTIONS are detailed in our book, in language a third grader can understand, and hopefully find entertaining. READ it! (12/23/14)

78. Politicians: Speak the Truth! (Rump tries, by 'speaking his mind,' but reveals his heart and lies)

A huge percent don't trust their own government, BECAUSE THEY LIE so often. Lying was the original sin we bought in the Garden of Eden, and is opposite the Bible! (9/10/14)

NO MORE lobbyist interests TRUMPING those of mainstream America (the voice of the people)! NO MORE sin-full lies from politician (for money, or votes). (12/16/14)

NO MORE apathetic or uninformed voters, who LET politicians get away with murder, because we're busy, or disillusioned with THEIR games, lies and tricks! (12/16/14)

No slandering your opponent, and no government lying. Fines, or lose your position with too many instances of such! No more NON-moral "leaders!" #Politics (12/19/14)

IF any 2016 D.C. politician lies, flip-flops, demonizes, hides truth, misleads, tap dances or side-steps, we'll be sure to tell you about it, here. #Accountability. (12/22/14)

EVEN NOW 'We the people' can the INFLUENCE 2016 election by demanding common sense policies, NO lying and minimal fighting! You are politicians' BOSSES! (12/23/14)

READ our book, and DEMAND it be implemented. I mean no lies, no lip service... DOing it, vs. party line red meat positions with little REAL action! #JustDoIt (12/23/14)

NO MORE platitudes and one-liners from D.C. politicians! ONLY results. Your career is in our hands, and we are watching your deeds and votes, NOT your lies and promises! (1/8/15)

No games, no lobbyist money over-influence, no lying, no demonizing, no self-promoting, no 100 percent party loyalty, no pretending to cooperate with the other side, no bad laws. (1/8/15)

NO MORE liars, thieves, self-serving, abusive, manipulative, ego maniac dumb politicians in Washington! We the people rule America—NOT them! (1/8/15)

WE THE PEOPLE are the power, and I am TIRED of tricks and inaction and lies. I will NOT tolerate it anymore, and am willing to put my b_t on the line! (1/14/15)

I officially call for lie detectors to be made available anytime politicians in Washington speak! LIARS by spin, omission and misleading distraction. LIES. (1/30/15)

Lying politicians are NOT leaders. I could care LESS what office they hold, or how much money they have—they are sinners, unworthy of your vote! TRUTH. (2/12/15)

If EVERY American doesn't stand up to ALL lying politicians and NOT vote for them, those Americans are 100 percent to blame for Americans' problems. Grow a brain, folks. (2/13/15)

The song HONESTY, by Billy Joel should be Pledger's theme song in 2020, vs. Liar, by Three Dog Night, which should be most politicians' theme song, today! (2/15/15)

79. Pro American Worker (Cf.: Sanders; ~Trump)

If we want our economy to grow, we need to treat our workers with dignity and respect. #NewLeadership <http://bit.ly/1S7zQ9a> (RT @MartinOMalley 8/19/15)

GREAT JOB @ScottWalker! A red line made of crayons! Big business' OUTSOURCED JOBS hurt U.S. workers MUCH MORE than illegals (if they don't take jobs Americans want), @RickSantorum. Way to get media coverage! (8/20/15)

The MAJORITY in America DON'T support small government, but are OK with a medium-size, and don't fear all government does is evil, or see workers as inferior slaves! (8/20/15)

Chump's ZERO corporate tax plan means business pays not one dime for government costs, but you the hard-working American worker DO! All this (Elton John's) Levon does is for HIM and his money! (8/21/15)

Here's the massive pay gap between CEO's and workers <http://huff.to/1oU82dV> (RT @jsyche 8/27/15)

And conservative theory calls for a "flat (or fair) tax." First, WHEN has big business actions I JUST described cared about "fairness" to employees and workers? They layoff, outsource, part-time jobs, ending health benefits, mergers, robotize, streamline, automate, work retained talent harder. FAIRNESS? Only for them. (8/29/15)

P.S.: Conservative theory ALSO is for ENDING the estate tax. That's EVEN MORE government expenses NOT paid for with less money available for Uncle Sam's operating costs! Duh. (8/29/15)

Good-paying jobs for you? Business ALWAYS wants to pay peanuts if it can get away with it, for that benefits them; it's called "what the market will bear." (8/29/15)

They work the existing work force HARDER, manipulate stock prices so over-paid executives get richer with bonuses and with wanting NO higher taxes to play these games with. (8/29/15)

They downsize, streamline, layoff, create multiple part-time jobs, merge, automate, robotize and reward the rich with BONUSES for so doing! And how do YOU benefit? (8/29/15)

And HOW do we know businesses flush with cash from Trump's ZERO taxes will create jobs for YOU? Big business has PROVEN they hoard war chests and outsource jobs! (8/29/15)

SOME regulations need eliminating, but we also sometimes need more regulations; whatever keeps business honest, ethical profitable, and protects consumers. (8/29/15)

Do you REALLY think one person (i.e., a President) can create MANY jobs? By lowering taxes and regulations? There's Congress to deal with, and helping ONLY business will aid mainly executives and the rich. (8/29/15)

TRUE conservatives would ship all jobs away if it saved them a buck, and even would move away if taxes weren't at their selfishly desirable level. WHO'S THE BOSS HERE? We the people! (9/1/15)

The U.S. MUST secure our borders, FIX over-outsourcing and over-immigration that hurts American workers' wages and job prospects, destroy ISIS and reduce our debt, etc. (3/11/16)

80. Pro Closing the Border

I take GOOD ideas from anywhere. Donnie is GOOD on closed borders, MacArthur-like general against ISIS, and arming military recruiters. I said similar things before he did. (7/20/15)

I've stated where I LOVE conservative theory! STRONG military/defense, STRONG economy, lowest taxes and regulations NEEDED, controlled borders and defeating ISIS. Beyond those big four I'm more a centrist. NOT a moderate, as there's nothing moderate about me—I'm ZEALOUS for these beliefs to be IMPLEMENTED! (8/24/15)

Funny, to me: When I advocate the Big Four conservative ideas, "RINO's" (NOT my term) are OK with them—lower debt, end ISIS, better economy and control our borders. But if I advocate altered conservative economic theory (i.e., DON'T end minimum wage, welfare, estate tax; raise minimum wage a bit, Giving Pledge, etc.) conservatives DESPISE it! (10/1/15)

Securing the border is OBVIOUSLY job one, or you're addressing cleaning the boat when you still have a hole that's flooding it! Duh 101. (10/3/15)

You've GOT TO appease the conservative base, but do so sincerely. They have legitimate gripes!: Close our borders, defeat ISIS, improve the economy our lower debt as their BIG Four! (10/7/15)

Conservatives are GREAT on closed borders, defeating ISIS, fixing the economy and lowering our debt. EVERY group has positives and negatives; ONLY support the positives! (1/20/16)

Specifically, income inequality and caring for the poor on one hand, and closed borders, defeating ISIS and making America number one again on the other hand. ALL provable. (3/2/16)

RINO compromisers and Obama's ineptness with ISIS, debt, border control and Obamacare ALL brought about Trump! (3/10/16)

The GOP would be FOOLS to HURT U.S.'s already damaged international standing from where we were greater (in earlier days)! <http://cbsn.ws/1qApQw2> (3/10/16)

81. Pro Defeating ISIS Soundly

Twitter search: #KillAllTerrorists

Je Suis al-Kasasbeh! Figure that one out on your own. You've GOT TO LEARN TO THINK, America! #Jordan #PilotHERO #Abdullah #ISISdogs #KillALLterrorists! (2/6/15)

It's 100 percent IRRATIONAL to have one ounce of concern about any U.S. helping ISIS by anything we do or say. Help them with bombing the Hell out of them! Duh 101! #TodayShow (2/20/15)

EXCELLENT! Keep up the good work against ISIS, @BarackObama @POTUS #KillAllTerrorists (7/5/15)

Je Suis al-Kasasbeh! Figure that one out on your own. You've GOT TO LEARN TO THINK, America! #Jordan #PilotHERO #Abdullah #ISISdogs #KillALLterrorists! (7/5/15)

Whatever it takes to stay safe, and destroy nearby evil! <http://fxn.ws/1qAqU3a> @Netanyahu #KillAllTerrorists! #Hamis #ISIS Your number one allies. USA #1 (7/23/15)

Trump's finest hour (among many)—NOT! <http://on.msnbc.com/2pk6uLR> GOOD news!: <http://fxn.ws/2ovPrGI> #KillAllTerrorists! (7/24/15)

Humanitarian and charity agencies (religious and secular) do what they can with displaced people, but the SOLUTION is: #KillALLterrorists, Obama. (8/1/15)

The powers that be HEARD our opposition to gay marriage. Now unite and be loud for the U.S. to defeat ISIS and #KillALLterrorists, U.S. church (PLEASE @RonnieFloyd) (8/2/15)

GREAT job @POTUS! I'm ALWAYS happy to see another terrorist dead. #KillAllTerrorists Hackers held accountable is ALSO grand! <http://fxn.ws/1oM93Vk> (8/27/15)

NO, keep the sex trade illegal! <http://on.msnbc.com/1N1mpZw> GREAT JOB Rutbah, Iraq! Praying for you #KILLallTerrorists! (8/29/15)

While you're at it, test those bombs on YOURSELVES to make sure they work! #KillALLterrorists! <http://bit.ly/1MOBlpW> (9/13/15)

EXCELLENT JOB @fhollande! <http://fxn.ws/1iV0Pbo> You're NOT leading from behind—that's being a FOLLOWER! #KillALLterrorists! #ISIS becomes I-was. (9/27/15)

Decent work, @POTUS #KillALLterrorists! <http://fxn.ws/1Liz3IB> Fiorina facts or fabrications?
<http://on.msnbc.com/2p4S2KZ> #RomneyRubio2016 (9/29/15)

One small nuke on ISIS, supported by as many nearby allies as can muster would give them pause to continue their devastation! WIMPS won't consider it. (9/30/15)

STUPID decision, E.U.! NO nation must bear the PRIMARY burden for refugees!
<http://fxn.ws/1Od3Zeg> Destroy ISIS and the problem goes away. Mini nuke(s)! (10/2/15)

Iraq's Saddam knew [that], so he used "human shields" to protect his elites, preying on human sympathy to keep his evil soul alive. #KillAllTerrorists! (10/3/15)

Obama's bosom buddy partners UN-trustworthy? Whod've thunk it. <http://fxn.ws/1jSOC7R> #Iran
#KillAllTerrorists #ProtectIsrael and peaceful Arabs. (10/28/15)

GREAT JOB, @POTUS! IF you won't #KillAllTerrorists, at least instill fear of U.S.A. by targeting high-profile ones! @BarackObama <http://bit.ly/2ovQbMa> (11/13/15)

Twitter search #KillAllTerrorists! I've been saying this all year, and Obama will NOT choose that strategy! WEAK. Weakness empowers bullies. Duh. (11/13/15)

Embarrassing: Obama tepid against terror, and Democrats CAN'T SAY "radicalized Islam terrorists." You vote for them, the U.S. get bombed from WEAKNESS! #KillAllTerrorists! (11/17/15)

At LEAST he heard you, America! Time will tell if words match action. #KillAllTerrorists!
<http://on.msnbc.com/1NgYDTU> #Obama Oh-BOMB-em!!! (11/21/15)

Terror update-<http://bit.ly/1NgYH6d> <http://bit.ly/1qEofFX> #KillAllTerrorists! Unite to fight, ALL non-terror-supporting nations! Duh 101. (11/22/15)

Go get 'em boys (and gals). <http://fxn.ws/1SGHMMf> #FBI #ISIS LONG arm of American law; we ALWAYS get our man! #Justice! #KillAllTerrorists (11/27/15)

Leading from behind is following! Doing all the work vs. shared sacrifice is bad, too. INSPIRE a global effort to #KillAllTerrorists, No-bomb-a! @POTUS (12/2/15)

'Immigration without assimilation is an invasion. —Gov. Bobby Jindal People abuse our laws to abuse our people. #KillAllTerrorists Burn in Hell, Farooq the kook (12/3/15)

SAD day for the GOP with Chump! <http://on.msnbc.com/1UQMTPV> GREAT job, @POTUS @BarackObama (Ramadi) <http://on.msnbc.com/1UQMYDf> #KillAllTerrorists!!! (12/31/15)

#KillAllTerrorists, and REJECT politicians who denounce this call as impossible!
<http://fxn.ws/1MmGeKO> Our prayers are with Turkey #Istanbul @rterdogan_ar (1/12/16)

The ONLY legitimate rules of engagement are: #KillAllTerrorists! <http://fxn.ws/1OPafCM> Innocents need to evacuate any ISIS areas, but are NOT our problem! (10/7/16)

82. Pro Minimum Wage Increase

Herman Cain hurts the poor (ending minimum wage), then flip flops to help them by paying zero (9-0-9) on slave labor wages. Is he schizophrenic? (10/25/11)

Congratulations! <http://on.msnbc.com/1iROBj8> @BernieSanders @SenSanders Doing GOOD addressing higher minimum wage and executive over-pay! #RichPrivilege (9/6/15)

VERY impressive @BenCarson debate idea of an entry-level minimum wage and a sustainable one for permanent low-ebb workers! Congratulations! (10/3/15)

End minimum wage? Does anyone in their right mind think business (always wanting the lowest expenses and highest profits) paying MORE (vs. peanuts) would ensue? (10/21/15)

Not everyone deserves a minimum wage! Some deserve to earn LESS. As in Taos, NM a few times, sometimes it's hard to get workers with a good work ethic! #EntitlementMindset (1/1/16)

Poo poo a minimum wage increase, GOP, and you HURT your own cause, as the rich and executives get richer and donate to your causes. Shooting yourselves in the foot with an A-K-47! (1/3/16)

Unless and until Welfare is NOT competitive with a minimum wage job, freebie recipients of ALL stripes will vote Democrat. Has America outsourced our future? (1/15/16)

I've been PRO helping the poor, increasing minimum wage and calling out any politicians' negatives for two election cycles (unbeknownst to many): (1/22/16)

83. Pro \$3,000 Middle Class Tax Rebate (Cf.: Clinton; ~Trump)

Referents: <http://trib.in/1Webiy7> (9/28/15)

<http://wapo.st/1NloWhb> (9/28/15)

Hillary AGREED with our position of a \$3,000 middle class tax CUT. I'm NOT against a hike on the rich, but ONLY after government is FULLY streamlined. <http://fxn.ws/1VHV28e> (5/13/14)

The FIRST political party to propose a \$3,000 tax rebate to the middle class would WIN in 2016, paid for by one percenters or the ultra-rich with less than a secretary's tax percent. (5/28/15)

The middle and lower classes MUST unite political power and ONLY support politicians who agree with this view! The middle class DESERVE \$3,000 tax refund; the poor have over-Welfare. (7/24/15)

84. Republicans FAIL Talking Romney Out of Running!

Referent: <http://nbcnews.to/2e16M9G> (10/17/16)

I have NOT been as ashamed and embarrassed in 10+ years of my prior GOP as letting #Romney leave for Jeb. I'm as sad as when a friend died last month! (1/31/15)

#MittRomney could STILL win with Powell or Rice as VP. Wait until Jeb and Chris falter, then enter! I KNOW this will never happen. BAD decision to QUIT! (2/25/15)

@RNC @GOP I HOPE you're following poll results STILL showing CHUMP leading most places. Please take #RomneyRubio2016 MUCH more urgently and seriously! (12/3/15)

Skitzo idiot was friends with Carson until he got behind. Bi-polar, two-faced! <http://fxn.ws/2ehfNeQ> #DumpTrump #RomneyRubio2016 for GOP's BEST chance! (12/3/15)

HOW MANY times MUST I say this: #RomneyRubio2016! <http://fxn.ws/2ezeY0m> Fox News Poll @GOP @RNC LISTEN vs. ignore! NO Chump or Carson for a WIN! (12/22/15)

I want to CRY with this result! <http://on.msnbc.com/2ehf6lw> @GOP @RNC @MittRomney #RomneyRubio2016 if you want any chance to beat HillBillary! #JustDoIt! (12/23/15)

Twitter search #RomneyRubio2016 and see WHO's been the most prolific and one of the EARLIEST supporters! I would LOVE a job in a @MittRomney administration! (11/23/15)

Brokered convention for #RomneyRubio2016 @MittRomney "If a Cruz-type is leading the polls, I might consider entering the race" (paraphrased) (12/14/15)

With Chump-Cruz, the GOP seals its fate at expanding the tent for minorities! DUMBEST move EVER. I'm SO disappointed! #RomneyRubio2016 (10/16/15)

I'm LITERALLY not for any GOP'er, at present. They ALL bore me quite a bit. I'm just NOT for Hillary. #RomneyRubio2016 would have been the closest race in 2016! (1/9/16)

STILL true!: I DON'T want Hillary or Chump! BAD YEAR FOR AMERICAN POLITICAL RESULTS! Entertaining, though. #RomneyRubio2016 was MUCH better, @GOP (2/21/16)

Twitter search #RomneyRubio and #RomneyRubio2016 Who's the MOST prolific advocate from WAY back? Yours truly @MittRomney, Reagan #2, and GOP HERO! (6/30/16)

I wouldn't care either way, as I was never a Cruz guy. ONLY when Rubio quit, and only to defeat Chump. I always wanted #RomneyRubio2016; GOP LOSS! (10/22/16)

85. Republicans: Prepare for Hillary [See explanation at: Why I Became a Democrat]

Referent: <http://on.msnbc.com/2aBYst7> (8/4/16)

EVERY Republican needs to unite and advocate ten GOP principles for America to ensure their election and reelection. DISTANCE YOURSELVES FROM CHUMP! You've got to WIN!

1-Smaller government; 2-lower debt; 3-closed borders; 4-grow the economy; 5-national defense; 6-better education; 7-reform Welfare; 8-better healthcare system; 9-all energy with less pollution; 10-law and order. I don't hear anyone advocating anything—just tap dancing around Trump! @GOP @RNC

Those were NOT in priority order, but randomly listed, but they are top 10. IF the GOP is a brand, you have a RIGHT to promote it, despite Chump's acts!

The GOP has been here before Chump, and will be here after he leaves. WHO is defending its honor, as Chump so badly represents it? Does anyone care anymore, @GOP?

No one reads the platform! I won't, and I'm into politics. ADVOCATE PUBLICLY and LOUDLY SOON for long-lasting GOP principles that will out-live Chump, @RNC!

Boehner, McConnell, Ryan would be a GREAT trilogy to advocate those ten principles, and unite and meet the press as a united team. Don't trash Chump.

Don't praise him either. Just say you've been elected to raise high the GOP banner and brand, and that's what you're doing, as campaigns are more than just Presidents!

PLEASE start advocating the ten GOP principles I just detailed to promote the brand, apart from just one Republican running for President! @SpeakerBoehner @SenateMajLdr @SpeakerRyan

If you tie the GOP's success and reputation on the ups or downs of one Presidential candidate, you'll start getting the reputation as LOSERS. Brand is greater than a man! The GOP is greater and bigger than Trump.

The @RNC @GOP NEED to start detailing Hillary's LACK of accomplishments, and her failures. Get off just emails, Benghazi, and not just 'she lies/is evil!'

Tout GOP divisions as diversity of viewpoints, allowing independent views the best interest of solutions for America's problems vs. group think sheep, #GOP.

I hear NOTHING of down-ballot GOP's helping each other to win. ALL focus is on a losing cause (Trump) vs. a landslide victory of all but Chump this year!

Leaders lead and set vision. You can't just REACT to Chump's many errors. DO YOUR JOB independent of him doing great or horrible; you lead a TEAM, sirs.

The GOP brand is going to be tied to Chump's MANY failings in 2020, and you know Democrats will try to make that connection. SHOW A BETTER SIDE OF OUR PARTY, sirs!

I'll help in any way I can. The answers are SO easy, and a win is quite easy (even against Hillary), but I WON'T advise Chump, as I want him to lose! He's a bad, fake GOP.

The GOP used to pride itself as the party of thinking more than feelings, and of morals and religion. That's why Trump is NOT its representative, though he won the nomination! #GOP

Please read my message from today so THIS doesn't happen! <http://nbcnews.to/2dEBZfx> @RNC @GOP I've told you MANY times Trump HURTS the GOP's reputation!

Continued to Hound the Topic:

What issues are the GOP going to strategize to agree with Hillary on, and how can they get equal credit for it is also what #GOP #RNC should be focused on. (8/9/16)

What issues are the GOP going to strategize to kill by gridlock of Hillary's announced program? THAT's what #GOP #RNC ought to be focusing on! (8/9/16)

I HOPE you're already planning a strategy to defeat any bad Hillary policies! @GOP @RNC To not do so is I and incompetent. Be ready to battle 1/21/17! (8/27/16)

Republican leaders SHOULD prepare to fight for Obamacare revision, a middle class tax cut, fight her Supreme Court pick(s), fight for climate change moderation, and ignore Trump's campaign! (9/3/16)

86. Reince Priebus Warns Republican Candidates to Get Serious

Referent: <http://on.msnbc.com/1jsN5F6> (10/16/15)

You NEED this reminder: McCain, Romney, _____. The third time losing is NOT the charm. Hillary's no 2008 Obama, and a sincerely revised Mitt could beat her! (5/2/15)

EXCELLENT, needed pressure to be their BEST! @Reince <http://on.msnbc.com/1Gjh1xe> Third time White House LOSS is NOT the charm! #RomneyRubio2016 is your BEST shot! (10/16/15)

It's I told you so time, so "I told you so!" Some do-do kicked Romney to the curb, ensuring a Hillary victory. The third time is not the charm, but a STRIKE OUT! (2/16/16)

The third time is NOT the charm, GOP, but a strike out! I warned you SO long ago NOT to abandon Romney, and you had a WEAK field this year. Loss, loss, loss! (3/8/16)

87. Romney's Speech

(See also: Anti-Trump)

Referent: [Nyti.ms/1TtVpY](http://nyti.ms/1TtVpY) (3/3/16)

Version 1

(1/29/16)

You're LUCKY George Bush kept us ALL safe after 9-11, and couldn't distinguish between who deserved that protection, or not, CHUMP! YOU are a "loser!"

Pre-teens make fun of faces (Fiorina, Paul). My 13 year olds have GROWN up enough to not do such things anymore, if they ever did, #DumpTrump!

The SAME MINDLESS spirit that propelled Obama to hysterical masses eight years ago is alive again in support of Chump, and they can't even see it! DUMB!

I could shoot a person and lose no support. That's how STUPID your followers are for you, and how ARROGANT you are. NOT virtues, says your "favorite" book, Donnie Chump.

I'm going to take care of the Christians? WE I NEED THE DEVIL'S MAN PROMISING US ANYTHING! Get saved today, Donnie; Jn. 3:16 God will protect YOU then.

I love the Bible; my favorite book (though I can't even rightly name one of the largest books of the New Testament)—LIAR! @RealDonaldTrump Pants on fire!

I'm very, very smart. You may be smart (very, very is an exaggeration). You're very, very arrogant and God sees all; he whom you've never asked forgiveness from.

I'm very, very rich. WHO GIVES A DA_N, @RealDonaldTrump. You will be destitute in Hell or completely broke if you for any reason are Heaven-bound. BROKE.

"I've had many women" does NOT mean as secretaries or partners, but sexual exploitation. DO YOU HAVE ANY MORALS, CHUMP SUPPORTERS? The answer is obvious.

He was close with Hillary (she went to his wedding). Do you REALLY believe he's a conservative at heart? THEN YOU ARE STUPID, LOW IQ, FOOLED and DECEIVED. You are a SHAME!

He claimed graduating number one from Wharton, but such claim can be proved or disproved. Bottom line, chameleon lies all the time! You supporters don't care! DUMB.

He took legal, personal advantage of our bankruptcy laws, and we consider him a biz wiz? Taxpayers bailed him out when he's richer than most! DUMB!

I would NEVER insult a disabled person? LOOK AT THE VIDEO! NO ONE *accidentally* shrivels their arms to emote. NO ONE ASKS Trump to undergo a LIE DETECTOR. WHY? Are you scared?

The right question to ask was NOT is that your real hair, but has any person outside yourself ever performed a transplant, weave, or otherwise medical procedure with your hair?

Trump likely had hair work done, but because a reporter asked the wrong question about the specific procedure, he said it's my hair and you asked no follow-up. DUMB!

Trump attacks Bill Clinton from a position of being guilty of the same promiscuity! The pot calls the kettle black and no one calls him on it. Are you scared of Trump?

Fox fight, kisses up with Ailes, then fights again. YOU BUY HIS FALSE REPENTANCE? He plays you like a FOOL, America. II Th. 2:11 you are part of, sheep.

The ONLY group Chump hasn't YET insulted is African-Americans; GIVE HIM TIME. He's got too many feet in his mouth for any room for one more, folks.

Our politicians are stupid... backlash... I got along with everyone, and can make deals with Schumer and Pelosi. BACKLASH DETERMINES ALL CHUMPS CLAIMED BELIEFS!

Megyn has blood coming out her ears, or wherever... backlash... Women love me, I protect and take care of them. DO YOU SEE WHY YOU ARE TO BLAME FOR ADORING THE IGNORANT ONE?

POW's aren't heroes... backlash... I love our military. Mexican illegals are mainly crooks... backlash... Mexicans love me and I give them jobs. This is the spin you buy, Trump supporters!

I have ZERO concern that Hillary WON'T beat Chump, but I'll do anything in my power to stop him from being the GOP nominee, as he tarnishes a decent brand!

Version 2
(3/15/16)

Leave your religion *at church* and don't bring it to the voting booth. Vote for CHUMP, Christians. NO need to pray about it; that MIGHT get in your way of so doing.

Use the 'P word,' and bomb the SH__ out of ISIS. Tell followers to beat people up. Hesitate to renounce the KKK. Favorite book is the Bible—TWO Corinthians!

NEVER asked God's forgiveness for anything, but don't question my "sincere" faith! 55 percent tariffs on China and Mexico will pay for our debt and the beautiful wall! DELUSIONAL!

Look at Fiorina's face; MUCH to work with in insulting Ron Paul's, as well. We're going to fix that/we're going to look into that, America great, "believe me." HUGE! Ha!

My hands are NOT small or anything else. GO VOTE FOR THAT today, Illinois, Florida, Ohio, North Carolina and Missouri. DUMMIES we are! #NeverTrump

EVERY Trump voter: Sit down with your kids today and explain to them why you support arrogance, insults, public cussing, body part jokes and other Trump-isms!

Trump supporters: Tell your kids today that winning at all costs is RIGHT, since your cause of supporting an arrogant rude pervert is SO right! #DumpChump

Trump supporters: LOOK in the mirror, and mouth with me THESE words, please: "I am the problem!" Read our tweets from today if you get confused about that!

If NOT ChumpCruz, how about TrumpPalin, PLEASE, @RNC, @GOP! That ticket would for SURE fail, and show conservatives the HOLLOWNESS of their beliefs! Please do so.

Bob the builder ALL OVER AGAIN! Not Obama's 'yes we can' but 'build that wall.' Trump insults the intelligence of any with any intelligence! Are there any?

PLEASE don't scare Donnie at his rallies; he was born with a silver spoon in his mouth, and suffers from affluenza! He doesn't know he's as big a jerk as he is.

Vote for Donald Trump today. Make ignorance and immorality great again! #Trump #GOP #MegaTuesday #Republicans #Politics #NeverTrump #RNC #Vote

Version 3
(3/16/16)

.@RealDonaldTrump Have you signed the Giving Pledge as REAL "great guys" do? @WarrenBuffett GOP's BEST? I can shoot someone in New York City and lose no support; Megyn's blood wherever, mimic a disabled reporter, P word, bomb the sh__ outa ISIS...

Favorite book is the Bible—TWO Corinthians, never asked God's forgiveness for anything, but don't question my "Christian" faith, I'm really smart and rich arrogant (idols).

Womanizer-in-chief (adultery), CAUSES broken D.C. payoff system and thinks we'll believe he can fix it too? Democrat positions ALL his adult life.

MOST illegals are criminals and rapists; a few, I guess, are OK; POW's are losers (though I spent not one day risking my life in the military), daddy gave me \$1 million.

AS IF he achieved the American Dream by his own bootstraps, many failed businesses, used bankruptcy laws, which means you and I bailed out a “billionaire.”

Talks about his private part’s size, and SO-CALLED Christians vote for him. Claimed pastor says he’s NOT a member or comes rarely, look at that (Fiorina’s) face, and mocks Rand Paul’s face (when his dog is partly fake), women referred to as dogs, etc.

~Slow to disavow KKK, and wishes he could punch protesters in the face. NOT A PRESIDENTIAL TEMPERAMENT, and RARELY offers details; mainly were going to be great, believe me, huge, we’ll fix/look into that, that’s a real problem, we’ll make a better deal. Mexico will pay for the wall, and 45 percent China tariffs?

The GOP is HYPOCRITICAL if it supports CHUMP, then CLAIMS they are the party of thought vs. feeling, values voters and the ‘religious’ right. HOGWASH, and everyone will see it!

88. Silent Majority (Cf.: Phrase Trump used; See: ‘Cabal Origins’ for dates)

So James Robison touts a Christian conservative African-American doctor [Ben Carson] to try to win back the Moral Majority of old (~like Huckabee of years past). Now rallying the troops? (1/9/15)

Reviewed our past tweets and had more than seven references to the “silent majority” phrase Trump used. I also pushed the middle class as the key more than two months ago; GLAD Hillary’s addressing it! (7/13/15)

Reviewed past tweets: Making America great again and silent majority were in MY articles WELL he’s BEFORE Chump—documented and dated in our archives; he’s NOT unique. (8/25/15)

2015 lessons: Enough GOP voters LIKE reality TV SO much the SILENT MAJORITY of GOP voters WON’T unify in vocal opposition if there’s no GOOD alternative. (1/3/16)

89. Tax Rich More & \$3,000 Rebate to Middle Class (Clinton; ~Trump)

Though they can afford to buy the top tax experts, no millionaire should EVER pay a lower tax percent than the middle class! #WarrenBuffett gets it! (6/21/13)

The middle and lower classes are NOT on earth as slaves to serve the rich. Philanthropic people like Gates and Buffett GET this. Many DONT, #GOP! (11/27/14)

No MORE middle class tax increases, no handouts without token repayment by civic service, no renouncing citizenship to avoid taxes, or tax havens. (1/8/15)

The middle class is the key for our economy and victory. Poor are Democrat-leaning; the rich are Republican-leaning. Duh 101. Commonsense! Those between \$30-70,000 are OBVIOUSLY middle class. See reality! (3/24/15)

Democrats just DON’T get it. The middle class is NOT undertaxed. Career politicians SPEND too MUCH, playing Santa Claus to BUY votes. CORRUPT CRIMINALS! #Hillary (8/10/15)

So WHY shouldn’t their taxes index higher, as well, conservatives, vs. tax breaks?
<http://on.msnbc.com/1qEqedu> #IncomeGap Poor stay the same or get poorer? (10/21/15)

Poor/workers/middle class. THOSE are the strugglers, so THOSE are the ones I must care about, because THOSE are the ones Jesus cared about—not those who have it made. (10/29/15)

Demographics DIS-favor conservatives. THIS election will show them that in fairly large numbers. End the estate tax? That’s the rich getting richer at society’s expense! (1/5/16)

GOP negatives: Cater to rich elitists at the expense of the 90+ percent NON-business owners, personal responsibility meaning every man for himself by CUTTING government down to a SMALL size. (1/6/16)

Poor and middle class: Any of the following are attempts by the rich to keep all their excess—end minimum wage, end the estate tax, pro-school vouchers and the flat tax. (1/11/16)

Your excess is NOT success when you use it ONLY for yourself, rich people! II Cor. 8:14. Do NOT idolize one for what they own, but HOW THEY USE IT! Be a HERO! (1/12/16)

It makes NO sense to harm the middle class, saving for retirement, when those already able to, financially, get a tax break! The rich are the ONLY ones who can afford more taxes with NO lifestyle loss, who hire professionals for loopholes, but even then, Uncle Sam is BROKE! He has NO extra money to give away! Duh 101. (10/29/17)

90. Throw All Bums Out—NOT All Are Bums! (Ex.: ‘Drain the swamp)

Four elections workers loved our ideas on ridding the bad and keeping the good of both parties, and solving problems, or throwing bums out. Thanks! (5/17/12)

Throw ALL bums out! NOT all politicians are bums, but they seem to all become such once elected, and going to D.C. Corruption is a dishonor to the U.S. of A! (5/13/14)

Throw ALL the bums out does NOT apply to all politicians, but a grand majority. Time to clean house and shovel the crud which is D.C. politics! (6/6/14)

Congress never SOLVES anything. Every political season they dust off old arguments to stir up more STUPID people within their base. WISE UP, voters! FIRE any bums! (9/13/14)

STOP all the heat without much light, for drama, ratings and to delude the ignorant about your NON-productivity you’re paid handsomely for; Don’t be a bum we kick out. (12/9/14)

Fire EVERY bum in D.C. in 20/20! NOT all are bums, but MANY are, and if you FEEL yours is NOT (ever), we likely will KEEP status quo forever. Be objective! (12/19/14)

Bad politicians are sent to Washington because of BAD decisions by the electorate. We don’t throw bums out, because too many of us are patriotic bum steers. (1/25/15)

A revolt, a peaceful riot, a moral revolution IS brewing OUTSIDE D.C., and; WILL manifest itself at the voting booth in 2020. #ThrowALLBumsOut! (1/28/15)

We need the expertise of SOME career politicians, and the ideas and energy of newbies, but if any get entrenched in BAD habits, #ThrowTheBumsOut, voters! (1/28/15)

Clean slate. ONLY people committed to common sense need remain in power in D.C. in 2020. If all are bums, then, throw them ALL out then. #CleanHouse! (1/30/15)

You, the American citizen, deserve BETTER. You have the numbers. Less than 1,000 Americans lead government. Cast out all bums in 2020! It takes your one vote! (2/13/15)

91. Toll Road Expansion & Right Turn Mini Lanes

Congestion Considerations: Requiring wrecked cars to immediately leave the streets (or be towed) can help, as with requiring shoulder-abandoned vehicles to be removed (as they provide no safe shoulder for emergencies and wreck avoidance, and can distract drivers). High-speed rail from the suburbs to downtown might be helpful—anything to lessen commutes and rush hour traffic. Long red lights seem to encourage speeding or running stop signs. Red lights should be synced, and longer for downtown-

flowing traffic at rush hour (opposite in PM drive time). Clustered, pack mentality driving makes driving more dangerous (and congested), and can cause pile-ons. Only bus, taxi and rail above or below ground level? Three-tiered downtown streets, with business views starting on level three? Wide, two-tiered streets, parking garages surround downtown area, car-free downtowns? Certified cars and drivers authorized to drive on no-access to HOV lanes at 80 mph (one lane for emergencies). Consider exclusive and marked, non-tolled express lanes with higher speed limits for faster traffic (and not barrier-separated like HOV's are—more like the German Autobahn system).

EXCELLENT work @GovAbbott e—xpand—ing Dallas North Toll Road between George Bush and Highway 121! I rarely use it, but drive timers NEED it! THANKS! (8/31/15) [occurred months after direct tweet to change it and end drive time congestion between George Bush and Hwy 121 on DNT]

NO intersection should ever omit a short lane for right turns, unless physically impossible! Why should anyone turning right have to wait on anyone going straight? Pure DUMBness, and economic thwarting! Rural roads should allow Autobahn speeds, when technology keeps emissions the same or less as today. (1/17/18)

92. **Trump: Delete Your Twitter Account (–Hillary)**

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2dTCJyu> (6/6/16)

[Summary of a since-deleted tweet attack by one of our three major critics, which questioned our viewership numbers, not fully reconstructed here only because posting deleted tweets of others is illegal—though his account was deleted]

[private idiot] @JamesMeroney what's the harm in posting it to prove you aren't a liar? I will go away forever if you have 200K+ views (6/6/16)

I asked you to tell me how. I'm NOT techie. Tell me how, I'll post it, then get the heck out of here forever, UN-transparent one! (6/6/16)

Just because my knowledge is better than yours on some issues, I mean I do techie junk. I asked for help; NO arrogance here. (6/6/16)

[I will give you a screen shot if you tell me exactly what to do. I WON'T address your WEAK arguments. Tell me, then LEAVE! (6/6/16)

I never said I practice law. Books will be available at AmericanAnswers.org when I put it online. You're so ignorant with most of your accusations. (6/6/16)

I'm voluntarily inactive, as I do sales. For \$1,300 I can be an active attorney anytime! <http://bit.ly/2dWGnKt> @StanNathan3 You are found EMPTY of facts! (6/6/16)]



249.2K in 28 days (6/6/16)

I did as you asked, now be a “good Christian” and go away forever, as you promised. You are debunked, and proved WRONG! (6/6/16)

Now shut the heck up “Nathan.” You have NO information worthwhile to anyone that you’ve proved to me. I have 14 books and five Twitter accounts. (6/6/16)

Is ANYONE surprised our critic’s Twitter account, @StanNathan3 is no longer operative? SUCH weak wimpiness. He should be ashamed, but probably isn’t. (6/6/16)

ONLY residual information is on the three main critic’s Twitter sites (presumed to be pastors, but possibly a politician): @TVLeftside and @MiamiSnowflake; @StanNathan3 is canceled! (6/6/16)

For our nagging critics who think I tweet to myself @StanNathan3 @MiamiSnowflake @Tvleftside we’ve have greater than 10,000 views in one day [now 20,000]—you’re WRONG! <http://bit.ly/2dTEtaJ> (6/6/16)

To our critics: If you don’t state your real, full name, have no picture and don’t include a city of origin, your credibility to me is QUITE low; just sayin’. (6/6/16)

I will NOW screen shot the 250,000, just as I did my Linked-In stadium full of inquisitors, but by my own records, and for those I trust. Not fake accounts! (6/6/16)

MY APOLOGIES to everyone else! That person will be blocked as soon as I’m sure he ate crow and saw proof his allegations are 100 percent BUNK! Sorry! (6/6/16)

[sent to private moron] Proved it to you. Did you see it, because you are blocked thereafter; no time to suffer fools gladly. Please verify you can read the screenshot. (6/6/16)

.@miamisnowflake Here’s your proof—DOUBTER! (6/6/16)

.@tvleftside Here’s your proof, from the “irrelevant” one who no one knows about—HA! (6/6/16)

If I can find the Linked-In email note of a stadium full of profile viewers from two years ago, I’ll screenshot it too! We do NOT lie here, foolish critics (6/7/16)

2014 was year of pastors here; 2015-16 was year of politicians were here. 2014 must have been the correct year. I hope to find it, or hear from Linked-In. (6/7/16)

Its words were something to the effect that you are reaching “near legend status,” and profile views are nearly enough to fill a stadium full. Linked-In. (6/7/16)

I didn’t even use Linked-In then, but had a profile/account. I still don’t. Those visitors came from our Twitter account’s popularity. (6/7/16)

And to the critic from yesterday: I NEVER said 250,000 people watch every tweet, watch regularly, or that anyone who “follows” watches; they could just mute us! (6/7/16)

Linked-In removes all such proof from its servers after 30 days, so ONLY if I stumble onto that email proof of ~50,000 viewers there will I post it someday. (6/7/16)

93. Trump: Go Third Party (Could have led to his GOP vow)

Still needed, though I haven’t seen the attack ad barrage yet from the GOP:

IF Chump MAY go third party when #his numbers drop, or the GOP is ‘not nice’ to the NOT NICE NERD, he’s controlling you, GOP. Who’s in charge here? The asylum’s INMATE! (8/10/15)

Chump as GOP nom would be blasphemy against the party, but him going third party would cause the GOP to lose too. Fox report: Republicans planning all-out attack on Trump in coming months. Well-deserved, and well over-due! Kick him to third party and get momentum. (8/20/15)

Banning Trump from debates forces him to a third party. (8/20/15)

The GOP has NO right to protect its brand, @RealBenCarson? Trump can go third party and let “the people” vote for him. He’s a Democrat mole, in effect! (12/12/15)

GO third party, Chump. The GOP loses either way, but retains its dignity and reputation, and you can fade into oblivion! #DumpChump (2/16/16)

94. Trump Hurts the GOP

Chump says getting to the top comes through him, and charges \$5 million to attend the GOP’s debate. TIME TO #DumpTrump. He WON’T be President, and HURTS #the GOP! Arrogant IDIOT! (12/1/15)

Any who argue we’re HURTING the GOP by NOT voting if Chump’s the nominee DOESN’T understand his being the GOP nominee HURTS the GOP; we’re just responding accordingly. (12/16/15)

I TOLD you DJT HURTS the GOP; he reinforces evil stereotypes! <http://on.msnbc.com/2dZzIz8> @GOP <http://on.msnbc.com/2efpnhY> #NeverTrump REAL GOPs love minorities. (1/2/16)

Why would you recommend the GOP NOT back their nominee? 1. He HURTS other GOP’s; 2. He hurts the GOP’s reputation for awhile; 3. He’s an evil person; 4. Get ‘em next time; 5. Be for OTHER GOP’s. (3/15/16)

One who HURTS the party and GOP’s reputation into the future, who WILL lose to Hillary, and who gives GOP opponents ammunition and evidence for bad stereotypes of the GOP... (3/18/16)

Please read my message from today so THIS I happen! <http://nbcnews.to/2dEBZfx> @RNC @GOP I told you MANY times Trump HURTS the GOP’s reputation! (4/4/16)

And it’s WAY too early to worry if the GOP will all unite behind the nominee. NOW is the time to get your voice heard vs. ignored! At the same time, Trump HURTS you! (7/25/15)

Me fears many down-ballot GOP’s are going to be hurt by Chump as the nominee. That’s SO unfair to them, but you’ve got to severely distance yourself from his train wreck! (7/27/16)

I’ll just say it point blank: Damn fools allow the Trump nomination to continue! @RNC @GOP Do you remember my MANY warnings that he HURTS the GOP? MANY! (7/27/16)

Insiders to Trump: Drop out <http://politi.co/2eaWorY> AMEN! He won’t though—selfish and prideful loon. He HURTS the GOP; I’ve said that before here MANY times. #NeverTrump (8/5/16)

Need a NEW messenger! The Devil delivering the Gospel takes away from its effectiveness, and Chump hurts the GOP! (8/6/16)

Chump says getting to the top comes through him, and charges \$5 million to attend the GOP’s debate. TIME TO #DumpTrump. He WON’T be President, and HURTS #the GOP! Arrogant IDIOT! (12/1/15)

Any who argue we’re HURTING the GOP by NOT voting if Chump’s the nominee DOESN’T understand his being the GOP nominee HURTS the GOP; we’re just responding accordingly. (12/16/15)

I TOLD you DJT HURTS the GOP; he reinforces evil stereotypes! <http://on.msnbc.com/2dZzIz8> @GOP <http://on.msnbc.com/2efpnhY> #NeverTrump REAL GOPs love minorities. (1/2/16)

Why would you recommend the GOP NOT back their nominee? 1. He HURTS other GOP’s; 2. He hurts the GOP’s reputation for awhile; 3. He’s an evil person; 4. Get ‘em next time; 5. Be for OTHER GOP’s. (3/15/16)

One who HURTS the party and GOP's reputation into the future, who WILL lose to Hillary, and who gives GOP opponents ammunition and evidence for bad stereotypes of the GOP... (3/18/16)

Please read my message from today so THIS I happen! <http://nbcnews.to/2dEBZfx> @RNC @GOP I told you MANY times Trump HURTS the GOP's reputation! (4/4/16)

I'll just say it point blank: Damn fools allow the Trump nomination to continue! @RNC @GOP Do you remember my MANY warnings that he HURTS the GOP? MANY! (7/27/16)

Insiders to Trump: Drop out <http://politi.co/2eaWorY> AMEN! He won't though—selfish and prideful loon. He HURTS the GOP; I've said that before here MANY times. #NeverTrump (8/5/16)

Need a NEW messenger! The Devil delivering the Gospel takes away from its effectiveness, and Chump hurts the GOP! (8/6/16)

Your work's cut out for you to END Chump's down pull on other GOP's, @RNC @GOP. <http://nbcnews.to/2dGEZcc> He HURTS the GOP. WORST GOP nom in 40+ years! #NeverTrump (8/7/16)

DUMB question! <http://nbcnews.to/2dtCLtJ> The KING of flip flops! I warned the GOP he HURTS the GOP! <http://nbcnews.to/2dYLrZP> I've been #NeverTrump since MOST illegals/POW's words. (8/25/16)

Trump schizophrenically courted the Hispanic vote last week, then reiterates deportation and Mexico will pay for the wall. HE HURTS YOU, @GOP #ReputationMatters (9/1/16)

SO understandable! <http://on.msnbc.com/2dZAFkz> @jameskglassman #NeverTrump He hurts the GOP's reputation, and America. WORST-prepared, least-qualified flip-flopper nominee! (9/2/16)

10. He HURTS the GOP's reputation for awhile, and even down-ballot GOP's re-election chances. If that's NOT enough for you, read last night's message! It's damning. (9/4/16)

Trump obliterates Reagan's heritage. He hurts other GOP's. He only supports SELF. He wrongly represents America to the rest of the world. And as to his being a Republican, he's never been one until recently (opportunism). And if Hillary wins, four more years of Obama policies may wake the U.S. up to its horrors—we're not awake enough yet! (9/16/16)

We don't suggest any Republicans vote for Hillary (unless its close), but none for Trump either. Just vote straight down-ballot GOP. Trump HURTS the GOP's reputation for awhile! (9/17/16)

#UnacceptableGOPbehavior that HURTS the GOP's reputation, hurts its growth potential outside the base, and is WELL BELOW any other nominees' behavior in 40+ years. (9/21/16)

Trump obliterates Reagans heritage. He hurts other GOP's. He only supports Self. He wrongly represents U.S.A. to the rest of the world... (9/16/16)

I was just asked why a Republican would help Hillary. I want Trump to lose. You don't reward all he did! He hurts the GOP's reputation, and chances at minorities in the future! (9/16/16)

BAD news: <http://nbcnews.to/2eo2gjE> When you KNOW Trump hurts you: <http://on.msnbc.com/2eA7Pc8> Great state of Texas number one! Reddest state doesn't like Chump! [Note: Article mentions warners about expanding to minorities and doubts about Trump being drowned out as leading to failure—items we did here regularly]

When you KNOW Trump hurts you: <http://on.msnbc.com/2eA7Pc8> Great state of Texas number one! Reddest state doesn't like Chump! (10/24/16)

95. Trump Is Lost

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1U8JRnM> (6/6/16)

WEAKNESS, @BenCarson! If a man says he's never asked God for forgiveness of anything, HE IS LOST, no matter where he attends church! Stand firm! (9/12/15)

A message that money-idolater Chump could learn; he who has NEVER asked God forgiveness for anything (a prerequisite for salvation!), by faith. #DumpChump (1/4/16)

Trump's FAV book is the Bible, as he says "Two Corinthians?" He's NEVER asked God for any forgiveness, church. He's Hell-bound, and you love him? FOOLISH ONES! (1/26/16)

Pope's REAL late questioning Trump's conversion, as one who has never asked forgiveness for anything questioned by one who says a personal relation with Jesus is "dangerous." (2/18/16)

Rest assured you CANNOT rest assured if you have NEVER asked God for forgiveness of anything through Christ. Hell's GUARANTEED if you don't—Jn. 3:16, Bible (3/11/16)

@JamesMeroney Applies to ALL mankind: NEVER asked God forgiveness for anything, but don't question my "sincere" faith! 45 percent tariffs on China and Mexico will pay for the beautiful wall! DELUSIONAL! (3/15/16)

[Private account] Also, I have ZERO assurance he is my "brother," though you seem to be, anyone who has NEVER asked forgiveness of God for anything is STILL lost. (4/7/16)

THAT's a headline? <http://cbsn.ws/2cJyXGy> He can TEMPORARILY change, but his true colors stink to high Heaven! #NeverTrump Hell-bound arrogant one. (4/23/16)

Trumpster pundits ONLY focus on policy. A MONKEY can parrot right policy. #CharacterMatters, but NOT if you're Hell-bound. JUST sayin' the TRUTH! (5/12/16)

#HasDonaldTrumpChanged from MISrepresenting Presbyterians as Unsaved people who live like the Devil and claim God ONLY when it wins them votes? (5/24/16)

Spiritually LOST CHUMP's "Christianity" says be nice to GOP's who cower to you, and NOT to sane ones, CONTRARY to Lk. 6:27, 32-33 READ your bedside table Bible! (5/31/16)

My son asked me didn't I tweet about this before? Yes, I said the SAME THING about Chump several times here (spiritually lost, and in need of Jesus—Jn. 3:16). (6/6/16)

@JamesMeroney Exhibit 6, son (Please don't doubt me when I make claims about my tweets, beloved brother in Christ): (6/6/16)

It's NOT from Chumps MANY obvious sins that I deduce he's lost! One sin endangers EVERYONE of Hell. Saying 'I've never asked forgiveness' guarantees it. (6/6/16)

96. Trump Lies About Mexico Trip (Busted!)

Referent: <http://cnn.it/2bZ6Unb> (8/30/16)

WHAT a man of courage. SILENT in Mexico about wall payment, then LOUD when safely at home? COWARD! <http://cbsn.ws/2eazJO6> Weak, dumb and wimpy! (8/31/16)

Vicente Fox Quesada @VicenteFoxQue: @realDonaldTrump hoy ensuciaste las bellas tierras y ofendiste a la gente de mi bello México ;México no te quiere! <http://buff.ly/2caaBUv> (8/31/16)

Bad interpretation (<http://babelfish.com>): Today messed the beautiful lands, and offended the people of my beautiful Mexico; you won't want to! (8/31/16)

“Ugly American” Gringo tried to play nice today so he could get votes in America. You WEREN’T fooled, and know his past words! @VicenteFoxQue (8/31/16)

Enrique Peña Nieto @EPN: Al inicio de la conversación con Donald Trump dejé claro que México no pagará por el muro. (8/31/16)

Hey dumb A_ Trump: I’m pretty sure this translates that Mexico’s NOT going to pay for your wall! Next tweet will translate it fully! (8/31/16)

Babelfish says: To the [home] of [her] conversation with Donald Trump [left] <made it> clear that Mexico does not pay [by] <for> the wall. (8/31/16)

Senor Trump: Tu necesito aprender poquito Espanol para comprehende que Mexicano president dice quando Tu no estan en Mejico! Tu es un idioto. (8/31/16)

Trump insists Mexico will pay for his wall; Mexico’s president tweets today that they will NOT. Trump’s too stupid to even see or interpret that tweet! (8/31/16)

Trump schizophrenically courted the Hispanic vote last week, then reiterates deportation and Mexico will pay for the wall. HE HURTS YOU, @GOP #ReputationMatters (9/1/16)

Repeating that which I personally said, Mr. Trump: Mexico will never pay for a wall. My ~translation with four years of Spanish. (9/1/16): Repito lo que le dije personalmente, Sr. Trump: México jamás pagaría por un muro. (9/1/16)

Babelfish says: I repeat what I said personally, Mr. Trump: Mexico would never pay for a wall.

Mexico: There’s NO hatred or enmity between our countries; there’s only a hateful enemy to us both, posing as a GOP nominee. @EPN @VicenteFoxQue (9/2/16)

...Plus, even then he’s so easily resorting to his TRUE self, as we saw in Mexico, when he says they didn’t discuss wall payment. (9/13/16)

Mexico’s president says they DID. So he sends a son to say that’s how you negotiate—hide the negatives until a relationship is developed. (9/13/16)

HEY DUMMY, people watch TV. All of Mexico knew Chump had MANY times said he’d make them pay before any photo op visit for a “relationship” ever happened! (9/13/16)

You CAN’T pull the wool over any Americans with any registering any IQ! So when he kisses up for the religious right’s vote, he calls the book he RARELY obeys his favorite... (9/13/16)

97. Trump: Stop Whining!

Referent: <http://cbsn.ws/2dl9NQ7> (10/18/16)

<http://bit.ly/2e3Fg9m> (10/18/16)

#RiggedSystem is how Chump self-deceives to keep his YUGE ego appeased, blaming any and everything but himself for his own LOSS! You are the problem! (10/17/16)

Poor, pitiful Don the Con. HE ALONE started ALL ill-will within the party, and now “Karma’s” a big dog to him. Boo hoo. (10/16/16)

Whiner and blamer vs. mature adult who would take responsibility for shooting off BOTH his own feet by his own stupid decisions alone! Grow up Donnie! (10/11/16, accidentally deleted)

98. Trump Targets WillYouLiveForever’s Past Two Pastors

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2eaZS0u> (5/25/16)

Aware of our evangelical influence, as well as our political influence AGAINST himself, our past two pastors (explicitly mentioned on our 'religious' website are targeted for MUCH-needed moral advising.

99. Trump 3:00 am Twitter Rants?

Referent: Most of this entire book was written at 3:100am, as our VIP viewers and many others attested. Most of it was also written live and online WELL before Trump even started his campaign. Its popularity (like out live-tweeting debate comments) could have impacted that Chump habit (though he rants at such time).

I DON'T awaken at 3am for no reason or on my own initiative. Heed these words and warnings. Prophecy's close, and you're NOT being faithful to evangelize. (3/7/14)

Going back to bed. I am USUALLY awakened near 3am when God has something to tell me, so I won't think I thought of it. Or was that Satan, staff—HA [joke to critics]! (6/15/14)

I sleep with a clear conscience on the subject—except on nights God wakes me up to reprove your stubborn sinfulness and refute unbiblical thinking (3am). (6/22/14)

3:40 am NEVER let criticism—even of your character—STOP God's message! Everyone has an opinion, but you have NEVER lived by them, so don't start now! (7/25/14)

GLAD that's over for me, but WILL keep watch for collusive surrogate attackers in cahoots. Back to my REAL work now that God woke me at 3am again for this. (8/24/14)

I'm sure in the next six days or so God will wake me up at 3am with a vision for my next step. Until then, I'm un-used to not knowing my next step! Exercise and diet and sell. (2/18/15)

I DO NOT wake up at 3am for no purpose, though likely in vain! WAKE UP, AMERICA. Your country is slipping away from you, and NOT over just Gay Marriage! (2/23/15)

It's SO hard to write with a family. I've got to work and give kids their deserved attention! Impossible pressures to do all, so God wakes me up at two to three am sometimes. Zzz. (3/22/15)

AWESOME lessons from a HERO yesterday on parenting. Love and logic (book). Full-time job upon full-time job! That's why I'm up at 3am again. Good night. (3/26/15)

I guess waking up at 3am is one way one can do all they're expected to without compromise(?). I ate NO food yesterday and still lost little. Argh! #40in20 (3/26/15)

My little animals MUST be tired of my waking at 3am nearly every night this week, but they can sleep in—what else do they have to do tomorrow? Eat and poop? (9/24/15)

Working at 3am to FINISH favoriting best tweets 2011-2015 for @Pledgers2020 and @ImMadTooEdwin and @PledgerARCHIVES Please read, enjoy, and especially LEARN! (10/31/15)

You MIGHT notice I didn't do an all-nighter, but God woke me up at 3am again, as He is want to do, and you might want to consider that message's Source!? Zzz. (12/4/15)

Do YOU get awakened at 3am to tweet messages? I guess because I wouldn't forsake my God and run prematurely I'm a false prophet now. ANATHEMA, sir! (1/24/16)

Awakened AGAIN at 3am—NO alarm clock used! If you're a leader of Christians and can be mainly happy that five percent EVER win one soul to Jesus, something's WRONG! (3/13/16)

What's all this mean at 3am? I OFTEN was awakened in past two years at that 'magical' hour to show all people that I didn't choose to write anything—I was asleep! (4/27/16)

IF you see any "wisdom" here at 3am, do you get awakened to write such stuff? There's a REASON for it, and it's NOT insomnia. Psalm 16:7 Good night, all! (4/30/16)

How arrogant? NO—all glory to God. I'm just telling you at 3am because they never have, and I will NOT be silenced by anyone, or kept in a closet forever! (7/3/16)

Awakened at 3am with this message (regular viewers know what that means), but couldn't post until now due to an ATT area outage. "Re-Think Impossible?:" (7/21/16)

Up at 3 am writing my YouTube video script of EXACTLY what happened in my life the past 2.5+ years, that FEW know of, but which affected the 2016 presidential election. (5/14/17)

Has God ever awakened you to write a book at a time you could never take credit for, because you were dead asleep in la-la land? Maybe you ought to read it! (5/22/17): Twitter followers beware: God awakened me with another "vision" coming your way NOW... Christianity and Poverty, politically addressed. God bless! (5/1/14)

...toward the start of my many 3 am wake up calls to write messages, WELL before Chump started imitating such, via my pastor (his evangelical advisor). (5/22/17): Awakened again EARLY! Go evangelize! Quickly, urgently, thoroughly. I'd take this seriously, as I was having a GOOD sleep! Word to the wise. (11/6/13)

100. 2016 Conservative GOP Outcry Expressed

I'm for John Boehner IF he gets strong, or for a better leader if one arises. Mutiny by conservatives MAY educate him to quit being a pansy with Obama, though he keeps power. (1/6/15)

The GOP is the party of free speech and religious values? WHAT a joke! Crushing the opposition in the GOP is Darwinian! #UnseatBoehnerNOW <http://t.co/KzS0wS8v2g> (1/7/15)

Boehner pulled a boner. I urge ALL Tea Partiers (of which I'm NOT) and religious right NOT to vote in 2016. Hillary will win, but the GOP WON'T ignore you in 2020! (1/8/15)

GOP: WHERE ARE YOU? You're having Boehner FIGHT and engage in REVENGE on conservatives; you're fighting the WRONG ENEMY, Curly, Moe and Larry! Do you want to lose AGAIN? (1/9/15)

Be it Obamacare, illegals, gay marriage, the confederate flag, Welfare, debt, ISIS, the GOP MUST listen to conservative anger or LOSE (they'll lose anyway)!!! (1/15/16)

UNFORTUNATELY, Boehner's (and even McConnell's) exit WON'T quell radical conservatives' desire to control the GOP via Trump! You NEED Romney to start the process SOON! (10/25/15)

I ¾ths agree. Boehner gave in too much, but Planned Parenthood needs to obey the law, that's ALL! Trump has emboldened extremists! <http://on.msnbc.com/1WCblTI> Be in charge, GOP! (10/26/15)

101. U.S.A. Number One (Cf.: ~Trump's LATER #MAGA, TRYING to sound like the great Reagan, who would never have greedily considered trademarking the phrase)

The American Dream is individually as alive as ever but collectively it's suffered some set-back in recent years. Return to the good of the past. (9/24/13)

ALL that matters to #WeThePeople is ALL sides vote for common sense, common ground policies in the best interests of America! USA #1 #GOP #Dems #Politics (12/9/14)

NO bums in Washington, problems getting SOLVED, only GOOD political candidates, USA #1 again, economically, militarily and morally; can you see it? (12/19/14)

Never give up; never forget; sTAY vigilant; trust but verify; if you see something, SAY something; CLOSE OUR BORDERS! Terrorism will NOT win! #USA #1 (1/7/15)

We will NOT vote you in a second time if you repeatedly engage these sorts of things! We HAVE the power. We are the power. We the people. #USA #1! (1/8/15)

#MyCountryIn3Words Freedom, leadership, AWESOME! USA #1! U.S.A. HEROES 'just doing their jobs' vs. terrorists! #Military Sec #AmericanSniper <http://t.co/84yGuo3XF> USA #1 at protecting the world's innocents. (1/9/15)

America USED to be great. Now, not as much. Where's our willpower? Where are our dreams? Where are our leaders? Where are any who still care? TRAITORS! (2/9/15)

<http://fxn.ws/IqAqU3a> @Netanyahu #KillAllTerrorists! #Hamis #ISIS Your #1 allies USA #1 (7/23/15)

I DON'T hope you've enjoyed this LITTLE chat; I HOPE you will HEED this LITTLE chat, as America is worth saving. Don't believe so? LEAVE!!! USA #1! (7/24/15)

We pay these people four times the average Joe's salary for PRODUCTIVITY! Being a parrot/puppet for special interests is NOT representing the American people! USA #1 again! (7/27/15)

A P.R. person, backers and campaign manager. We the people WILL take back D.C. from partisans and self-serving people destroying OUR nation! USA #1! (7/27/15)

ISIS can FAIRLY easily be defeated. Left unchecked, this is NOT true. We're throwing TOKEN ammo on them with our Appeaser-N-Chief ~sympathizer. USA #1! (8/2/15)

DO NOT ACCEPT POLITICIAN PROMISES, VOTERS! Deeds alone show whether they have a track-record of DO-ing what they say (i.e., honesty). DON'T be deceived! USA #1! (8/5/15)

America was primarily built by immigrants [i.e., settlers], but once it was built, everyone else wants in on it who DIDN'T do the work. NOT 'gonna happen in my U.S.A.. USA #1 (9/24/15)

On vacation travels I often ask my kids to ask ten questions about what they see. We cannot continue to exist as a nation with any dumb citizens! USA #1! LEARN! (1/30/16)

PLEASE READ our liked tweets and all tweets @ImMadTooEdwin @PledgerARCHIVE and @Pledgers2020 IF you find BETTER ideas elsewhere, VOTE FOR THEM! USA #1! (1/6/16)

Trump blasts out brash, rude and arrogant. MOST peers go wimpily silent for MONTHS. THAT's leadership? That's LOSER-ship! #Weakness USA #1! I have NO idea why SO many Americans are turned off by politics or why politicians rank with used car salesmen. NO idea at all [sarcasm]. @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin (2/26/16)

We are proud our ideas were seen and several IMPLEMENTED in 2016 campaigns on BOTH sides of the aisle. That's comforting for America's future! USA #1! (3/10/16)

102. Wall Street Abuses (Cf.: Sanders)

NBC: Wall Street RIGGED and GM ignition switch problem undisclosed. The world NEEDS powerful governments to counter sin and crime trends (and revival!). (4/1/14)

Lobbyists and Wall Street rule D.C. This should not be this way—James 3:10b-c FIX the system in 2020, voters of the UNITED States of America. (1/6/15)

No bad economy, no terrorist gains, no racial tension, no unread bills passed, no favoring Wall Street over Main Street, no LEGAL bribes for you. (1/8/15)

I just signed two petitions to disallow Wall Street tax privilege and NFL tax exempt status. FAIR SHARE, especially when you HAVE money! <http://t.co/xOTHS19die> (1/15/15)

Wall Street gets huge bonuses though they funded the sub-prime mortgage crisis, derivatives, and helped tank our economy in 2008, but Scrooge Main Street? @DNC @GOP (1/20/15)

Let's get our little violins out for the rich, because #OccupyWallStreet FINALLY got the message out that the U.S. makes life great for the one percent rich and the rest put their foot down [sarcasm]. (1/20/15)

The biggest future political divide in the U.S. will not be GOP vs. Dems, but the big corporate Wall Street complex vs. the middle class and poor. @RBReich (paraphrased) (2/1/15)

Big business/Wall Street and corrupt politicians CAUSED the sub-prime economic crisis of 2008, as you NEVER lend to any who can't repay. Occupy Wall Street MUST arise! (4/28/15)

But the days where big business/Wall Street gets rich at Main Street's expense (i.e., American jobs) are OVER! The majority has put their foot down on outsourcing! It's now (mainly) UN-patriotic. (4/28/15)

IF the GOP could convince Wall Street and big business to hire more, layoff less, and cut executive salaries a little (i.e., be more compassionate), they'd be a SUCCESS! (4/29/15)

The top one percent earns 99 percent of U.S. profits, and the CEO-to-worker ratio~ is 300+ times larger. WHEN WILL NON-ELITES PUT THEIR POLITICAL FEET DOWN? Do it NOW! And I'm no Democrat. (5/5/15)

When an economic recovery mainly helps Wall Street and NOT (also) Main Street, our nation's economy is on the WRONG street—a one-way dead end street. (5/5/15)

Or CEO's WAY over-paid, and those with WELL enough making the most (one percent earning 99 percent of U.S. profits) as the American Dream—something we celebrate? (5/6/15)

Whether cancer charity fraud or Wall Street bank currency manipulators, the American people must rise up against ALL evil/greedy (vs. good) rich! (5/20/15)

What if Board of Directors HAD to have equal representation of NON-executive level members? What if the one percenters' taxes were RAISED? (5/23/15)

Occupy Wall Street NEEDS to resurrect to call for executive salary DECREASES, signing the Giving Pledge and/or taxing the one percenters MORE, when government is streamlined. (7/10/15)

We earned it legally is the claim (not always true). WHO CARES? We're humans, all part of that family, and your wealth comes at others' survival expense. (7/24/15)

Occupy Wall Street MAY have been mainly youth ginned up by liberal activists, but Bernie and Trump's numbers are REAL, Wall Street. Be more HUMANE in your business! (3/29/16)

The day of hit your numbers at all costs, and DON'T even ask me how or tell me about your struggles in so doing are OVER, Wall Street. Life's NOT all about you! (3/29/16)

103. Where Trump is Like Hitler

Referent: <http://wapo.st/2eWB5Ny> (7/25/16)

Conservatives who are on the Trump train wreck bandwagon are CERTIFIABLE! They'd vote for Hitler if he parroted their beliefs, even insincerely! **(8/15/15)**

Be it executive amnesty, siding with business for cheap labor and outsourcing, our debt's rise, or Obamacare, conservatives would now vote for Hitler if he promised CHANGING THAT! **(3/10/16)**

He is the WORST GOP NOMINEE EVER! WHAT's the difference between voting for Hitler if he lied and said what you wanted to hear? Please tell me! ~NOTHING! #MoralsMatter **(5/4/16)**

A puppet, robot, monkey or Hitler could parrot the right policies of experts. That would even be better than having Trump, except for Hitler. #MoralsMatter **(8/16/16)**

Hitler HID his evils before he took power. Trump is not smart enough to do that, and exposed much of that evil. Voting for him ONLY for policies is analogous! **(9/6/16)**

Adolph Hitler I as open and honest about his evil when ascending power, as Chump was. Any change of tone is fraud, fake and lying/pandering for votes. **(9/7/16)**

By that argument you'd vote for Hitler if he were for godly policies, especially since he HID his evil before taking power. NEITHER nominee is God's ideal candidate! **(9/9/16)**

Hitler could mouth good policy. Mother Teresa could mouth bad policy, though I DON'T think she would, because of her CHARACTER. It ALL starts in the HEART! **(9/11/16)**

We ALL saw Trump's TRUE SELF for 14 months. I don't know how any Christian can DENY what he saw and ignore it; my conscience works, so I won't be doing so for power idolatry. **(9/11/16)**

Any Christian who says "yes but" about Trump's 14-month behavior, then focuses on policy alone WOULD HAVE VOTED FOR HITLER under that same logic! **(9/11/16)**

...especially because Hitler's evils were wisely HIDDEN. Trump freely chose to put them out on open display as his nominee qualifications more so than 16 other GOPs! **(9/11/16)**

I also likened Trump to Hitler. He hasn't killed anyone, but even Hitler was wiser to hide his evils. Trump lies he's SO smart, then loses GOP votes! **(9/11/16)**

The LENGTHS claiming Christians will go to to defend the most evil politician since Hitler AMAZES me! God says keep your morals at the church house? **(9/16/16)**

It's the Hitler S.S. motto—party men! I won't think for myself. I've got to do what the party bosses say, in this case from power lust sin. Anathema, "sirs!" **(9/16/16)**

You can't compare Trump to Hitler exactly, because Hitler was smarter to not publicize his idiocy, insanity and evil, like the "smartest brain" did! **(9/19/16)**

Trump is EXACTLY how Hitler rose, but even he was wise enough to hide his evil. The GOP sees it on open display and say, 'he's our man!' IDIOCY—period. **(9/24/16)**

Standards for presidential candidates are NOT Mother Teresa or Hitler, but in-between, and likely past candidates. Trump is FAR below any modern former nominees in respect levels! **(10/7/16)**

This is EMBARRASSING, and brings SHAME to Jesus! <http://abcn.ws/2fwk3Gs> It's a sin-to-win strategy OPPOSITE of God. If only policies matter, they would have voted for Hitler. **(10/8/16)**

I'm sure Hitler had some redeeming qualities to his mom. Trump is NOT as bad, but the analogies and comparisons stick in many ways. 'My way or the highway' ego! **(10/25/16)**

EVEN Hitler was SMART enough in an EVIL way to HIDE his evils before gaining power. Trump exhibits them center stage, and Christians go for it? BAD faith checks its brains at the door stereotype! (10/27/16)

104. Why I Became A Reagan Democrat (& ~early on thought Trump the GOP nominee)

Referent: <http://on.msnbc.com/2fu8jB8> (11/12/16)

Disclaimer: If, at any time, the ideas in our three political books are severely rejected by any political party, in favor of status quo extremism, right or left, my party affiliation will change to wherever these ideas can be implemented.

From 2014 to 2016 I made approximately 80 public predictions on Twitter. To my recollection, I got only three wrong—one was delayed, one I changed soon after, but one was a DOOZIE! I am no prophet, but my accuracy rate was quite good, as many attested. As I have been a life-long Republican, even despising Trump, I could not vote for Hillary in 2016. However, in order to implement the Pledgers concept, it took my being 100 percent wrong on predicting Hillary's win for me to be willing to change parties—at least until he is ousted. The GOP changed significantly in 2016 (actually, before then), but the election results proved it to me in in unmistakable ways, both that the Reagan coalition was functionally dead, and that many evangelical Christians truly would vote for anyone if they mouthed their pet peeve issues. The morning I awakened from Nov. 8's election coverage, I admitted my prediction was totally wrong, prayed about why I felt the Lord leading me to say it so consistently (when it was not true), and the answer became clear—I needed to change political parties so long as the hostile takeover was in effect (and indefinite, if it was lasting). I've truly never worried which party I was affiliated with once I came into the ideas of this book—just a solid commitment to make them happen. So, following, is my humbling record of my worst (and last) prediction, that prompted me to leave my Good Old Party, for the near future. I have nothing but love for most Republicans. I will never have anything but disdain for Mr. Chump, because of the harm he has caused America's reputation, and that of my former party.

Partial Disclaimers to Prediction

Despite my WRONG prediction on Hillary, the Lord reminded me that we did send the following two warnings! (11/10/16)

Monday, I would LOUDLY tout potential attempted surprise result from silent Trumpsters who were RIGHTLY ashamed to speak, @HillaryClinton PHONE BANKS vs. being complacent! (11/6/16)

PRETTY sure my prediction days are ending, though the accuracy rates were HUGE. They make you walk by faith severely, but can be stressful too. Peace preferred. (11/8/16)

Hillary, or not. Put U.S.A. first! Save the GOP's reputation future growth.

Exhibit 2: (11/8/16)

We DID do well on this result (just not with Chump at the helm):

Predictive Tweets

Unless some charismatic figure with some personality and ideas/solutions can TRULY feel and express this anger more intelligently, you WON'T beat Chump. (9/13/15)

P.S.: #RomneyRubio would need some EXCELLENT advising on policies to adopt. You ignore conservatives, you're GUARANTEED to lose. I'm still predicting Hillary. (10/8/15)

Hillary WILL be President in 2016. The ONLY shot to break her momentum is #RomneyRubio2016. NONE others stand a chance, SADLY. #GOP #RNC BAD GOP strategists! (10/30/15)

Chump says getting to the top comes through him, and charges \$5 million to attend the GOP's debate. TIME TO #DumpTrump. He WON'T be President, and HURTS #the GOP! Arrogant IDIOT! (12/1/15)

THREE years later! Is that ALL (or the BEST) the GOP has against Hillary? That's NOT a winning strategy. I'm STILL predicting her victory! #RomneyRubio2016! (12/3/15)

I've already said the GOP loses this year; you might as well retain your reputation and dignity by NOT letting Trump be your nominee by third party Rubio-Romney, or Cruz. (3/1/16)

Me fears the Bernie wave has washed ashore (Hillary IS Prez!), and the Chump wave is here to stay (Trump IS the GOP nominee). #MarkMyWords! (3/1/16)

I stick with this prediction all the way to election day. Hillary IS President, Chump IS the GOP nominee, and (rightly) loses, (though I'm NOT for Hillary). The season's OVER. (3/10/16)

One who HURTS the party and GOP's reputation into the future, who WILL lose to Hillary, and who gives GOP opponents ammunition and evidence for bad stereotypes of the GOP... (3/18/16)

A strong GOP Congress is NEEDED against Hillary, and even if Chump's IMAGINED presidency ever occurred. The GOP's focus MUST be on THAT—NOT Chump! @RNC @GOP (5/4/16)

I will say again, THERE WILL BE NO SECOND TERM TO ANY IMAGINED FIRST TERM DONALD TRUMP PRESIDENCY! Read it again; vote MANY Republicans to Congress! (5/4/16)

Poll international heads of state about their interest in relating to an IMAGINED President CHUMP. Gentleman's bet it will be mainly QUITE NEGATIVE! #NeverTrump (5/6/16)

NOW Chump tells any GOP's who ran against him have NO place in his IMAGINED administration if they spoke bad of him. That's ALL HE DID AGAINST THEM FOR ONE YEAR! HYPOCRITE! (5/7/16)

Politically SMART people! The list needs to grow vs. being suck-ups for an IMAGINED administration. <http://abcn.ws/2faLW2P> #NeverTrump #NeverHillary (5/11/16)

Trumpsters CAN'T see that in an Potential Trump presidency, Democrats would thwart him at every turn, and some GOP's, who took rightful offense at his words and deeds. (5/11/16)

Even if they give lip service, without TRUE reconciliation, they'll always in their heart be willing to subvert an Potential Trump presidency! (5/12/16)

The BEST arguments of Trumpsters: He MAY be a GREAT president, in an IMAGINARY presidency; TRUE, but ONLY via handlers and thousands of fake changes! (5/13/16)

Humbling, which is always a good thing—but it wasn't arrogance. I heard it distinctly so many times, with no let-up or wavering! I'm not understanding. (11/8/16)

I already said earlier, that my prediction days are over, but to miss such a big one, I'll be HAPPY to never predict anything again! I apologize, and don't get it. (11/8/16)

I'm NOT blaming Him [God]. I still don't doubt what I heard, but I think I'll quit having anything to do with any risk-taking without hard evidence and facts. (11/8/16)

Egg is on my face. The ideas I gained from the same Source are as valid as when I first received them, but maybe God's people's prayers prevailed for an evil deliverer. (11/8/16)

Perhaps I was to call it for Hillary all these months so I would be forced to switch parties? I wouldn't ever do such on my own. I don't know why I was so led! (11/9/16)

If Chump wins, I'm changing party affiliations until he's GONE! I don't know if there's a form you must fill out, but I'll learn about that tomorrow. (11/9/16)

Meaning I'll switch parties until the hostile takeover ends. I'm ASHAMED of every Christian and pastor who voted for Chump! You besmirched The Name of Jesus, Christians! (11/9/16)

I consider myself an independent looking for a party, now. It has to be Republican or Democrat, but it won't be the GOP, so long as Chump's in power! #NeverTrump EVER (11/9/16)

If Chump wins, I owe you the BIGgest apology for not voting for you, @HillaryClinton and for getting that prediction wrong. I sincerely apologize. Bad me. (11/9/16)

Our desire is always to be as accurate as humanly possible! There was NO way in heck I would ever have changed political parties unless Trump was president. I'm changing 2day! (11/9/16)

Today I will officially change party affiliation to Democrat. I do NOT accept any of their evil policies (as with the GOP), but I would NEVER be in a party with Chump as the "leader." (11/9/16)

I never want anything to do with him. I will NOT watch TV when he's on, I'll disobey any command of his. I am civil disobedience 101! He is NOT my president. (11/9/16)

#ReaganDemocrat. That's what I now am. Trump will feign Reagan policies, like he feigned being smart, and having the best words. You bought it—foolish! (11/9/16)

.@POTUS Please tell us how to be more a part of your party. I'm a life-long GOP, and know LITTLE about the party I'm officially joining today. You've got to help America! (11/9/16)

Ronald Reagan is rolling over in his grave, and Richard Nixon is asking why he ever resigned! The standard is bottom of the barrel now! FOOLS, U.S.A.. (11/9/16)

And in case you missed it, the ONLY way I would EVER leave the GOP were if Chump were president. My WRONG prediction broke through my stubbornness to do just that today! (11/9/16)

I'm NOT thankful for the trial of three of 80 wrong predictions, but if that's what it took for me to be willing to change parties, nothing else would have worked. (11/9/16)

NOTHING changes. Only the party. I always thought it would be the other way around, but that's not how God wanted it. I accept that. I happily glory in my weakness of this ERROR of prediction. YUGE boo boo. Thanks, Lord, for making me see the light about the moral departure of Your prior GOP! I didn't see it as clearly! (11/9/16)

#IWillNotUnite #IWillNotCoalesce behind Chump. I will never forget. I do NOT accept Chump's legitimacy to hold office. I'll help the Democrats any way I can. (11/9/16)

I did NOT leave the GOP. The GOP left me. I am still GOP in my heart, but NEVER a Trump GOP'er. I am officially a Democrat now! Turn Texas Blue! (11/9/16)

RINO at heart, but RINO's became extinct. A Reagan Democrat now. You've got to be one party or the other, and I'll NEVER be in Chump's GOP. I oppose him 110 percent, forever! (11/9/16)

#ChristianDemocrat Has your party any place/room for us? #ChristianEvangelicals I will NOT shove God on you, but my website NEVER changes! Please see it. (11/9/16)

To my ex-GOP friends: Not one political policy I believed in the past has changed! I simply left the GOP until Chump leaves office four years from now! (11/9/16)

I don't see any way Chump as president could ever be accepted by the masses! He does NOT represent America, and he can't undo all the damage he did. Impossible! A true moron. (11/11/16)

HERO [Mitt Romney]! Reagan number two. You KNOW I said you were the man for 2016, and @Reince BLEW it—he should be fired; now he's hired. That's why I left, until Chump is White House-removed (11/11/16)

As perhaps the original #NeverTrump, and life-long Republican, I would NEVER leave, were it not for Hillary's loss, and my belief that I had no place in a Trump-led group. (11/13/16)

...My error in predicting Hillary's win was error, but for the purpose of forcing myself to change political parties. (11/13/16)

DON'T get over-confident/let down your guard/rest on your laurels! Pride goes before destruction. Slow and steady wins the race, @HillaryClinton Pv. 16:18; Ecc. 9:11. (10/24/16)

Unlike Romney's last three months in 2012, effort was NOT lacking. Strategy missed presenting herself apart from only attacks on DT's lack of character. (12/9/16)

You CAN'T say she didn't fight to the end, but her agenda got lost in attack ads on Chumps legitimately HORRIBLE character and ignorance, we also warned about (12/9/16): DON'T let polls lull you into a false sense of security, @HillaryClinton Junk yard dogs fight to the end, as if the Under Dog; it's never over until the orange man sings' (10/25/16)

We also WARNED Hillary's camp to counter evangelical efforts to elect the LEAST moral or intelligent of all 17 GOP candidates! Saw it first-hand (12/9/16): .@HillaryClinton I ASSURE you many WASP pastors are securing DT votes through sermons this week. You better do so with minorities, and catch all law violations! (11/3/16)

Update: I Won't Be Returning
(Any Time Soon, If Ever)
(3/2/17)

We have proven we are able to work with both sides of the political aisle, even extremists, as such is required for @Pledgers2020

What we WON'T do is ever support Chump. And with SO many GOP's having been for him, there is NO WAY returning to the GOP would ever make sense with him in charge, if ever.

Our beliefs fit both sides, because that's how things move forward. There are also extreme elements of both sides who would dislike our approach, for the 'my way or the highway' tradition of full-time fighting is in their blood, even though it leads to gridlock and ping pong politics.

Again, with SO many people being willing to abandon morals, logic, traditional GOP values and the dignity of past leaders, it would be futile and senseless to return to such an environment!

I did NOT leave the GOP—she left me. If you can support THIS, I can't support you:
<http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa> #ReaganDemocrat

The TRUTH is I'm more independent than anything, but that is NOT a winning option. I love and dislike things in both parties, and Trump MUST be defeated!

'Us vs. them' is NOT a winning formula for America, medium- or long-term. When you start valuing principles over parties, you start winning for America!

Let me describe the beliefs that would NOT let me return to the GOP if long-held into the future: White male rule, minorities be da_ ned, money is god, racism is OK if it wins you the White House, it's OK to abandon Christian morals to win power, less-qualified Americans deserve government keeping their jobs away from more-qualified immigrants, all Muslims should be suspect in our minds absent any evidence of terrorist ties, Putin's U.S.A.'s friend, RINO's are evil compromisers, the Feds are evil, taxes are evil, the rich and big business can do no wrong, I won't help a poor person out one iota, and that's called "freedom," and is legal, and I'm personally proud of it, though I'll never state so explicitly in public. THESE beliefs of Trumpsters will keep this ex-GOP from returning!

In the days of Reagan, MOST of those beliefs would have been ANATHEMA. Evil has crept in in the past 30 years, as religion and morals are disdained by the majority.

The church got in bed with that spirit, this election, for power idolatry, even if for a moral cause, like voicing opposition to most—if not all—abortions.

Even if Trump died, there are enough alt-right GOP voters that I could not return; revival of old GOP ways would have to occur.

I don't share those values I just described—never have, never will. That doesn't mean I agree with everything Dems believe in. I only keep the good of both, but you have to be in one and not the other, at least under the current system. Reasonable, moral GOP's are now the minority. This could be just temporary anger over the Obama/RINO years. Time will tell.

I KNOW Chump is very defeatable, so maybe such humiliation will wake up the elders of the party to return to traditional GOP beliefs?

But the dumb hick stereotype has only been reinforced: Angry, white, uneducated people who are racist, and can't keep up in a global world.

The solution is NOT running to daddy Chump, but bettering yourself skill-wise and academically. If you won't, expect a career at Blockbuster or fixing typewriters and beepers and sewing machines!

The economy has passed you by. You have NO alternative but to re-train and re-educate. If your IQ is too low, you better start a business, work double shifts, or invent something successful.

The toothpaste of globalism will NOT go back in the tube, but your financial opportunities WILL go down the tubes if you don't adjust to the new reality! You can blame both parties, and greedy executives, but that doesn't pay bills!

You can bemoan that so many immigrants are now here, but they are NOT going away. You must look in the mirror and change something about yourself today!

Deal with the real, and realize the good 'ol boy system is giving way to the new global reality that you either keep up or get trampled in the job market!

The VERY ironic thing is that this is that your political philosophy at work: Hyper individualism and dog-eat-dog conservatism eating your lunch and lunch money!

Hate, jealousy, envy, anger and violence are NOT moral responses to this new normal, which began in the late 1980's. Anyone at any age can re-train.

I did at age 33, and started to in my 50's (i.e., architecture). I empathize with any with lower IQ's. Find a trade skill that still pays well in U.S.A.! Learn to budget better.

Downsize your expectations. NO U.S. law says your kids' lifestyles must be greater than yours was. You may even be able to improve your IQ by stretching that muscle more.

Work harder, work faster, be more creative. Self-preservation demands it of you; or go survivalist, or move to China. Economics argues against U.S. businesses medium- to long-term bringing jobs here they can pay less for elsewhere. They may, for awhile, to support Chump, politically.

You have to invest in you. WHO else cares for you more than yourself? It's smart to voice your concerns at the polling booths, but you are in a competition—are you winning?

If you are not, you have to adjust your strategy! The best jobs are earned by the brightest and best hustlers. If you aren't as bright, find another way. Live outside the box.

Work longer hours, smarter, two jobs—whatever it takes, for America needs the best minds here, vs. living in competing nations! Make a decision!

Unions may try to help you, but it's an employer's market now, with over-outsourcing and over-immigration. You can't wait for them to resurrect!

Find a skill you are uniquely gifted at, and pursue it with all your might! Take an evaluation test to determine what that skill might be. Live frugal and work harder!

I see Americans every day driving slowly, walking slowly, casually going about life. Immigrants I know are NOT taking this competition lightly!

They will win this battle, the way things are going, and they should, as that's the American way. They're just using our laws and values to win, and you are often resting on our history laurels and past achievements to ride the coat tails of our business founders, vs. competing at a pace and intensity of your foreign competitor. That LOSES!

NOTHING will change globalism. You adjust or get rolled over. Decide today to be a better employee for your family and self. Government won't rescue you.

Ideas Trump Followed On

Based on the above list of topics, reference numbers appear in paragraphs, for topics we were way ahead of him on.

1. **Return America to Number One Status** (100)
2. **Defeat ISIS** (19, 53, 80)
3. **\$3,000 Middle Class Tax Cuts** (63, 82, 88)
4. **Control Our Borders** (79)
5. **Blue Collar Workers Hurt by Over-Outsourcing & Over-Immigration** (4, 78)
6. **Pro Common Sense** (18)
7. **Anti-Status Quo/Throw the Bums Out** (AKA Drain the Swamp; 2, 7, 89)
8. **Politicians: Speak the Truth!** (Warped into Trump speaking his mind; 77)
9. **Political Correctness Errors** (6)
10. **Politicians: Be More Entertaining!** (75)

11. **Politicians: Speak At a Third Grade Level** (76)

12. **WASP Christians Rise for Morality in Politics** (in politics, etc.; 87)

Indications of Influence

Introduction

With over ninety thousand tweets in over seven years, there are MANY more posts we could include as evidence (as well as what you will find throughout this book), but we try to keep boredom to a minimum. How these ideas got seen by most VIP's and referenced politicians is fully explained in our free book, Christians For Trump. The dates of our tweets are often more important to show influence, than the quantity we chose to put here. Also, I can retweet many more posts on these and other subjects, as need be.

Issues Impacted: The forgotten 'little guy,' America first, destroy ISIS, better trade deals, control the borders, lower business taxes (to ~25 percent), middle class tax cut, etc.

He's [i.e., Trump] a copycat on several issues, but NOT in his morals, or ignorance. Read those books or all our past tweets, time-stamped! The proof is out there. (5/19/16)

Related Tweets

I will debate EVERY 2016 candidate HERE, and am open to any TV or radio show for opinions or interviews to refute any of their failed ideas, humbly. (4/28/15)

I was a Twitter warrior WELL BEFORE Chump! I'm even on three of his lists, for criticizing him SO severely all year long; Twitter search "#DumpChump," "#DumpTrump." (1/4/16)

There are FEW things Trump's doing that we did not suggest here first, except for all the bad things he says, and any bad positions; no wonder he's doing well. (2/24/16)

[Trump's] NOT ORIGINAL in pointing these things out. He LIKELY got them from here! I can date-stamp my tweets, and they're all in three books now. (5/19/16)

THIS Twitter site called for curbing over-outsourcing WELL BEFORE many in D.C. watched us write our latest book here, or anyone entered the 2016 presidential race! (2/25/17)

General Topics

@GOP: FIX the economy, lower debt, close borders, drill safely, help the poor be independent, defend against ISIS, and better education. Common sense politics! (11/5/14)

On debt reduction, closed borders, strong national defense, law and order and U.S.A. #1 and a great economy, I'm conservative. #TeaParty #GOP (12/11/14)

I SUPPORT you for closed borders, NO amnesty, help the middle class, revise Obamacare and DESTROY terrorists! @repjustinamash @RepGarrett @Jim_Jordan (1/29/15)

Wow! Almost word-for-word what I tweeted last week! <http://fxn.ws/1AhV8YM> Obama's account is here many days—Follow good advice! I do, by faith. (2/17/15)

#MakeAmericaMoreAmerican Bring back jobs, U.S. workers > immigrants, STRONG military, Pro-business, ~energy independent, lower debt, NO severe poor! (10/5/15)

#DearNextPresident Grow more and better-paying jobs, destroy ISIS, close our borders, pay down the debt, fix education and get something DONE in D.C.! (1/12/16)

Closed borders, defeat ISIS, better education, as small a government as possible, as with taxes. On THESE issues I'm as conservative as Sean Hannity. (3/30/16)

Let's say what TRUE Republicans DO believe in: Closed borders to illegals, strong economy and military, smaller debt and government, law and order. (8/22/16)

Specific Topics

Bipartisanship (Cf.: Centrism)

Congrats Romney! I predicted he'd be the GOP nominee over a year ago, and have the email to prove it (from an editor for my political book). (2/28/12)

Congrats President Obama. Now implement sound, EFFECTIVE economic policies! That's my one-week out prediction. (12/1/12)

Congrats George W. Bush, and THANKS for some freedom in the Middle East. Just enhanced the war effort too late. Great Texan I voted for twice. (4/25/13)

CONGRATS @MarcoRubio and @SenJohnMcCain! I voted for both of you for president and presidential nominee! <http://nbcnews.to/2bU3nFI> Victory is SWEET, and maintaining GOP's reputation! (8/30/16)

CONGRATULATIONS!, and well-earned, @BarackObama #ProfilesInCourage #Camelot #JFK (5/7/17)

Civic Service

See: "Compulsory civic service" references, throughout our books.

Revive the concept of citizenship, where everybody's actions make difference in changing world. —**John Kasich** (10/16/15)

Common Sense

See: All of our political books and twitter sites, and related Facebook speeches.

I was writing and touting common sense as the basis for good public policy well before it became fashionable, in 2016! (9/5/16): Our political positions are consistent with common sense, and the Bible. Can any party say that? Book: Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant. (3/16/12)

Debt

See: Our many references to exploding debt problem, in our three political books.

For God's sake, don't send Washington another dime until they stop wasting the money they're already sending there. #ChrisChristie; GOP debate. (10/28/15)

Let me tell you, everybody, when they say they want to give it to you for free, keep your hands on your wallets, because they're coming to you to pay for it. —**Chris Christie** (12/30/15)

Government Streamlining (Cf.: Rex Tillerson's efforts)

The poor don't have enough, the middle class barely eaks by; OF COURSE the rich should be taxed more, IF government is streamlined, and the budget is still not met. (4/23/13)

I have NO objection to taxing the wealthy more, but ONLY after government has been fully streamlined and all waste eliminated. Warren Buffett is a ROLE MODEL! (5/13/14)

Families and businesses streamline all the time, and government NEEDS to. Why do churches INCREASE their budgets, and strain vs. bless hard-working parishioners? (6/7/14)

If government got fully streamlined, for the best bang for the buck, yet still our budget wasn't balanced, the rich can afford more tax contribution, as a LAST RESORT! (10/16/14)

Humble, Servant Leadership

Ronald Reagan knew how to go big, and go bold. –**Gov. Walker** Leadership is not about me, it's about our country. –**Chris Christie** He [George Bush] kept us safe. –**Jeb Bush (12/30/15)** [an argument we made].

New leadership; Get things done. –**Martin O'Malley** This is a great country, but we have many serious problems; I want colleges to get their costs down. –**Bernie Sanders (12/30/15)**

Immigration

We addressed the immigration problem well before Chump even thought about it!: (6/6/17): NO ONE has a God-given legal RIGHT to immigrate to the U.S.A. It's a privilege we citizens afford you, or not. Humility vs. arrogance. (5/16/13)

I saw immigration for the political problem it was for GOP's, way before the 2016 election! (9/4/16): HOW is making 11 million illegals citizens fair to the GOP (or the millions who have been in line, and seeking citizenship legally)? It's not. (1/29/13)

I pointed out problems with immigration WELL BEFORE Chump thought of an ignorant 50' wall! I've been #NeverTrump since he insulted Hispanics and POW's! Consistent! (1/6/17): It's HIGH time non-natives who move to Texas learn the Texas driving rules—SLOWER TRAFFIC KEEP RIGHT, and green means GO. There are too many people to move SLOW! (4/5/13)

China, Japan, Mexico—every sovereign nation secures its borders. –**Marco Rubio (11/11/15)**

Infrastructure

See: Traffic & Transportation (*MESSAGE*)

Congress HAS to learn that traffic jams cost the American economy billions a year! But if people are going to drive slow anyway, why bother? Hustlers need their own roads! (6/8/17)

ISIS Defeated (& MOAB bomb; Cf.: Strong national defense)

ISIS buried kids alive, and used the mentally challenged as suicide bombers, according to @TheWellsReport last night. How LONG will we TOLERATE this? (2/6/15)

You can't bomb your way out of the ISIS threat? The heck you can't! HIROSHIMA taught 'US' what you are too young to have yet learned, Obama aide. Peace through strength! (2/17/15)

We're not going to authorize use of force if you're not in a position to win. –**Marco Rubio (9/17/15)**

ISIS is on the move, and growing; Iran can't wait to nuke Israel off the map, to be the new leader in that region, with Russia's blessing. Where's America? (12/8/16)

Israeli Peace Brokering (Cf.: Kushner's failed efforts)

There are likely solutions to the Israeli-Palestinian issue. Our book lists at least four. The multi-millennia-long Hatfield's and McCoy's SHOULD come to an end! (1/14/15)

Send @DennisRodman or @RevJJackson if you don't have the backbone to negotiate an Israeli conflict settlement! NO need for P.R., or preconditions—just TALK. (1/22/15)

#Obama: Gather ALL Arab group leaders, find their top gripes, see how we and the West can help with any of them, then find any win-win with the Israeli conflict. (1/23/15)

[Problems:] ~300,000 displaced Palestinians, border skirmishes, difficult Arab access through Israeli gates, uniting voting bloc, strained access to holy sites. (1/26/15)

Has Israel done wrong things? YES. Have any of their Arab enemies? YES. You CAN'T do tit-for-tat, forever, keeping score, and doing Mt. 7:3 vs. Mt. 7:12! (1/27/15)

Christians should NOT be for any provocative actions by Arabs or Israelis! Being pro-Israel is NOT the same as being for every act she engages in. That's blind STUPIDITY! (12/23/16)

As a Christian, I'm 100 percent pro-Israel, but ONLY when she acts morally! Arabs who act moral are to be EQUALLY treated by U.S. policy—NO favoritism! (Rom. 2:11) (12/23/16)

Show your GREAT negotiating skills, and travel to Israel to broker a 7-year peace deal before Jan 20 [2016], @RealDonaldTrump Reagan freed hostages, and got a BUMP. (12/23/16)

PLEASE go broker a 7-year peace deal between Israel and her enemies, IF you're such a 'GREAT negotiator,' @realdonaldtrump You won't, because you can't! (12/24/16)

Evangelicals for CHUMP, because they're 'pro-Israel?' I'm at least as pro-Israel as them, and I'm #NeverTrump, EVER! I'm NOT for any of their sins, nor Arabs! Balance. (1/5/17)

Middle Class

'Dead broke' was a LIE, but one can sincerely care about the middle class's pay raise, and NOT be a hypocrite. She's NOT the best spokesperson for the cause, though! (Pv. 13:7) (4/23/15)

A stronger middle class is actually a source of economic growth. —**Martin O'Malley** (12/14/15)

Women are not a special interest group. Women are the majority of this nation-Fiorina; the middle class has declining income with participation before 1977. —**Ted Cruz** (12/30/15)

Our middle class is shrinking. Our poor families are becoming poorer, and 70 percent of us are earning the same, or less than we were twelve years ago. —**Martin O'Malley** (12/30/15)

Minimum Wage Increase

Minimum wage is NEEDED, as with a tax break for the middle class. On this issue, I'm 100 percent a Democrat, because it's *the RIGHT thing to do* (my standard). (7/10/15)

I was pro a minimum wage increase, well before the 2016 candidates. (9/4/16): GLAD to see workers fighting for their rights to decent pay (vs. executives with all the perks of life), but \$15 an hour is far too much! (12/7/13)

Moral Politicians

See: All references to "Pledgers," or "Pledged Politicians."

I know the Democrats have ultimate Super Pac. It's called the mainstream media (Marco Rubio); Presidents need moral authority to bring the entire country together. —**John Harwood** (12/30/15)

Please do the right thing. —**Bernie Sanders** (Unspecified date; **See:** Minimum Wage post, above)

Over-Outsourcing

Saw over-outsourcing as a problem well before the 2016 election season! (9/4/16): Who has most benefitted from outsourcing or laying off American jobs? Big corporate executives, who are paid to hurt fellow citizens—often money for evil. (5/16/13)

One of the first in politics to identify big business over-outsourcing and over-immigrating, to U.S. workers' decline! (9/4/16): With layoffs, outsourcing/automation/over-working staff, and seeking more immigrants, big business is unpatriotic to U.S. citizens needing employment. (12/24/13)

We warned against business abuses WELL before Chump ever thought about it!: (1/6/17): Who has most benefitted from outsourcing or laying off American jobs? Big corporate executives, who are paid to hurt fellow citizens—often money for evil. (5/16/13)

Who first identified automation and robotics unemployment dangers, as with over-outsourcing and over-immigration? It WASN'T Trump! (who's been by here before). (5/22/17): Expect large unemployment increase in the next 5-10 years, if Sam's Club stops using cashiers for all self-checkout, as retailers emulate the Big Dog! (4/17/14)

THIS Twitter site called 4 curbing over-outsourcing WELL before many in D.C. watched us write our latest book here, or anyone entered the 2016 presidential race! (2/25/17)

Over-Paid Executives (Ex.: Hedge funds)

I'm all for the sky's the limit income attitude, but billion dollar salaries for top hedge fund managers is ridiculous. A HUGE give back is OWED to society! (6/10/13)

Pharaoh (Cf.: DACA Dreamers)

You are in the position of the Pharaoh of the Old Testament, that you rarely read, who kept saying he'd let God's people go, then relented! 100 percent manipulated by Satan. (9/24/16)

'Picnic' Diplomacy

See: Our reliance on 'truth' as their background to all our tweets, and books, as with our tweets on 'Picnic Diplomacy' (more often found in our book, The Way Things Ought To Be).

A lot of our problems in the world, today, is that we don't have the relationships with our allies. —**John Kasich**; treat them like adults, and tell the truth. —**Chris Christie** (12/30/15)

Political Correctness Abuses

See: Many references to the negatives of Political Correctness, detailed in our three political books (and many tweets).

We decried Political Correctness WELL BEFORE Chump even saw us write our third political book, live on Twitter, Nov., 2014 to June, 2016! Copy cat! (1/6/17): Anger is NOT a sin, or Jesus sinned. We're commanded to be angry, and yet not sin, be slow to it, and not let the sun go down on it, P.C. idolizers. (4/24/13)

Race

We warned of racial tensions early on: (9/5/16): White America is accustomed to a high lifestyle, but may someday be in for a rude awakening (Ex.: minority babies exceeded theirs on July 1, 2015) (6/21/12)

Principles

See: Our hundreds of tweets saying 'principles over party,' and 'country over party,' (throughout our books and Twitter sites).

Personalities come and go, but principles—principles endure. Ideas endure; ready to inspire generations yet to be born. —Paul Ryan @PRyan (3/23/16)

Social Security

No one will espouse changing Social Security, but it SHOULD be means-tested, at least for a time, and the qualifying age raised! Politicians FEAR all elderly citizens vote like sheep. (12/22/14)

WE proposed this WELL BEFORE Chris Christie said it as a presidential candidate!: (1/6/17): QUIT giving Social Security funds to people who don't need it—rich people—even though they earned it... (4/23/13)

Means-test Social Security, and increase the qualifying age. Cut out all entitlement abuse, and DON'T reduce our debt ONLY off the military's backs, via Obama, @RNC! (12/19/14)

Solve Problems

Where have you heard this before?—Jeb Bush: I reject that we can't solve problems, gridlock is too enormous to forge consensus. It requires some CREATIVITY to get to a win for everyone. (2/26/15)

90 percent of U.S. workers don't own a bar; don't own a business—they work for a living. —Rick Santorum; It's about challenging the status quo, solving problems, and producing results. (12/30/15)

Strong NATO but Pay Your Fair Share

SO proud of #NATO! It's TIME for reasonable people EVERYWHERE to NOT put up with irrational and unnecessary dangers to our peace and safety! (9/5/14)

BRIC?... WakeUpAmerica! There are alliances seeking to destroy the U.S./E.U./NATO economically and; otherwise (NOT Brazil). (12/25/14)

But NOT paying disproportional share, either in time, talent, treasure, or especially talent (deaths). The U.N. could improve, and we have #NATO. (1/26/15)

Enlist NATO, allies and the U.N.; DON'T fund it all ourselves; LEAD from the front! Trust but verify. STRONG U.S. military. More technology, less U.S. lives lost. (1/30/15)

NATO, U.N., U.S., charities, all nations, business, the wealthy, average Joe volunteers... you ALL can play a part for a BETTER world. Bill Gates is the standard bearer! (2/15/15)

Putin is STILL up to ally expansion. WHEN are you 'gonna counter it, @NATO? DON'T expect him to let up! <http://bit.ly/1FsRf4q> #Russia #NATO #Ukraine (2/25/15)

Swamp (Anti-Status Quo)

See: All references to “Pledgers,” or “Pledged Politicians.”

Slamming status quo politics and career politicians, well before others: (9/4/16): LABELS do not establish legitimacy, spin does not negate substance, and dismissiveness do not cause facts to disappear. (11/11/13)

Anyone hear any copycat steal a few of our thousands of ideas? (1/27/18): Politics is ANATHEMA to me; has been for YEARS, but I thought it could be fixed. Unless the swamp is COMPLETELY drained, I may have been WRONG! @Pledgers2020! (10/13/15)

Anti D.C. status quo WELL BEFORE Chump ever got our idea! LOOK at the start dates of @ImMadTooEdwin, @Pledgers2020 and @PledgersARCHIVE Tweets posted and liked there have been around for YEARS. You just don't know that! (10/29/17): NO back room deals on anything but top secret military strategy! Sunshine laws for EVERY detail, so NOTHING slips by us; 'We the people' are united! (12/19/14)

An A and M graduate Congressman says it's time to say enough's enough, with the rhetorical extremism and division. Welcome to the party! @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin (6/14/17)

Trade Deals (more, and less job outsourcing; See: Economic messages)

BRIC?... WakeUpAmerica! There are alliances seeking to destroy the U.S./E.U./NATO economically and; otherwise (NOT Brazil). (12/25/14)

BRIC is trying to compete with the U.S. and her trade partners. KICK THEIR B-TT! For the less informed, that's Brazil, Russia, Iran and China. STOP being so ignorant... U.S.—LEAD! (2/10/15)

[Retweeted private account:] Americans agree on trade: Good for the country, but not great for jobs. <http://t.co/ZC3WZKU3ZQ> #trade #employment #jobs (1/20/15)

I'd like to think our messages about the economy and wages impacted GP2 [unrecalled reference], given the CHRONOLOGY, and how many politicians watched the past two months! <http://t.co/BVf9WFWTnf> (2/21/15)

U.N. and World Court Renewal

50K+ child refugee illegals cross the U.S border. Time for OTHER countries to pay their fair share to solve the world's problems, through the U.N.. vs. mainly through the U.S.A. (7/4/14)

EVERYONW who is alive needs money, food, water, clothes, shelter and a job. THAT's a U.N. agenda we should ALL support. NOT one-world government—that's mid-Tribulation. (1/7/15)

We have a world court. It MAY be time for a world prison for captured terrorists; NOT releasing them from Gitmo to kill again, #Obama! #CommonSense! (1/16/15)

WOW! Could the world FINALLY be waking up to unite to morality, and NOT evil? This is unusual for the U.N! <http://bit.ly/15D4X9z> @UN #PeacefullyCoexist (1/22/15)

Want MORE terrorists, more voting against the U.S. in the U.N.? Stay bogged down in political infighting and gridlock! FOOLISH practice and strategy of D.C. politicians! (1/26/15)

Today's politicians MUST engage this and the Kashmir issue, and any conflicts which can lead to war! Where's the @UN in its ORIGINAL vs. corrupted intentions? (1/26/15)

ALL nations SHOULD do and pay their part to keep the world secure, but we know they don't all, and some can't. The U.N. SHOULD be revamped or replaced—opinion. (2/12/15)

I am NOT referring to one-world government forced on the world, mid-Tribulation, but voluntary goal-setting the U.N. should consider! Any resisters would be a prob for the world. (2/14/15)

I had a conversation with a guy, yesterday, wondering if I'm for the U.S. always getting involved? When in our national interest was my answer, and I said the U.N. was a good use against Boko Haram. (2/16/15)

But SOMEBODY needs to STOP identity theft, human trafficking, etc. WHO would that hero somebody be? We have a world court; why not a world prison and military? (2/20/15)

The @UN could play a HUGE part, so ALL nations do their "fair share," and especially regarding teaching them to fish, vs. keep paying to give them fish—and to end genocide. (2/20/15)

200,000 in concentration camps, 16 million mal-nourished, \$800 million spent on nukes, received \$200 million in U.N. foreign aid. #TheInterview #NorthKorea evils—if these are accurate statistics. (2/22/15)

Wall (i.e., Borders)

Close borders, NO amnesty, lower debt, revise Obamacare, destroy ISIS and grow a real economy. You have two years. EARN YOUR KEEP, "sir!" [Obama] (2/6/15)

UNLESS a 50 foot solid wall is built, and all illegals are deported, Pence and Christie are LYING, to spin Trump's changes as not changes, but "consistent!" (8/28/16)

A 50' wall would make NO sense at Big Bend, Texas, or Santa Elena Canyon, despite Chump's ridiculous lack of knowledge on the subject! That WON'T occur! (3/10/17)

...in a car, before and after the Border Patrol check point, at night, but I'm sure they have infrared, helicopters, lasers, AWAX, satellite, and are aware of that potentiality. (3/10/17)

Instead of a wall, use drones, sensors, lasers, infrared, choppers, AWACS, alarms, sonar. A wall WOULDN'T be cheaper, as you still must monitor violations! (3/18/17)

A wise owl, yesterday, said MOST of the U.S. southern border is the Rio Grande River, and the U.S. WON'T build wall, often, as that would cut off our nearby water source, and cede it to Mexico! (4/13/17)

#BuildTheWall...

- ◆ Mexico WON'T pay for it any more than I can put an addition on my home, and send the bill to a neighbor, and any court would support me in that.
- ◆ So the precious water resource of the Rio Grande River ALL becomes Mexico's, and all we get is screwed up scenery, otherwise beautiful?
- ◆ Even though we possess sonar, radar, lasers, sensors, AWACS, choppers, infrared, and all the technology to keep illegals out, ALREADY? Dumb.
- ◆ Because our national debt is not high enough already, that we go to the brink of default in ever-raising the debt ceiling every year?
- ◆ Even though illegals can burrow under, fly over, or go around, through east and west coasts, or Canada? GREAT idea from the 'greatest mind'—NOT! Duh. (4/19/17)

We're going to build a 50 foot, 'beautiful' wall, and Mexico is going to pay for it. LIAR, @POTUS You want U.S. to pay for it, because it's a STUPID idea from a stupid man. #WORSTprez (4/24/17)

The local NBC affiliate verified EXACTLY what we've said all along, last night: The wall is NOT needed, if you use technology! They filmed out of New Mexico. (4/27/17)

Build a 50' wall, and ban all Muslims. Those were about his only set/firm [campaign] ideas. You NEVER believe a serial liar! He's LYING that the GOP has 'unity!' He NEEDS GOP'ers to win in 2018, so he has an ounce of hope to ruin U.S.A. four more years! He doesn't want any but alt-right GOP's, and [Steve] Bannon is his implementor! (10/17/17)

Yesterday, one GOP politician admitted that Chump didn't know a wall all across the southern border wasn't needed everywhere. Chump LIED that he never envisioned that. Serial liars with ego sin problems can never admit mistakes, like sex with a porn star, or MANY other examples. "Fake' baby Christian! (2/1/18)

Welcome to common sense! Juan Williams: Who will help Trump climb down from his Wall?
<http://fxn.ws/2nHpbKm> (2/6/18)

'Blue Collar' & Rural Workers

See also: Our many posts about re-training the workers harmed by over-immigration, as in the ‘Rust Belt,’ etc.

NO misleading TV ads in campaigns. No more ruining workers and the middle class for big business’ money, to keep your campaigns afloat, #politicians! #USUnited (12/19/14)

Common sense says ending the minimum wage would HURT workers more than help a few workers in North Dakota oil fields, Hannity and Gingrich! Duh 101 (12/19/14)

CEO salary rises compared to the average worker, over decades, were NOT 100 percent ‘market-based,’ but schmoozy, self-serving with complicit boards [of directors] members! (12/23/14)

Letting the "top dogs" enjoy all the spoils does NOT go unnoticed by workers and the unemployed, who can ALL vote! I HOPE they ALL will do so! (12/23/14)

Any contract that gives bonuses/rewards to executives for screwing up American lives is CORRUPT. TRULY make your business better, vs. JUST doing so off the back of workers! (12/23/14)

Business is NOTHING without workers, and there is no business without owners and management. We NEED each other! We are inter-related, like it or not, Dems and GOP! #FightThenUnite, #USA. (12/25/14)

90 percent of American workers don’t own a bar, don’t own a business. They work for a living. –**Rick Santorum** (9/16/15)

People are working longer hours for lower wages. If somebody works 40 hours a week that person should not be living in poverty. This election’s about the needs of the American people. Redistribution has gone in the wrong direction. –**Bernie Sanders** (11/15/15)

Protect Main Street from Wall Street; firewall between speculative/risky shadow banking of big banks. –**Martin O’Malley**; Please do the right thing. –**Bernie Sanders** (12/30/15)

The top one percent earn a higher share of our income than any year since 1928. –**Ted Cruz** (12/30/15)

The number one issue hurting Americans is the fact that wages for the bottom 90 percent of the economy have been stagnant for 40 years. –**Mike Huckabee**; About 40 percent are without a job, and aren’t looking. (12/30/15)

The top one percent earn a higher share of America’s profits than any year since 1928. –**Ted Cruz** (1/30/15)

Today’s CEO earns ~300 times the average salary of a worker. –**Carly Fiorina** (12/30/15)

America’s the most compassionate country in the entire world. Gov. Jindal; train Americans to do the work, so we don’t have to rely on people from abroad. –**Marco Rubio** (12/30/15)

I’ve been pushing for the ‘little guy,’ vs. rich elitists, for years, including this and my minimum wage increase push last year, because God is for the down and out. (1/4/16)

Broker Israel Peace & Streamline Government (Jared Kushner)

If you have read through this book, on several occasions we recommended these two priorities well before tRump pawned that hard work onto Mistery Kushner and Tillerson. We will spare you the multiple tweets as proof.

SINCE Chump is targeting blue collar and rural workers, the answers to their globalization plight are NOT unfunded tax rebates and tariffs, but better job skills for the modern era, skills at buying cheaply

(co-ops, etc.), businesses sharing profits, increased minimum wage, and every other solution our three political books offer! (3/5/18)

General Influences

Christians

The answer for our nation will not come from the White House, or the State House, but from the Church House. Texas State Representative, at church, tonight. (Pv. 29:2) (5/2/15)

I am shocked and amazed how WELL good policies are faring this year. The church is waking up, politically, as with common sense, reasonable Americans! Yea! (9/25/15)

GOP/RNC Twitter Account

"This victory belongs to WE THE PEOPLE" slogan header at the RNC Twitter account! It brings tears to my eyes, that someone gets the value of the VOTER(s)! (3/28/15)

Kasich?

See: Twitter search "&Miles2GoB4iSleep"

John Kasich's book title, Two Paths: <http://n.pr/2CckqwZ>

Media

[USAtoday, WaPo, and NBC writer:] This is the general idea behind the essay I'd like to write.

#RNA2017: (9/9/17): If you couldn't see those hundreds of lines [crossed by Trump] the past two years, you're either blind, or kindergarten didn't teach you what a line was! Christian HYPOCRISY (9/9/17)

Paul Ryan

Excellent moderation by Paul Ryan of reducing tax deductions for the rich, but not the middle class (if true)! Reason and common sense rule! (3/25/12)

How are those Packers doing? I've got to use all leverage to get Ryan to run. #GoPackGo #Cheesehead for a "day." <http://fxn.ws/1R5SRqC> Go Cowboys! (10/11/15)

Your nation is calling you. Will you HEED their call? @RepPaulRyan <http://on.msnbc.com/2C500bI> You CAN bridge the GOP divides! (Mk. 3:25, the Bible) (10/9/15)

Your Packers won! Is THAT omen enough for you to be our Speaker of the House, as you insinuated (i.e., positive results)? @RepPaulRyan #JUSTdoIt! (10/11/15)

George Pataki

Pataki pac's name/title: <https://nwsdy.li/2BTcJ31>

Strange to be blocked by George Pataki [on Twitter]! I'm not sure of anything I've said or done to justify that. Oh well... freedom of choice! @GovernorPataki (8/20/17)

It's hard for me to say I'm with Donald Trump on anything. —Gov. Pataki; [Trump's] not going to be the nominee—Pataki ERROR, in my opinion. #DumpTrump (12/30/15)

I-C7. VIP'S

(Important Twitter accounts that dropped in)

I took names of EVERY "famous" pastor, or denominational head, who watched last Octobers TweetFest, so I know who reacts to what they saw! (7/25/14)

Christian:

Abingdon Press Albert Mohler Baker Academic Baptist Press Benny Hinn BGEA News Bible Answer Man Billy Graham ChristianBook.com Christianity Today Chuck Swindoll Craig Groeschel Daniel Akin Daryl Bock David Platt Dr. Ed Young Dr. Gary Chapman Dr. James Dobson Faith & Freedom Coalition Family Research Council Family Talk Focus Parenting Franklin Graham Harvest House Harvest America (Greg Laurie) Hershael York Huff Post Religion I Am Second International Mission Board IVP Academic James Robison Jay Sekulow Jerry Falwell Jr. Jerry Vines Joel Osteen John C. Maxwell John Piper Jonathan Falwell Josh McDowell Joyce Meyer Kenneth Copeland Kevin Ezell Kirk Cameron Lee Strobel Levi Lusko Lifeway Ligonier Ministries Lisa Osteen Mac Brunson Mark Driscoll Michael W. Smith Moody Bible Institute MyHope Norm Geisler O.S. Hawkins Oak Cliff Bible Church R.C. Sproul Randy Alcorn Ravi Jeremiah Religious News Service Revell Books Rick Warren Robert Morris Robert Jeffress Ronnie Floyd Russell Moore Samaritan's Purse Skip Herzig Southern Baptists of Texas Taffi Dollar Tim LaHaye Tim Tebow Tommy Kiker Tony Evans Tullian Tchividjian Tyndale House Willow Creek Church World Harvest Church Zondervan Academic

Secular:

A & E ABC News Allen West America Rising American Party Anderson Cooper Andrea Mitchell Ann Coulter Ann Romney Ari Fleischer Associated Press Barack Obama Barbara Boxer BBC News Beau Biden Foundation Ben Carson Bernie Sanders Bill Kristol Bill Maher Bob Dole Bob Schieffer Bobby Jindal Breitbart News Brent Bozell Cal Thomas Carl Icahn Carly Fiorina CBS Television Charles Krauthammer Charlie Sykes Chelsea Clinton Chuck Todd Chuck Woolery Clinton Foundation CNN Conservative Review Council on Foreign Relations Dalai Lama Dan Patrick Dan Pfeiffer Darrell Issa David Brooks David Limbaugh David Plouffe Deborah Roberts Dianne Feinstein Dick Morris Dinesh D'Souza Donald Rumsfeld Donald Trump, Jr. Donna Brazile Dr. Jill Biden Dr. Rand Paul Drudge Report Elizabeth Warren Elon Musk Eric Cantor Erick Erickson Evan McMullin FBI FLOTUS (Michelle Obama) Fortune FoxNews Frontline Gabrielle Gifford George E. Pataki GLAAD Glenn Beck Goldman Sachs GOPAC Governor Christie Gwenyth Paltrow Haley Barbour Harvard Business Review Heritage Foundation Herman Cain Hillary Clinton Hillsdale College House Republicans Huffpost Politics Ivanka Trump Jay Leno Jeanine Pirro Jeb Bush Jenna Bush Hager Jim Demint Jim Kramer Jim Webb Joe Biden John Boehner John Kasich John Kerry Joint Chiefs of Staff(?) Joy Reid Judicial Watch Karl Rove Kevin Spacey Koch Institute Laura Bush Laura Ingraham LeBron James Leonardo DiCaprio Lester Holt Libertarian Party Lincoln Chafee Lindsey Graham Loretta Lynch Lou Dobbs Luke Russert Madeline Albright Marco Rubio Mark Cuban Mark Davis Martin O'Malley Maureen Dowd Meet the Press Melania Trump Melinda Gates Michael Medved Michael Moore Michelle Bachman Michelle Malkin Mike Gallagher Mike Pence Minister Farrakhan Mitt Romney Montel Williams Mother Jones Nancy Pelosi National Review NBC Neil Bush Neil Cavuto Newt Gingrich NPR NYSE NYT Oprah Winfrey PA Senate GOP Pastor Mark Burns Paul Manafort Paul Ryan PBS Perez Hilton Reagan Foundation Reform Party Reince Priebus Republican Governors Association Republican Liberty Caucus Reuters Rev. Jesse Jackson Jr. Reverend Al Sharpton Richard Branson Richard L. Trumka Rick Perry Rick Santorum RNC Robby Mook Robert Reich Ron Paul Rosie O'Donnell Rudolph Giuliani Rupert Murdoch Sally Fields Saturday

Night Live Savage Nation Schwartzneggar (Arnold) Scott Walker Sean Hannity Sen. Tim Kaine Senate Republicans Shaq Stanford University Steve Deace Steve Forbes Stuart Stevens T. Boone Pickens Ted Cruz Tennessee GOP The Bush Center The Democrats The Economist The Hill The Independent The Pew Trusts The Resurgent The Today Show The White House Blog Thomas Sowell Tim Cook Tim Pawlenty Time Magazine Times of London Tom Brokaw Tom Cotton Tom Hanks Tony Perkins Tracy Morgan Treasury Department Trey Gowdy Twentieth Century Fox U.S. Commerce Dept. U.S. Senate Floor United Nations USA Today Vanity Fair Vicente Fox Vladimir Putin Vret Baier WaPo Politics Washington Examiner Wired Science Wall Street Journal

Related Note.

Mark Cuban has watched our tweets for well over a year, especially @2020Victory. His confidence that his policies can take on Trump, largely came from content there, and @JamesMeroney (now cumulated in our book, Wit and Wisdom).

@mcuban Both parties scare me, too! Please read our new political book, and tell me what you think; it's loyal to NEITHER: Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant. (12/22/14)

I will debate EVERY 2016 candidate HERE, and am open to any TV or radio show for opinions or interviews to refute any of their failed ideas, humbly. (4/28/15)

This was NOT the first time Cuban has put voice to our thoughts expressed here!: <http://cnn.it/2ddyvU1> (6/3/16)

Exhibit A of Cuban putting voice to our thoughts expressed here (6/3/16):

Could be he's NOT a billionaire, or Trump is broke—anything's possible until facts exist, but Mr. 'Lyin Ted' accuser is LYIN about taxes; Trumpsters say NO problem. (5/11/16)

Exhibit B on Cuban giving voice to our thoughts (until I go public, with professional assistance, sometime after Nov. 8): <http://bit.ly/2jeZL7B> (6/3/16)

Exhibit C (concerning Trump) of Cuban sharing the same concept as here (his account has been here before): <http://cnb.cx/2iJE4sv> (6/3/16)

Exhibit D (Exhibit "B" mis-written twice—sorry) of Mark Cuban describing THIS Twitter account: <http://bit.ly/1TPkDLW> That's only O.K., for now! (6/3/16)

Related Tweets

I have an entire MS Word document of copied-and-pasted accounts of who dropped by. (5/23/17): I took the names of EVERY "famous" pastor or denominational head who watched last October's Tweetfest, so I know who reacts to what they saw! God leads. (7/25/14)

NO account viewing here shocks me anymore. I PURPOSELY follow no one here, so you get a better idea of who drops by. Four of my other Twitter accounts follow people. (2/13/15)

This site has already been seen by many of the most powerful and famous people, world-wide, in two months. ONLY God could do that. Few follow, as it's RISKY; that's O.K.! (2/13/15)

If you ONLY knew the people who watch here! It's quite a stunning caliber. YOU don't see it, but I follow no one, for the best chance, given algorithms. WELCOME. (2/5/15)

Even had the Pope's account was here, for a time (and we addressed him):

@Pontifex Sir: PLS read ALL of WillYouLiveForever.org for the BEST and most positive change your church can EVER experience! God bless. (10/29/13)

@Pontifex If you read today's @JamesMeroney tweets, you'll KNOW what's wrong with Protestantism, for which I call WillYouLiveForever.org its 8 Thesis! (11/5/13)

@Pontifex Hope you're enjoying reading American Protestantism's Thesis—WillYouLiveForever.org. Heaven is for ANY with faith in Christ alone. (12/11/13)

@Pontifex Still praying for you, and hoping you're thoughtfully enjoying our website (WillYouLiveForever.org). Be blessed in Christ. John 3:16 (2/23/14)

@Pontifex May every NON-philanthropic rich person on earth wake up to how their excess can be used for greater good than just for self. (Lk. 12:20) (5/1/14)

Related Errors:

[Private account:] POPE Francis Warns ANY "Personal Relationship with Jesus is Dangerous:"

<http://bit.ly/2s9CFDB> (7/1/14)

Practicing charity is best way to evangelize. –Pope Francis ERROR! Giving acts, and even giving money doesn't save souls eternally, sir! John 3:16 is evangelism! (1/28/15)

I-C8. PRESIDENTIAL PLANS

COMING CAMPAIGN

Tasks remaining: AmericanAnswers.org online, Youtube speech online, publish 10 books, file with SEC, PAC started, manager/agent, backers, implement marketing plan, and after books get known, announce. Then, campaign trail daily, 'everywhere.' & Miles2GoB4iSleep @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin @2020Victory **(4/5/18)**

As of tomorrow I will have handed out two politician business cards, both of which had my slogan scratched out, until I trademark it, when I make some sales (as with our new website going online). My son said his amigo put it up to the light and turned it over to try to discern the phrase. I had prepared for that! **(4/12/18)**

If you had cancer, and someone said they found the cure, you'd try it, no matter the name of that cure, or if you had ever heard of the doctor who found it! Our three political books ARE the cure for all that ails Washington D.C. Try them, please, at AmericanAnswers.org (online soon). **(4/16/18)**

Our new website, AmericanAnswers.org has over 1,000 pages on topics like political pundit quotes and assessment, business and consulting tips, religion in politics, investing. It's already 100 percent complete, and will be online near Thanksgiving. ALL of our books will also be available there. **(4/20/18)**

We are running for office. I don't know when it will be announced, as I'm just following God, who called me to such purpose on 3/21/15, which Jack Graham (and the church members) witnessed. **(6/26/17)** By law you are to make public announcements about running for office at certain times, as fund raising and registration rules start then. Timing is essential. **(6/26/17)**

And, to me, there is NO reason to announce when books aren't on the market; just a publicity stunt, if premature, it seems to me. I'm open to do what I'm led to do. **(6/26/17)**

AmericanAnswers.org is already 100 percent complete, but I want NO confusion with the midterms, so whoever wins wins on their own merits, and not by stealing our ideas. After that date, anyone can access our ideas, and I can't stop them riding our books' coattails. I WON'T let that occur until I'm ready to benefit, too! **(7/4/18)**

I'm assuming Nov. or Dec. is when all our family's needs will be met. Then six months of book marketing, then make it official (June); especially after my eldest son graduates, so he can assist me (BFF). These dates can change some, depending on how God leads, but seem pretty reasonable. #Planning #Politics **(7/4/18)**

So I got three books out of a four year online Twitter experience!: Wit and Wisdom, Christians For Trump, and whatever you want to call this weekend's rough-draft 2014 summary(?) #writing **(6/18/18)** But some of these men didn't. In late March, 2015, I got my first inkling that this band of ~four pastors were trying to recruit me to run for office. I had fasted for two weeks, and late at night the Lord called me for/to a specific job. It was so personal, I later deleted it online, but it's in the book [Christians For Trump]. **(6/22/18)**

Nov.: New website online. Until then, political logistics arranged, as number one priority gets achieved—

family supported, through sales. Once a certain figure is earned comes a full-time political run. Not before, and not official until late May, or early June, 2019. It's 'gonna be bare knuckles, intense, and time away from family. (7/4/18)

The ONLY tax returns I'll ever publicly release, for the past 10 years, are this: I've spent WELL over 9.5 hours a day, on average, EVERY day of those past 10 years, writing books (and you don't get paid for them until they are completed), plus three energy sales. You'll NEVER know my wife's salary! (8/25/18)

The ONLY other public notification you'll EVER learn about my tax returns is this: If you can live at our standard of living, in the area of town that we live in, with the money we live off of, I may kiss your shoes! You all but can't spend as frugally as we do, and I could do even better at it. (8/25/18)

POLITICAL PLANS

(8/21/18)

The Christian walks by faith. Here's what I've CONSISTENTLY gotten as to the plan and dates for our future moves (which can change, but hasn't in more than one year): New website and YouTube videos online Nov. 2018. Books promoted Jan.-June, 2019. June 19, 2019 forward, implement three-pronged campaign, nationally.

Now until Jan., get family finances and weight under control, secure a manager, and funding (PAC, SEC filing), finalize business plan, etc. One canNOT do what I'm called to, being an unfunded unknown, by just going out on the trail, without the books being available, and some information about the beliefs known for FREE, by people/voters!

Therefore, book promotion of ideas is more important than promoting oneself as a candidate, until such ideas get more known to the general public (Jan.-June). The minute the family's money needs are met, I'll do that full-time. They have to have income while I'm out promoting and running, and energy sales do just that.

NO agent is going to pick you up if you can't hire them, or funders back you if they don't know of you, and your win potential, so that spade work begins before the book promotion does. I KNOW many people would say just start campaigning, as you've got to get known, and you have the most work to do in that regard.

My ~thirteen books are what got us on the map--NOT my public speaking or personality before crowds or cameras (though those will be fine)! I also know all other competitors will get a six month jump in the early states, but they have to rely on slogans, stump speeches, a few chosen issues, and personal meeting with people.

I can do the same with MUCH more intensity and a better three-pronged campaign plan than just promoting self and slogans and name recognition, starting June 19th! I've had that three-pronged plan in business plan format for more than a year, and its skills they can't emulate, by God's grace.

I am a 100 percent inexperienced, and know there are things I DON'T know, so I'm open to refining suggestions, but you've got to follow the faith God gives you, trusting He's able to bring victory, and always willing to adjust course as (or better, if) He uses others to advise and counsel, as needed. If I didn't believe in His plan just described, I'd follow the traditional route 100 percent.

Ex: When all our books are available to any and everyone (Amazon, or otherwise), likely and partially promoted by fifty strategically-placed billboards (and media interviews), ANY state can learn what beliefs trump others running, without my having to cater mainly to the early states (though they will be visited), and for much cheaper!

Finally, I WILL do EXACTLY what the competitors do, their starting in January, but with the books' ideas being our focus, and with voters able to see what our ideas compare to in their choices! I do NOT, nor will I ever like traditional politics, where politicians pretend their one vote is so important, and they're so unique.

They USUALLY aren't!... just one more vote to the stereotypical positions of their party. We are NOT pushing that system, here, at all! We are pushing the best ideas from any source winning the day, and the legislative implementation, and I welcome great ideas from any coming competitors, which I expect to be many.

One more note: You notice I have been FULLY in support of Texas' governor and Beto. I push for the best candidate, no matter the party. I've also given MUCH strategic guidance to the party I'll be running for, and IF they follow that advice, no one can complain I'm NOT loyal to any party I seek support from.

This coming campaign is the ultimate expression of support, as it helps that party! If you like all the fighting, gridlock, demonizing and division, feel free to reject my coming candidacy! I am polar opposite of most all DJT stands for [except ideas he stole from us!], or anyone who advocates for much from either extremes!

I have NOT been led for 9.4 years to write in vain, nor was I called on Mar 21, 2015 to a very specific ministry/position), in vain! God does NOT fail, nor does He abandon His own, or end His plans for His own. No one running can appeal to both sides, and run as a Democrat, yet still appeal to WASP's like this ministry!

Let's spell that out for you in more detail: 81 percent of WASP's supported DJT. My pull with that voting bloc is FAR more credible than his, for 2020, hands down! Yet, my positions work fine in the Democrat party his win forced me to switch to, happily, as our FREE book details (Christians For Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?).

NO Democrat can tap into Chump's Christian voter base, to destroy his ability to hurt U.S.A. any longer, through a second term, and our positions do NOT counter centered Democrat policies... only HARMFUL extremes, like pure Socialism, and a few other BAD and unbalanced ideas. Our books detail all these things.

And for any far left extremists, we take the GOOD they offer, but if any reject our campaign/candidacy, for not being extreme enough, that loss can easily be gained back in Christian votes, for any believers who actually follow God in deed—not lip service—in supporting a person who has walked closely with Him since 1978 (vs. DJT NEVER doing so)!

So why would I explicitly reveal my exact plans, in a way he surely will discover? I have ZERO fears he can keep up with the God I serve, and the plans He provides! I never have, in the three+ years, or the six preceding, or I would have quit! He's just a Goliath which David's stones have been honed to hit with force!

Update: He's Not Conservative Enough
(11/16/18)

I had a dream this morning, that a room full of politically-active Christians were gossiping that I am not conservative enough for them, to which the Lord reminded me of the following credentials:

- ◆ Seminary graduate
- ◆ Post-graduate studies at another seminary
- ◆ Have been a pastor (to youth)
- ◆ Taught Bible courses at a Bible college
- ◆ Have preached sermons at churches, and conducted a wedding.
- ◆ Have done more evangelism than most critics (as a layman)
- ◆ Wrote a 5,000 page New Testament Commentary
- ◆ Wrote WillYouLiveForever.org
- ◆ Wrote four other Christian books

Is that conservative enough for you?

I-D1. CHRISTIANS & POLITICS

72 percent [of white evangelicals] said they were now willing to overlook the moral failings of their leaders. —**Public Religion Research Institute** (Aug., 2017)

81 percent of WASP 'Christians' voted for Trump

Throughout the years, debates in Christians circles have arisen as to whether Christians should bug out of the political arena, embrace it with nose held, or fully jump in. Let's explore what god says about the 'dirty business' of politics.

A. The Men & Women God Uses

Every ruling power is ordained by God (Rom. 13:1), in the sense that He allows them to be in positions of power. That does not mean they are all morally equal, or that God wants them there, but allows it.

Certainly, Hitler served a purpose in the history of mankind, but that purpose had nothing to do with God's moral values, but the Devil's. This is to say that just because a politician wins an election, or forces his or her way into power (as in some countries), does not mean God is with or for that person. In fact, at times, God gets rid of perverse leaders (Dan. 2:21; Ac. 12:23)

B. What God Wants in Political Leaders

In 2016, this question was obviously rarely if ever answered by pastors from pulpits. How can we know what type people God wants/prefers to lead nations? He made it quite clear to the Israelites in Exodus 18:21 (and there's no textual reason that this verse should not apply in our generation). The traits for whom a Christian should vote are... people who:

- 1] Are Capable. Able, qualified, have plans and ideas, and a track-record for achieving their aims.
- 2] Fear God. A healthy, humble respect for our Maker. Not a mocking, dismissive attitude toward the Lord or His values.
- 3] Are Trustworthy. Have proven themselves to be honest, and worthy of the public trust.
- 4] Hate Dishonest Gain. Disapprove of people earning money dishonestly, and who are not in office to personally profit themselves.

Noah Webster said, "When a citizen gives his vote to a man of known immorality, he abuses his civic responsibility, and betrays the interest of his country."

Even the largest denomination in America, in 1998, passed the following resolution:

"Be it finally RESOLVED, That we urge all Americans to embrace and act on the conviction that character does count in public office, and to elect those officials and candidates who, although imperfect, demonstrate consistent honesty, moral purity and the highest character." —**Southern Baptist** Resolution (Adopted at the 1998 convention in Salt Lake City, UT)

C. What the Right Wanted in Their Political Leader

In 2016, Republicans were desperately seeking a second Ronald Reagan. Unfortunately, they never found much consensus that any of the 17 alternatives fit that bill. And no matter how many handlers tried to remake Trump into Reagan's image, but Reagan's sons agreed that Trump was nothing like their father. And beyond just the embodiment, the right was looking for certain policies, and reacting negatively to certain other ones, covered below.

Monorail at theme parks (Ex.: Six Flags), mainly for scenery/touring vs. transportation. Non-yellowing (over time) white T-shirts. Not-so-tiny portable man cave (like a mini tiny house on wheels with all the luxuries & fixin's). Organize.org (key word search and cause to organize and communicate with start-up activists). Pie & pizza slice shaped plate with sides/borders/walls. Polar Plunge at theme parks (bungee of plastic pod) into freezing cold water. Pray to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of ALL your sins (John 3:16). Portably air-conditioned uniforms w/armor-piercing bullet deflecting flak jackets NEED inventing 4cops on hot summer days. Products to keep snow build-up on roads gone for good (vs. snow plows continually working). Rain-proof motorcyclist clothes. Roomba robot that dusts, mops and polishes kitchen floors. Safe cannon shoot at theme parks. 6 Flags needs a gondola to transport patrons across the campus. 6 Flags needs a roller coaster that goes under water (at least through a glass tunnel). 6 Flags needs a speedy monorail around the campus, or a slow one to take in the scenery. Six Flags needs to live stream video of how full their parking lot is (to keep people from wasting long drives on over-crowded days). Six Flags' website needs to post average line length (to keep people from wasting long drives on over-crowded days). Smart kitchen cabinet shelf (speak-to & get item you want, wherever it's located within). Smart sewing machine. Smart street light adjusts length of green, according to which direction has the longer line (radar-determined). Smell and sound machine.

1. The 2016 Election: The Right Wanted a Reagan!

a) What it Meant to Be For Trump.

After choosing from among 17 other worthy Republican candidates, and with all the flip-flops, ambiguity and alternative facts, this is a very worthy question. In short, we have reduced what Trump voters were seeking for in a political 'savior' as the following (you will note, in reading our book, Wit and Wisdom, we first advocated most if not all these things well before he had any articulate policy positions):

1] Anti-Establishment.

Drain the swamp became his follower's mantra, but he soon learned that it takes more than a slogan to get progress achieved in Washington. Plus, we had advocated giving Congress one last chance before such a radical 'throw all the bums out' decision, as people's livelihoods are at stake, and, more importantly, I truly believe they can get along well enough to get good things done for our country, if they are taught how to and given a positive vision of cooperation. Our tweets did that (and our books will, as well).

2] Closed Borders.

This call quickly turned to a bogus promise to build a 50 foot, 'beautiful' wall that Mexico would pay for. Our intention was to curb illegal immigration, but NOT with a physical wall, but more sophisticated means like severe employers fines, e-verify systems, beefed up border patrols and technology (like sensors, lasers, infra-red, satellites, drones—not armed, as ben Carson suggested—and cameras). The intent, also, was never to return families who had been in America past three years (i.e., been established), but to put them in the back of the line for citizenship, after paying fines and back taxes (as George Bush had suggested). Rounding up criminals, and deporting freshly law-breaking illegals was not a problem, but slandering most illegals as criminals or rapists was so far beyond any pale of decency.

3] Anti-Abortion; Pro Religious Liberty.

If anyone in America can be documented to have advocated for religious liberty, and specifically, Christians being more politically involved, it was myself. Beginning with calls to oppose national gay marriage in favor of state's rights on the issue, I, humbly, helped start this political movement/resurrection within the church. However, I never advocated for denying gays relationships (i.e., I was for legal civil unions, as was George Bush), or especially any hatred of or discrimination against them, as we are all equals. See more details at our book, Wit and Wisdom.

4] Small Government/Constitution.

On this issue, I have always advocated for ending all fraud, waste and abuse in government spending. Then and only then can you know what revenues the government needs, but certainly I have always agreed that government is too large, at-present and currently constituted, given that we are beholden to China and we go to the bankruptcy brink every year on our credit limits.

5] Strong Military.

One needs only read Wit and Wisdom to conclude both that we have always been for this, but our ideas were in the open marketplace of ideas well before Trump formulated his more alt-right positions. We even taunted him to bomb Syria just after that government gassed its own people.

6] Pro-Business.

As an MBA, ex-Management Consultant and business man (and one who has written a book on how to improve businesses), my commitment to U.S. business cannot be questioned. The fact that, politically, I argue against extremes that hurt workers, in the pursuit of the almighty dollar, that balanced approach does differ from a pure dog eat dog philosophy.

7] America Number One.

Wit and Wisdom documents how USA #1 was one of our most prominent hashtags the past three years on Twitter.

b) What it Meant to be Against Obama.

1] Anti-Globalism.

Piggybacking on the USA #1 theme, we have always advocated putting America first, but also having her be first in her morality, too, which would also include concern for the well-being of other nations, not only for national security, allied partnerships (economically and militarily), but also on a humanitarian basis.

2] Anti-Political Correctness.

Again, a quick read of Wit and Wisdom will document that we were one of the first to associate an abuse of Political Correctness with slowly decaying American values and influence.

3] Anti-Big Government.

See: Small government, above.

4] Anti-Socialized Medicine & Obamacare.

We have always and forever called for Obamacare to be revised—never merely repealed. That decision puts millions on the streets with their health needs, and is basically blessing the rich off the health of the less fortunate.

5] Anti-Tepid Economy.

The sub-prime mortgage crisis started our most recent downturn, and that crisis cannot be pinned on Obama. However, our economy did not rebound as much or as quickly as most conservatives would have liked, and Obama's economic policies certainly were not always favorable toward business and investment. And when you include the under-employed, and those who have stopped looking for a job, the situation became even more terrible. I was likely the first person to openly and publicly clamor against the abuses of over-immigration and over-outsourcing (documented in our book), which Trump, through my (at the time) tweet-monitoring church's pastor, easily would have broadcast to Trump and others (See: Christian Cabal chapter).

6] Anti International Weakness.

I have always fought against a ‘lead from behind’ approach, saying doing so is the definition of following. I understand that America had to get our global partners to do more of their fair share, but sitting idly by, hands folded, while crises erupted, only empowered Russia, China and Iran, as U.S. influence abroad waned.

7] Anti-Wealth Redistribution.

On this issue, although I agree with conservatives that free-willed giving is morally preferable to forced, many issues in life we do not rely on the honor system for getting man to comply with, and I have always argued that to do so would not only be insufficient (in total quantity), but also unstable for the recipients, as there are many rich people in America who have zero intention of ever helping another soul with any money they earned—much unlike Bill Gates and Warren Buffett, who I consider moral heroes of the business world.

D. Is God a Democrat or a Republican?

1. What Political Party is the Party of God?

The GOP, traditionally, at least, has claimed to be the party of the religious right and values voters. However, the truth is and the facts are that neither political party is perfect, and only in policies that conform to godliness would God side with either. In other words, God would be neither of the above.

2. What Are Christian Political Issues?

Contrary to narrow, biased groups who only care about abortion and homosexuality, anything with a moral element in political policy-making is of concern to God, and should be to His people.

E. Issues, Queries & Questions

1. America is Not a ‘Christian Nation,’ or a Theocracy?

Unlike nations like Iran, the religious establishment does not hold sway over American law-making. The American majority may claim Christianity as their religious affiliation, but, although America was founded on Judeo-Christian principles, we are not like Europe under Constantine, where any one religion was declared the official religion of the state.

2. How Laws Get Passed in America.

America is not a pure democracy but a representative one. What does that mean in practical terms? It means, first, that voters do not vote on each and every law, but they freely elect representatives, whose intelligence and integrity the public trusts enough to establish public policy and laws of the land. Second, it means that majority rule may be true in general, but not legally binding so much that any issue the public is keen on becomes law. Our Founding Fathers had the wisdom and foresight to see that people can develop group think (a sheepish herd mentality), can be quite temperamental (or wishy-washy), and especially that no matter what the majority wants, there are always minority views which must be equally considered and protected. So, should we elect such politicians of high character, we can rightly place our trust in their considering both the voice of the people and what is in the best interest of our nation as a whole.

3. We are Not Electing a Pope.

No one is morally perfect, so demanding a politician to be ‘blameless’ is putting upon public servants a pastor’s standard. At the same time, there is a base level of decency all politicians should live up to, as, being in the public light, they should, to some extent, be role models to the younger generations (if we refer to them as ‘leaders’).

4. Martin Luther King or Billy Graham?

These men, to different voting constituencies, represent American Christian heroes. And to many of us, we revere them both. One man focused more on the eternal living conditions of mankind, while the other on certain people's liking conditions here and now. Although God calls the believer to set their mind and affections on the world beyond, he never intended that focus to neglect the needs down here. So though one is a higher-priority calling, from God's perspective, both are noble and needed (and MLK did not fail to evangelize, or ever oppose evangelism—just not so much his spiritual calling or gift, it seems).

5. Your Christian Duty.

Yours is NOT just to obey laws, pay your taxes and vote. God wants believers actively engaged in making our country a better place to live, for all its inhabitants (i.e., salt and light; Thy kingdom come on earth, as it is in Heaven, etc.)

F. Is God's Body (the Church) Divided?

The book of Colossians speaks of the Jews and Gentiles as one in Christ, and that fact is no different in modern times, whether a believer have white, black, brown, red or yellow pigmented skin. The Bible speaks of the unity of the faith (Eph. 4:13), and let no man—even politics of man—put that unity asunder!

1. White Matters: Abortion, Gay Marriage, Pro-Israel, Pro-Military and Religious Freedom. These are the issues of concern to the conservative WASP church in America.

2. Black Matters: Social Gospel, Police Brutality, Social Injustice/Income Inequality. These are the issues of concern to the predominantly black church in America. Latinos and Hispanics often range in sympathy with the civil and human rights struggle to the concern that fetuses not be killed, and hence, believers in America choose to create a division between political issues which both have moral bearings, and thus, should be of concern to us all. You can argue we prioritize them differently, but when it comes to voting, at least historically, we seem to choose to bury our heads in the sand on one issue in favor of the other (and vice versa). Rest assured, any division based on two moral political issues is not of God, but is the work of Satan. Iran deal, strong military, Gal. 6:2, 5 personal responsibility, pro-Israel, gay marriage, abortion, euthanasia, Johnson amendment (see list).

3. God's Matters: *All of the above.* There may be different emphases between parties, and prioritization can occur, but, generally speaking, God is interested in every societal issue which involves morals, justice and values depicted in the Bible. In short, our divisions do not come from God.

G. On Conservatism

1. Spiritual vs. Political Conservatism (they are not twins; kissing cousins, at best). When one clings to the word, 'conservative,' it is important to understand what they mean (as there are various types)! Spiritual conservatism adheres closely to the teachings of the Bible—which is a good thing. But political conservatism adheres closely to conservative political philosophy, which, in some cases, is a bad thing. Yes, your religion can come in conflict with your politics, and we all know which one should (but often doesn't) rule out.

2. The Constitution or the Bible?

Relatedly, legally, American Christians are to obey the U.S. Constitution, but spiritually we are to render to God the things which are God's. In that case, there will be times—perhaps many—when obeying Christ will cause us to separate from our culture and do things unpopular, to live a higher standard that the mere yet great document of men. What might that look like?

3. American Dream, or Worldliness?

The difference between these two concepts is a matter of priority, God's specific will, and one's give back intensity. What do I mean? God has said that life does not consist of one's possessions (Lk. 12:15). However, many in America live as though that is untrue (Ecc. 10:19). Which verse is right? The former; the latter is not extolling that concept as gospel, but an observation of the world system and a popular sentiment among men. I've said before, when the American Dream is defined as get all you can, can all you get, and sell the rest, with no notions of any give back, it has been perverted into condoned worldliness and materialism!

4. Political Darwinism Among Creationists? (an unholy alliance)

Evolutionists expect mankind to improve, with experience/learning and over time, but we see much evidence of our selfishness and evils continuing, if not getting worse. Creationists, on the other hand, expect sinful man to behave sinfully, but their political Achilles' heel is clinging to conservative political philosophy, which, taken to its logical conclusion, with zero government intervention, would support economic dog eat dog survival only of the fittest (i.e., economic Darwinism). The contradictions in both these positions should lead a reasonable person to conclude that there is much more to learn both about man, and proper politics, than to adhere to any system which has such flaws.

5. Does God Hate Wealth Redistribution? (AKA does God approve selfishness?)

Conservatives argue that the government's coercive nature in 'stealing' tax dollars to rob the rich to help the poor is immoral. But what is perhaps more immoral are the statistics which show that non-rich people in America give to charity three times more than the wealthy. This means that the honor system of trusting the elites to do their share gets corrupted by the sins of greed, hoarding and selfishness. You cannot sincerely believe their more whimsical giving to charity could sustain the truly needy adequately, or stably enough to forsake our safety net system.

And have you ever stopped to consider who it was who proposed such a merciful system? It was, ironically, not the 'moral' Christians of those days, but Democrats—the party James Robison has labeled as degenerates, perverts and immoral (partially paraphrased). And, if you read Acts 2, 4 and II Cor. 8, although it was voluntary, caring for one's fellow brother's well-being (with the church as the role model for society) is not considered evil (See Jesus's opinions in Mt. 25), and was implemented (as was the welfare system of the Jews, in the Old Testament, using theocratic, required tithes, as tax equivalents, among other uses—like paying the preachers and maintaining their buildings).

I-D2. **THE OBAMA CHALLENGE**

(The Six Most Pertinent Verses for Politics)

1. **All Men are Our Neighbors** (The Good Samaritan—Lk. 10:30-37). While it is natural to seek the advancement of your own nation, that should never be pursued to the exclusion of efficient, cost-effective efforts to help others who are suffering. To the oft-asked question, “Am I my brother’s keeper?,” the answer is a resounding “yes.” (Gen. 4:9). The parable of the Good Samaritan defines who our brothers and neighbors are—*people*—extending even so far as strangers in foreign countries (as in that case).
2. **Favor Neither Rich Nor Poor** (Objectivity: No Partiality or Bias—Levit. 19:15). This principle would argue for both parties abandoning *favoring* their rich or poor constituencies, pledging primary allegiance to the good of the *whole* nation (something not likely to happen).
3. **Not Wasting Money or Resources** (Mt. 14:20; Lk. 15:11-13). It is just as wrong for Democrats to waste taxpayers’ hard-earned money as it is for rich Republicans to squander precious and sometimes limited resources with luxurious excess.
4. **Servant Leadership** (Praising & Punishing—I Pet. 2:13-14). Politicians of all stripes should prioritize the best interest of our country over self-serving interests such as fame, money, re-election or pacifying only one’s state. (Cf.: Rom. 13:1-7, Mt. 22:15-21).
5. **Eliminating Severe Suffering** (Not a Needy One Among Us—II Cor. 8:13-15). Though the poor will always be among us, our ambition should be that no one severely suffer among us, offering a hand up—not a hand out. This includes renouncing the idols of materialism and love of money, as well as commitment to not encouraging dependence by financially supporting any lazy (vs. legitimately) poor. Cf.: Ac. 2:44-45, 4:33-35 (where it was done voluntarily and spontaneously, as a church vs. as a government, by analogy only).
6. **A National Commitment to Morality** (Ex.: The ‘Golden Rule’—Mt. 7:12). Perhaps more important than anything else, American needs a general commitment to moral living. It may not be sexy, may sound old-fashioned, may or may not include religion (I hope it does), but nearly every issue we face today boils down to selfish ambition and lack of concern for our fellow human beings (dare I say ‘love?’). **See also:** II Chr. 7:14 (*four* vs. only the one element of prayer—and *written* to the Jewish nation but *applicable* to the Church, by analogy only).

Adjustable shoe heels (for people with one leg longer than the other). Art-textured walls (for ambiance in restaurants, etc.; more like sculpted). Automatic ergonomic chairs, that adjust to one’s back shape and stretching needs. Back-and-forth/zigzag low incline home stairs that circle around several times (for a less-steep climb). Bread butterer slide/wipe-on tool (hand-held). Built-in toilet scrubbers with snap-on replaceable brushes (cleaning fluids ooze from the unit’s side’s top). Pray to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of ALL your sins (John 3:16). Central incinerator for all dangerous/harmful product packaging, so it can’t pollute food or groundwater (Jordanian friend’s idea). Emergency levies drop down from ground level whenever floods occur, to steer major flows away from structures. Erasable pens. Fans attach to feet (or wet suits), for underwater propulsion. Government whistleblower hotline to report serious polluters, or disabled parking violators or (i.e., another 311 function?). Graffiti park (with many mural walls), available for ‘artists’ to get their work out, without destroying businesses (for temporary public showcasing). Grocery store app to identify exactly where a specific product is to be found. Gun locker openable only by pre-programmed owner’s fingerprint (or eye scan). Home salad-making machine (inserts various ingredients: nuts, carrots, egg, onion, strawberries, etc.). Homes in known flood zones automatically built with 3 foot water barrier materials in their ground-level walls

(vs. mold production). Industrial strength Roomba cleans up oil spills and tar from car repair shop floors. Massaging cubicle chairs (Ex.: back, butt, shoulders, arm rests). Online universities share rented facilities to organize intra-mural sports teams (vs. every man for him/herself isolation). Plastic melter that doesn't burn it, but re-forms it into another use (or marketable bulk/base plastic). Police car roofs that with motion sensors (or radar), for night stake-outs, where they are more vulnerable. Pool surface scanner, which alarms (when on) to inform owners of unexpected human entry (to reduce child drownings). Public monument where cremated people's name can be added, in lieu of a grave and tombstone. Refrigerator alerts when stored food is approaching its expiration date(s). Re-usable painter's tape (i.e., not as sticky, or doesn't stick to itself when rolled up). Snap-in roller skates/blades for everyday shoes, so warehouse and grocery workers can easily switch, as needed. Sound-proof cubicle partitions. Spare/reserve gas tank for empty tank emergencies in cars (like on jet skis; vs. needing a gas can and thumbing a ride). Speak-to big box store shelves (Ex.: You ask for a specific bread product, and a noise or light responds to its exact location). Tandem skateboards (long, and able to fit two--obviously). Three hardening levels of shoe soles, to adjust to varying terrain's softness/hardness. Tiered-floor retail stores (slants, curves, twists vs. only boring grid-shaped on one level). Tub wall back washer (rag, soap, etc.) vs. hand-held back scrubber. Water flavorings that taste like steak, hamburgers, pizza and cake (for dieters who still have the taste cravings). Water-proof everyday-looking shoes (dress or sports). Work cubicle' walls change colors (button-controlled)

RELATED PRINCIPLES

- ◆ The Giving Pledge, which includes Warren Buffett and Bill Gates (38 total billionaires, to-date), is *fully* biblical. It won't get anyone into Heaven, but the attitude evidences what we call 'a good heart' (just as that attitude accompanied Levi upon his conversion:
- (Lk. 19:1-2, 9-10) "He entered Jericho and was passing through. And there was a man by the name of Zacchaeus; he was a chief tax collector and **he was rich**. ...Zacchaeus stopped and said to the Lord, 'Behold, Lord, **half of my possessions I will give to the poor**, and if I have defrauded anyone of anything, I will give back four times as much. And Jesus said to him, 'Today **salvation has come to this house**, because he, too, is a son of Abraham.'
- ◆ The Bible teaches selfless humility (Phil. 2:3-11), and the first churches' attitude was ensuring none of their brethren suffered want (Ac. 2:41, 44-45, 4:33-37, II Cor. 8:13-15).
 - ◆ What you have earned *is* your money (i.e., within your power to control), before you give it away, except what is due the government in taxes (Ac. 5:3-5; Mt. 22:21).
 - ◆ While free enterprise and full human potential principles exist in God's word, so also do injunctions for mankind to do good toward one another (which would include reducing society's ills).

(Rom. 13:1-7) Every person is to be in subjection to the governing authorities. For there is no authority except from God, and those who exist are established by God. Therefore whoever resists authority has opposed the ordinance of God; and they who have opposed will receive condemnation upon themselves. For rulers are not a cause of fear for good behavior, but for **evil**. Do you want to have no fear of authority? Do what is good and you will have praise from the same; for **it is a minister of God to you for good**. But if you do what is evil, be afraid; for it does not *bear the sword* for nothing; for it is a minister of God, an avenger who brings wrath on the one who practices evil. Therefore it is necessary to be in subjection, not only because of *wrath*, but also for *conscience's sake*. For **because of this you also pay taxes, for rulers are servants of God, *devoting themselves***

to this very thing. Render to all what is *due* them: **Taxes to whom tax is due**; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor.

(I Pet. 2:13-14) Submit yourselves *for the Lord's sake* to every human institution, whether to a king as the one in **authority**, or to governors as sent by Him for the **punishment** of evildoers and the **praise** of those who do right.

**I-D3. DO YOUR RELIGIOUS VALUES MATCH YOUR POLITICAL VALUES?
ARE YOU SURE?**

Which passages of Scripture should guide our public policy? Should we go with Leviticus, Which suggests that slavery is all right and eating shellfish is an abomination? How about Deuteronomy, which suggests stoning your child if he strays from the faith? Or should we stick to the Sermon on the Mount—passage so radical that it's doubtful that our defense department would survive its application? Surely, secularists are wrong when they ask believers to **leave their religion at the door** before entering the public square. ...indeed the majority of great reformers in American history— not only were motivated by faith but repeatedly used religious language to argue their causes.⁶¹

The danger for these conservatives who insist on throwing the Bible at everyone is **that people might actually pick it up and read the New Testament.**⁶²

The Bible is not a political treatise, and America is NOT a theocracy, but for those who claim their political party is more moral than the other, the following biblical principles should serve as a guide to evaluating those claims, as we seek to make a more perfect union.

POLITICIANS

Righteous Leaders (yeah right?).

Furthermore, you shall select out of all the people able men who fear God, men of truth, those who hate dishonest gain, and you shall place these over them as leaders of thousands, of hundreds, of fifties, and of tens. (**Exodus 18:21**)

Less Lying Politicians (i.e., ethics reform).

But for the cowardly and unbelieving and abominable and murderers and immoral persons and sorcerers and idolaters and all liars, their part will be in the lake that burns with fire and brimstone, which is the second death. (**Revelation 21:8**)

Deeds Trump Speeches.

Talk is cheap, like daydreams and other useless activities. Fear God instead. (**Ecclesiastes 5:7**)

But be doers of the word, and not hearers only, who delude themselves. (**James 1:22**)

Negotiation & Compromise (yeah right?).

Do two men walk together unless they have made an appointment? (**Amos 3:3**)

POLICIES

Man's Dominion Over the Planet.

And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let birds multiply on the earth. (**Genesis 1:22**)

Anti Animal Abuse.

A righteous man has regard for the life of his animal, but even the compassion of the wicked is cruel. (**Proverbs 12:10**)

Reasonable Ecological Measures.

So you shall not pollute the land in which you are; for blood pollutes the land and no expiation can be made for the land for the blood that is shed on it, except by the blood of him who shed it. You shall not defile the land in which you live, in the midst of which I dwell; for I the Lord am dwelling in the midst of the sons of Israel. (**Num. 35:33**)

Private Property Rights.

While it remained unsold, did it not remain your own? And after it was sold, was it not under your control? Why is it that you have conceived this deed in your heart? You have not lied to men but to God. (Acts 5:4)

Privacy Laws (here, of giving to the poor).

Beware of practicing your righteousness before men to be noticed by them; otherwise you have no reward with your Father who is in Heaven. When therefore you give alms, do not sound a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may be honored by men. Truly I say to you, they have their reward in full. But when you give alms, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing that your alms may be in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will repay you. (Matthew 6:1-4)

Estate Tax Cannot Punish Inheritances.

A good man leaves an inheritance to his children's children, And the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous. (Proverbs 13:22)

Fiscal Restraint.

But this I say, brethren, the time has been shortened, so that from now on those who have wives should be as though they had none; and those who weep, as though they did not weep; and those who rejoice, as though they did not rejoice; and those who buy, as though they did not possess; and those who use the world, as though they did not make full use of it; for the form of this world is passing away. (I Corinthians 7:29-31)

Balanced Budget.

A false balance is an abomination to the Lord, but a just weight is his delight. (Proverbs 11:1)

Not Wasting Taxpayer's Money.

And not many days later, the younger son gathered everything together and went on a journey into a distant country, and there he squandered his estate with loose living. (Luke 15:13)

And they ate and were satisfied; and they picked up seven large baskets full of what was left over of the broken pieces. (Mark 8:8)

Paying Your Fair Share of Taxes.

They said to Him, Caesar's. Then He said to them, Then render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's; and to God the things that are God's. (Matthew 22:21)

Adjustable height and firmness couch cushions. Any and all food items made into a water flavoring additive (for dieting). Apartment gates/booms, that disallow cheaters tailgating. An app is needed showing the BEST deals for EVERY product/service per zip code (i.e., consumers banded together to leverage our buying power). Pray to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of ALL your sins (John 3:16). Back-up starter system when 18-wheelers stall in remote (or dangerous) locations. Bed adjusts up and down, as an entire unit. Bifocals and reading glasses that look normal (vs. bug-eyed). Big box store app or speak-to tool customers specify what product they're looking for, and they get its exact location. California needs infrastructure to suck ocean water through pipes or hoses to forest fires in the future. Car dashboard informing you exactly what tire pressure is in each individual tire, as you drive (DONE?). Car radio feature you speak to and it finds all live airings for any vocalized category (pop, sermon, rap, etc.). Car sensor informs driver if hub caps fall off. Car sensor warns you if your car's profile can't pass through a coming flood, safely (i.e., radar). Carnival UFO ride (where floor drops as it spins) to major theme parks. Cheap, healthy, no cooking required foods. Church pew plate passer (offering plate track on rear of seats in front of you). Clothes so dogs can answer the call

of nature when rain doesn't let-up. Coffee flavoring for water. Computer aided pressure points mattress, adjusts as you change positions throughout the night.

Anti-Abortion (at least as a contraceptive, morally if not legally).

And now says the LORD, who formed Me from the womb to be His Servant, To bring Jacob back to Him, in order that Israel might be gathered to Him (For I am honored in the sight of the LORD, And My God is My strength), (Isaiah 49:5)

Anti-Sodomy–NOT Anti-Homosexuals.

You shall not lie with a male as one lies with a female; it is an abomination. (Leviticus 18:22)

The second is this, 'YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.' There is no other commandment greater than these. (Mark 12:31)

Civil Disobedience.

But Peter and John answered and said to them, Whether it is right in the sight of God to give heed to you rather than to God, you be the judge; (Acts 4:19)

Self Defense (Ex.: Second Amendment),

Or how can anyone enter the strong man's house and carry off his property, unless he first binds the strong man? And then he will plunder his house. (Matthew 12:29)

Conscientious Objectors.

You have heard that it was said, 'AN EYE FOR AN EYE, AND A TOOTH FOR A TOOTH.' But I say to you, do not resist an evil person; but whoever slaps you on your right cheek, turn the other to him also. (Matthew 5:38-39)

Necessary Wars (i.e., vs. opposing every one).

There is an appointed time for everything. And there is a time for every event under Heaven–A time to love, and a time to hate; a time for war, and a time for peace. (Ecclesiastes 3:1, 8)

FOREIGN & DOMESTIC POLICY

Caring for One Another (vs. only every man for himself; Ex.: Unemployment insurance).

Then the LORD said to Cain, Where is Abel your brother? And he said, I do not know. Am I my brother's keeper? (Galatians 4:9)

Remind them to be subject to rulers, to authorities, to be obedient, to be ready for every good deed, to malign no one, to be peaceable, gentle, showing every consideration for all men. (Titus 3:1-2)

Caring for Other Countries (Ex.: Foreign aid).

But a certain Samaritan, who was on a journey, came upon him; and when he saw him, he felt compassion, and came to him, and bandaged up his wounds, pouring oil and wine on them; and he put him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the next day he took out two denarii and gave them to the innkeeper and said, 'Take care of him; and whatever more you spend, when I return, I will repay you.' Which of these three do you think proved to be a neighbor to the man who fell into the robbers' hands? And he said, 'The one who showed mercy toward him.' And Jesus said to him, 'Go and do the same.' (Luke 10:33-37)

Not Dictatorships, & Not Paying Off Politicians (i.e., with tougher campaign finance laws).

For oppression makes a wise man mad, And a bribe corrupts the heart. (Ecclesiastes 7:7)

Anti-Oppression.

And Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said to him, Thus says the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, 'How long will you refuse to humble yourself before Me? Let My people go, that they may serve Me. (Exodus 10:3)

You shall not rule over him ruthlessly but shall fear your God. (Leviticus 25:43)

Anti-Slavery (Old Testament & historical examples notwithstanding).

It was for freedom that Christ set us free; therefore keep standing firm and do not be subject again to a yoke of slavery. (Galatians 5:1)

If your brother becomes poor beside you and sells himself to you, you shall not make him serve as a slave. (Leviticus 25:39)

Anti-Genocide

Thou shalt not commit murder. (Deuteronomy 5:17)

PRINCIPLES

Good of the Whole vs. the Few/Elites.

Apart from such external things, there is the daily pressure upon me of concern for all the churches. (II Corinthians 11:28)

But from those who were of high reputation (what they were makes no difference to me; God shows no partiality)—well, those who were of reputation contributed nothing to me. (Galatians 2:6)

Belief in 'The People'. (See: Acts 5-35-40, 18:9-10)

Majority Rule.

Sufficient for such a one is this punishment which was inflicted by the majority, (II Corinthians 2:6)

Contributing According to Their Ability.

And in the proportion that any of the disciples had means, each of them determined to send a contribution for the relief of the brethren living in Judea. (Acts 11:29)

Paying In Based on What One Has (vs. doesn't have).

For if the readiness is present, it is acceptable according to what a man has, not according to what he does not have. (II Corinthians 8:12)

PARTIES

Not Favoring the Rich or Poor.

You shall do no injustice in judgment; you shall not be partial to the poor nor defer to the great, but you are to judge your neighbor fairly. (Leviticus 19:15)

Who shows no partiality to princes nor regards the rich above the poor, for they are all the work of His hands? (Job 34:19)

Personal Responsibility & Caring for Others (i.e., balance).

Bear one another's burdens, and thus fulfill the law of Christ. For each one shall bear his own load. (Galatians 6:2, 5)

Protestant Work Ethic.

But if anyone does not provide for his own, and especially for those of his household, he has denied the faith, and is worse than an unbeliever. (I Timothy 5:8)

Not Empowering Any Lazy Poor.

For even when we were with you, we used to give you this order: if anyone will not work, neither let him eat. **(II Thessalonians 3:10)**

The soul of the sluggard craves and gets nothing, But the soul of the diligent is made fat. **(Proverbs 13:4)**

Compassion for the Lowly.

Then the King will say to those on His right, 'Come, you who are blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. For I was hungry, and you gave Me something to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger, and you invited Me in; naked, and you clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in prison, and you came to Me.' Then the righteous will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry, and feed You, or thirsty, and give You drink? And when did we see You a stranger, and invite You in, or naked, and clothe You? And when did we see You sick, or in prison, and come to You?' And the King will answer and say to them, 'Truly I say to you, to the extent that you did it to one of these brothers of Mine, even the least of them, you did it to Me.' **(Matthew 25:34-40)**

Helping the Poor.

They only asked us to remember the poor—the very thing I also was eager to do. **(Galatians 2:10)**
In everything I showed you that by working hard in this manner you must help the weak and remember the words of the Lord Jesus, that He Himself said, 'It is more blessed to give than to receive. **(Acts 20:35)**

However, there will be no poor among you, since the LORD will surely bless you in the land which the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance to possess, **(Deuteronomy 15:4)**

And you shall not strip your vineyard bare, neither shall you gather the fallen grapes of your vineyard. You shall leave them for the poor and for the sojourner: I am the Lord your God. **(Leviticus 19:10)**

Deeds vs. Just Words to Help the Poor.

My brethren, do not hold your faith in our glorious Lord Jesus Christ with an attitude of personal favoritism. For if a man comes into your assembly with a gold ring and dressed in fine clothes, and there also comes in a poor man in dirty clothes, and you pay special attention to the one who is wearing the fine clothes, and say, 'You sit here in a good place, and you say to the poor man, 'You stand over there, or sit down by my footstool, have you not made distinctions among yourselves, and become judges with evil motives? Listen, my beloved brethren: did not God choose the poor of this world to be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom which He promised to those who love Him? But you have dishonored the poor man. Is it not the rich who oppress you and personally drag you into court? Do they not blaspheme the fair name by which you have been called? If, however, you are fulfilling the royal law, according to the Scripture, YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF, you are doing well. But if you show partiality, you are committing sin and are convicted by the law as transgressors. **(James 2:1-9)**

Note: Church context.

If a brother or sister is without clothing and in need of daily food, and one of you says to them, 'Go in peace, be warmed and be filled, and yet you do not give them what is necessary for their body, what use is that? **(James 2:15-16)**

Fairness (or Compassion) Enough that None Suffer Severely.

For this is not for the ease of others and for your affliction, but by way of equality—at this present time your abundance being a supply for their want, that their abundance also may become a supply for your

want, that there may be equality; as it is written, HE WHO gathered MUCH DID NOT HAVE TOO MUCH, AND HE WHO gathered LITTLE HAD NO LACK. **(II Corinthians 8:13-15)**

Encouraging Give Back.

Instruct those who are rich in this present world not to be conceited or to fix their hope on the uncertainty of riches, but on God, who richly supplies us with all things to enjoy. Instruct them to do good, to be rich in good works, to be generous and ready to share, storing up for themselves the treasure of a good foundation for the future, so that they may take hold of that which is life indeed. **(I Timothy 6:17-19)**

Note: If free willed giving is unstable or insufficient to meet desired ends, especially ending severe suffering, the majority of the people can insist that gap be made up through tax dollars.

Giving Pledge.

And Zacchaeus stopped and said to the Lord, Behold, Lord, half of my possessions I will give to the poor, and if I have defrauded anyone of anything, I will give back four times as much. **(Leviticus 19:8)**

Supporting Free-Willed Giving. (i.e., charities).

but without your consent I did not want to do anything, that your goodness should not be as it were by compulsion, but of your own free will. **(Philemon 1:14)**

Let each one do just as he has purposed in his heart; not grudgingly or under compulsion; for God loves a cheerful giver. **(II Corinthians 9:7)**

Note: II Cor. 9:7 pertains to church gifts—not government-coerced taxes.

BUSINESS & EMPLOYMENT

Pro-Business

By the sweat of your face you will eat bread, till you return to the ground, because from it you were taken; for you are dust, and to dust you shall return. **(Genesis 3:19)**

Wealth obtained by fraud dwindles, but the one who gathers by labor increases it. **(Proverbs 13:11)**

It is the blessing of the LORD that makes rich, and He adds no sorrow to it. **(Proverbs 10:22)**

Masters, grant to your slaves justice and fairness, knowing that you too have a Master in Heaven. **(Colossians 4:1)**

Come now, you who say, ‘Today or tomorrow we will go to such and such a city, and spend a year there and engage in business and make a profit.’ Yet you do not know what your life will be like tomorrow. You are just a vapor that appears for a little while and then vanishes away. Instead, you ought to say, ‘If the Lord wills, we will live and also do this or that.’ **(James 4:13-15)**

Alright for Businesses (Ex.: Banks) to Earn Interest.

Then you ought to have put my money in the bank, and on my arrival I would have received my money back with interest. **(Matthew 25:27)**

It is well with the man who deals generously and lends, who conducts his affairs with justice. **(Psalms 112:5)**

Pro Freedom.

Jesus therefore was saying to those Jews who had believed Him, ‘If you abide in My word, then you are truly disciples of Mine; and you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.’ **(John 8:31-32)**

Employees Earn According to Their Efforts.

Now he who plants and he who waters are one; but each will receive his own reward according to his own labor. (**I Corinthians 3:8**)

Enjoying the Fruit of One's Labors (Ex.: 'life, liberty & the pursuit of happiness').

Instruct those who are rich in this present world not to be conceited or to fix their hope on the uncertainty of riches, but on God, who richly supplies us with all things to enjoy. (**I Timothy 6:17**)

Opportunity to Achieve One's God-Given Potential.

For it is just like a man about to go on a journey, who called his own slaves, and entrusted his possessions to them. And to one he gave five talents, to another, two, and to another, one, each according to his own ability; and he went on his journey. Immediately the one who had received the five talents went and traded with them, and gained five more talents. In the same manner the one who had received the two talents gained two more. But he who received the one talent went away and dug in the ground, and hid his master's money. Now after a long time the master of those slaves came and settled accounts with them. And the one who had received the five talents came up and brought five more talents, saying, 'Master, you entrusted five talents to me; see, I have gained five more talents.' His master said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful slave; you were faithful with a few things, I will put you in charge of many things, enter into the joy of your master.' The one also who had received the two talents came up and said, 'Master, you entrusted to me two talents; see, I have gained two more talents.' His master said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful slave; you were faithful with a few things, I will put you in charge of many things; enter into the joy of your master.' And the one also who had received the one talent came up and said, 'Master, I knew you to be a hard man, reaping where you did not sow, and gathering where you scattered no seed. 'And I was afraid, and went away and hid your talent in the ground; see, you have what is yours.' But his master answered and said to him, 'You wicked, lazy slave, you knew that I reap where I did not sow, and gather where I scattered no seed. 'Then you ought to have put my money in the bank, and on my arrival I would have received my money back with interest. 'Therefore take away the talent from him, and give it to the one who has the ten talents.' For to everyone who has shall more be given, and he shall have an abundance; but from the one who does not have, even what he does have shall be taken away. And cast out the worthless slave into the outer darkness; in that place there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (**Matthew 25:14-30**)

Note: One's God-given *moral* potential is at least as important as one's economic potential.

Anti-Idols (Ex.: Fortune, fame & fun, including sex)

Little children, guard yourselves from idols. (**I John 5:21**)

Anti-Greed.

For the love of money is a root of all sorts of evil, and some by longing for it have wandered away from the faith, and pierced themselves with many a pang. (**I Timothy 6:10**)

VOTERS & GOVERNING

Seeking 'Blind Justice'.

He has told you, O man, what is good; and what does the LORD require of you But to do justice, to love kindness, And to walk humbly with your God? (**Micah 6:8**)

Rule of Law/Morality-Based Citizenry (and laws),

Righteousness exalts a nation, But sin is a disgrace to any people. (**Proverbs 14:34**)

Submission to Government (i.e., law-abiding citizens) & Death Penalty.

Submit yourselves for the Lord's sake to every human institution, whether to a king as the one in authority, or to governors as sent by him for the punishment of evildoers and the praise of those who do right. **(I Peter 2:13-14)**

Let every person be in subjection to the governing authorities. For there is no authority except from God, and those which exist are established by God. Therefore he who resists authority has opposed the ordinance of God; and they who have opposed will receive condemnation upon themselves. For rulers are not a cause of fear for good behavior, but for evil. Do you want to have no fear of authority? Do what is good, and you will have praise from the same; for it is a minister of God to you for good. But if you do what is evil, be afraid; for it does not bear the sword for nothing; for it is a minister of God, an avenger who brings wrath upon the one who practices evil. Wherefore it is necessary to be in subjection, not only because of wrath, but also for conscience' sake. For because of this you also pay taxes, for rulers are servants of God, devoting themselves to this very thing. Render to all what is due them: tax to whom tax is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor. **(Romans 13:1-7)**

Political Correctness as Law's Secular Moral Basis?

holding to a form of godliness, although they have denied its power; and avoid such men as these. **(II Timothy 3:5)**

CONCLUSION & SOLUTIONS

Selfishness May Ultimately Destroy Our Nation.

But realize this, that in the last days difficult times will come. For men will be lovers of self, lovers of money, boastful, arrogant, revilers, disobedient to parents, ungrateful, unholy, unloving, irreconcilable, malicious gossips, without self-control, brutal, haters of good, treacherous, reckless, conceited, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, holding to a form of godliness, although they have denied its power; avoid such men as these. **(II Timothy 3:1-5)**

Do nothing from selfishness or empty conceit, but with humility of mind let each of you regard one another as more important than himself; do not merely look out for your own personal interests, but also for the interests of others. Have this attitude in yourselves which was also in Christ Jesus, **(Philippians 2:3-5)**

In those days there was no king in Israel; everyone did what was right in his own eyes. **(Judges 21:25)**

Revival Among the Citizenry?

If I shut up the Heavens so that there is no rain, or if I command the locust to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among My people, and My people who are called by My name humble themselves and pray, and seek My face and turn from their wicked ways, then I will hear from Heaven, will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. **(II Chronicles 7:13-14)**

I-D4. CHRISTIAN ISSUES

Although for decades, Republican (usually white) Christians have sought to imply to voters that abortion and homosexuality are the main, if not only issues God cares about in American public life, if one studies the full counsel of God (vs. biasedly cherry-picking), morality impacts many, if not most political decisions, including: Defending Israel (and be for all peaceful Arabs and against any violent Jews; Ex.: No nuclear weapons for Iran), defeat terrorism, lower our national debt, gay marriage (basically moot issue, now), anti-abortion (three possible exceptions), SCOTUS picks (favorable to Christian positions), acceptance of refugees, curbing poverty, international aid, integrity of politicians, religious liberty (Ex.: No pastor being forced to conduct any gay marriage ceremonies), strong defense and economy, jobs (and good ones), controlled borders, educational excellence, law and order, lessening pollution, human rights, income inequality/justice, etc.

Examples.

Abortion. Conservatives decry politicizing the judiciary, but many seems anxious to stack SCOTUS through a Trump vote, for this one issue. Unsafe, back alley coat hanger abortions should never occur, and if Roe were ever overturned, it could not be re-overturned again. Red states would have to allow their women to access abortions elsewhere, and likely incur all related costs (equal protection). If one is inclined to despise every abortion (even under the three exceptions), there are many non-legislative activities they can engage in.

Gay Marriage. Gay marriage is now the law of the land, and Obergefell will not be overturned. Christians should demonstrate proclaimed love of homosexuals, more than their declaration so if being a heinous sin. Government is not going to un-do gay marriages, split up families or require civil unions instead.

Related Tweets

HOW does the Church love gays/homosexuals, while retaining biblical opposition to gay marriage? ACTIVELY ensure their lives are going well for them. (3/30/13)

@GodHatesFagsWBC God does NOT hate homosexuals! He loves them. Westboro Baptist Church is a cult disguised as Baptist church, desperately seeking media publicity/attention. (10/13/15)

Gay people are human equals, made in God's image. They are NOT to be discriminated against, either in jobs, or housing, and even if you hate their behavior, show them love. (6/13/16)

Let's address Christian political issues: abortion, gay marriage, poverty, pollution, wealth redistribution, and support for Israel. Suggest others! (9/22/16)

I-D5. POLITICAL PARTIES' GOOD & BAD

At election time, you rarely hear pundits say anything but 'my party good, other party bad' all day long, and in as excruciating detail as will fill up a 24-hour news cycle. However, as Mark Cuban recently noted, better ideas are out there, as opposed to status quo—where two tribes basically remain on their own island, demonizing their neighbors.

If you accept that no political party is 100% perfect, and they all could use some (if not much) improvement, lets briefly assess where two or three of sample positions stand, both positively and negatively:

Liberals

Positives: Against animal abuse and over-pollution; for worker's rights and decent pay, and for helping the poor and society's strugglers (elderly, etc.).

Negatives: Over-taxation and regulation, big government, high taxes, waste, abuse and bureaucracy.

Conservatives

Positives: For business success, a strong economy and national defense, law and order and smaller government.

Negatives: Can be every man for himself, (mainly) the rich get richer (with no obligation to help others with any of their excess, keeping it all for their family), only helping the poor and strugglers if you feel like it, and too small government.

Moderates

Positives: Bridging the gap between extremes, and seeking to get legislation passed (i.e., get things done).

Negatives: Can be wishy-washy, have no core, be compromisers or career opportunists (Ex.: by siding with 'the enemy').

Computer technology transfers mutes' thoughts into SIRI-vocalized speech (i.e., no need for sign language). Cops NEED all-in-one (dual) Tasers and guns in one, so they can QUICKLY trigger above or below-whichever's needed in the circumstance, to save lives! Egg Nog flavoring for water. Electric rolling shoes. Fake snow, or snow base (for ski resorts when mother nature doesn't cooperate). Fame Seekers TV show (where everyone gets their 3 minutes of fame, after screening for quality). Fastest sports shorts ties for easy public restroom access (push buttoned draw string). Fire fighter fire-proof goggles to detect humans (by infra-red or otherwise). Fire fighter X-ray technology to see into a fire to find bodies (before determining life-saving access route). Fireplace fire that actually transmits heat, without a fan, beyond just near the flame. Free Uber, among citizens, with account credit when you give others a ride. 4-glass walled stand-alone business in middle of mall corridors (vs. gadget and nick nac carts with accosting salespersons). GPS-based beeper & SIRI voice tool tells the blind where obstacles are, and warns when too close. Half-sleeved shirts and half-sleeved pants for weather not too hot, not too cold. Heated jackets (Conner's idea). Heated portable mattresses. Heated snow ski gloves. Pray to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of ALL your sins (John 3:16). Homes made of fire-retardant materials (for California, especially). Homes that can rise, in case of a flood. Jogger's rain clothes (to stay dry and warm). Laser beeper shotgun (when on target). Lawn mowing shoes and socks that don't get grass stains. Milk flavoring for water.

For extensive coverage of exactly what both parties believe, where they are right, wrong or anywhere in-between, and ways to bridge those gaps so that common ground can be found with common sense solutions for the common good, please see:

Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant: Common Ground Through Common Sense for the Common Good, Wit and Wisdom: Don't Speak About Politics Or Religion, The Way Things Ought To Be: A Global Vision for a Better World, and:

<http://AmericanAnswers.org> (online 'soon')

@Pledgers2020

@ImMadTooEdwin

@PledgersARCHIVE

@2020Victory

I-D6. 'CHRISTIAN' POLITICAL ARGUMENTS

(Reinforcing the God-disrespecting and disobeying 'dumb Christian' stereotype)

- 1. God Ordains Authorities.** God ALLOWS—he does NOT want all who are in power (Ex.: Hitler). He allows tragedies—even the holocaust. Everything evil that occurs happens within his general supervisory boundaries. Does that mean we are to contribute to allowed evils?
- 2. Godly Men Speak into Chump's Life.** They aren't as godly as you are led to believe, knowing zero about their private antics! And they are manipulated, used, duped and ignored on most policies (and on the ones he listens to them on, usually stupid policy!). If you call 'speaking into' his life kissing up, pandering and coddling an evil tyrant, we simply disagree on the clear distinction between good and evil.
- 3. Trump Was the Only Option.** That's a lie—from a 'Christian.' You could have voted all GOP's but him, or chosen any of the other 16 GOP candidates. NO prominent pastors (to speak of) took any moral stands against Trump's evils—just flip flopped from candidate to candidate, until the majority made the decision, and they played along as complete FOLLOWERS! Clinton was wiser and more mature, and the GOP majority could have kept her extreme policies in check.
- 4. All Presidential Nominees Have Been Dumb and Immoral, Since Reagan.** George Bush I, was neither, his son was NOT immoral, Clinton was not dumb, nor was Obama, and Obama wasn't immoral either. Dole, McCain and Romney were also not immoral or stupid. Basically, this is a 100 percent ignorant statement, that has zero factual basis (yet I've heard it be claimed, sadly).
- 5. Trump's Policies were Better than Hillary's.** He had two ideas—#MAGA and a fifty foot beautiful border wall that Mexico will pay for. What policies he's embraced more than two years from those two concepts he gets little credit for, because the ideas (some good, many bad) came from OTHERS! If you want good policies, vote for people with good ideas!
- 6. Two Israel Decisions Made USA Closer to Israel.** God is against favoritism, and it ruined USA's leadership, like an NBA referee wearing a Cavs jersey against the Warriors. The Devil has you confused between prophecy-era realities, and church age realities (but why should we be surprised, when people are so ignorant of God's word?). Obama DID separate USA from Israel, somewhat, but the solution is NOT over-kill in the other direction. That's emotional reactionism.
- 7. 'Conservative' Judges are Good for Christians.** You have been taught that political (vs. religious) 'conservative' term means holy, mainly over abortion and homosexuality. That is NOT 100% true. The Devil has you confused between political and religious conservatism! Right/correct biblical interpretation is conservative. But with that right interpretation comes many issues that political conservatism opposes!
- 8. Muslims are Taking Over 'Christian' America.** You do not preach sermons that 'America is a Christian nation' to end that trend. You get control of over-immigration, and you evangelize. You can't continue to live the past, hoping you can stem the tide of change you allowed to occur by your inaction. Our beliefs are NOT a competition against other religions—they are Satan's victims. Also, our laws have precedent, and it's NOT based on any holy book. It's *totally* valid to say Americans should oppose any legislative influences to our laws on such things as treating women as second-class citizens, needing four male witnesses for rape claims, cutting off fingers for stealing, or stoning homosexuals, etc.
- 9. We're Anti-Homosexual and Anti-Abortions.** Gay marriage is a dead issue, and banning all abortions leads to back alley coat hanger abortions, and is saying you must endure the pain and costs of nine months of pregnancy for any sex acts that weren't for having kids. Before and even after Obergefell,

Christian's duty was to love gays, show respect for all humans, and consider them equals. That decision affected that moral obligation not one iota. What are you going to do (in moral vs. immoral ways) to change a gay person's sexual orientation.

10. Voting Democrat Means You're for Abortion and Gays. Untrue. Not every Democrat is liberal. Because you can't, at present, win as an independent, you have to choose one party or the other, and I would never choose to be in a party that supports Chump! Democrats are for these Christian values: Helping the poor, elderly, imprisoned, youth, immigrants, and abused environment and animals, and not favoring the rich.

I-D7. CHRISTIANS FOR TRUMP

When wealth is lost, nothing is lost; when health, something is lost;
when character is lost, all is lost. –**Billy Graham**

People have wondered when decency would hit rock bottom with this administration. –**Joe Biden**
(**Hint:** That is NO standard any *real* Christian could be proud of, or support!)

A. Arguments For Having Voted for Trump

So how could any Christian have voted for Trump?

1. **Anti-Obama Legacy.** Voting for Hillary would have been a vote for bigger government, weaker than republican national defense, an economic plan that is less incentivizing to business growth, and would be supporting support for abortion and gay marriage.

2. **Anti-Obama Legacy (by Default).** Voting for no one (as I did) would surely have brought about Hillary, but I argue that her wisdom (compared to Trump) and the integrity in the way she ran her campaign (compared to Trump) were superior, and that voting for all other GOP's (as I did) could ameliorate those policy tendencies and any bad extremes.

3. **Supreme Court Picks.** This was touted as the main reason, and mainly to keep those policy tendencies from becoming more prevalent. It was also no secret that some older Christians and pastors dreamed of SCOTUS eventually overturning Roe vs. Wade. Though I argued that it was precedent, and SCOTUS rarely counters that (lest they lose credibility, as if to say past positions on what is Constitutional were wrong), they could only reverse it one time (lest they be flippantly following public whims), and that pastors supporting this dream were hypocritically guilty of trying to stack SCOTUS (the same 'judicial activism' conservatives always rail against).

B. Is Trump a Christian, a Christian Conservative, or a Political Opportunist?

As perhaps the least Christian Republican nominee in generations,
Trump has deeply divided the evangelical community. –**Politico** (10/27/16)

It is a tenuous thing to opine as to another person's salvation, for we are not in their head and heart. However, such considerations are often in others' minds, usually based on external behavior. Though God alone knows for sure, I have evangelized people enough to know that God's sovereign call to salvation through the Gospel is not something the evangelist can call upon on command. You pray and hope for it, but you also are gratefully surprised when the person comes through with a positive response.

For me, at least, the timing and intentions of the Christian Cabal meeting with Chump for about two hours was just too ironic and politically opportunistic (with very low ratings, as the time) for their reports of his 'conversion' to be believable. Those men desperately wanted something from Trump (Roe overturned), and knew they could promise him many Christian votes in return, but they needed to put lipstick on the pig to make him palatable to the percentage of Christians for which morals mattered (apparently, not a huge percentage, as our website had warned for over ten years).

1. Can One Be Saved Having Never Asked God's Forgiveness for Anything?

The short answer is 'no.' Forgiveness is the essence of salvation, and never asking means never receiving.

2. 'Baby Christian,' or Political Opportunist?

Lordship Salvation pastors surrounding D.J. Trump require lost people to be totally committed to morality, and not to sinfulness, in order to get saved,

yet never seem to see the hypocrisy of his serial behavior,
even months after his having adopted their 'baby Christian' sales spiel.

It is spiritually impossible to be born again, then born again later. You are only born once, just like one can only be born again once. It is MUCH more likely that that Cabal had to find a way to make Trump palatable to Christians with some sort of working conscience! One of their originators even testified, he presented the Gospel; how a person responds is between them and God.

Related Tweets

When are Americans going to wake and GROW up to care about others' struggles—not just our own lives and bank accounts, in a [so-called] "Christian" nation? (3/28/12)

DISOBEDIENT to Jesus evangelicals are in bed with unbridled Capitalism, and to-heck-with-the-poor, in OBEDIENCE to abortion and (some) gay marriage beliefs. (5/9/12)

Christians are no more to be un-involved in politics and social action as if they were UFO aliens to their culture (which they are NOT). Duh101 (4/27/13)

How can born-again brothers differ politically, like white vs. black church? Sin (and false political choices, seen as 100 percent virtuous); that's how. (5/1/14)

Christians should be at the forefront of solving the world's problems, NOT secular liberals, but too often we're NOT (Rick Warren as EXCEPTION). [historically, MLK, Jim Crow law repeals, etc.] (5/22/14)

For a Christian, the Bible TRUMPS political party, and even the Constitution, if ever in conflict! Neither party supports Christian beliefs 100 percent. (Undated)

The church should NOT be promoting one political party, or the other; black (Dem), white (GOP, except theological liberals). Teach morals, and the Bible! (1/14/15)

WWJD? NOT vote for Trump. you go to church, sing, maybe give, BUT YOUR HEART IS FAR FROM ME, SAYS THE LORD, to the AMERICAN CHURCH MAJORITY! Sorry, it's true. (2/24/16)

WHAT does a Christian look like to the lost soul's mind, being for Trump? Muslim hater, Mexican hater, violent, womanizer, ignorant, white nationalism. (5/11/17)

There WAS no other option as entertainingly radical and exciting as Chump. I get it. We NEED candidates with more pizzazz vs. boring. I said candidates NEED energy! (5/13/16)

You simply picked a failed and flawed messenger. Your message is quite sound on many topics. WHAT CHOICE DID YOU HAVE? Not much! Cruz? (5/19/16)

Do I believe God wants Hillary? Not ideally. Trump? Really not ideal. God allows evils in the world, yet is sovereignly/managerially in control. (8/31/16)

A Christians NON-vote for Chump is a vote for Hillary? NO, a vote for Hillary is. When given choice of the lesser of two evils, demand better, and protest! (9/15/16)

A ~famous pastor came to my family's church, and said 'you have what you tolerate!' By NOT voting for Chump, at least one listener APPLIED that sermon! Any others? (9/15/16)

Trump is God's man for Christians' vote? There's not been as evil a GOP candidate in 40+ years, and God wants you to support sinning? Who's your pastor? Do you attend? (9/16/16)

Waking up the Church to have some centrist positions: **(10/4/16)**: If the religious right were right about their religion, they would NOT always be right-leaning in their politics, making them morally right!
(12/19/13)

Does that mean Christians should be for Hillary? No. Be for every godly thinking and acting politician, and not for the rest! I'm voting for all down-ballot GOP's. DO I Tim. 1:19. **(10/22/16)**

A sincere Christians can ONLY be politically independent, to remain true to God. But, with our system, you have to choose a side, but PRINCIPLES ALWAYS rule! **(4/8/17)**

Any Christian who AVIDLY voted for Trump is an apostate carnal. Being for him because there were not great options is another matter! These are NOT the same! **(5/9/17)**

If anyone can vote for a man who displayed his level of "character" ALL CAMPAIGN LONG, until he got the nomination—DON'T call yourself a Christian. Defend God's honor! **(5/11/17)**

Christians would gain more respect in society if they led, were smart, and helped improve society vs. complain that they're marginalized by the media! **(5/14/17)**

If a Christian EVER alleges their "faith" leads them to their political party, they are half lying every time! Jesus would support neither party, 100 percent. **(5/26/17)**

Conservatives and Christians ALWAYS say they OPPOSE judicial activism, though the Christian Cabal was for DJT, to stack SCOTUS conservatively? HYPOCRISY SIN! 'The Apostasy' starters. **(6/26/17)**

I've heard people say America is a "Christian nation." Founded on such principles, but NOT a theocracy, and not so much anymore. Things have CHANGED! **(7/15/16)**

A committed Christian cannot be for either pol party 100%! ONLY for the morally good policies you find in any source. Why won't Christians vote and live like this? SIN. **(7/18/17)**

In politics, U.S. white Christians' number one concern is YOUR sexual practice (abortion and homosexuality); U.S. Black Christians' number one concern is their economic survival. **(8/26/17)**

[Private account:] #4WordEmbarrassment Evangelical Supporters Of Trump **(8/26/17)**

If anyone wonders why CLAIMING "Christians" support ALL alt-right political policies, just remember the candidate the Christian Cabal pushed in 2016, who said, 'Sometimes you have to put your Christian values on pause to get things done.' That about sums it all up for you. #BenCarson **(11/18/17)**

NOT ONE AMERICAN CHRISTIAN (fake or real) has EVER tried to refute the logic/truth/fact/accuracy of THIS speech: <http://bit.ly/2jR6Nd8> I BEG someone to try! Public debate, media-covered; preferably famous opponent so media will attend! Wusses need not apply. Email me. Any takers? **(12/11/17)**

Texas truck bumper-stickler: "Freedom of the press isn't the right to lie." I need one: "Freedom of religion isn't right to be ignorant or immoral." The media retracts outright lies, on BOTH sides, and BOTH sides lean/spin R or D, or didn't FoxNews spoon feed/teach you that? (Lk. 10:27; I Tim. 4:7) **(2/5/18)**

Their mirrors have been spray painted black. **(2/8/18)**: [Private account:] Trump constantly referring to God in today's National "Prayer" Breakfast. What a hypocrite! Seriously! GOP and Trump supporters

are sheer hypocrites. Evangelical supporters have a good look at yourselves and what you are in bed with.
(2/8/18)

I-D8. AVID TRUMP SUPPORTERS

Christians: Are we really ignorant of the Scriptures? 'Jesus answered, My Kingdom is not of this world. (John 18:36) **-Sen. Ben Sasse**

Avid Trump supporters: If you were for the limited number of good policy positions D.J. Trump ran on (Ex.: Controlled borders, lower taxes, end any bad regulations, defeat ISIS, help the working class and middle class, curb over-immigration and over-outsourcing, revise Obamacare, being a problem-solver, America #1, throw all bums out, etc.), know we were for the following well before he even inculcated his so-called final form policy positions (date-stamp proved):

Congress is getting a pass with the Presidential drama because of the public's short-term memory and/or short attention span. Kick all bums out; not all out. **(8/12/12)**

Four elections workers loved our ideas on ridding the bad and keeping the good of both parties, and solving problems, or throwing the bums out. Thanks. **(5/17/12)**

The U.S. owes nothing to citizens of OTHER countries, either money or legal recognition here. You're human equals but NOT Americans (yet). Borders matter. **(4/4/13)**

With layoffs, outsourcing, automation, over-working staff, and seeking more immigrants, big business is un-patriotic to U.S. citizens needing employment. **(12/25/13)**

WE need repentance, as a nation. WE outsource jobs, then cut jobs and wages, and luxuriously OVERLY-reward executives who do such things. **(2/27/14)**

The inmates are in charge of the asylum. #60Minutes exposes leadership PAC's. Campaign finance reform is desperately needed, and kick all bums OUT! **(5/11/14)**

Throw ALL bums out! NOT all politicians are bums, but they seem to all become such once elected, and going to D.C. Corruption is a dishonor to the U.S. of A! **(5/13/14)**

It's TIME for true Americans to rise up, take control of THEIR government, and close the borders, except for LEGAL immigrants! Vote out any politicians who oppose. **(5/15/14)**

You put SO much faith in who's president or in Congress. Rely on God, yourself and your skills, fellow citizens as employers and consumers, and forget the bums! **(5/15/14)**

'Throw ALL the bums' out does NOT apply to all politicians, but a grand majority. It's time to clean house, and shovel the crud which is D.C. politics! **(6/6/14)**

If business will outsource to China, lay off experienced people to save money, and move full- to part-time, to save on insurance, NOTHING is out of consideration. **(8/9/14)**

If "We the people" do NOT rise up and demand more and better results from our politicians, we get EXACTLY what we deserve: FAILED status quo! **(8/10/14)**

If you think over-outsourcing to bust unions, over-greedy union demands, and letting Wall Street sell sub-prime mortgages hasn't hurt us, you don't know economics. **(8/23/14)**

A good economy that doesn't leave anyone behind, and has borders, but let's in those our economy NEEDS, or can handle, if persecuted (BALANCE!). **(9/23/14)**

Congress never SOLVES ~anything. Every political season they dust off old arguments to stir up STUPIDITY within their base. WISE UP, voters! FIRE any bums! (9/23/14)

@GOP: FIX the economy, lower our debt, close the borders, drill safely, help the poor be independent, defend against ISIS, better education. Common sense politics! (11/5/14)

@BarackObama: CLOSE our borders, FIX the economy, lower our debt, DESTROY ISIS, disallow Ebola, IMPROVE education, and COOPERATE with the GOP. Your legacy is SINKING! (11/6/14)

Throw all the bums out! Now, define what votes and acts constitute a bum, and DO it! #WeThePeople #EthicsReform #CampaignFinanceReform #Politics (11/7/14)

If YOU got paid what a DC. politician gets paid, you would be FIRED, IMMEDIATELY if your productivity was as LOW as theirs! #ThrowTheBumsOut; not all are bums (11/13/14)

HOW LONG will YOU suffer fools gladly? It's TIME to throw ALL the bums OUT! We the people are we the power behind the throne! @Pledgers2020 (11/14/14)

...NOR do I support gridlock and the un-productivity of Congress YOU would LOSE your job over! #ThrowAllBumsOut! Not all are bums. Balance and reason. (11/27/14)

Economic success must be RIGHTLY defined, as conservatives say it's when it's growing—that's all—even if at the cost of layoffs and outsourcing! Ultimately, that's unpatriotic. (12/2/14)

Politicians do LITTLE, for GREAT pay, then fight and progress little, and care about you when they need your money, or vote. #VoteAllBumOut. Not all are bums! #Politics (12/2/14)

For votes, Democrats want amnesty for illegals (hurting the working class), and the GOP outsources jobs (hurting the working class). PRAY for the U.S. working class! (12/9/14)

@GOP NOT deporting any illegals (except criminals or terrorists), and ONLY let in people our economy NEEDS thereafter (AFTER closing our borders)! (12/9/14)

The @GOP should FIGHT amnesty, and offer a path to citizenship, with penalties for back taxes and law-breaking, and back-of-line status, and CLOSE THE BORDERS! (12/9/14)

On debt reduction, closed borders, and strong national defense, law and order and USA # 1, and a great economy, I'm conservative. #TeaParty #GOP (12/12/14)

Anytime the economy improves ONLY for the rich (by stocks, OVER-layoffs and outsourcing, robotics, etc.), that is NOT a good economy. (12/14/14)

Big business is for profits at ALL costs, even outsourcing the last U.S. job, UNLESS We the people fight that. NO WONDER it's pro illegals' amnesty—CHEAP labor! (12/14/14)

It's CHEAPER for business to pay taxes, lobby for lower taxes, and let Uncle Sam handle the fallout if they can robotize a maximum number of U.S. jobs. #ConsultantThink (12/14/14)

Therefore, the top ten issues for 2016 SHOULD be a growing economy, strong national defense, immigration and welfare and Social Security and political ethics reform, ecology/oil strategies, foreign aid reform, government efficiency reform (i.e., debt reduction), and business tax and regulations reform. These are NOT trivial issues! (12/15/14)

We the people have abdicated our role as rulers of our nation, and outsourced it to many greedy pigs and bums. #ThrowAllBums Out (not all are bums). (12/16/14)

Do NOT let even mainstream GOP's belittle the GOOD that's in the Tea Party, and conservatives like LESS government, strong defense, lower debt and closed borders. (12/18/14)

Common sense says if the market is MUCH lower than union-demanded salaries, the rust belt will LOSE to outsourcing! (12/19/14)

There are many GOOD things about the Tea Party! Lower taxes and debt, balanced budget, improved economy, NO amnesty, closed borders, and a strong national defense. (12/19/14)

We STILL have debt, China's winning, the economy is average, Social Security is running out, education is NOT number one in the world, illegals cross our borders, and we are WEAKER, internationally! (12/19/14)

Fire EVERY bum in D.C. in 20/20! NOT all are bums, but MANY are, and if you FEEL yours is NOT (ever), we likely will KEEP status quo forever. Be objective! (12/19/14)

NO bums in Washington, problems getting SOLVED, only GOOD political candidates, USA #1 again, economically, militarily and morally—can you see it? (12/19/14)

@GOP: Encourage business and its lobbyists to offer MORE jobs (vs. outsource, layoff or robotize), and use some executive excess to bless your EMPLOYEES! (12/23/14)

And with big business caring little-to-nothing about UN-patriotically outsourcing the last job (unless government steps in), for more profit and higher executive salaries, you'll LOSE. (12/23/14)

...NOT naiveté, ignorance; monitor attitudes and actions. Trust but verify, and NEVER let your guard down from a STRONG America! #Vigilance #USA #1! (12/23/14)

If a common sense policy got proposed, what would be the harm if BOTH sides voted for it, U.S. voter? Re-elect ALL who so voted! #CommonSense #USA #1! (12/25/14)

Ours is a VERY fallen world, but God-fearers (even if not "religious") are called to fight for the GOOD. Will you join this cause and vote out bums in 2020? (12/25/14)

DON'T raise middle class taxes! Bring more jobs back to U.S.A. QUIT bloating our government. End all waste. DO something, Congress! USA #1 again! (12/27/14)

Lower debt, close borders, defeat ISIS, grow our economy and jobs, better education, beat China, etc. Who is President is irrelevant without a GOOD Congress! (12/27/14)

Close borders, path to citizenship with penalties, and back of the line/temporary worker status, NO amnesty, let in who we NEED, @GOP <http://t.co/snzRk32gnW> (12/28/14)

Stand firm for closed borders, NO amnesty, reform Obamacare, lower debt! #NoRubberStamps
@RepRatcliffe @RepLoudermilk @RepTedYoho @SteveKingIA @RepGosar TimHuelskamp
@RepWalterJones @Walker4NC @RepJeffDuncan @replouiegohmert @GrothmanforWI
@RepThomasMassie @Palmer4Alabama @MarlinStutzman @DaveBratVA7th @RepCurtClawson
@TXRandy14 @jodyhice @repjustinamash @RepJBridenstine @RepStevePearce (1/8/15)

No more stupidity, like loaning money for homes to people who could NEVER repay it; no more outsourcing good-paying U.S.A. jobs; no biz's paying zero taxes. (1/8/15)

The @GOP says JOBS is agenda. What specific bill can you pass to cause U.S. businesses to grow, and force them to hire instead of outsource and automate and over-pay executives? (1/8/15)

By "close our borders" I mean 100 percent secure them from any trespass; NOT that NO one else would ever be welcome to immigrate here anymore; that's U.S.A.'s choice! (1/10/15)

Close borders, strong defense, better economy, reform Obamacare, lower debt. You can agree to those, can't you, @MittRomney? (who I voted for) DON'T waffle. (1/14/15)

Throw ALL bums out! NOT all politicians are bums. Read our book to determine when you see a bum, and how to change or remove them in 2020! **See also:** @ImMadToEdwin! (1/14/15)

The war on terror is REAL, #Obama! Kill EVERY terrorist, and kill ZERO (i.e., no) peaceful Muslims! <http://t.co/M0I2DtZxi> USA #1 GO U.S. troops and our #allies! (1/15/15)

Obama: You use the veto threat and executive orders. Use them to close the borders, fund Social Security, cut our debt, destroy ISIS and have better education. (1/17/15)

It's my sincere intention to get the people motivated and educated enough to fire all bums in 2020. God will lead that effort, so I believe it won't fail. (1/17/15)

But if group starts anything with America, we will be sure to finish it! USA #1 U.S. military #1 #NationalDefense #LearnTheLessonsOfVietnam and surge. (1/19/15)

HOW patriotic is it to hire globally-scr_w American workers, and vote for lower taxes on the rich. You MUST read that again to understand the problem. (1/23/15)

ECONOMY, jobs, CRUSH ISIS, LEGAL immigration/close borders, BETTER education, SAFE oil drilling, LOWER debt. DON'T be distracted to LESSER! (1/25/15)

Bad politicians are sent to Washington because of BAD decisions by the electorate. We don't throw bums out because too many of us are patriotic bum steers. (1/25/15)

Business and individuals with lower tax debt means they DO have more money to spend or invest, which helps the economy. They could also stuff it under a mattress... (1/26/15)

We need the expertise of SOME career politicians, and the ideas and energy of newbies, but if any get entrenched in BAD habits, #ThrowTheBumsOut, voters! (1/28/15)

ONLY those who HATE their grandkids saddle them with debt. Stings' 'I hope the Russians love their children too' changes to D.C. politicians! #ThrowALLBumsOut! (1/28/15)

A revolt, a peaceful riot, a moral revolution IS brewing OUTSIDE D.C., and WILL manifest itself at the voting booth in 2020. #ThrowALLBumsOut! (1/28/15)

I SUPPORT you for closed borders, NO amnesty, help the middle class, revise Obamacare, and DESTROY terrorists! @RepMickMulvaney @RepDesantis @RepMarkMeadows @RepFleming @MattSalmon @Raul_Labrador @repjustinamash @RepGarrett @Jim_Jordan (1/29/15)

Clean slate. ONLY people committed to common sense need remain in power in D.C. in 2020. If all are bums then, throw them ALL out then. #CleanHouse! (1/30/15)

A bad economy since 2008 has hurt the middle class, too, and ALL you ever say is lower taxes and regulations (i.e., help business, which is already richer more than the middle and low class)? (1/31/15)

You can RIGHTLY pin that on Obama, but what's your solution? Lower taxes with debt at \$17 trillion so the rich MAY decide to rehire vs. hoard it and robotize more? (1/31/15)

If @GOP conservatives could accept these, I'd work SO hard for the right conservative candidate, to shake up the establishment. Our debt is too high, and close our borders! (1/31/15)

Close borders, NO amnesty, lower debt, revise Obamacare, destroy ISIS and grow a real economy. You have two years. EARN YOUR KEEP, sir! (2/6/15)

I'm SURE you'll act WHEN ISIS gets stronger, but at what cost then in lives and money, instead of nipping it in the bud while it's controllable? Dove vs. justice seeker. (2/7/15)

APPLY this to Homeland Security: It's ASININE to have porous borders, or tie their funding to any other issue. One day off you may let bad guys in. U.S.A. is more important than politics (2/9/15)

There is TONS government needn't tell us, but they BETTER be doing all these things to prevent biological and/or chemical, or nukes or diseases, and CLOSE OUR BORDERS! (2/9/15)

There OUGHT to be a law that NO media outlet is allowed to broadcast any lie. When MSNBC says ISIS is being defeated, and Fox says NO—someone's lying by inaccuracy. (2/12/15)

Politicians get committee assignments, and their states' voters FEEL they should stay in office for clout for their state. Throw the bums OUT! (2/13/15)

You, the American citizen deserve BETTER. You have the numbers. Less than 1,000 Americans lead government. Cast out all bums in 2020! It takes your one vote! (2/13/15)

I've NOT read details, but any resistance to authorizing military funding against ISIS is partisan politics at its core. STOP IT! #Obama's doing RIGHT! (2/16/15)

You've got to cut off terrorists in every way until all can be captured or killed. <http://t.co/06i3CT8SL2> ISIS is but one of seven+; don't be deceived! WIN! (2/16/15)

...NOT all politicians, but over time (Ex.: Three years), nearly all. Party against party for money and media attention fixing LITTLE-TO-NOTHING. FIRE ALL BUMS in 2020, folks. (2/19/15)

It's a GREAT time for U.S. leadership to unite all peace-loving nations to fight ISIS and all other terrorists, lest they become targets, and die without fighting. (2/19/15)

It's 100 percent IRRATIONAL to have one ounce of concern with U.S. helping ISIS by anything we do or say. Help them with bombing the Hell out of them! Duh 101! #TodayShow (2/20/15)

NBC just said Trump's insults, inaccuracies and controversies don't matter to voters. THOSE VOTERS ARE AMERICA'S PROBLEM; you get what U tolerate! (2/21/16)

LAME-baugh told an "evangelical" female to 'just support Chump—it'll irritate the liberal left media,' when asked for reasons to do so (though she liked his CEO qualifications). This is self-proclaimed

Christians NOT obeying Jesus, but having political guru pundits as your religion, idolatry, apostasy and brain-washing! SIN. (3/21/18)

And getting you Christianity from a man whose only connection seems to be his slogan, 'talent on loan from God,' reinforces the stupid Christian stereotype about as well as anything could! (3/21/18)

LAME-baugh told that fake disciple of Jesus say 'it doesn't matter,' when any negatives arise regarding Chump, and told her MORE sexcapade witnesses and other bad news WILL arise. Morals mean NOTHING to these people—just their religion of political conservatism, even though it's NOT Gods positions 100 percent! (3/21/18)

I-D9. PRE-TRUMP POLICY TWEETS

(See also: Pre-Cabal Policy Tweets, and Messages To Politicians)

Well before Trump even started his campaign (many more than nine months prior), one of his now ‘spiritual’ advisors was watching our Twitter account like a hawk (to ensure we didn’t violate a contract to not mention him or his church online again). That well-connected person had not only got many famous pastors to watch our ‘messages’ for the year prior, as word spread among VIP’s, even politicians became aware of this site. It is NO surprise that Trump very likely lifted (AKA stole) many of the very few good ideas he had (during his campaign) from us. Even then, surprisingly, he seemingly only managed to embrace solid/consistent (vs. ambiguous or flip-flopped) campaign policy ideas on building a wall, banning all Muslims, and ending China’s currency manipulation (and the general answer, ‘it will be great—trust me’). Here are a few such policy originating posts:

Fix Obamacare

DON’T repeal Obamacare—reform its bad points, @GOP! REQUIRE civic service whenever you give freebies. NO free lunches. The poor need health insurance! (11/7/14)

Reform Obamacare, FIX the economy, lower our debt, CLOSE our borders, NO amnesty, crush ISIS, and beat China SHOULD @GOP 2015 marching orders! NOT status quo. (12/10/14)

Obamacare (~positive), a weak economy, ISIS’s rise (negative), Bin Laden killed (positive). Can you think of many significant accomplishments by D.C. in the past few years? They are unproductive. (12/19/14)

Obamacare already increased MY taxes, as a self-employed person, by FORCE, but I’m paying the penalty vs. buying insurance, HOPING the @GOP will revamp it! Doubtful! (12/27/14)

@TeaPartyOrg @TPPatriots If the Tea Party does NOT rise NOW for lower debt, NO amnesty/Closed borders, and revising Obamacare, your influence is OVER! (1/8/15)

UNITE TO DEMAND the GOP revise Obamacare, lower debt, allow NO amnesty, close our borders, or you LOSE power, @SeanHannity @RushLimbaugh @MarkLevinShow @GlennBeck (1/8/15)

Stand firm for Closed borders, NO amnesty, reform Obamacare, lower our debt! #NoRubberStamps @RepRatcliffe @RepLoudermilk @RepTedYoho @SteveKingIA (1/8/15)

Conservatives are RIGHT on closed border, no amnesty, refining Obamacare, and lower debt. I 100 percent support them, at least on these issues—usually NOT. I am issues-based! (1/10/15)

Close our borders, a strong defense and better economy, reform Obamacare, lower our debt. You can agree to those, can’t you, @MittRomney whom I voted for! DON’T waffle. (1/14/15)

Note: I strongly argued for him as the GOP nominee in 2016.

Etc. (i.e., many more examples exist)

Immigration

(Pre-‘build the wall’)

It’s TIME for true Americans to rise up and take control of THEIR government, and close the borders—except for LEGAL immigrants already here! Vote out any politicians who oppose. (5/15/14)

GOP strategic advantage: Close the borders, no amnesty, easier immigration and effective Welfare to improve lives/skills, and improve our economy—UNLIKE Obama. (6/8/14)

A good economy that doesn't leave anyone behind, and has borders, but lets in those our economy NEEDS, or can handle (if persecuted)—BALANCE!. #GOP (9/23/14)

Jobs, ISIS, debt, close borders—four of five top U.S. priorities (I could remember) from #NBCNightlyNews Jobs are NOT the same as corporate profits! Consider our workers. (1/20/15)

ECONOMY, jobs, CRUSH ISIS, LEGAL immigration, close borders, BETTER education, SAFE oil drilling, LOWER debt. DON'T be distracted to LESSER issues! (1/25/15)

If GOP conservatives could accept these, I'd work SO hard for the right conservative candidate, to shake up the establishment. Our debt is too high, and close those borders! (1/31/15)

You can debate Obamacare and closed borders and reducing debt, but we have an enemy vowed to destroy us, and good people everywhere (i.e., ISIS). DESTROY it NOW! (2/6/15)

Close borders/NO amnesty, lower debt, revise Obamacare, destroy ISIS, and grow a real economy. You have two years. EARN YOUR KEEP, sir! (2/6/15; to Obama)

Read our prior tweets, or book, to see how to handle immigration with common sense, and reasonable balance. No amnesty, close borders and a path to citizenship+. (2/8/15)

There are TONS government needn't tell us, but they BETTER be doing all these things to prevent biological, chemical or nuclear, or diseases used as weapons], and CLOSE OUR BORDERS! (2/9/15)

Throw All Bums Out
(Pre-drain the swamp)

Four elections workers loved our ideas on ridding the bad, and keeping the good of both parties, and solving problems, or throwing the bums out. Thanks! (5/17/12)

Congress is getting a pass with the Presidential drama, because of the public's short memory and/or attention span. Kick all bums out—not all out. (8/12/12)

The inmates are in charge of the asylum. #60Minutes exposes leadership PAC's. Campaign finance reform is desperately needed, and kick all bums OUT! (5/11/14)

Throw ALL bums out! NOT all politicians are bums, but they seem to all become such once elected, and going to D.C. Corruption is a dishonor to the U.S. of A.! (5/13/14)

You put SO much faith in who's president, or in Congress. Rely on God, yourself and skills, fellow citizen, as employee and consumer, and forget the bums! (5/15/14)

'Throw ALL the bums out' does NOT apply to all politicians, but a grand majority. It's time to clean house, and shovel the crud which is D.C. politics! (6/6/14)

I HOPE the GOP learns from Cantor's loss that WE DON'T accept letting Obama go unchallenged, or amnesty. No history to say they will. #ThrowTheBumsOut. (6/11/14)

My middle name is "Edwin," so the "I'm mad too Eddie" spirit changes to I'm mad too, Edwin (slogan). GET MAD, or change D.C. with any attitude you choose! (12/19/14)

ALL that matters to #WeThePeople is ALL sides vote for common sense, common ground polices in the best interests of U.S.A.! USA #1 #GOP #Dems #Politics (12/9/14)

Politicians are SO biased to their party, that they can't even THINK of common sense solutions, UNLESS they fit their pre-ordained party platforms! (12/15/14)

#DoTheRightThing. Find common ground through common sense! Let it NOT be said of us our generation that they dropped the baton, and let down future generations. (12/16/14)

Vote for 4 common sense principles, and ONLY for politicians committed to them more than any party, career, fame or money in 20/20; 'WE the people' can turn this ship around! (12/16/14)

FIX D.C., and DON'T stuff your head in the sand anymore, U.S. citizens. Common sense says we CAN'T let the world into our country! We'd go BROKE! (12/19/14)

Common sense yields common ground. Ex.: You can't spend/credit card your way out of debt with a low-paying job! Common sense WORKS! #JustDoIt, D.C. politicians! (12/19/14)

Black, white, poor, rich, Christian, non-: We can ALL unite to common sense principles detailed in our political book, in 2020, and fight status quo! (12/19/14)

We the people DEMAND GOOD policies NOW, and common sense in Washington. NO MORE fighting, or uniting against US for money! #DemandChange vs. hope and change! (12/19/14)

The American people will AGREE with the positions in Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant [book]—for the most part—as common ground comes by common sense. (12/22/14)

If Congress passed COMMON SENSE policies detailed in our book, they'd ~ALL be re-elected—that CHERISHED prize of the more self- vs. U.S.-serving! (12/22/14)

In all prior analysis, it all boils down to WHAT politicians WILL choose to vote for, and getting enough of them to vote for the RIGHT/common sense things! (12/23/14)

UNLESS 'We the people' get our heads out of the sand, and vote in common sense, down-to-earth politicians in 2020, expect more of the same! #PressureDCChange (12/23/14)

There are ~20 solutions, but one to three which are VERY simple and quick. The main one is to REPLACE any politician committed to career or party more than common sense votes in 2020. Will you? (12/23/14)

If you're in the 82 percent who are TIRED of politics-as-usual PLEASE read our book, then require a politician to commit to vote common sense, or DON'T vote for her/him! (12/23/14)

If a common sense policy got proposed, what would be the harm if BOTH sides voted for it, U.S. voter? Re-elect ALL who so voted! #CommonSense #USA #1! (12/25/14)

I don't care which politicians lose their career if they are partisan, and won't support common sense! I am a true, principled independent at this point. (12/25/14)

NO political personality means much to me—ONLY their positions on issues. People come and go in D.C., but GOOD/common sense principles are lasting! (12/25/14)

BOTH parties FEAR a viable third party, and I've NEVER suggested one, but 'We the people' MUST unite to common sense policies. See our political book, soon. (12/26/14)

If ALL NON-rich people in the U.S. ONLY heeded Aristotle in REQUIRING common sense policies, they would win the White House and Congress, as they HAVE the numbers! (12/26/14)

'We the people' CAN vote in enough politicians committed to the GOOD/common sense policies of BOTH sides to throw all others out in 2020. Do it, and WIN! (12/26/14)

It's my sincere intention to get the people motivated and educated enough to fire all bums in 2020. God will lead that effort, so I believe it won't fail. (1/17/15)

Bad politicians are sent to Washington because of BAD decisions by the electorate. We don't throw bums out, because too many of us are patriotic bum steers. (1/25/15)

A revolt, a peaceful riot, a moral revolution IS brewing OUTSIDE D.C., and WILL manifest itself at the voting booth in 2020. #ThrowALLBumsOut! (1/28/15)

It is treason for those sworn to represent the good of the country, to run it into the ground. Benedict Arnolds, in it for fame and money. #ThrowALLBumsOut! (1/28/15)

ONLY those who HATE their grandkids saddle them with debt. Sting's 'I hope the Russians love their children too' changes to D.C. politicians! #ThrowALLBumsOut! (1/28/15)

Find me ONE exception (to wasteful politicians) whose been in D.C. more than three years. If you do, we have something to work with. Otherwise, they're ALL bums! FIX it! (1/28/15)

We need the expertise of SOME career politicians, and the fresh ideas and energy of newbies, but if any get entrenched in BAD habits, #ThrowTheBumsOut, voters! (1/28/15)

Clean slate; ONLY people committed to common sense need remain in power in D.C. in 2020. If all are bums then, throw them ALL out then. #CleanHouse! (1/30/15)

You, the American citizen, deserve BETTER. You have the numbers. Less than 1,000 Americans lead government. Cast out all bums in 2020! It takes your one vote! (2/13/15)

Politicians get committee assignments, and their state's voters FEEL they should stay in office for clout for their state. Throw the bums OUT! (2/13/15)

NOT all politicians, but over time (Ex.: Three years), nearly all. Party vs. party for money and media attention, fixing LITTLE-TO-NOTHING. FIRE ALL BUMS in 2020, folks! (2/19/15)

Etc. (i.e., many more examples exist)

USA #1

(Pre-'MAGA', which was Ronald Reagan's idea/phrase!)

ALL that matters to #WeThePeople is that ALL sides vote for common sense, common ground polices in the best interests of America! U.S.A. #1 #GOP #Dems #Politics (12/9/14)

NO bums in Washington, problems getting SOLVED, only GOOD political candidates, U.S.A. #1 again, economically, militarily and morally; can you see it? (12/19/14)

Never give up; never forget; STAY vigilant; trust but verify; if you see something, SAY something; CLOSE OUR BORDERS! Terrorism will NOT win! #USA #1 (1/7/15)

We will NOT vote you in a second time if you repeatedly engage these sorts of things! We HAVE the power. We are the power. We the people. #USA #1! (1/8/15)

#MyCountryIn3Words Freedom, leadership, AWESOME! U.S.A. #1! U.S.A. HEROES 'just doing their jobs' vs. terrorists! #Military See #AmericanSniper <http://bit.ly/2yJAYzs> U.S.A. #1 at protecting the world's innocents. (1/9/15)

America USED to be great. Now, not as much. Where's our willpower? Where are our dreams? Where are our leaders? Where are any who still care? TRAITORS! (2/9/15)
<http://fxn.ws/1qAqU3a> @Netanyahu #KillAllTerrorists! #Hamis #ISIS Your #1 allies U.S.A. #1 (7/23/15)

I DON'T hope you've enjoyed this LITTLE chat; I HOPE you will HEED this LITTLE chat, as America is worth saving. Don't believe so? LEAVE!!! U.S.A. #1! (7/24/15)

We pay these people four times the average Joe's salary for PRODUCTIVITY! Being a parrot/puppet for special interests is NOT representing the American people! U.S.A. #1 again! (7/27/15)

A P.R. person, backers and campaign manager. We the people WILL take back D.C. from partisans and self-serving people destroying OUR nation! U.S.A. #1! (7/27/15)

ISIS can FAIRLY easily be defeated. Left unchecked, this is NOT true. We're throwing TOKEN ammo on them with our Appeaser-N-Chief ~sympathizer. U.S.A. #1! (8/2/15)

DO NOT ACCEPT POLITICIAN PROMISES, VOTERS! Deeds alone show whether they have a track-record of DO-ing what they say (i.e., honesty). DON'T be deceived! U.S.A. #1! (8/5/15)

America was primarily built by immigrants [i.e., settlers], but once it was built, everyone else wants in on it who DIDN'T do the work. NOT 'gonna happen in my U.S.A.. U.S.A. #1 (9/24/15)

On vacation travels I often ask my kids to ask ten questions about what they see. We cannot continue to exist as a nation with any dumb citizens! U.S.A. #1! LEARN! (1/30/16)

PLEASE READ our liked tweets and all tweets @ImMadTooEdwin @PledgerARCHIVE and @Pledgers2020 IF you find BETTER ideas elsewhere, VOTE FOR THEM! U.S.A. #1! (1/6/16)

Trump blasts out brash, rude and arrogant. MOST peers go wimpily silent for MONTHS. THAT's leadership? That's LOSER-ship! #Weakness U.S.A. #1! I have NO idea why SO many Americans are turned off by politics or why politicians rank with used car salesmen. NO idea at all [sarcasm]. @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin (2/26/16)

We are proud our ideas were seen and several IMPLEMENTED in 2016 campaigns on BOTH sides of the aisle. That's comforting for America's future! U.S.A. #1! (3/10/16)

I-E1. WE THE PEOPLE

(12/13/14)

Congress: We the people see through your heat vs. light; your drama vs. productivity; your good cop/bad cop so incumbent advantage keeps you in power, appeasing bases!

We the people see gridlock for what it is. A tacit admission you think things are as good as they can get. They are NOT, U.S. Congress.

We the people are NOT stupid, just TIRED of your games. Let the voice of the people rule LOUDER, and have a back-up career Plan B if you DON'T!

We the people will NOT allow politics-as-usual in 2020, just as that date symbolizes clear vision. D.C. must and *will* CHANGE for the BETTER!

This IS a shot across the bow, as the majority in America are tired of politics-as-usual. YOU stay rich and in power with status quo, but WE will fix that in 2020.

LOWER the debt, FIX the economy (NOT just for the rich), empower the poor to get OFF Welfare, destroy ISIS, only let in who economy NEEDS, etc.

Increase green technology as we wean to less oil use in the longer term, truly help the third world achieve self-sustained economies; let no one starve to death.

Encourage all with \$12 million or more to sign and DO the Giving Pledge, and be more philanthropic during their lifetime, and stop the ego of Forbes' List billionaire status.

Allow NO abuse of our system of entitlements, and NO waste, no bureaucracy and no buying votes by giving out freebies without even token civic service repayment requirements!

Make American education number one in the world again, BEAT China's economy vs. throwing up our hands in defeat, make American business number one in profits and morals. Be America/number one again!

We the people MUST unite to assert our power AGAINST every partisan politician and every BAD policy, issue-by-issue/one issue at a time! Voters must get their heads out of the sand!

Politicians are OUR servants; WE are their bosses. It is NOT like that today, but it is in the Constitution, and must be in 2020. They FAKE acting like our servants.

The system is BROKEN. ONLY politicians (and those benefitted by it) reply, "long live the system." FIX the system in 2020, U.S. voters, or you get what you DESERVE!

MOST Americans turn off and tune out of politics BECAUSE it's SO negative and seemingly unfixable. It is NOT, but will stay the same if you do NOTHING, American voter!

Update: Divided States of America?

(12/19/15)

We the people are NOT 100 percent divided! We are united against BAD politicians, BAD policies, gridlock, BAD unity and manipulating D.C. drama with little-to-NO productivity!

We the people are NOT inferior to politicians in knowledge or solutions! We do NOT believe their words about public 'service,' where that power is OURS!

We the people will NOT let politicians LIE to us anymore, waste OUR money, stay in power forever and have NO accountability. Too often the wolves are in charge of *our* hen house (White House and state house)!

NO back room deals on anything but top secret military strategy! Sunshine laws for EVERY detail, so NOTHING slips by us. We the people are united!

No slandering your opponent and no government lies. Hefty fines or lose your position with too many of such instances! No more NON-moral "leaders!"

NO MORE non-transparent lobbyist meetings. FULL disclosure! NO MORE party loyalty at all costs rewarded by positions, parties and money! In short, *morality*.

NO misleading TV ads during campaigns. No more ruining workers and the middle class for big business money to keep your campaigns afloat, politicians!

Our other political book SOLVES vs. salves ALL these issues and ~110 more with common ground, common sense NOT beholden to Democrats or Republicans 100 percent! READ it soon.

In some respects, WHO CARES who's the President? Without Congress with the will to override vetoes or pass good legislation, we're SUNK as a nation.

You start with 'We the people!' If THAT majority is FOR positions, anyone can serve in D.C. if they uphold GOOD policies the people are educated to in 20/20*.

[READ our book for an EASY and EFFECTIVE way to CURE D.C.,
and its climate of problems in 20/20. 2016 will be transitional. REJECT status quo D.C.!]

The ONLY ones who LOVE status quo are those most benefitted by it. Is your life great? Is the economy humming for you? Do you LOVE politicians' RESULTS? NOT most of us!

DON'T tune out of politics, or politicians WIN. The system CAN be fixed! America is the MOST innovative country in our world's history! We the people can FIX this!

Businesses improve products and services ALL THE TIME. It's TIME to improve how politics gets done in America. It's a laughingstock, internationally!

DO our book. Other GREAT ideas exist with We the people, and we invite EVERY one of them to be contributed at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. #WeThePeople.

Common sense yields common ground. For example, you can't spend or credit card your way out of debt or a low-wage job and into riches! Common sense WORKS! #JustDoIt, Washington politicians!

WE do NOT need another novelty President; WE did black, we're considering woman and reality TV. Try BETTER ideas! THAT's what WORKS. Are we do-do's?

Common sense says you never pay ransoms, appease dictators, ignore problems (like Social Security and our debt), become a debtor to China as our master!

Common sense says government CAN'T do a lot to fix an economy, as an economy is the collective of all private (and public) business decisions! Obama proved that!

Common sense says you DON'T reward BAD behavior or you encourage more of it. You DON'T empower laziness or ignore strugglers! #CommonSense. See our book.

Common sense says give freebies and people flock to receive them, but SOMEONE has to pay for them! And if our education system isn't world-class, America will LOSE!

GROW some common sense, U.S. politicians. We the people use it ALL THE TIME, and we live in the real world vs. fantasy land. WE have bills to pay!

Common sense says if the rich have NO payback obligations and some people are jobless or severely poor, money they need must come from somewhere vs. out of thin air or off a money tree.

Common sense says there are no free lunches, and hand-ups, not handouts. Teach a man to fish and he can eat for a lifetime. #CommonSense! #JustDoIt, politicians!

Common sense says if business' only purpose is profits, they'll do anything to get profits, absent boundaries the people and their government impose, conservatives.

Common sense says if market rate is MUCH lower than union-demanded salaries, the rust belt will LOSE to outsourcing!

Common sense says if you loan money for homes one could never repay, you don't lend them sub-prime mortgages, nor do legitimate politicians support such lunacy! They DID!

Common sense says you DON'T reward bankers who, in part, CAUSED that mortgage crisis to get BONUSES or to be bailed out of their own BAD decisions by the middle class! Duh 101.

Common sense says you DON'T so withdraw from Iraq and Afghanistan that you allow ISIS to fill that void, no matter how much war fatigue America feels!

Common sense says you don't drill baby drill with NO concern for the environment, or push 100 percent green energy before the technology has matured! DUMB policies!

Common sense says a flat tax primarily benefits the rich—those least needy of another monetary benefit from government and who can afford taxes the easiest.

Common sense says ending the minimum wage would HURT workers more than help a few workers on North Dakota oil fields, Sean Hannity and Newt Gingrich! Duh 101.

Common sense says ending the estate tax ONLY benefits the rich, and HURTS society from LOST revenues when our budget can hardly be met as it is!

Common sense says most people CAN'T make tweets this fast on so varied of subjects with clarity unless God be with them. Such is my claim. Can most politicians claim the same?

I-E2. FIX THE SYSTEM

(8/12/14)

Washington politics NEED to be cleaned up, and our book shows exactly how to—easily! Here's just a taste of its common sense reasoning(s)...

DON'T put faith in parties 100%, but principles, and ONLY support politicians so committed to them that neither party can dissuade them from what's right for our country.

It has been said that you have what you tolerate. Democrat or Republican? Either/or? No! BETTER RESULTS, or throw all the bums out! Reform is NEEDED!

IF you DON'T have knee jerk thinking, you'll notice that our positions balance BOTH parties except if their position has NO good in it. It's called objectivity. Take the good, reject the bad.

Our books, Dumb as a Donkey Fat as an Elephant and Wit and Wisdom detail the good and bad of both parties, and offer solutions to choosing the lesser of two evils with NO third party.

No other country is as widely or historically admired. MAKE HER admirable in the future. Our new generations CAN'T abandon this American value!

We are the light on a thousand hills, and though NOT arrogantly, WE must rise to lead this world into a BETTER future. We, Americans, have VISION!

The GREATEST weakness in the American Dream is idolizing the love of money, with LITTLE social pressure to generously give back (i.e., only promoting selfishness).

Democrats are GOOD on protecting the environment and animals, helping the poor, opposing racial and job discrimination, helping the elderly, decrying greed and being for equal pay.

The GOP is good on ~economics, national defense, law and order, opposing at-will aborting, lower debt and advancing democracy. Praise the GOOD!

Democrat strategic advantage (vs. conservatives): Ask them publicly if they regularly evangelize vs. just vote against abortion and gay marriage.

GOP strategic advantage: Close the borders, no amnesty, EASIER immigration and effective welfare to IMPROVE lives, skills and improve the economy.

I'm NOT against Democrats or Republicans—just against their bad policies. No one should support those. Define good and bad by principles—not your feelings or money interests.

82 percent of us are sick of what D.C. spews, with embarrassingly POOR results. WHEN will WE do something about it? How long will we be doormats or ostriches?

We ALL know how BAD Washington politicians can be! The majority wants them to change, but what will WE do about it? They ONLY follow OUR clamorings.

Bankruptcy, second-world standards, weakness, strife—if not civil war. These are NOT ambitions any noble nation aspires to, or path we should go down.

WE spend too much, empower laziness, offer no opportunity to millions, then complain if our taxes are used to keep them from dying. Foolishness!

The economy is ~stalled, the Middle East is ablaze, Russia's rising, our debt is crippling, China's beating our tails; QUIT ignoring FACTS, citizens!

ACTION is needed, and ONLY action will help America! Our government is FAR too wastefully large; china's kicking our tails. WHY do we take it so peacefully?

You can and should respect honorable public servants, but with ideological intransigence, fighting and gridlock, there are less of them around today!

DON'T let HIGHLY paid politicians (often rich lawyers) tell us that current state is the BEST we can do. We're the greatest nation in the history of THIS planet.

Clever politicians do JUST enough to make you FEEL they're working, then agitate you enough to make you think you need them. Great snake oil trick—if you're DUMB!

No matter WHAT Presidential candidates say to you, soon 99% of them REVERT to party line once in office! WE have to change party lines where they are NOT good.

Politicians who only address issues at the "right time" (i.e., just before elections) should be paid accordingly—PART-TIME!

When we the people vote in politicians who are more concerned with our country than their personal gain, America will personally gain. Until then, God help us!

We are obsessed with personalities in politics, though ALL of them just spew the same policies of their idol—their party. How dumb can we citizens be?

We're trying to be clever with a first African-American and woman President. Try common ground principles based on morality and common sense. That WORKS!

So long as your attitude is that politics is the professionals' department, life will cost you more, and your freedom to make decisions will be less, and America will NOT be number one again.

ONLY a do-do fully supports every policy their political party espouses, usually because they protect their money, or help them get more money from others.

'We the people' need representatives to speak TRUTH and morality to D.C. politicians, no matter the cost or backlash—to say 'bring it on, party loyalists!

It's time to view American politics as a good thing that we can respect and be proud of, and judge it by its ACCOMPLISHMENTS. Lead the world that area too, USA.

It's time to kick tail and clean house in D.C. IF you're qualified and a MORAL American, join the "Pledge class" in 20/20 to broker power between parties' extremes!

Political common ground begins when we admit the TRUTH—that NEITHER party is perfect, and that neither will get all that they want forever. Duh 101.

Solutions are with common sense principles you and I live by every day. They are NOT with people with famous names, or who are rich or telegenic, but with good policies!

Un-naive reconciliation, communication, honesty and rightful intentions can solve MOST of our problems with a little effort exerted by us ALL; just do it.

Go to dinner with someone from the opposite party tonight. See that they're human, and MOST of them want the best for our country.

Get rid of the bad, and keep the good in both parties, or third parties will be inevitable. America should LEAD the world economically, politically and militarily—but ~doesn't.

The majority is in the middle, but we're not given centrist options, as every issue is addressed by polar extremists for publicity and lobbyist money.

Ninety+ percent of Americans constitute citizens and consumers. We HAVE numbers to change a system favoring and pampering SPOILED elitists! Just do it!

DOING the right thing is ALWAYS more important than SAYING the right things. DO NOT accept ONLY good words, "WE the people" political consumers!

Choose to refuse to be manipulated by either party's red meat issues that cause you to STOP thinking of better alternatives to their pabulum—offered daily.

QUIT re-hiring failed politicians. Hire new blood with BETTER ideas, who aren't worshipping parties or political career. That's common sense!

Speeches WON'T cut the mustard. Talk is cheap. ONLY actions achieve.

FORGET your party and vote ONLY for good policies. INSIST that your candidates defy party bosses when their policies are bad. Do something, America.

IF you're content that our debt could crater our country, China OWNS us, and the dollar WILL keep losing value as we print funny money—KEEP the system.

IF you're content that even the E.U. is moving away from us toward independence, due to our WEAK foreign policy—KEEP the system/status quo.

IF you're content that our economy has STUNK since 2008, unemployment is still HIGH, and MANY have stopped looking for work—KEEP the system.

IF you're content that executives fare VERY WELL, as workers they get rich off barely get by, and are told to accept third world wages—KEEP the system.

IF you're content with REGULAR gridlock, demonizing, extremism, and well-paid politicians who do VERY little, and primarily tow party line—KEEP the system.

IF you're content with politicians and government LYING to you, spinning, wasting your money, buying votes with your tax dollars, and getting rich off evil—KEEP the system.

IF you're content with just pursuing your own career and family happiness, as America drops to NOT #1 or its historic leadership status—KEEP the system.

IF you're content with our country having struggling poor in the richest nation on earth, and some people abusing the system and NOT working—KEEP the system.

IF you're content that Social Security WILL run out, and our YOUTH will be stuck footing the bill, and the rich getting richer or complaining taxes are too high—KEEP the system.

But IF you're DIS-content with our political system, vote for 'Pledged Politicians' in 20/20, and DO something to improve our nation, ASAP.

I believe almost every issue can EASILY be resolved if there is the will, money, and sincere determination to use common sense to find common ground.

Just as God led me to attack top problems in His Church, I may be led to do same concerning America's top problems. Parties are NOT the answer!

Americans want quick, easy answers, as we are busy, and disinterested in disrespected politics. Our book provides just that—easy, fast SOLVING of problems

You name me traits the citizenry wants from D.C., and it's already in our book. My other 12 books verify that I tell truth and don't lie!

"We the people" can create a better future and society with LITTLE extra effort on our part, if we wise up, unite, and, most importantly—ACT!

The MAJORITY in the U.S. are NOT extremists, right or left. That IS a winning formula for 20/20—a year with symbolic significance. Do we see clearly?

For MORE common sense, common ground SOLUTIONS, see our books, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant, Wit and Wisdom and <http://AmericanAnswers.org>!

II. SPECIFICS

II-A1. REPEATED (SUMMARY) TESTIMONY

The following story is true, and it ties directly to the 2016 presidential election, but might upon initial reading sound more unbelievable. For that reason, we offer evidence for all claims in the appendix of this book. So let's get started, but first, a little needed history to provide the backdrop: Beginning as a Baptist youth minister following God's will for his life, I have encountered several issues with pastors in attempts to conduct biblical church practice. Over a theological difference (now made into a book), I lost a career in the ministry in 1986 (including a divorce I did not initiate in 1988). So I retrained (JD/MBA) and conducted private ministry as I worked as a Fortune 500 Management Consultant, lawyer, Bible college professor, and salesman. In the late 1990's a friend on staff at Second Baptist, Houston, called me for an interview as an evangelism minister, saying I was the most evangelistic person he knew. When push came to shove, the administration lied that they had a 'hiring freeze' (they raked in \$1 million a week, at the time, a client of mine told me) because during the interviews I had told staffers they would have to lead laymen in doing evangelism.

Then, in 2005, our family moved to Dallas, and soon joined Prestonwood Baptist, Plano. For four years, using many different methods (detailed in our "Church Conflicts" section), I worked tirelessly to get their head pastor to improve his church practice for biblical priorities, based on the materials detailed at our free 'religious' website. Over years of learning I do not back down, and apparently reading that website, for the past five years or so sermons, priorities and programs have significantly changed for the good! This brings us to the 2016 presidential election...

Around February, 2012, due to my often asking questions, making comments and expanding on the Sunday School teacher's lesson, I got ambushed into a meeting where I was banned from all church Bible Fellowship classes. So I took to Twitter (even more than before) to air my gripes on top Bible priorities, and when I said on TripAdvisor.com that I was detailing all these actions at our website, I was called in for another meeting, where I was made to write a contract never to mention that church or its staff, or never return again.

Soon after (and for two years following), I noticed that church intensely monitoring our tweets, to see if we would violate the contract. God then led me to address pastors the nation over with the same topics Prestonwood had been nagged about (i.e.. top Bible priorities), and for three weeks (from late October to mid-November, 2013), He started giving me 'messages' to address those viewing ministries, often throughout the night (Ex.: 3 am). Many famous pastors and ministries dropped by (perhaps, in part, from Graham's connections), and at one time Linked-In (a site I had never used—simply had a profile with) emailed me that a 'stadium full' of people were checking my profile, and it was approaching legend status. We engaged several topics with several people, as well as some arguments with mega church critics, who did not like those topics (See: Pastors' Message, below). Those spiritual posts continued until October 2014, and caused several positive changes in Christian ministries.

Toward the end of 2014, on three occasions I posted that I thought our Twitter account would turn political, and soon it did. Several famous politicians soon were noticing our tweets, some even using their contents in public statements or in their marketing. When Alabama's Supreme Court vied for approving gay marriage, I was led to group tweet many famous pastors, taunting them as being silent, having thrown in the towel, and otherwise allowing state's rights to be ignored by the U.S. Supreme Court hearing no opposition. A week later, or so, a conference call was had by many of these men, and soon North Carolina and Indiana's governors passed legislation protecting religious liberty (especially ensuring

pastors could not be compelled to officiate gay weddings). I had an online conversation with Rev. James Robison, who ridiculed whether I had known what was being done, to which I retorted, of course I do, I'm the one who sent the direct message to you (and those other pastors) a week prior. No reply was forthcoming (i.e., silenced).

Then, for a two week period God led me to fast, seeking to lose 40 pounds in 20 days. In the middle of it, on March 23, 2015, God specifically called me to run for office (exact details recited below). At church that weekend, Dr. Graham mentioned to the crowd there was an unusually powerful presence in the room that night, "do you sense it?" He had witnessed that calling live on Twitter, I believe, though I soon deleted it all (though saving it in MS Word), as too personal to go public.

That weekend, Dr. James Dobson was being interviewed on the Prestonwood stage, and, as became Dr. Graham's practice for the next year and a half, several innuendos were stated in that conversation encouraging us to run for high office (details below). Political tweets on common sense political policy continued until June 2017, and more than 75 news events were ultimately affected thereby. Throughout this time, Dr. Graham continued encouraging innuendos in his sermons seeking to get us to run (apparently fearing either violating the Johnson Amendment, showing favoritism/bias toward any one candidates, or employing lawyers' advice of plausible deniability, so that if we did nothing or mentioned these initiatives of his, he could deny any such encouragements).

The one-liners strongly encouraging us to run for office continued (so much so that they became annoying, so I tweeted for them to stop, and twice visited first Baptist, Dallas, to show my disapproval), so it came as quite a shock when, over a period of two weeks, Dr. Graham went from calling Trump's campaign antics "nonsense" (in a Saturday evening church service in early June, 2016), to his being the lead pastor of the evangelical advisory group, speaking to ABC News after a brief meeting with Trump, saying he could "champion" him, just a week and a half later! That was the first time I learned of what I call the "Christian Cabal," of which I write extensively in this book. That deceptive flip-flop so incensed me, I boycotted that church for six months, excepting when my kids' choir sang in the service.

Then, when I returned, after a month or two of attending (Feb, 2017), the church hosted a conference where, again, there were several innuendos seeking my running as a Republican (which I rejected). Hoping the head minister had come to his senses, I learned around April, 2017 (being busy writing, and oblivious to Southern Baptist politics at the time), that just after that event, he had threatened to withhold \$1 million from Southern Baptists for the ERLC's Dr. Moore's (a man I had had some interaction with, and Graham had been positive about earlier, detailed below) public criticism of Trump. I tried my darnedest to continue to attend our family's church, mainly because my kids have deep-seated friendships there and the church offers many amenities they enjoy, but when my son showed me a SnapChat picture of Graham grinning in a picture with Trump in June, I decided I would no longer attend with my family (and I am currently looking for another church home for myself).

II-A2. PASTOR MESSAGES

INDEX

1. Introduction
2. Perspective
3. Priorities
4. Evangelism
5. Lordship Salvation
6. Commitment
7. Discipleship
8. Bible
9. Prayer
10. Body Life
11. Social Ministry
12. Pastors
13. Money
14. Unity
15. Church
16. Mega Churches
17. Revival
18. Gospel (& Apologetics)
19. Summary
20. Disclaimers

INTRODUCTION

From late 2013 to early 2015 (essentially, 2014), many pastors across America learned of our tweeted messages extolling them to God's top priorities (by word-of-mouth). The following is a brief overview of the thousands of posts, mainly stating these things in various other ways.

The piano is just a tool to share the gospel. If tomorrow I find a better tool,
I would quit playing the piano. **-Keith Green**

You learn to write the same way you learn to play golf, you do it,
and keep doing it until you get it right... it's hard work! **-Max Lucado**

I'll speak at any church, at cost, to show video of flames, or a guy on fire, and rip up OLD Bibles, to get your members committed and evangelistic, in love and grace. May those rebels see flames surrounding their contacts they meet in that neighborhood, as God gives them eyes to see into the spiritual realm.
(6/25/14)

If anyone in Hollywood has technology to SAFELY have a stunt man move around in flames, with minimal covered face, I'd love a video to show pastors REALITY! (10/8/14)

I believe STRONGLY that God wants His servant in politics, one day, and He has already shown me ALL about His plan, which, number one, is TOTAL HONESTY. I'll be obedient to that calling. (9/5/14)

I've never tried to be controversial. The truth is controversial enough. **-Keith Green**

PERSPECTIVE

In Heaven, Christians will all look back at our lives, and know all things. I live knowing this, so there is (virtually) NOTHING TO HIDE; only ETERNAL rewards to gain! (10/29/13)

If we lived like Heaven could be today, Jesus sees all, and nothing hidden will stay that way, how would our lives change TODAY? Those concepts are all true. (11/5/13)

This life is incredibly short, and eternity is extraordinarily long.
I want our lives to count for eternity. –**Unknown Criswell Chapel speaker** (3/4/14)

PRIORITIES

The church in Acts changed/impacted/affected their culture. Our impact is mainly within a building for one hour a week, with messages forgotten 72 hours later! (10/11/14)

E. Evangelize ALL lost near the building, ASAP. **D.** Relationally disciple ALL saved church members, ASAP (use multiplication, to make it easier). **B.** Body life, utilizing laymen's spiritual gifts in the worship service to edify each other implementing the one another's. And, **S.** Social ministry, especially the poor, in significant ways. That's EDBS. (4/6/15)

Preach-and-be-paid; song, silver and sermon for bodies, bucks and buildings for bodies, buildings and bucks, with SECULAR attraction programs to keep guilt-based paying customers coming back is NOT Christianity! Can you see the difference? (Ps. 119:18, 105) (10/11/14)

Churchianity is go to church one to two hours a week, sing, give and hear a sermon.
Christianity is 24/7—a MAJOR difference! (10/25/13) And marry, bury and carry burdens are NOT pastor's duties. (Ac 6:4) (7/25/14 adaptation)

Evangelism and discipling as the top two functions of the Church are NOT a new concept (I Tim. 2:4; Mt. 28:18-20) One para-church organization's slogan mirrors this: To know Him and make Him known. (9/5/14)

EVANGELISM

(AKA, **G**od & the **G**ospel say **G**O!)

Friends don't let friends die without Jesus! –@Calvary__Tweets (12/19/13)

NEED

This generations of preachers is responsible for this generation of sinners.
–**Leonard Ravenhill**

The sign of Christianity is not a cross, but a tongue on fire. –**Samuel Chadwick**

HOW would God warn the world one LAST time before starting the 7-year Tribulation? MIGHT He use His Bride/Body-the Church—if they would cooperate? (9/13/14)

How would God warn the lost world one last time, to receive Jesus? Its' all over, if His church won't perform that function. (9/28/14)

Can anyone see the VALUE of completing one zip code with the Gospel, then broadcasting that feat, world-wide, to inspire global completion? Are we THAT blind, if we can't see that? (11/5/13)

PROBLEM

Jesus commands us to go, but we go other way, so He carries the burden, alone while His children are busy at play, feeling so called to stay. **-Keith Green**

Partial Evangelism

As a church, saying, 'we do evangelism,' when it's NOT 100 percent thorough evangelism, is like being half pregnant. If you don't reach those nearest to you, they may go to Hell, unnecessarily! (5/19/13)

"We do evangelism," when it's a drop in the bucket, is like saying we are a grocery store, with only as few loaves of bread (or many other groceries) on your shelves. (6/7/14)

A church doing *some* evangelism of their neighbors is like filling out *some* of your IRS 1040 tax form. Try arguing that with the tax man, on April 15th! (10/7/14)

A church that does NOT reach all lost people near their un-required edifice(s) is like a grocer who has little food, but having many other auxiliary services. Think about it. (2/17/14)

Pockets are NOT FULL saturation, and more than holes in cheese blocks. Access to the Gospel is NOT taking it to all, 'to a man.' (Mk. 16:15) Don't be deceived. (2/27/15)

Every day you delay evangelizing is a day that every lost person near your church misses out walking with Jesus, they don't experience abundant life, they risk death then and eternal Hell (i.e., the BIGgest gamble), and they miss eternal rewards. (2/17/14)

Jesus said, 'follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men.' A super majority of U.S. Christians And you aren't following very closely if you believe He wants one sheep left behind. (Lk. 15:4) (9/26/14)

The Bible's symbol for evangelism is a foot. (Rom. 10:15) The U.S. church's symbol is that of an ostrich, or a rear end, comfortably ensconced on a comfortable couch. (2/11/14)

America

American church: DON'T evangelize much, never relationally disciple, or have body life. **-The Devil** (whom we Christians too often serve, QUITE effectively). (6/4/14)

A recent poll indicated that 7 out of 10 American adults have no clue as to the meaning of John 3:16. @harvest_org (6/25/14)

WHEN'S the last time ANY Christian asked you if you knew you were going to Heaven? Don't tell me our evangelism is adequate in the Laodicean/Rev. 3:14-22 era! (2/18/14)

Missionaries come to America! We're a pagan country, with carnal, compromised Christendom. THEY see it, and we DON'T. Blind, deluded, deceived. (7/7/14)

The country that received the most missionaries in 2010? The U.S., with 32,400 sent from other nations. RT @JohnPiper (1/25/14) [Mission sender became mission field]

We pat ourselves on the back for drops-in-the-bucket evangelism achievements, while Heaven weeps at the MANY we overlook while we celebrate! (2/20/14)

Christians SAY they love people, but they withhold Heaven, from fear or apathy, and I'm supposed to agree that we're loving? That's the ultimate HATRED! (7/8/14)

To be evangelical, and not evangelistic, is a contradiction and an oxy-moron. (I Tim. 5:18)

If you're REALLY pro-life, and believe in the sanctity of life, EVANGELIZE, so those *already living* can live forever! (2/18/14)

Pastor Warning

Leaders LEAD! Eph. 4 tells pastors to get laymen evangelizing and discipling, and II Tim. 1:6-12, 2:24-26 and 4:5 are in a "PASTORAL epistle," pastors! (7/5/14)

WHO ELSE but you, pastor, is MORE responsible for the spiritual condition of your field/Jerusalem/church's IMMEDIATE neighbors? NO other human! (10/23/13)

Every U.S. pastor in ministry more than three years, who HASN'T decided to fully evangelize ALL nearby lost, is CORRUPT. Harsh words? Harsh DECISION against the lost! (9/26/14)

Until you KNOW every soul near your church building has heard the Gospel lovingly, accurately and powerfully, you're a biblically-incompetent minister! That's ministerial malpractice. (2/18/14)

If the pastor nearest to your home hasn't ensured someone tells you about Jesus, he doesn't love you, or mind that you're going to Hell. (2/14/14)

It is PRACTICING atheism, and calling God a liar, to say your church CAN'T evangelize all nearby lost people. EVERY such pastor has BLOOD on their hands, for those who go to Hell as a result. (2/24/14)

Blood is on American pastor's hands. That means peoples' souls will be charged against you for NOT warning and telling them about Jesus, when you could! (9/23/14)

Murder only kills the body. Ignoring full evangelism kills body and soul in Hell, so-called "leaders" (i.e., pastors). Randomness will NOT finish task! (9/23/14)

Patience is one thing; procrastination, quite another. Don't confuse these two P's.

U.S. pastors are the Good Shepherd, in REVERSE. They stay with the 99 saved sheep, and hope the one lost finds his way back home, but the percentages are also REVERSED! (2/17/14)

Pastor's often FEAR that personally evangelizing turns off neighbors as potential church members. THEY'RE GOING TO HELL, selfish money-grubbers! Hell, forever! (7/20/14 adaptation)

How many pastors does it take to ensure one neighborhood has been fully evangelized? Apparently, an innumerable company. (Unpublished)

MARK your calendar, today, for three years hence, pastor, to PROVE to your seared conscience that you are hardened hearted about evangelizing the lost. God sees all! (2/22/14)

On Judgment Day, and into eternity, for awhile, MANY pastors are going to regret and kick themselves for NOT evangelizing their own neck of the woods! May that thought HAUNT you, because you won't think it, until after death (for many of you), from a HARD, blind HEART. I'm TRYING to spare you that pain, now! (6/25/18)

Laymen

U.S. Christians will do ANYTHING but evangelize—be nice, give money, attend church, feed the poor—but let them go to Hell, because we're too SCARED—of what? (II Tim. 1:7) (2/13/14)

Laymen don't want to evangelize, pastors do little evangelism, and don't want to upset tithers, and the lost would never ask for evangelism, so what hope do they have? (10/25/13)

The lost will NEVER complain that Christians don't evangelize them (i.e., it's NOT their only spiritual nature), and the Devil will never complain, either. Good luck, lost people! (7/20/14)

The Remnant

The minority of believers who evangelize are few, unorganized, and are unsure where their work is still needed, but are also doing a GREAT job! They R NOT the problem! (10/31/13)

The HARDEST work in life is getting Christians to evangelism (even and ONLY N the Spirit). NO method works GREAT, discipling helps, but a miracle is NEEDED! (10/9/14)

There will likely ALWAYS be professional collusion NOT to address this sin, as it works for paying their salaries. If Jesus were here, He'd say, 'REPENT!' (2/20/14)

MOTIVATION

I plead with you to be that generation that preaches the Gospel, wins souls, changes hearts, changes the world, and saves this country, while there's still time. **-Rev. John Bisagno**

Perspective

Think about Heaven, and you will live holy; think about Hell, and you will evangelize. (Unpublished)

Ninety-five percent of the U.S. church will NEVER know the high of winning someone to Christ. Joe Wall SAW the gift, yet wanted no part of it. Details at our website. (11/3/13)

We don't have anti-conversion laws in the States, so do you evangelize?
Or would it not matter if God took away that [freedom]? **-Jonathan D. Leeman** (11/3/13)

Authority

You NEVER have to "earn a right to be heard" by lost people (a modern myth). You've been authorized as a town crier for the King of Kings! What do you think COULD happen when He learns that message is getting to so FEW citizens? (Mt. 21:41) (8/11/14 adaptation)

Precedent

It CAN be done! Evangelism Explosion THOROUGHLY evangelized in the 1970's. Why am I considered radical for calling for such threshing, world-wide. It's sinful not to! (12/24/13)

And even one zip code (76115) HAS BEEN FULLY EVANGELIZED—documented—done by my alma mater, @SWBTS, via RARE leaders, Drs. Queen and Kiker (both of whom I've contacted). (10/14/14)

Positivity?

Positivity about getting laymen to evangelize DOES NOT WORK! The pastor looks crazy, being excited about it, and laymen know it's their obligation; they are just more HARDENED! (12/21/13)

Rewards

The GREATEST way to lay up treasure in Heaven is to invest in those who get people to Heaven (i.e., evangelists). **-Canon J. John** (paraphrased)

Logic

Use PURE logic: Hell is real, for ALL who reject Jesus, and the Gospel is the only message that can change that, and believers are the ONLY one's to tell it. Tell it! Or, said another way... (7/1/14)

1. Hell is real.

2. All people go there, unsaved.
 3. The gospel is their only escape.
 4. Christians alone have it to speak.
- Any questions? (6/20/18)

Shame

My eleven-year old son has evangelized more people than MOST U.S. Christians! Shame, shame, shame, vs. happy, happy, happy! Get your priorities right! The end is near. (11/4/13)

Don't let the Great Commission become the great omission of your life, Christian, or you will not have great position (or possession) in the next life. (11/3/13)

Give me one hundred preachers who fear nothing but sin,
and desire nothing but God... such alone will shake the gates of Hell. –**John Wesley**

D J

ILLUSTRATIONS

Problem Severity

How SAD it would be to have a deaf, dumb and blind child, like Christians who CAN'T hear God's call to evangelize, WON'T speak it, and are BLIND to the lost's DESPERATE need. (2/27/14)

Would the founder of cancer's cure be blamed for cancer deaths, if he/she hid that cure? U.S. Christians hide Hell's cure ALL THE TIME! (2/8/14)

In dangerous chemical spills, authorities will always FULLY use door-to-door. Considering other methods, it is the ONLY one that can ensure that all lost people get warned. (1/11/15)

In tornadoes, authorities DON'T go to statistical sample of homes, to see if all are O.K., but door-to-door. Hell is worse than a tornado or chemical spill. (10/7/14)

Insufficient Effort

The global church's Great Commission COMPLETION plan is the least organized, least productive and least prioritized organization in the world! (Judg. 21:25) (10/25/13)

NO farmer says his field has been harvested with only a PORTION of his crop being threshed! You either have FULL evangelism, or you have LESS than biblical evangelism. (10/7/14)

We DO evangelism? GREAT! Incomplete evangelism is like a math tutor saying we do math tutoring, but he doesn't know algebra or trigonometry! (4/28/16)

Selfish Hoarding

We are not cisterns made for hoarding—we are channels made for sharing. –**Billy Graham**
As another person once said, how tragic for any Christian to be spiritually BARREN! (9/7/14)

Beloved Creatures

If a RABBIT is worth saving from California flames, how MUCH more humans, from Hell's (flames)?
<https://bit.ly/2MPtVZy> (6/16/81)

If sinners be damned, at least let them leap to Hell over our dead bodies.
And if they perish, let them perish with our arms wrapped about their knees,
imploing them to stay. If Hell must be filled, let it be filled in the teeth of our exertions.

–Charles Spurgeon

EXCUSES

1. **Everyone Has Heard; There are evangelists on TV all the time.** PROVE IT, to a person. Do those shows get watched by a 100 percent of people, as that's God's DOABLE standard. (9/23/14)
2. **There's a Church on Every Street Corner.** God NOWHERE requires a lost person to attend your building to hear HIS message, or says an available Gospel is a delivered Gospel! (3/7/14)
Having a church presence in a community is NOT evangelism! FEW lost people ever attend, so they go to Hell in the shadows of your holy huddles. (2/17/14)
3. **I Evangelize with My Sermon.** Then you're MAINLY preaching to the converted/choir! (10/17/14)
4. **I'm a Pastor, Not an Evangelist.** What a crock! WHO ELSE in U.S. church culture is the so-called 'leader' of laymen, to evangelize? (Eph. 4) And read II Tim. 4:5, in the PASTORAL epistles. (7/25/14)
Update: Here's an EXCUSE I can see coming... Many pastors participated in Harvest America—Get off their backs! That's NOT doing evangelism, yourself, and doesn't relieve you of the burden of evangelizing ALL nearby lost people. It was a GREAT THING that you supported OTHERS doing evangelism, and nice try trying to weasel out with such a statement! (6/25/18)
5. **I'm a Layman—Not an Evangelist.** Perhaps not, but ALL Christians are called to evangelize. (8/17/14)
6. **I Don't Button-hole People.** Do any of these verses teach believers to have a fear being too "in your face," or "turning people off" in evangelism?: I Cor. 1:17; II Cor. 2:17; Gal. 2:14; Eph. 6:20; Col. 4:4. (6/29/14)
7. **I Don't Want to Offend Anyone.** Hell will offend them forever, when you had the solution/answer, and acted like a spiritual MUTE! Excuses are of the Devil. (10/18/14)
8. **I'm Afraid, or Don't Want to be Rejected.** They're rejecting Jesus, and your emotional comfort is less important than their eternity! The DEVIL gives you that fear! (II Tim. 1:7) (6/18/14)
9. **I'm a Sender, Not a Goer.** That SOUNDS theological, but is an evangelistic FALSEHOOD, biblically. Your money is NEEDED, but your mouth is needed even MORE. (3/31/14)
If you don't have a definite call to stay here, you are called to go. –Keith Green
10. **I Evangelize by my Lifestyle.** What a CROCK. Your deeds do NOT speak of a cross, sacrifice, sin, Hell, resurrection, Heaven, and Jesus, etc., and cultist's deeds often surpass ours. (10/4/14)
11. **I Don't Like Your Methods.** If you don't evangelize much, I really don't like yours. (10/7/14 adaptation)

THEORY

Strategy

The process of evangelism is never complete until the evangelized themselves become evangelists.

–John Bisagno

The MOST IMPORTANT strategy consideration is how the evangelistic minority can FULLY evangelize ALL lost people, without the majority ineffectively inactive Christians, ASAP! (7/25/14)

My HEART is for church outside America, for MAYBE THEY will FULLY do the Great Commission. I will use ways to contact them. They send missionaries to America! (2/23/14)

Jehovah's Witnesses and Mormons are NOT as stupid in their strategies of "evangelism" as most U.S. pastors! Read that again until you feel its effect. (9/27/14)

Evangelism ISN'T the ONLY thing, but until it's completely completed, we do other things at the eternal expense of our neighbors! It's why Christ came. (11/3/13)

Even carnal evangelism is better than NO evangelism. (Phil. 1:15-18) You are NOT the message, and your deeds are NOT perfect! (II Cor. 4:5) (12/24/13)

Priorities

I'd take everyone as spiritual babies in Heaven, over Hell being filled to capacity, and only evangelism makes that happen (or NOT). (2/18/14)

Evangelize ALL before you worry about discipling, IF (and only if) discipling takes anything away from evangelizing ALL people, ASAP. (2/15/14)

Evangelism and discipling as the top two functions of the Church are NOT a new concept (I Tim. 2:4; Mt. 28:18-20) One para-church organization's slogan mirrors this: To know Him and make Him known. (9/5/14)

MAYBE if your un-commanded buildings did not pressure the budget, and bi-vocational weren't anathema to you, pressure to get crowds would lessen!? (7/25/14)

Thorough

In the book of Acts, cities were reached, then evangelizers moved on to the next cities, so they could SAY they fully DID the Great Commission (stage one)! We DABBLE in evangelism! (7/7/14)

BIBLICAL evidence for LITERAL full evangelism: Mt. 18:12-14, 28:18-20; Mk. 16:15; Rom. 14:10; I Cor. 15:22a; II Cor. 5:14-15; Heb. 9:27, etc. (7/3/14)

Presentations

It takes seven presentations, on average, for you to see a positive response to the Gospel. (9/12/14)

Do Gospel-rejecters take liability before God? Yes, but you have until their death bed to be off the hook for your Christian obligation (unless, perhaps, they vehemently resist). (9/23/14)

Never Too Late

The thief on the cross teaches us that salvation is instantaneous, can occur up to one's deathbed, and that assurance follows IMMEDIATELY, as with Heaven, upon death. (Lk. 23:39-43) (3/10/14)

Church Growth

The term, 'unchurched,' is NOT in the Bible. It's a pastor concept of controlling customers vs. seeing All as lost or saved, no matter where they attend or give money! (II Cor. 5:16) (10/6/14)

BIBLICAL church growth came sovereignly, and from evangelism. NO advertising or attraction events were EVER engaged in the first century, to turn the world upside down! (Ac. 17:6) (Unpublished)

Churches started because evangelism was so successful crowds resulted needing discipling by an appointed elder. Paul ONLY started churches as a RESULT of gathering evangelism converts— NEVER by using believers to create a church! The goal was converts. (10/5/14)

Bad Theology

No matter how Calvinistic you are about God's sovereign grace and election and predestination, in presenting the gospel you'll be Arminian. –**W.A. Criswell**

Things that DON'T substitute for prayer-backed power in evangelism: Apologetics, human emotional bonding, morally serving, clever phraseology. (8/7/14)

LOGIC never saved anyone from Hell. you can use it in apologetics, but God's POWER and conviction in evangelism are ultimately what brings results! (8/15/14)

Politics

Abortion is man deciding who lives or dies. Under-evangelism, or evangelismlessness is Christians deciding who lives or dies—FOREVER! (6/29/14)

Any Christian who clamors against abortion, but does not more so evangelize, is a HYPOCRITE, as, at least poor embryos go to Heaven! (9/23/14)

METHODS

MOST evangelism "methods" were invented in the past thirty years. If God put a gun to your head, and said, 'go evangelize,' what act would you immediately do? The answer is OBVIOUS! (7/25/14)

Go and Tell

The biblical model for evangelism is that we go out to the people and not to wait for them to find us! –**Jonathan Hulton**

The New Testament evangelism model is publicly, and from house to house. (Ac. 5:42) Paul went where crowds were—synagogues and the market places. 153,000 people die daily; most go to Hell. (10/11/14)

God tells us to GO over 1,500 times in scripture!

He's given us His words of life! Go! Tell the world! –**Tami Brown**

Relational Evangelism

Someone may say, 'I befriend before I tell them the Gospel.' I hope they don't die before you speak! You don't have enough time to befriend the number of people God calls you to evangelize! And lost people know there's an agenda, especially if they reject the message, and your "friendship" dies! (9/12/14)

Schmoozing, and the coming in the back door sophistication of relational evangelism is cleverness, and NOT straightforwardness, or bold, and, therefore, NOT biblical. (9/14/14)

Invitational Evangelism

NOWHERE in the Bible does evangelism NOT ask for a response to the Gospel presented, and THAT DAY! Subtle can be Satanic (Eph. 6:20; Gal. 2:14; I Cor. 1:17; II Cor. 6:2). (10/4/14)

I'm ALL FOR evangelistic crusades, but ALL AGAINST laymen who invite people to them, and NEVER EVANGELIZE, themselves. That's NOT evangelism. (11/4/13)

INVITATIONAL evangelism ONLY happened when the believer, 1. DIDN'T know the message, 2. COULDN'T go (i.e., physically), or, 3. Didn't NEED to, as Jesus was there. (3/31/14)

INVITATIONAL evangelism is NOT the New Testament way (vs. go and tell). Cornelius didn't know the Gospel, Andrew could take Peter to Christ, and famous Paul got too aged to physically go. (3/31/14)

Servant Evangelism

If you only meet people's physical needs, without sharing Christ, all you're doing is making earth a better place to go to Hell. –Justin Graham

The ONLY way you can know who are "elect" is to evangelize everyone, and so many times that you only learn it at their last, deathbed rejection! (2/15/14)

Attraction Evangelism

NOWHERE does God command the lost to go to a church building, in order to be saved. IT'S NOT THEIR SPIRITUAL NATURE, and THEY ONLY HAVE ONE (which is not the same as the 'image of God'/conscience remaining within)! Even U.S. pastors would not frequent a bar or strip club, because it's NOT your new spiritual nature. (10/30/14)

Evangelizing at church is like looking for a bride at a couple's retreat! Jesus preached to the crowds, but He disciplined twelve men. LEARN His ways! That's a very ineffective use of limited resources. (5/30/14)

The Bible does not say that the whole world should go to church, but rather the church should go to the whole world. –Greg Laurie (2/22/14)

How DID the first century world get evangelized without church buildings and attraction evangelism methods? CHRISTIANS DID EVANGELISM, fully! They were NOT major set-setters. (8/28/14)

Cowardly evangelism says ONLY evangelize people you know! Can you IMAGINE if Paul had done that heretical methodology, vs. turning the world around? (10/7/14)

I evangelize at the end of my sermons? MOST lost people in your area are NOT there listening to your sermon! We waste much evangelism energy "preaching to the (converted) choir." (9/18, 28/14 adaptations)

Churches ONLY attract a handful of their neighbors, and Jesus DIDN'T die for handfuls, or call Christians to only reach drops in the bucket of lost people. (9/13/14)

"Attraction" evangelism has ZERO way to prove every person has heard, or was offered the Gospel, yet pastors use it to control results in THEIR building(s). (9/27/14)

You can advertise your retail religion building, but it's NOT their nature to drop by, like picking up a Pharmacy prescription, or a hamburger—they're LOST! The Bible says 'if' a lost person enters your church, NOT when. (I Cor. 14; Jas. 2) (9/25/14)

It's a GOOD thing to invite the lost to church, but it is NOT evangelism, but letting the SPEAKER do evangelism. (9/28/14)

Tips

If your evangelism method does not include much Scripture quoting, you've robbed the Holy Spirit of a major tool for His conviction. (5/28/13)

Using the Bible in your evangelism presentation is NOT showing off YOUR thoughts or knowledge—it's presenting GOD'S message (which doesn't return void). (5/28/13)

What's the secret of evangelism? Open your mouth! –**Will Graham** (Retweeted 10/3/14)

You want POWER? Be absorbed in prayer, and the Bible. Relationship evangelism bonding/schmoozing is NO substitute! (I Cor. 2:4, 4:20) (8/30/14)

Urgency

A seed in a basket will not produce a harvest. –**Johnny Hunt** (7/21/14)

The gospel is only good news if it gets there in time. –**Greg Laurie** (7/21/14)

Why is there NO urgency? LEARN the LARGE numbers of lost people, the small numbers of evangelizing Christians, signs of prophecy's imminence, and the uncertainty of when anyone dies, and MAYBE you'll CHANGE! Plus, it takes, on average, seven gospel presentations for a person to positively respond. Read more BIBLE! (10/2/14)

Besides those reasons, there is also BIBLICAL evidence for having urgency in evangelism: Mt. 25:10; Lk. 2:49; Jn. 4:34, 9:4; Rom. 13:11; I Cor. 7:29-31, 9:19-24; Eph. 5:16; Jas. 4:14; I Pet. 4:7. (7/3/14)

PROVE to me that Jesus won't return tonight, whereby it would be too late for your lost neighbor, friend, or family member, and PROVE prove he/she won't die tonight! That being the case, WHY do Christians fail to evangelize them? (7/1/14)

SOLUTIONS

Focus

ONE zip code. Is that TOO MUCH to ask churches to FULLY reach with the Gospel, as a START, to inspire others? ONE zip code? One neighborhood, then? (2/17/14)

Different denominations MUST work together for evangelism! ALL our differences are SECONDARY. I can work with anyone committed to the Great Commission. (12/22/13)

Feeling

Stick your toe in a scalding hot tub full of water, and tell me you don't need to go tell a neighbor about Jesus! If you don't understand this, please don't call yourself a Christian. (10/23/13)

Pastors

Who's SUPPOSED to evangelize everyone? Evangelists? They don't even have the financial security of claiming the laymen's "tithe!" ALL believers are to do the task! (2/8/14)

Arthur Blessitt, Luis Palau and Billy Graham. The hero triumvirate of the 20th century. Don't know them all? God does! (7/22/31)

The more mature a believer becomes, the more evangelistic a believer becomes. Hence, pastors should be actively engaged in discipling believers. (Unpublished)

Pastor: You lead, and the 'ducklings' follow. Words are NOT deeds, in asking laymen to evangelize. Seeing you do it has a BIG impact! (7/1/14)

Pastor: If you asked your members to evangelize, ask them as a group if they did so the next week! Let them tell testimonies! John Bisagno did! (12/3/13)

You have church rolls. Deduct every name who claims salvation at your building, on a local map, and GO EVANGELIZE the rest. This ISN'T rocket science! (6/27/14)

Laymen

SPEAK, Christian. The Gospel is NOT to be implied by your kind deeds, any more than it can be understood by watching cultist's deeds morally out-perform you (I Th. 2:4) (3/7/14)

Competition?

Para church organizations are SUPERIOR to most churches on evangelism and discipling. Until The church catches up, God is displeased. (Tweeted to: @jasonkeithallen, 2/25/14)

Evidence

Pastor, I could under cover video myself posing as a lost person, to ask Christian church members how I can go to Heaven, so you would see how incapable and inexperienced they are. (2/18/14)

Honesty

Give yourself ONE more year of procrastinating, to prove to yourself that you willfully REJECT God's LEADERSHIP call to you, U.S. pastors. (10/30/14)

When church leaders admit to their people that they too are afraid to evangelize,
it communicates integrity and encouragement! -Larry Moyer

Intensity

U.S. pastors: SHUT DOWN church this Sunday, and take your members evangelizing. I KNOW (most of) you won't, but there's accountability in Heaven, and you're on the record. (10/16/14)

Why won't most pastors ask for a show of hands regarding who will go evangelize? If you won't, you're NOT serious or urgent about the Great Commission! (9/22/14)

Christian laymen can do BIG thing for the Great Commission, in designating their donations to foreign missions. Pastors will wise up, as 'money talks.' (6/5/13)

Every Christian layman: WITHHOLD your gifts ("tithes") until your head pastor agrees to lead your church to reach all nearby lost people with the Gospel! (9/23/14)

FIRE YOUR PASTOR if he will NOT publicly commit to lead his members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP! Don't worry, pastors...NO U.S. pastor will ever lose his job, because MOST laymen don't want to, either! (11/11/14)

Experience

Go with me, door-to-door evangelizing, or taking our Gospel signs to events with more than 5,000 people, or taking our Go Evangelize! signs to mega churches. Experience it! (2/18/14)

I'd rather have people hate me with the knowledge that I tried to save them.
-Keith Green

Preacher, if you had had Holy Ghost fire, I shall not now be going to Hell-fire.
-Leonard Ravenhill

PRACTICE

Tips

In one-on-one evangelism, and in our fast-paced world, you usually only get five minutes for the whole conversation, so answers must be truthful and succinct. (9/5/14)

I NEVER evangelize at bars, casinos, whore houses, or gay pride parades, as it is NOT sins (or perceived ones) that are man's problem, but sin (and you can gamble for fun, and drink in moderation). The Gospel is NOT about condemnation, and we have all sinned! (10/31/14)

Door-to-door tips: Don't stand too close to the door; three (vs. two) people can intimidate the resident; look for lights, cars parked out front, drapes pulled back, or movement, to find people home/to talk to. (11/1/14)

If you are on public property, safe, and not obstructing traffic, cops will usually treat you very well. (10/5/14)

Missions

Pastors: You MUST do YOUR PART of Acts 1:8 in the various spheres: At home, in state and country, and globally. Again I say, You MUST, ASAP! (12/25/13)

Every friend of Jesus is a friend of missions. Where there is a healthy spiritual life there is a love for the missionaries. -**Dr. David Allen** (11/10/13)

The lack of missionary zeal in any church or church leader is the most direct evidence possible that no revival exists. -**David Sitton** (11/6/13)

Reaching the nations with the gospel is the heartbeat of our God. It must become the heartbeat of His people. -**Danny Akin** (11/7/13)

As long as there are 3.5 billion without the Bible, and gospel of King Jesus, how can we spend so much time, energy and money on [lesser things]. -**Danny Akin** (12/25/13)

Ideas

For evangelism, or evangelism exhortation, consider all of the following:

Megaphones. A sign on a building's side. Airplane streamers flying over churches, on Sunday. Airplane streamers. An 18-wheeler or bus side. An as at a dollar movie theater. An advertising-wrapped vehicle. Billboard truck to park near church on Sunday. Billboards. Blimp with billboard-sized sign! Blogs. Bumper stickers. Business cards saying Go Evangelize!, placed on church cars. Car cover. Car sun visor. Carry a flag with cross on it. Chain emails and tweets. Christian Farm-Aid-like concert for FULL evangelism. Christian rock concerts. Christian, Evangelize! sign for car window, when at church. Church "tithes" earmarked only for direct evangelism. Evangelistic believers setting a Guinness Book of World Record for holding hands in a chain protesting less than full evangelism by U.S. Christians. Faxes. Gospel banner placed on homes' roofs, video'd by helicopter, and put on social media. Gospel sign for the car rear window. Ham radio. Helicopter Go Evangelize! tract drops, at churches. Hot air balloon message. HOW could I invent a light-weight sign that floats like helium ten times bigger than my Gospel signs to exhort church to evangelize. Lapel pins. March publicly, with protest and apology signs to the lost (Ex.: at state capitals). Maybe a HUGE helium balloon with writing on it I walk around holding (re-fillable and re-useable). Megaphone as laymen enter church. Phone pastors to meet. Pray-ins of MANY laymen in public places, en masse. Protest sign outside churches, reading: Go inside and ask them to tell you how to go to Heaven. Protestors circling church campuses during services with Go Evangelize! T-shirts. Protests, or hunger strikes (and prayer), at denominational meetings, seminary or Bible college gatherings. Public access TV. Public cross display with a live, costumed person perched on it. RV's side, parked prominently.

Sackcloth and ashes. Sandwich boards. Scrolling message light-weight digital sign you carry around. Sky write: GO evangelize! Skywriting Go Evangelize, Church. TV, radio and internet ads. Under-evangelism protest signs at churches, walking around them as the worship. Video Gospel Sign events, and post them on social media (Ex.: GoPro). Visit many churches, and drop a note in the collection plate. Voicemails. Walk around your town one day, with a Gospel Sign attached to you. YouTube video messages. YouTube videos. Etc. Will you do anything to stem the tide of under-evangelism? (10/6-10/14)

Please duplicate my signs in other cities (10/22/14):



AUTHORIZED airplane streamer: Pastor-Evangelize EVERY lost soul near your church in the next three years! -Christ (See: WillYouLiveForever.org) (10/31/13)

AUTHORIZED Billboard for any city: Pastors, evangelize EVERY lost soul near your church in the next three years! -Christ (See: WillYouLiveForever.org) (10/31/13)

The Old Testament prophets wore sackcloth and ashes, some secularists use hunger strikes or literal protests. OF COURSE, prayer. We MUST get church evangelizing. (10/3/14)

Bad Examples

"Real men love Jesus" bumper stickers are NOT the Gospel. It's NOT about machismo will power, but faith, received; a GIFT! (10/10/14)

Your testimony DOES NOT speak of a cross, sacrifice, sin and its consequences, a risen Lord, or Heaven and Hell—just your story of how THE message impacted you. (11/6/13)

Saying 'Jesus loves you' is NOT evangelism. It's PART of the Gospel, but until you tell them their problem, and how to solve it, through Christ, you HAVEN'T evangelized! (2/13/14 adaptation)

Disclaimer

No one who knows me well thinks I'm less passionate about evangelism and full commitment discipling off-line. Read the "Church Conflicts" section at our website! (2/15/14)

LORDSHIP SALVATION

Eternal life is free, it comes from faith alone.

Discipleship is hard, it comes from faith AND working hard. -Zane Hodges

The new birth is not the old nature altered, reformed, or reinvigorated,
but a being born from above. -R.G. Lee

God doesn't confuse people—the Devil does. Salvation is a free gift on a given day; discipleship costs your life, daily, for life. Who's doctrine do you follow? (9/28/14)

Carnality in church WON'T be stopped by a false Gospel that misrepresents salvation requirements, but by relational discipling and Quiet Times! (8/11/14)

Babies don't grow without milk and tutors, but Lordship Salvation tries to front-load all that, requiring one huge commitment to receive a FREE gift. (10/10/13)

Discipleship commitment is DAILY taking up your cross, and denying yourself, for a lifetime. The new birth is in a DAY. Can't Lordshippers understand? (3/29/14 adaptation)

Any lack of full commitment in your lifetime DIS-qualifies you as a 'disciple,' at that moment, so Lordshippers HAVE TO say you lost or never had salvation! (8/11/14)

Many if not most calls to discipleship happened AFTER salvation, often about two and a half to three years after men walked with Christ as saved individuals! (Jn. 2:11) (Unpublished)

This is NO "academic" exercise to me. I was saved at age eight, but WOULD not have been if Lincoln Nebraska's Southview Baptist's pastor had been a Lordship Salvationist. (2/15/15)

COMMITMENT

A spiritual Christian is one who allows the Holy Spirit to operate within his spirit.
-Watchman Nee

What we see in Acts is normal Christianity. Sadly, what we too often have today is watered down Christianity. -Greg Laurie (7/30/14)

God's goal for us is not our comfort, but our character transformation so we can join Him in being light to the world! -Derwin L. Gray (11/10/13)

Making God's priorities your priority makes you God's priority. -John Bisagno

Discipleship/sanctification takes efforts of faith—though the Spirit is always at work—without which you cannot please God. (Heb. 11:1, 6) (12/22/13)

We would no more consider a marriage healthy if spouses saw each other once a week as you can consider a Christian healthy by attending church, alone! (12/25/13)

Most U.S. Christians will be PAUPERS in Heaven, with gold outhouses, for not being fully committed to and daily meeting with God. (10/10/13)

PERSISTENTLY PUSHING Christians to have a Quiet Time with you for a month is the BEST way to get them in the habit, with busy lives and even with good intentions. (2/20/14)

Ninety percent of U.S. Christians are nominal. This is a researched statistic I did not dream up. Don't be deceived by one's Sunday Best dress and behavior! Pastors throw sermons at them, but better to try relational discipleship, and a 30 day Quiet Time habit! (5/19/13)

ETERNAL rewards await those who walk in the Spirit, have daily Quiet Times, disciple and evangelize. (2/16/14)

Cultists live more holy than many believers, from fear of Hell. From certainty of Heaven, we can WRONGLY get lax in morality (i.e., grace abuse). (7/7/14)

Think about it! ~eighty years compared with eternity (i.e., a never-ending number of years). Why NOT serve Christ, vs. yourself and this world? Do the math! Bible logic. (2/16/14)

If you have little fire, FIND a believer on fire for God, and go get in his or her glow. It will warm your heart, and God's, and start a raging forest fire. (9/3/14)

Fire begets fire. If other combustible material is about, fire will only spread its kind.

-Leonard Ravenhill

Associate with men of good quality if you esteem your own reputation;
for it is better to be alone than in bad company. **-George Washington**

The greatest legacy one can pass onto ones children and grandchildren is not money,
or material things, but rather a legacy of character and faith. **-Billy Graham** (9/7/14)

Our lives begin to end the day we become silent about things that matter.

-Martin Luther King Jr.

Only one life we have, at last. Only what's done for Christ will last. **-Anonymous**

DISCIPLESHIP

Few would turn down a daily mentoring call from Bill Gates. Ironically,
the ONE who made Bill calls every day and most of us just let it ring. **Kevin Adams**

Jesus preached to the crowds, and disciplined the eleven. Pastors CAN'T yield Christ's results with mere sermons, no matter how biblical, or Jesus was mistaken. (10/17/14)

Jesus didn't mass manufacture assembly line discipling of the eleven (who changed the world), but we know better than Him? There is no substitution for relational discipling. (9/7/14)

(Eph. 4; I Pet. 5:1-5 et al) PASTORS are to lead laymen to evangelize, and grow up in Christ. Leverage relationships to ensure they have a daily Quiet Time. (10/4/14)

DO your members have a daily Quiet Time? Do they regularly evangelize? Why won't you relationally disciple vs. just preach sermons? Too much work? (11/7/14)

Mentoring, or as Bible calls it, a tutor in Christ. You DON'T babysit a teenager. It is for a LIMITED time, though the friendships can last longer. 11/7/14)

It IS the PERSONAL touch that makes ALL the difference and allows for grace accountability. (11/7/14)

Those who have gone through The Navigators, or Campus Crusade discipling are USUALLY noticeably different, and DO ministry for life. It works, pastors! (11/7/14)

I'll disciple with my sermon. Did that work for Jesus, foolish ones? READ! (10/17/14)

ONLY preaching sermons can NEVER know them personally, answer their questions, ensure there having daily Quiet Time, pray with, or help them individually. (11/7/14)

Bill Hybels reportedly said over the years hadn't changed lives a lot. An HONEST, sincere reflection. Seminaries rarely teach relational discipling or Quiet Time, and most churches don't either, so Bill Hybels is on the cutting edge for a better church! Mine said they give tools, and pastors have all their life to learn the Bible. That's NOT Jesus' pace! (8/17/14)

Church staffers could take three people per week, one-on-one witnessing, and relationally disciple three per week, or have a Quiet Time with them, but likely FEW will! (11/13/13)

Pastors are responsible to disciple church members (Eph. 4:11-13; I Pet. 5:1-3). We blame parents if their infant dies from not getting fed! (II Tim. 2:2; I Cor. 4:15) (12/10/13)

BIBLE

The Bible is the greatest of all books; to study it is the noblest of all pursuits; to understand it, the highest of all goals. **-Charles Ryrie**

The more you read the Bible; and the more you meditate on it, the more you will be astonished with it. **-Charles Spurgeon**

We are not chemists analyzing the bread of life; we are fainting men and women who feed on it with eagerness. **-Charles Spurgeon**

Believers must never adjust Bible to the age, but the age to the Bible. **-Charles Spurgeon**

My job as a preacher is not to make the Bible relevant. It IS relevant.

-Greg Laurie (8/8/14)

Eighty-seven percent of U.S. believers don't regularly read God's word, so they have a fictionalized feeling of what it teaches, and condemn all that misses that myth! (7/7/14)

If you rarely read God's word, rip it up. I'll burn OLD versions, if ever offered a chance to speak at any church. It's the same effect as your neglect! (12/25/13)

One is too Heavenly minded for any earthly good? Having God's view makes one care about the needy on earth-spiritually and materially! (12/25/13)

We must return back to that ancient practice of ... reading our Bibles.

-@Calvary__Tweets (12/18/13)

Even a dog barks when his master is attacked. I would be a coward if I saw that God's truth is attacked and yet would remain silent. **-John Calvin**

Someday someone is going to pick up this book (the Bible) and believe it, and put us all to shame. **-Leonard Ravenhill**

PRAYER

Prayer is as natural an expression of faith as breathing is of life. **-Jonathan Edwards**

Prayer is not monologue, but dialogue.

Getting our prayers answered not only involves "abiding in Christ," but "His word abiding in us." (Jn. 15:7) **-O.S. Hawkins**

God's house is to be (known as) a house of prayer. That MEANS prayer's effects are known by outsiders! (2/21/14)

Prayer may start out as part of a Quiet Time, but, over time and experience, it occurs throughout the day, like breathing (i.e., constant communication). (7/2/14)

A Quiet Time is NOT so you can gain knowledge alone. You're meeting with God, to get to know Him, and meditation by the Spirit (by faith) changes your behavior, more subconsciously. (7/7/14)

Prayer is not overcoming God's reluctance, but laying hold of His willingness.

-Martin Luther

God's voice in response to mine is its most essential part. **-Andrew Murray**

BODY LIFE

The Church is a body, family and a building—NOT just the singer and speaker parts. (7/24/14)

Body Life occurs WITHIN a BIBLICAL worship service, where the family is gathered, and the audience ministers, and is involved. It is not for professionals alone! (5/19/13)

I Cor. 14 and Jas. 2 SHOW Body Life occurred in the main worship service. Laymen USING spiritual gifts to minister to each other. And I'm NOT advocating tongues. (6/3/14)

The body of Christ is ONLY for sure jointly gathered on Sunday mornings. Other events are LESS than the full family gathered to minister to one another. (6/4/14)

Where do laymen use spiritual gifts in modern church? Even in Sunday School, there's a teacher and an announcer. QUIT keeping them immature and unfruitful. (3/24/14)

Christians have at least one spiritual gift, but modern church has NO use for them, when we are gathered together as a family, in worship. (12/27/14)

READ four passages listing spiritual gifts. Everyone has one to use in the worship service. It's NOT for spiritual elitists who attend church beyond that service! (6/4/14)

Pastor: LIST the spiritual gifts you believe to still be operative, teach how laymen can identify theirs, and imagine how to use them in church. (3/18/14)

SHOW me in Scripture where God calls laymen to be spectators and bench warmers in worship services. I'll be waiting, but NOT holding my breath! (6/9/14)

HOW will a lost visitor be amazed that God is surely with us without Body Life? The Bible says IF they come, vs. when. (9/1/14)

HOW could a lost visitor be convicted of his/her lostness with our NON-miraculous love for one another within the only service he'll attend, if any? (Jn. 13:35) (2/21/14)

1960's hippies sought family, fellowship, community. People are crying for relationships. Sitting near strangers at church is NOT what they seek for! (6/23/14)

Body Life need not take more than ten minutes of a worship service, but it need take at least five, and just shaking hands with a stranger is NOT it! (5/19/13)

God's house is to be known by OUTSIDERS (i.e. reputation) as a house of prayer—not of great entertainment and fun sports, food and concerts, Laodicea! (2/21/14)

Typical Christian fellowships have laymen speaking little to none of the Bible; just food socials of believers. That's why they're so IN-effective. (Phm. 1:6) (6/18/14)

Body life is NOT shaking hands with strangers every week. That is NOT family or spiritual gifts. Abandon tradition & phobias for God's way! (6/4/14)

Body Life is NOT just relationships between Sunday School members. A family is ALL the local church—not age-based cliques! (5/19/13)

SOCIAL MINISTRY

IF the religious right were right about their religion, they would NOT always be right-leaning in their politics, making them morally right! (3/27/14)

PASTORS

A true shepherd leads the way. He does not merely point the way. **–Leonard Ravenhill**
The light from the cross is not the spotlight for any preacher.

Jesus didn't die to make us famous, but to save. **–Reinhard Bonnke**

Priorities

Churchianity's Bible: Mal. 3:10; Heb. 10:25; Liberals' Bible: Jn. 13:34; Mt. 7:1; Jn. 8:7; God's Bible: Gen. 1:1 to Rev. 22:21. (3/24/14)

You ARE *busy*—even over-worked (maybe even under-appreciated, in some cases)—but you take on the WRONG priorities, which wear you out. Prioritize! (10/11/14)

Bury, marry and carry burdens can be done by staff, deacons and laymen! The word of God and prayer (i.e., evangelism and discipleship) are the pastor's primary calling. (Ac. 6:4; Eph. 4) (7/25/18)

Evangelism

Pastor: You can preach and teach laymen about their need to evangelize until you're blue in the face. PERSONALLY ASK them to go with you with no obligation but to go, initially. (11/5/13)

Preach our website's lesson "On Hell" message. It worked 100 percent, and maturity of the class was NOT an issue—mature or immature! Even fleshly motives are better than NOT evangelizing (Phil.1:15+). (11/5/13)

Tell the church, outright, your purpose is to honor God with getting a substantial percent into the evangelism habit, AND WHY that's important. (11/5/13)

Give them a big vision to be a part of; namely reach ALL LOST within three miles of the church, to secure our part of the Great Commission. (11/5/13)

Preach one to three motivational sermons on evangelism. Get MUCH Bible in their hearts on why God wants them to evangelize, and walk out in the audience; personalize it. (11/5/13)

Disciple laymen, or they will almost CERTAINLY never evangelize. Ask for a heads bowed, raising of hands to determine if you suffer from the five percent problem, or more, or less. (11/5/13)

Must retired John Bisagno do a Houston evangelism crusade again, to inspire Houston pastors to FULL evangelism? He DID so MANY times in football stadiums. (10/7/14)

Discipleship

Mass manufactured, assembly line American Capitalism convinces pastors that nearly ALL their ministering can be poured into one sermon, along with the kitchen sink! (10/17/14)

Pastors: Disciple twelve people, then another twelve, as the original twelve use the same materials to train even twelve more. MULTIPLICATION can reach mega churches in less than three years! (10/7/14)

Have your staff take three people a week, one-on-one, and require only their smile and praying, to watch you evangelize. MANY people of all stripes agreed to this, especially if they KNEW the requestor. (11/5/13)

Pastor: It does not matter at all if none of your professional peers in the area do relational discipling or Body Life. Please GOD, not MAN! (5/19/13)

Body Life

Pastors: Conduct spiritual gifts inventories of ALL your members, then pray and think how to use them in the worship service, with controls/boundaries and spontaneity! (10/7/14)

Seminaries usually don't teach Body Life and relational discipling, and in this manner they FAIL their students, MISERABLY! (5/19/13)

Sermons

Eloquence, entertainment, alliterations, video, a thirty minute cut-off, props, teleprompter or handheld... NONE of these things substitute for pulpit power! (8/30/14)

If God wanted ONLY topical sermons, He would have written His word in topical lists! How did the first century churches read entire letters—in church—and we hardly ever do? (8/25/14)

Throwing sermons at laymen can never compete with pouring your life into them, and NEVER identifies if change was wrought. We deceive ourselves that we only have to preach, and all is well for those going to Hell. (8/31/14)

With the average U.S. sermon, a layman attending church ALL her life would HARDLY hear 1/50th of God's word; that is NOT what God intended for His children! (8/30/14)

Pastors LOSE MUCH effectiveness ONLY preaching TOPICALLY. The New Testament has CONTEXT, and verses are often related to what's before and after. God honors expository teaching, too! (8/30/14)

Money

God NEVER commanded Christian church buildings, full-time salaries, or tithes. Tithes were national taxes, in a Jewish theocracy. That's NOT our case, as Christians! (11/11/14)

Read EVERY New Testament reference to a 'tithe.' NONE of them refer to Christians; ONLY Jews and Old Testament times. Yet the myth lines pastor's pockets! II Cor. 8-9 is New Testament giving, by the Spirit. (1/4/15)

Any church which is run like a business ought to be taxed like a business. Mega pastor salaries MUST be fully exposed, and NEED to be capped at a GOOD level. (10/5/14)

If you are SO dependent on 'growing' your church's size, so your salary improves, GET A SECOND JOB! I've been bi-vocational 30+ years. You HAVE no excuse! (10/4/14)

Pastor: If you're working for your members, you're working for the WRONG boss! (Col. 3:23) Give them what they NEED; not necessarily what they want—LEAD! (10/25/13)

Bi-vocational ministry was O.K. for Paul, and if it's needed, it should be O.K. for mega church pastor salaries! Tithe is NOT in II Cor. 8-9, but Spirit-led giving. (3/10/14)

My lack of income for over twelve years out of twenty-five has MORE than made up for any pastor not receiving an unbiblically required tithe, too; NO hypocrite, here. (2/8/15)

Practice

Rick Warren role models the biblical pastor on social ministry. Like Billy Graham in evangelism. DON'T passively idolize them, but actively emulate them! (7/25/14)

U.S. pastors: Greg Laurie is a pastor who DOES evangelism—not a full-time evangelist. STOP just admiring, and start EMULATING him! He gives you NO EXCUSE! (9/22/14)

John Bisagno is one of the MOST noble mega church pastors in America, as with Rick Warren. There ARE differences—NOT all pastors are created the same! Distinguish. (12/26/14)

MONEY

Wealth is no mark of God's favor. Poverty is no mark of God's displeasure. **-J.C. Ryle**

The use of our possessions shows us up for what we actually are. **-Charles Ryrie**

Perhaps, like the book, Radical, every U.S. WASP ought to go to a third world country, for perspective on our BLINDNESS to worldliness! I've SEEN Cambodia (and watch PBS). (5/1/14)

Paul Crouch moved from thirteen mansions on earth to likely ZERO in Heaven, as he spent SO MUCH of his EXCESS on SELF, with the dumb and deluded's money. (12/3/13)

The Lord does not think much of riches, and, therefore,
he usually gives them to the ungodly as men give bones to dogs. **-Charles Spurgeon**

UNITY

Christ said He came to bring a SWORD. Following Him makes divisions between the carnal and spiritual, and 'peace, peace' is a prophecy sign! (10/26/13)

Biblical unity is to the majors—NOT the minors, and has NOTHING to do with political affiliations. NO real Christian can be 100 percent Republican or Democrat, and rightly serve God rightly! (6/14/18)

CHURCH

Our slick advertising, artistry and strutting; our radio, music, build up,
and what have you see to that. **-Leonard Ravenhill**

Church is the cherry on top of a week's worth of walking with Christ, 24/7 Spirit-led and empowered, in faith-based biblical Christianity vs. churchianty. See the difference? (7/4/14)

Churchianity breeds carnality by focusing Christianity on two hours a week, at a building with others, vs. a 24/7 walk with Jesus. (Lk. 9:23) (3/28/14)

READ the description of the Laodicean church... GREAT financial success before men, but Jesus was outside the church, and they were COMPLETE failures! (2/21/14)

The church growth movement came about because spoiled US pastors WILL NOT work bi-vocationally. We're better than PAUL? (11/4/13)

Can't you see that church-as-a-business is OPPOSITE to Jesus, who scourged the temple being run for money-making (vs. a house of prayer and power), BLIND ones? (6/3/14)

EVERY U.S. NON-mega church pastor who STRUGGLES facing sheep stealing and bivocational work, and NEVER experiences II Cor. 8:14-15... God WILL reward you! (8/25/14)

The world gives you what you want. The church is supposed to give you what you need, unless it's modeled after the world. (8/25/14)

Your church model must match God's model, or it a mere business model, not a biblical model. Grace takes time, but not forever. (11/3/13)

When pastors make church NOT their business enterprise, but what the New Testament describes church as, the gates of Hell cannot keep prevailing against her! (10/4/14)

MEGA CHURCHES

What matters [in Christianity] is having a mega character,
not having a mega church. **-Rick Warren**

The first two churches were mega churches, so God doesn't oppose them. The universal church, in Acts, grew and grew and spread—a sign of vibrancy. Pastor Cho has more than 800,000 members. (9/7/14)

The Bible does not oppose mega churches (Ac. 2, 4), but THEY did things RIGHT—EDBS priorities, and ensuring through gifts that no CO-LABORER suffered! (8/25/14)

As I SAID at Dallas Seminary, expect a Quiet Time, evangelism, full commitment and discipleship of your members, and see if you can sustain a mega church! (11/6/13)

Mega pastors SHOULD FULLY reveal to their congregants their TOTAL compensation, and cap it at a healthy/good amount, as they seek multi-site churches. (2/24/15)

In the 1980's, budgets were bare, so churches added amenities and entertainment, increasing expenses but bringing more bodies and bucks—church-as-a-business. (6/5/14)

If we evangelize away from our building, we want to start a multi-site church, vs. send converts to Bible-believing churches, for pastors WANT THE MONEY! (9/12/14)

In a word, the U.S. church IS Laodicean; SO certain they're successful, and pleasing God, with sermons and songs with little evangelism, discipleship or Body Life. (6/8/14)

Mega church pastor salaries compared to same-sized businesses is NOT apples-to-apples. Employees are managed 40 hours a week vs. an audience ATTENDS for one hour. (6/2/13)

What happens to the small church pastor when Big Box sucks away many of his members—legally (vs. coersedly sheep stealing)? He's got to get a secular job? (9/7/14)

Jesus and Paul were ALSO tent-makers, as a full-time salary is NOT guaranteed to a pastor, and buildings and NOT mandated in Scripture. (5/19/14)

REVIVAL

The only reason we don't have revival is because we are willing to live without it!
-Leonard Ravenhill

If we really want to change our country for good,
we should just get Christians to be Christians. **-Tony Evans** (Retweeted 2/27/14)

If we who name the name of Jesus Christ are going to do something for America, judgment must begin with the household of God. **-Tony Evans** (Retweeted 2/27/14)

II Chron. 7:14 has FOUR elements—NOT just prayer, U.S. church. Revival tips are herein, IF you read (and do) that verse, by Jewish nation analogy. (7/3/14)

You CAN'T organize a revival, but if the Church doesn't DO the four elements of II Chron. 7:14, it is NOT promised to (ever) come. God's waiting on you! (7/7/14)

Revival starts ~like Michael Jackson sang, with a change in me. It's merely individuals getting fired up for God, at about the same time, miraculously. (9/3/14)

We talk about revival, but the lost world will only see its effects when Christians evangelize them all zealously, with very holy lives corroborating. (9/5/14)

The 120 DIDN'T just sit around praying and waiting for revival! They had been disciplined by and evangelized with Jesus for two to three years prior! (Ac. 2) (9/8/14)

NO wonder our country suffers an increasing number of problems! It's II Chron. 7:14 in reverse, for U.S. pastors WON'T evangelize 100 percent of their lost neighbors! (9/12/14)

If my home church were FLOODED with visitors, non-evangelist churches lost money, and members were protested by lost people, PERHAPS it could lead to revival? (9/23/14)

The further we get from revival, the closer we get to apathy and apostasy.
-Michael Catt (Retweeted 11/9/13)

Revivals, if they are genuine, do not always come the moment we whistle for them.
Church right now has more fashion than passion, is more pathetic than prophetic,
is more superficial than supernatural. **-Leonard Ravenhill**

Revival is the impact of the personality of Jesus Christ upon a church or a community.
The whole area becomes God-conscious. **-John Calvin**

Try and whistle for the wind, and see if it will come. **-Charles Spurgeon**

I believe that America desperately needs a spiritual revival. **-Bobby Jindal** (1/14/15)

GOSPEL **(& GENERAL APOLOGETICS)**

Jesus is the most influential man who has ever lived.

We still mark our calendars and history by His entrance into the world. **-Robert Jeffress**

Perspective

This movie called life invariably ends in Heaven or Hell, and if you get distracted by what's between the credits, you'll surely end up in the latter. (6/5/14)

If you are NOT a Christian, THINK about your future... your body dies, you are instantly in flames, forever; NO relief, let-up or release. Pray to receive Jesus, TODAY! (II Cor. 6:2) (8/21/14)

IF there were NO God/Heaven/prophesy, all life would B is have a great time & enjoy self & \$. Many believers' acts defy their belief claims. (6/20/14)

In many ways, this life is a dress rehearsal for the next life; in all those years, did you receive Jesus, or not? The after-party can be Heavenly, or Hellacious. (6/27/14)

Gospel

Do you know for certain that you're going to Heaven? It takes miracle of new birth to own such you certainty, so if you don't have it, you're missing God's Spirit within. (7/8/14)

If you're nor absolutely certain that you will go to Heaven, be absolutely certain that you will go to Hell. Trust Jesus for eternal salvation, NOW! (7/6/14)

Being certain of your salvation seems arrogant only to those who wrongly believe that Heaven is a reward for good works—not a gift, despite our sin. (12/12/13)

When's the last time any Christian came to your door, or elsewhere, in person, and asked you about your eternity? The U.S. church is doing LITTLE evangelism! (10/28/14)

The Devil wants you in Hell, with him. Your sins MUST be paid for. You can pay, forever—a FOOLISH decision—or let Jesus be your payment. TODAY is the day of salvation. (9/14/14)

We are ALL sinners, by merely being born. Just one sin proves and confirms that fact, and God does NOT balance good vs. bad deeds, for Heaven! (12/25/13)

You can be as moral as humanly possible, but one sin disqualifies you from Heaven, as it's a perfect place. You have NO hope on your own, but Jesus solved that. (6/24/14)

Jesus lived a perfect life, proved He was God in a human body for ~33 years, taught and lived perfectly, and did miracles proving His being God. (7/8/14)

ONLY what He says about Heaven and Hell matters, as He was before creation, and has defeated death and Hell by His resurrection from the dead; that means, He's alive. (7/8/14)

Jesus acted perfectly, spoke perfectly, did miracles no one else ever has, and made claims that He was God. With THOSE credentials, would you call Him crazy? (9/5/14)

It's a FREE GIFT! Christ did ALL the work! Why would any ignore or reject it? You're really tough enough to endure flames every day, for infinity? You are NOT! (2/8/15)

READ history writers who are NOT Christians, who say Jesus lived on this earth. This is no fantasy tale, or mythical delusion! Many calendars are based on this historic fact. (9/5/14)

The Gospel does not threaten sinners. It is glad news, not mad news.

Yet Jesus talked more about Hell than Heaven. —**Reinhard Bonnke**

Hell is a myth? He who NEVER stated or did ONE sin (i.e., Jesus) says it's as real as the flame in your fireplace. Again, was He a liar or deceived? (9/5/14)

Hell is REAL. Dark solitude with fiery flames engulfing your eternal body forever, with NO let-up; that's how serious one sin is, making you guilty of ALL sins! (2/8/15)

Hell is REAL.. This is NOT a scare tactic. A scare tactic would tell you it's TODAY, for sure. I'll only tell you it could be ANY day, without Christ! (12/25/13)

Your skin does NOT melt in Hell. There's no hiding, or running away from the flames. No time out, or turning down the flames. THINK about it, people! (2/11/15)

You'll wake up on the other side of death, burning in flames, forever, and likely NEVER understand what happened. Here's what... the Devil tricked you to reject Jesus. (2/16/15)

Conclusion

DON'T judge Jesus' merit/worthiness and character by watching His people! He was perfect; we are NOT. Pray to receive Him, to go to Heaven (and be forgiven) when you die. (5/19/14)

These debates are Christian in-fighting? Fighting for your right to know how to go to Heaven vs. Hell, and any SO-CALLED believer who'd oppose THAT ought to be fought against! (11/6/13)

Ultimate self-hatred would knowingly and willingly choose Hell over Heaven, through Christ. The DEVIL alone wins when you so poorly choose. DON'T do it! (7/8/14)

What are chances that a bomb would yield a fine Swiss watch, or a soup mold into a complex human body, or solar system, atheists? **-David Strawn** (*paraphrased*)

NOT knowing WHEN you'll die—only that you WILL—and NOT knowing when Bible prophecy will begin (where salvation becomes too late), today is the day for you! Delay is risky. (9/14/14)

Are you such a Vegas gambler that you will risk eternity in Hell on the hope that you were right, that salvation is by works, or Heaven is a myth? You're too risky! (6/24/14)

Good deeds can serve people, but only the Good News can save them. **-John Mark Caton**

Going to church doesn't make you a Christian,
any more than going to McDonalds makes you a hamburger. **-Keith Green**

SUMMARY

So there you have it. A BRIEF fingernail summary of several ministry efforts engaged to spark revival and EDDBS priorities, if anyone ever tries to claim this came from the dude I pushed so hard for six years, behind the scenes. He had the assets to do the task. I just had power and ideas, in obscurity! (Rev. 14:5) No lies were found in their mouths! (life goal)

DISCLAIMERS

There are MANY good pastors in America. I just don't know of many who have YET chosen to fully evangelize their area, which FAILS the lost (and Christ), MISERABLY. (6/27/14)

I SINCERELY THANK ALL pastors who understood our message, and did something to change evangelismlessness, and lack of discipling! God bless you. (7/23/14)

Every one of our tweets is offered on an 'if the shoe fits, wear it' basis. If you're a Christian, the Holy Spirit will reveal who it applies to. (2/23/14)

Paul ministered in obscurity nearly eighteen years, then was welcomed at the Jerusalem church. Today, NO such attitudes hardly exist for the obscure—only ignore, slander, and be skeptical of them! (11/9/14)

If God leads me to run for anything, I WELCOME a camera and lie detector to SHOW you an "honest politician" in ACTION. Lincoln and Washington WERE! (2/16/15)

Do NOT get the wrong idea... I DO NOT evangelize all the time anymore, as I have exceeded my part (plus some), and now do more "mobilizing," though I still do evangelize! **(12/25/13)**

Getting humans out of Hell and into Heaven is the ONLY topic I push this hard at, or EVER will, as it's ultimately the only issue that matters in life! **(7/8/14)**

SINCE we are now finished with all add-ons to all books, may I say a sincere apology to anyone ever offended by anything we tweeted the past four years. I wrote what I felt I must, it was NOT always complementary, but my conscience is clear. I'm just sad book writing days are now over. **(10/31/18)**

II-A3. DATES

Church Conflicts: 1986, 1998, 2007, 2013+ (key dates)

Local church: 2007-2015 (8 years)

National church: Nov 2013 to Dec 2014 (~1 year)

National Politics: Oct. 2014 to July 2017 (2 3/4ths years)

II-B1. POLITICAL YEARS

Then, toward the end of 2014, God led me to post that the account would turn political. After three months, turn it did! I was given so many ‘messages’ (usually at 3am), they now constitute an approximately 1,100 paged book (Wit and Wisdom), and in the process, many famous VIP’s (especially D.C. politicians) dropped by on several occasions. That book documents over 75 political news events which originated or were inspired by those political doctrine sermonettes. I know my head pastor has D.C. and Austin, TX politician connections, but little did I know how far-reaching those messages would be seen!

In the beginning of that political turn (Feb., 2015), the Lord led me to contact many famous pastors (via Twitter) to exhort them to make their voices heard so that the Supreme Court would not think nationalizing gay marriage was a slam dunk, with no state’s rights advocates opposing. You watched as North Carolina and Indiana’s governors, responded (then back-tracked), and the anticipated ruling came down (which I accepted).

On March 23, 2015, late in the evening, after having written the book, Dumb as a Donkey, the Lord specifically called me to run for political office. The word was quite specific (and I have included it in the details section), and that pastor, apparently, was watching, as the night afterwards he mentioned how extraordinary and unusual a power/presence was in the room—didn’t others sense it? And two weeks before the 2016 presidential election, he offered a specific sermon invitation to any who felt called of the Lord into political leadership. Many other ‘hints’ toward encouraging our running were strewn throughout sermons the next 1.5 years (documented, in part, in that details section)

II-B2. MESSAGES TO POLITICIANS

(See also: Pre-Trump Policy Tweets, and Pre-Cabal Policy Tweets)

On October 29, 2017, the following message was posted (prompted by Trump's U.N. circumventing for persecuted Christians, a related sermon by Johnnie Moore at our church, and my seeking to find an old post where I recommended a United Nations fighting force), demonstrating how often we had ideas well before Trump. On any of the good ideas, below he is not original, but a 'copycat:'

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2zuNYrU> (I heard his sermon the night before)

ACTUALLY evangelizing LOST people (vs. Christians) is NOT going to result in any harassment charges in America! LAZINESS makes up such imagined excuses! U.S. Christians do NOT suffer persecution like elsewhere, like jail, torture or death! FULLY evangelize EVERY nearby lost soul, U.S. pastors! Do it NOW!

Preaching the Gospel to the choir is the GREATEST waste of church members as evangelism resources, and the LEAST effective way to complete the Great Commission! Holy huddles do NOTHING for the eternity of men! As Brother Andrew said, BLAME YOURSELF that you didn't reach lost people first, before terrorists!

Body Life is NOT shaking hands, high fives, or fist bumps. Those deeds are NOT spiritual gifts! READ I Cor. 14, Eph. 4, Rom. 12, and I Pet. 4. LOST visitors SAW Christians' love by their use—it convicted them that God was surely with believers. And the New Testament teaches such are to be used when the body is gathered as a family. #BodyLife

Does everyone have to attend Dallas Seminary to learn WHO and WHEN a Bible verse is addressed MATTERS? Mal. 3:10 was in a Jewish theocracy context! Ten percent tithes are NOT commanded in OUR covenant. Read the entire New Testament! They are only historic references if the word "tithe" is used! Pastors WANT you to believe otherwise.

Favoring persecuted Christians over people of any other type—religious or not—is unconstitutional! The U.S., and free nations need to adopt actions to ensure the safety of ALL people. Even citizens can forego a Starbucks or a meal out—if we cared. #Sacrifice It probably takes a trip overseas to see it for yourself, to care!

As you can see, Trump is AGAIN sucking up to the WASP vote for re-election (bypassing the U.N. to help persecuted Christians, via the Christian Cabal), even as the rest of America (excepting the KKK) despises him (lowest numbers YET). Do a deal with the Devil, and he will ALWAYS bless you, to get your vote; DON'T do deals with the Devil, Christians!

The PROPER way for Christians to help persecuted brethren is prayer, but mainly petitioning governments to keep them safe. Redress grievances legally, vs. vote for the most stupid and evil GOP running, in exchange for WASP votes, to unbiblically/sinfully favor one religion over others. —The Constitution and Levit. 19:15

NATO, the U.N., Western nations/G-20, the U.S. military—all these are resources to protect the violently persecuted anywhere. The public's will has to be there to intervene! That's why I called for a U.N. military force, funded and manned from every nation, likely three+ years ago. The solution for the persecuted is ensured safety.

If a group is going to be killed, let them be refugees, or choose martyrdom. Military-backed escape routes to accepting countries, while the military takes out all such killers/terrorists! Forgiving ISIS does NOT mean you don't kill them all! You CAN do both, and SHOULD! Kill or be killed—whoever acts first!

I also tweeted about a U.N. revamped mission being needed, or defund or disband it—probably four years ago. I'm GLAD to see someone is ACTing on some of our good ideas! We have proof positive of all our claims here, though it will take me maybe an hour to retweet those past two claimed tweets...

NOT the two proofs, but related: 50,000+ child refugee illegals cross the U.S. border. It's time for OTHER countries to pay their fair share to solve the world's problems, through the U.N. instead of mainly the U.S. (7/4/14)

NOT the intended tweets, but related... (10/29/17): Now Obama's got Syria emboldened, moving assets, and Russia saying that U.N. approval is needed, so they'll veto. Committees don't strike fast or agree on much. (9/4/13)

Retweeting our United Nations-related posts, until I find the two I referenced... (10/29/17): 200,000 in concentration camps, 16 million are mal-nourished, \$800 million spent on nukes, received \$200 million in U.N. foreign aid. #TheInterview #NorthKorea evils—if these statistics are right. (2/22/15)

Here's one (about defunding the U.N.)... (10/29/17): The U.N. has PROVED that anti-American small nations can unite to get power that they could never wield on their own, and U.N. respect wanes in the process; defund them? (2/17/15)

We were ALL for governments cooperating to return the Chibok girls! (10/29/17): I had conversation with a guy yesterday wondering if I'm for the U.S. always getting involved? When in our national interest was my answer; I said the U.N. was a good use against Boko Haram. (2/16/15)

Our book, The Way Things Ought To Be, has an entire chapter on how the U.N. should be revamped. This is but one tweet of that idea... (10/29/17): I am NOT referring to one-world government, forced on the world, mid-Tribulation, but voluntary goal-setting that the U.N. should consider! Any resistance would be a problem for the world. (2/14/15)

PAY DIRT on our claims! (we're always able to prove our claims from this site, by God's grace alone, and a huge backlog of saved tweets)... (10/29/17): ALL nations SHOULD do and pay their part to keep world secure, but we know they don't all, and some can't. The U.N. SHOULD be revamped or replaced, in my opinion. (2/12/15)

Exhibit B (10/29/17):

Same goes concerning any religion. It should be illegal to warp young minds—a human right. Should the U.N. get involved? It needs to get clean first! It's been corrupted, often, in our recent past—defund it? (2/8/15)

Exhibit C (10/29/17): But NOT paying a disproportional share, either in time, treasure, or especially talent (deaths). The U.N. could improve, and we have NATO. (1/26/15)

Please implement a mission to secure the Chibok girls! @presgoodluck; Jews are fleeing France for Israel. The world is heating up, with evil and anti-Semitism. (2/18/15)

'Government's job is to keep people safe. Our job [i.e., the Church] is to make their job easier [by changing the hearts of the citizenry].' –Paraphrase of the great Johnnie Moore @JohnnieM Doing GREAT work for the persecuted Christians around the world! Evangelism and discipleship! Duh 101. (10/29/17)

COULD all world governments have democracy, but also a set percent of time and treasure devoted to ensuring that ALL people in their nation have the essentials for survival, using taxes, charities, churches and compulsory civic service, where none were left out due to some being selfish, and ignoring the whole? (10/29/17)

Could Communist dictators retain their jobs and salaries, and be forced to treat their citizens right, and care about ALL of their welfare? What body could force such a change? NATO? The U.N.? The U.S.A.? The CIA stirring up the people of North Korea, Russia, China, etc.? #Needed work. It starts with people caring about others! (10/29/17)

Morgan Freeman asks could love really change things? That's a naive concept, with unrestrained evil in the world! You've got to be on guard against that. If you could contain that, the answer is "why coitanly" (i.e., Three Stooges' "certainly"). Terrorists and criminals MUST be America's (and other nation's) Most Wanted! (10/29/17)

WHO can contain mainly Muslim nations persecuting others living among them? If not their government, religious leaders or even their citizenry, it HAS to come from NATO, the U.N., the U.S.A., and G-20/Western World/free nations, and the World Court. No government is free to kill any citizens for no reason! Does this require war? (10/29/17)

The U.N., or its replacement, SHOULD negotiate with nations who abuse their people, backed by military threat if it continues. SINCE its rules allow evil nations to block such progress, either change the rules or change your membership! If the G-20 pulled out of the U.N., for a new entity, it would be fixed! (10/29/17)

We called for a U.N. fighting force, funded and supplied from ALL nations, to quell violence, and end wars, probably FOUR years ago. I will go hunt down the tweet, as few were watching then... (10/29/17)

Exhibit A: NEVER think we can't prove any claims we make here!... (10/29/17): On a case-by-case determination, and the U.S. can't do it all alone, but SOME military force must stop genocides, as was NOT done in Rwanda. Unite for the right. (2/16/15)

The U.S. starts air strikes in Iraq against ISIS. Lord, be with our brave men and women, and THANK YOU Barack Obama! God bless the U. S. of A.! #MilitaryMight #ISIS (2/13/15)

There IS such thing as a BAD peace! Push him back with military might and unity, and MAYBE reward his going back to the way it was before his sin. DUH 101! (2/12/15)

Retweeting things STILL needed in life (concerning the military): Light-weight military uniforms that prevent soldiers from being killed by bullets or bombs; think of the next generation of technology, and get the Pentagon on it. (2/12/15)

The U.N. HAS to step up in nations where big powers have less vested interest, like Yemen. HOW can the world sit by when chaos occurs? It needs an effective military. (2/11/15)

Hint: Russia, Syria, North Korea, as major ones. The solution is for THE PEOPLE to throw the bums out, including using the military, if necessary. Pay them to leave? **(2/11/15)**

We [i.e., America] DO stick our noses in chaos elsewhere, as our world needs peace, and mediators, and our military can help achieve it better than others. We never take land! **(2/8/15)**

America does NOT owe any country a handout, or restraining our military power to be "fair!" If we do any, it's from MERCY vs. obligation, President Obama. **(2/6/15)**

It's TIME for Blackwater and the Patriot movement to volunteer to take on ISIS, if Obama won't send an overwhelming military presence. I'll help, however I can. **(2/3/15)**

Enlist NATO, allies and the U.N. DON'T fund it all ourselves; LEAD from the front; trust but verify; STRONG U.S. military; more technology, and less U.S. lives lost. **(1/30/15)**

ALL free nations must unite to help the people everywhere who WANT to be free to be freed. Use our military as a last resort, but not decades longer; democracy. **(1/23/15)**

America will NOT take anyone's territory, or be the military initiator. THAT'S why we have to be the world's superpower (plus we pay for it more than any others). **(1/19/15)**

America's HEROES, 'just doing their jobs' against terrorists! #Military See #AmericanSniper <http://bit.ly/1IywKnk> USA #1 at protecting the world's innocents. **(1/9/15)**

North Korea has been a problem longer than three years! **(10/29/17):** ALL corrupt government officials STEALING people's money for their salary (bribes, kickbacks, graft) should be JAILED. People, rise up and convince your military! **(1/7/15)**

The U.S.A. SHOULD again LEAD the world through a STRONG military, as well as economically (vs. China), and ETHICALLY, helping the global poor! LEAD! **(12/4/14)**

PAY DIRT! I found the tweet I was looking for... **(10/29/17):** The world needs an objective, multi-national global military force, perhaps U.N.-related, so the U.S. doesn't foot or fund all the actions, or blame. **(8/31/13)**

North Korea has been a problem for more than four years! **(10/29/17):** Initiating military conflicts to bolster your "leadership" is a mental illness, endangering your own people and others for personal gain (North Korea). **(4/2/13)**

We are OBJECTIVE, here, about any group, or individual! We are pro-business, pro worker, pro-military, pro both parties, but ONLY when they act good vs. bad! **(10/29/17):** 19,000 rapes a year in the military, and we're going to 'crack down?' Why do Americans WAIT until epic crises vs. having ZERO tolerance for evil? **(3/6/12)**

We are pro-Democracy! **(10/29/17):** Rest in peace. May ALL Russian citizens and their military overtake the corrupt, evil regime SOON in your memory and honor, hero. @BorisNemtsov **(2/27/15)**

See what you missed, NOT being by here the past three years? **(10/29/17):** The Syria President is also a culprit whom the U.S. should encourage the citizens (and military) to oust. It's NOT 'meddling' to get rid of BAD politicians, but helping! **(2/18/15)**

THIS policy is why Chump is doing decently with ISIS! **(10/29/17):** Strategic is what you should do; tactical is how you should do it, just like GOOD presidents usually defer to military commanders for decisions on the battlefield! **(2/17/15)**

Bomb the HELL out of them! WHO CARES if the U.S. does it? Protocol is NOTHING! Protect our men and women, Mr. Obama! <http://fxn.ws/17d14YM> U.S. Military #1! **(2/15/15)**

We've covered foreign policy matters here for more than three years. I suggest you read our three political books next year to see what you've been missing! **(10/29/17):** What's in it for Iran to abandon military nukes? People ALWAYS want SOMETHING for abandoning something that exalts their international status—money? **(2/14/15)**

OF course cops and the military should have technology to see through walls, and the right to use it, but ONLY when a crime suspected, with strong evidence. No snooping. **(2/12/15)**

I've been pro cop and military all my life, though I'm also for the free speech rights of #NFLKneelers, as OTHER blacks often suffer in slums, and few ever care, but just say get a job and a better education. LIVE THERE ONE WEEK, and your eyes will be opened!

True Americans KNOW that to keep our people safe, our military must lead as the sole superpower, even if it costs us a few bucks, and them endangering their lives! **(2/12/15)**

I've NEVER been a fan of "lead from behind." That's FOLLOWING!

THANK YOU JORDAN and the UAE. This is the first time in my life that I've watched OTHERS' military be my heroes, Obama! #SheikhKhalifa #1, @RHCJO #1, #Abdullah #1! **(2/10/15)**

I'm ALWAYS pro good Israeli's and Arabs. I'm always against the bad ones! #Justice

No matter WHAT Obama ever does or doesn't do with Iran, True Americans WILL rise up and defend Israel against attack, as will our military! **(2/8/15)**

You do what you have to—if our military has to stay in the Middle East, indefinitely, an ill-advised campaign promise is NOT as important as stabilizing the area. **(2/2/15)**

We were on this WAY before the good man Tillerson! **(10/29/17):** An audit of our entire federal budget MUST occur, to identify all places for cutbacks, and NOT politicize that process (like Dems, the military, and the GOP, entitlements). **(1/28/15)**

Economic, educational and military data indicate concerning U.S. global power that negative trends will aggregate rapidly by 2020, and reach critical mass by 2030, according to Salon. **(1/27/15)**

But if a group starts anything with America, we will be sure to finish it! USA #1 U.S. military #1 #NationalDefense #LearnTheLessonsOfVietnam, and surge. **(1/19/15)**

GREAT job! @JayLeno gives a car to a military man. "Philanthropy comes in many flavors." (Bill Gates or Steve Jobs paraphrased quote?) **(12/25/14)**

I've been pro compulsory civic service for three+ years!

To lower our debt, equally-impacting sacrifice (vs. equal amount, or percent) is needed from ALL Americans; not just our military [and first responders], or any opponent's constituency! **(12/23/14)**

I've been anti D.C. status quo WELL before Chump ever got our idea! LOOK at the start dates of @ImMadTooEdwin @Pledgers2020 @PledgersARCHIVE Tweets posted and liked there have been around for YEARS. You just don't know that! **(10/29/17)**: NO back room deals on anything but top secret military strategy! Sunshine laws for EVERY detail, so NOTHING slips by us—'We the people' are united! **(12/19/14)**

Do you recall Chris Christie trial ballooning our idea in the GOP debates? It didn't go over real well, but is still needed, and a good idea! **(10/29/17)**: Means-test Social Security, and increase the qualifying age. Cut out all entitlement abuse, and DON'T reduce debt ONLY off the military's backs, via Obama, @RNC! **(12/19/12)**

North Korea has been a problem for DECADES!

Sony OBVIOUSLY has little confidence in Homeland Security! Time to impose non-military punishment on North Korea! #TheInterview **(12/18/14)**

We've advocated for centrism: Taking the good from any source, and rejecting the bad from every source, for more than three years! It WILL be an option in 2020. **(10/29/17)**: Government is bad and white when it's police (Democrats), or government is bad except the police, military and teachers (Republicans)? Government is YOU, us! **(12/6/14)**

Marketing of centrism is all that remains, after all 13 or 14 books are completed by Christmas. To get back to that duty, tweeter OUT! **(10/29/17)**: Pro military or pro diplomacy vs. BOTH. Pro criminal rights or law and order vs. BOTH. Give us better choices—there are clear cut GOOD policies! **(11/30/14)**

Trump giving one percenters a tax break, when they don't have to work to get richer (vs. the mental work of investments), and have professionals find all tax loopholes to pay the lowest they can? **(4/24/16)**

The sacrifice of a wealthy person at a 15 percent tax bracket (of Carson's flat tax) is NOT same sacrifice as 15 percent of a poor person who can't pay their bills! **(4/24/16)**

Leave the poor and middle class ALONE! They're already barely making it in an economy that favors those already rich, OPPOSITE of Levit. 19:15. **(4/24/16)**

Whatever happened to the land of the free, and home of the brave? Political Correctness has woosified our nation, but NOT all of us. Take BACK our country. Learn our traditions! **(2/10/15)**

In 2020, Pledgers will run to take back D.C. for common sense. I never ask anyone to believe it. God will bring it to pass, as He did our 12 books in six years. **(2/19/15)**

II-B3. THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

The very obvious moral hypocrisy of supporting a man like Trump won't be lost on the larger culture. –**Unnamed Liberty University professor**

The yawning ideological gap between Trump's faith advisors and the rest of the American religious community has been widening for some time. –**ThinkProgress** (10/21/17)

I call a handful of relatively famous U.S. pastors, 'The Christian Cabal,' because of their ungrounded, and rather secretive political antics for alt-right policies, which became fairly wide-spread. I do NOT list the following main and/or originating members, in order to 'name drop,' but to detail our several interactions with many of them, so they are unable to deny (i.e., lie) that they have any idea about our Twitter account!

Jack Graham.

If you read our 'church conflicts' section, you will learn all you need to know about how this group got started. It all ties back to mainly one person—a behind-the-scenes pushed/prodded Jack Graham.

He is the one who contacted Greg Laurie (one of his best friends) to get Harvest America to our church, and eventually into ATT Stadium, and likely was behind him being one of the mouthpieces on Air 1's 59 seconds of hope (along with Levi Lusko and my teenager church hero, Louie Giglio, as well as my oft-praised for his charity work pastor, Rick Warren). Many years back I used to ride my bike, and stumbled onto an upstart, little known DFW Christian radio station, and tweeted about its spiritual maturity and good music. Later on, that was one way Jack communicated with myself (especially one episode where Levi spoke of God calling Abraham to lead a nation, though for a few years until that promise was fulfilled he tended sheep at the ripe old age of ~80).

Testimony

I, personally, have enjoyed being under the pastoring of Dr. Graham. We share most beliefs and priorities in common. Under different circumstances (and had his timing matched with God's timing for myself), we could have really been close, I believe. So though I reveal what I am about to, there is zero resentment anymore, but the felt need to educate the readers of what can easily be denied, or made to make myself out to look delusional if not worse. Therefore, knowing that every person is morally imperfect (myself as exhibit one), with the only standard be telling you the truth, I reveal the following:

Rebuke After Christian Cabal Revealed (6/26/16)

There's only one "kingmaker," and He's NOT a paid, professional speaker! I'd FEAR going against Him, and be 100 percent at peace with Him being for you! HE raises any needed rams!

It is arrogant for any man to think he's a "kingmaker!" You see how well James Robison did with Carson! What's the church want with political power? Overturn Roe and gay marriage?

At the North Texas Presidential Forum, he said 'I'm glad we have the ones we'd like to have here—Chump was NOT in attendance. He also called his political antics 'nonsense' just weeks ago!

He delusionally thinks he speaks for most pastors, if not Christians. HE DOES NOT! I started his political interest for 2016, but he has WARPED it evilly!

Related Tweets

RE: Jerusalem capital and embassy...

The President is grateful for the prayers and support of so many Christians.
Jack Graham added,

@JohnnieM [Johnnie Moore] We left this letter of support with @POTUS for his Jerusalem decision during our meeting today in the Oval Office. (12/11/17)

JUST like when I criticized Dobson, Trump, over-paid doctors or the Cabal's prophecy understanding, an opposite reaction was often expected in Christian media, sermons, or in this case, on Twitter (though this one could have been mere coincidence, though the dates indicate it could possibly have been a reaction to our post's use of the word 'failure'):

In my opinion, Chump purposely caused a breakdown in peace negotiations for two reasons: JUST LIKE with his 'Chuck and Nancy' reference, he saw no deal, so he had to 'CYA' for that failure, while, at the same time, appeases your Cabal, so you gents (Jeffress, yourself, et al) will Cheshire cat videos saying how great it was that U.S.A. was leading in biblical fulfillment. (12/8/17)

Jared and Ivanka Kushner Sr. Advisor and daughter to President Trump are incredible young leaders...
<http://bit.ly/2AMsapC> (12/11/17)

On 12/11/17, Jack Graham (of Prestonwood) presents The Chump with a 'Friends of Zion' award. YOUR NOSE IS BROWN, Rudolph! You care NOTHING about peace in the Middle East, or justice. You are a soul sell-out, foolish one! I am SO glad that John Bisagno is emeritus pastor of my home church! Be a Bisagno! (12/16/17)

If you have to convince 'pastors' to evangelize by promises of increased church membership, they shouldn't be in ministry! (I Cor. 9:19-23; Phil. 4:17, et al). I credit my family's home pastor with recruiting Greg Laurie to the Southern Baptist Convention, and suspect they're behind Southwestern Seminary's lead in Harvest North America. (12/28/17)

Greg Laurie, last night, pledged to keep doing evangelism (like/how he does) for the next 20-30 years. That is pastoral LEADERSHIP! WOULD that other pastors would be exhorted to imitate, vs. just admire! Their complicit silence of deeds speaks much louder than his words vowing such! (I Th. 3:10) TWO pastors are NOT the only Americans being called to take the Great Commission seriously! It's that MOST pastors are tone deaf to God's leading! HOW can I state this more bluntly, as SHOCK is what's needed to wake you from your slumber! J. Graham, G. Laurie... there's NO wax in their ears! And why is it that TWO particular/specific men in America are the ONLY ones feeling this concern for crusade evangelism? (J.G. and G.L.) It is ABSOLUTELY RIDICULOUS that other pastors don't share those two men's efforts, and I will personally make that heretical omission known to as many people as humanly possible! TWO men! (1/21/18)

Sin-full BIAS toward right wing extremism vs. justice, objectivity. God hates an unjust weight. READ MORE BIBLE, and preach LESS Bible until you do! @FHunscripted: THIS is the white ignorance that favors extremism to truth and morality. You will NEVER get the Christian Cabal to meet with you. (9/24/18): Jack Graham @jack_graham__ [perhaps a ghost account, but tweets have been verified as exactly mirroring the original] It is of extreme importance that the Supreme and Federal Courts be stewarded by conservative judges. This is what this battle is all about with Judge Kavanaugh. It's the ultimate battlefield in the culture war in America (9/24/18)

YOUR NOSE IS BROWN, as you abandon justice for bias and favoritism. Wipe it clean by repentance!
(9/27/18): (@Jack_Graham_) American support of Israel is critical to peace and vital to our nations interests. Thank you Mr. President and Prime Minister for working together.

Motives exposed—again! Biased SCOTUS stacking, contrary to ‘judicial activism’ conservatives USED TO rail against. #HYPOCRISY! (9/27/18): (@Jack_Graham_) Right on. [Private account, who works for Franklin Graham:] In 2016 many people voted for @realDonaldTrump for the reason of the SCOTUS. Today, will affect generations in this country. This resistance, hate and smear against Kavanaugh is against us the American People who voted for our President. #bepraying

If you want to know which human to specifically blame for the rancor in America, even before CHUMP, it is Pastor Jack Graham, who organized WASP TV preachers to go for 46-1, to overturn Roe by judicial activism, stacking SCOTUS, OPPOSITE Jesus, Who says to show NO bias or partiality, as a "Christian!" (9/28/18)

One is NOT a "leader" when they follow others to find their leadership causes! One is NOT a leader when their deeds are sinful. One is NOT a leader when justice is not their aim. One is NOT a leader when they engage P.R. stunts, to get their face on TV, for fame or fortune, Christian Cabal heretics! (9/28/18)

One is NOT a leader by riding the coattails of their GODLY fathers’ famous last names, Franklin Graham and Jerry Falwell JUNIOR! One is NOT a leader to have been against sin in our presidents, in the 1980’s, then embracing it via Chump, James Dobson! You POSE as leaders, using P.R. stunts to appear as such! (9/28/18)

Still closely tied to Ralph Reed & Paula White (pro-tRump political activists), as of tweets (12/8-9/18)

Ronnie Floyd (Southern Baptist Convention president, at the time).

Then when I wrote frequently on the need to seek national revival, Jacks fellow SBC president friend (president at that time) was Ronnie Floyd, whom he had to have contacted to start up the handful of SBC revival prayer meetings. One was hosted at our church, but we were out of town (in Arkansas), so I attended the one hosted at my alma mater, Southwestern Seminary. There, the three speakers mentioned lets have no one take credit for this first of its kind event, though Floyd got much praise for so doing. Sometimes I wondered if they simply thought I’d stay silent about my role forever. While there, I’m quite sure insiders knew of my role in this process, as one of the three speakers I met afterwards asked (for clarification purposes) where I attended church, then stating that’s quite a big church (i.e., you started with a big target). I had already had a staffer at our church later confirm, ‘maybe God did use you to change this church, then hastily walk away, as we had had our disagreement a few years back, and he was no longer on staff (entertainingly referred to as ‘Lumpy’ in our church conflicts section). Also, at that SWBTS revival meeting, an older Missions professor I had studied under on more than one occasion saw me, and mentioned how great it was that the SBC was having this meeting, and how it was a first for a SBC president to host. I’m pretty sure he knew my role, as well, as he was quite optimistic, and gleefully remembered myself after more than 33 years of zero contact.

Relatedly, when I told a Prestonwood staffer evangelism is way under-done on America, these days, and he told me it was because crusades rarely pay for themselves (which was not what I was referencing, but personal evangelism), when that conversation went public through my website and TripAdvisor, suddenly the church hosted a military vet double amputee evangelist, a humorous British

evangelist (J John), and eventually Harvest America. No one can ever take away from these stories that all these ideas were prompted from this ideas man, behind the scenes, after six or seven years of serious pushing that pastor to change his church practice, in various ways that often angered him severely!

Also, I had brief contact with him on Twitter, and made him aware I was going to attend his church while on vacation in his Arkansas town. It ended up, I dropped by a Color Chart version of the Bible book he was preaching a series on (Philippians), and his never saying a word in response is when I first started wondering of these spiritual overtures were being used for a hidden political agenda (which became the Christian Cabal, I later discovered).

Related Tweets

@ronniefloyd CONGRATS! I'm SURE you agree that our world needs to see discipleship-driven churches, trained in evangelism, and saturated in prayer. —McKissic (6/25/14)

I did, and dropped a Color Chart on Philippians there. He knows it. (5/23/17): @ronniefloyd God bless you as you lead the SBC in top priorities! NO need to reply, but I look forward to seeing your church building, on vacation, soon. God bless. (7/23/14)

SORRY to be out of town when the new SBC president, Ronnie Floyd, was in town, recently! Church is to be known by OUTSIDERS for its praying, I think he taught! (8/10/14)

RESPECTED @RonnieFloyd PLEASE pass a resolution that SBC pastors are committed to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP (and seek petition signatures); God bless you, if you do. (10/7/14)

RT @ronniefloyd: "Evidence is becoming clearer... that God is calling His people into a season of special focus and commitment...." (11/14/14)

[Replies:]

@JamesMeroney Pray for us (6/18/15)

@JamesMeroney Thank you and pray for us (1/10/16)

Franklin Graham.

I think my uncle [Franklin]... has an incredible humanitarian ministry that's been on the front lines... often before a lot of ministries have been there. I think he probably needs to stick to doing that.

I think he believes he's speaking to a larger audience than he is...

My Jesus that I follow was really somebody who fought for the outliers,
and I think that Trump has actually done the opposite in kind of ostracizing them.

—Jerushah Armfield (Pastor's wife, and Billy Graham's granddaughter; RawStory, 12/26/17)

I once wrote Billy Graham, asking him to endorse a national plan to have every local church adopt their own area of town for full evangelism. Sounded like a sensible, simple and non-controversial idea, but his secretary wrote me a kind rejection letter blaming his aging and poorer health for such decline. His organization could easily have made that decision, but instead, three years later they started their My Hope crusade emphasis. It's ALWAYS a mono-focus on the particular religious business—not the church at large. Perhaps they believe that's the best way to motivate others to follow in their tracks/path/wake, but that organization had the power to instruct the western church to do full evangelism—and didn't. I also posted that my not having 24,000 church members following me is why they likely rejected me, but listened when Jack flew out and spent time with Billy, personally, in North Carolina.

When I posted about my own political ambitions, and authorized billboards in all 50 states promoting our Pledger concept, Franklin Graham, about a year later started his Decision America tour. He also dropped by my sister's church (which I had mentioned online), as Jack gathered several pastors to host the ATT Stadium event (that mega pastor being one of the participants). And he is quite familiar with two of our political Twitter accounts.

Related Tweets

Pre-Cabal Compliments

There's a culture of lying in politics... There's a definite attitude—a dangerously wrong misperception—that lying is justified if it benefits you or your cause. America will not survive if our leaders continue to lie to the American people... We need to elect politicians who will tell truth. We don't need a new morality, we need true morality—God's morality. —**Franklin Graham** (4/1/15)

I PRAY my home church plans a bus trip to Austin to join Franklin Grahams Decision America tour 4/26. I'm NOT likely to drive there solo-need #s (1/8/16)

Your dad has to be SO proud of you! My Hope (evangelism), Decision America (politics), Samaritan's Purse (charity). The FULL spectrum! @Franklin_Graham (1/9/16)

GREAT and godly Christian LEADER—just like his dad! The apple DOESN'T fall far from that tree! @Franklin_Graham <http://bit.ly/2yLDRyf> Morals matter. (6/26/16)

Post-Cabal Complaints

[Private account:] @Franklin_Graham A Pathetic sell-out \$\$\$ for Christ! #DumpTrump @JerryJrFalwell @DrJamesCDobson @RobertJeffress <http://bit.ly/2yInnaC> (10/15/16)

SHAME on you CHOOSING Trump, and claiming Jesus as your reason, @Franklin_Graham Your DAD's the hero. You BLEW it in 2016! The apple falls further from the tree. (5/21/17)

SAD to see how his [Billy Graham's] son changed from a neutral campaign to engage Christians politically, to praising the worst and most evil president in 50+ years! #Franklin (5/22/17): Billy Graham and Keith Green were like the two prophets of Revelation. NO ONE but maybe Paul can surpass Billy. PLEASE stay with us much longer, loved one! (11/5/13)

When you do the Decision Texas tour, WEAR A TRUMP T-SHIRT, @Franklin_Graham Embrace #TotalTransparency, and truth-in-advertising, for once, politically! (8/25/17)

HERO BILLY Graham worked with ALL past ~six president; Frank, not so much with Obama, because his dad had tact and diplomacy skills! WORK ON IT—BIG shoes to ~fill. (8/26/17)

Talk about the alt-right extremism:

@Franklin_Graham Why do we need a Department of Education? Why not close it down? Look at the garbage being taught in many of our universities. They can afford this wicked foolishness as curriculum because they receive millions of dollars in federal funding. What a waste!
<http://bit.ly/2yMOmOw> (12/15/17)

See also: <http://ow.ly/xqkx30bRYd1> (5/28/17)



- Believe government power is necessary to fulfill their religious goals
- Obsessed with "sexual purity" in their followers, give a pass to political leaders who support them
- Think their interpretation of Scripture is not an interpretation.
- Ignore the creepy misogyny of leaders who give them power
- Have forgotten the difference between "Rome" and the Children of God

Franklin Graham saw three BAD programs the DOE hosted, and said on Twitter, why not end the DOE? THIS is why you don't let amateurs and pastors run our nation! That is the SAME logical fallacy of throw the baby out with the bath water, or finding a cancerous dot on one's lung, and saying cut out the entire lung! (12/22/17)

For any who watch here often, I won't embarrass the following two ministries [Hint: NOT my family's home pastor, or staff], but several Christian Cabal members have recently reached out, seeking to get on our good side, likely so we won't go forward with Christians For Trump. My wife noted the unusual efforts [Email and snail mail], but understood why they'd do such, given its contents! (12/28/17)

[Private account, in light of Weinstein, Roy Moore, etc.:] #QuestionsForAMan If you witnessed a sexual assault happening, would you attempt to stop it?

YES, with FISTS! (11/15/17)

[Franklin Graham's post:] I'm praying for Roy Moore and his family. <http://bit.ly/2CzSsww>

Pray for his victims, more! (12/6/17)

Related Tweets

[Unbiased?:] Ad week reported, as of late fall, @FoxNews was the most watched cable news network in the country—for 191 consecutive months! So I guess former President @BarackObama thinks most Americans must live on another planet. <http://bit.ly/2Ep1P2A> (1/13/18)

["Murder?:"] Planned Parenthood continues to thrive financially with the help of over \$543,700,000 in taxpayer dollars in 2016-2017. Their annual report shows that they performed 321,384 abortions (murders)—roughly 83 abortions for every one adoption referral. (1/13/18)

[Private account:] Franklin Graham has just destroyed the life's work of his father. Billy Graham wasn't a partisan, ministered to all leaders through personal crisis, and never abandoned ethics for tax cuts. Franklin's moral stature is gone; a farce. (1/23/18)

[Private account:] American Pharisee...

Because the Christian Cabal sold their souls to Satan, they can NEVER rebuke Chump, because he's so temperamental, any defection would risk his implementing their agenda! Frankie Graham said DJT values loyalty. What I just described is EXACTLY the type loyalty dictators require! (1/24/18)

You rock it AGAIN! SO proud of you, @jerushahruth! [Jerushah Armfield, Billy Graham's granddaughter] Where's John the Baptist reproving Herod? <http://bit.ly/2nJAPo9> (1/27/18)

AWESOME, @Franklin_Graham on @TODAYshow, telling everyone what your dad always did, that if you put your trust in Jesus, you too can go to Heaven, like he is presently! John 3:16, the Bible (2/23/18)

[The Great Billy Graham.]

I don't want to see religious bigotry in any form. It would disturb me if there was a wedding between the religious fundamentalists and the political right.

The hard right has no interest in religion except to manipulate it. —**Billy Graham** (1981)

Related Tweets

@BillyGraham Please, for once, REPROVE (lovingly) the U.S. church for its lack of evangelism! Once in Heaven, there is no one with as much authority, and it may never get addressed. (10/27/13)

Three years ago Billy Graham's secretary said he was too frail to endorse our three-mile plan, but he can NOW do MyHopeAmerica? Is someone LYING, here? (10/31/13)

My pastor visited Billy Graham last year, and now Billy CAN host one more event. SORRY, Billy, I don't have a 33,000 member church—just God and His word! (10/31/13)

@BillyGraham might even endorse me if he read our website (and met me), but I don't have a 33,000 member church, like the pastor I pushed in evangelism, who saw you one year ago. (11/1/13)

@BillyGraham's secretary said he's too frail to respond—now MyHope? Don't let others speak for GOD'S MAN! DON'T endorse ME, but the idea, and leave a LEGACY! (11/1/13)

[To my family's pastor, who then met with Billy] SORRY, but 33,000 members, interns, global TV, pastor's conference speaker, past SBC President makes you a leader, and change often comes from the top! (11/5/13)

The greatest man since the Apostle Paul, Billy Graham, should sign The Giving Pledge, for any net worth over \$15 million <http://t.co/HU4yRqGcJ9> (II Tim. 6:17-19; Lk. 19:8) (9/22/14)

@BillyGraham You needn't speak anything—just authorize a statement being released—calling all pastors to evangelize all nearby lost people]. If you aren't able to even authorize, THANKS ANYWAY for everything! (10/4/14)

It seems that @BillyGraham three+ years later—AGAIN [after a mailed letter]—will NOT make a public call for ALL pastors to evangelize ALL lost people near their church, ASAP. Sad! (10/17/14)

@BillyGraham (I Jn. 4:1): Please publicly announce a request of U.S. pastors to discover the percent of their members who evangelize, saying you're not 'gonna be here forever. (5/6/17)

James Dobson.

(See also: Recruiting)

James Dobson's connections to this Cabal is fully detailed at that Recruitment section, where he came to our church, and dropped six or seven innuendos to myself, per Jack's guidance, stemming from our past Twitter posts. That was the main communication method chosen, apparently from fear of violating the Johnson Amendment, and perhaps a lawyer's advice on plausible deniability, and desire to remain neutral, depending on the outcomes of the GOP primary season(?). Dr. Dobson goes from being for Jeb Bush, to Ted Cruz, to Trump. Can everyone else see how the moral quality of those choices significantly changes to the worse? People are not equal, morally-speaking, or in their intelligence or dignity or qualifications to be president! Either way, it was going to be a GOP they advocated for. By the way, is that an illegal endorsement (of Jeb) we hear in that tape? (4/7/15)

Related Tweets

FAMOUS heroes came to our DFW home church last year, like Rosenberg, Lucado, Dobson, and six GOP presidential candidates! GREATEST CHURCH in the world! (1/5/16)

[Private account:] Trump, I guess, is still in the infancy of his James Dobson approved baby Christianity where he's not figured out basic stuff like morality. (4/5/17)

[Private account:] James Dobson failed those who followed him. He deceived himself and those who trusted him by vetting Trump. (4/14/17)

[Private account:] On the Family Founder James Dobson now waffles On Donald Trump's #PoliticsOfTheUnitedStates <http://bit.ly/2zudBcA> (4/22/17)

Historically BOGUS! I'll be watching many churches' online feeds to see if the Johnson Amendment gets broken. DT's edict is NOT the law of the land! Ignorance. (5/21/17): [Private account:] Dr. James Dobson Applauds Trump's Religious Liberty Order <http://nws.mx/2qEIsfA> (5/4/17)

[Private account:] #Resist By the way, "Dr." James Dobson, how is Trump doing lately as a "baby Christian?" And when does is grow up to "adult Christian"??? (5/12/17)



The Christian Cabal is trying to flex their new-found muscles they had NONE of until I prompted them to wake up (5/21/17): [Private account:] Congress get to work! Implement Trump plan. James Dobson erupts GOP-led Congress: 'Get to work' <http://po.st/ywMHVY> (3/24/17)

[Private account:] #Resist By the way, "Dr." James Dobson, how is Trump doing lately as a "baby Christian?" And when does is grow up to "adult Christian"? (5/12/17)

[Private account:] Dr. James Dobson Calls President Trump and VP Pence "Defenders of the Church" <http://bit.ly/2y3HuR4> (5/18/17)

James Dobson was for Jeb, then Cruz, now Trump. MAJOR moral differences! <http://bit.ly/2h5V9wP> <http://washex.am/2h4VEHc> Flip-flopper, like D.T.! (6/26/17)

When James Dobson speaks of family values, that wrongly *now* means doing THIS: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> Those AREN'T Christian, or family values! (6/26/17)

LISTEN to James Dobson on that Prestonwood Baptist Church interview. He states that he's committed to Jeb, having known the Bush family for years, then he went with Ted Cruz, then eventually Chump. If that first commitment to Jeb wasn't a lie, or the flip-flop, hypocrisy, I DON'T know what those words mean anymore! (12/12/17)

Jerry Falwell in 1980: "We must, from the highest office in the land right down to the shoe shine boy in the airport, have a return to biblical basics." James Dobson, 1992: "I can't believe [Bill Clinton's] behavior doesn't matter" (RE: Clinton's 70% approval rating during Lewinsky scandal); Dobson (1998): [Condemning Bill Clinton] Character does matter. You can't run a family, let alone a country, without it. How foolish to believe that a person who lacks honesty and moral integrity is qualified to lead a nation and the world." Dobson (2016): [Endorsing Donald Trump] I'm not under any illusions that he is an outstanding moral example... it's cliché, but true: We are electing a commander-in-chief, not a theologian-in-chief. **-Barry Cameron** (1/17/18)

[Private account:] James Dobson insisted Clinton had to be impeached because he set a bad example when it came to "respecting women" But Trump? Dobson shrugged and said he's just "a baby Christian" who needs to be given a second chance. And a third. And fourth, fifth and sixth. (1/23/18)

A RINGING endorsement of Chump's fitness for office, and character... James Dobson prays he doesn't get impeached. Go, low, go! #LowerTheBar Scrape the #BottomOfTheBarrel (1/24/18)

Referent: Dobson on Chump impeachment: <http://bit.ly/2DCOk2d>

VERY sad statement about non-belief in the GOOD man, Mike Pence! @DrJamesCDobson You might not know, but he's in charge if CHUMP is ousted. Learn civics, and the Bible! #Apostasy (1/24/18)

Robert Jeffress & James Robison.

(**See also:** <http://bit.ly/2ysSZ0P>, *Is Robert Jeffress Going to Heaven?*)

Jeffress' actions are even more confounding when one considers that Sean Hannity is a committed Roman Catholic. In a 2011 sermon, Jeffress stated that Catholicism is the result of a "false religion" that originates in ancient Babylon...

Why then would the preacher offer the pundit 15 minutes in the middle of a worship service to speak to his congregants? Perhaps it is because the bonds binding Hannity and Jeffress are primarily political, not theological. **-Jonathan Merritt (10/27/15)**

He and James Robison were already politically active, but they had tapped Ben Carson to be their representative, and when I regularly pointed out the errors/mistakes of his speaking on the campaign trail, I think at least Jack (if not others who were watching at the time) eventually realized that the Christian representative needed more than a rags to riches story of a minority, but firmness and ideas! They soon started the recruitment process for myself—even as early as a 2016 political run (which I declined on more than one occasion); **See:** Recruitment.

In fact, James Robison and I had a brief Twitter conversation, when he was mentioned in that group post on gay marriage, then he mockingly responded that I, apparently, did not know all that was going on about that matter (after about 40 men had a related conference call). When I replied that I knew enough to have prompted that call by my group tweet, he shut up and the conversation ended abruptly. Sad to say, people even in the ministry business do like taking and getting credit, and I have just recently realized if you never stand up for yourself, they will steal what's rightly yours, in Christ! I don't watch that man's TV show, but he did come to our church twice, on political matters—that Presidential Forum and the Men's Conference. **See:** Recruiting. He truly was the Christian point man to recruit and push Carson in 2016 (hosting him at home school promotional events and a radio ad entitled, 'Run Ben, run').

Jeffress' church I attended twice during the election, to show him I really do exist beyond a Twitter presence, and to protest my own church giving too much attention to myself through sermon innuendos (I considered changing churches—but FBC Dallas proved way too far a drive!). Actually, Jeffress was one of seven prominent DFW pastors I requested take a public stand for full evangelism in November, 2013, using three separate methods, then exhorted to fully evangelize near his church building on many occasions after that. The exact posts, in part, are in the Media section of our main Twitter site, still, with pictures of when we took our Go Evangelize! signs to his church (and others).

To James Robison's credit, expecting that he had something to do with behind-the-scenes encouragement, his TV producer was at least considered to make a run against Ted Cruz in 2018 for the Texas Senate, touted as promoting Reagan values.

History

Not only was Dr. Jeffress the recipient of our invite to the SpiritFest—to take a public stand for evangelism, on four other occasions we dropped by his church to reinforce that message (in various ways), and when we were protesting my family's home church's over-innuendos in sermons (during the political season).

@firstdallas Dr. Jeffress: Have you committed to evangelize ALL nearby lost people in the months since I first left notes to do so [at his church]? FILL HarvestDallas with them. (9/22/14)

I HOPE to see Robert Jeffress, Robert Morris, Ed Young, TD Jakes, and Tony Evans two hours before Harvest Dallas, to evangelize. They stood me up in 2013! And Charles Swindoll. (10/3/14)

Will you publicly hold THIS sign with me, to show that you're leading members in evangelism? I'll never tell if you DO! @RobertJeffress <http://t.co/uEusfn0ogU> (10/31/14)

.@RobertJeffress FBCD got three such notes placed around his buildings' interior MANY months ago, Venga's wedding. Has that pastor made this decision, YET? (11/5/14)

NEED I drop by a fourth time, or email a second time? @RobertJeffress (5/11/17): Dr. Jeffress is STILL responsible to evangelize ALL lost people who live downtown within three miles. Bisagno had business men's Bible study. (11/9/14)

Related Tweets (Jeffress)

Wasn't Robert Jeffress the pastor raising a stink about Romney's Mormonism in the 2012 election? He was for Christian Rick Perry, but now for "lost" Trump? WOW! (10/11/15)

No clear Christian beliefs, and clearly FEW Christian morals (Trump) over religious beliefs that produce Christian-consistent morals (Romney) @RobertJeffress? Winning is number one? (10/11/15)

YUGE sell-out! He voted and advocated for the MOST sinful president in the past 50 years. Spiritually LOST people [i.e., non-Christians] see the hypocrisy, @RobertJeffress (9/11/16?)

[Private account:] Sick! Pathetic Frauds!!! #DumpTrump #NeverTrumpOrHillary @JerryJrFalwell @RobertJeffress @DrJamesCDobson <http://bit.ly/2hqm6i4> (10/12/16)

#FaithFriendly, @RobertJeffress? Ronald Reagan is rolling over in his grave! Chump played you, and you worship power, sir. EVIL choice. God sees all. <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> (5/10/17)

'Faith-friendly' is a complete Muslim Ban, @RobertJeffress? You FAIL to say you only mean YOUR religion ("faith"). Nice double talk, but—BUSTED! (5/10/17)

Answer: Because they love political power, and feel like society has treated Christians like second-hand step children, which they haven't. <http://on.msnbc.com/2r501YY> (5/13/17)

Look at the embarrassment you are bringing to Jesus' call and cause, and wake up, sir! You have SO sold your soul for power idolatry, and abandonment of moral principles (7/12/17)...



From: Dr. @RobertJeffress

“Ultimate selfie! Always an honor to visit with our great @POTUS! Forget #FakeNewsMedia. @realDonaldTrump is energized and determined to #MAGA!” (7/12/17)

We NEVER change our position on the Christian Cabal. DO EDBS priorities! You are free to, and NO "liberal" is stopping you! Yet, they worship politicians serving selfish Christian interests more than the best interests of America, and fairness to ALL religions! SHAMEFUL loss of credibility! (10/14/17)

We NEVER let the Christian Cabal—especially Jeffress—off the hook, in trying to paint Chump as Reagan! They are almost 100 percent complete OPPOSITES! (10/14/17): Reagan did NOT insult his fellow GOP candidates, women, minorities, or insult Christians' intelligence, or publicly cuss, or act arrogant, Jeffress! (11/2/16)

"ALWAYS FOLLOW THE MONEY TRAIL!" –All The President's (kiss-up) Men (10/14/17): One day all this will be yours—one pastor to his successor at FBC Dallas, AS IF the pastor owns it, and contrary to Mt. 24:1-4, and like Mt. 4:8-9 (11/4/13)

LESS respect for Robert Jeffress! He ALWAYS coddles to power (Perry, 2012), EVEN IF Chump has values the Rev. SHOULD denounce! FBC Dallas. Sorry. (10/11/15)

One thing you do get credit for is you've consistently been for Trump, and NOT flip-flopped like those who went from Bush to Cruz to Chump—like family James D. (11/2/16)

Am I the ONLY one who sees HYPOCRISY in @RobertJeffress refusing to FULLY evangelize all nearby lost people, but he'll celebrate the MOST immoral president, possibly ever? (1/21/17)

Preach holiness, vote sinfulness. Makes sense to me, @RobertJeffress (NOT). DO you teach your grandkids the ends justify the means, if it's for the unborn, Bob? (1/21/17)

.@RobertJeffress DO you teach your grandkids win at all costs, sin-to-win, or shouldn't you, like your predecessor (i.e., @OSHawkins), teach that 'you have what you tolerate?' (1/21/17)

.@RobertJeffress: @POTUS Order 'Ends 60-Year Gov't War on Religious Liberty' <http://bit.ly/2p7H4oh> (5/7/17)

Have you even committed to lead your members to reach all nearby lost people, as I addressed THREE+ years ago? @RobertJeffress You HAVE the #ReligiousLiberty to do that, and you don't maximize it! (5/10/17)

'Faith-friendly' [Trump], @RobertJeffress? Ronald Reagan is rolling over in his grave! Chump played you, and you worship power, sir. EVIL choice. God sees all. (5/10/17)

Faith-friendly is a complete Muslim Ban, @RobertJeffress? You FAIL to say you only mean YOUR religion ("faith"). Nice double-talk, but BUSTED! (5/11/17)

I would NOT want any president to favor any group, including Christians! @RobertJeffress says DT is faith friendly? Treat everyone equal, and justly, as our laws demand!!! (5/11/17)

NEED I drop by a fourth time, or email a second time? @RobertJeffress (5/11/17)

Robert Jeffress OPPOSED Mitt Romney because he was a Mormon, then capitulated, as he follows power nearly as much as he follows Jesus! TRUTH. (5/13/17)

Robert Jeffress was for Rick Perry, until he EARLY ON he was enamored with the MOST evil GOP of 2016. This attraction from a "Christian" pastor? NO discernment. (5/13/17)

I attended two sermons under Dr. Jeffress. Apart from his adoring DJT he'd be a good pastor! I prefer his predecessors. He LOVES political power, and the media! (5/15/17)

THREE YEARS LATER, and still not even one decision to commit to doing so; much less start or finish the task? @RobertJeffress Worldly power idolater. (5/21/17)

NO more GLARING opposites than Chump and Reagan's image in the same room, yet this dweedle is deceived he's doing God's will advocating for Chump. (5/21/17)



From: Dr. @RobertJeffress

For @RobertJeffress, the 'ultimate selfie' pictures him with Trump. For godly pastors it would be large numbers coming to Christ, from their preaching. #Priorities (7/12/17)

I would NOT want any president to favor any group, including Christians! @RobertJeffress says D.J. Trump is 'faith friendly?' Treat everyone equal and justly, as our laws demand! (5/11/17)

YET, they continue to push the lie. Bias on both sides, but facts of reports are accurate! Franklin Graham touted FoxNews in the past 1.5 weeks, on Twitter, with gushing praise. Naive, at best! (1/28/18): NO Christian, much less a pastor, should be reinforcing the myth and non-sense of all media but Fox News being "fake" news! (1 Tim. 4:7); Lying! (7/12/17)

Latest update on the Christian Cabal original spokesman (I haven't read it yet): <http://bit.ly/2CNZd0L> Dr. W. A. Criswell rolls over in his grave in 2016. (8/25/17)

Robert Jeffress cries that he's mad as Hell at Congress' inaction. I started that complaint FOUR years ago. He is Johnny-come-much-more-lately copycat. I have all the tweets to prove everything ever claimed here. The man claimed Chump's agenda isn't being implemented. Trump had little to no such thing! (10/16/17)

If America were a 'Christian nation,' our Constitution would NOT advocate government NOT establishing any one religion. Like Constantine, our nation would have Christianity as its official religion. QUIT DECEIVING YOUR PEOPLE, @RobertJeffress, writing an entire book with a mythical title. Anathema. (10/23/17)

@RobertJeffress President @realDonaldTrump is not only on the right side of history, he's on the right side of God. Watch my full interview from @TheStoryFNC on @FoxNews tonight. (12/14/17)

[Private account:] LMAO now 20 sexual assault allegations, three marriages, and being a racist, make you a man of God, what church is this!

@RobertJeffress Watch my entire interview from "LouDobbs Tonight" as I discuss the Johnson Amendment and religious liberty in the U.S. (12/15/17)

[Private account:] Robert Jeffress does not reflect the views and opinions of the staff and management the kingdom of Heaven. (1/12/18)

Facts aren't facts unless you believe them, right, @EW Erickson? (1/24/18): Has Robert Jeffress penned his defense of committing adultery with porn stars yet? Or is he going for the "I don't believe" angle? – Erick Erickson (1/19/18)

First Baptist Dallas TV ad says the pastor preaches God's word, then asks, 'What are you waiting for?' How about him applying that Bible to his political life? Trump's number one dupe, and fawning foolish one! #Jeffress Our Christianity is NOT compartmentalized, Bobby! (2/8/18)

FALSE, martyr complex! It only happens OCCASIONALLY. #VictimMentality the alt-right accused LIBs as claiming! #Hypocrisy. Pastor Jeffress Slams Joy Behar: For the Left, It's Always 'Open Season' on Attacking Christians. <http://bit.ly/2CnP32E> (2/17/18)

IF Robert Jeffress can get DUMB vs. smart Christians angry (over abortion or persecution claims), he can rile up their votes! Do you equally, and more so hear him exhort ALL Christians to evangelize everyone, be discipled and disciple others, and engage body life and social ministry (i.e., EDBS priorities)? NO; not his priority! (2/17/18)

150 years ago in America we were reciting Bible verses in school. What changed? We've allowed liberals and secularists to hijack and pervert our Constitution and values" –Robert Jeffress (2/23/18)
[Mandated citing of Bible verses in public school is NOT in the Constitutional, U.S.A. is NOT a Christian theocracy, and much changed as mega pastors were chasing fame and fortune instead or permeating their culture through EDBS priorities! Don't blame 'liberals—blame yourself, and prophecy trends, etc.]

I believe Robert Geoffrey the Giraffe Jeffress obeys, learns from and follows Sean Hannity (and maybe LAME-baugh) more than Jesus, in his political beliefs, and regular viewers know how many times I've proved that here, with Scripture. EXPECT judgment on his religious business! I do, and await its form. (3/21/18)

Related Tweets (Robison)

Retweet: James Robison touts a black conservative as presidential Candidate for 2016 (last month). Is the GOP starting to wise up that minorities rule, in number? (8/18/13)

Then there's Ben Carson, who James Robison first touted two to three years ago, with a 'Run Ben Run' radio ad, a movie, and now at the Ft. Worth home school convention. (12/23/14)

ANYONE but Trump! Carson's rise is due to the Church vote. It's REALLY is that simple! Ask James Robison about it. <http://on.msnbc.com/2DZ9KDB> he was pushed two years prior. (10/15/15)

I GUESS the secular media wasn't watching a few select famous pastors touted Ben Carson the past two years, with a TV infomercial, radio ad, and [home school convention] appearances! (10/16/15)

Sometimes you put your Christian values on pause, to get the work done. Jesus, Sermon on the edge of the cliff of the Mount. Christian Cabal's mis-speak candidate of 2016. (8/25/17)

The Christian Cabals 2016 man apostatized with this: "Sometimes you put your Christian values on pause to get the work done." –Ben Carson; Chapter and verse? (6/24/17)

Jeffress' Jaded 'Jesus' (2/1/18)

Government's key task remained justice and order not charity and love.

And that task did not vary between democracy, republic, kingdom or empire... The point of government is to restrain these chaotic tendencies. **Punishment is its chief tool.**

...The key is that we must carefully distinguish between what are God's commands for persons and what are God's commands for the state. So, a Christian can say the United States was founded as a Christian nation [**False, and unproved in/by the article**]. It was both

founded by a majority of Christian people and a group of people holding to a Christian-influenced worldview. capstonereport.com (1/27/18) **[Points: The U.S. safety net is rejected, as mercy vs. justice; and don't get your theology from a sports magazine!]**

Robert Jeffress brags on this piece, as it supports selfish conservatism: <http://bit.ly/2nXiK5s> The author asserts that God made government only for justice and punishment, NOT mercy. Welfare is compassion, HATED by conservatives! Let's explore their claims...

It is IN-justice that status quo and political conservatism enshrines! WHO says 'life's NOT fair' more than the conservative, and the hardly-giving (vs. philanthropic, or left-leaning) rich? I read a post of a conservative BRAGGING that Capitalism is for the survival of the fittest, competition, winners and losers.

Conservative view the poor as LOSERS. I was awakened at 3 am, recalling how people close to me IDOLIZED a teen friend who made it rich. That's America! God says being rich PIERCES yourself with many pangs, and the poor God made to be rich in faith. That means Christian political conservatives have OPPOSITE aspirations and values from God!

Any injustice government SHOULD remediate! Executive salaries more than 300:1 of the average worker is an IN-justice conservatives celebrate [like Franklin Graham earns his salary, because it's more than twice that of a president, so his job is twice as important?], and occurs because they can—NOT because it's right!

Jerry Falwell Jr.

And finally, Jerry Falwell, Junior. On Twitter, I had taunted the Moral Majority generation of boomer Christians for having let society slip, morally, by chasing mega church mania, and specifically asked if the 'Moral Majority' concerns were retired, or dead, now that the real Jerry Falwell had died. That post, apparently prompted Jack to see the power in last name recognition, as I had never heard of, much less even known a Jerry Junior existed. His brother I was aware of, for his good ministry work (plus our church has a very close tie to Jerry's university, though I had never heard of his as its president). I'm much more aware of pastors and evangelists vs. college administrators.

Related Tweets

I also DIS-agreed with Jerry Falwell saying AIDS was God's judgment on homosexuals, though their behavior largely brought about its spread, way back then. (2/23/15)

Have you heard ONE public peep from Jerry Falwell Jr. on ANY moral issue, since his dad's departure? Now he's a Christian "leader" for Chump? Wake UP, U.S. public! (6/26/16)

I had NEVER heard of Jerry Falwell JUNIOR until this week! His DAD was a Christian leader! Pastors are leaders! @RadioTalkerMike [talk show host Mike Gallagher] WHAT'S HE DONE TO BE SUCH? (1/27/16)

Using Jerry Falwell JUNIOR as a "Christian leader" is like using as a Poly Sci college president as a "political leader" (VS. ACTUAL politicians)! (1/28/16)

I am SO proud of the STUDENTS of Liberty University bucking their president's support of the most evil president in 50 years! The school is advertising to cover its name smear! (5/10/17)

Talking points which Dr. @RobertJeffress mouthed four days ago. They're in lock step for Trump 2020—hitched to a FALLING star! And everyone sees the Christian HYPOCRISY! (5/13/17): Falwell Jr.:

"No president has done so much that has benefited the Christian community so quickly." Liberty University (5/13/17)

If you believe Falwell and Jeffress represent many Christians, you can't distinguish one mega church and one university from the MILLIONS+ of American Christians!!! (5/13/17)

No one [to speak of] had heard of Jerry Falwell Jr., outside his college, and those into that academic Christian scene. He's using daddy's name to make a name for himself; now using massive and national TV advertising! (5/10/17)

The STUDENTS of Liberty University REJECTED their presidents support of Chump. The student becomes the master, and teachers aren't always smart. (5/13/17)

[Private account:] Jerry Falwell Jr. and Robert Jeffress giving every last ounce of their credibility (which is tied to evangelicalism) to elect Trump. (5/17/17)

It's EASY to mock #BlackLivesMatter as 'angry malcontents,' when you live 25 miles from "hood," and opine on their lifestyle by what you imagine, vs. experience or observe! (7/9/16)

We're looking for people who believe in goodness and honesty, says TV ad of @LibertyU THEN WHY DID YOU BELIEVE IN TRUMP, hypocrites?! Contradiction. (7/14/17)

Liberty University is looking for people who believe America is a great country, says their TV ad. It doesn't matter if they support the most evil president in 50 years, at a 'Christian' university? (7/20/17)

Liberty University ad says they're looking for the best and brightest, when their president supported Chump. You've got to LEAD from the top to attract non-dumb or evil folks, Jerry. (7/20/17) Billy Graham, and to a lesser extent Jerry Falwell Sr. were honorable men (blessings on the former; RIP to the latter). Their political sons... WOW! (8/24/17)

Liberty University TV ad says they're going to champion God's causes—like LYING that Mexico will pay for the wall, and calling illegals mostly rapists and criminals? (9/5/17)

Do you hear ANY other college advertising than Liberty University, except the cheesy local ones (tech training, online, etc.)? Jerry's decision HURT the school—needs money! (9/6/17)

And national and local NBC media spends keep their faces before the public, like Liberty University and FBC Dallas. Got to resurrect their business' reputation, SOMEHOW! Hard to do. (9/26/16)

So we've learned in the past three months that Jeffress is Christian Cabal's lead spokesman, with Franklin Graham, a close second. The other ones seem to be smartening up more than them! (9/26/17)

We stick sweet-sounding Robert Jeffress on FoxNews, full-time, have Franklin be seen at Chump rallies, for exposure, and have Liberty University run glossy, national TV ads, and promote Junior Christian Cabal members on Christian TV networks, and we're ready to again skirt the law, and endorse the Devil a second time in 2020! #ThePlan (9/30/17)

Liberty University TV ad says they're champions for God. God's NOT for THIS! (patently obvious): <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> #ReadMoreBible! (10/5/17)

Sorry—I have NOT many retweets about Falwell, as I never knew he existed until 2016! Only his great brother, and decent dad (RIP). (10/14/17)

God's call is our pursuit, and we will champion His Name, @LibertyU? Why did YOUR president support evil, and why has likely NO US pastor evangelized EVERY lost person near their church in the past 30 years, using their members? LIES and P.R. propaganda to create image vs. substance! RE: NBC TV ad. (11/15/17)

Compare these two materials, and see if you are capable of identifying hypocrisy when it staring you in the face!: <http://bit.ly/2G9cq2R> <http://bit.ly/2F7jmfG> Hint: Almost every claimed aspiration was abandoned in 2016, by their president, and the president! (12/4/17)

HELP for your Liberty University analysis assignment (<http://bit.ly/2DBUIqu>): Unwavering faith, ignite a passion for wisdom, pursue knowledge, resolve to... bring healing to the hurting (opposing healthcare), fight for the oppressed (supporting a tax break for the rich)... (12/4/17)

Liberty University TV ad LIES: ...defy stereotypes (supporting the 'dumb Christian' stereotype behind Roy Moore), and follow God's calling, wherever it may lead (NOT fully evangelizing all nearby lost people, right outside your door); JUST LIKE TRUMP—marketing/P.R. hype, posing as fact. (12/4/17)

SAD to see First Baptist, Dallas, and Liberty University advertising on NBC, as they PRETEND they were holy in voting for this (<http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>), as they now use P.R. stunts to project values they DID NOT FOLLOW. They believe people can't connect those dots? NOT all are Roy Moore voters! IQ's exist. (12/5/17)

Complaining about the temperament of @POTUS, or saying his behavior is not presidential is no longer relevant. He single-handedly changed the definition of what behavior is "presidential," from phony, failed and rehearsed, to authentic, successful and down-to-earth. Jerry FALL-not-so-WELL Jr., paraphrased (1/14/18)

I am EXTREMELY glad to read that Jerry Falwell Jr. says a Christian can be rightly following God, and vote liberal or conservative (though NEITHER, 100 percent!). I suggest, independent is the MOST consistent! (1/27/18)

<http://cnn.it/2BxyDI6> For Jerry Fall-NOT-so-Well to say ALL males choose and behave as badly as Chump has is an INSULT to the vast super-majority of American men! Would Jerry's wife prefer him lust for a woman, or sleep with tone? Huh, Jerry fallen-off-the-path so badly your dad wouldn't recognize you? (2/17/18)

What @JerryFalwellJr DOESN'T tell the media is that Christians have standards below which they are to NOT associate with certain claiming believers! (I Cor. 5) The host RIGHTLY stated that Chump doesn't ask for forgiveness. Even John the REAL Baptist reproved a politician's heinous sin (Mk. 6:18), and was beheaded. (2/17/18)

.@JerryFalwellJr's comments that *we are all sinners* [**See also:** Den of Liars] FAILS to distinguish between Hitler and Mother Teresa's deeds! Even Jesus acknowledged our quantity and severity of sins can VARY (Lk. 7:47)! All men are imperfect (status of "sinner"), but their practice ("state") of that status DIFFERS; You're NO minister, sir! (2/17/18)

On Pastor Brunson (whose release I called a good success)
(10/14/18)

WHAT A FOOL this amnesia sufferer is, "for Jesus!" I'll refresh your PUNY mind from Facebook: <https://bit.ly/2jIYEOf> NO ONE is fooled! You just look ignorant, deceived and biased. WHO believes your crap? Chump's "good and moral?" That's a WEIRD definition! <https://fxn.ws/2pUNPIg>

VERY SERIOUSLY, is there ANY WASP Christian who believes LIES from men of the cloth, because they say them, if they're in the media? Jerry Fall-NOT-so-well says Chump is good and moral because of ONE deed, and it being done to garner WASP votes? If laymen believe this, they are undisciplined FOOLS.

Chump MUST have something over on the Christian Cabal, where they (like everyone else associated with him) FEAR (i.e., the sin of timidity) telling him the TRUTH, but only praise him, and act loyal, lest he do something against them, like disallow White House access, or start policies against church interests? #WOW!

Delusion and denial: PRETEND Chump's a "baby Christian," and a "good and moral" person, by stating it, publicly. I can, authoritatively, state I'm a female, as many times as I want, and because I get on TV, and have a "Christian organization," that means I'm a woman? It's the old 'repeat a lie enough times, and people believe it?'

I WASN'T going to spoil the good news of Pastor Brunson's release, but it would NOT surprise me if Chump arranged to have that happen just before the midterms! WHO could ever prove this in private negotiations? @ABC @CBS @NBC @CNN That's JUST LIKE HIM to do! Me, me, me, baby "Christian."

Christians have a stereotypical image, in society, of blind faith, check your brains at the door, and, therefore, being stupid dupes who would believe in the Easter bunny. ANY Christian who believes Jerry Falwell JUNIOR (meaning NOTHING like his good dad) saying Chump is a good and moral man for one act of freeing a pastor, EARNS that reputation!

Even my NON-politically detailed wife, when she heard that headline concerning Fall-NOT-well (i.e., that Chump is a "good and moral" person), said aloud, "what about everything else he's done?" She's a layman (i.e., not clergy), and she saw the lie IMMEDIATELY. I trust MOST U.S. Christians aren't stupid or undiscerning so as to believe lies!

Ralph Reed (whose Bill Clinton debate I have listed here in the Media section).

To a somewhat lesser extent, this man's Cabal involvement began when his organization co-hosted the North Texas Presidential Forum at our church. Most if not all of these Cabal members' names were specifically targeted in our original group post calling for national evangelical leaders to make their voices heard to the Supreme Court so they didn't think violating state's rights on gay marriage was a slam dunk. The point in that statement is that Jack got so many sermons, programs and political event ideas from monitoring our tweets on a regular basis!

Related Tweets

I've said before, no one's hardly heard of Falwell's college president Falwell, but FBC Dallas' Jeffress does this EVERY election cycle, and no one's heard a peep out of Reed in eight years publicly/nationally. (6/26/16)

Tony Perkins.

Hosted Values Voter summit (and invited Mr. Trump, of all 2016 GOP candidates people needing vs. displaying or standing for 'values!'), and tried to relate to Duck Dynasty type rural 'Christians' by wearing waders, as if he was taking on 'the swamp,' playing on their ignorance, for self-serving alt-right policy votes.

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2gfTTWR>

[Private account:] Jerry Falwell in 1980: "We must, from the highest office in the land right down to the shoe shine boy in the airport, have a return to biblical basics." Tony Perkins in 2018: "Meh." (1/23/18)

Other Tweets

JUST SO YOU KNOW, Sarah Huckabee Sanders (whose dad USED TO BE a Southern Baptist PASTOR), DENIES Senator Flake's TRUTH, and she does NOT represent Jesus, nor her dad kissing up to Hitler number two, to get her her job, where she's paid to deny truth, and lie, and cover for evil. That's #NOTchristianity. DON'T be deceived! (10/24/17)

Tony Perkins: Evangelicals were not with Trump "in the beginning" of the campaign. Oh really? Tell that to @RobertJeffress and @JerryFalwellJr You don't get credit for having a conscience at the first, but abandoning it later, Perky Perkins! Illogical argument, but what would you expect? (Unknown date)

Mike Huckabee.

This ex-Southern Baptist pastor, and multiple losing presidential candidate, was used by the Christian Cabal to speak at mega churches for Chump. He even told a group at my sister's church, after his speech, 'if Trump loses, we lose our country.'

Related Tweets

[Private account:] Can you be a Christian without asking God's forgiveness? Huckabee: "I'm going to leave that to God and Donald Trump" <http://tws.io/2nFDBK8> (2/1/16)

.@GovMikeHuckabee DUMP is NOTHING like Reagan! THIS guy should know. You sold your soul to the Devil for your daughter's job <http://bit.ly/2nyYBDe> Pastor ethics? (5/19/17)

38,797 views of this post, yesterday. THANK YOU ALL for your involvement. Now, please go vote OUT Donald Chump in 2020! REALLY make America great! (5/11/17): ANOTHER Southern Baptist pastor sell-out gets his daughter hired, in exchange for support of the most evil president in 50 years. Sarah Huckabee Sanders. (5/10/17)

Sad is daddy selling his soul, and abandoning all ex-pastor values to get you a job! <http://cnn.it/2w5D0Zx> @HillaryClinton has a right to free speech! (10/13/17)

JUST SO YOU KNOW, Sarah Huckabee Sanders (whose dad USED to be a Southern Baptist PASTOR) DENIES Flake's TRUTH, and she does NOT represent Jesus, nor her dad kissing up to Hitler number two, to get her her job, where she's paid to deny truth, lie, and cover for evil. DON'T be deceived! (10/24/17)

You better be very careful about specific endorsements before Christians, in church, after you speak, @GovMikeHuckabee; @LorettaLynch is aware of your practices! [as I told her about them, by tweet] (10/22/16)

Does anyone remember Huckabee was asked if a person can be a Christian if they've never asked God's forgiveness for anything, and his answer was, 'I'll leave that between Chump and God?' That is NOT a

man standing for the truth of God's word, and, therefore, NOT a man whom God uses—or his daughter. (1//18)

Related Tweets: The Christian Cabal

Above all, politicians have to win to rule. Our views are as moral as can be, under a non-theocracy, in our new book, Dumb as a Donkey Fat as an Elephant. (3/13/14)

Religious right conservatives need to re-think biblical morality of some of their positions, beyond just abortion and gays! No cherry-picking. (5/1/14)

Forcing a stacked SCOTUS (i.e., Supreme Court), even for noble causes, doesn't convince the majority's hearts! I've already enumerated the pitfalls of that strategy. (7/15/16)

When I use the Bible on political issues, this is NOT a theocracy, but I'm answering Obama's question, "Which passages of Scripture should guide our public policy?" (1/17/15)

Exposing the religious right's moral COMPROMISE areas, for their political gain. (9/5/16): Why will Protestants NEVER preach sermons on the poor being blessed, and warning the rich that their joy is only temporary? Answer: Money! (Lk. 6:20, 24, 16:19-31) (7/17/12)

Any Christian leaders pro-Chump are EXACTLY like in the NFL, where the 'I know he's a rapist, or assaulted, but he can throw well' excuses are heard. Chump can't even do policy well! (9/19/16)

Hang with a pig, you get dirty. And since I originated the phrase, 'we're not electing a pope,' let me address those who use that straw man argument... (9/13/16)

WASP division over Chump is essentially policy or character. Did anyone ever imagine that the party of the religious right would have to choose policy with BAD character? (9/23/16)

An UN-holy alliance is hardening between WASP's and talk radio's political conservatism. Independence is the ONLY way to be right with God (vs. being BIASED)! (4/4/17)

You see FoxNews, and a handful of Cabal BFF pastors already trying to sway Christians to vote for the MOST evil president in 50 years, in 2020. Apostasy and carnality reign. (5/10/17)

NEED I specifically name the ~7 member all male Cabal of famous pastors who united forces to get Christians to vote for the Devil? I know them, and I can! (5/10/17)

MY regard for former heroes of the faith has diminished significantly since November 2016. STILL high regard for BILLY Graham and John Bisagno, and a few more. (5/21/17)

NO WONDER Trump's evangelical advisors are schizophrenic on the Gospel; it's free/it's costly, assurance is today/or after a life of works. He [DJT] is [skitzo] on every issue! (5/21/17)

...INSTEAD, power idolatry, ego, self-promotion sins crept in, and they fancied themselves negotiators with Satan. ALL American lost people saw the HYPOCRISY! (5/23/17)

It's easier to pass an act of Congress than to meet one-on-one with many (egotistical) mega pastors! After eleven years, it's NEVER been approved at my family's church. (5/23/17): To the critic complaining that I didn't address SOME in private, have you EVER tried to meet with 'famous' pastors? Our 'Church Conflicts' section tells ALL (on our website). (7/24/14)

God allowing does not mean God endorsing! He allowed Hitler, too, but that never meant Christians were to submit to such evil. #TheResistance (6/17/17)

[A] "handful of Christian political operatives excusing immorality and confusing the definition of the gospel."
@Ben Shapiro AMEN! 100 percent accurate. (6/24/17)

A nation who has forsaken God's morality is a nation that will experience God's wrath. "Christian" leaders saw in DJT, "revival," but mass shootings, hurricanes, continued U.S. division and hate prove they themselves are completely DELUDED in such a belief! (II Chron. 7:14) NO revival is coming, currently! (11/7/17)

II-B4. CABAL ORIGINS

After moving these men to ministry priorities their customized into Harvest America expansion, SBC revival prayer meetings, a few racial reconciliation events, missions and evangelism emphases at the Southern Baptist Convention (in 2015), My Hope, and the like, somewhere along the way it was (probably) Dr. Graham's idea to influence the 2016 election. I had tweeted profusely about pastors need to prepare their members for revival, and proposed ideas for two years that would solve D.C.'s many problems, but this Cabal impatiently wanted to get such started in 2016, and through my pastor practically begged me to up the date of my own God-led political aspirations (See: Recruitment). I did not learn of their Cabal until the day Dr. Graham announced he could be Trump's 'champion,' after a week or so before calling Trump's campaign 'non-sense' (using that term from our Facebook message, posted about a week earlier and promoted on our Twitter account). At the North Texas Presidential Forum, he had already said, 'we have the ones here we really wanted' (and Trump was not in the room), and in a sermon later explaining his meeting with Trump, he publicly admits Donald had not been his first, second, or maybe even third choice. Then why do you compromise so low a standard for political power idolatry, I asked on many occasions (and still do)! (See: Christians For Trump).

Graham had up until the last minute kept imploring us to run, but I never imagined a man whose ethics standards in sermons would never support a man of that ilk flip-flopping to advocating for him, even if hey privately exchanged promises of Christian voter turn-out for abortion banning SCOTUS picks (as I surmise). [Speaking of flip-flops, Dr. Dobson changed from supporting Jeb Bush at his visit tour church, to being for Ted Cruz, then finally stooping to supporting Trump; quite different standards of moral conviction, it seems to me!].

This so incensed me conscience that I ceased attending my family's home church for six months, though I KNEW he would use Heb. 10:25 against me if I did so long-term. So I visited other churches, and eventually returned, only to leave two other times, in protest, when I learned (through my kids) of his threatening to withhold \$1 million of church member's donated to God moneys for the ERLC's criticism of Trump (See: Moore & Southern Baptists), and again when my kids informed me of Graham being involved in prayerfully laying hands on Donald (at which time I direct messaged CNN about this relevant Bible verse: I Tim. 5:22). I eventually returned for good (late July, 2017), cautiously attending with my political guard up full-time, only because I didn't like being separated from my family, and didn't want to reinvest another ten years in another church (and my family was absolutely unwilling to change churches).

Testimony

I am not privy to private conversations between these men, but from seeing Ronnie Floyd's blog on how Adrian Rodgers organized especially Southern Baptist pastors in Reagan's day, and seeing my own pastor's recruiting efforts (beginning with our national gay marriage promptings; See: Recruiting), I surmise emails or conference calls occurred sometime around the time when Trump looked like the presumptive GOP nominee, likely with Robert Jeffress and my own pastor's coordination of their connections. My experience with a select few of these people (See: Innuendos, and Recruiting) led myself to learn of these dealings only in June 2016, so presumably they coordinated somewhere between January and May, 2016.

Related Tweets

The #MoralMajority must ALSO be moral on decrying GREED, love of money, and HELPING the poor. WHOLE counsel of God! (11/5/13)

If the religious right were right about their religion, they would NOT always be right-leaning in their politics, making them morally right! (12/19/13)

If the U.S. religious right Moral Majority of Reagan's days wants political power back, it WON'T be by supporting conservatism, but Bible values in politics. [Only temporarily false] (12/27/14)

Where's #JerryFalwell's son, in keeping the "Moral Majority" cause alive, IF it was a permanent need in society? Mono-focused vs. FULL counsel of God... or James Dobson, Pat Robertson, James Robison replacements, or sons? Is there any mentoring going on, or let the movement die, because you can retire? (1/5/15)

Where is the Moral Majority organization? It ALWAYS needed a BROADER moral spectrum, but have but have WASP's and U.S. pastors abandoned political influencing? (1/6/15)

Billy Graham is NO longer the WASP spokesman. The church NEEDS new leadership to speak for God's morals, vs. just grow their OWN business (\$)! (1/7/15)

Note: The Christian Cabal took it upon themselves to fill this void.

Pv. 26:4; Mt. 5:11+; Eph. 6:12. Church: WAKE UP. The battle is real. All that is necessary for the triumph of evil is that good men do nothing. (2/22/15)

The Christian Cabal is trying to flex their new-found muscles they had NONE of until I prompted them to wake up for SPIRITUAL vs. political matters. I have proof. (2/22/15)

Jerry Falwell would be rolling over in his grave (in truth, SADDENED, in Heaven) at how things have changed, and many of us know who he was! Wake UP! (2/22/15)

I DON'T understand how Christian leaders have moved from the Moral Majority days to the immoral minority days without a wimper anymore! Apostasy. (2/23/15)

Seventy+ year old men are NOT retired from God's work! Your generation brought us the Moral Majority. Are you asleep at the retired wheel? Gen X isn't your replacers, yet. (2/23/15)

You're still alive, physically! You're NEVER too old to use wisdom to teach the younger generation. God's prophets RARELY retired for good. Wake up, Moral Majority. (2/23/15)

Ronald Reagan and Jerry Falwell would be rolling over in their grave at how the religious right is ANEMIC, politically. Reconstitute, NOW, in politics. (3/8/15)

USE the religious freedom issue MAINLY as a rallying and uniting cry to wake UP the religious right, as gay marriage is NOT likely a long-term cause! (3/29/15)

Fifty billboards strategically placed, with an outstanding message to drive people to our political website, to REQUIRE politicians to address our Pledge and Profile—change D.C. in 2020! (5/10/15)

Note: Franklin took the 50 cities idea for a great concept ('Decision America'), until it got warped into something much darker with D.J. Trump.

Again, GET THE CHURCH ON FIRE, and the rest takes care of itself. It STARTS with those already on fire. (6/10/16)

A Cabal of ~three DFW pastors I took Go Evangelize! signs to two+ years ago. Pictures are in the media section of this [twitter] account. They organized get vote out for DJT. (11/13/16)

An UN-holy alliance is hardening between WASP's and talk radio's political conservatism. Independence is the ONLY way to be right with God, vs. being BIASED! (4/4/17)

And, YES, I'll publicly tell EVERY detail on how that Cabal came to be [i.e., this book], and how they switched to Chump, because it was too late to disband, and wait for better options. (5/9/17)

God used myself to wake up seven lead DFW pastors for EDS priorities; a few of them used that wake up call to rally for Trump, two+ years later, and WARPED my IDEA! (5/11/17)

MORE evidence for your perusal. I have NO idea about the date. My home church's pastor and two pastors I took Gospel Signs to: <http://bit.ly/2FzKMMj> #ChristianCabal (5/15/17)

You may have noticed, we're ANTI-Trump and the Christian Cabal, who worked hard to elect him! A handful of pastors I inspired for SPIRITUAL vs. political work. (5/21/17)

A handful of Christian leaders (the 'Cabal') say U.S. Christians are under attack by society? If society knew how evil Christians' NON-evangelism was, they TRULY would be—physically! (5/22/17)

MANY of these men united to form the Christian Cabal, for Trump. NONE of them showed to either events to respond to this offer. Priorities? (5/23/17): Will @BishopJakes, @DrTonyEvans, @ChuckSwindoll, @EdYoung or @PsRobertMorris show up THIS time, ONE YEAR LATER, to publicly stand for evangelism? (9/21/14)

For more than thirty years, the U.S. hasn't been fully harvested with the Gospel, and now guilty old-generation pastors want to fix that by forcing morals on to lost people they didn't reach? [i.e., stacking SCOTUS to overturn Roe] (8/25/17)

Do you want to know where the Christian Cabal gets their phrases, and MOST of their political (though wayward) confidence? Right here! They monitored this account for three+ years straight! (1/28/18): No one wants a pope for President, but Chump's SO far below the moral standard of EVERY GOP nominee in the past 40 years, that there's NO danger of that happening! (9/15/16)

We were onto Falwell and the Christian Cabal since June 23, 2016. The ABC News flip-flop from DJT's clown act is "non-sense" 1.5 weeks prior, by an originating Cabal member! (1/28/18): Did anyone notice that not ONE other Christian college was as vocally pro-Chump as Liberty University? You may not know, but HUNDREDS of them exist! WISE college presidents! (8/21/17)

Predecessor History

Either Or (vs. Neither Nor, 100 Percent), & Liberals & Democrats Are Anti-Christian, & God's Enemies.

I'm sick and tired of hearing about all the radicals, and the perverts, and the liberals, and the leftists, and the Communists coming out of the closet—it's time for God's people to come out of the closet, out of the churches, and change America. —James Robison

The platform committee of the Republican party is pretty well congruent with everything we as Christians believe, and teach and practice. —Jerry Falwell

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2nOU8w9> (Warning: Multiple cuss words)

II-B5. RECENT CABAL ACTS

- ◆ My family's home church's sermon invitation for any feeling called into political leadership, 1.5 weeks before election day (**late Oct., 2016**)
- ◆ My family's home church has the following people speak there in 2016-2017: Mike Huckabee, Todd Starnes (FoxNews), Texas Governor Abbott, an ex-Texas representative (speaks on giving), Rep. Louie Gohmert, and Rep. Roger Williams.
- ◆ Mega pastor flip-flops from calling DJT's campaign 'nonsense' to saying he can 'champion' the man, in a period of 1.5 weeks (**June, 2016**)
- ◆ Mega pastor threatens to withhold \$1 million from the Southern Baptist Convention, mainly for the ERLC's criticism of D.J. Trump (**2/19/17**)
- ◆ First Baptist Dallas' Robert Jeffress as supposed WASP Church spokesman on FoxNews (**Summer/Fall, 2017**)
- ◆ Pastors pray over and lay hands on D.J. Trump (**7/11/17**)
- ◆ National TV ads—FBC Dallas and Liberty University (**Aug-Nov, 2017**)
- ◆ World Summit in Defense of Persecuted Christians (**5/12/17**)
- ◆ 'In God We Trust' car window decals (including cop cars: <https://usat.ly/2s7sJKO>)
- ◆ James Dobson calls Trump and Pence "Defenders of the Church" <http://bit.ly/2y3HuR4> (**5/18/17**)
- ◆ God and country (i.e., religion and politics) blended in Jeffress' 'Freedom Sunday' church service (**6/26/17**)
- ◆ ~Decision Texas tour of Franklin Graham (**July 2017**)
- ◆ Jerry Falwell, Jr. and Jeffress brag that DJT has done the most for Christians in the least amount of time (**8/18/17**)
- ◆ Nashville Statement: Official Christian pronouncement on homosexuality (1.5 YEARS after—NOT before Obergefell, and following 30+ years of culture war losses by preoccupied ministers) (**8/29/17**)
- ◆ D.J. Trump's (unscientific, though I agree with it) Health and Human Services announces that life begins at inception (**10/11/17**)
- ◆ Values Voter Summit attended by D.J. Trump (**10/13/17**)
- ◆ Sean Hannity speaks to First Baptist Church, Dallas (**10/22/17**)
- ◆ Talk radio host Chris Kroc equates George H.W. Bush with Weinstein as a 'sexual predator' grabbing butts to 'get off,' sexually. (**10/27/17**)
- ◆ The United Nations bypassed to help persecuted Christians (**10/27/17**)
- ◆ Via Falwell, the Christian Cabal coordinates with Steve Bannon and talk radio to target opposing Republicans (**Oct., 2017**)
- ◆ Steve Bannon goes on the Hannity TV show (**11/8/17**)
- ◆ Backing Roy Moore for Senate in Alabama (**Nov.-Dec., 2017**)

- ◆ Supporting Trump’s Jerusalem capital and embassy decision (**Dec., 2017**)
- ◆ Rewarding friends (and ~foes who soften their criticisms) with radio gigs of various lengths. Possibly Christian TV show appearances (I wouldn’t know—I don’t watch them).
- ◆ Showing pregnant female teenager’s adoption vs. abortion video in church (and the youth ministry),
- ◆ Talk radio ad with Robert Jeffress endorsing a book (does that help or hurt sales?, 2/5/18).
- ◆ Indoctrinating Christian youth toward GOP-leanings with an adoption vs. abortion video (absent any other politically-oriented social issue, and cutting out the nine month gestation period, entirely).
- ◆ Due, in part, to the threat of public exposure and criticism of pastors’ inaction in evangelism, the good man, Rev. Laurie announces his pledge to conduct crusades 20-30 more years, and FBC Dallas does a discipleship sermon series (and some evangelism emphases).
- ◆ State election voter guides available at WASP churches, ONLY for Republicans, highlighting ‘conservative’ (vs. any other) candidates (ranked/based on fiscal responsibility, social values support of home schooling, etc.). (2/18/18)
- ◆ Showcasing ONLY GOP state and local candidates, who were Prestonwood church members. (3/3/18)
- ◆ Failed tries at bridging racial divides: <http://nyti.ms/2Gcn1uf>
- ◆ **Etc.** (i.e., keep watching for future P.R. stunts and red meat rallying events for WASP votes!)

(10/20/17) Even Jack’s great friend (and the good man) O.S. Hawkins appeared in a movie about a rich businessman bonding with a homeless black man (i.e., social ministry): <http://imdb.to/2zQmJV9>

(6/13/17) Jack Graham’s life-long friend, Greg Laurie, joins the Southern Baptist Convention. <http://bit.ly/2BSL6n2>

(12/13/17) Harvest North America is publicly announced. My alma mater, Southwestern Seminary, volunteers to pay travel expenses of evangelists for any church sponsoring revival crusades. Given the name of the event, very likely Greg Laurie and Jack Graham contacted Paige Patterson, all of whom are highly commended for so doing! Same with the revival prayer meeting Southwestern hosted, after Jack (likely) phoned his friend (as ex-SBC presidents), who led it on that campus. The danger, for me, was being duped that what was happening round my meager little life (EX.: Harvest America in ATT Stadium, et al) was happening world-wide. Whether these events were instituted to protect reputations against the following type allegations, or sincerity, means nothing to me, so long as lost people get saved! (Phil. 1:15-18) And if they ever allege they DO things and I just type, I do all I can (with my spiritual gift, as God-led), despite being ignored by Billy Graham and the North American Mission Board, because I don’t have a 30,000 member mega church (as I have tweeted before). Knowing I’m going as public as possible, and knowing that because my actions coincide with my tweets, can be used by God to get people to do the right thing, I guess.

(Week of 2/18/18) And the week of Billy Graham’s death, Greg Laurie’s Twitter feed shows he, Jack Graham, Robert Jeffress, and a guy who looks like James Dobson (middle picture, right-most) all in Israel together (days before the Jerusalem embassy funding announcement). Who knows what they were plotting/planning, but around the same time-frame, they were found honest enough to reference their

‘baby Christian’ claims as bogus, as, in this article, they state more accurately, that they are not sure Trump is saved/a Christian: <http://bit.ly/2CB2XP3>



Note: Greg Laurie’s connections to Gram/OUNCE and Jeffress (James Dobson, in the middler picture?), in Israel, is thoroughly apparent.

(March to July, 2018) From March to July, 2018, the following things happened at Prestonwood, with innuendos to myself briefly explained:

- ◆ Hosting Christian radio host, Eric Metaxas, preaching on Martin Luther (and mentioning word spreading as far as NYC, who gives a wonderful Gospel explanation, that bridges Gram/OUNCE’s false belief with my Saviorhood Salvation belief, very logically).
- ◆ Hosting Tim Scot and Trey Gowdy, respectively saying they would make a great president and SCOTUS justice.
- ◆ May 20-June 5, franklin Graham hosts evangelism crusades around California, seeking also to promote anti-blue wave sentiment, according to several news reports.
- ◆ Sermons on Hezekiah (‘one man leads us to revival’), David (often my moniker), the lame man lowered through the roof to be healed by Jesus (‘trust God,’ when there seems no way), mentioning God’s hand on the rise of a man’s life, fighting for your family (after I posted about our responses to school bullies), and making it to the mountain top (after we posted about climbing Pinnacle Mountain, AR).

Build a family: <https://vimeo.com/273338762>

Fight for your family: <https://vimeo.com/272118243>

Godly woman: <https://vimeo.com/269726734>

- ◆ The Saturday evening before the #SBC18 pastor’s conference, having the following North American Mission Board president speak on living life on mission (a man we had been in contact, especially years back, regarding the SBC having a national evangelism thrust—who then helped sponsor Harvest America)

Rev. Keith Ezell (live on mission) <https://vimeo.com/274568911> (6/9/18)

- ◆ The Sunday before that pastor’s conference, the next SBC president spoke to the congregation (6/10/18). Then, at that pastor’s conference (following Harvest America, ATT Stadium, Dallas), things turned for the worse... the program sought to portray Southern Baptists as racially united, by a sermon on unity, having two black pastors open it up, accompanied by a black church choir. But then, resolutions were entertained, and several people were unhappy with the politicization of the meeting,

with VP Pence having been invited to speak there (by Gram/OUNCE, confirmed days later), who bragged on tRump and political bull-honky much more than spiritual things, and alluded to the revival efforts we started.

- ◆ The Friday following, Gram/OUNCE has an Instagram photo next to tRump, then Ivanka gives \$50,000 to him for helping separated immigrant families, when he has no set plan, yet (admitted in that Sunday morning's sermon).
- ◆ Immediately after #SBC18, the new president admitted allowing Pence to speak was a mistake. But, when a greatly moral man posted this, it was soon scrubbed 9as with all other posts before that day, years back): #SBC18 should be the last time there's a campaign speech at a Southern Baptist Convention meeting, because while the SBC's members primarily may be Republican, the annual meeting is not an appropriate place for a campaign speech. It's supposed to be about the Great Commission. <http://bit.ly/2JRmJ0j> –@edstetzer (~6/13/18)
- ◆ When I abandon that church for its politics, suddenly Revs. Chuck Swindoll and Ed Young follow my Twitter account, and DM me the exact same message, "You are blessed," then Young drops out, soon thereafter (after I mention it, cryptically, there), and Swindoll later. (6/14/18)
- ◆ Robert Jeffress hosts a freedom Sunday church event, with a titled sermon, 'America is a Christian nation,' where he reads Pence's letter (and the Dallas mayor forces his advertised billboard broadcasting that sermon title to be taken down) (6/24/18)
- ◆ Gram/Ounce has a guest preach a sermon on Israel and America's close ties (last weekend in June).
- ◆ Jeffress tweets about Roe's effects being nominalized with Justice Kennedy's replacement (late June).
- ◆ A good staff friend from Prestonwood is suggested as a friend on Facebook (which I must decline, protesting his boss's actions; late June), which reached their zenith when he threaten Dr. Russell Moore's ERLC job, and threatened to withhold \$1 million from the SBC for that godly man saying truthful things about tRump.
- ◆ On 7/31/18, for my first time ever noticing Todd Starnes' Twitter posts, I learned he had blocked me (a man whom I've never had any interactions, and Bob Jeffress jokingly refers to as being his show's chaplain; perhaps he saw our chapter named after him?)
- ◆ Trump's Evangelical White House Dinner (on 8/27/18) served as a get out the WASP Christian laymen vote event, behind closed doors and shut off from the media (details at White House Dinner Dupes).
- ◆ I wouldn't put it past "pastor" Jack Graham using his connections used to secure Arlington Texas' ATT Stadium for GOOD things (Harvest America), to help tRump secure it for his Amway with pom poms event for Ted Cruz, ripe with white supremacists, religious autocrats, and other idiots. (9/1/18)
- ◆ In late September, 2018, Ted Cruz's TV ad featured a bilateral amputee vet bemoaning NFL kneelers for not standing for him at the national anthem. It was an evangelist friend of Jack Graham's, who was the first evangelist he had speak at our church, when I first nagged him to get more evangelistic. I'm pretty sure Cruz didn't know him from Adam, before then! And NO Christian extolls citizens to give them honor—they thank people when they are honored (not to mention I've spoken to vets who say they sacrificed for people's rights to their freedoms, including protests). <https://bit.ly/2DtkFte>
- ◆ Having pastor Levi Lusko refer to a nation happy "Cyrus" is leading it, on Air1's 59 seconds of hope (12/11/18), following Jerry Falwell Junior's 'The Trump ["Cyrus"] Prophecy' movie release.
- ◆ Seeking to pass criminal justice bill to reduce sentences for drug-related offenses, billed as bipartisan (Nov., 2018)

REVIVAL 2018

Background (two of perhaps sixty revival exhorting tweets in the past four years):

Increasing frequency of calls for full evangelism and revival-seeking, post-Trump support...

One of the earliest callers for revival, which STILL hasn't come, because the WASP church has exchanged Trump for biblical (i.e., spiritual vs. political) revival! (5/22/17): Message delivered, if not well-received, Lord. Revival through human agents is less effective than persecution and Pentecost power, it seems—II Tim. 4:7 (11/5/13)

RATHER than revival, judgment is coming to the U.S.A. WASP church, for pastors ignoring EDDBS priorities! (5/22/17): God, forgive the U.S. church for NOT evangelizing, but that's SELFISH! We want the blessings, not the responsibilities. Judging us is MORE needed! (4/30/14)

Message (12/27/17):

GOOD news. Why does it always come from my alma mater (@SWBTS)? #Heroes harvestnorthamerica.org/ However, church growth is NOT the goal, but conversions!

If you have to convince 'pastors' to evangelize, by promises of increased church membership, they shouldn't be in ministry (but misery)! I Cor. 9:19-23, Phil. 4:17, et al. For you newbies, I credit my family's home pastor with recruiting Greg Laurie to the Southern Baptist Convention, and I suspect they're behind Southwestern's lead in "Harvest" (Greg's ministry name) North America.

AMAZING thing I'm SO happy about regarding Harvest North America is, IF pastors join it, it has evangelists engage evangelism with pastors and church members before the at-church sermon series, because God NOWHERE commands lost people to go to church buildings to hear His message of eternal life! An amazing aspect!

[Private account:] Agree and disagree. Church Growth is about finding prospects that you can lead to conversion. Why host a revival if you don't have any to invite?

Bible practice was to go and tell! NO command ever says a lost person has to come to Christian gatherings to hear the Gospel! It's NOT their spiritual nature to want to go to a religious event! A come-and-hear method was ONLY used when one guy didn't know the Gospel (Ac. 10), Jesus could be physically gone to (Jn. 1:41), and Paul was famous, yet too aged to go (Ac. 28:30).

"Revival meetings" are NOT what God commands, to see revival (II Chr. 7:14), though I'm all for them. Finally, come-and-hear is a way for laymen not to have to evangelize, but invite people to let the professional do that. That's also UN-biblical. The key is how many churches engage this event!

Finally, if I may, if a pastor's number one concern is lost people being saved, IF he believes Mt. 6 and Col. 3 (et al), where the converts attend church and give money is NOT his number one concern (i.e., "church growth"), but their eternal souls being in Heaven. THIS is how Paul evangelized!

Church growth occurred in the book of Acts! It was NOT men's secular methods to increase church numbers, or pastor salaries! The main reason successful evangelism increased church sizes was there was one church per city, at the start, vs. religious business competition! (1 Cor. 3:9)

The church growth movement began when I was in seminary (from Cali?). Pastors were TIRED of being poor. INSTEAD of full evangelism, they promoted things churches could do to market themselves, and

be more well-received by their neighbors (architecture, music, modernity, amenities, etc.). That's NOT Gods way!

II Chr. 7:14 has FOUR elements. If a majority of U.S. Christians earnestly, intently and consistently did those four things, revival IS promised! The effort is VERY spotty, NOT sustained, used for political ends, and mainly prayer (i.e., one element). Hence, revival is NOT coming to America. READ THE TEXT.

It's SAD to see that, so far, NO conversation was engaged with my good Christian brother. You refute claims with Scripture, and some people call that a "divisive argumentative spirit." I call that position the spirit of delusion, and hating the truth we are to love. I'll give him time, and HOPE he returns with biblical insights(?).

Revival meetings and evangelistic crusades are EXCELLENT, but nowhere commanded in the Bible. If you check, their majority attenders are existing Christians! Go-and-tell is the ONLY biblical model, but pastors don't want to "turn off" neighbors who could become attenders by evangelizing them where they are.

If America was SERIOUS about the Great Commission, every church would adopt its own neighborhood, to ensure every lost soul had heard an accurate, impassioned and empowered Gospel presentation in the past three years. I predict this will NEVER happen, as we are more interested in shows of concern.

WATCH the RESULTS of participation in Harvest North America! Look at the statistics of how many churches participate vs. how many don't, what percent at the events are saved, and what denominations participate. THIS IS THE PROBLEM, folks. Christ died for ALL people, and ALL people are to be reached. Remember Hell!

Looking for my email exchange with the @NAMB_SBC executive who promised a nation-wide evangelism program more than SEVEN years ago, I found Paul Pressler's email saying I could use his name as a reference for three evangelism minister applications (6/26/07). He was "off to Europe in the morning. More power to you." Inerrancy #hero

II Chr. 7:14: Written to the Jewish nation, applied by Christians: 1. Humble yourself, 2. Pray, 3. Seek God's face, and 4. Turn from your wicked ways. Any lawyer can identify four elements to this promise! It DOESN'T say if a handful of My people. It DOESN'T say pray, then quit. THIS is the road to revival in America!

IF a majority of church members fell on their faces in repentance, regularly; earnestly prayed, consistently; daily met with and sought God, and did EDDBS priorities rather than self, GOP and money worship, revival would come! Substituting Churchianity for being a disciple will NEVER work!

U.S. Churchianity believes if you go to church nearly every Sunday, and give (maybe even "tithe"), you are good with God. That is NOT the whole of Christianity, even in the slightest! DAILY following Jesus, or one is NOT a disciple. We salve guilty consciences with partial or false traditions of MEN!

Mt. 6 says seek first God's kingdom, and His righteousness, and all these things (i.e., money, food, shelter—assets) will follow. That is NOT what church growth experts teach! You do biblical church (EDDBS), and, in faith, leave the results to God, for Heaven is your ultimate reward venue, vs. pastors' bank account!

Anytime any pastor relies on inviting to attraction events, 'for evangelism,' they're empowering laymen sinning, with the fear of doing it, but WORSE—they ONLY reach a percent of lost people, vs. ALL lost people at least knowingly rejecting the message (vs. not being reached, or rejecting a non-Gospel invite).

Hey, my high school Sunday School teacher: Why not stop hand-wringing over EXPECTED (if not prophesied) results of Christians ignoring EDBS priorities, and Southern Baptists go disciple Brit pastors and laymen, and teach them to evangelize, and do II Chr. 7:14 for their nation? @CalThomas

<http://fxn.ws/2C78wsM>

Update: Evangelism Errors
(12/30/17)

In the book of Acts, you NEVER see any pastor host any public event, in order to be able to reach any lost persons with the Gospel! You ALWAYS see Christians (NOT just pastors) going to the lost, where lost people were. ONE exception is where the host didn't know the Gospel (Ac. 10). #GUILTY!

Any "evangelistic event," by nature, can ONLY reach those who see the advertising, and/or hear about it, and care to attend. The Gospel is for ALL—not just those two limited categories of people! The U.S. WASP church simply REFUSES to directly evangelize. One can't refuse the Gospel if never offered it!

Any pastor who for any reason lets any layman off the hook of needing and having to evangelize, has morally corrupt reasoning in why he allows that situation to continue. I'll say no more. You need to re-read it enough times to get what I just said!

NOWHERE in Scripture is "building a relationship" commanded of Christians, before being able to tell a lost person the Gospel! And NOWHERE is it commanded that any Christian farm that task off to pastors or experts. And, apologetics is NOT evangelism, but ONLY supplements it, when necessary!

Giving your testimony of your conversion, or things God's done in your life is NOT evangelism, but it can supplement it. Evangelism is, very clearly, lovingly and empowered, speaking the Gospel message to lost people, and asking them to respond in faith. Nothing more, nothing less.

If you read Mt. 6, Col. 3:1-4, I Jn. 2:15-17, and Phil. 3:18-20, NO Christian can be chasing money as number one to working for God, and the betterment of society! And if you read Lk. 12:15, I Tim. 6:9-10, Pv. 23:5, 30:8, Jas. 1:10, and Mt. 6:24, 19:23, most U.S. Christians are! Our DEEDS (and politics), not our WORDS, demonstrate our priorities!

You know Solomon (Ecc. 1-3, and the rich guy with Lazarus (Lk. 16:19-31) just took it a little too far. Taper it back a little, and enjoy THIS life, says the Devil, to American Christians! Entangled in THIS world (2 Tim 2:4) by clinging to a MISinterpretation of this verse as their ONLY basis! 1 Tim 6:17

The WASP church in America is under the judgment of God for her materialism, and NON-disciple-like (i.e., selfishness sin) core political positions!

II-B6. ON BIBLICAL DIVISION

The Bible teaches to preserve the unity of the faith. There are Christian basics, without which we share no such unity. There are also lesser things upon which we can disagree agreeably. American Christians have long disagreed on political party, the black church tending Democrat and the white church Republican. This split has basically been over the 'social Gospel' (economic justice) vs. abortion and gay marriage (earlier, homosexuality opposition, via the 'Moral Majority') emphases. But in 2016, for the first time in a very long time, the issue of character and competence took center stage, yet those matters seemed to lose importance among many WASP's, so desperate for a political win.

So is it immoral to separate ('divide') when one brother supports those values (immorality and ignorance) while another stands firm for principles and traditional Christian values, like integrity and intelligence? I say a clear reading of Scripture indicates that is exactly the kind of 'division' Jesus came to earth to create—a separation between the wheat and the chaff, and the ones serious about morality and those willing to put Christian values on hold, temporarily, to get political things done (to allude to the Christian Cabal's touted 2016 presidential candidate). This separation need not split churches or be forever, but a stance must be made for values, and may seem hardest when the stakes are highest, but that's the exact time they are needed the most. Division on principle, when needed, is a much different animal than separation over sin and selfishness (Pv. 18:1, 11:29; Mk. 3:25).

Related Tweets

Christ said He came to bring a SWORD. Following Him makes divisions between the carnal and spiritual, and 'peace, peace' is a prophecy sign! **(10/26/13)**

Unity for a wrong cause is no virtue, while division over a right one is. (Mt. 10:34; Eph. 4:3)

Unity to immorality is NOT unity at all, pastors and duped Christians! You unite to morality and intelligence, all of which Trump has not exhibited! **(6/21/14)**

II-B7. SOUTHERN BAPTIST CONVENTION

It is the missionary commitment that binds our Southern Baptist churches together.
Without it we are as a bundle held by a rope of sand. –@WACriswell

I have been a Southern Baptist since about the time I was born. I was saved and baptized in a SBC church (at age 8), and was licensed to the ministry by one, after graduating from a SBC seminary. Although I have always biblically disagreed with their Lordship Salvation and tithing doctrines, the following three events were how that denomination interacted in national politics, for good or bad...

Gay Marriage.

The Southern Baptist Convention got involved in the 2016 political campaign way back in early 2015, when I direct messaged many famous SBC (on Twitter) to make their voices heard so that the Supreme Court did not think nationalizing gay marriage was a slam dunk. Soon, I learned of (and trice conversed there with) the ERLC's Dr. Russell Moore, as he was the SBC's liaison to the secular media. He voiced that position, likely from Dr. Graham's connections, if not directly tapping him to do so (as an ex-SBC president, twice over). My tweets to him were as follows.

Confederate Flag.

Later on, I read that the SBC was getting involved in removing the Confederate flag in South Carolina (as well as denouncing the alt-right movement). Having a direct relative as a Confederate enrolling officer (Nathaniel Reagan Meroney, 1820-1902), I had expressed, here, my disagreement of seeking to re-write an evil history (#HistoryNotHate), but the majority voted otherwise. In fact, the only four hours when I considered voting for Trump were when my wife's high school, Robert E. Lee, Houston, Texas, announced their considering changing its name. I quickly gained my senses, but this political correctness move remained offensive to me.

Donald Trump.

I am not a real avid denominational man (almost as open to Bible church and charismatic), and had protested my family's home pastor supporting Trump by withdrawing attending for a total of three series of absences (one almost six months long), so it came as a large surprise when my sons informed me of Dr. Graham threatening to withhold \$1 million from the SBC over the ERLC's criticisms of Trump (three or more months after the fact)! Needless to say, I had been so consistently critical of Trump, I found it laughable that my family's home pastor was offended by perhaps a couple comments of Dr. Moore! The way I assess these events, morally-speaking, is if Dr. Moore speaks on topics the Christian Cabal is for, he's their hero; if the opposite, he is the opposite. I despise that self-centered and inconsistent stance!

Dr. Russell Moore.

And America is NOT a "Christian nation." It is founded upon Judeo-Christian principles, but it is NOT a theocracy. You dishonor our Lord talking stupidly with sentimental emotionalism! (10/23/14)

See: <http://bit.ly/2iIM5xy> (5/4/16)

Pathetic. Twists the gospel and preys on the poor, at the same time. <http://wapo.st/1JV2EMn> (6/3/15)

Well, that escalated quickly. Politico: "It's Time to Legalize Polygamy" –Dr. Moore

<http://politi.co/2jicSVf> (6/26/15)

EXCELLENT @CNN interview, @drmoore! RE: High evangelical Trump numbers... 'Many televangelists people like to watch, but wouldn't want as their pastor.' (7/30/15)

EXCELLENT JOB! You ALWAYS kill it when I hear you in the media @drmoore. I consider you a soul brother! RE: @MarkDavis show on Chump (Phm. 1:12; Phil. 2:20) (9/18/15)

AMEN! @DrMoore <http://bit.ly/2qIccfm> You are my spiritual 'bosom buddy.' Truth-teller in love, tact and fact. SO proud of you. Jn. 3:16, Donald! (6/6/16)

Exhibit B: Politics has surpassed spirituality in the fight of morality vs. power in the Southern Baptist Convention. I know which side God's on! (5/13/17): THIS guy speaks biblically!

<http://nyti.ms/2e7R8Fz> @drmoore IGNORANCE of the Bible is why Christians are dumbly duped so often! Lk. 10:27 is DIS-obeyed, OFTEN! (1/27/16)

Will Southern Baptists be leaders in the future of evangelicalism? <http://ow.ly/Z0oxU>

AMEN! @DrMoore (3/4/16)

So there's 100 percent division between @drmoore and @JackNGraham on Trump? Prestonwood Baptist called his act "foolishness" three weeks ago. HYPOCRISY! (6/26/16)

I have ZERO to gain from this statement—NO money, fame, job or benefits... Dr. Russell Moore is a TOTAL Christian gentleman, whom I respect and have never met! (6/26/16)

HERO for Christ! THANKS for your honorable service. SO proud of you as an SBC influential man of God! <http://bit.ly/2ds5m52> @DrMoore @AlbertMohler (9/11/16)

The VERY honorable and moral Dr. Russell Moore told the TRUTH about Trump, then got pressured from Cabal associates to be fired. He's STILL working! (5/13/17)

KEEP THE FAITH, @DrMoore God says morality "trumps" temporal political power! Your rewards await you in Heaven for your normalcy of courage!!! Hero! (5/13/17)

For your information, JUST AS @drmoore RIGHTLY noted, any person who says they've never asked God's forgiveness for anything, is NOT saved/a Christian/going to Heaven. So even CHUMP's claim that he WAS a "Christian," before he became a "baby" one, is a LIE, to make him palatable to Bible-IGNORANT WASP Christians! #TRUTH (Jn. 8:32, 17:17) (12/11/17)

II-B8. CABAL COMPLIMENTS

Let's, for ONCE, commend the Christian Cabal. They want less abortions in America! Sometime in late 2015 or early 2016 they electronically or otherwise huddled up and said this is a now-or-never window; we MUST use our influence and famous last names to overturn Roe, by stacking SCOTUS, by doing a deal with the Devil, to get him out of a YUGE poll bind! We MUST pact together that absolutely nothing will waver our commitment if I can get Chump to agree to do so. That decision was announced June 23, 2016, to ABC News, and it has been hilarious to see the contortions to justify the all-or-nothing approach!

So our ONLY commendation is TRYING to lessen abortions (i.e., good intentions). Everything else I repudiate in Jesus' name, excepting the good in the bad of biasedly protecting persecuted Middle East Christians. Protecting them is good. Targeting one religious group for American protection is evil. I've said my peace!

CONGRATS to the Christian Cabal for freeing the NC pastor from Turkish jail, trying to organize WASPs for political power (just used for much evil, instead of much good), and their Organizer's work in pushing the bipartisan First Step Criminal Justice legislation! That is a WIN!

II-B9. CABAL REBUKES

Christians need to remember that the kingdom of God is not going to come riding in on Air Force One. The danger in all of this discussion is that Christians sometimes are willing to sacrifice the temporal for the eternal, that in order to get their candidate elected, to enact those laws that they feel are crucial, somehow we fool ourselves into thinking we are going to bring about the kingdom of God here on earth. We are not going to do that. I'm not willing to trade people's eternal destiny for some temporary change in the law. **—Robert Jeffress (2008)**

Besides this entire book, itself, here are some more recent, direct rebukes of the Christian Cabal:

Political power over God is like mammon over God! It's STILL an IDOL! Where are the pastors of the Moral Majority era, if still alive? Have they been bought off? (2/23/15)

Trumpster pundits ONLY focus on policy. A MONKEY can parrot right policy. #CharacterMatters, but NOT if you're Hell-bound. JUST sayin' the TRUTH! (5/12/16)

We LOVE putting on events, shows, performances, presentations, HOPING to "inspire" commitment. Get individual church members into the Bible for themselves; that's IT. (6/10/16)

[Private account:] I just can't see W.A. Criswell or John Bisagno even introducing Trump let alone making that comment (6/18/16)

By the way, I'll repeat, for power IDOLATRY, the WASP church is in bed with the philosophy of 'greed is good,' and many things God is NOT in support of! (6/26/16)

Forcing a stacked SCOTUS, even for noble causes, doesn't convince the majority's hearts! I've already enumerated the pitfalls of that strategy... (7/15/16)

So, again, WHY do we consider a guy who's rich and famous QUALIFIED to be the leader of the free world? Crickets! #NeverTrump Those traits prove NOTHING. (9/12/16)

Don't you care about your reputations, as Christian leaders? Untrained, lost and even low IQ'd Americans see what you're doing, and you give Jesus a BAD name by such hypocrisy. (9/13/16)

We want POWER more than we want morality! So say Christians and pastors supporting Trump. And you WONDER why revival WON'T come? Wonder NO more! Idolatry and sin. (9/15/16)

We want POWER more than we want morality! So say Christians and pastors supporting Trump; and you WONDER WHY revival WON'T come? Wonder NO more! Idolatry and sin. (9/15/16)

USING Christian naiveté for votes and profits, all couched "in Jesus' name." That's an outrage, and God's leaders NEED to wake up, and be more INDEPENDENT. (10/9/16)

For SCOTUS pick promises, a few pastors believe a man who lies like a dog, flip flops like a fish, and confuses with contradictions if his mouth's open. (10/11/16)

[Private account:] Sick! Pathetic Frauds!!! #DumpTrump #NeverTrumpOrHillary @JerryJrFalwell @RobertJeffress @DrJamesCDobson <http://bit.ly/2hqm6i4> (10/12/16)

Morals DO NOT MATTER to people who say the election is ONLY about policy. That's CONTRARY to Christ, Dr. Jeffress. Shame on such pastoring! (11/1/16)

If you weren't LYING, and could face reality, if it REALLY was all up to policy, Cruz, Rubio, Kasich and Bush knew policy well before DT knew anything about it! (11/2/16)

In fact, your small clique of pastor peers often HOPPED from Bush to Cruz, and finally to Chump. It's all about beating Democrats from hatred—NOT about morals OR policy! (11/2/16)

It's all about policy ONLY because you're RIGHTLY too embarrassed and ashamed for it to be anything else, @RobertJeffress (11/2/16)

Older pastors feel GUILTY Roe and gay marriage passed on their watch! They KNOW they were asleep at the wheel chasing mega church mania. TRUTH. (11/2/16)

Am I ONLY one who sees the HYPOCRISY in @RobertJeffress refusing to FULLY evangelize all nearby lost people, but he will celebrate the MOST immoral president of the past 40 years? (1/21/17)

WHENEVER a WASP pastor tells his sheep they're to vote GOP (ALWAYS by explicit innuendo vs. express words), ask them are black and Latino Christians sinning? (4/8/17)

War on Christians, Todd Starnes? You don't know persecution! If Christians did what God told them to do, vs. fitting into the world, it would happen! You're SO biased! (5/4/17)

#HypocrisyWatch Lordship Salvation pastors REQUIRE lost people to turn away from their sins, in order to be Christians, but accepted Chump as one, who repented of NOTHING! (5/9/17)

Those who value power over morality kiss up to the most immoral president in 50+ years, hypocritically claiming it's in Jesus name vs. the Devil's! #TRUTH. (5/9/17)

May God bring judgment on all His children who embraced immorality, for power idolatry, in 2016! God sees the DIFFERENCE in His children's two types! (5/9/17)

When Gods people host national days of prayer, but support the most evil president in 50 years, and WON'T evangelize all nearby lost people, prayers don't get answered! (5/10/17)

You will see mega pastors praise Chump for "religious liberty," when they've ALWAYS been free to tell all nearby lost people how to go to Heaven, and NONE have. WOW! (5/10/17)

DO you see any of God's prophets NEGOTIATING any policy matters with evil kings, in exchange for delivering Jewish votes? No! They spoke the TRUTH to power, vs. sucked up. (5/10/17)

Christians would vote for Satan if he promised them certain political positions. Trump is proof of this claim. Naiveté DIS-honors God! Apostasy. (5/10/17)

You will see mega pastors praise Chump for "religious liberty," when they've ALWAYS been free to tell all nearby lost people how to go to Heaven, and NONE have. WOW! (5/10/17)

War on Christians in America? WHAT A JOKE! You don't know suffering, because you're conformed to the world, through Churchianity! Committed people got MARTYRED! (5/11/17)

The Church and a handful of white pastors FAIL to see how being pro-Chump HURTS Jesus' reputation! YOU tell a lost soul you liked him, then try to evangelize! (5/11/17)

You KNOW Trump has NOTHING to do with Reagan, Bush 1 and 2, McCain or Romney, or especially Lincoln! NOTHING. Who cares? You drank the Kool-Aid; Power idolaters! (5/15/16)

The U.S. WASP church is not only in bed with the world, politically, they support sin, and even advocate for it, in the person of Donald Trump. Apostasy. (5/21/17)

HOW could any of the 17 GOP candidates have acted or spoken any more un-Christ like, yet this Cabal of ministers are behind the most evil one? WOW! (5/21/17)

Does any American believe Trump has turned away from a sinful lifestyle? His evangelical advisory board is a hypocritical JOKE, theologically! (5/21/17)

Lordship Salvation preachers make up the Christian Cabal, and somehow are the only ones who believe Trump has "repented" in the way they define that term! (5/21/17)

WORSE than anything is the Christian Cabal HARMED Jesus' reputation in society, by backing Chump. FAKE Christians don't care, but just worship power! II Peter and Jude Balaam wolves [in such behavior!] (5/21/17)

My regard for former heroes of the faith has diminished significantly since Nov., 2016. I STILL have high regard for BILLY Graham and John Bisagno, and a few more. (5/21/17)

Judgment IS coming to the WASP church in America, for neglecting the top four priorities, yet having the time to vote for the most sinful president in 50+ years! (5/21/17)



Dr. John Bisagno

Trump calls WASP Cabal pastors 'powerful.' We call them sinful. I'll take my depiction any day over that fake 'baby Christian' term they taught him! (5/22/17): Pastors: To a LARGE extent YOU are responsible for Hell coming to lost people who DIDN'T accept invites to your church [vs. to respond to the Gospel], or never got such, and live nearby! (4/3/14)

If the Christian Cabal (handful of pastors) had moral spine, they could have put that influence behind any other GOP candidate(s). Like reeds in the wind, they DIDN'T! (5/23/17)

...INSTEAD, power idolatry, ego, and self-promotion sins crept in, and they fancied themselves negotiators with Satan. ALL America's lost people saw the HYPOCRISY! (5/23/17)

WHERE are the Christian pastors saying there are lines you DON'T cross, or you don't get elected? Power idolatry more than morals, with Trump and Gianforte. God sees, GOP! (5/25/17)
READ the 1998 Utah resolution of the Southern Baptists, and see the YUGE hypocrisy of the Christian Cabal in 2016! <http://bit.ly/2nziABz> (6/22/17)

For the cause of legally prohibiting all abortions, the Christian Cabal approved all of these sins: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> Hypocrisy or apostasy? (7/12/17)

No Christian, much less a pastor, should be reinforcing the myth and non-sense that all media but (mainly) Fox News is "fake" news! I Tim. 4:7; that's lying! (7/12/17)

ASK Robert Jeffress and Jack Graham if they want Roe overturned. STOP HIDING THE TRUTH in veiled, subtle political maneuvering behind the scenes! (7/12/17)

The Christian Cabal's support for conservative political theory is OPPOSITE their own Jesus' teachings! (Lk. 19:8; I Tim. 6:10, 17-18, etc.), and hypocrisy is a sin. (7/12/17)

Have you ever heard conservatives say liberals trust in government vs. God? WHAT do you call the Christian Cabal sucking up to Trump like giddy school girls? (7/13/17)

Pastors looking for revival through Donald Trump is like looking to end pornography by electing Hugh Hefner, Bob Guccione, or Larry Flynt. (7/15/17)

NO Christian is a LEADER who does NOT stand for righteousness, and against evil, yet the Christian Cabal caved to Trump for power idolatry, SILENT on morals! (7/18/17)

For more than 30 years, America hasn't been fully harvested with the Gospel, and now guilty old-generation pastors want to fix that by forcing morals on to lost people they didn't reach. **(8/25/17)**

THESE are NOT Christian values: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> I publicly challenge any Christian Cabal member to debate me on that statement. CRICKETS! **(8/25/17)**

Sometimes you put your Christian values on pause to get the work done. Jesus, Sermon on the Edge of the Cliff of the Mount. Christian Cabal misspeak candidate of 2016. **(8/25/17)**

AMAZING topsy-turvy time in America, when non-Christians are educating and holding Christian "leaders" accountable for what morality is and isn't! Apostasy vs. revival. **(8/26/17)**

If we give to charity, give us a tax break. If we run a religious business, give us zero taxes. If we help Houston recover, reimburse us. This is NOT what the New Testament teaches real vs. Americanized/Capitalized Christians! **(Undated)**

[Private account:] It's not hard to know the difference between right and wrong. You don't need a Bible for that... Christian's defending Trump... [What the heck, man...] **(9/25/17)**

You do NOT have to have a seminary degree to see hypocrisy and idolatry when it's staring you in the face! Would ANYONE be MORE inclined to attend Christian Cabal churches and universities after they gushed over the most evil (and least intellectually prepared) Republican in 50 years? **(10/14/17)**

THEY DON'T CARE about morality or even intelligence—only a biased, self-serving AGENDA, because that's what Jesus would do—NOT!!! **(10/14/17)**

True, biblical Christianity has NOTHING to do with Trump. A handful of pastor opportunists are using his weakness to promote old white male agendas, harkening back to a day gone by, which THEY allowed to pass America by, chasing fame and fortune! #Ostriches, asleep at the wheel, as Rome burned. **(10/15/17)**

Is the Christian Cabal proud they did a deal with the Devil, DIVIDING the GOP (Georges Bush 1 and 2, et al OPPOSE you!), and saying they were 'united,' blaming #NeverTrump, when Chump started ALL the evil bad blood, all for power idolatry? Was it worth it, sell-outs Jeffress/Falwell, et al? Deluded Dupes! **(11/6/17)**

Two new nicknames for the two most loyal sell-out Christian, so-called "leaders:" Judas Jeffress and Jerry Fall-Not-So-Well. Others in that wolf pack seem to have wised up a smidgen, or are at least doing their unscrupulous deeds more behind the scenes! Probably the latter. All are too proud to admit they erred. **(11/6/17)**

Lk. 5:27-32 and Mt. 11:16-19 (Jesus, friend of sinners) is NOT a role the Christian Cabal needed to play, since its inception, but Mt. 14:4. To SPIN currying favor for ego and idolatry to a blind agenda is NOT Jesus socializing with commoner lost people, J.G.! Saw your heretical tweet this morning. #Spinning vs. winning **(11/10/17)**: The self-righteous condemned Jesus for loving sinners and hanging out with them. We should never fail to love the people He loves. @JackNGraham **(8/18/17)**

[Private account:] #StupidQuestionsForGod O.K., PLEASE explain to me why the "Religious Right" HATED the Obama's loving intact family, but LOVE the three time married, three baby Mamma-having, rotund homely... **(11/12/17)**

Trump abused women and bragged about grabbing them inappropriately, speaking of them as though they're meat. That was an extremely disturbing moment for everyone BUT evangelicals like Sarah

Huckabee, Jerry Falwell Jr., and Franklin Graham—the new sexual abusers' best friends. —**Frank Schaeffer (11/22/17)**

A California man plans to fly 1,800 feet high in a scrap-metal rocket to prove his belief that Earth is flat. I expect he'll run for president next and win with evangelical support. —**Frank Schaeffer (11/24/17)**

Dear Trumped Evangelicals, Jesus ate dinner with thieves and whores and told us to forgive everyone but to my knowledge he never said to vote for child molesters or to make an abuser of women president. To forgive is fine—to empower evil is another matter altogether. Best, Frank —**Frank Schaeffer (11/25/17)**

In this Cabal/Bannon alignment, old white Christians make the difference! The Christian Cabal is MIS-representing Christianity for personal fame and fortune! Robert Jeffress is in the media ALOT, now, and Jerry Falwell, Junior, advertises away parents' tuition at his more joke of a college—on national TV! FOOLS pay for such worthless expenditures! (12/4/17)

CONGRATULATIONS, Christian Cabal! You showed your TRUE spiritual colors today, as on Nov. 8, 2016! The world watched. ONLY your duped followers still believe in your "intelligence!" I 100 percent commend ALL U.S. pastors who did NOT buy into that morally-corrupt political effort. There is STILL time to evangelize! (12/6/17)

QUIT singing *How Great Thou Art* at Trump-connected rallies! The blasphemy has reached the highest Heavens! Talk about an UN-holy mix of politics and religion! (12/13/17)

If there's ANYTHING more telling about who the Christian Cabal is targeting for votes (old, white Christians), it's hearing Franklin Graham at the Arizona Chump rally with 'How Great Thou Art' sung, as it was at Roy Moore's defeat event last night! Most Christians haven't sung that hymn in DECADES! (12/13/17)

NEVER FORGET: Steve Bannon is doing EXACTLY what Chump wants done. They will fake being at odds, so Chump can TRY to drain the swamp while cozying up to it every day, and look like he is for it, as his yes man (Bannon) does the hard, dirty work. @GOP: Never forget this reality. It NEVER changes! (12/13/17)

"Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves" Matthew 7:15-20. Also, not in the Bible, but beware of politicians who lack the guts to call out racism and racists, when the moment calls for them to stand up. —**Soledad O'Brien (1/13/18)**

[Private account:] James Dobson, 1998: "Character does matter. You can't run a family, let alone country, without it. How foolish to believe that a person who lacks honesty and moral integrity is qualified to lead a nation and the world!" Dobson 2017: "Recently I have been dismayed and troubled about the way he [Roy Moore] and his wife Kayla have been personally attacked by the Washington establishment." (1/19/18)

I heard a white and black church sermon this weekend. One addressed abortion; the other, not a peep. One addressed poverty; the other, not a peep. Can you figure out which was which? The 'Christian' Church is divided over either/or vs. both/and. 100 percent STUPID, biased, and sinful! #7in10forRoe (1/22/18)

Because the Christian Cabal sold their souls to Satan, they can NEVER rebuke Chump, because he's so temperamental, any defection would risk his implementing their agenda! Frankie Graham said DJT values loyalty, but it's the loyalty that dictators require! (1/24/18)

Reputation be danged. They want power access. Their own ministry's reputations have been in the toilet for 1.5 years, @Frank_Schaeffer. Hang with a pig, you get dirty (and stinky). (1/24/18): Franklin Graham, Jerry Falwell, Jr., and the white Trump evangelicals are associating evangelicalism with bigotry, selfishness and sexual depredation, infidelity to God country and lies. They are playing a grubby political game for the highest of stakes: The reputation of their faith. –Frank Schaeffer (1/23/18)

Trump has changed his underwear; that's about all. He may let handlers portray him different that the two year real self he admitted wasn't an act, but that's not change—that's propaganda and P.R.! (1/24/18): [Private account:] Franklin Graham just now on CNN, when asked why evangelicals were harsher on Bill Clinton's affairs than on Donald Trump: Clinton's affairs happened while he was in office, and Trump has changed... (1/23/18)

@kurteichenwald: They are Christofascists, not Christians. You can tell difference tween real evangelicals, and frauds who are in it for political power, by how they react to Trump. Real ones—of which they are many—are repulsed. Those who seek power for personal enrichment, like Frankie, are frauds. (1/24/18)

The FAKE-Christian Cabal couldn't tell Chump what he NEEDs to hear, if their lives depended on it! He has them by the g_nads! He says jump, and they ask, how high? That's how the DEVIL works! You sell your soul, and you get PLAYED! Anytime Trump's foot is in his mouth (which is OFTEN), he has his lap dogs praise him! (1/24/18)

Here's what it's all about, people... overturning Roe! #ChristianCabal (1/24/18): @RobertJeffress: Watch my interview with @TeamCavuto on @FoxBusiness as I discuss President Trump addressing the #MarchforLife rally. (1/19/18)

tRUMP is facing the consequences of having promised pro-life SCOTUS Justices to the Christian Cabal, and now realizing (what a dummy!) that there is an entire world watching his choices—NOT just men who sold their souls to Satan to ban all abortions, and deliver 81 percent of the Southern Baptist vote by supporting the MOST sinful (and stupid) president in DECADES! (7/3/18)

If God were 100 percent for ALL political conservative positions, the Christian Cabal would be being obedient. Since there are MANY moral positions in centrism, and some in liberalism, and there are some sinful ones in conservatism, they are sin-fully DIS-obedient, for the power idolatry sin and ego/pride sin. #SinToWin!? (7/3/18)

Joel C. Rosenberg @JoelCRosenberg: Dallas, please re-read the Book of Daniel this week. You'll find God sovereignty directed Daniel and his friends not just to meet with but work for one of the most evil, vile kings in Scripture. In time, in part through their witness and prayer, Nebuchadnezzar was saved. @jdgrear (8/30/18)

[My direct message rebuttal to him:] But he's a Christian (never having ever asked God's forgiveness for anything), then a year later, a "baby Christian", according to the Christian Cabal's POLITICAL narrative, Joel! NO NEED for a 'Daniel ministry' by this bunch... the bunch who claimed him to be a "baby Christian!" (8/31/18)

[Result:] No response... silenced!



Joel & Tony Perkins with Egypt's President (11/4/17)
[Joel's proudly pinned tweet]

Christian Cabal Rebuke

(9/28/18)

'Image is everything' is EXACTLY what the head pastor of Prestonwood North said in my presence! He learned that lie somewhere! The Bible says the exact opposite. But, with that belief, they strategize to get famous last names on TV and Christian media, supposedly as if they've been "leading" Christians for decades.

Their DADS led! Franklin led in more private ways through Samaritan's Purse. NO ONE, to speak of, had heard of Falwell—he's a university president! His red-headed brother, YES, because he did MINISTRY!

Dobson had a wonderful and godly ministry, until 2016! A GREAT moral fall! He flip-flopped from Jeb to Cruz to Chump. NO STANDARDS for behavior or morals or intelligent policies! That's a moral FAILure!

Bob Jeffress has chased politicians, to resurrect his church to W.A. Criswell fame/glory days, for 1.5 decades! He laps up media spotlight. At least he's CONSISTENT! Consistently ego-centered.

And ALL these people—Dobson, Falwell and Frank Graham, were recruited to resurrect the Moral Majority by Jack Graham, inspired by my tweets he watched like a hawk, lest I break a contract with his church, though the exhortations were to return MORALITY to U.S.A. and politics—the exact OPPOSITE of what they achieved!

MANY Americans engaged in politics are SICK creatures! Immorally ill! ALL people care about is winning elections, and morals don't matter. ANY Christian who engages this belief is apostate! God is NOT segmented to certain areas of your life, unless you're a tare, or are hypocritically carnal. (10/7/18)

A summary of all of the Christian Cabal's many antics and shenanigans is as follows:

1. Should good people EVER embrace evil, that good might come?
2. Should good people reward evil, and,
3. Do the ends justify the means?

On these three questions, we will ALWAYS disagree, and I'm VERY comfortable that the Bible is on my side! (10/8/18)

Update: Criminal Justice or Black Votes for Trump?

Has anyone noticed Chump's criminal justice initiative came out the month @FHunscripted had his get-out-the-vote ['Red Letter Christians'] meetings in Lynchburg, VA and Dallas, TX, to counter the Christian Cabal? Chump is trying to secure the black vote, for any people dumb enough to fall for that ploy/trick to get votes; feigned and token concern for 'justice!' (12/10/18)

Any bipartisan bills in the Chump era would virtually be impossible, as he has SO poisoned the well! No one wants to give him any victories, because he has failed America so YUGELY. When the GOP returns to its conscienced core, bipartisanship will again be in vogue. (12/13/18)

There's a YUGE difference trying to pass bipartisan bills to get black votes for Chump, rather than actually wanting justice and rightness implemented in society—on any and all issues—like caring about the plight of all minorities and poor people—not just over-done drug sentences!

People who care about votes for Chump and their party, more than they care about righteousness reigning in our nation, are NOT acting like Jesus! NFL kneelings brought this to the public's attention; now WASP pastors are trying to capitalize on it for Chump and GOP gains? Not 'gonna happen, though the cause is good. @FHunscripted <https://bit.ly/2EleiY1>

II-B10. PRE-CABAL POLICY TWEETS

(See also: Pre-Trump Policy Tweets, and Messages To Politicians)

There is at least one Christian Cabal member ("Fall-Not-So-Well") who recently used ideas we came up with three years ago (See cited articles in 'Frauds & Foolishness' message), when another Cabal leader (and its likely original organizer) was monitoring our account like a hawk, to ensure we didn't violate a contract to not mention he or his church online again, after we had stated truthful things about his church's ministry practice (See: Church Conflicts). Here are but a few posts on subjects THREE YEARS LATER Falwell had tried to lift (AKA steal) to his own advantage, in supporting the least prepared, least intelligent, and certainly least Christ-like (or moral) GOP of all 17 2016 GOP presidential candidates:

(Note: From the 'Wake Up, Church' topic, onward, these topics were not so much used by the Christian Cabal, but what they knew about, and chose to ignore, for a secular vs. spiritual power grab, anyway!).

Common Sense

(12/19/14)

We the people are NOT 100 percent divided! We are united against BAD politicians, BAD policies, gridlock, BAD unity and manipulating D.C. drama with little-to-NO productivity!

We the people are NOT inferior to politicians in knowledge or solutions! We do NOT believe their words about public 'service,' where that power is OURS!

We the people will NOT let politicians LIE to us anymore, waste OUR money, stay in power forever and have NO accountability. Too often the wolves are in charge of *our* hen house (White House and state house)!

NO back room deals on anything but top secret military strategy! Sunshine laws for EVERY detail, so NOTHING slips by us. We the people are united!

No slandering your opponent and no government lies. Hefty fines or lose your position with too many of such instances! No more NON-moral "leaders!"

NO MORE non-transparent lobbyist meetings. FULL disclosure! NO MORE party loyalty at all costs rewarded by positions, parties and money! In short, *morality*.

NO misleading TV ads during campaigns. No more ruining workers and the middle class for big business money to keep your campaigns afloat, politicians!

Our other political book SOLVES vs. salves ALL these issues and ~110 more with common ground, common sense NOT beholden to Democrats or Republicans 100 percent! READ it soon.

In some respects, WHO CARES who's the President? Without Congress with the will to override vetoes or pass good legislation, we're SUNK as a nation.

You start with 'We the people!' If THAT majority is FOR positions, anyone can serve in D.C. if they uphold GOOD policies the people are educated to in 20/20+.

[READ our book for an EASY and EFFECTIVE way to CURE D.C.,
and its climate of problems in 20/20. 2016 will be transitional. REJECT status quo D.C.!]

The ONLY ones who LOVE status quo are those most benefitted by it. Is your life great? Is the economy humming for you? Do you LOVE politicians' RESULTS? NOT most of us!

DON'T tune out of politics, or politicians WIN. The system CAN be fixed! America is the MOST innovative country in our world's history! We the people can FIX this!

Businesses improve products and services ALL THE TIME. It's TIME to improve how politics gets done in America. It's a laughingstock, internationally!

DO our book. Other GREAT ideas exist with We the people, and we invite EVERY one of them to be contributed at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. #WeThePeople.

Common sense yields common ground. For example, you can't spend or credit card your way out of debt or a low-wage job and into riches! Common sense WORKS! #JustDoIt, Washington politicians!

WE do NOT need another novelty President; WE did black, we're considering woman and reality TV. Try BETTER ideas! THAT's what WORKS. Are we do-do's?

Common sense says you never pay ransoms, appease dictators, ignore problems (like Social Security and our debt), become a debtor to China as our master!

Common sense says government CAN'T do a lot to fix an economy, as an economy is the collective of all private (and public) business decisions! Obama proved that!

Common sense says you DON'T reward BAD behavior or you encourage more of it. You DON'T empower laziness or ignore strugglers! #CommonSense. See our book.

Common sense says give freebies and people flock to receive them, but SOMEONE has to pay for them! And if our education system isn't world-class, America will LOSE!

GROW some common sense, U.S. politicians. We the people use it ALL THE TIME, and we live in the real world vs. fantasy land. WE have bills to pay!

Common sense says if the rich have NO payback obligations and some people are jobless or severely poor, money they need must come from somewhere vs. out of thin air or off a money tree.

Common sense says there are no free lunches, and hand-ups, not handouts. Teach a man to fish and he can eat for a lifetime. #CommonSense! #JustDoIt, politicians!

Common sense says if business' only purpose is profits, they'll do anything to get profits, absent boundaries the people and their government impose, conservatives.

Common sense says if market rate is MUCH lower than union-demanded salaries, the rust belt will LOSE to outsourcing!

Common sense says if you loan money for homes one could never repay, you don't lend them sub-prime mortgages, nor do legitimate politicians support such lunacy! They DID!

Common sense says you DON'T reward bankers who, in part, CAUSED that mortgage crisis to get BONUSES or to be bailed out of their own BAD decisions by the middle class! Duh 101.

Common sense says you DON'T so withdraw from Iraq and Afghanistan that you allow ISIS to fill that void, no matter how much war fatigue America feels!

Common sense says you don't drill baby drill with NO concern for the environment, or push 100 percent green energy before the technology has matured! DUMB policies!

Common sense says a flat tax primarily benefits the rich—those least needy of another monetary benefit from government and who can afford taxes the easiest.

Common sense says ending the minimum wage would HURT workers more than help a few workers on North Dakota oil fields, Sean Hannity and Newt Gingrich! Duh 101.

Common sense says ending the estate tax ONLY benefits the rich, and HURTS society from LOST revenues when our budget can hardly be met as it is!

Common sense says most people CAN'T make tweets this fast on so varied of subjects with clarity unless God be with them. Such is my claim. Can most politicians claim the same?

Outsourcing's Outcasts
(Pre-Falwell's 'forgotten ones')

Who has most benefitted from outsourcing, or laying off American jobs? Big corporate executives, who are paid to hurt fellow citizens—often money, for doing evil. (5/16/13)

The pope is right on the errors of unbridled Capitalism, with excluded/disposable people by business abuses—layoffs, outsourcing, and over-working the rest. (12/12/13)

With layoffs, outsourcing, automation, over-working staff, and seeking more immigrants, big business is unpatriotic to U.S. citizens needing employment. (12/25/13)

Big business is for profits at ALL costs, even outsourcing the last U.S. job, UNLESS 'We the people' fight that. NO WONDER they're pro illegal's amnesty—CHEAP labor! (12/14/14)

Big business supported OVER-outsourcing to hurt Democrats (i.e., unions), but Democrats got more voters from those workers hurt in the rust belt, too. They now want illegals. (12/15/14)

...and with big business caring little-to-nothing about UN-patriotically outsourcing the last job (unless government steps in), for more profit and higher executive salaries, you'll LOSE. (12/23/14)

There USED to be employer's and worker's markets. With outsourcing and a bad economy (i.e., layoffs), it may always stay an employer's market, so unions may rise. (1/2/15)

In a buyer's market, wages LOWER, and with outsourcing, we generally have a permanent buyer's (i.e., employer's) market. Hence, income "disparity." (1/23/15)

I EXPECT unions to rise in America, and, eventually, a ban on outsourcing, so companies may just move away. Solve that. ("I" meaning God in me can). (1/23/15)

You can read our past tweets on business and the middle class. With outsourcing, layoffs, pushing the remaining workforce, part-timers, and automation, good luck Charlie. (1/26/15)

Etc. (i.e., many more examples exist)

Global Persecuted Christians

The U.S. Church is MILDLY “persecuted” for anti-abortion and gay marriage positions, but NOTHING like what was prophesied IF she'd obey God, and DO the Great Commission. (Jas. 4:4) (6/6/14)

Iran is pursuing nuclear weapons; ISIS is taking over Syria and Iraq; where's the Western church helping the persecuted church? #JoelRosenberg (1/18/15)

The BEST thing the Church can do right now is #SSS: SPEAK, support persecuted brethren, and show LOVE to gay people as sincerely as you know how! (4/2/15)

WHO do oppressed people go to when they are persecuted, or need deliverance from war? Who settles wars, and pays for peace more than them all? #USExceptionalism. (4/30/15)

The Silent Majority

The media will pick up stories of groups aligned with their agenda. If the SILENT MAJORITY remains only working their jobs, they'll WIN a majority of the time. (6/9/15)

We stood at Stacy and Custer for four hours, in the sun, with ~500 thumbs up/horn honks, and ~five cusses/middle fingers/thumbs down. Silent majority, SPEAK UP! (6/9/15)

I and an AMERICAN friend will ENJOY our steak dinner with my family, to celebrate the silent majority still existing in America, though covered by terror tactics. (6/10/15)

I reviewed our past tweets, and had more than seven references to the "silent majority," which Trump used. We pushed the middle class as the key, more than two months ago—I'm GLAD Hillary's addressing it! (7/13/15)

Wake Up, Church

The U.S. WON'T overturn Roe, and states with gay marriage WON'T have the Supreme Court overturn them. Wake up to these facts, and ADJUST, or lose even more—church! (12/27/14)

If the freedom of speech is taken away, then dumb and silent we may be led, like sheep to the slaughter. George Washington (1/10/15)

Even a dog barks when his master is attacked. I would be a coward if I saw that God's truth is attacked, and yet would remain silent. #JohnCalvin (1/4/15)

Gay activists have worked the past 20 years. What have the more sexually moral [on that issue] and religious done? Chase mega churches and salaries. Eyes OFF the ball! (2/22/15)

It's NOT the only political issue, but you have LESS THAN four months, and national gay marriage could be the law of the land. WHY SO SILENT, people of God leaders? (Rev. 3:8) (2/23/15)

How would YOU vote, if you were a Supreme Court justice, with a silent Church, and the GOP abandoning the religious right conservatives—huh? You have four months. Remember @BillyGraham! Wake UP! (2/23/15)

Does America condone gay marriage with a silent Church, and declining GOP demographic, and RISK Billy Graham's 'owe Sodom an apology' sentiment? Yes? Cowardly! (2/23/15)

You do NOT concede, even if the tide shifts. You ALWAYS stand on principle, even if you do so for a losing cause! The GOP wants you to be silent. What's GOD want? (2/23/15)

Jerry Falwell would be rolling over in his grave (in truth, SADDENED in Heaven) at how things have changed, and many of us know who he was! Wake UP! (2/23/15)

Has the Church thrown in the towel for GOP political power? They ALREADY ignore conservatives. STATE'S RIGHTS for remaining gay marriage ban-ers! (2/23/15)

Pv. 26:4; Mt. 5:11+; Eph. 6:12. Church—WAKE UP. The battle is real. “All that is necessary for the triumph of evil is that good men do nothing.” (2/23/15)

The religious right has been SILENT, and cowered to political correctness peer pressure, but when she gets a backbone in the next four months, your finger-in-the-wind method falters! (2/24/15)

Yet, I fear you (i.e., SCOTUS) will go with the loud voices in society trying to represent a majority shift of the landscape, when anti-gay marriage voices have been silent; DON'T politicize the issue! (2/24/15)

It's probably too late for further litigation, but if gay marriage opponents and the Church stay silent the next four months, that national law may happen! Agree? @ACLJ (2/27/15) **Note:** Jay Sekulow's organization.

WASP Church Rebuke

The Church should NOT be promoting one political party, or the other; black (Dem), white (GOP, except theological liberals). Teach morals, and the Bible! (1/14/15)

Because there are no better solutions, the Church is half aligned with the world for political power. All Americans must DEMAND BETTER ALTERNATIVES! (11/14/14)

A committed Christian MUST be a fiscal conservative, and a social moderate, at the least. How to do both? READ our new political book, based on common sense. (12/16/14)

BECAUSE YOU WOULDN'T DO EDBS priorities (i.e., FULL evangelism and discipling), and II Chr. 7:14, you LOST the cultural majority on the two issues you seek political power for! (1/9/15)

Revival

More than anything, America needs spiritual revival—salvation for the lost, and sanctification for the saints. Move, Holy Spirit, before it's too late. (4/24/13)

Praying for revival is NO substitute for relational discipling and meditating on God's word. Likely there will be none, without that, as there are no shortcuts to growth! (10/9/13)

If you want revival in America, ask a Christian to have a quiet time with you five days a week for a month. If you don't want revival, you NEED revival. (6/18/14)

Pray for revival all you want. It WON'T come if U.S. pastors one year later STILL WON'T commit to evangelize ALL lost people near their unrequired buildings! (10/30/14)

Church MUST change, and if she WON'T, her praying for revival will be in VAIN. It becomes passing the buck to God for things to change, because we WON'T! (10/30/14)

Revival will NOT come if we stay on our path, which the majority have for last year, since they were warned NOT to. How long do you NEED, hardened U.S. pastors? (11/4/14)

I had a book agent, today, say most people are not motivated to buy a book on revival and renewal. EXACTLY why it's NEEDED; continual carnality will be judged! (11/7/14)

I haven't made one dime off it [i.e., my website], and may never, but God WILL provide, for His Church is desperately in need of revival. DON'T pray for the U.S. before praying for the U.S. Church! (11/7/14)

II Chronicles 7:14. Lord, bring us revival, lest we die under the weight of Your deserved judgment (and/or Tribulation)! Heal our land! USA #1! (2/13/15)

One of earliest clamorers for revival craving, after nearly 25 years of NO calls, and mega church expansionist Big Business idolatry in U.S. pastorates. (1/5/16)

We treat "revival" as some mystical prayer answer that will HIT America like an undetected summer storm. That usually doesn't happen, and it is irresponsible to sit on your hands waiting for such. (6/10/16)

Revival is NOT coming, U.S. pastors! You CHOSE fake symbolism to true repentance, for power idolatry with the Devil's man; I Pet. 4:17 I WARNED YOU, OFTEN! (9/24/16)

Sought church revival: (10/4/16): If anyone wants American cultural decline changed, or prays for 'revival,' CONSIDER there to be the NEED for a moral house-cleaning! (Mt. 21:12; Jn. 2:15) (11/12/13)

EARLY voice calling for revival efforts among God's people! (10/5/16): Americans want a human President to change their economy, but don't want spiritual-moral revival. The church's role is found in II Chron. 7:14 (7/7/12)

WHO first called for revival four+ years ago, and you all followed his lead? God through me, here. UN-important, but I will remind you, because you act like I didn't get you started in all this, for GOOD stuff, and you warped it for evil. DUMB. My point is, revival is SOVEREIGN—NOT man-made! (12/9/17)

Revival is NOT coming to America. Political interest among Christians rose in 2016, but was squandered on the most evil president in 50 years. (Hosea 4:6) (5/11/17)

The WASP church is facing impending judgment, NOT revival, for pastors REFUSE to do EDBS priorities in any serious ways. See our website for proof/details. (5/21/17)

One of the earliest callers for revival, which STILL hasn't come, because the WASP church has exchanged Trump for biblical (spiritual vs. political) revival! (5/22/17): Message delivered, if not well-received, Lord. Revival through human agents is less effective than persecution and Pentecost power, it seems. (II Tim. 4:7) (11/5/13)

We will have a revival when our passion for the Gospel is greater than our passion for our political convictions. —**Erwin Lutzer** (who spoke at our church, 10/1/17)

Pledgers 2020 Solution

Black, white, poor, rich, Christian, non-: We can ALL unite to common sense principles detailed in our political book in 2020, and fight status quo! (12/19/14)

See if in of today's politicians can make a case like this for their positions and priorities. WE NEED better political ideas (and candidates). #WeThePeople! (1/14/15)

Do right, get along, let none severely suffer, be at peace, steal no one's land, and fix problems is a summary of our political messages. Just Do It! #NIKE (2/14/15)

DON'T think the GOP has a moral monopoly on political policies. Jesus wouldn't 100 percent be Dem or GOP, nor should U.S. believers! #Stand4TRUTH (12/7/14)

DON'T say you're 100 percent Dem or GOP UNLESS you've drunk their Kool-Aid. ONLY support GOOD vs. bad policies in BOTH political parties in 2020! #BeTheChange (12/13/14)

Do you HEAR these ideas from today's politicians, or just their desires to rule you? #DEMANDbetter!
Personal political careers are NOTHING to 'We the people!' (1/7/15)

II-C1. COMPARISONS

Where I disagreed with Obama (and stated so on Twitter): Open borders, lead-from-behind weak national defense, seeming equal concern for helping other nations as much as Americans, slow economic recovery (keeping business taxes and regulations higher than needed), Obamacare (unrepaired and unreplaced), fear of stating ‘radical Islamic terrorism,’ apparent non-concern from growing government larger as a problem, seeming belief that ISIS was inevitably to grow and remain viable, etc. I believe him to be a very decent an, usually well-intentioned, articulate, and to have professionally represented America with respectability and honor. I also believe history will look more kindly upon his presidency than most conservatives. Today, will ever let on.

Where I disagreed with Hillary: Few articulated policies other than to oppose trump and imply mainly agreement with Obama. Compared to Trump, I believe her to have been the mature, more rational and wise choice of 2016, and with a predominantly GOP Congress, any more radical left tendencies could have been counter-balanced (as I voted for). The far right (to me, at least), for the most part was unreasonably obsessed in holding the following against her: Unsecured emails, Benghazi tragedies, Clinton Global Initiative influence peddling, undue Wall Street ties, and Bill Clinton’s quite far past affairs, etc.

Where I disagreed with Bernie: Free college, and universal healthcare (i.e., Socialistic tendencies); any implication that business is all bad, or all businesses do bad things, and the belief that all (though a lot of) lobbying is evil, per se. I respect his ability (especially at his age) to attract and appeal to younger voters (but often from freebies, and ideas too radical to be reasonable).

Where I agree with Trump: Everywhere his policies eventually lined up with those of mine which had been clearly stated here well before he adopted such (and often even before he announced his candidacy). I don’t care to detail them, as there are so many flip-flops and ambiguities, it’s easier to state what my positions were (and still are), and see how many he eventually adopts.

Where I disagreed with Trump: Please see our Facebook message (<http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>)

Where I agree with political conservatism: Strong national defense, controlled borders, America first, strong, growing economy, law and order, pro-Israel, oppose most if not all abortions, pro smaller government, against taxpayer money waste or taxes any higher than they need to be, against medium-term and longer handouts with no requirements, etc.

Where I agree with liberalism: American education needs to lead in world-class quality for all Americans, business needs to pollute as little as feasible, animals should not be cruelly treated or abused by businesses or individuals, criminals have legal rights that must be protected, minorities are often unjustly not offered equal economic opportunities, America needs to allow in any and all our economy needs, or who are persecuted or mistreated (if our economy has room for them), etc.

Problems with Parties

POSITIVES of conservatives: For the smallest government needed, no wasted tax dollars and a strong defense, pro-business success, personal responsibility and the smallest number of needed regulations.

PROBLEMS with conservatism: Hate government and all entitlements, favor business and the rich at worker’s expense, hurt animals or environment (or even people) if profit can be had.

POSITIVES of moderates: End gridlock (i.e., they get things done), can find common ground, reasonable vs. extreme and idealistically intransigent, practical and can negotiate.

PROBLEMS with moderates: BAD compromises, giving victories to opponents, often wishy-washy and sometimes no firm core (Ex.: Higher debt, open borders, Obamacare).

POSITIVES of liberals: Want cleaner air and no animal abuse, know that government is NOT all bad, pro education and helping the poor, against any selfish, greedy or hoarding rich, as life’s not all about money.

PROBLEMS with liberals: Too high taxes, too big government, HURT business for ecology and animals, waste tax dollars, pansies with violent enemies, support gay is O.K. and abort like a sport.

II-C2. CONSERVATISM'S NEGATIVES

In many ways I am a political conservative (for business, a strong economy and national defense, for law and order, controlled borders, pro Constitution, and for as small a federal government as is reasonable). Having been a Republican all my life (until 11/9/16), having listened to talk radio since the 1990's (mainly Rush Limbaugh and Texas Lieutenant Governor Dan Patrick), it is not until the past ten years (when my full-time author circumstances caused economic stress) did I begin to start to apply Scripture to my politics, and thereby start decrying the following aspects of political conservatism:

- ◆ Rarely touting give back (vs. make as much as you can, selfish emphasis).
- ◆ Never advocating for the Giving Pledge.
- ◆ Supporting ending the estate tax, minimum wage, the safety net and five federal agencies.
- ◆ Always being for cutting back business regulations (though workplace safety, overtime, consumer protection and truth in advertising are good laws) and taxes (Ex.: Trickle-down economics, which aids mainly the rich getting richer, and constituting the rich peeing on the others, mainly the poor).
- ◆ Unbalanced touting 'personal responsibility' (especially for people for whom that attitude has worked well, like many white males) while their religious authority (the Bible) balances self-reliance with a helping hand! (Gal. 6:2, 5; Levit. 19:15, etc.).
- ◆ Defining freedom as: Government—leave me alone and let me do whatever I want.
- ◆ Dead-set belief that any and all political philosophies were originated in Hell, and their adherents are the Devil (i.e., demonizing opponents).
- ◆ Belief that the U.S. Constitution fully supports all these sub-beliefs. (See our Facebook message called 'Constitutional considerations' for our reply/rebuttal).

For these reasons, hard-core alt-right'ers often label good people in the GOP as "RINO's" (Republican In Name Only, and call them Democrat Lite). Our main two political books fully refute these claims, and we don't have enough time to do so now, but suffice it to say, I may be conservative on many important policies, but on that philosophies' treatment of the poor and many minorities, I am rabidly anti-political conservatism! **See also:** Political vs. Religious Conservatism.

Philosophical Assessment.

From this magazine article, detailing common beliefs of political conservatism, our rational responses are added...

Referent: <http://theatlntc/2z4y6wT>

1. **Against Rapid Change, Favoring Tradition.** Pace is not as important as content of that pace. Hating haste can cause paralysis.
2. **Constitution.** The people have a say in the laws passed, as this is a government of, by and for we the people.
3. **Bible Cultural Norms.** Culture decides what morays it adopts, and they can change, over time (especially when the less religious population percentages rise).
4. **Free-Market Capitalism.** Free and fair/win-win. Not domination of other nations.

5. **American Exceptionalism.** True, but it is not American perfectionism.
6. **Global Democratization.** Only where it is welcomed. Can engage projects to till hard ground.
7. **Localism.** If differences are tolerable, this is fine, but the content trumps where the ideas originate.
8. **Pro Guns.** Fine, with reasonable regulations to make it safe for all.
9. **More Suburban or Rural.** No particular moral superiority to venue, but what's in men's hearts.
10. **Anti-Liberal (Ex.: Affirmative action and welfare).** This is because they desire to keep as much money as they can get away with, and don't see any need for government to do what private individuals can't do well enough unorganizedly.
11. **Government Leave Me Alone.** You may not need any laws passed, but laws aren't passed for the law-abiders.
12. **Lower Taxes, Less Government.** The voice of the people has a say in what size budget the feds enact.
13. **Lower National Debt and Balance Budgets.** These are great ideals/aspirations I fully favor (but not at the expense of making struggling citizens suffer more).
14. **Limited Foreign Policy Intervention.** Always prudent to be cautious in the use of our manpower and money. National interest must be there.

Update: Consistent Conservatism
(11/15/18)

Conservatives ALWAYS seek to justify EVERYTHING favoring business! Larry Elder is bemoaning the minimum wage. If one's skills don't merit it, they won't get a job; that's incentive to deserve it, Larry! Workers deserve a decent salary, vs. being paid peanuts, and business is only half the equation. (Levit, 19:15) Those are UNbiased priorities.

A true conservative would seek to justify child labor (Gingrich does), not only because some competitors do it (i.e., a race to the bottom, vs. America as a moral leader), perhaps like it will grow up Millennials, or education is over-rated, or some other sort of foolishness. Why not dumping? Imitate all evils!

Why not un-do safety laws, mandatory overtime pay, work breaks, and truth in advertising laws, and food safety laws, if business can profit more, conservatives? Why not discriminate in who you hire? Why have any laws if businesses can make more money without them? Defraud customers! No implied warranties! Just money!

WHY NOT reinstate slavery, political conservatives, since that's FREE labor for business, so business can profit the most with NO labor expense? Conservatives ALWAYS want business favored by government! Layoffs, contract labor, higher insurance copays, automate, more than 40 hours for salaried folk, pensions ended, two-income families, outsourcing, over-immigrating, etc.

If political conservatives got their way, robots would take most all our jobs, then they would vote for the smallest government possible, so only those who owned robots could survive! They already clamor for taxes so low our debt will NEVER be repaid, much less simply our federal budget being met. #Evil!

II-C3. CONSERVATISM'S POSITIVES

(12/18/18)

I've listened to Rush Limbaugh since the early 1990's. I've been GOP since birth. So it's HARD to battle with political conservatives, when I am one, in many ways. Tax money spent for good things, and to minimally help others is our MAIN sticking point. To prove my sincerity with this angst, here are the GOOD things about political conservatism:

Desire 4 smallest govt possible (taxes & regs),

desire 4 US bizs 2 succeed mightily,

4 strong national defense,

law & order,

belief that aborting 4 contraception is immoral,

& gay marriage could have been contractually arranged thru civil unions (H2O under the bridge),

hatred of govt waste,

OK w/ppl owing guns 4 hunting & self-protection (if theyre not criminals or mentally ill, or violent gang members, or terrorists),

belief N states rights whenever feasible (ie-not laws that R bad, even tho tradition N certain quarters),

pro personal responsibility as a virtue,

belief USA is #1,

pro religious freedoms,

free speech,

reverence 4 R Constitution,

patriotism,

pro military

good cops,

pro Capitalism (when not abused),

not opposed to people getting wealthy,

belief N US control of its own borders & entry standards, etc.

NEVER forget I am for all these things, properly defined and applied (as I just sought to do).

II-D1. WHAT I BELIEVE

(7/21/17)

No matter what you think of her person or policies, Hillary ran a much more mature campaign of wisdom and integrity—traits we're missing in the White House!

I've been GOP all my life, until Trump's win. HERE is why I will NOT be one, at least until he's GONE (and the alt-right denounces his moral 'standard')!:

I could be a large percent conservative, but will vehemently fight conservatism on THESE issues: Wanting to end the safety net, despising any wealth redistribution, and having NO plan for the poor and many minorities but get a j-o-b, as well as never advocating for the Giving Pledge, but selfish greed.

I'm ALL for a strong defense, and using military might, though use diplomacy first, and use war as a last resort. I'm all for a strong economy, but NOT just blessing business off the backs of workers. I'm for BALANCE!

I'm against over-immigration and over-outsourcing. I'm for controlling who we let in, based on if our economy needs them.

I'm against large government, but also too small of government, and for just right government. I'm for as low of taxes as humanly possible without slighting the needy.

I'm against anyone abusing our Welfare system to be lazy, but NOT against helping to ensure no one in USA suffers severely.

I'm against handouts more than short-term, and for hand-ups, and for government aiding ensuring all citizens become financially self-sufficient, and, long-term, only helping those physically and/or mentally incapable of working.

I believe in making as much money as your abilities allow, but also in your moral character being maximized, which means when you have enough money to surely make it to the end of conservative interest from your nest egg, YOU OUGHT TO SIGN THE GIVING PLEDGE!

Also, when anyone receives entitlements, compulsory civic service should be required, based on how much help they receive (i.e., between 30-50 hours a year). NO free lunches, but no severe suffering, either.

Every U.S. citizen needs access to healthcare, but the poorest can't afford it, so require compulsory civic service in exchange for the lowest quality care, and catastrophic insurance.

I oppose the selfish rich, but praise the philanthropic ones, and I'm against any rich who skirt our laws on paying their fair share in taxes, even when done legally, but unscrupulously, manipulating loopholes (which need to be ended) with lawyers and accountants.

I oppose over-paid executives and income inequality, especially multi-million dollar salaries for executives undeserved or unearned, just because a skewed market allows it for their peers.

I'm for a reasonable minimum wage. \$15 an hour is not reasonable in most U.S. cities, if anywhere. I'm 100 percent for U.S. businesses succeeding, but NOT just executives and shareholders.

I'm for any unneeded regulations being eliminated, but for all regulations that protect the public and consumer and worker from harm or fraud.

I do NOT believe at-will abortions are moral, and am for religious liberty for ALL real (vs. tax-avoidingly fraudulent) religions, and NOT just for Christianity and WASPs.

I'm against corruption in D.C., and politicians on the take, and biased party loyalists who can't find common ground, as they never want to!

I'm for kicking all bums out when you properly define a bum, after having been warned to change or be fired—NOT just a blind and blanket 'draining the swamp' mentality!

I'm for America returning to number one status in all categories: Economics, military, education, morality, etc. ALL these positions I've held for eight+ years! You should too.

I'm against many blacks and other minorities remaining in poverty in ghettos and barrios and trailer parks IF they don't want to remain in those places!

I'm opposed to white privilege, as all races are equal. I'm against police brutality and against law-breaking and criminal behavior, and for law and order, and support of cops and our great military.

In short, I'm against status quo D.C., for all good policies, and against all bad ones. I am NOT for one party at the demise of the other, and am only loyal to good policies, wherever solutions and answers to problems can be found.

I will run for one party, because you have to, but believe in cooperation with reasonable people committed to finding common ground through common sense for the common good of America as a whole.

If you believe in these values, I hope you will vote for every "pledged politician" who commits to support such policies in 20/20! Bias and gridlock are NOT the way forward!

Here's what I HATE about the two political extremes: Wasteful spending, buying votes, breeding laziness or dependence and hurting business (on the left).

On the right, a business is god mentality that rewards already rich elites, hurts the working and middle class to profit the rich even more, caring nothing about our environment or animal abuses, or solving any problems if profit can't be had from that process, the greed is good mentality of selfishness, and trying to link these evil attitudes with either the U.S. Constitution, or especially Jesus Christ, in the form of WASP over-influence in supporting Trump!

Here's what I despise in any claiming moderates: NO convictions, just going along to get along (to keep a political career), and bad compromises.

With Trump, the GOP can NOT claim to be the party of thinking over emotion, morals, or party of religious right (vs. religious wrong). THAT's why I left them!

II-D2. ON ABORTION & GAY MARRIAGE

(See also: The Bible, Abortion & Homosexuality)

Any who have already read our book, Wit and Wisdom, or who saw it written live on Twitter know that I vigorously defended state's rights on nationalizing gay marriage, accepted the U.S. Supreme Court's (hereafter, "SCOTUS") decision when handed down, then just as vigorously defended the legal precedent argument when Justice Gorsuch was nominated. This is not just another lawyer able to argue both sides, as I did not switch my position, but stuck with what I believed to be right under polar opposite conditions (that being national gay marriage not being the national law, then being the national law).

Just like with *Roe vs. Wade*, the U.S. Supreme Court cannot go back-and-forth changing precedents upon every whim of society's majority, or rightly they lose credibility, and the Constitution means nothing, or whatever you want it to mean at any given whim or time. So, following is a brief summary of the main arguments I have made on both these issues which are so often used by the religious right to garner votes, as if no other policy matters need addressing in America:

Gay Marriage. Every human is created equal, and deserves to be treated with respect, and treated equally under our laws. Job, housing and other discriminations (especially violence) against the LGBTQ community should never be allowed or condoned by anyone. Christians are to show love for gay people, and our disagreement with anyone's behavior should never overshadow that love expression. God's view of homosexuality does not change, nor should a believer's, though we are called upon by God to obey governing authorities, and gay marriage is the law of the land.

I have also suggested that the following three religious liberty issues may be litigated in the future, based on gay marriage going national:

1. I do not believe any minister should ever be forced by law to conduct a gay wedding against his sincere conscience.
2. If a religious business owner's conscience does not allow him or her to participate in catering a gay wedding, if and only if there is a similar business within ten miles, I believe the U.S. Constitution may allow for his or her refusal to do so (i.e., the conscientious objector exception). If no such competitors exist within ten miles, they would not be allowed to refuse to provide a service to gay couples, based on an Equal Protection rationality.
3. And finally, I can see SCOTUS possibly finding a religious/conscientious objector exception to a sincere taxpayer refusing to allow his taxes to pay partner benefits (though this claim would be nearly impossible to enforce, as taxes do not get earmarked for given purposes or uses).

Abortion. I believe the government has a responsibility under our Constitution to keep women safe and protect their health. Therefore, Uncle Sam could even be partially liable for any harm or especially death which could come from dangerous, back alley coat hanger abortions. For this reason alone I do not favor *Roe* being overturned. However, I do favor as few abortions occurring as humanly possible, mainly through smart sex planning, education and fool-proof birth control. To take the life of an embryo is a heinous calamity, and the earlier that decision is made by the mother, the less suffering is felt through that procedure. I cannot say that all abortions are equally sinful, namely if done in cases of rape, incest or saving the life of the mother, but I do believe taking the morning after pill ASAP, for unplanned sex and/or pregnancies is a better choice, if one had no intention of becoming a parent in the first place.

Finally, abortion opponents (especially those against at-will abortions used for contraception, and among whom I am somewhat, on a personal vs. legal level), have several avenues open to them to help lessen the number of such occurring.

I have suggested on Twitter: Conversations with pregnant women (not just preaching to the choir, who already agree with you; that is, building relationships), peaceful, factual and respectful protests, showing abortion procedures on national TV to educate people as to the details of that decision), promoting adoption is an option, and I even commended a Catholic priest's use of an aborted fetus in his sermon (though stating a model of such would have been much more appropriate than the real thing).

As a side note, I had no problem with Texas using its state's rights to restrict the number of weeks a woman was given to decide to abort, or not, though I said such laws would likely face Constitutional challenges. I also argued against Texas restricting abortion providers to only those with hospital access, as I knew such antics were mainly being used to forbid a Constitutional right to abortion (as with targeting Planned Parenthood funding, as if everything they do for women is morally questionable, like screenings and other services). I've lived in Texas most of my life, and I also know how lawyer-politicians think!

I have also argued that banning all abortions would raise the following legal issues for red states (if SCOTUS ever overturned Roe, and sent it back to the states, in which case they could never overturn that decision again, for precedent reasons, which is why I believe they won't do so):

1. Red states banning all abortions would not be considering the possibly three exceptions, and doctors could never be put in a position to have to become prosecutors or investigators to determine the cause of any pregnancy.
2. Red states would have to allow their female citizens access to states where abortions could be had.
3. Red states would likely have to pay many if not all associated costs for their pregnant females seeking abortions elsewhere (including the procedure, doctor visits, and other pregnancy costs)
4. And finally, red states might incur legal liability and costs for harm and especially any deaths associated with attempted self-help abortions conducted within their jurisdiction.

It has been said, to have no critics, do and say nothing. With that adage, my tweets indicate I generate many critics, and here are some of their accusations I will again rebut, so the air gets let out of their sails before they try to resurrect them:

You were harsh on gays. In my vehement defense of state's rights for gay marriage, the only tweets any critic could ever find to make such a claim are the following three, which have a dash of entertainment thrown in to keep viewers interested in sometimes dry material. Do note, as always, our standard is, is it true—not is that how others might say it?:

1. I said in a Baylor speech class in 1978, if God had wanted all people to be gay, He would have made Adam and Steve (and the human race would end, with no procreation, as it is not biologically 'natural'). [Related confession: Since those days as a late teenager, I have grown up, and clearly see that things like football players I heard of shooting buck shot at gays in Montrose were quite evil, and had that happened today, I would have turned them into the police].

2. Excrement is not lubricant [a factual if not somewhat inappropriate statement].
3. Some liberals are in favor of abort like a sport, and gay is O.K. [another factual statement].

Finally, I also used the colorful, if not 'inappropriate' hashtag, #humptherump, using rhymes to entertain and garner interest (which is hard to do with bland posts, especially of a political nature).

Related Tweets

I also said that homosexuality is only one of about 20 abominations listed in Levit. 18, and NOT the only one, and that gays, today, are not usually in your face, as in the Sodom & Gomorrah days! (2/23/15)

I also said that you can't often change gay people into being straight, even with Christian counseling. I also said not all gays are unsaved (i.e., non-Christians). I knew a fellow brother (my wife's friend). (2/23/15)

Laws SHOULD be based on morals, and it's NOT moral to refuse service to gays. At the same time, no one should have to participate their business in a gay event if it violates their religious conscience, UNLESS there' no similar business within ten miles. Good laws encourage compliance; others, civil disobedience! Duh 101. (11/10/16)

Why don't politically-active WASP pastors just tell gays they hate them? Stop all the innuendos, and dancing around the topic! They don't have the b__s to engage them in conversations, and tell the TRUTH that they rile up NON-thinking Christians to vote GOP based on Obergefell and Roe. Christ-like? I don't think so!

White, politically conservative Christian... PLEASE tell me how gays negatively affect your daily life! You do NOT have to agree with their lifestyle, or think it virtuous, but if you want to discriminate, or forbid them enjoying life equal to yours, tell me the BIBLICAL basis for those evil desires of yours! (10/9/18)

NO white U.S. Christian has the courage of their convictions to be clamoring for gay marriages to be undone, legally (forced 'divorces'). Instead, they surreptitiously do so by stacking SCOTUS, contrary to what judges are to be. THAT is the sins of deception and timidity, from fear of the majority. (10/9/18)

GAY MARRIAGE

Obergefell is the law of the land, and legal precedent. No one should discriminate against any LGBTQ person, as we are all created equal. The only outstanding legal issues to be decided are:

- Whether a business owner with a sincere religious objection can legally decline catering a gay wedding if a competitor business exists within ten miles or less.
- Whether a business owner can legally refuse to hire a gay person due to close physical proximity work conditions at the job site.
- Whether any citizen can raise a conscientious objection to a portion of their taxes going to pay for gay partner benefits, and,
- Whether pastors could ever be forced to conduct gay weddings against their sincere religious conscience.

Note: There were three specific, more entertaining word picture (or rhyming) phrases we used in our arguing, which, if our critics bring them up, will prove to others how closely they watched our Twitter account.

For more insights on this issue, please read Wit and Wisdom: Don't Speak About Politics or Religion.

ABORTION

Roe is the law of the land, and legal precedent, and has been for nearly 40 years.

If Roe were to ever be overturned, it would be for a serious legal change of circumstances, and even if it were (which I am not for), red states would have to:

- Provide out-of-state access for their female citizens to the procedure,
- Likely have to pay for all medical and travel costs, and
- Have to pay all legal costs for injuries or deaths caused by back alley, coat hanger abortions.
- If a person wants to lessen the number of abortions, teach reproductive planning, and push for fool proof contraception. You can also speak with pregnant women about adoption as an adoption, and educate people about the details of abortion procedures.

For more insights on this issue, please read Wit and Wisdom: Don't Speak About Politics or Religion.

[Have evangelicals... always voted for the candidate that says they are pro-life and appoint conservative Supreme Court justices:] No, no, that is not what we have always done. What we have always done is vote in a fallen world for fallen candidates in a fallen political construct and done the best we could.... I could not possibly be consistent and somehow vote for someone whose character I believe eclipses Bill Clinton on so many of those very same concerns. Someone who has bragged about his adulterous affairs, someone who has given himself to the pornographic industry, basically to a form of the sex trade, and let's just go on. ...When you have someone who is standing up race baiting, racist speech, using immigrants and others in our communities in the most horrific ways and we say 'that doesn't matter' and we are part of the global body of Christ simply for the sake of American politics, and we expect that we are going to be able to reach the nations for Christ? –**Dr. Albert Mohler** (President of Southern Baptist theological Seminary; <http://bit.ly/2aHyC5G>)

II-F1. ON MORALS

You will give the people an ideal to strive towards...
In time you will help them accomplish wonders. –**Man of Steel** (movie)
There are rules in this world. We may not know, like or agree with them
(and some may have exceptions), but they *do* exist.

A life lived for others is a well-lived life. –**Nelson Mandela’s grandson**

“Morals” could be defined as rules of right and wrong behavior, attitudes, intentions, motives and priorities. We may try to convince ourselves they don’t exist, or are all subjective, but the following short list demonstrates how morals affect most of the areas of our lives (even if we keep them religiously neutral).

MORALS &...

Business: Ex.: Undercover Boss TV show; truth in advertising laws, usury, price gauging, implied warranties, fraud and deceptive trade practices, collusion, monopolies, etc.

Charity: Ex.: Secret Millionaire.

Relationships & Family: Ex.: Steve Harvey’s new show, The Nanny, Trading Spouses, etc.

Manners vs. Rude Behavior: Ex.: Ladies first, age before beauty, elbows off the table.

Personal Finance: Ex.: Being cheap, frugal or a ‘skin flint’ vs. buying smart, etc.

Traffic: Ex.: Road rage, slower traffic keep right, speeding, texting while driving, etc.

Sales: Ex.: Making people think their asset is less valuable than it is (lying), feigning interest in the customer, getting people to say yes, yes, yes—then comes the ‘hook,’ etc.

Advertising: Ex.: “Common courtesy” (Frost Bank), Responsibility—What’s your policy? (Liberty Mutual), etc.

Political Correctness: Ex.: Never offend and always be nice and positive.

Different Cultures (i.e., travel and international relations): Ex.: Crossed legs showing shoe’s sole offends some (Cambodia), the ugly (brash) American, mistresses in France, etc.

Idioms: Ex.: Two heads are better, never give a sucker an even break, if you have nothing nice to say, don’t say anything at all. **See also:** <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

Sports: Ex.: Show good sportsmanship, dictatorial/bossy high school coaches, no taunting or excessive celebrating (i.e., ‘rubbing it in’ or piling on), no spearing (helmets used as some New Orleans Saints players did).

Vacations: Ex.: Helping a drowning person; often drunkenness, sex and over-eating.

Boating: Ex.: No wake zones, no drinking and boating, etc.

Lawyers: Ex.: Badgering the witness, asked and answered, leading the witness, etc.

Legislation & Public Policy: Ex.: What constitutes torture?, morality of green technology (vs. pollution or wasted resources), are preemptive strikes justified?, globalization as treason against one’s fellow citizens?, wasting money/bloated budgets, gay marriage, legalized abortion, Welfare as compassion for the poor?, war, peace or appeasement, etc.

Political Tricks: **See:** <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

Crimes All of them obviously involve crossed moral laws.

News Events: Ex.: Teachers having sex with students, school shootings, etc.

TV shows: Ex.: FCC cuss words on prime time TV, morals espoused on the ex-Oprah Show, Dr. Phil, Jerry Springer, etc.

Movies: Ex.: R- and XXX-rated movies.

In summary—if you think about it—sin and moral decisions are everywhere in our everyday lives.

SAMPLE MORALS:

(APPLICABLE TO POLITICS)

Faith. Versus gullibility, ignorance, naiveté and only logic. (Pv. 14:15; 8:5; 10:21; I Cor. 1:25)

Love. Versus only emotional “luv,” nicey-niceness, or hate). (I Cor. 13:4-8a; I Jn. 5:3; Ecc. 7:16)

Forgiveness. Issues: Mere forgetfulness or ‘moving on?’ [No]. Turn the other cheek as proper military behavior toward an enemy? (Mt. 18:21-22; 6:14-15)

Patience. Distinguished from the other virtue of making the most of your time. (Phil. 4:6-7; Lk. 19:5; Eph. 5:16)

Lying (& White Lies). Versus the truth. (Eph. 4:25, etc.) Issues: Military propaganda strategy toward an enemy?

Anger. Versus passive tolerance and distinguished from righteous anger/indignation. (Jas. 1:19-20; Eph. 4:26, etc.)

Homosexuality. Love the sinner, hate the sin, versus hating the homosexual, or arrogantly judging them, as if you are without sin. (Levit. 18:22; Rom. 1: 24-32; Mk. 12:28-31, etc.)

Helping the Poor. Versus supporting laziness or abusing or ignoring the poor. (Ps. 72:13, etc.)

NOTE: For a full list and explanations, See: The New Millennium Commentary: New Testament (our Bible exposition book, rough-draft complete but expected out in 2030).

FAB FOUR AMERICAN VALUES

1. **Money & Possessions.** See: The Bible on Money; See also: “Giving & Use of Money,” at WillYouLiveForever.org.

2. **Sex.** (The book of Song of Solomon; I Cor. 7:1-7; Heb. 13:4, etc.)

3. **Work/Employment.** (Col. 3:23-24, etc.)

4. **Entertainment.** (Properly Used–I Cor. 10:31; I Tim. 6:17; improperly Abused–I Cor. 15:32-33; I Pet. 4:3-5, etc.)

(5) [*Often omitted*] **Service of Mankind.** (& **Ministry**, if a believer; See also: WillYouLiveForever.org). (Phil. 2:3-11, etc.)

Summary: Unfortunately, in practice, these values often serve as the idol of serving ‘self’ as number one.

II-F2. COMMON SENSE MORALS (idioms often express morals)

It is curious that physical courage should be so common in the world and moral courage so rare.
—Mark Twain

As much as some people in America believe morals are only subjective, or relative, even our own culture has behavior standards it often reinforces through commonly used idioms. For example...

Accountability.

Hold their feet to the fire.

Balance.

Do not judge until you have heard both sides of the argument. —Greek proverb

Boundaries/Rules.

Beyond the pale.

Crossed the line.

Enough is enough.

Play by the rules.

Civility.

There is nothing lost by civility.

Compassion.

Walk a mile in another man's moccasins.

Compromise.

Meet me halfway.

Strike a happy medium.

Take the bitter with the sweet.

You win some, you lose some.

Cooperation.

Many hands make light work.

Shoulder to shoulder.

Deeds > Words.

Actions speak louder than words.

All talk and no action.

Road to Hell is paved with good intentions.

Talk is cheap.

Determination.

Where there's a will, there's a way.

Efficiency.

Cut to the chase.

Effort & Hard Work (vs. Procrastination).

Diligence is the mother of good luck.

Go the extra mile.

Go to any lengths.

He that would eat the fruit must climb the tree.

It is the first step that is difficult.

Nothing ventured, nothing gained.
Practice makes perfect.
Procrastination is the thief of time.
The sooner begun, the sooner done.

Evidence (vs. Naiveté).

All that glitters is not gold.
Connect the dots.
If it looks like a duck, walks like a duck, talks like a duck, it's a duck.

Excellence.

There is always room at the top.

Fairness (vs. Unfairness).

Below the belt.
Do your part.
Fair and square.
Fair is fair.
Give and take is fair play.
Got away with murder.
If the shoe were on the other foot.
Play fair.
Turnabout is fair play.

Forgiveness.

Bury the hatchet.
Bury the hatchet.
Let bygones be bygones.

Friendship.

Friendship is a plant we must often water. –German proverb
Short reckonings make long friends.

Frugality vs. Wastefulness.

Thrift is a good revenue.
Willful waste makes woeful want.

Good Intentions.

Best interest at heart.

Goodness.

Doing well by doing good.
Good sportsmanship.
Handsome is as handsome does.
Holy is as holy does.
Moral compass.
Take the high road.
Two wrongs don't make a right.

Greed is Bad.

Enough is as good as a feast.
If you run after two hares you will catch neither.

Honesty.

A promise is a promise.
As honest as the day is long.
Get real.
Give it to me straight.
Honesty is its own reward.
Honesty is the best policy.
I cannot tell a lie. –George Washington
If I'm lyin' I'm dyin'.
Keep your promises.
Lay your cards on the table.
Man of his word.
Stand-up guy.

Humility/Reasonableness.

Both feet on the ground.

Kindness.

Milk of human kindness.

Knowledge.

Forewarned is forearmed.
Open minded.

No Excuses.

Don't shoot the messenger.

No Hypocrisy.

Do as I say, not as I do.
Keep one's own counsel.
Practice what you preach.
Walk the talk.

Not Self-Righteous/Over-Righteous.

Goodie two shoes.
Straight arrow.

Objectivity.

No dog in the hunt or horse in the race.
Nothing's off the table.
There is good and bad in everything.

Patriotism.

Call of duty.

Peace-Making.

Olive branch.

Personal Responsibility.

If every man would sweep his doorstep the city would soon be clean.
If you want something done right, do it yourself.

Planning.

An ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure.

Priorities.

Back to the basics.
Business before pleasure.
The good is the enemy of the best.

Quality.

Anything worth doing is worth doing well.

Responsibility.

Do not meet troubles half way.

Savings.

Save For a rainy day.

Truthfulness.

Call a spade a spade.
Straight shooter.
The unvarnished truth.
Warts and all.

II-G1. CHRISTIAN CABAL CALAMITIES (PART I)

(11/6/16)

I'm 100 percent tired of law guilt-trips by TrumPastors who say vote GOP if you're saved, due to abortion! Black Christians are sinful? WHAT a farce and a LIE!

I've heard more about abortion from Christian 'leaders' in the past two weeks than in the entire past TEN years, COMBINED. WASP TrumPastors want you to vote for Chump!

Why are TrumPastors HYPOCRITICALLY NOT saying they want gay marriages overturned (i.e., government-forced divorce)? HYPOCRISY CHECK, and AGENDA EXPOSED!

Coming out of the closet, some TrumPastors mouth 'abortion' like illegal immigrant haters in Houston did with the word "migrano." One-word, knee-jerk reactions.

The ONLY GOP candidate who said "punish the aborter," PROVING he knew NOTHING of topic is now TrumPastor's hero? That's PROOF they'd vote for a trained parrot saying "pro-life!"

(Jas. 4:6) God does NOT reward sin, or an arrogant sin flaunter—the Devil does—TrumPastors. You'd THINK you'd know that from the start! Read more Bible, and sermon prep less.

And why is it TrumPastors seem to ONLY believe the Bible addresses sex sins, and only two of them? FoxNews, their media, adulterers and fornicates, no problem?

The divorce rate is greater than 50 percent. I hear NOTHING from TrumPastors on that. I guess with Jimmy Swaggart, prostitution and Johns was off limits for them to decry, too?

TrumPastors apparently don't fear they will be judged by God for their abandoning morality 'in Jesus' name' in 2016? Why would people believe their sermons, now?

If TrumPastors can't see their ministry credibility is at stake/on the line, being avidly for the most evil president in 50 years, you're dumber than I ever thought!

Are all aborters guilty of a sin before God? Same sin guilty if for rape, incest or to save the life of the mother? Why weren't these questions asked by TrumPastors?

LISTEN NOW! Do you hear TrumPastors speak on homosexuality or abortion often? Babies killed in the womb are only bad every four years? Hypocrisy.

CHRISTIAN CABAL CALAMITIES (PART II)

(11/6/16)

It's GREAT that the Christian Cabal held a forum to draw attention to persecuted Christians! They could have done that under ANY past president, and care about others too vs. Christians only!

Christians are brain-washed that liberals are 100 percent evil. Let's assume you can find an evil liberal... HOW would Jesus treat them? Isolate, and treat them as their enemy? (Mt. 11:19)

Media: Poll NON-Christians to see what percent increased their respect for the 'morality' of Cabal pastors from their advocating for Trump. It would be eye-opening!

He needs all the prayer he can get, because you know God has closed His ears to one such as himself!
<http://bit.ly/2zzAvM8> It won't help much for the God-spurner.

Do U.S. citizens who are NOT Christians want their president advised or prayed for mainly by Christians? Any political side's media should poll this question!

Pastors are praying PUBLICLY for Trump to get the media to film it, so Christians believe they are to vote for him. That's OPPOSITE of Matthew 6:5! A partial P.R. stunt, and vain for Donny!

Would the Christian Cabal have treated Hitler as they do Trump? There are MANY moral similarities. Hypocrisy is a sin in your Bible, pastors!

God sovereignly allows people who are in office. That does NOT mean He condones them all! He NEVER told Christians to support evil in order to gain secular power!

Zech. 4:6 is how God operates. Manipulating red meat issues, and P.R. stunts are how the Christian Cabal achieved their baby boomer win! That's NOT morality!

God does NOT reward bad behavior. Franklin Graham said God caused Trump's win. I say the Devil did it under God's sovereignty. Who's right, to you, as you open your Bible?

Every God-fearing person knows Trump exhibited the opposite of Christ-like behavior consistently as his qualifications. Only fools support that!

Christians for Ronald Reagan made sense, for the most part. Christians For Trump were the largest hypocrisy the world has seen in 40+ years! Repent, Cabal pastors!!!

[Interjection: I'm calling you out for your biased lies in the next five tweets or so, if you can handle the TRUTH <http://bit.ly/2h6iBKd> @MarkSteynOnline Secular elites vs. Christians?

#FoxNews does NOT represent Jesus any more than any other media source! They want to DUPE dumber Christians into believing they do! They are to REPORT the news!

Under the U.S. Constitution, ALL media is secular @MarkSteynOnline USA is NOT a theocracy, and 'elites' often just means one smarter than your targeted viewer].

Here's how the Christian Cabal gets news coverage NOT on Christian TV and radio stations: Through Todd Starnes via Prestonwood Baptist Church!

If any mainstream media had shown a Muslim praying for Trump, the Christian Cabal would have cried 'foul,' and government establishing Islam by the persecuting media!

A committed Christian would be disobeying God and stupid to ONLY listen to Hannity or FoxNews! God is NOT biased, nor does He hate knowledge! Repent!

Franklin Graham said U.S. Christians are being persecuted, to which the Huffington Post ROASTED such a notion when we can nearly do any God-obeying we choose.

Ignorance, stupidity, lack of facts, naiveté, gullibility, bias, etc. are ALL sins, in the Bible! Fox leans right, the mainstream leans left. Everyone needs balance!

I chuckle at the Christian Cabal praying for Trump, as it's like Dr. Frankenstein seeking lightening to breathe life into his monster, in the movie, Young Frankenstein.

The media and intellectual elites are Fox's advice for Trump to label? Stupidity and their alt-right bias has him as their savior? Certainly it is NOT the real Jesus, U.S. church!

The media is of the Devil. Every news report is fake/a lie. They're out to eat Christians. If you believe this, DONT call yourself a Christian, please!

The media's job is to be objective, and report FACTS. They all spin right or left, but they RARELY lie. CNN on the Ukraine is about the first time in any major way!

Christians in America have a public stereotype of being judgmental hypocrites who hate science and any evidence that counters any of their beliefs. That DIS-honors God!

There is a DIRECT link in the Christian Cabal, and I'll teach you all the details and history from first-hand experience through latest book's completion.

Jack Graham and Robert Jeffress were competitors, of sorts, for a time, but have now united to fawn over the most wicked president in our generation (i.e., The Cabal)!

I found this interesting OLD article with @Franklin_Graham WATCH how he lies with a wink-wink that he doesn't endorse a party: <http://bit.ly/2yINpbm> LIES!

His DAD (a true hero) actually was independent, as God is, and even Tony Evans said Christians ought to be, because NEITHER party has a lock on God's values.

The Christian Cabal, which Frank is a part of, SAYS they don't endorse, and do everything in their power to publicly show any and everyone they are GOP Kool-Aid drinkers!

From Ronald Reagan's day, Samantha Bee showed an old video that documented that it was political STRATEGY to find issues that would HOOK Christians to the GOP, and life became issue number one.

What Christian can be for death? This Cabal of old-timers is horrifiedly fearful that Obergefell took one of their only two red meat issues off the table (which it DID!).

So abortion is their renewed and only shtick. Watch the "logic" of Franklin claiming that God brought America Trump: <http://wapo.st/2inzp0r> That's being AMAZINGLY deceived!

He's gleeful God did a miracle of letting a man spurn Him repeatedly and still win. Hey Frank—God does NOT bless sin, the Devil does! That's do-do thinking!

God ALLOWS everyone who gets into power, but that does NOT mean He endorses them all. WHAT SEMINARY DID YOU GO TO? Ask your DAD for advice next time!

Then I discover he has had it in for Obama for YEARS, as to his faith. NOTE to Franklin Graham: God does NOT require a Christian to head every nation!

NO WONDER @MittRomney LOST! People like you, @Franklin_Graham, use innuendo to teach dummies that Christians can ONLY vote for evangelical Christians. LIAR! We need the best available character!

And Christian Cabal member @RobertJeffress ADDED to that LIE in opposing @MittRomney until that 'pastor's' political opportunism forced him to flip-flop. That's core values? NO!

These old-time Christians TRULY want a theocracy, but they'll never verbally admit it, lest the law steal their tax-free retail religious businesses!

Let's use a consistency vs. hypocrisy test: Is that handful of pastors in the Christian Cabal seeking to return to at-fault divorce, blue laws, gambling bans, prayer or evolution in public school, opposing inter-racial marriage, ending prostitution and human trafficking, discrimination against gays worldwide (or just persecuted Christians)?

NO! They can ONLY cling to stacking SCOTUS to overturn Roe, as the remaining red meat issue for political gain! That's judicial activism that conservatives claim to hate! HYPOCRISY!

Then I found an article where Ralph Reed ties Christians to the GOP, as do all these hacks claiming Jesus' blessing: <http://wapo.st/2ivFN8h> That's party idolatry!

I read another article where a few such types met to identify Christian political values in 2016. If you have to decide what to politically care about, you NEVER cared about it before.

Only when VOTES were needed! That FACT is obvious, even to the stupidest Trump voter! It's Samantha Bees referenced meeting before Reagan deja vu!

In short, NEITHER party has a monopoly on godly values! The GOP favors the rich and big business, CONTRARY to Levit. 19:15, and helps the poor ONLY with words of best of luck (JUST LIKE Jas. 2:16), as public policy, even though Gal. 6:2 and 5 both exist in BALANCE, as with Lk. 19:8 for the Giving Pledge, and Lk. 12:48.

And Democrats are for solving problems you can't make a profit off, for the little guy, the poor, the elderly, the sick... sort of like the Savior the Christian Cabal claims!

And for diplomacy before military might, for workers and human rights, dealing with pollution vs. ignoring it for profits, and for curbing animal abuse (Pv. 12:10).

And if you read Mt. 22:37, you could NEVER encourage a TRUE Christian to be stupid in what they believe, yet this Cabal encourages considering all but alt-right news media to be "fake." That is propagating MYTHS... something God OPPOSES (Jn. 8:32; I Tim. 4:7).

ONLY a lie detector could tell us exactly what GOP beliefs this Christian Cabal REALLY holds as a deal breaker for party loyalty, but I suppose the church being in the hip pocket of selfishness and greed with taxes would NOT be far down the list, if truth be known!

WHERE has this Cabal been in deed or word on ALL political issues that involve moral values? ASLEEP!

That's EXACTLY why national gay marriage passed! They were chasing being millionaires, even as "EDBS" priorities historically waned in their church practice!

Roe being on the books had NOTHING to do with that! And Mitt Romney would NOT have been as pro-abortion as Obama, yet they opposed him too for awhile.

Their CLAIM is hatred of baby killing in the womb, and I'm sure there's SOME truth to that, but it's BIGger than that!

If you can let me be rich and keep it all (as much as humanly possible), I'll rile up the troops and claim Jesus is on my side! Word to the Cabal: HE IS NOT IN YOUR TACTICS! The Devil IS.

When Christian Cabal pastors had the chance to influence voters concerning who would be the

GOP nominee, they were SILENT on moral matters! Even when Trump paraded sin! Crickets!

You think God caused Trump? God allowed him, to expose the idolatry and moral linguistic spine of men claiming to lead for Him! Hard word for you men, today.

And DON'T BE DECEIVED: Even now those seven or eight men are doing everything in their power to lure Christians to re-vote for Chump in 2020 (even though one of the main ones agreed with our political ideas, and believed God led me into politics, and twice sought my running for office)! WATCH THEIR LIVES!

Here are the Christian Cabal members: Franklin and Jack Graham, Robert Jeffress, Ralph Reed, James Robison and Dobson, Jay Sekulow, Ronnie Floyd and Liberty University's president.

That last one was picked SOLELY for name recognition to old Christians (Jerry Falwell JUNIOR). I had never even heard of him, and I'm we;-versed in Christian leaders!

This Cabal TRIED to paint Trump as the reincarnation of Ronald Reagan, but even Trump voters weren't stupid enough to bite, so they have a ~two-hour meeting, and advise him to say he's a "baby Christian," so Christians will vote for him!

Again, Obama a Muslim, Mitt NOT a good man because he's Mormon, to these types of Christian so-called "leaders." THESE ARE THE LESSONS THE CHRISTIAN CABAL DESIRE CHRISTIAN VOTERS TO BELIEVE! Lies!

Or that Jesus requires a Christian in every U.S. political slot! LIES! God only cares about a Christian NOT marrying outside their faith, NOT avoiding voting for the best qualified based on religious bias!

And as to the 'Trump is a Christian' bull crud: 1. No one but God knows for sure; 2. That Cabal would never say anything but, as it suits their political purposes;

3. No one is a Christian who has never asked God's forgiveness for all their sins, much less never having asked His forgiveness for anything (i.e., arrogance)! Let us all hear his conversion testimony, with zero coaching beforehand from that Cabal!

4. I have been in evangelism likely as much as any other U.S. Christian layman, and you KNOW from experience that God's sovereign conviction cannot be called into play by your choosing, or in your timing.

You hope and pray it comes, but RARELY does it come at such a politically opportune time as when Trump's numbers were in the tank.

It's the same CHARLETAN chameleon opportunism that ONE YEAR after Obergefell said the Sunday NIGHT BEFORE a conservative state's primary that he opposed that decision.

ONE YEAR late, sort of like his opposing abortion after over 65 years of being for it. It's called political opportunism, my Christian brothers!

And HOW does any U.S. Christian retain a good reputation to be so duped and deceived as to support evil that good may come, CONTRARY to Rom 6:1? ONLY fools could!

The argument got raised that Hillary was worse. Worse character? NOT in her campaign! Worse policies? Can God handle politicians with policies He doesn't approve?

Is the Christian Cabal's faith not exactly as they accuse liberals: In man and government vs. God? Their "faith" is TOTALLY wrapped up in The Don!

And the star struck glare of media lights has gone to some of their heads! JUST as conservatives accuse Muslims of being silent as radicals hijack their religion, I'm HOPING the majority of U.S. pastors see this Christian Cabal for what they are, but choose NOT to "divide," but speak against them for moral motives!

They LOVE media attention! They're EXPERTS on producing productions that can garner media attention, and when it extends beyond FoxNews, they're ELATED!

DID JESUS COME HERE TO HAVE A SECULAR KINGDOM the first time? Will He reign in the Millennium through the Christian Cabal's efforts? NO on BOTH counts!

America is NOT a theocracy. If Christians want Christian values to reign in politics, CONVINCE YOUR NEIGHBORS to your point of view in majority numbers!

That's how the sacred U.S. Constitution the religious right conservatives claim to love works, and for them, the Bible is supposed to weigh even heavier! In many ways, it does NOT!

Again I repeat: WATCH THOSE seven to eight MEN'S LIVES! ASK them where the clamoring is to protect the persecuted of ALL faiths, or to reinstate at-fault divorce, etc.!

ASK them if they want Obergefell overturned 20 years from now, just as they waited 40 years wanting Roe undone.

Ask them if Uncle Sam should force a dad to choose his unborn baby over his wife; if rape or incest victims are required to carry the memory of such abuse all nine months, by law.

ASK them if they're O.K. if back alley coat hanger abortions kill anyone, if that's a Christian virtue, when they claim life is the top value. MAKE THEM TALK!

DON'T let them do any deeds in the shadows of church buildings and Christian gatherings. The media ought to follow them like white on rice! (Eph. 5:11; Ac. 26:26)

Time to go to bed. If you know that 81 percent of U.S. Christians were duped into Trump support, tarnishing Jesus' reputation, and you are good with that, DON'T call yourself a Christian!

P.S.: When your favorite book is the Bible, and you call Second Corinthians 'Two Corinthians,' maybe it's just your favorite bedside table memento!

When your favorite Bible verse is eye for an eye, but Jesus said Mt. 5:38, maybe your Christian faith isn't as claimed. When you call the Lord's Supper my little wafer and wine, maybe you don't fear I Cor. 11:30.

When you say you're a Christian, then one year later say you're a baby Christian (i.e., you just became one), IT DOESNT WORK IN REVERSE! One of those is a lie, if not both, DONNIE!

And when your own pastor hardly knows you, that's NOT a great record of valuing church attendance! And when you LEAD in public displays of vulgarity, cussing, insults, arrogance, violent threats, ignorance, adultery and divorce, DONT SO LIE AGAINST THE TRUTH, and claim Jesus put you on the throne, Christian Cabal!

You have to understand one small thing: Jeffress and Graham are in over their heads, with no turning back! Those two alone have sunk everything and their reputation into Donnie working out!

They THOUGHT they had such convincing power that they could mold him into their desired image. It hasn't worked out too well, due to Jer. 13:23.

You can't put lipstick on a pig, and get the majority of Americans to call it a beauty! Those two men have staked their lives on a Trump's re-election; that's DUMB.

It's ALL for stacking SCOTUS for conservative causes! Judicial activism. NEVER believe liars, or men with agendas they're too scared to state publicly, for any reason, even if they claim it's based on laws (i.e., the Johnson Amendment), endorsing by innuendo, lying about their candidates' greatness, etc. And ALWAYS FOLLOW THE MONEY TRAIL.

One update: TBN, CBN and Acts Network (i.e., Christian media) have ALWAYS craved legitimacy outside of Christian circles! EXPECT the Christian Cabal to show up there REGULARLY!

And EXPECT the Christian Cabal to make the rounds on Christian radio and TV; maybe even magazines. They want you to believe they are the churches "leaders," but they have NO monopoly!

And has anyone addressed how the LARGE black and Hispanic Church views the self-appointed Christian Cabal members claiming to speak exclusively for Jesus?

Speaking of flip-flops, @Franklin_Graham said Christians in the U.S. are under persecution. LIE! <http://bit.ly/2i1ZE1a> You can do EDBS priorities legally (and should), if you'd choose to!

The Bible NOWHERE teaches Christians to adopt a victim mentality! (II Tim. 1:7, et al) That's EXACTLY what conservatives accuse liberals of having! HYPOCRISY watch!!!

Rom. 8:37; Phil. 4:13; Eph. 3:20, @Franklin_Graham And READ the book of Acts! THAT is persecution. Look the word up in the dictionary! QUIT the FAKE whining!

JUST LIKE @ToddStarnes MIS-spoke at the Christian Cabal headquarters that Hillary called GOP's "unredeemable," hocking his book.

'Unredeemable' means condemned to Hell, with no hope for conversion. 'Deplorable' means detestable. Words MEAN things, except to Chump and his fawners!

Is any public servant going to DO THEIR JOB and take away tax-exempt status when Christian Cabal pastors advocate for the GOP in their churches? @TheJusticeDept

The Christian Cabal is FULL-TIME singing each other's praises, and patting themselves on the back. If you only knew about THIS guy!: <http://fxn.ws/2tQckYf>

Even Pat Robertson's ex co-anchor came to Prestonwood Baptist to speak. The Christian Cabal is the most incestuously tight group of a small number of ministries!

There are MANY skeptics and doubters, so we document and prove our claims here. Regarding the past post on the Christian Cabal's connections: <http://bit.ly/2z4oLJN>

The Christian Cabal's public political productions/shows now seem to have keyed in on ONLY one Reagan-era male Christian musician (and a hero of mine). Hint: MWS.

Their method was to re-create Reagan's win! They dragged Jerry Falwell's memory from the grave, by tapping an obscure son few had heard of, too!

The least of the three preaching pastors at Cabal headquarters told me, "image is everything." The Cabal wants Christians to think they speak for all Christians! You call that mirage, "image!"

That's the SAME THING they did to try to lessen my private exhorting their headmaster to make all the changes of past seven years. ATT Stadium will shut him up, they must have thought. NOT!

Drops in the bucket are NOT praise-worthy for all other pastors who do so little, even in their own fields! God doesn't command shows, but Great Commission completion!

The Cabal even hosted a FEW revival prayer meetings I was sure to see (at the Cabal headquarters and my alma mater, et al) AS IF revival was being addressed, and not also a private political organizing agenda!

This SMALL group of men LOVE to think appearances are reality! If we do a little, but publicize/advertise it much, people will think things are happening. That's called deception!

Even at the Cabal headquarters (one of two), NOT every nearby lost person has heard Gospel in past three years! They DID have three years of effort nearby, though!

One day I joined that work. They gave us a bag full of church marketing materials. I tossed it in the trash and went evangelizing.

God won one woman through me, so I took her name to the staffer who had helped prompt my having to sign a contract to never name that church online, and told him I used NONE of the materials, and they needed to go follow up on her. My oldest son can attest, as he was with me. She worked as a nanny at that home. #Proof/evidence

Franklin Graham has used his great father's fame to push for Trump. Billy can't speak much now, but he was NEVER so partisan. GREAT FAILure of reputation!

Franklin has been here at my Twitter account(s) MANY times! I'm calling for LIE DETECTORS when I say things like that, as ministers lie when their reputations are at stake. Jesus is secondary, in such evil decisions!

Do you know ANY other religion where religious heads SO desire fame, fortune and acceptance by the mainstream media (vs. second-hand stepchild status)? NO!

I hear FEW clerics, rabbis+ seeking TV networks, millionaire status, etc. THIS GUY dominates the Christian Cabal's morals! <http://abcn.ws/2v7gX2h>

READ this, and always follow the money trail! Why have several mega pastors attacked me over saying tithing is not required of Christians? <http://cnn.it/UbukZU>

You learn for yourself! Get a Concordance, and look up 'tithe/tithing' in the New Testament. It peaks of Pharisees and Abraham—NOT Christians. (II Cor. 8-9 is our instruction). Even Rev. John MacArthur agrees.

The tithe was often more than ten percent, and paid for MORE than just the Levite's pay and for synagogues; it was a theocratic tax (as we use for Welfare), and helped the poor. LEARN, Christians!

But with the church-as-a-business model, post-1990s, tithing is the fastest way to get rich if you open a mega church in a rich neighborhood!

You gore their ox and idol to teach such truth. THAT's why they get upset! Truth is sometimes less valued than profits. Keep up the good work, gentlemen!: <http://bit.ly/2yNotS6> <http://bit.ly/2yLFNGT>

What political party would you expect die-hard tithing teachers to choose, even if its top figurehead demonstrated the OPPOSITE morality of Jesus?

Hint: NOT the party that has actually passed legislation that helps the poor and working class laborers. Jesus, friend of the top one percent? (Lk. 6:24)

And have you noticed that evangelicals (of which I am one) believe they represent ALL American Christians, especially Southern Baptists (of which I am one). ARROGANCE sin!

CHRISTIAN CABAL CALAMITIES (PART III)

(7/18/17)

INSTEAD of improving society by training up holier people, starting with evangelism, the Christian Cabal decided to gamble on stacking SCOTUS! UN-biblical!

The failure of the U.S. church to impact society, as pastors chased mega bucks through mega churches since 1985, is why our society goes to Hell in a hand basket.

The Christian Cabal hosted a small group meeting to decide what political issues Christians should be concerned with. This was LATE in the election season.

That PROVES they were ASLEEP AT THE WHEEL, and dis-engaged beforehand, for they didn't even know what issues to be for or against, so they obviously hadn't been working on them before identifying them!

Mega mania, church-as-a-business and attraction theories are why pastors have so many public arena losses on their watch since Reagan's day! Snoozin'!

Many Christians wouldn't vote for Mitt Romney due to his Mormon faith. God NOWHERE says an evangelical must be who Christians vote for! Myths and lies from God's people?

Romney IS a moral man. Trump is a moral failure. Christians went for the latter? THAT IS THE DEFINITION OF APOSTASY! Prophecy moved one step forward!

Any pastor who HATES what I write, show me in the Bible where anyone but you in the USA is more responsible for the spiritual condition of Christian laymen. CRICKETS.

Revival will NOT come to America. It COULD, but God's leaders are NOT prioritizing EDBS church practice for Churchianity, and mega mania's preach-and-be-paid philosophy.

What two verses could BEST describe the average pastor's business model? Mal. 3:10 and Heb. 10:25, "AS IF" those are the main verses in the Bible. What a (bad) joke!

Christianity is a 24/7 empowered walk with Jesus. Churchianity is two hours a weekend, hearing your human chaperone mediator between God and you. One is an ERROR!

The Apostle Paul worked bi-vocationally, and out-ministered every U.S. pastor but maybe Billy Graham. THAT's why priorities get neglected: 'Gotta make budget.

When making the church budget is your number one concern, OPPOSITE of Mt. 6, you do what keeps customers coming and paying, vs. discipleship and evangelism!

Church growth methods, and flavor-of-the-month spiritual trends in the 1990's were MAINLY to get more churchgoers, so salaries and church budgets would rise.

CHRISTIAN CABAL CALAMITIES (PART IV)

(10/29/17)

Serious b_stardizing of Christianity on the 'best of Hannity' radio replay (Heb. 12:8), saying spiritual warfare is the same as political warfare. Sean is CLUELESS! One battles demons, sometimes. His LIE is that all Democrats have (or are) demons, and all GOP's are Christians, which he himself is UNSure the theology of, as our next tweet shows...

Speaking with Phil Robertson (who knew his theology WELL), Hannity says he'll still go to Hell if Phil doesn't get around to baptizing Sean (but NOT in an alligator-filled river). That's baptismal regeneration, and works, Sean; something you should understand! EVIL confusion (I Cor. 14:33), and mixing politics with false theology!

The DUMBED-down Christian is how talk radio gets away with such bull-honky. Confused on salvation requirements, the purpose of baptism, what spiritual warfare is, and a belief God chose/ordained Trump (though Hitler was elected, too—God only ALLOWS such things!). Discipleship is SO lacking—just political brain-washing! And wasn't he a Catholic, anyway? Why would he now seek water baptism? ~Odd.

Update #1: Christian Cabal Craziess

(10/30/17; 2:30 am)

From a *RIGHTFULLY* guilty conscience, the Christian Cabal feels the need to justify Trump support by touting ANY victory for the (evangelical WASP) Church. NOWHERE in Scripture did Jews or Christians curry favor with evil rulers, to selfishly benefit God's people. REAL prophets (like John the REAL Baptist) reprovved such men—NOT these "profits!"

Chump's laid-on hands public prayer somehow brought God back into the public life? What a JOKE! That changed NOTHING, but pomp and circumstance for TV to DUPE dumber Christians. God's ALWAYS in life, no matter what P.R. charades these cons pull (and I DON'T mean 'conservatives,' abbreviated!).

Now America can say merry Christmas? NOTHING changed! We always could, and where employees couldn't, that HASNT changed one iota (a term that Cabal might know, IF they ever read the whole counsel of God).

Maybe now persecuted Christians in Arab lands will get food faster than with the U.N.? THAT is good! Private or public—whichever is BEST!

Chump's Iran deal balking is SYMBOLISM pawned off on Congress to decide. If the U.S. pulls out, Iran WILL pursue nukes, so the ONLY answer was to delay the inevitable, which I suggested YEARS ago... a preemptive strike on their capabilities IF they won't re-negotiate a deal to avoid their pursuit.

I was against Obama's deal, but once it was negotiated, you have to see if they comply, while never taking preemptive striking off the table.

How about WASP pastors able, by "edict" of the great false king, to endorse the GOP (i.e., the Johnson Amendment)? That's unity of the WHOLE church, and progress? It's not even real! It is NO legal authority, so these pastors AREN'T doing it, as lawsuits would surely ensue, as David French rightly noted.

How about life begins at conception language by the HHS? Is language actionable 'progress?' Does it change one thing? But with this bunch, symbolism is success, because substance takes REAL work, and law-making!

How about Gorsuch? I didn't much care if it was he or Garland, so long as the Court remains objective, the ideal being four conservatives, four liberals, and one tie-breaking centrist, so no problem, either way.

These insecure men will TRY to sell their mantra of 'best president for the Church—ever,' using THIS evidence, and since their crowds are dumbed-down by hanging on their every word (vs. thinking for themselves), they have ripe fruit for such delusion—a virtue only to the Devil—NOT God.

Have Trumpie give his personal salvation testimony—UNCOACHED! This bunch has ZERO sense that DT's LOW approval ratings are on a downward trend, because, JUST like Jesus NEVER said, they fancy themselves God's negotiators for His people, and think they can trade WASP votes for paper-thin, essentially worthless edicts that favor one religion over others, OPPOSITE both our Constitution, and Levit. 19:15. NO surprise!

This is ego, sin justification and a LOVE of the party who will keep them rich. Oh yes, also FEMA money reimbursement for doing what God commands, in helping hurricane victims. Another feigned feather in their dirty caps! Let taxpayers subsidize their business, as they do with any church run like a business.

For almost a decade we have been at war over tithing, and Lordship Salvation—actually since 1985 on the latter, for me, and THAT is the spiritual root of this conflict of morality, spirituality and FAKE P.R. stunts!

When you advocate false doctrine, it has to affect your politics, falsely, too... image is everything, vs. substance!

'God' is mentioned in the GOP platform, and Chumpie has 'How Great Thou Art' sung at a rally. I'm TRYing my darnedest to find "achievements" for LYING he was a baby Christian a year after he was already a Christian, who had never asked God's forgiveness for anything. Forgive me—it's a HARD process to succeed at!

So as Hannity goes to First Baptist Dallas, Phil Robertson is utilized, Sean produces a movie, Kirk Cameron proclaims that revival has hit, forgive me if I see right through their false, deceptive and deceived lie, to see that probably NO pastor in America has fully done EDBS priorities, or likely ever will, because that takes WORK!

And this happy-go-lucky bunch, who believes serial liar for hire, Sarah Huckabee-Sanders, is making their pig credible to the public, with MUCH lipstick, FAILS to read polls and statistics, because FoxNews

keeps them blind to majority public sentiment! This is NOT Christianity, folks. Sorry to have to tell that group! (Jas. 1:16)

If I had sold my reputation to the Devil, for power idolatry, I guess I'd be working full-time to justify buying a lemon car (i.e., Trump) to my wife, by constantly making repairs, and proclaiming that Bessie was healed, too. I didn't, so I don't have to. There is GREAT peace in just letting things unfold, and laughing at their calamitous antics.

One final thought before I return to bed—it is neither bitterness or unforgiveness why I will constantly berate this clown in the White House. It is from all the harm to America, and the evils he displayed, faking as a 'Christian,' thus hurting Jesus, and being disqualified thereby, morally and intellectually. Time can't change that!

I am STILL hearing nothing from black church pastors about politics, in the media! The Christian Cabal is at the P.R. game on Fox, full-time. Don't get over-confident, because DT's poll numbers are so low. You ought to be advocating for Gods political priorities, even now, gents and ladies, and unity in the body, vs. that Cabal's selfish divisiveness!

Update #2: Churchianity

Awakened, AGAIN... I heard a minister say that doing evangelism can be seen as harassment, in America. It's these sinful fears and imagined goblins (i.e., unbiblical, victim mentality) that keep the WASP church from fully completing the Great Commission! I've done evangelism since 1978, and NEVER personally had ANY problems with doing so, and it's FULLY legal. Theirs is the EXCUSE of cowards! (vs. II Tim. 1:7)

For the umpteenth time, I will repeat our top seven problems the WASP church repeatedly defends: NO full EDBS, tithing, Lordship Salvation, and Churchianity/church-as-a-business. Let's work backwards to number one saved as the best for last: Churchianity is an imitation of Christianity (i.e., go to church once a week, and you did your duty for God. WRONG! Sanctification (i.e., life after salvation) is a 24/7 empowered, intimate walk with Christ, where He leads you, you fellowship, experience miracles, and people notice that difference! Church is ONLY a good cherry on top, at the end of a week of so doing!

Churchianity is bodies, bucks and buildings via song, silver and sermon. 'EDBS' is a pastor's biblical job description—not Churchianity's preach-and-be-paid, come-and-hear theories! Lordship Salvation teaches that if a lost person does not commit to living for God all their life, and not sinning, they'll go to Hell.

I'll let you read the BIBLE's teaching on that heresy at our free website, WillYouLiveForever.org, and in our book, [The Gospel According to God](#).

Tithing was a Jewish tax to their theocratic government, for more than Levite's pay and sanctuary maintenance expenses, including their Welfare programs!

JUST WORD SEARCH all forms of "tithe" in a Concordance! EVERY new covenant reference is a historic recounting in the days of the Pharisees/Sadducees, or Abraham's day. New Testament giving is as the Spirit leads, weekly, and further described in II Cor. 8-9! PERIOD!

The 'S' of EDBS priorities is social ministry—the type stuff Jesus did on a DAILY basis... blessing people and society by good works, and fixing problems. He did so miraculously. We hardly even do so,

having outsourced such functions to government, who conservatives then slander for so doing, and vote for them not doing (as 'evil' wealth redistribution)! Big, bad government!

The 'B' is body life. The first century church used spiritual gifts (not of the sign type, for us) to edify the local church when they were gathered once a week! Every Christian has one (or more), and they are to be part of the worship service, as one main way we implement the one another's of Scripture. FEW churches ever do!

'D' is discipleship. That's NOT the same as sermonizing! It's more intimate, and intense. Jesus took 12 men, poured His life into them, and apart from one prophesied to apostatize, the remaining 11 turned the world upside down. He also preached to the crowds/masses, but explained it all only to His 11 (Mk. 4:34, et al.).

Finally, job one: Evangelism. First, DO YOU SEE OR HEAR THE CHRISTIAN CABAL TEACH ANY OF THESE THINGS, or just perform P.R. stunts, using their right-wing media to stir up support for Trump? Case closed, motives on FULL display.

Back to job one... EVERY human goes to an eternal, fiery punishment, forever, when they die, if God has not caused them to be 'born again' before they die. In other words, an instant inner change through forgiving all their sins—past, present, and future—when we humbly, by faith, ask Him to, based On Jesus' sacrificial death on the cross, burial and resurrection (Jn. 3:16; I Cor. 15:1-4a)

That simple message is to get to every living soul before they die, and Christians are the only ones commissioned to do that task! Pastors are to lead those sheep like shepherds (Eph. 4; I Pet. 5), yet likely NO church has proof they have fully done so, just (initially) to lost people near their un-commanded buildings, where pastors earn un-commanded full-time salaries, and get un-commanded tax breaks for often running a retail religious business (i.e., the church-as-a-business philosophy that started in ~1985).

So, every day, their neighbors risk a fiery, eternal Hell, if they die of a car wreck, heart attack, terrorist attack, old age—there are 1,000+ ways to die (as the Spike TV show depicted). And Jesus could return any hour, to start prophecy.

Plus, research says it takes seven presentations of that message to a person, for one positive response, on average, yet pastors haven't the proof that their members have done it ONCE!

In the late 1970's we DID do it thoroughly! It was called Evangelism Explosion. Also, my alma mater seminary has FULLY done it in zip code 76115, in Fort Worth, in the past four years.

As D.L. Moody believed, and Charles Spurgeon said, 'it can be done, it must be done, it will be done,' yet it isn't being done, and likely won't be.

Instead, via the church growth movement of that same 1985 era, mega mania, and multi-site, and seeker-sensitive millionaire ministers have arisen from a preach-and-be-paid, come-and-hear theory that is NOT biblically applicable for us (i.e., cultural Christianity and a commercialization of Christ).

The point is, if you read these two verses—one from the Old-, and one from the New Testament, the eternal blood (i.e., life) of unsaved/natural/lost/non-Christian people is on CHRISTIANS' hands for NOT getting that message to everyone!: (Eze. 3:18; Ac. 20:26)

Brother Andrew (~ aged 90) recently said that WE—Christians—are guilty, and to blame for ISIS killing people we didn't reach for Christ, and persecuted Christians!

Death itself, the Grim Reaper, is always a threat, and an indictment on pastors NOT leading their people to do this number one work! NOTHING else in life matters if a person ends up in Hell! NOTHING! Not P.R. stunts to get sheeple to think Chump is their secular savior—NOTHING! Yet, I have spent my entire adult life prodding pastors (in anonymity) to do EDBS priorities, mainly full evangelism, and have done well over my share, at which point God called me to a new ministry. Yet, do you hear the Christian Cabal teach these biblical facts/truths? There's a REASON, and it's the Devils logic!

So, as I bid you farewell this evening, unless God awakens me and my dog again, consider only one thing:- Hell is real, it is imminent, it is for all, it is painful, forever, and it is a place no one ever has to go to. You CHOOSE to go there if you choose NOT to trust Jesus for the forgiveness of all your sins. Please do so today, for your own (eternal) good—Jn. 3:16, the Bible.

P.S.: God had me educate thousands of U.S. pastors about these EDBS priorities for 1.25 years, three+ years ago, so any excuses for NOT having time, so they stir up WASP voters for Trump, are just excuses for willful disobedience. They had time! Several Christian Cabal members were directly contacted (by myself, in various formats, described in detail at our 'religious' website) to do full evangelism! They just WON'T!

Update #3: Abominable Antics
(10/30/17)

Here's MORE Christian Cabal antics: I JUST saw one minute of The 700 Club (I haven't seen it in more than 25 years!), and a Duck Dynasty actor is being touted by the aging host/CEO wearing an American flag tie. THIS is the brain-washing for political ends, if you read our Sean Hannity comments from yesterday (with Phil Robertson). It's intentional, for Trump (as Jesus's public reputation goes down the tubes, through these sinful ploys and schemes)!



Alt-right talk radio is touting to willing dupe listeners, that the evil left-wing media has it in for Trump, AS IF Donnie didn't do ALL these things to start ALL the bad blood: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> That's convenient amnesia! (i.e., LIE to yourself, to make your conscience "FEEL" better!). #Idiocy!

Trump has been a conservative in his positions for about six months. Before that, he was NOTHING consistent! He stayed ambiguous (or intentionally confusing) long enough for everyone to abandon him but WASP's, KKK members and alt-right extremists! That is neither principles nor convictions, but political opportunism for SELF as number one!

Related Tweets

If our economy DOESN'T crash, does that mean God relented on His anger over abortion, Mr. (Pat) Robertson? Charismatic Chaos theology! (Cf.: John MacArthur's book title) (8/25/15)

II-G2. FORGIVE & FORGET?

(7/22/17)

A talk radio caller WONDERED why so many hate on Trump. The public was slow, even delinquent fighting against his campaign antics, but didn't wait forever!

The DUMBest question is why so many people hate Trump. If your date insulted, demeaned and berated you with no letup for 17+ months, reasonable people would break up and RUN.

No business partnership would survive one side acting as Trump did his ENTIRE campaign, and he denied it was an act when a surrogate used that lie, in an attempt to cover for him!

No home owner would take being consistently accosted or attacked by his neighbor. Trump's ONLY getting what's rightly OVER-due for his campaign!

Hateful words and deeds engender hateful responses, idiotic Trump! Even scientists know the law of equal and opposite reactions, "smartest brain." To NOT know that is to be a total moron!

The American public LOVES an underdog; they HATE an arrogant gloater. Trump is surprised by how much backlash there is to his being in office? WHY?

America is the land of second and even third chances. The American public gave Trump HUNDREDS of chances to be a 'good person.' NOT anymore; too many wasted opportunities!

The American public does NOT have amnesia. We ALL saw Trump's horrific campaign, and we do NOT forget it! <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> #NeverTrump

Even if MOST American voters don't recall all the details, it's said that you always remember how a person makes you feel. America can't forget Trump's campaign!

Trump's campaign WAS and always will be his calling card and his offer to America, and his credentials laid out. It's NOT unforgiveness to always remember that!

America was mesmerized, seeing a complete bumbling fool campaign as Trump did, and win. With time, their senses returned, and they HATED what happened!

I've said before, Trump could walk on water, and NOT gain the majority's respect in America! You cross a line too many times, you've doomed your fate, like a complete moron!

Americans are NOT stupid when it comes to common sense and relationships! VERY LITTLE things can turn people off, and break friendships, MUCH LESS Trump's campaign!

People do NOT change their core character overnight, or even over many months. Trump showed his true colors, and America is waking up... they HATED them!

'Why would you wish ill on Trump's results?' Because of how he behaved for 17+ months. He's in a totally other (and BAD) category from any other modern "president!"

Isn't Trump's success America's success?' NO. We have competent and moral people in Congress and SCOTUS, who are able to pick up the slack for his YUGE lack!

'You are a hater.' No, I'm a realist. READ my tweets this morning. I give as many illustrations to explain why the majority will never accept Trump, delusional dupes.

Think what GOOD could come from Trump in the White House.’ 1. He NEVER belonged there in the first place; 2. You don’t get good from a bad heart; 3. ANYone could do some good if in the White House! Even a chimpanzee; 4. You NEVER reward bad behavior, and 5. Better to let him fail, so good comes when he’s GONE! (Rom. 6:1)

‘As a Christian, you are to forgive Trump.’ 1. Forget is NOT the same; 2. He has NEVER asked the public’s forgiveness, and any ‘repenting’ he’s done before pastors was opportunism.

‘How do you know?’ His words and deeds since lying that he got saved—A SECOND TIME—have shown ZERO change from how he behaved all 17+ campaign months.

You must analyze the Christian Cabal’s antics! They were dead-set on a GOP candidate—NEVER considered Hillary. So any GOP nominee they would have supported! ANY!

Even Hitler, because they would have been deceived about his being evil, because he HID his many sins; Trump exposed and flaunted them, and they STILL went for him!

They KNEW that to deliver Christian votes, they’d have to make Trump into a tolerable candidate, and they could NOT stick with his already being a Christian, as claimed!

In the privacy of a two-hour meeting they HAD to come up with a ploy, and say he’s a ‘baby Christian,’ which would explain his HORRIBLE behavior! That was THEIR ruse!

MOST Christians have never successfully evangelized. Humbly, I have HUNDREDS of times. God’s sovereign conviction does NOT come on command!

That would have HAD to have happened in the two hour conversation with Trump. He was DOWN in the polls, and after 12 months campaigning he FINALLY understood that Christians are a YUGE GOP constituency, and he decided that famous pastors could save his morally-FAILED campaign, but he had to win them over, so he promises SCOTUS picks against Roe, and strokes their FLESHLY egos saying they’re the powerful ones in USA (when, in fact, they’re GUILTY, for NOT doing EDBS priorities, and are under judgment)!

In other words, he lies to them, manipulates their LACK of discernment and power idolatry sins for personal gain, by claiming to accept their Gospel invitation.

Jail house or fox hole conversions this is called! That Cabal will SWEAR he got saved. God knows for sure, but the opportunism need was GREAT!

They fashioned themselves negotiators "for Christ," bargaining with the Devil, and sold their souls for personal status gain, and media attention, and MAYBE some Christian-like policies.

God NOWHERE instructs Christians to support the most evil GOP in the mix, dummies! They felt they could mold this WEAK man into the image Christians wanted.

THEIR words to Christians were much more important than any word or deed Trump might offer, like ‘Two Corinthians,’ or his favorite verse, which Jesus Himself decried.

Just tell him to shut up, and we’ll handle the P.R. scam. And in the process, EVERY ONE of those "pastors" harmed their ministry reputations!

Just ask yourself, of Jeffress, Graham and Falwell, are you inclined to go to their religious businesses to learn about God, now? MUCH less likely, right? That’s normal!

Now, when a lower IQ'd person phones in to talk radio, DON'T show your ignorance, and wonder why so many people hate Trump, please. Obey Proverbs 17:28

If by liberal they mean someone who looks ahead and not behind, someone who welcomes new ideas without rigid reactions, someone who cares about the welfare of the people—their health, their housing, their schools, their jobs, their civil rights, their civil liberties... if that is what they mean by a 'liberal,' then I am proud to be a liberal. —**John F. Kennedy**

II-G3. **BUSTED: CABAL POLITICAL SHENANIGANS EXPOSED (EPH. 5:11)**

(6/15/18)

It's time to officially BREAK my contract! Jack Graham has been following my lead, as I followed God's, for the past eight+ years. Our book and website detail it ALL! #Follower Pence gives campaign-style speech to Southern Baptists—ABC News

Explanation: Maybe 3.75 years ago, he had his henchmen call my home to have a meeting at church, where they required me to sign a contract to NEVER mention #Prestonwood Baptist Church online, ever again, or I couldn't return (my family members are members there)—I switched memberships YEARS before. Here's the FULL story...

[By the way, I was HAPPY to sign the contract, because I wrote it, as the lawyer of the group. I have a copy, somewhere in the pile of rubbish it was, and they Xeroxed three copies].

That came immediately after God led me with the word, "TripAdvisor," which site I had NEVER used—just seen their TV ads.

When there, as handle "TruthTeller2020," I said the music, architecture and many sermons are quite good (and many amenities for the youth), "but if you want to know what really happens behind the scenes, read our updated 'Church Conflicts' section," at page 76+: <https://bit.ly/2KiXmFO>

That came about a year after I was banned from ALL Bible Fellowship/Sunday School classes (at Prestonwood—just 'gotta use that word to break the contract further)!

Here's EXACTLY what happened. I NEVER lie, and will take any and ALL lie detectors, or testify in court, anywhere...

I had first attended there in ~2005, when my family moved to Dallas. On eight or ~nine occasions, I volunteered to teach my 100 percent biblical evangelism and discipleship materials at Prestonwood, and EVERY time a new underling staffer politely declined. Every single time I pointed to all eight to none of them, to where homes could be seen out the window, and said, 'let's go evangelize whoever lives there—now!'

EVERY time, to a man (no women were there—ever) they ALL declined, with excuses (Ex.: Lk. 14).

Then, I met David Shivers, when I was publicly holding my Go Evangelize! signs at the National Day of Prayer's Dallas event, he said, 'Jim—what are you doing?' I said, exhorting pastors to evangelize. WHY aren't you? You are in charge of that function at our church.

In private, later on, he told me, "we don't do evangelism crusades, because they don't pay off." I posted that statement on that website, referenced it on TripAdvisor, and all of a sudden you see Graham tapping the great Greg Laurie to do Harvest crusade at the American Airlines center, then the ATT stadium.

I had hand-written Billy Graham to endorse a plan, on our website, to encourage every pastor to evangelize every lost person within walking distance of their church. His older female secretary politely declined, citing fragility (I have that letter in my same bucket of trashed documents, somewhere in my master bedroom closet), but Jack flies out to see Billy, and suddenly, the My Hope crusades began.

If you get all the sermons of the past nine years at Prestonwood Baptist Church, Plano, TX, Jack used MY website for MANY of them (especially two years on back). He even imitated our Apologetics section, with a great video library.

He even took our challenge to LEAD Evangelism Explosion, and did for three years (probably only as the speaker—I'm not sure he left the church, and went door-to-door?). GREAT progress! Many changes.

He'd LOVE Southern Baptist (hereafter, 'SBC') pastors to think HE devised all these priority changes. He ONLY did so because God had me NAG the heck out of 'him' (literally, his flesh) for FIVE entire years (~2008-2012).

I challenge him to a public lie detector to say I'm lying in any detail, here! I'll take one anytime, anywhere.

Even his political involvement started with myself. God had me write 'messages' (usually at 3 am) for 1.5 years, right after that contract, and they were exhorting national pastors to do 'EDBS priorities' (evangelism, discipleship, body life and social ministry).

He had already made many changes, so it needed to go national. And national, it did, likely because of him (thanks, Jack!). At that time, I followed no one on Twitter, so a glitch allowed me to see who dropped by.

I have an entire M.S. Word file of all the famous ministries! It shocked me, and Linked-In emailed me that my bio, there, was approaching 'legend status,' and a 'stadium-full' of people were viewing that profile. I have never once sent one message using that platform! So late 2014, I tweeted that I sensed this account was going political, and it did! That's when Jack Graham (contract violation—AGAIN!) started his political antics that led to the Christian Cabal's support of tRump. NOT exactly that time-frame, but the impetus began then.

He started it after I rejected he and his famous minister's calls to run, myself (three to five times, to-date, documented). I had NO idea he was organizing pastors for tRump. I had always said MORALITY in America ('Revival') is what's needed, and anyone who believes CHUMP represents that (like apostate Bob Jeffress) is a FOOL!

Speaking of Bobby Jeffress, way back, the Lord led me to exhort seven major DFW pastors to take a stand for evangelism, by attending a Christian music concert at the Ranger's field, and they ALL declined. Their names are on our website.

I even took Go Evangelize! Signs, and a pastor exhortation to lead sign to ALL their churches: T.D. Jakes, Jeffress, Swindoll, Tony Evans, Gateway Church, et al. I have pictures of those visits.

Regarding Jeffress, I also dropped off notes to fully evangelize all nearby lost people, and he STILL hasn't publicly committed to even starting that process—nearly four years later. Ever since Jack Graham came out of the 'Evangelical Council' meeting in support of CHUMP, to speak to ABC news (saying he'll be his 'champion', and later they concocted the 'baby Christian' B.S.), I have LEFT my family's church, on probably four or five times, for ~one to two months, each time, in protest!

One and a half weeks before Chump was referenced as a 'baby Christian,' Graham called tRumps campaign "non-sense." Most of that church's sermons are on Vimeo, if you want documentation. June 23, 2016 would be close to the date, on a Wednesday evening, if I recall.

Now that his ilk had Pence politicize the Southern Baptist Convention, I am indefinitely gone from Prestonwood Baptist Church (third contract violation, so sue me). My family will never leave, so I HOPE

they get kicked out, so we can wash our hands of Jack Graham's evils, as a negative part of my kids' childhood experience! Please!

EVERY detail is chronologically laid out, usually dated, and quoted, or linked to news reports, in our coming FREE book at <http://AmericanAnswers.org> (in November, 2018, I'm anticipating), called Christians for Trump: is God a Democrat or a Republican?

If you watch his Twitter account, he has NO shame letting Pence rally votes at a religious convention! The man is a deluded fool, all for power idolatry, and a desire to force every American woman who ever accidentally gets pregnant to take the results to full-term, by force of law, by stacking SCOTUS. I'll debate the boy any day, publicly!

Thank you for bearing with my need to officially break my contract, BEG him to ban my family from "his" (i.e., God's and the membership's) church, and to challenge him to a debate on any topic in the Bible.

He has been monitoring this account since that contract—LIKE A HAWK—so Hi, Jack, who hijacked #SBC18 for biased politics! Email me, chicken!

Email me for a debate, Jack Graham. Tithing, Lordship Salvation, testimony of how God used me to change you—whatever topic you want.

I will HAPPILY endure the moaning from my kids if you'd do me the FAVOR of kicking them out of your mega church. I can't get them to leave fast enough! Please help (as if).

And just to ensure I've clearly broken your IMMORAL contract... Jack Graham, Prestonwood Baptist Church, Plano Texas.

ALL overview details have been available to anyone since 2012! I'm NOT a good marketer (page 76 forward): <https://bit.ly/2KiXmFO> LIE DETECTORS only! Anytime, anywhere, for my part!!!

PLEASE read my 100 percent accurate story of Jack Graham at Prestonwood, posted just before this tweet. Thank you! @NAMB_SBC @ERLC @SBTS @_SBTC @BaptistPress @LifeWay @swbts

P.S.: Does anyone remember that he threatened to withhold \$1 million if @drmoore told TRUTHFUL things about Trump? Godliness? Heretic-like fleshly behavior!

SINCE you may still monitor us, I told you this was war, and personal, since you tried to deceive me in three sermons this year! You had better delete your Vimeo account, as I link to it, OFTEN, in our Christians For Trump book. LIE DETECTOR, please! I have an entire chapter on how many times I've said those will be needed.

.@JackNGraham blocked my account, here, YEARS ago, so he could claim he doesn't know of us, or our account. We have NEVER spoken, but once, when, naively, in ~2006 I went forward and said he reminds me of my REAL home pastor—the great John Bisagno. I've seen his posted tweets three times, max.

Jack Graham, Franklin Graham and Robert Jeffress. THESE are the "Christian Cabal" core group! Each one of them I had to wake up from their spiritual slumber/stupor, ONLY by God's grace alone, in the past decade.

Even a hefty staffer told me it worked, at an anniversary/reunion for the second in command, ~four years ago.

And the Ft. Worth pastor at Southwestern Seminary's revival prayer meeting with Ronnie Floyd (Jack's buddy) admitted it was quite a feat to get that church changed. Not for God! You just have to be persistent in doing what He leads you to do, Christian laymen. Our website details every method the Lord led me to use. Imitate that!

I've taken my Go Evangelize! signs to Prestonwood Baptist on a Sunday morning, sent emails, left notes in the Sunday School leader's bin, and in Jack's mail slot, phoned his second in command from Fredericksburg, TX, spoken to deacons, tweeted, called Jack's secretary, and several other methods that WORK!

ALL glory to God, but if I don't tell you, no one will know, because I never sought any attention, in twelve+ years!

That church is probably the most biblical one in America, NOW, and the work NEEDS to happen at every church. I can't replicate thirteen years anywhere else. Laymen must rise and hold pastors to account to God's revealed priorities!

I hear from the pulpit great things will continue to come from Prestonwood, and Jack plans to not retire for awhile. That's GREAT for spiritual things, but HORRIBLE for his guilt before God for being the "champion" of THIS: <https://bit.ly/2tBHWBZ> Heresy!!! It's SO freeing to care NOTHING about a Graham contract!

I'll publicly debate you anytime anywhere on Lordship salvation, tithing, prophecy, YOUR lack of full EDDBS commitment, or your support of Trump! Your call! @RobertJeffress @JackNGraham @Franklin_Graham @DrJamesCDobson @JerryFalwellJr and/or @revjamesrobison ALL glory to God! (2/17/18)

Analyzing one's potential strategy: Why would a (real) Christian feign support, to get you to run, then deny it ever existed? Only because they're NOT Christ-like. Why would they be obscure if they really were for you? Concerns about law violations, or ticking off one with temporary power to nominate an abortion banner... Await more evidence. (6/8/18)

#ItsOver If I ever return for my family, ear plugs and work during sermons. EVERY detail revealed in Christians For tRump (book), to be updated with every coming event. (Eph. 5:11)

My original website may go online MUCH sooner! I KNEW not to trust you; NOT a Bisagno, but a Young! EVERYONE will now know the TRUTH about you!

.@JackNGraham I BEG you to kick my family out of Prestonwood Baptist Church! You're already a "champion" at splitting up families from Sunday School (which is 'non-sense'). Your many secular amenities hook my kids, so I can't get them to leave. If you have any kindness toward me (as if), please ban them too, PLEASE!

We do NOT lie, so here's some documentation of just some of what I just wrote: <https://bit.ly/2tOeOqC> <https://bit.ly/2KdeBYR> Godliness? You decide. #prestonwood #JackGraham Oops I broke the contract, again.

And, YES, every word that I just posted is being added to Christians for tRump (book), as we "speak"... would you have expected any less? (Eph. 5:11)

Facebook, YouTube, Instagram (possibly), books, two websites—Any and every method humanly possible WILL expose what happened here the past three years, because the powers that be want it hush-hush. He_I NO! I won't be your lap dog. I'll speak to the media any day, when God's timing leads me to such! #TruthTeller2020

If my wife and kids AREN'T kicked out of Prestonwood Baptist Church, BECAUSE I'm a strong family man, I will be forced to return, eventually. I will buy ear plugs no one can notice, and ONLY do business during sermons. If I could use my laptop, that would be ideal. Too blatant to try!

And my family has already promised they'd videotape me being forcibly removed, if Prestonwood wants to implement the contract we mutually agreed to. I will NOT resist one iota (Ac. 8:32), but I will have it videotaped, then released to the press, because the TRUTH sets you FREE—NOT hush hush (Jn. 8:32).

Let's be POINT BLANK honest (as I usually am; always am, excepting private stuff you have zero right to know, like money, sex, etc.): The Southern Baptist OLD GUARD wants Trump re-elected, and used #SBC18 to seek mirage-claimed "unity" to that end.

LISTEN to ALL Pence spoke, that Jack Graham praises on Twitter! [And "AT&T" wanting me to give them access to me laptop, to cure a network security breach. %&\$# off, idiot from India—FRAUD. I'd beat your butt, if you ever come to my front door. Please drop by, next time you're illegally in the U.S.A.—fool]!

@Franklin_Graham, 100 percent OPPOSITE his great dad's character, used the SACRED event of evangelism to try to sway Californians politically conservative, in the past three months. If God doesn't judge the two Grahams, and Geoffrey the Giraffe Jeffress, soon, I'd be 100 percent shocked! #Judgment

Twenty hours ago, on Instagram, @JackNGraham posted himself right behind the Antichrist—his bosom buddy, tRump. LOOK AT IT for yourself, to see I never lie. That man is devious, duplicitous, sinful and evil. He TRIED to play things both ways with myself, in the past four months.

You are a wicked man POSING as holy. I guess now I'll have to find the three sermons on Vimeo where Jack Graham was trying to escape CHUMP's thumb, and encourage 'David' to do what Jack KNOWS is God's will.

You sold your soul to Satan, 'OUNCE' (remember that nick-name from a few years back)? #Prestonwood Baptist Church's head heretic.

45, the damn fool KNOWS what God has done through myself, the past eight years, in Christian circles, so he hand-selected Ed Young and Jackie OUNCE Graham to be on his Evangelical council. I link to the FoxNews article where ONLY those two are mentioned. They're my past two home pastors since 1998—LOSERS!

Jack Graham is a POSER! Prestonwood Baptist Church is headed up by an insecure, prideful, self-admitted overly-competitive BOY, who can't escape the clutches of tRump if his life depended on it, because Satan entered his heart in mid-June, 2016 to be his "champion." SIN-full #Apostate

The other day, Jack Graham said, in a Saturday evening sermon, "I am not the Devil." Can you imagine any real Christian minister having to explain that to their audience? It's one of the past three Saturday evening services, you can find on Vimeo, under 'Prestonwood Baptist Church.' Is HE the little horn, Lord?

(Rev. 13:11) #AnotherBeast, Jack N. Graham??? STRANGER things have happened! I mean this question to our Lord, 100 percent literally, except he does NOT have the miraculous powers as the real person will. He certainly sticks his nose in ego/media/power plays, JUST LIKE him, via The Beast, DJT!!! #Pray

Is Trump the Antichrist? At the least, he's a close precursor. He does NOT have any miracle powers, except supernatural stupidity, but of the politicians I know on the world stage, he's the closest thing, and if I knew The Beast was alive, he's my number one suggested candidate, so far! #Prophecy

One further update to my prior testimony: I QUIT my Prestonwood Baptist membership when they announced a ~\$23 million spend to buy a Dallas church for multi-site, "for evangelism."

I warned them that was a WRONG decision, and God shut it down ~two years later! They made members promise/pledge/vow to attend there, for a time, to build it up.

After it FAILED, they told we members (and ex-member attenders) they were opening a Ft. Worth satellite campus, but starting slowly by Bible studies. We NEVER HEARD A WORD about it, thereafter, nearly two years ago.

I was recently told that their North campus is doing so well, they jettisoned Ft. Worth. I guess evangelizing Ft. Worthians doesn't matter, if the money's good in Prosper (same with abandoned lost people near the former Dallas campus)!

The man in charge of their Prosper/North campus is the little BOY who told me I could no longer attend any Sunday School classes at Prestonwood Baptist. I recommended the GODLY Neal Jeffrey to speak more (like Moses), and soon he took that guy's job at the Dallas campus.

When my three kids were water baptized by the great Neal Jeffrey, I warned him (in the men's baptismal waiting room) that God doesn't look kindly at sin in the ministry, regarding sex.

About four months later, Rev. Bell was forced to resign as choir director. Jack Graham is a FOOL to counter what God tells me, but when you hang with tRump, foolishness happens!

In a very weird way, I have mercy and pity on Jack Graham, because, like every other Republican, the Antichrist threatens them if they ever stand up to him! Fires staff, threatens campaigns (like two days ago, in Virginia).

My book will blow the top off the way Jack organized the SBC to back sin and evil! Do-do. Even last weekend, Jack Graham brought Rev. Ezell of the @SBC_NAMB to speak, to show they supported Harvest America.

Then he has the now SBC president speak on Sunday. He FANCIES himself a puppet master for powerful positions. He has been played by Satan, since June 2016. FOOLish man, poser of a "leader!"

[Unfortunately, my son left something on a Florida trip at that church. I'm going by there to get it in the next two hours. HAVE ME ARRESTED, @JackNGraham You have ZERO legal basis, and I'll sue your rear off if you do! Our contract should go before a judge, as you have every right to ban me from Prestonwood, now!

I'll let my son get the item. I am HAPPY to go in Prestonwood Baptist Church, but I don't do anything in a corner (Ac. 26:26), where there are few witnesses! Save that for a Saturday evening with cell phones and cameras]!

Jack and Franklin Graham, and Robert Jeffress. Spiritual sell-outs for worldly power! Truth be known, when that hacker just called, I was HOPING it would be that church, just like when they called me in to sign the contract. I have ZERO fear of Jackie OUNCE Graham!

Church members—KNOW EXACTLY WHAT HE GETS PAID; FULL REVEAL! You'll likely never be allowed to know. You are the power!

Just like Ed Young was reported to me, by a deacon, to have schmoozed a late famous Houston lawyer, to his condo in Hawaii, to secure his church membership (AKA, 'tithing'). Why do you think MOST mega churches are in rich neighborhoods? The love of money sin! 96 percent of North American Christians in ministry stay in North America; money lust sin for creature comforts!

Have I told you about Mr. Fiegelson, in Katy TX, who owns four businesses, one an 18-wheeler transportation business? READ about him on page 76+ (part seven), here: WillYouLiveForever.org. I call him 'Feel-good-son,' but he's Fiegelson. An arrogantly boaster of his riches, 'for Jesus,' of course. #Carnal fool!

And 'stumpy and lumpy,' on that 'Church Conflicts chapter are the pastor of the North campus of Prestonwood Baptist. Lumpy left the church. I don't remember his name, but he admitted to me that Jack Graham had changed, due to my pressure, then he walked away, angry. He had been pushed out, I believe. I had reported his false doctrine.

How about 'Ross Perot wanna-be' on WillYouLiveForever.org? His name is @PhilThames. ASK him under oath if I'm lying with any of these facts! We were close, before the Sunday School ban he orchestrated from Arizona. I said you were a traitor, who needed to obey vs. just teach the Bible, didn't I?—in the church's kid's area.

Collin County Chinese Fellowship church is where you should find the Indian minister who told me "don't name names," when he was associated with Prestonwood. I did, and it's the title of that chapter on page 76: <https://bit.ly/2KiXmFO> he could have changed pastorates, this many years later.

Who else can I bust with the TRUTH? No one in mind, for now. Time to go take my son on a fun hike, and get his product he left at Prestonwood Baptist. I APOLOGIZE—I just LOVE the freedom of posting "Jack Graham" and "Prestonwood," now that our contract is null and void, forever! My weird fun; SORRY!

It has been OVER four years that that contract was effected, and I haven't been in a Sunday School class in about eight to nine years, with my wife, due to Jack Graham. YES, Mr. control freak, I and God hold you personally accountable, and guilty for what you pawn off on underlings, from sinful timidity to actually lead!

EVERYthing that POSER did was under the lawyer's trick of "plausible deniability." Use innuendos in sermons, and have staffers do your dirty work. I will settle for NOTHING less than lie detectors, when I go public, @JackNGraham. I'm USED to dealing with liars. I'm a lawyer. @ABC @CBS @NBC @CNN, et al.

Jack Graham is a slave to tRump! He can't speak any truth about that BOY, if his life depended on it. That's what happens when you and @RobertJeffress sell y'all's souls for power, and to Satan. You even USED @drmoore to push MY ideas, until he stayed MORAL, so you tried to can him. You are evil, Jack Graham.

I have a chapter in Christians for Trump (book) that details how God has led me to warn Jack Graham for YEARS that he was NOT a John Bisagno, but an Ed Young. Prestonwood Baptist 's "headmaster" knows EXACTLY what that means! You have GREAT window dressing, but a rotten heart, sir. You are NOT like John!

I'll have TONS more to write on all this—hours from now—after the hike with my son. There's not one detail I won't reveal. I'll tag every Baptist institution to inform them all about Jack Graham. 'Gotta have some physical fun, first. See you later! #TruthTeller2020 That TripAdvisor handle that started it all.

THANKS TO ALL who made this one of our top 10 viewed days ever. More to come this evening. I'll take any and all lie detectors, and speak to any and all media about every (literally, morally-) stinkin' detail, if you email me. I NEVER give out my phone number. I'm not that stupid. Debate me, Trump! You can't handle it; WEAKNESS!

P.S.: tRump is desperate to have the Southern Baptists remain loyal to him, so he has Jack Graham in for a photo op, after #SBC18, and he and @RobertJeffress gushingly say 'happy birthday' on twitter. There was MUCH division over politics, at the 2018 convention, and "unity" was the first pastor's conference speaker's sermon to them!

COMMENDABLE comments! At least you're truthful and objective with CHUMP, this one time. We praise you, when deserved, and criticize you, when NOT. (I Cor. 11:2, 17) @Franklin_Graham rips separating kids and parents at border: 'It's disgraceful.'

P.S.: OBVIOUSLY, 45 figured out your coded messages in sermons, and the principal called the student into his office! It's NOT like he couldn't watch live, Saturday evenings, even though you rarely put those speeches on Vimeo! DO YOU SEE WHAT TYPE OF IMMORAL TYRANT YOU ARE SERVING, Prestonwood's Jack Graham?

(II Cor. 12:11) Let's go on with other TRUE stories, with no particular chronological order... I'm just spilling my guts before I'm no longer writing, full-time, starting Monday. And I'm writing from memory, in a hurry, so typos are GUARANTEED. I am no typist:

WHEN I was a Sunday School member, our group ate at a burger joint across the street from the church. ALL the couples PRAISED Ed Young Jr. preaching a week of marital sex, sleeping above his temple with his wife—FOR PUBLICITY!

I told them Bob Jeffress was much more biblical, with his sermons on homosexuality. They looked at me funny, and audaciously asked if I was against marital sex?

These pastor's puppies are SO biblically illiterate, or ignorant! I Cor. 7 says it's a marital obligation, and says you can even refrain, for prayer. God's people living holy should NOT be in bed with the world system advocating maximum sex—that's catering to the sin nature/flesh, but my words are foolishness to fools!

Later on, Eddie the Monster had a YUGE chalk drawing of Jesus' head in the parking lot, to get media exposure, for free. It worked, and I even commended him that at least he was keeping it holier (not that marriage sex is unholy, DUMB ex-Sunday School classmates)!

God led me to take my Pastors—LEAD! and Go Evangelize! signs to Fellowship church, Grapevine (Eddie Junior's church), and two of their security personnel met me at its entrance.

Then a cop showed up, and said I didn't have a city permit, so when he said I had to leave, God gave me the wisdom to walk slower than a man with no legs, so ALL Ed's sheep (including a man in a BMW, who thumbs downed me, OPPOSING evangelism) would see, and read.

I was protesting his having hidden a French Lear Jet (\$4 million?), and his YUGE home on Lake Grapevine (where my son and I just hiked, which was a BUST! NO thrilling scenes at all).

So, some big-named pastors in 2014 let me know my online exhorting had influenced Eddie the Eagle to sell his mansion. Supposedly I was getting through. But he only climbed UP the Dallas social scene even higher! Pics... before: <https://bit.ly/2N6sJRp> After: <https://bit.ly/2N6sJRp>

It was NOT God's convicting him that he was worshipping the high life, like his dad, but a desire to be more mainstream high life, CONTRARY to what those pastors were saying to me.

I had called the local ABC affiliate to film our signs protest, there, but it takes a group of about eight, to interest the media; you can't find eight people to stand publicly for Christ, in that way!

It's ALL about publicity, to lure/"attract" members, for money! Very recently, Eddie had the new NRA president speak at his church on Memorial Day, then, when I said it's for GOP votes, he denied it to the local media.

Johnson Amendment. That law scares these money-grubbers concerning losing tax-exempt status! That's why this band of merry no-gooders sought to get tRump to end that law: <https://wapo.st/2lx7rc4>

A very far right local talk radio host attends Eddie's church, and to deny that Oliver North had anything to do with politics, in church, is the EXACT evil everyone but this bunch HATES!

Do any of you recall the Christian songs from the CD called Songs of the People? Politics, subtly. They dance around the Johnson Amendment as close to the flames of Hell as they can get! That's another method the Christian Cabal did to try to rile up WASPS to vote for THIS: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj>
@FHunscripted

VP Pence spoke at #SBC18 about revival starting. That concept began with myself, humbly, and Jack Graham not only knows it, he has attributed it to me several times in 2018, in sermons, including using a NYC talk radio host to liken this work to the 95 Theses' impact! ALL glory to God. Pence had NOTHING to do with it; MUCH LESS his EVIL "boss!"

Pence was tapped for his Christian appeal, and opposing gay marriage. Even he and the N.C. governor followed MY lead, through these pastors I goaded to speak against nationalizing a state's rights issue, so they rewarded Pence, who BACK-PEDDLED on the issue, when businesses raised a stink!

These self-appointed "king makers" reward people like Ms. Davis for breaking the law, and Pence, even though he chickened out, and had NO backbone/conviction to stand for what the Christian Cabal wanted!

I mentioned TripAdvisor, previously... I got an email from them two months ago, saying I would lose that handle if I didn't act, so I pushed the button to save it, as evidence (even though, one time, I found someone else has posted in that name—probably a person related to the Christian Cabal, to deflect people from my original post concerning Prestonwood, which is, mysteriously, gone, as far as I could find);

[I found a tweet, later, that said I voluntarily removed the post, to be merciful to Mr. Graham when he had made some positive changes; that post is in this book, somewhere].

If you ever see a Texas car license, 'Tex Rev,' you've found the man behind these antics, used for evil, when I intended them for morality!

Does anyone remember his North Texas Presidential Forum? There, he tells the crowd, "we have the ones we really wanted!" Chump and Hillary were NOT there. #FlipFlop, for power idolatry! <https://bit.ly/2IyFBfM> I could go on for DAYS! No purpose, so I'm stopping, unless led to continue. There is MUCH corruption in mega churches!

The SBC president back then was Ronnie Floyd. I had tweeted about the need for revival, so Jack gets his buddy to host prayer meetings for such, and probably MANY Southern Baptists thought it was Ronnie's idea. FAR FROM IT! Documentation: <https://bit.ly/2KphaTz>

I tell you, so you'll know—NOT to brag. You don't know, because I've NEVER sought credit, but I WON'T let people like my respected @SWBTS missions professor brag how great it is that Ronnie Floyd did that, when I started the idea, Dr. Daniel Sanchez!

I WON'T let these glory-seekers steal MY ideas from God! They'd LOVE me to keep quiet; NEVER 'gonna happen!

Then, as my tweets were monitored, daily, for contract violations, GODLY @drmoore said things about gay marriage, likely per Jack Graham, and OUNCE liked Russell. But when he told the TRUTH about the man the Christian Cabal sold their souls to, he got serious backlash! [threatened job firing, and \$1 million withheld from the SBC].

Here's how I analyze #SBC18: The Christian Cabal got a SBC president, or executive, to set up MANY black SBC pastors to "appear" (Heb. 10:1) like there was racial reconciliation among 81 percent of the SBC's who voted for tRump. In the 'pastor's conference,' the first two speakers were black, then OUNCE spoke.

YEARS ago, when I was first being told to hassle OUNCE (i.e., Jack Graham) for EDBS priorities, at the Houston pastor's conference, he said, "you know lawyers!," and in his book, Unseen, a paragraph speaks of trouble-makers in church can even wear shorts and short sleeves. I do every Saturday evening, unless it's snowy cold.

THIS year, where he always pushes himself to a stage presence (like his boy crush, here: <https://bit.ly/2N3PCVH>), he admits, you've got to listen to your critics, because sometimes they're right, and no one is above criticism.

Change of heart in ~six years, from MY efforts behind the scenes, by Gods power alone (and the wise counsel of one of his BFF's, O.S. Hawkins; See 'kernel of truth post somewhere in this book)!

He's connected to SO many ministry big names! Levi Lusko, Greg Laurie and Rick Warren's (ALL three very godly men) radio spots (fifty-nine seconds of hope) likely were a Christian Cabal way to get people before the Christian public; ALL used to get out the WASP vote at 81 percent, for tRump.

Floyd knows of me, and I left him a document at his Arkansas church. LET HIM DENY IT. I love when pastors get under God's judgment, foolishly. Maybe he'd admit it—I don't know of him much.

I'm sure when I started busting #SBC18 for being political, Jack's last Sunday speaker wrote it was a mistake, due to mixed messages, after the backlash of MANY against that at the event. I have 100 other stories I could tell. Maybe I'm just bored.

May I recommend you read every word in our "Church Conflicts" chapter (page 76, linked previously). No need to rehash it.

There is MUCH corruption in too many mega churches, all for fame and fortune, by the guy on top fleecing those having less!

Update #1: Politicizing the 2018 Southern Baptist Convention
(6/15/18)

Let me, please, explain what's going on, here. DUMP is DESPERATE for the Southern Baptist vote. My FREE book destroys his connection to any real Christian, and exposes all the Christian Cabal did to get the Antichrist elected!

I've been SBC since birth, and have a website to prove my Bible credentials; he's SCARED to death that REAL Christians will abandon him, as they should. The two sources of his demise among godly Christians are <https://bit.ly/2B03dKG>, and Christians for Trump, (at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, this November), both FREE.

Add to that, Wit and Wisdom, and he CAN'T beat Gods wisdom in politics (he knows it), and I'm certain CHUMP had Pence go to #SBC18 from that fear!

He KNOWS Jack's innuendos in sermons, encouraging my political run six+ times since April, 2015, even in 2018, and he demands fidelity of an autocrat emperor! So he has Jack come to the White House, yesterday, to look like the SBC is for him in 2020! Optics/'image.'

NEVER ALLOW ANY MEDIA TO SUMMARIZE OR SPIN what really happens in life, on the left or right. READ what Pence said to Southern Baptists, this week. He was doing The Beast's bidding for the 2016 midterms, and 2020! You just hear Pence spoke. READ: <https://bit.ly/2yPQikJ> Get your HEAD OUT OF THE SAND, ostriches!

The sinfully devious goal of the Christian Cabal was to have #SBC18 "appear" that we are good with blacks, and reconciled (even though Jeffress refused an open letter from @FHunscripted to speak together), by showcasing many black preachers and a black gospel choir. The first sermon to pastors was on so-called (faux) biblical 'UNITY!'

JUST LIKE tRump, the Christian Cabal speaks and acts the way they WISH things were, then get the media to expose it, so DUMB Christians believe it's reality!

If there's a video of that convention, unity was NOT what happened, nor should it have happened, to the Christian Cabal's whims for tRump! #MoralsMatter

They limited resolutions to about eighteen, and three of them opposed any politician speaking to the SBC (which I agree with), and one tried to oppose social justice, and one guy had an ambiguous, ‘let’s do anything we can to lessen abortions.’ Is that a proposal—NO specifics? #WOW

I was VERY proud of the first two black pastors, who, IF I recall, exhorted people seeking platforms, and other innuendos against the Christian Cabal (IF I recall right—I didn’t listen 100 percent of the time). You can check the record.

I also looked at tweets. Some OLD, white males were mad that some people didn’t obey Trump with the national anthem at #SBC18, and spoke of the youth needing to respect their elders (AKA bow down to the evils of the Christian Cabal). I’ll retweet them, next.

I read there were cheers for tRump, and one tweeter who officially opposed social justice said ‘make the SBC great again.

The political was SO sinfully interspersed. LOOK here:

Amen! David Platt would always be on the side of right! GREAT brother in Christ! #Radical (book) (6/15/18): [Private account:] Today IMB President David Platt talks about radical Muslims coming to faith in Christ. VP Mike Pence talks about radical Muslims “on the run.” Which is it? “Come to Christ” or “Run from us.” Two different messages. SBC must determine which one takes priority. #SBCAM18 #SBC18 (6/13/18)

[Private account:] Very disappointing news. Sends the wrong message and reinforces the perception that SBC is Republican. The gospel of King Jesus is not tied to any American political party... (6/11/18)

[Private account:] ...Jesus is at the border, folks. He’s in the concentration camps. He’s present among the least of these. You want to “make much of Jesus”? Then look for Him there, because He sure as he_1 isn’t on that stage declaring “America first,” while defending as a sexual predator. #SBC18 (6/13/18)

[Private account:] Tried to give #SBC18 some space, because it’s not my tradition, but when the largest Protestant denomination in the country defames the gospel by tying it to a religious nationalism rooted in fear, greed, and white supremacy, it damages the witness for all of us. (6/13/18)

Southern Baptists have always worked to bring about the renewal of America, and new beginnings—and as I stand before you today, I believe that we are in the midst of great renewal, and a new beginning in America... No podium that @POTUS or I stand behind will be of greater consequence than the pulpits you stand behind every Sunday. No policy will ever be more meaningful than the ministries you lead. – Brown-nosing, panderer & KISS-UP, @VP! (6/13/18)

[Private account:] Pence addressing #SBC18 is absurd and wrong on so many levels—I don’t even know where to begin. Extremely distressing. (6/11/18)

[Private account:] The conservative resurgence did not lead the SBC to Heaven, but it did save a Convention (and many entities like @SBTS) from rank liberal theology. The CR leaders should not be worshiped, but they must not be disrespected. The social justice train is headed for a disaster. #SBC18 (6/8/18)

[Private account:] 20 minutes ago this room was united around the gospel, worshipping with hands in the air. Now, half the room is clapping/standing while the rest sits on their hands. Unnecessary fracturing regarding non-gospel issues only hurts our mission. This is sad. #SBCAM18 #sbc18 (6/13/18)

“A woman can be the president of the Southern Baptist Convention. I don’t see anything in the Bible that prohibits that,” says @drjamesmerritt and receives a round of applause at #SBC18 @JonathanMerritt (6/11/18)

[Private account:] Our church sent a young and diverse group of messengers to #sbc18—almost all attending the annual meeting for the first time. I am concerned that our platform choices are creating mixed signals on where the SBC stands when it comes to women, people of color, and politics. (6/12/18)

[Private account:] Here is my full statement on why the #SBC18 should withdraw its invitation for Vice President. Mike Pence to address the convention. (6/12/18)

[Private account:] Dear #SBC18 Mr. Pence may well be a believer, but mixing politics and Gospel ministry works against unity, love, and Gospel progress. This is a tone deaf move. Yes, we should pray for him and other leaders as God calls us to, but he shouldn’t be speaking at the convention. (6/1/18)

I’ve heard a few disparaging comments about older pastors recently. Young pastors, we need the wisdom and advice of the older and more seasoned leaders. We need to learn from them. We need to work together. #SBC18 #SBCAM18 -@MattCapps (6/8/18) [Kool-Aid drinker]

You are a truth-teller. Unfortunately, I believe the two African-American speakers at the pastor’s conference were tapped to LOOK like racial reconciliation has occurred, with ZERO actions to create such reconciliation! #WindowDressing Lip service, appearances; shadow vs. substance. (6/15/18):

[Private account:] I would be delighted if the SBC (and all evangelical denominations) put a permanent moratorium on politicians speaking. You’re being used. #sbc18 <https://bit.ly/2IxKCVV> (6/11/18)

[Private account:] Massive vote of confidence for the @ERLC just now at #sbc18 #sbcam18. Thankful for @drmoore and the whole team as well as @vancepitman and his strong defense of this vital ministry. Almost unanimous rejection of defunding the ERLC. (6/1/18)

[Private account:] This is a political rally. There is nothing about this that benefits or pertains to the mission of Southern Baptists. #SBC18 (6/13/18)

[Private account:] I know the SBC has welcomed politicians on occasion going back 45 years, but has there ever been a full-blown campaign speech like this one? #SBC18 #SBCAM18 (6/13/18)

[Private account:] #SBC18 and #SBCAM18 hear me; yes the SBC will “move on” after the @VP blunder, but it may come at the expense of POC, Women, and Younger Pastors not moving on with us. (6/13/18)

[Private account:] Seriously?! Southern Baptist leaders have not been paying attention to the concerns of people of color, women, immigrants, and Muslims. Despite their words of contrition and reconciliation, this action is contradictory to those sentiments. We remember the 81 percent! #SBC18 (6/11/18)

[Private account:] We run out of time for messengers to get their questions asked and motions considered, but we have extra time for Dave Ramsey’s infomercial and now his panel. We are 25 minutes behind. C’mon. #SBC18 (6/12/18) [money, money, money]

[Private account:] It's sad that some of our younger messengers refuse to stand or even applaud for our service men and women. It is totally disrespectful (Rom 13:7). #sbcam18 #sbc18 (6/12/18) [Kool-Aid-drinker]

[Private account:] There's not a thing in the world wrong with voting Republican or having their political convictions. But let's be honest. We're sellouts. It's time to change. #SBC18 (6/13/18)

[Private account:] No politician (Republican, Democrat, or in between) should be given the podium at the Southern Baptist Convention. Our Kingdom is not of this world. It was wrong when we did it in the past and it is wrong now. #sbc18 #sbcam18 (6/11/18)

Those "adults" are Jack Graham and his connected buddies. I've written an entire FREE book on the ugly underbelly of their operations, out in November. You are a truth-teller! (6/15/18):

[Private account:] Let me be clear. The higher ups at #sbc18 knew this would be controversial to minorities and felt their white/Republican majority mattered more plain and simple. That means our perspective is at the kiddie table. The adults who "know better" make the real decisions. (6/9/18)

[Private account:] We now have as many motions saying the same thing about inviting politicians to speak as we have held hands while praying. #SBCAM18 (6/12/18)

[Private account:] I long for the day when the @SBCMeeting hears more from prophets and less from politicians. Enough of the moral majority. Let's embrace our true identity as a missionary minority. #sbc18 #SBCAM18 (6/12/18)

[Private account:] It is not the purpose of #sbc18 to put people in office, make statements, adopt resolutions, etc. It exists so churches can work together for the sake of the Great Commission. If your motion or statement isn't motivated by that, consider refraining from making it. (6/9/18)

[Private account:] SBC brothers and sisters, you've been played by the White House and the committee on the order of business, who yesterday stated that Pence was coming to bring greetings and thanks. This is nothing more than a free campaign rally with a large hijacked audience. #SBC18AM #sbc18 (6/13/18)

[Private account:] Here is why many Southern Baptists were upset Mike Pence was given a platform to speak, and why we should work to never see it happen again: His speech had: 76 references to the president (16 by name), 65 references to America or the United States, 1 mention of Jesus. #SBC18 (6/14/18)

I'm sitting here at the Southern Baptist Convention. Earlier today Vice President Mike Pence addressed the convention. We were told he initiated the offer to speak. I wish we had not accepted." #SBC18 #SBCAM18 <https://thegspl.co/2Jli9y9> -@TGC (6/13/18)

#SBC18 should be the last time there's a campaign speech at a Southern Baptist Convention meeting, because while the SBC's members primarily may be Republican, the annual meeting is not an appropriate place for a campaign speech. It's supposed to be about the Great Commission. <http://bit.ly/2JRmJ0j> -@edstetzer (~6/13/18) *(Now his Twitter account only starts a week AFTER the convention—all prior posts deleted, including our conversations, years ago. Probably got one of his jobs threatened).* (6/13/18)

I know that sent a terribly mixed signal. We are grateful for civic leaders who want to speak to our Convention—but make no mistake about it, our identity is in the gospel and our unity is in the Great Commission. Commissioned missionaries, not political platforms, are what we do.

—@jdgrear (6/13/18) [New SBC president, 2018]

Update #2: Church Conflicts (Restated)

(6/22/18)

This story is 100 percent true, and picks up immediately after our “Church Conflicts” report (on our website) left off (found at WillYouLiveForever.org). The Lord led me to post positive and negative things on TripAdvisor—my first time ever using it, or ever since—to get people to read that chapter of our website.

Despite several complements about Prestonwood Baptist, the staff called me to their campus. When there, I was made to sign a contract never to mention them online, or post names, or contact any staffers, or I could NOT return to that church (my family are all members—I quit my membership in protest of an \$18 million building purchase "for evangelism," and moved it much later to where I was licensed to the ministry by a GREAT pastor in 1981—First Baptist, Houston.

Having already been banned from ALL Bible Fellowship classes a couple years prior, I was all too happy not only to sign the document, but write it, being the lawyer at the table of three.

Plus, all the efforts God had made me make Jack Graham (their head pastor) make at that church, behind the scenes for about five years was enough, and I had no reason to say TRUTHful but negative things about them online, as the changes were so positive and so many. Plus, I was so willing to leave the church, but my family never would.

I had had MANY run-ins with Jack, over the years, mainly over 10 percent tithing being not required for Christians, and the other heresy, Lordship Salvation (which he embraces). I was happy with the results, but tired of the fight. SOON after the contract was signed, MOST famous pastors and ministries in America started dropping by THIS account.

I kept every name (copied and pasted them into a M.S. Word file)—shocked at the notice. I quickly deduced that Jack was word-of-mouthing to all his connections, because what I was writing to ALL pastors is what he had had to address the past six to eight years, from God through me.

I think he liked not being the only one hassled for top biblical priorities! I took advantage of a glitch (now fixed), at the time, where if you followed on one, the algorithms of Twitter had LITTLE chance of hiding who came by, especially when I rarely used the @ or # signs.

These were all the top names and executives of seminaries, Bible colleges, and national ministries, and head pastors (including known mega churches).

For 1.3 years (Nov. 2013 forward), I wrote mainly extolling all pastors to DO EDBS priorities (defined at that website). I must have given a thousand different angles on those four topics, and even Linked-In emailed me that my file there was approaching "legend status" and a stadium-full of people checked my bio. I had NEVER sent one in-mail; probably still haven't (technological dinosaur).

MANY famous pastors started talking about revival and evangelism. I cite MOST of them in the book. This was before I knew about or had Twitter dashboard, which later confirmed this account had gone viral.

About nine months later, obviously because some pastors watched a lot, there became some backlash, because I wasn't writing to any particular pastor, and was repeating the same exhortations a 'million' times (and though people FREELY watched, that's how it felt, to them). I got into several online debates with two, maybe three fairly well-known Christian ministers. The EXACT debate content is in that book. I save every tweet, excepting about 200 I deleted, to-date.

This is where it gets more interesting. About Oct., 2014, the Lord let me know, and approximately three times I said here, that this file is going political—NOT "religious." In early 2015 I group-tweeted all the famous pastors I knew, and asked them why they were so silent about gay marriage likely going national?

I taunted some of them as throwing in the towel in old age, or retirement. SOON, they held a conference call to organize, and soon after Obergefell was decided, they touted Pence and Ms. Davis (who wouldn't sign marriage certificates).

I made a HUGE legal argument NOT against gays having any less rights than were they to be 'married,' but doing so by private contract. In June, that view LOST, and you accept the law.

But some of these men didn't. In late March, 2015, I got my first inkling that this band of about four pastors were trying to recruit me to run for political office. I had fasted for two weeks, and late at night the Lord called me to a specific job. It was so personal, I later deleted it online, but it's in the book, now.

That weekend, Jack noted to the crowd, 'do y'all sense a powerful presence in the room this evening?' I must admit, it was quite intense, after days of writing and fasting!

So this bunch seeks to get me to run for the exact office I had posted about. MANY famous pastors started coming to speak at our church (not only to encourage a run, but maybe to see that I'm not just keystrokes). Dr. James Dobson was the most obvious in his sermon innuendos, and in our book we detail exactly where, with a link.

These recruitment efforts happened five to six times, between March, 2015 and May 2018, but one in particular had the sermon end with calling anyone who felt led into politics to come forward. The Lord told me NOT to move. It shocked them! I later find out it's because that group would go on to back tRump.

MANY sermons suggested I run in 2016, but I had ALWAYS said 2020, with only ONE tweet exception, that said if the backing and knowledge of how to do so were made available, I'd consider 2016. I was a life-long GOP, at the time.

During the 2016 debates, MANY politicians on both sides of the aisle used our ideas expressed here (documented in the book, Wit and Wisdom). Jack monitored this file like a hawk, and would put little tidbits in sermons, to instruct me, encourage me, or let me know he still watched the account.

One Wednesday evening, in June, 2015, JUST after I added a speech on Facebook slamming CHUMP, using the word "nonsense," Jack accurately called 45's campaign that exact same word—non-sense.

In fact, when he hosted the North Texas Presidential Forum, he told the audience, 'we have the ones we really wanted.' Hillary and Chump never attended. But then, 1.5 weeks later, JACK becomes the 'evangelical council's' only spokesperson to ABC News saying, "I can champion this man" (tRump). Hypocritical flip-flopper, for power idolatry!

Besides the latest two entres/recruitment efforts the book details (in 2018), you need to know the Lord had me summarize all the policy speeches I had posted, that got both sides of the aisle so interested in them. That takes MUCH work—two years, full-time!

Plus, every time Jack got political, in church, I would protest and leave for three weeks to two months, so I didn't have time to pay attention to this same bunch of pastors I label the 'Christian Cabal.'

However, when 45 unexpectedly won, the Lord started leading me to learn all the many tricks they had used from June 23, 2015 until Nov. 9, 2016. I had NO idea! Quite honestly, it angered me!

I had gotten those men organized, but two to three years prior, God had me scold them in many various ways, to organize them to ACT on His EDBS priorities. Only Jack, and a handful of them did it very sustainedly, and they decided to turn it political, and evil!

Overturing Roe seemed to be their dead-set goal, after I had mocked them for letting it pass when I was too young to speak out, but they were behind pulpits.

I'm pretty sure they took that as a challenge, and somewhere vowed they'd be for a GOP presidential candidate, no matter if it was Hitler, if they could influence he or she to stack SCOTUS with far-right justices.

The story drags on for three years, to this day, even last week, at the Southern Baptist Convention. When I saw it turned political, by Jack, I decided it was time to break that contract. I retweeted all the best posts those famous ministers had read for 1.3 years (mainly in 2014), and added it to Christians for Trump (book), where I detail every act Jack has done, be it recruiting Greg Laurie to join the Southern Baptists, getting Pence to speak at their convention, and a host of other things.

EVERY GOOD IDEA he got from HERE! Now that he advises CHUMP, I'm very careful NOT to let Chump benefit from MY brain, through Christ, because Jack STILL watches intensely!

Just yesterday, I conversed, here, with a gal angry that he praises such an evil man, 'in Jesus' name,' and who addressed a payment to Jack from Ivanka. Jack blocked her! Late last evening she wondered aloud, on Twitter, why Jack would block her. I explained how he blocks ANY negative news, plus good reasons why that \$50,000 payment would want to be kept hush-hush.

I mean this 100 percent literally (because many media outlets watch here, and because God is sovereign), conservatively speaking there have been WELL over 100 news events and/or articles that came from what God had me type here, and well over 50 accurate predictions (documented in our book).

Twitter date-stamps your tweets, so you can verify that claim on your own time, when the books are out. I'm NOT bragging, but thankful.

So if you want to know the secret behind the 2016 election, READ Wit and Wisdom! EACH speech is dated, and you can find it on Twitter, as proof (excepting older ones, I learned recently can drop off forever).

tRump is WELL aware of all God used me to do among pastors, as a FoxNews article I link to mentions ONLY two mega pastors he sought for his 'evangelical council'—the ONLY two my family has sat under since 1996!

He tried to steal many of my ideas, but with his lack of intelligence and character, obviously pulled it off HORRIBLY, though he did use five good ideas of ours I'll praise him for, because there MY ideas (detailed in the book).

I was #NeverTrump one week into his campaign, and changed parties the moment he officially won, and in doing so, I have never compromised one conviction of mine, and never backed down from opposing his presidency due to THIS crap (and never will): <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

The thing MANY people in America, and some Southern Baptist pastors don't know is all the shenanigans Jack Graham has been doing since he learned I wasn't going to run in 2016! I'm one of the few who know them, and his merry band of peers won't expose them (a reputation hit!), or think they're great, because they sold their souls to power idolatry—I never did, or would.

So, since that contract is now null and void, as of last weekend, it's only now that I can tell ALL the gory details. Rest assured, if I weren't a Christian, knowing what I've witnessed and experienced the past three years, I wouldn't listen to ANYONE try to get me to be one; very sinfully appalling.

But now all that information will be available to all, through those two books. I noticed, once Jack knew the contract was breached, suddenly his boy pal crush called him in for a photo op, to post to duped 'followers,' he got a \$50K donation from Ivanka (summer months are the worst for church budgets), and his praise for the mans "character" (an oxy-moronic term, in that case) has only taught me he is doubling down, and becoming Robert Jeffress, who, this weekend, will preach a FALSE sermon that America is a "Christian nation." NOT just based on Judeo-Christian principles.

They have drank tRump's Kool-Aid so often, I truly can't expect anything less than God's judgment to fall on both of those men, in some form or fashion, especially Bobby, who has been goo-goo eyed since tRump day one, after he also chased Rick Perry and insulted Mitt Romney, only to kiss-up, later. NO CORE CHARACTER, pip squeak (or squeal?).

There is a VERY serious "spirit" behind these two to four men's actions, and it is NOT the spirit of Jesus, behind the scenes (vs. on stage, where actors play) . On stage, no problem. That contradiction God sees, and will not turn a blind eye to. I wouldn't want to be any of them. Read our books for more details.

Related Tweets

Under contract NO MORE! Jack Graham Prestonwood Baptist Church, Plano, TX. If you want to know EXACTLY how Jack Graham was PUSHED to do GOOD, yet did evil for tRump, please read today's posts. @SWBTS @NAMB_SBC @ERLC @baptistpress (6/15/18)

Direct messages to Jack Graham, who watched here like a HAWK, after forcing me to sign a contract to never mention his staff or church, online, or never return to his church. Since I was READY to leave, I was all too happy to write the contract, then sign it; they Xeroxed three+ copies. (6/17/18)

Our website has said this for over a decade! WillYouLiveForever.org Everything funnels through Jack Graham, who watched here like a HAWK! He GOT Greg Laurie to join the SBC. (6/17/18)

There have been MANY innuendos from Jack Graham to myself in sermons over the past five years+. My rebuttals to any inaccurate and negative ones came here! (6/15/18)

Message to Jack Graham five years ago (from the silent prod of God). (6/15/18): You're

breaking new ground for our generation; it's tough and lonely at the top, but rewarding. Don't expect your peers to follow right away, or without your talks with them. **(11/5/13)**

Old message to Jack Graham, who monitored this account like a hawk: Someday, if not in Heaven, you'll look back and see all this was for your and the church's GOOD (and needed, for Christ and the lost)! **(11/5/13)**

REMEMBER... no short cuts for discipling. Thirty three thousand members can take years, but multiplication is the way, even with drop-outs along the way! Quality is more important than quantity! **(11/5/13)**

Use your connections; exhort them on the urgency and 100 percent scope; set a vision, and give it to all, and repeatedly. Be passionate. **(11/9/14)**

Again, you've got to get tired of being the only one, because it IS NOT FAIR, and God does not like unfairness or disobedience, even among PASTORS. **(11/5/13)**

PRIORITY one for you should now be to influence every church in the world to follow your LEAD (and, I hope, be rewarded with SBC Presidency, an unprecedented third time?). **(11/5/13)**

PRIORITY one for you should now be to influence every church in the world to follow your LEAD (and, I hope, be rewarded with SBC Presidency, an unprecedented third time?). **(11/5/13)**

Again, GREAT JOB: Evangelism Explosion, three crusades, live2tell and fav 5 evangelism initiatives, 10-4-10, Probe apologetics seminar, Wednesday night prayer meetings (four times), sermons galore; See if the five percent changed; measure, before and after. **(11/5/13)**

MOST importantly, I am SURE YOU YOURSELF will reach your church's share of the Great Commission in this lifetime. Few other pastors can say that! **(11/5/13)**

Jack Graham: With the church's changes, perhaps SBC president again, so IT can adopt them too? Then use your platform to get OTHER non-SBC pastors changing! **(10/14/13)**

It takes great character to keep up with Rev. John Bisagno's reputation—not just more sermons and programs. God sees what your crowd doesn't—fear HIM. **(6/18/18)**

Remember, for ALL the effort and hassle staying on point, rewards (for folk our age) aren't as far away as when we were first saved! **(11/5/13)**

SOON you will feel as I do... soulishly, just plain tired of being among the few (like it's not fair), and you'll enlist other pastors, as you have the TRUTH. **(11/5/13)**

Eventually, without chasing off members, you have to explain to the crowd that we're going ahead without those who are unwilling, for now, and lessen the topic. **(11/5/13)**

But until you KNOW the percent [of church members who evangelize], HOW can you know if anything changed, or needs changing? Ignorance may be bliss, but it's also a MISS! **(11/5/13)**

If there is no log book, you can NEVER know the job got DONE. Addresses, names and number per household, or gaps WILL exist! Love you in the Lord. **(11/5/13)**

I had to follow His leadership, and He's, apparently, serious, and NOT taking 'NO' for an answer; you'd like me otherwise. God bless! **(11/5/13)**

VERY little change will come without relational (i.e., personal) discipling. Multiplication works, even for mega churches, with TIME. **(11/5/13)**

Inter-denominationally, get a BIG vision set and started, to reach all within a zip code, to stimulate a global push inspired by your lead! **(11/5/13)**

You are doing a WONDERFUL job trying to change the five percent! Use the methods in our website's "Pastor ___ to Evoke ___" section, and what's here, today. **(11/5/13)**

Note to Jack Graham, who watched our tweets like a hawk, after I signed their required contract to never mention them again online (or speak to any of their staff, in person), or never return to their campus, again (written and signed on ~November 11, 2013) **(6/17/18)**: Tues at noon, right? **(11/5/13)**

I'll go with you door-to-door, anytime, and if laymen see YOU doing it (on video), there's GREAT pressure to follow suit. **(11/5/13)**

Regular viewers know which pastor in tRump's "evangelical council" this is directly addressed to! He watched here like a HAWK, and "championed" tRump to ABCNews in June, 2016. I WILL be a thorn in your side if you resist, but I ONLY want your Heavenly rewards to be much greater. WHY shun one with such intentions? Discern your motives. **(6/25/14)**

(6/17/18): You TRULY want to serve Him, and are sincere in loving Him!? Why do you resist His EDDBS message? IGNORE me. I NEVER asked for one dime—I'm NOT your competition. **(6/25/14)**

One known pastor, and Greg Laurie, have done MORE than their share of evangelism, so our tweets concerning U.S. pastors have NOTHING to do with these type pastors! **(7/3/14)**

Let those two men's great actions be the standard and INSPIRE you, pastors, vs. being EXCEPTIONS you admire, and don't emulate concerning evangelism! **(7/3/14)**

You have access to famous publications. I have private tweets and one website, and no budget. STILL, God is defeating you with His Davidic slingshot stone! **(8/9/14)**

The David reference was OFTEN in Jack Graham's sermons, in the past four years, and these posts were written knowing he watched regularly, like a HAWK, and addressed to him alone (as are many of our cryptic tweets). **(6/17/18)**: May God decide between myself and our ministry critics, in ways that are obvious to ALL—and soon! Let there be NO confusion whom HE (humbly) sided with! **(8/9/14)**

MEDIA: Ask Jack Graham on a lie detector if there's such a contract that HE initiated and authorized! By lie detector, ONLY!!! **(6/17/18)**: Because I'm legally unable to discuss anything about an unnamed church, I can't PRAISE any great sermons I may have recently heard; but would like to! **(8/10/14)**

Truce? Bury the hatchet? Maybe forgive/reconcile? You know my Email address, and I won't name you, so you can save face, and for some legal reasons, because I obey my commitments. I'm FAR from perfect! **(8/24/14)**

I've used my teaching gift, writing skill and evangelism call the maximum, after already doing my share in evangelism, WHAT are you DOING, armchair quarterbacks? **(8/26/14)**

I am legally sworn not to identify, but GREAT evangelism work, and ZERO complaints in that regard. WHY NOT RECONCILE? Before God I forgave you, but it should be verbalized to each other! **(9/22/14)**

How could I be blocked by one who acts like he's never heard of me? I'm WILLING to reconcile, but it takes two! I forgave, but communication is needed. I even shook your hand! (9/22/14)

One prominent will NEVER be addressed here, NOT because I'm under VOLUNTARY legal contract not to, but because he DID the job! Imitate HIM, DELAYERS! (11/1/14)

My pastor DID make HUGE changes in his OWN productivity, if not much in the congregation. FOLLOW HIS LEAD! No names, for legal purposes. (11/9/14)

DIRECTLY involved in Harvest Dallas, and My Hope, and used my website materials in sermons for more than three years. I'll never take that away from him. Time for you other pastors change. (11/9/14)

Update #3: Status Quo Or Status NO?

(6/27/18)

In reviewing past pastor criticisms, it's AMAZING how many people "project" how they'd feel were they in your shoes! Pastors justifying status quo Churchianity—to defend money turf—often say 'self-righteous' when one with convictions says it's wrong what you're doing, and it must change. Obstinate in sin!

Preach-and-be-paid is man's tradition, and only one of MANY biblical pastor obligations! Easy street for money idol, IF they ignore II Tim. 2:22 and 4:5, among other things. For my lifetime I will avidly oppose status quo in both politics and religion, as God is NOT for any evils of status quo! I WON'T be quiet.

WHO likes status quo? Those benefitted from status quo, both in politics and religion! Justify keeping things the same, because the money's good! Church as a business is OPPOSITE Jesus, yet many subscribe to it, where the goal is get as many church members as possible, any way you can!

It doesn't matter that God wants holy and evangelistic church members. If that happens, or not, 'our' concern is the numbers/metrics, for that's how we can live high on the hog in this life (yet broke in Heaven, if they're going!).

And forget the Bible's blueprint for what a pastor is supposed to do, or be (especially II Cor. 8:14, as we're in America, where every church is independent. Culture trumps Bible, and because ALL my peers are doing it, it has to be right, or I better do it anyway, for fear of peer reprisals and/or social ostracization, because God said you need people's approval of you, right? WRONG! Gal. 1:10!

Laymen don't know any better, because most of them are too lazy to be Berean, and study for themselves (Ac. 17:11), OPPOSITE this verse: I Jn. 2:27, basically being as carnal as the Corinthian church was, also idolizing wayward (arrogant) pastors (I Cor. 1-4).

So how does all this tie into Bible prophecy? Perfectly! Ministers in ministry mainly for the money (Jude; II Pet.)—false ones, at that.

The Laodicean church era is typified by rich churches that are spiritual failures (Rev. 3). And all fitting into 'The Apostasy (II Th. 2:3), which precedes the grand delusion of lost people, destining them to Hell (II Th. 2:10).

Does anyone notice any truth-hating in America in the past two years? Fake news claims, picked up by the Christian Cabal's sermons, etc. Blind faith worship of political party, even though neither party is morally perfect.

ALL these trends line up to expected coming prophecy events, and 'Christians' are playing right into the Devil's hands, but also God's plans for the Tribulation!

(Mt. 24:12) Carnality rampant; (II Tim. 3:5) External 'righteousness,' JUST LIKE these characters (Mt. 23:28).

And for ME to cite this many Bible verses, spontaneously, and with ZERO Bible near me causes PASTORS to call that 'self-righteous,' or 'bibliolatry,' or showing off my knowledge. UN-true, but I challenge you to SHOW OFF YOURS!

You haven't much, so you can't; and it's NOT showing off, but defending/justifying my words and deeds by God's revealed will—something you take LIGHTLY, so you can adhere to getting rich off insufficient job descriptions, mainly preach-and-be-paid, and Churchianity as one hour a week vs. 24/7, mainly OUTSIDE your religious retail establishments!

You can't control people when their walk with Jesus doesn't involve you very much, but that's Christian maturity—NOT being under gurus, but having tutors mentor you onto walking on your own two spiritual feet—relational discipling... something y'all NEVER do!

If pastors were REQUIRED to know the whole counsel of God decently, before receiving their seminary diploma, churches would be much more biblical! As it is, there trained to preach (not teach, disciple, evangelize, etc.) and given "tools" so they can learn the Bible the rest of their life.

MUCH pastor knowledge is just staying one step ahead of their crowds, doing sermon prep on a topic one week before sermonizing! I challenge any U.S. pastor to publicly debate me on the biblical truthfulness of every statement I've posted, today, but you have to justify your responses with Bible verses!

EDBS. That acronym sums up biblical church. I would venture to say that not one church has fully evangelized every lost soul within walking distance of their un-commanded building in the past ten years, paid for by un-commanded ten percent tithes, to support un-commanded full-time salaries!

I'd also guess not one U.S. church is implementing a plan to disciple up all church members, using multiplication. Most do NOT use laymen's spiritual gifts to edify the body when gathered on Sundays, to DO the 'one anothers' of Scripture, and only recently have many WASP churches started much social ministry (save for more liberal High-Church denominations), and that, mainly to assuage political complaints that they only care about favoring the rich, CONTRARY to God, again (Levit. 19:15).

So what's the state of the U.S. church, today? Great in music, interesting sermons, and decent large edifices. Beyond that, terrible, and possibly WORSE than when the great Christian hero, Keith Green, accurately penned THIS song, which eerily echoes the Laodicean church culture we Christians accept as the way things ought to be, because we know little different: <https://bit.ly/2eRm64U>

This bores me to say, but the universal church has ZERO organized plans to identify who is lost, who's saved (the ONLY two options, II Cor. 5:16), who's never heard the Gospel, and who hasn't heard it in past five years. ZERO PLANS!

We're so independent, on Judgment Day we're going to be raked over the coals for how that sin hurt the lost's chances at going to Heaven! The Southern Baptist Convention, and a few smaller denominations with missions societies, are the closest thing to trying to do the global evangelism work! Quite honestly,

most others are doing a terrible job. Charismatics sometimes do some good work, as with Bible church sponsorships of missionaries. THE reason is there's no money in it!

I've even had a church staffer tell me evangelism crusades were abandoned because they don't pay for themselves! READ Mt. 6:33. IF YOU DO what Gods told you to, whatever finances come as a result are to be your lot in life—abundance or lack, or anything in-between! (Pv. 30:8) You do NOT go into "ministry" for the money, but the God-obeying and honoring SERVICE to others!

In fact, when I was called into ministry, the NORMAL expectation was that preachers are poor! Parents would be disappointed, inside—never saying it outwardly—that their usually sons (few females, back then) was going to struggle through life, financially.

This was NORMATIVE! It's ONLY when greedy businesses decided they could get rich, by using secular—NOT spiritual—means to grow churches, that more mega churches arose.

As an example, in Houston, I was interviewed for the Jesus Video Project manager (Campus Crusade off branch), until I raised a stink in front of about ten local Christian 'leaders' that we ought not be ripping off churches and pastors, selling those CD's for about \$23, when cost was between \$1 and \$3!

I DIDNT get the job! Just like at Second Baptist, when a teacher and coach (the same person) asked if I would expect all staffers to evangelize, if I was hired as their Evangelism Minister, a week later they had a "hiring freeze", even though they raked in \$1M a week at the time!

It also had to do with my opposing their Summit (now Lakewood Church) event where two men bragged they donated \$50K or more, and others could, or they used John Baugh's \$20M in ways he hadn't desired (starting the Katy multi-site), and cut off the business meeting microphone when one tried to oppose that decision, or them telling me my job was to get people to the campus, and Dr. Young's charisma would take over from there, or my opposing their use of a 'Joash Box,' where parishioners paraded their pledge envelopes before their peers, to pressure people's giving.

That, plus insistence in many churches on pastors God-give RIGHT to ten percent of your income, to use as they please—even jet-setting to coddle tRump at his beckoning call, is why I oppose Churchianity, and church-as-a-business status quo American Christianity—and ALWAYS will.

VERY recently (2018) that's because allegations of my being unsaved, feeling entitled to Christians support of my political views, being self-righteous, among other things. And rest assured, the Christian Cabal wields man-made, Devil-inspired 'power' in sinful ways, behind the scenes!

I retweeted a morally GOOD man, 2.5 weeks ago, and now that tweet, and every one before it for years back are absolutely GONE! It said Southern Baptists ought never again have a politician speak to them at their convention!

I know the man (had a few conversations with him), and he's godly, but the Christian Cabal pressures him and Dr. Moore (and others) to bend to their will! That's tRumpian bullying, strong arm, sinful tactics the Devil, in his world system uses through THEIR man, Chump. I guarantee you that man's tweets are in our book!

I expose ALL their evil deeds (Eph. 5:11). That's why I get blocked on Twitter, have been banned from ALL Sunday School classes at my family's church, and have a contract to never mention them online, again, or I can't return.

It's a POWER EGO TRIP which is NOT seemly among a man of the cloth! Now you see why critics abound against this online ministry! I shake up their apple cart. I say what I've said today, and have since 2014. Every gory detail of sin-laced carnality is exposed in the book I now need to complete: [Christians for Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?](#)

There were over 25 allegations raised by status quo justifying pastors—every one of them rebutted with Scripture. Here is EXACTLY what those type pastors want to maintain...

High incomes by luring people to their church, any way but sinfully (if you call advertising a week of sex atop your church as not sinful).

EDBS priorities get ignored, except by the man God had me hound for nearly a decade, and now he sometimes does things just so he can rebut my claims that he doesn't do them, even if evil by motives, to make me look inaccurate (three instances, or more, to-date, also in the book).

And that's both the best in their bunch, as with being one of the worst—all in the same Jeckyl/Hyde body! He has HUMANLY "powerful" SBC friends in high places, and they orchestrate public events to LOOK like racial reconciliation and evangelism and revival problems are being fixed!

He's the LEAST of the problem; his peers reinforce him, and attack people "attacking" (their word) status quo church practice. It doesn't matter that all I do is use Scripture. That's NOT how they want their careers to go, older in life now!

Just let me do the one skill I've perfected, and keep raking in a big salary—Easy Street, and don't EVER ask me to care if other churches are hurting, or my church growth tactics steal sheep from smaller churches! That's Capitalism—NOT Christ! MOST church growth is NOT from evangelism but transferred memberships!

So does anyone understand why I'm hated among some famous pastors? Maybe respected by others, but you don't want to stick out from your peers! Collegial collusion, as my books have called it. Slander the messenger, so long as the message never has to be implemented! These are Bible prophecy signs!

(II Tim. 4:2-5 and Ac. 20:27). You abandon the whole counsel of God to preach sinful health and wealth false doctrine, so you can buy Lear jets and live in mansions, when Lk. 16:25 says you will be broke in Heaven—if you're even going! God gets justice—one day!

I have yet to have one famous pastor refute this message with Scripture, in four years!; only attack my character, with lies, because they know nothing about me, from first-hand interactions—and won't call or meet with me (excepting one, who even won't meet—just make changes, or attack if not mainly make changes). WEAKNESS! Cowardice sin.

They want to preach and be paid, and do LITTLE evangelism, relational discipling or Body life. That's not their 'business plan', said one of them. Then your business is corrupt, as you're not following God's plan!

'Self-appointed' is another term they throw out like free water. Ounce KNOWS God called me to do these things. Interview him with a camera and a lie detector! March 23, 2015, at his church; Saturday evening church service (give or take the date being exact?).

WATCH the video on Vimeo! Read 'Church Conflicts,' here: <https://bit.ly/2KiXmFO>, from page 76, forward.

This is systemic in American Christian practice! Rev. Bill Hybels said in all his years as a pastor, he felt he hadn't changed many Christian's lives, with all his sermons!

Churchianity wants bodies, bucks and buildings, when God wants holy and evangelistic children. Two separate 'business models.' Ps. 119:11 and Josh. 1:8 DON'T say sanctification success comes from hearing topical sermons you forget before 72 hours expire!

MOST sermons have three points and a poem (or other anecdotes), with 70 percent+ man's thoughts in-between; FEW Bible verses.

And the Bible was written in a sequence most parishioners will NEVER know (i.e., context), because topical sermons rule the day, as with even asking/polling the crowd what they want to hear. The Bible calls that ear tickling.

It's the eloquence, the humor, the entertainment value—some pastors use props, dramas, skits, videos, anything to make the Bible interesting, because they must believe it NOT on its own! And for you NON-Christians, instead of going to you, and lovingly telling you you can go to Heaven as a free gift Christ secured by His death on the cross, so you don't have to pay the eternal penalty for all your sins, in Hell (Jn. 3:16), pastors WON'T come by where you work or live—especially if there "famous," by MAN'S vs. God's definition of fame (Ac. 19:15).

Instead, they will LET you risk Hell, if you don't come to church from their political rallies, music concerts, food trucks, dodge ball contests, famous celebrity speakers, marriage counseling, gym and weight rooms, or a host of other events designed to get people with NO alive spirit for God to come to a place that's supposed to be spiritually supernatural... church!

If their TV and radio shows never get found by you, or you for some NORMAL reason turn off to their billboard advertising a sermon, 'America is a Christian nation' (from phobia about too many Muslims taking over our nation, like there's a religious competition for the 'tithe'), you'll NEVER hear John 3:16 from them!

You can go to Hell is what that unbiblical model of church is RIGHTLY interpreted as saying to you, lost neighbors! You are NOT risking Hell; you could NOT die today; you are not missing out on an abundant life; and you will NOT lack eternal rewards. THAT is what modern church practice says (to nearby lost people) by its under-evangelism!

I've written enough; email me for a public debate. Otherwise, shut the heck up in defending your corrupt system before Jesus' sheep!

Excellent! I have NO problem with unions, but forcing anyone to your political slant is wrong, just as it is with the Christian Cabal members trying to corrupt my denomination, the Southern Baptist Convention! EQUALLY WRONG, like threatening @drmoore 's job, or a threatened withholding \$1 million if they speak TRUTH about Chump! SIN!: In the ruling of Janus vs. AFSCME, the Supreme Court says that government workers can't be required to pay labor union fees.

Update #4: Peer Pressure Or God's Conviction?

I've said this MANY times before, but pastor's just imitate their peers, to decide what needs to be done. If one takes off time in summer, that's the norm for all. One new act becomes 'precedent,' where others can say others are doing it. What Bible says they are to be doing ONLY matters if everyone else does it.

I've heard, 'It's been done before' to justify anything. Murder and rape have been done before, and others are doing it, so why shouldn't you? BECAUSE IT'S WRONG! 'We've never done that before' is ZERO reason for any pastor NOT to do what God says is their job description! And every peer being disobedient is NO reason to follow the crowd off the cliff.

You can't make money discipling Christians, and evangelizing lost people, and doing Body Life in the church service, or helping solve social problems. THAT is why pastors don't do God's top priorities! It is SERVICE to God and others pastors believe aren't profitable, and when you're in ministry for the money, you're a false prophet in it for the profit.

I take back my ~70 percent estimate on how much of sermons are MAN'S words, after our road trip, today. I heard six sermons, and the number is about 97 percent! NO WONDER laymen think the Bible is too complicated to study, and cling to pastors like life gurus! ATROCIOUS, and there is NO power in man's words, compared to God's! (6/29/18)

U.S. pastors should heed the three-point sermon of John Bisagno, decades ago, from Rev. 2:5... Remember, Repent and Return to the days when your walk and ministry call were innocent (probably in your 20's). It wasn't a business, but a passionate calling! <https://bit.ly/2MCwSvk>
Do the first things! (6/28/18)

Phil. 4:9 and I Th. 1:5-6 are also AMAZING relational discipleship verses! The New Testament does NOT simply teach pastors to preach sermons, but to demonstrate, role model, mentor and engage/relate to and with their members, and you CAN'T do that by being a mystery figure who mainly shows up on Sundays after the music has been sung! (7/1/18)

Related Tweets

Twenty hours ago, on Instagram, @JackNGraham posted himself right behind the Antichrist—his bosom buddy, tRump. LOOK AT IT for yourself, to see I never lie. That man [Gram/OUNCE] is devious, duplicitous, sinful and evil. He TRIED to play things both ways with myself, in the past four months. You are a wicked man, POSING [on stage] as holy. (6/15/18)

Jack Graham gets @VP to speak to #SBC18, then has an Instagram picture with @POTUS after it ends, then Ivanka sends \$50K to Prestonwood Baptist, for a border effort that has yet to be decided. WHY isn't the media all over this get out the WASP vote using religion issue? @CNN @CBS @NBC @ABC @jdgrear (6/25/18): [Retweeting @FRCdc:] #WashingtonWatch recap with @tperkins:
@RepAndyBiggsAZ - James Comey investigation. @jackngraham—@vp speech at #SBC18.
@JeremyPRoberts—Insider #SBC18 reaction to @VP speech. Listen at <http://frc.org/radio> (6/15/18)

Now that his ilk had Pence politicize the Southern Baptist Convention, I am indefinitely gone from Prestonwood Baptist Church (third contract violation, so sue me). My family will never leave, so I HOPE they get kicked out, so we can wash our hands of Jack Graham's evils in their experience! Please! (6/15/18)

.@JackNGraham blocked my account, here, YEARS ago, so he could claim he doesn't know of us or our account. We have NEVER spoken, but once, when, naively, in ~2006 I went forward, and said he reminds me of my REAL home pastor—the great John Bisagno. I've seen his tweets three times, maximum. (6/15/18)

Thank you Mr. President @POTUS for responding to the immigration crisis with compassion and conviction. Your commitment to American values and security displays the character of your presidency. (6/20/18)

AMAZING spiritual BLINDness! The man who CAUSED the problem is praised for solving it, and accused of having "character!" I challenge YOU to a public debate before the media on ANY Bible issue, or for your support for tRump, @JackNGraham. You watch here, so I expect an answer by email! <https://bit.ly/2lXDokZ> (6/20/18)

Where's the \$50,000 Ivanka gave to @JackNGraham? It SHOULD be part of this fund! Trump was BUYING Jacks loyalty! (Mt. 26:15) He could've sent money to this fund! Online fundraiser for separated migrant families has brought in over \$19M, breaking records - ABC News (6/23/18)

And as to CHUMP's ties to my family's home church, as much as they'll both deny it, and have, Ivanka's donation was for political signaling of desired loyalty to the dictator. The church didn't even have a set plan for how they'd help immigrants! Just like 45... No plan? Sign me up! Politics #Corruption (6/25/18)

OUNCE (Jack) gram has NO CHOICE but to double down in support of his slave master immoral BFF—45! He now knows his reputation is set to have the lid blown off it by TRUTH, so he will sour as many stupid minds in Christians as possible, to save his own sullied "image," to cover his many sins! (6/30/18)

Note to @JackNGraham: Kiss-up, brown-noser, suck-up, flatterer, man-pleaser, appeaser and power idolater are NOT moral achievements, or complementary terms, which ACCURATELY describe you, now. You have sold your soul for a Roe overturn, and DJT has serious Satanic power over you, "Christian!" (6/30/18)

RE: Prestonwood Baptist's \$50K Ivanka donation, in Saturday evening church, Jack Graham ACTED like it was amazing the White House saw his mere little tweet, when just last Friday Jack was right next to CHUMP, in an Instagram picture. He WANTS you to think they're not tied at the hip, @NBC @ABC @CBS @CNN #BosomBuddies to get the WASP vote. (6/25/18)

We @Prestonwood are currently working to provide solutions to care for children during this terrible immigration crisis. Our Espanol ministry led by Gilberto Corredera is stepping up to the challenge to express the love of Jesus. We are broken-hearted and determined to act (6/19/18)

@tregp [Religious media reporter—IGNORED by Graham]: Hi, Pastor Graham! I wanted to reach out to ask if you have a statement on the report that Ivanka Trump donated \$50,000 to Prestonwood after seeing this tweet? My DMs are open! (6/21/18)

@JennaBrowder [Religious media reporter—IGNORED by Graham]: SCOOP: An evangelical leader tells me @IvankaTrump saw this tweet a couple of days before the executive order was issued, reached out to @jackngraham and donated \$50k to his church, @Prestonwood. @CBNNNews #FaithNation <https://bit.ly/2tWNFCx> (6/22/18)

Will that man do the right thing, or be bribed by money? You CAN'T serve God and money (i.e., equally). I'm pretty sure I know which way he'll roll! Any pastor of any church size that gets a donation has a natural desire to be kind to that donor, especially when it advances their bias for the GOP more than policy morality! (6/22/18)

.@FRCdc already credited @JackNGraham for having @VP speak @ #SBC18 (6/18/18); now @IvankaTrumpHQ sends \$50K 2 @Prestonwood JUST B4 @POTUS reverses family separation policy. Legally buying/bribing loyalty? Inquiring minds want to know, @ABC @CBS @CNN @NBC Further explained following: (6/22/18) **Note:** Local NBC News broadcasts this event on their evening news.

Going through ALL the criticisms several pastors lodged after 2014 tweets, to sum them up. Too boring to list them all. // You and Jeffress always sought mainstream media attention. How'd you like the local NBC picking up the Ivanka \$50K donation story, last evening, @JackNGraham? You must be on cloud nine!? (6/23/18)

Related Private Conversation

[Private account:] My parents are members of PW [Prestonwood]. My children have gone to VBS. Jack is aligned to @potus who praises despots and sexually objectifies women. @jackngraham and his flock praise @potus who, in word and deed, mocks the teachings of Christ and seeks to humiliate and destroy others. (6/21/18)

[Private account:] I admit I was surprised when this all started. I wore rose-colored glasses about @jackngraham and his motives. But here we have a pastor who, like @robertjeffress, consistently expresses praise for a man whose life is defined by perversion, excess, and abuse. Cliche but: WWJD? (6/21/18)

I retweet her post (6/21/18)

[Private account:] Well, @jackngraham blocked me from his Twitter. Why would he do that as a pastor of a church? My whole family has gone to Prestonwood, and this is his response to valid concerns about his loyalty to an earthly leader. I just don't understand this. (6/11/18)

Most likely because he watches my account like a hawk, and I retweeted you, earlier today! He blocked me years ago, and I have a contract NEVER to say "Prestonwood" or "Jack Graham" online, or never return to my family's church. OOPs, I did it again! Glad to see he's still hawkishly watching. (6/21/18)

[Private account:] Oh my word! You're his Jiminy Crickett and Pinocchio doesn't like his conscience! (6/21/18)

Game ON, and this is war, and personal, 'sir.' You started it; I WILL end it, politically! You are a two-faced, deceptive LIAR, "for Jesus." NOT a Bisagno. Can never be, I guess. Great window dressing, but the inner seeps through, sadly. You will be SO exposed, even on YouTube. A sleepy giant has been awakened. (6/14/18)

Update #5: Church Changes (6/28/18)

How hilariously ironic. Prestonwood has decided NOT to post their last Saturday sermon, where Jack Graham says, "I sin as much as I want to," then catches himself. It's in the context of inviting sinners to salvation, who say they don't want to give up anything! I would have added it to this book.

JUST LIKE another RECENT faux pas... "I'm not the Devil," said by Jack Graham within the last three weeks, probably on a Saturday evening, always available for a listen on Vimeo. Prestonwood Baptist Church. You can't make these things up, folks!

I am SHOCKED I could sit under such biblically great sermons, often from my website, so many years, and NOT recognize the HEART of Jack Graham had NEVER changed from that which God had me force change upon starting in 2006 until 2015! External deeds don't always reflect inner change!

The temptation is to write off all organized religion (especially mega churches), but I KNOW not all are corrupt! I'll probably take a VERY long time before I ever return to any local church on any regular basis...

Regarding Jack Graham... A man convinced against his will is of the same opinion still; you can lead a horse to water, but you can't make him drink; and Mt. 15:8. He deduced that if he did biblical changes, publicly, he could use that in evil ways, for politics. Mt. 15:19; Gen. 50:20 in REVERSE!

He once said, 'you're never satisfied,' then rallied several of his SBC big wigs to attack me online, and probably spread rumors to people NOT in the know. First Baptist, Jacksonville, FL, and Biltmore Baptist, Asheville, NC were two of them, where one of our high school staffers transferred. AMAZING evil resistance to EDBS priorities!

And let's be 100: Though he's done MORE than his evangelism share, now, with three Harvest Americas, he refused and simply WILL NOT make sure everyone near Prestonwood has heard the Gospel in the past five years, who isn't already a Christian. He has NO plan to disciple ALL church members by multiplication, from the very small group his staff DOES disciple.

He HAS stepped up some social ministry, to the poor, and had a few racial reconciliation overtures, and has ZERO understanding what Body Life is—STILL! He thinks it's handshakes with strangers, or an occasional prayer huddle with those seated next to you. Spiritual gifts! One anothers!

Many pastors over age 50 have ZERO compunction to change preach-and-be-paid! SET in their ways, with AGE!? It doesn't matter one iota what the Bible teaches concerning what a pastor is SUPPOSED to do! Our salaries are BIG, at that age, and our flesh likes it. WHO CARES what the Bible says? Attack the messenger!

Update #6: Doubling Down for Donald
(6/30/18)

[Post WH photo op and \$50K Ivanka donation] OUNCE (Jack) Gram has NO CHOICE but to double down in support of his slave master immoral BFF—45! He now knows his reputation is set to have the lid blown off it by TRUTH, so he will sour as many stupid minds among Christians as possible, to save his own sullied "image," and to try to cover his many sins!

Note to @JackNGraham: Kiss-up, brown-noser, suck-up, flatterer, man-pleaser, appeaser and power idolater are NOT moral achievements, or complementary terms, which ACCURATELY describe you, now. You have sold your soul for Roe's overturn, and DJT has serious Satanic power over you, "Christian!"

It AMAZES me how far old men will go to keep their earthly kingdoms, "for God." May they ALL fall in rubble to the judgment of God—soon! Raze them to the ground, as these Christian Cabal men do NOT serve You, but themselves, using Your glorious name for fame and money idolatry. Judge them swiftly, I pray.

Pansies won't tackle a woman entering Planned Parenthood, to save the child (which I DON'T recommend), but, instead, kiss up to the STUPIDEST and LEAST moral president in 50 years, so he will

stack SCOTUS to do their dirty work they're too COWARDLY and dastardly to do themselves, from fear and wussy wimpiness sins! No g-nads.

Hypocrites, liars, schemers, dividers, trouble-makers, inciters, self-centered egoists through self-advancement; devious, two-faced, idolatrous, HAS BEENS. These terms accurately describe the Christian Cabal. "Sinners" would sum it up, in short fashion. The ends justify the means? #Sin2Win!

NO backbone, NO convictions; blinders-on laser beam over-attention on Roe; throw morals and reputations to the wind. Chameleons, who shift like the wind, by GOP polls. Weak pansies, that lose their rose pedals in the torrents of life; anchored in flesh, self; "image" is everything, they teach staff to believe.

As I was editing our latest book, I saw a tweet of OUNCE where he praises 45's character and handling of the immigrant family split up policy HE initiated. Gram has lost his soul, and is now Bob Jeffress Kool-Aid drinker #2! It's quite scary how evil 45 must be in person. The closest thing to the Antichrist in U.S. history

Trump escalates North Korea tensions, then swoops in to fix HIS problem. Trump splits up immigrant families, then swoops in to fix HIS problem. Were it not for Chump's many screw ups, he'd have nothing to claim he fixed, it seems; then his daughter (or DJT through her?) offers \$50K to a so-called pastor to praise such problem-solving 'character.' A delusional duo!

III. APPENDIX

III-A1. CRITICS & CRITICISM

(See also: Accusations)

Even one mega church critic's wife addressed our "Open Letter" "rants and raves" in her blog, as with two others. My critics know of this site, as it convicts them. (11/14/14)

'Built More?'

Even a mega church critic's wife addressed our "open letter, calling them" "rants and raves" in her blog (as with two other critics). My critics know of this [Twitter] site, as it convicts [or angers] them... (11/14/14)

I consider contacting "famous" ministers ZERO special occasion (Gal. 2:6). It's ONLY following the Bible's example of going to "leaders" to address top omissions! (7/23/14)

Apparently Biltmore's pastor didn't like us agreeing with Wikipedia that Osteen's sermons are often 'Christianity lite.'

P.S.: Frank... "watered-down" is a depiction secular Wikipedia uses about Osteen. Don't be mad at me for identifying what many know; that's NOT being divisive—it's TRUE!

@BruceFrank1 I would LOVE to meet with you in person to show I'm no "heresy hunter," and share TRUE fellowship when in your town soon. Email me if you will. JM

What demeans Church, Frank, is our LACK of EDDBS. I actually build her up, exhorting her leaders to DO EDDBS, and have offered to participate. NO hypocrisy accusations stick.

I've NEVER identified any pastor as a heretic. That's a red herring distraction method to avoid the message, in opinioned "#HeresyHunters" article. Sad!

You ought to READ "Open Letter," #FrankBruce, and better, DO IT. I'll help your church FULLY evangelize one zip code. WILL YOU? Easier to attack than to obey.

I have NEVER "attacked" any famous or rich pastor to get fame or money, and I've never gotten either of those [human] idols. Just humbly exposing the TRUTH!

Heresy Hunter? I NEVER wrote one untruth on our website, confronted EVERY person on Church Conflicts, and even DIS-couraged following tweets and made NO money, Frank!

Please show me where I have "mocked" Southern Baptist beliefs, critic, except where I use the Bible to refute Lordship Salvation's Ten Commandments. Waiting...

Paul went to the Jerusalem church when God raised him up. Was that 'celebrity coat-tailing,' or should he have gone elsewhere? SILLY accusations!

Update: Heresy Hunter?

(8/22/14)

RT @BruceFrank1: @lorifrank1: How To Spot A Heresy Hunter: New blog about mercenary bloggers. <http://bit.ly/2wvaXhJ> #bam good word

How To Spot A Heresy Hunter: New blog about mercenary bloggers. <http://bit.ly/2v9comw>
I'll publicly debate ANY U.S. pastor on the issues I just mentioned—EDDBS, FULL evangelism, revival and prophecy. Any takers? Then GO EVANGELIZE! (8/22/14)

You have the platform your wife slanders me as seeking to create. USE IT TO GOD'S GLORY! Bring public attention to IMPORTANT stuff, vs. lesser things!

Words his wife used in her now defunct blog article:

'Heresy hunter,' sir? WHERE did I accuse that, except possibly Lordship Salvation. "Mercenary?" They get PAID! No one enlisted me but our God. Dumb accusation! (8/22/14)

If ticking off pro ministers is how you would grow a platform, you have no business sense. It's NOT about selling books, but changing status quo church.

If Ms. Frank doubts my sincerity (i.e., "pseudo angst"), meet me at a lie detector expert you and I trust. I'll be there. You pay, because you doubt! Email me.

This "angst" only seems "crazy" to some, for they have YET to get angry that pastors grow businesses at the expense of the lost's eternity for 30+ years.

I'm NOT jealous. I pity you on judgment day. I just resent articles so full of lies and ignorance from a "pastor's wife." Have your husband TEACH you!

If I got "fame" for those tweets, how come no one associates with me, no offers to speak, etc. Your claims are BASELESS. Doing these things takes courage—not self-interest.

READ, mam. Church conflicts [website section] tells EVERY detail of how I followed FULLY biblical protocol, but you can't break through iron walls of isolation!

I've never made one DIME doing any of this. What's your husband's COMPLETE salary, since it is derived from hard-working donors to God? Hypocrisy?!

I've NEVER identified any pastor as a heretic. That's a red herring distraction method, to avoid the message, in the opinioned "#HeresyHunters" article. Sad! (7/23/14)

I was looking for fame with my tweets? Are you kidding, Ms. #BruceFrank? I was sitting on my couch finishing two books on BUSINESS and POLITICS, back then! (7/23/14)

No one was showing off their knowledge on our website. You show your ignorance to criticize it! Could you make a website like it? ONLY by God's grace did I!

Ms. Frank has ZERO evidence I sit in a basement and do no ministry. Straw men arguments win ZERO credible followers. Who's the head of that union?

Rant and rail? By God's grace I wrote more wisdom in that month than your article espoused, though you had eight months to craft it! (II Cor. 10-13, refute enemies).

If Built-more FULLY evangelizes EVERY lost person near their building, I COMMEND YOU. If not, quit projecting your guilt against that message!

Our Open Letter was followed by "ranting?" It's been on the web since ~2006, uninformed one. Why did my tweets bother you so to write such pabulum? Conviction?

[Note: A great, black Prestonwood staffer transferred to this church, so the article likely was connected to Headmaster in some way]

[Private account:] Here are five pitfalls of spiritual maturity from Criswell graduate:
<http://bit.ly/1qyjwT0> [deleted article] (6/20/14)

ANOTHER response to the blog of Biltmore's pastor's wife, calling mine a 'pseudo angst' (which is an erring LIE). We silenced her, over time! (5/23/17): I have ZERO personal angst against any specific pastor(s). You can feel it's NOT God, but I don't believe He (within) is pleased with EDBS omissions! (7/24/14)

Built-more, evangelized-less. (6/16/18): Amazing how one used his WIFE to attack, yet NEVER commits to fully evangelizing his own area of the world, and wouldn't meet with me. That speaks VOLUMES! (8/9/14)

Frank Bruce's church (his wife, specifically), a friend of Jack Graham, and the church where the high school staffer from Prestonwood transferred to. #Connections (6/16/18):_"Rants & raves" R inarticulate, "mam." NOT completely Bible-conforming! LEARN more & opine less N Vanderbilt-land. Commit 2 full evangelism! (8/9/14)

'Tithey Tim?'

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2vPZXPC> (8/20/09)

Background:

The "TITHE" is NOT New Testament demanded, plain as day. Give what the Holy Spirit leads you to. I'd EARMARK ALL, so your meager wages don't make millionaires! (11/9/14)

A ten percent tithe, church buildings and required full-time salary are ALL not biblically commanded. You HATE that message, though it's TRUE, so you oppose me. (11/9/14)

You don't like my saying that the New Testament doesn't teach a ten percent tithe? You must not love the TRUTH! I've sacrificed all, financially. No one accuses me of cheating Christ out of money! (11/9/14)

STOP "tithing" to mega pastors who DON'T 100 percent reveal their total compensation, and WON'T cap their salaries at a good rate, or you're UN-wise, laymen! (11/11/14)

God NEVER commanded church buildings, tithes are NOT commanded for Christians, nor are full-time pastor salaries biblically promised. Hated TRUTH by Churchianity. (11/11/14)

Church buildings were NEVER commanded, full-time pastor salaries are not promised, and tithing was a theocratic Judaism's national tax. #TRUTH! (11/13/14)

Mega pastors OFTEN getting rich off a NON-New Testament required "tithe." Churches run like a business SHOULD be taxed as UN-fair to other taxpayers. (11/27/14)

A ten percent tithe is NOT Bible-required, and whatever percent or amount you are LED to give, withhold it if your church isn't FULLY evangelizing all nearby lost people! (11/28/14)

It's EVIL for "tithes" to primarily pay for biblically UN-guaranteed large full-time pastor salaries and UN-commanded luxury buildings. (II Chr. 7:14) (11/30/14)

INSTEAD of a significant portion of it helping the poor, widow, orphan, etc., as the TRUE "tithe" did in Old Testament times as a Jewish national tax! (11/30/14)

STUDY what percent of the Jewish tithe went to help the marginalized, and compare that to mega church budgets, salaries and building expenses of today. Honesty. (12/23/14)

And the ten percent tithing is NOT what New Testament Christians are required to do, but Jewish nationals in their day in a theocracy. Give as God leads in amount and percent! (12/25/14)

It might hurt business if laymen were told that the tithing is for Jewish citizens in a theocracy under the law, and FEW "leaders" LEAD them to 100 percent evangelism, and I'm evil? (12/26/14)

II Cor. 8-9 describes Xian [Christian] giving, led by God. Ten percent tithing was the Jew's national theocracy tax, MUCH going to the poor vs. buildings and salaries, primarily. (12/27/14)

Conversation(s):

Having attended my hero, Charles Ryrie's funeral at First Baptist Church, Dallas (who also considered tithes not mandatory for believers)...

Do you not know that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in [America]?" (II Sam. 3:38), per Mac Brunson. (3/1/16)

Because I SO enjoyed Brunson's sermon, and meeting him, and KNOW he's a man of God, I retweet tithing posts for newbies to present one side—NOT to start an argument...

[Private account:] My tweet was a response to @macbrunson after preaching at Ryrie's funeral [who also agreed that tithing was required for Christians], he said those who argue against tithing are bullies.

The preceding tweet references THIS comment. I know no unhappy bullies. I never knew of any tithing debate until yesterday.

@macbrunson: That's fine brother. There is no tithing debate. God's word is clear—nothing to debate.

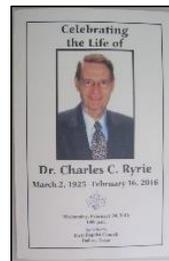
Joel Osteen

Since the late 1980's I have addressed and sought to bring light public to bear on Joel's watered-down, PMA/motivational speaker-type theologies (including a detailed expose mailed to the Bible Answer Man and notes left at Second Baptist, Houston, when he spoke there). I even took our Go Evangelize! sign to his father's church, before Joel bought The Summit. When the Twitterfest occurred, Joel was used as an example of how the WASP church had drifted to mega mania millionaire minister priorities, instead of EDBS priorities. As many pastors watched at that time, eventually a magazine article addressed Joel directly (written by a pastor friend of his), and I read that, at least for awhile, Lifeway Bookstores chose not to carry Joel's books. The correlation between these two results, as will always be the case on Twitter, is not 100 percent known by myself, but we have many less famous pastor names we copied and pasted from that time, who could be added to our VIP's section, all of who's accounts dropped by during that period. Our direct tweets to Joel, spun positive as God allowing the Devil to send critics (never addressing their content, or better, repented of and acted upon), are included in the posts below.

God does NOT give REAL pastors the right to cherry pick the positive verses to preach on! #WholeCounsel of God! <http://bit.ly/2hxrq2f> Money idolater!

NOWHERE in the Bible does God say that Osteen's mansion (ONLY on earth, vs. in Heaven) is how God's ministers are to use their excess! Selfish worldliness, in Jesus' name.

God does NOT condemn, but He does rebuke. Osteen NEEDS to repent of his Gospel lite, and use of riches for self-pampering; that's NOT cross-carrying!



Disciples DENY self. Self loves money, sex and the pride that usually accompanies those (I Jn. 2:15-17). Phil. 3: The gains of our past (especially moral, before saved) are considered as LOSS to REAL pastors. Not for Osteen's health and wealth heresy.

Does anyone believe Osteen is doing this?: Col. 3:1-4; he's an ear-tickling false prophet! (Rev. 22:19. Preach Ac. 20:27 to yourself-Joel! You're smarter than God?

Jesus was offered the entire world, by Satan, but rejected it. Me fears many a mega mania pastor would accept that offer! (Mt. 4:8-10)

There's a REASON this man is more biblical about money than Osteen! <http://abcn.ws/2v7gX2h> Priorities, conscience, Bible knowledge! Not self-delusion.

Positive mental attitude, self-help, motivational speaking, name-it-and-claim-it, the Gospel of health and wealth, faith in faith... ALL false heresies of apostate Christendom!

(II Th. 2:11) In Bible prophecy, inability to know the truth is coming! It seems some already are experiencing its first-fruits! Deception, fake news, etc.

And to any who secretly think I'm jealous of Osteen, NOTHING could be further from the truth! I would NOT want to be him on Judgment Day, at all! Never.

People WANT to hear nice lies! People HATE the truth if it's ever negative! People consider negativity a sin, and positivity holiness in a deluded society!

Make me feel good. Be a drug for me. Tell me all is O.K., even if facts say otherwise. It's why we have so many escapes! Raising a WEAK generation! SIN.

Cherry pick the Bible, and be my master/guru/mediator/chaperone between God and I. I don't want to know God and His word—you just do it for me, Joel! (vs. Ac. 17:11)

(II Tim. 2:14, 3:16-17) MEDITATE on these three verses today! Tell me anything more important for your life than doing them today, U.S. Christian, besides evangelism.

Study, no need to be ashamed, ALL Scripture—not just parts! Profitable, training in righteousness. READ I Jn. 2:27! One-on-one with God!

Joel Osteen is a fortune cookie. Open up his sermons, enjoy the sweet taste, then read the general, positive platitudes. Like tarot cards!

God wants you rich! NOT proven, Joel! (Pv. 30:8), et al. READ I Tim. 6:17-19. SIGN THE GIVING PLEDGE if you are of God, @JoelOsteen Preach on Acts 20:27.

WHEN does one have enough money, at which point they OUGHT to start caring about others with their finances? When one's nest egg off conservative interest can sustain you comfortably to the end.

At what stash size should EVERYONE sign the Giving Pledge? When you are able to live comfortably until the end of life off conservative interest from your nest egg!

For most people, \$5-7 million. For high-life big spenders, it could be more. You're free to do so with less, but it is also biblical to give your family an inheritance! II Cor. 8:14, #OSTEEN!

I've heard talk radio 20 minutes MAXIMUM since 11/9/16. They ALWAYS paint liberals as evil. Implied message: We are the good guys. Deceptive LIE, often! Beware.

NO Christian can 100 percent be for EITHER political party. Many who are are duped and deceived! ONLY be for their good policies, OR you SIN. That's what Jesus would do.

I've concluded that 99+ percent of U.S. pastors are NEVER going to change preach-and-be-paid for EDBS priorities. 'The Apostasy' is here; just wait for the evil one to be revealed!

And the Laodicean church era will NOT repent, as God commands (Rev. 3); and the false prophets of II Pet. and Jude are here, too, in those Laodicean buildings!

READ II Cor. 8 (espec. vv. 8-15) and 11:28. You DON'T often find this collegial attitude of concern for other brethren's church finances and EDBS priorities in U.S.A.

Did you HEAR that Osteen interview? Would you ever tell your audience NOT to send in that money? Oh, I don't think I'd want to do that. OF COURSE NOT!

It's NOT ever a problem how much one earns, but what they do with their excess. That concept is ABSENT from political conservatism, yet WASP Christians flock to it!

Mark Levin called Warren Buffett 'self-loathing' for signing the Giving Pledge. So to love yourself, worldly materialism is the means? That IS II Tim. 3:2a!

ANOTHER proof Bible prophecy is fast approaching! READ this verse: Lk. 19:8. A rich person with a Giving Pledge attitude showed/evidenced salvation to Christ.

Read THIS verse: Mk. 12:34. Knowing loving God, then man is number one life evidenced a man about to get saved, to Jesus. Now read THIS: Mt. 6:24.

Osteen used the logical fallacy of poo-pooing a potential attack by arguing an extreme opposite straw man position. No one says pastors MUST all be poor. It deflected his answer!

If you are not trained to hear these detailed distinctions, pastors and politicians will dupe you every time. You've got to wise up, America! Be more aware!

There are NO limits to how extravagant someone can live under political conservatism, and be sinning and ignoring their fellow man's sufferings! Me, me, me.

And me first is the OPPOSITE of a disciple of Jesus (Phil. 2:1-6; Mk. 8:4) . Mt. 6 teaches to do God's priorities, and your assets God will supply—NOT the reverse.

(Mt. 6:19-21; Col. 3:1-4) Would anyone accuse Osteen or Creflo Dollar of obeying these tenets of our faith? No. And there are others JUST like them—SIN!

READ I Jn. 2:15-17. The OPPOSITE way of life to Christianity is living/lusting for sex, assets/money, and the pride that often comes with these worldly idols.

If you heard Osteen, he begrudges his dad's poverty. THAT is the key to his approach on money! NOT Bible verses. The host only gave him soft ball questions!

Life gives people enough challenges, so I won't preach on anything negative? That is a FALSE GOSPEL. God knew of trials before He wrote His book, heretic Joel.

THIS article is about all that came from our frequent exhortations here to THOUSANDS of U.S. pastors in 2014 concerning Osteen: <http://bit.ly/1CSYtiK>

No repentance; only denial that there is any issue. Pride and delusion does that to people. That's why I say I would NOT want to be him! Judgment Day is coming.

I DON'T know anyone wanting to hurt that couple, so that article assumed in error our intentions and motives! Read today's message. Reproof is HATED in America.

And Osteen has NEVER in three+ years addressed what we advised him to do WAY BACK WHEN—evangelize all nearby lost people 100 percent @JoelOsteen

Proof:

#TDJakes is NOT the next Billy Graham! PMA Osteen as the key "fun" MegaFest speaker? EVANGELIZE! It was a CROSS we are to carry—not a clown suit! (8/3/13)

[A friend] agreed on Osteen, though he thought him to be unsaved; I find him carnally worldly for money and fame, and a watered-down false prophet. It's HARD to agree 100 percent with anyone! (10/3/14)

Will you commit to LEAD your members to evangelize EVERY nearby lost person in the next three years? @JohnHagee @JoelOsteen @TBN @SBTC @CBNgordon (10/7/16)

@JoelOsteen Joel: Did you own two approximately \$200,000 cars on the other side of Houston when a mere TV staffer in your dad's church? Prove your answer, to allay rumors! (10/29/13)

@JoelOsteen Your Doliver home was WELL over the budget for a mere staffer then. STOP just preaching PMA, and evangelize ALL lost near the Summit ASAP. See our website. (10/29/13)

Osteen: Ignore every Biblical exhortation to reach EVERY lost person near your building. God sees and judges His people; I wash my hands—you were TOLD. (11/1/13)

Duncan: Get Osteen to EVANGELIZE ALL LOST NEAR HIS CHURCH ASAP, if you serve God more than a pay check. I knew you at SBC before you hitched to his bandwagon for marketing! (11/3/13)

Osteen needed to upgrade his church from the poor area of town, though not living there himself, so he bought the Summit. American dream or Bible? (11/6/13)

[Mr. Dodds was our friend at Second Baptist, Houston, who hired on to do PR/marketing for Osteen. He's about 6'5"; was in our Sunday School class]

Osteen gets "filthy" rich NOT preaching ALL of God's truths. Don't tell me it doesn't pay to be an ear-tickler! D. Dodds, please get him to FULL evangelism. (11/6/13)

HUGE numbers following you proves NOTHING. Osteen as Exhibit A. Exhort your members to leave church on Sunday, and regularly go evangelize, and see if you keep them. (11/6/13)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1paL8li> (Resulting reproof of Osteen by a friend of his)...

@JoelOsteen You're NOT reprov'd for leading, but leading MANY astray! FULLY evangelize ALL near the Summit, and preach the FULL counsel of God vs. PMA (Pv. 15:32) (3/12/14)

Ordination, licensing and seminary are NOT biblically required, but #Osteen's LACK of thorough Bible use makes the case for attending seminary, more than almost anything. (9/14/14)

And, NO, I'm NOT jealous of his \$10 million home. HE WILL BE A PAUPER IN HEAVEN with his ministry-disqualifying money idolatry—in a golden outhouse! **(9/14/14)**

...of course, MAYBE #Osteen, but his fame comes at the cost of the full revelation of God, so it's NOT from God, though the Devil pays handsomely! **(10/4/14)**

#JoelOsteen is so reputed for his PMA and SOFT preaching, that even Wikipedia speaks of it. Use the "FULL counsel of God," or you're SINNING, Joel! **(10/26/13)**

#JoelOsteen COULD have 43,000 evangelizers, but would NEVER exhort and ensure that that happens. Political Correctness and Positive Mental Attitude rule his watered-down motivational speaking. **(10/26/13)**

@JoelOsteen POSITIVITY isn't God's standard, but BIBLICITY. Bible Evidence is at our website. Evangelize ALL lost person near your building, ASAP! **(10/30/13)**

By the way I took Go Evangelize! Signs to Lakewood church when it was in the poor area of town (fleecing the poor back then if the two exotic cars allegation is true). **(10/29/13)**

@JoelOsteen Now that you have an audience, USE IT for God's glory. Exhort 100 percent evangelism and discipleship, and preach and teach God's FULL counsel (Ac. 5:20, 20:20, 27) **(10/30/13)**

@JoelOsteen DON'T Ignore taking the Gospel to EVERY lost soul near your church (or the FULL counsel of God)! Celebrate God and the Bible more than feelings. **(10/31/13)**

@JoelOsteen How's that commitment to reach ALL nearby lost people ASAP going, one YEAR later? Who else is supposed to [near your church]? If you're with @NikWallenda, use TV to evangelize! **(11/2/14)**

Look at his River Oaks estate, and tell me it does NOT pay to water down the full counsel of God. The Devil can make you rich, too! (Mt. 4:9) **(11/11/14)**

FOLLOW your mega pastor home this Sunday, and see where he lives! #Osteen was in a mini mansion WAY before anyone ever heard of him, on Doliver, in Houston. **(11/11/14)**

DID I send an email to the Bible Answer Man, to inform them of Osteen and Second Baptist, and did I leave four notes around that church when that ministry spoke there? YES! **(11/11/14)**

Did I take my pastor rebuke signs to Osteen's church and Second Baptist, and would I again? YES! You don't KNOW this, because I didn't market myself for money! **(11/11/14)**

ALL these Second Baptist allegations were emailed to Hank Hanegraaff when I worked at KKHT, even concerning Osteen's supposed two multi six-figured cars parked far away. **(11/11/14)**

Make ME rich, and God will bless you. It's your duty to give to God (me), and pay for my earthly mansion, though I'll NEVER own one in Heaven for so LYING! #Osteen **(11/13/14)**

If you're doing EDBS priorities (MOST if not all pastors aren't), get paid richly, for if you're holy, you'd never fleece your flock, any way!, #Osteen and like-minded ones. **(11/28/14)**

Collegial collusion. Peer empowering. That's why so few speak against these evils. They either want to be like him, or they consider silence to be professional "courtesy" (or what Charles Spurgeon would call, 'the etiquette of Hell').

Mega pastor salaries are why many won't speak out on this. Circle the wagons in bed with the greedy, and loving the lifestyle; say Osteen, and other FRAUDS. (12/25/14)

Half+ FRAUD #Osteen on his hope tour didn't take many leaders' advice to correct his theology (as I predicted), as the money is GOOD—but NOT if he goes to Heaven. (1/4/15)

#Osteen claims his riches are from books, not salary. HOW DID YOU GET A BOOK-READING AUDIENCE WITHOUT YOUR CHURCH SERVICES ON TV, Joey? Half+ fraud. (1/7/15)

EVERY U.S. mega church pastor should FULLY reveal their total compensation, as we give to God, and you are NOT Him, nor I. Ex.: #Osteen, et al. (1/7/15)

Is there any validity to the commercialization of Christ concept, or is that a liberal MYTH? #JoelOsteen as poster boy... sign the #GivingPledge! (I Tim. 6:17-19; Lk. 19:8-9). (1/11/15)

[Son's account, with someone else's meme:] Hmm... wonder what's wrong with this picture? @JoelOsteen (2/11/17)



Osteen is proof that if you serve the Devil, in Jesus' name, it pays off—UNTIL you die! Beware, @joelosteen You're getting older! (2/11/17)

THREE YEARS LATER! How many people near The Summit are now in Hell, that your people NEVER reached? Read the Houston Chronicle obituaries, Joel! WOW. (5/23/17): @JoelOsteen Have you committed to START evangelizing ALL lost people near the Summit (the former name of his building) since I exhorted you to a YEAR ago? Delay is Devilish! LEADER? (10/21/14)

Commonly referred to as the Gospel of health and wealth, by LEGITIMATE Christian DETRACTORS. Osteen, Hinn, Parsley, Copeland, Duplantis, Dollar, etc. (2/24/15)

You get the idea. We were on this topic (and EDBS priorities) well back 3-4 years. Today's message is NOTHING NEW! Just lots of lost souls under the bridge.

DID Osteen, as I was told by a church member of his, REQUIRE tithing to be church members decades ago? Easy to say no church salary NOW, if so!

And on Osteen mocking being poor as undesirable, READ Jas. 1:10, 2:5-6; Lk. 6:20; I Tim. 6:9; NOW listen to that interview from God's perspective!

Health & Wealth Advocates

(8/5/17)

THIS is why WASP churches are in the hip pocket of the GOP! <http://cnn.it/2ubxEH2> Abortion is used, but greed is never decried, or the Giving Pledge touted!

Paul Crouch (TBN Founder) is ALSO one who has NO mansions in Heaven. He had a handful of them here on earth! He got his in full (Lk. 16:25). #CapitalizingChrist

Speaking of extravagantly rich pastors POOR in Heaven, and having NO mansions there, watch this show tonight @ReelzChannel Jim Bakker (I Jn. 2:15-17).

Money and ministry. Laodicea. Jude and II Peter. These idols go hand-in-hand in apostate Churchianity! <http://bit.ly/2hxBDfc> U.S. culture ACCEPTS it!

Rather than extravagantly rich pastors repenting of their money idol, MOST will do THIS: Proverbs 13:7, the Bible (~center of it); easier to dupe the dumbed-down.

VISIT the poor areas of Africa, rich mega pastors, then pray if God doesn't have a better use for half your excess. 'Am I my brother's keeper?,' asked the sinner.

Did anyone hear Osteen's dad's question to him: How many people and gifts (bodies and bucks, fame and fortune)—NOT what percent of your members have you disciple, and led to be evangelistic. CHURCHianity!

SIGN THE GIVING PLEDGE @Creflo_Dollar, @JoelOsteen, @Benny_Hinn, @BishopJakes Bless OTHERS more than yourself with your TEMPORAL, FADING riches! (Phil. 2) (6/5/15)

MORE than 50 percent of what @JoelOsteen does is analyze and interpret experiences and emotions his listeners often go through. Nothing more needs to be said; you've just got to go watch, and prove me right...

God wants you to conquer, be a champion, see success coming to you—that promotion, getting THE girl, having that white-picket fence. Just believe. It's right around the corner. Praise God that He thinks you're awesome. You are destined for greatness. I see healing for you, and money. @JoelOsteen summary (i.e., PMA)!

Expositorily preach and teach the WHOLE counsel of God, @JoelOsteen. NOT just topical psychological matters tangentially related to select verses. (II Tim. 4:2; I Tim. 5:17; Ac. 20:27). POLL your members on what Bible verses they know from sitting under your teaching. It will be FEW and mainly on selfish positives.

I suggest you interview Creflo Dollar, next, if we're going to promote Balaam (i.e., in ministry for money) false prophets, to sell books on your show, @TheTODAYShow Moneybags will ALSO prove to you he has NOT committed to LEAD his members to FULLY evangelize all Hell-bound people near his church. EDBS priorities!

SIGN THE GIVING PLEDGE, @Joel Osteen! God teaches the rich to be generous—NOT to do token give backs! He even says YOU are DIS-qualified if you love money (I Tim. 3:3). Your lifestyle PROVES to any objective person that you are into THIS life! Who cares? I enjoy the Devil's "blessings!" DEBATE ME ON ANY DOCTRINE!

.@Joel Osteen Tell your members to regularly evangelize, have a daily quiet time, be disciple, then disciple others, use your spiritual gift to edify believers, and engage in social ministry, and be fully committed to Jesus 24/7. THAT message does NOT build false empires like yours! (10/23/17)

Trojan Accounts

On occasion, there were critics who engaged conversation, who hid behind fake identities I call Trojan Horse accounts. They very well may all be the same person, or his/her colleague(s), but each

attempt seemed to be targeting something different, and God led me in wisdom to bust them and catch them red-handed every time. Some accounts have since been deleted:

1. TV Leftside (AKA, Terry Vargas). (10/10/15)

[Account still up, as of 8/6/17]

I heard you were a good follow, but do you skew more religious or political?

Who do you like in 2016?

Romney!? Do you work for him? Is he even running? Is there something I don't know?

[I pushed Romney from day one, all the way until he explicitly stated to the press that he had considered it for three weeks, but was not going to run. He even stated that he thought the GOP nomination would be won by "one of our next generation of Republican leaders, one who may not be as well-known as I am today, one who has not yet taken their message across the country, one who is just getting started, may well emerge as being better able to defeat the Democrat nominee." —**DailyNews** (1/30/15)]

I thought you had more credibility until now. *Trump will get us back in the green. 'Mo money.*

[Note praise/support for Trump; note also GOP's primary policy concern—money-making!]

Speaking of egoist... what makes *you think you know everything?*

I don't care if you don't agree with Trump, but at least back someone that's in the race.

[Note my never having been for Trump]

Good points... so are you in the political arena professionally or in the private sector?

I'm a political research consultant, and work on raising funds for campaigns full time. *What's your full time job?*

[Attempt to identify my employer, possibly to blackmail or black ball]

That's a perfect attitude... I wish we had more like you! What campaigns have you run?

I'm in the District, and *heard about you from a power player in D.C.* Interested.

We're relieved you're anti-Trump. Very tactful on your response. Are you just making random posts, or serious about joining up?

[Contradiction about his/their support for or opposition to Trump]

On Monday you will. I cover Twitter for dedicated Republicans. I've tracked you for weeks. Would you sacrifice your full-time job?

What about your full-time job is no good? We need good attitudes to accomplish the mission to get our country in line with God and state.

[I have consistently stated that I despise sales]

PERFECT! We need guys with a sales mentality to fix our country. What have you sold? Tangibles or ideas? We need you.

[Again, seeking resume information]

So-o-o-o? *We need a 24 hour man*, but I understand if you're happy where you are. No worries.

[Google search indicated a 24 Hour Man raises funds for political campaigns]

Email sent. I need an answer soon, since you're not the only one we've tracked. Top three... are you one of them?

[I did receive an email from a brand new Gmail account in his name; that's where everything stops, as you would expect]

2. Roger Podactor (AKA, Miami Snowflake). (2/28/16)

[Account still up, as of 8/6/17]

Who's Chump? Trying to catch up. Trump?

[Obviously, I have never respected the man, since the first week of his campaign]

Catching up on all your posts, very refreshing. Thank you, thank you. Effecting me personally.

[Attempted insult, as if we don't address facts—just personal feelings]

You be you, and don't worry about me. I will assess for my project. I might chime in if I don't understand something.

[Tried to be bossy, which I never take well]

No, is he another I should follow? The radio said nothing about what I'm working on.

Do you have analytics to support many views. I want to make sure you're relevant... no offense.

[True motive revealed—wondering how I get such good information, not used to the miraculous]

It's about how social media could effect this upcoming election. I was hoping you'd have more followers that could effect change.

[People don't follow us a lot, because politics is boring, we are controversial and we never advertise]

I understand hence my hesitation with Twitter. I just want to follow a point of view for a project I'm working on.

I'm confused. ??

610 am mentioned a list of people to follow if you want a conservative view. I'm not a Twitter guy, so I signed up to follow.

Miami native that heard about you on a radio station here. Cool if I follow?

[As if this bio is believable; deceivers seeking out personal information I never gave them]

Miami Snowflake (2/28/16)

For our nagging critics who think I tweet to myself: @StanNathan3 @MiamiSnowflake @TVleftside: More than 10,000 views in one day; you're WRONG!

Few follow here but MANY view. Too controversial to associate by following, as I speak my mind. You can't get followers with my VERBOSITY.

ABSOLUTELY, but would you do me the favor of giving details about what you speak of regarding a Florida radio station, at AAorg2020@gmail.com, please.

I have the most important connection anyone needs to figure these things out; great track record! If you don't like what you see, close your eyes!

[Same 'ol fake account, LYING (acting), like being a Twitter newbie who DIDN'T follow, but knows all about Twitter conversations! Elizabeth or Terry this time?]

Summary #1. (3/1/16)

These critics DON'T have the strength to call me, or meet me, or tweet me their concerns. They create FAKE Twitter accounts to attack. WEAK! Pastors?

If I ever prove who is behind those two mock Twitter accounts, their ministry careers' credibility could be SERIOUSLY damaged. I won't try, but I could.

They wanted personal information from me, like a resume. You say TRUTHFUL things that tick off some pastors, and they'll do anything to seek revenge! Y'all lost.

I'd BET the deleted 'Delilah' account was the same colluding group! It claimed I never DO anything, criticized the number who follow (vs. view here), etc. LIARS.

Good cop/bad cop—EXACTLY like I called it! Feign being for me, then attack anonymously. THIS is my presumption about those our critics. They ALL got out-smarted, by the grace of God alone.

God knows the person or persons behind the Terry Vargas Twitter account, AKA Elizabeth Malkam, Roger Podactor and Delilah (three of four of these are closed down now). LIARS! (3/13/16)

3. Stan Nathan. (6/6/16)

(See also: Hillary Clinton tells Trump to delete his Twitter account)

References: <http://nyti.ms/2wjtaPQ>; <http://bit.ly/2fzixiG>

YOU are the fraud, so why would I reveal anything of value to you? You never email, reveal your face or venue—you're just a nosey stalker!

I owe you NOTHING. To me you are nothing until you prove yourself. A stranger who hides behind anonymity trying to boss me? That WON'T occur!

Strange... a claiming Christian who DOESN'T know his Bible, never does anything requested, but asks me to do everything. GO AWAY FOR GOOD—FAKE ONE!

[WEAK people LOSE arguments, then delete accounts so no one can ever trace back their failure to them! He even claimed to be a Christian.]

Is ANYONE surprised our critic's Twitter account, @StanNathan3 is no longer operative? SUCH weak wimpiness. He should be ashamed; probably isn't. (6/7/16)

Summary #2. (6/9/16)

I'm PRETTY SURE I know ID of the critic who sought proof of viewership, wanted my resume only, and asked if there were any metrics behind our tweets, or just opinions!

By the timing of [Dr. Russell] Moore and [Mark] Cuban's comments, knowing who watches here regularly, their connections, and two tweets about hiring a mouthpiece, and no problems if they get blocked.

SAME M.O.: Create Twitter account SOLELY to accuse, identify NO details about yourself—Podactor and Snowflake.

SAME person who said I never do anything. If you can do what's occurred here the past two years, you run for office. Otherwise, stick with your forte—public speaking!

I've said before: LIE DETECTORS are the only way to prove this, even among "Christians," and I would insist on such, and FREELY submit to them anytime!

The ONLY residual information on the three main critics (presumed to be pastors, but possibly a politician) are @TVLeftside and @MiamiSnowflake; @StanNathan3 canceled! (6/26/16)

Son's Deleted Twitter post.

(See: Our next page's Twitter viewership graphic, below)

@tvleftside Here's your proof, from the "irrelevant" one who NO one knows about—HA!
.@miamisnowflake Here's your proof—DOUBTER!

4. Encourager or Taunter? (10/22/17)

[Liked by Private account on 7/16/17:] If God ever gets VIP's and some media to watch your tweets, and act on them, you'll be amazed watching news AFTER your tweets! I was shocked at first. (Ps. 147:5)

[Private account:] Where can I get one of your books?

Unfortunately for you—nowhere until 2018 or early 2019. I'm still finalizing three until Christmas, and can't put them on the market too early, lest competitors steal and claim the ideas, and run on them. They'll be on <http://AmericanAnswers.org> when it's online. Our six Twitter sites and WillYouLiveForever.org is all that's available now. Thanks.

[Private account:] What are your six Twitters?

@Pledgers2020 @PledgersARCHIVE @ImMadTooEdwin @ProphecyForYou @BuildBetterBiz (and especially read our liked sections, as they replicate the BEST of @JamesMeroney). As you can tell, I'm a HORRIBLE marketer! No time, yet! Read our Facebook speeches at "Jim Meroney," also. Thanks for the interest.

[Private account:] Huh. Interesting. How are you getting all of those products to market? 4,600?

NOT the products. They are listed in our four major books, for now, unless our publisher objects. I've kept the best (or easiest for me to design mock ups for/prototypes of) 100 for myself to patent. I have NO intention of bringing any more than 100 maximum to market—if ever; higher aspirations!

[Private account:] What's the point of inventing products that you don't want to create? Or books that aren't out? What are you waiting on?

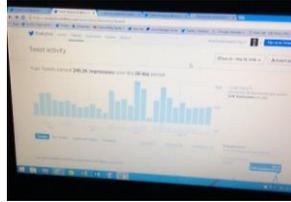
Products are for stimulating the economy. I don't need more than 100; I'm NOT greedy like many in America. The books aren't done, and I won't go off half-cocked until they are, at Christmas. I wouldn't launch them before God tells me to, as many people would like to use them and run, with myself as only an author. I WON'T let that happen!

P.S.: To any who saw that exchange/conversation, who my family thinks they know—one political book is 1,150 pages long, another has 520, and the third is 307 pages long. It takes work to read and edit them, while working. ONLY authors would understand. That's why so few people are willing to write. Sean Hannity said he has sworn off doing so.

The 4600+ products we offer FREE in our four books are to demonstrate to America's rich what give back and unselfishness is. It's 100 percent consistent with our political philosophy. You can have enough, after which time you should care about others NOT just in your family. You've got to live the life if you talk the talk! Duh 101.



19,103 impressions in 24 hours (6/27/16)



249.2K impressions in 28 days (6/6/16)

Once I proved the above stats to him, I told him to go away, as he had promised to do, after which @HillaryClinton wrote: Delete your account. <https://bit.ly/2IznLxm> 1:27 PM - 9 Jun 2016

6. Choke-O Libre

(Order slightly changed to make sense, given timeline of replies to posts)

[Private account:] Likes (9/2/17)

If God ever gets VIP's, and some media, to watch your tweets, and act on them, you'll be amazed watching news AFTER your posts! I was shocked, at first. (Ps. 147:5) (7/16/17)

Note: ALWAYS wanting credit for things he does.

Replying to @JamesMeroney

[Private account:] Walk in the park huh? (10/3/17)

Ken Starr (of the past) meets Jerry Falwell (of the bad present). TEAR 'EM UP, Bears! #Baylor Sic 'em. Walk in the park, piece of cake—eat it too. (10/2/17)

Note: Mocking/taunting defender of Liberty University (who beat B.U.). I later replied I'd stick to my areas of expertise, as I never informed myself of the details of how badly Baylor's talent suffered after the rape cases.

[Private account:] Where can I get one of your books?

Note: As with his prior FAKE accounts (Ex.: "Roger Podactor"), he starts off trying to sound interested, uninformed, and nice.

Unfortunately, for you, nowhere, until 2018 or early 2019. Still finalizing three until Christmas, and I can't put them on the market too early, lest competitors steal and claim the ideas, and run on them.

They'll be on <http://AmericanAnswers.org> when it's online. Our six Twitter sites, and WillYouLiveForever.org is all that's available now. Thanks.

[Private account:] What are your six Twitters? (10/22/17)

@Pledgers2020 @PledgersARCHIVE @ImMadTooEdwin @ProphecyForYou @BuildBetterBiz (and especially read our favorites/liked sections, as they replicate the BEST of @JamesMeroney). As you can tell, I'm a HORRIBLE marketer! No time, yet! Read Facebook speeches under "Jim Meroney," also. Thanks for the interest.

[Private account:] Huh. Interesting. How are you getting all of those products to market? 4600?

NOT the products. They are listed in our four major books, for now, unless our publisher objects. I've kept the best (or easiest for me to design mock ups for) 100 for myself to patent. I have NO intention of bringing any more than 100 maximum to market—if ever. Higher aspirations!

[Private account:] What's the point of inventing products that you don't want to create? Or books that aren't out? What are you waiting on?

Products are for stimulating the economy. I don't need more than 100; I'm NOT greedy, like many in U.S.A. Books aren't done, and I won't go off half-cocked until they are, at Christmas. I wouldn't launch them before God tells me to, as many would like to use them and run, with myself as only an author. I WON'T let that happen!

The 4,600+ products we offer FREE in our four books are to demonstrate to America's rich what give back and unselfishness are. That's 100 percent consistent with our political philosophy. You can have enough, after which time you should care about others NOT in your family. You've got to live the life if you talk the talk! Duh 101.

[Private account:] Prove to me that we go somewhere without using the Bible. (10/30/17)

Note: This stalking fool knows we know about apologetics because he preached from our website for four+ years! He knew even my family knew his identity, so he tries to fake being a curious lost person.

Why do most, if not all people have an instinctive fear of death? Why do we ignore it, and choose rarely to deal with it until we're OLD? Because it's both unnatural, and not pleasant, has a 100 percent success rate, and we instinctively fear it won't be pleasant on the other side, if something doesn't happen in this life.

Why do most people believe Hitler is being punished, and Mother Teresa is NOT? We have natural, instinctive feelings and beliefs about the afterlife, even absent any Bible awareness. There are reasons for these senses, and it's NOT something random from evolutionary change in a big bang, monkey-man, or primordial soup ancestors!

Why does EVERY funeral service eulogy imply decedents are in a better place? Why, with mass shootings, do even non-religious authorities call for moments of silence, and prayers? If there's nothing to an afterlife, these are beyond foolish gestures—they are intentionally deceptive abuse, and manipulating of stupid people.

Why does (likely) EVERY culture share some concept of God and the afterlife? Are humans SO stupid that they believe myths on every continent? That would DISprove evolution—we are regressing. For that reason, why do you not run around NUDE in public? The Bible has answers to all these big questions, because it's TRUE.

Your question is like asking what laws do Americans believe in, but don't use the Constitution. There are GREAT and logical reasons to consider the Bible. See our FREE website's apologetics section, as with Why Believe the Bible, WillYouLiveForever.org Also see, Evidence That Demands a Verdict (book)

If we were sure what follows death is better for everyone, doctors would do us a favor to let people die, vs. try to save their lives. Same with disasters and fire rescues. Suicide bombers do that, in the belief that the next life is superior. It better be, for a person, or they're hugely deceived. (Jn. 3:16)

[Private account:] Exactly. So you're for assisted suicide for Christians then. Ok.

Funny... No one doubts Martin Luther existed, 500 years ago today, but quadruple that amount of time, and some believe Jesus is only a mythical legend Who never existed; convenient cop-out, to cover our sin guilt, which WILL be punished, if left unforgiven.

[Private account:] Your logic is laughable. Huge jump from 'did someone exist' to 'did they rise from the dead and create a magical land where we go when we die'

No one in their right mind is willing to find out for the rest of us, and come back and tell us the answer, because we all intuitively know from experience and history that you don't return to tell that answer. That risk is too big for reasonable people to take, unsure whether it will be good or bad!

Why does no one volunteer to be a guinea pig for science, and learn, first-hand, today? Death is UN-natural (even for Christians)—NOT the expected result of evolving! It's NEGATIVE! Our fallen world is why—NOT an ever-improving environment. These questions are all answered in the Bible. How could that be if it's full of myths? (I Cor. 15:55+)

[Private account:] You're bad at this. No one volunteers because we get one life to live. If anyone should volunteer it's someone destined for Heaven.

[Private account:] That makes no sense. I'm saying there's no better one to move to. Yes, that's plenty reason. Good luck with those best sellers ha ha.

Note: Changes tone from fake/feigned interest in our work to anger, and trying to cause doubts, when he learns his ploy will NEVER stop me and we ALWAYS bust these 'fools!'

WRONG on EVERY count. Christians are taught that suicide is wrong, even though they go to Heaven afterwards; I NEVER said Christ's existence proved His claims—I mocked those who say He never existed. And one life to live is NO reason not to move to a better one—unless one is scared it might not be better for you. You are the one bad at this.

I don't respect chickens who hide behind accounts unidentified. Wusses are weaklings. I fully expose my name, credentials, city. Fake accounts are created by pansies. Good luck with that, and with your hoped-for only one life, then cessation! (Jn. 3:16, even to our enemies). **Note:** We'll even evangelize potential pastors, because some are really fake Christians and false prophets!

We suspect that Trojan horse/fake account was from a Christian trying to disguise himself as lost and smart, but we play along, so he'll think he's out-smarted us. You've got to let critics, whose evil deeds get exposed, have some way to vent their anger—so you let them have some satisfaction, even if it's fake.

Maybe if our critics DID EDDBS priorities at their religious businesses, instead of stalking us here full-time, revival would TRULY arrive, instead of fake P.R. stunts to fake out the ignorant among their customers! (11/1/17)

7. **Happy 'Critics'**

(6/25/14)

Responding to two gentlemen I respect a lot, the following replies of mine should give you an idea about what we were being criticized for (with no further need to document those allegations)...

@ThomRainer If a church hid the total compensation amount, or a pastor made a million a year, isn't it laymen's right to know, and direct their gifts? They work HARD, often for much less!

@LeeStrobel @ThomRainer With church security levels, only positive inner circles, people who won't meet to discuss offenses and TRUTH, you tell me how does one reconcile? I have two examples.

@LeeStrobel @ThomRainer If they walk away from you, HOW's that reconciliation, when THEY began the conflict, and you offered to reconcile? Inquiring minds want to know.

@LeeStrobel @ThomRainer If pastors over time WONT evangelize all nearby lost people, is that naysaying? Are pastors not possibly being overpaid if their compensation is never revealed?

RT @edstetzer: Both unfriendly and friendly critics often do have a point; we can learn from both: <http://t.co/zZE613Q4ZG> (7/2/14)

8. Less-Friendly Critic (AKA, Shoot The Messenger!)

(comments attacking our ministry, and or website, by innuendo)

[Private account:] Here are five pitfalls of spiritual maturity from Criswell grad: <http://bit.ly/2AsHyGZ> (6/20/14)

Note: Article deleted, since our online 'conversation.'

[Same private account:] Where did you learn this? I hope you'll answer WHEN pastors will evangelize all lost near their church, and disciple all members! (6/21/14)

[Same private account:] I know you clashed before, but would you go publicly evangelizing with me sometime, and we can fellowship as we hold our Gospel Signs? Thanks. (10/31/14)

Note: What do you expect the response was? Crickets!

I've lost friends and been banned from church functions for my belief that our positions are biblical. You don't endure such things if you're an online hypocrite. (7/24/14)

I've never made one DIME doing any of this. What's your husband's COMPLETE salary, since it's derived from hard-working donors to God? Hypocrisy! (8/22/14)

MESSAGE TO CRITICS

(7/29/17)

We address critics, real or potential. You're mean telling pastors they need to do EDBS? That's an excuse whose offerors will likely never do so!

I've NEVER met any Christian who evangelizes or has a quiet time to check it off a list to feel good with God! ONLY from a sincere relation with Him! Have you? Straw man, usually!

You're like Mt. 23:4. I teach as I am led, and never teach what I haven't done myself. If pastors quit doing LESS important things, they'd have time for EDBS.

Was John the Baptist mean? Is holding people accountable after 30+ years of America not being fully threshed mean? That definition mean means you're hitting too close to home, and I don't want to change.

You have an answer for everything. THAT is Lk. 7:32 You never can please that type critic, as they have excuses long enough till you depart their presence! Anathema.

And finally, you lay burdens on pastors that you won't lift a finger for (Mt. 23:4). I've lifted for more than 40 years (as a layman), and write as I'm led, using my spiritual teaching gift. Next excuse?

Update #1: Rational Rebuttals

All day the phrase some critics allege, 'you are mean,' has been in my memory and craw: Unkind, spiteful, unfair, vicious (Dictionary definition).

Certainly, the Bible teaches kindness as a virtue (fruit of the Spirit, etc.).

Certainly, the Bible teaches justice vs. unfairness (Mic. 6:8).

And revenge is a sin (i.e., spite).

The problem is that saying anything negative and factual, constructive criticism, correction, reproof or rebuke are labeled "mean" by weak recipients!

Politics and theological debate over moral values (topics we address here regularly) are seeking to convince others to your point of view.

It's NOT child's play! We SAW Ben Carson be nicey-nice, and nothing happened (Ecc. 7:16). We saw Chump play evil, and the Devil rewarded. In-between is the answer!

When opponents use sinful methods to win power, you can't be naïve, and just be nice (i.e., the opposite of 'mean,' in Political Correctness terms); nor should you! That wouldn't be wise!

Firm, determined, disciplined, not taking no for an answer, accountability, stable conviction... these may FEEL negative to recipients, but they're virtues.

READ all the Bible verses listed in "Negative-tending verses in the Bible," at our website.

LOOK THEM UP! Don't take my word for it! Be educated on it.

The excuse of critics then arises, you aren't Jesus or John the Baptist. Any Christian can be led to any act listed in the Bible as holy, no matter who did it!

Update #2: Pastor Job Descriptions

II Tim. 2:2 has pastors entrusting/delegating discipleship to others, after the leaders have been disciplined—NOT an ongoing obligation, necessarily!

And Eph. 4 says pastors are to train up laymen to do the work of ministry (Ex.: Evangelism and discipleship). Not the pastor adding a permanent evangelism duty.

But if a church's laymen are not doing multiplication relational discipling, or full local evangelism, pastors are not doing jobs rightly! 'You're so harsh!'

Even social ministry is the work of the layman. If a church has no idea if most or all members are doing EDBS, pastors are not leading properly. 'You're mean!'

III-A2. ALLEGATIONS & REBUTTALS

After TWO DECADES striving to get pastors to FULLY evangelize (i.e., NOT let one human near their business go to Hell uninformed and/or unwarned), when it went national (in 2014), after nine months, many criticized this effort, because MOST pastors haven't fully evangelized their nearby neighbors (and probably never will). Here are many (if not most) of the complaints we received, for simply wanting no one to go to Hell:

All bark and no bite, all you do is tweet, always angry, arrogant, assaulter/attacker, bad grammar, bad news grapevine spreader, brow beater, bully, caustic, celebrity coat-tailer, complainer/griper/venter, con artist, condemner, critical spirit, divisive, doesn't know you can catch more flies with honey than vinegar, don't smile enough (supposed joy 'proof'), extreme, fanatic, harsh, hater of pastors, hypocrite, imbalanced, impatient, insisting on your own way, jealous, judge, live by the sword, die by the sword, lone wolf Christian, low follower numbers, mean, mocked Southern Baptist beliefs (with our 10 commandments of Lordship Salvation), never satisfied, one-trick pony, ox gorer, poser, publicly exposing family business, rude, seeking fame or book sales, self-appointed, should have been an evangelist (and left us alone), shuntable (to silence the message), slanderer, to be ignored, too negative, trouble-making meddler, trying to be the leader, unloving, unsubmitive to elders, use Bible as a sledgehammer... to which I respond: **(Matthew 5:12)**

CRITIC REBUTTALS

The huge characters who change world events often demonstrate grave moral faults, even as they achieve great moral change. **-Albert Mohler**
(Retweeted by Ravi Zacharias, 12/16/13)

Hard words, if they be true, are better than soft words, if they be false.

-Charles Spurgeon (Retweeted by Burk Parsons, 11/10/13)

Insatiable learners make the very best leaders. **-Harvard Business** (9/14/09)

A genuine leader is not a searcher for consensus, but a molder of consensus.
-Martin Luther King, Jr.

MANY good men, whom I WON'T name, are now making changes, reiterating these messages, and calling for church structural change. Critics, you've got to wonder about. (7/25/14)

It's NOT that all of them are in it for big bucks! Some are. Often pastors don't know any different than Churchianity. Seminaries rarely if ever teach EDBS, and ministers watch their peers. (6/25/14)

Oh, my brethren, bold-hearted men are always called mean-spirited by cowards.

-Charles Spurgeon

There is only one way to avoid criticism: Do nothing, say nothing, be nothing.

-Chad Cannon (of Michael Hyatt & Co.; Retweeted by @Evangelists, 6/28/14)

Don't want HATERS? Stop being EFFECTIVE!

-Kirk Graham (Retweeted by @Evangelists, 7/4/14)

Every criticism just may well contain even a small kernel of truth from which we can grow in grace.

-O.S. Hawkins (4/6/13)

GENERAL REBUTTALS

Introduction

I've never tried to be controversial. The truth is controversial enough. **-Keith Green**

I'll say it again, if God wanted one last and final evangelism harvesting, world-wide, HOW WOULD HE TELL US, critics? I believe I've done that MANY ways and times. (9/5/14)

I'm using my spiritual gift of teaching, and writing skills, having evangelized well more than my share. HAVE YOU? Quit accusing me of knowing, and not DOING! (3/7/14)

It's GOOD that brothers discuss/dialog about their interpretations of Scripture, vs. holy huddles of ignorance! DON'T criticize the PROCESS of Pv. 27:17! (9/4/14)

Any critics who complain about our Go Evangelize! signs, and/or Twitter... I tried 30 years in person, by phone and email, to more gently/gracefully nudge pastors in evangelism, but private efforts get ignored! (11/1/14)

Plus, secretary gatekeepers will always end your effort. DONT take 'NO' for an answer in this matter! Also, I haven't found Facebook's value in this ministry effort, yet. (11/2/14)

Rather than focus on your critics, focus on the people who are impacted by your work.

-Tyler Perry (GLS14, 8/18/14)

It always seems impossible until it's done. **-Nelson Mandela**
Nay-sayers have it easy.

History

If you were led to pressure one good man [Jack Graham] to significantly change his church's evangelism output, how would it be fair to him that others are exempt? It wouldn't be NOT. (10/8/14)

Some pastors THOUGHT by waiting nine months from our TweetFest was a good time to attack harsher messages of ours. That ONLY insinuates they DIDN'T DO EDDBS, or evangelize all nearby lost people in that interim period (or why would they still be complaining)! (7/2/14)

Contact

I've offered countless times to assist, to serve (vs. demand), but you must do your pastoring job, so my methods get more intense. God doesn't accept 'NO.' (6/25/14)

I'm ALWAYS open to in-person communication, reconciliation, or public debate of these EDDBS issues, with anyone. Are my opponents just as willing? I hope so! (7/24/14)

I publicly challenge any and all critics to contact me at AAorg2020@gmail.com to START a truly "Christian" conversation, vs. HIDING here [on Twitter]! Will you? (8/9/14)

Lie Detectors

Will our critics submit to a lie detector, as I ALWAYS will? Will they phone, email or meet in person? No. I ALWAYS will, and make it easy to do so. (8/9/14)

Pastors can say they never saw our tweets (to avoid doing FULL evangelism), but for many, that's a LIE that God sees, and the Bible is clear, anyway! JUST DO IT! (9/14/14)

I publicly challenge every pastor who dropped by take lie detector that you never knew. God knows, though you can sinfully fool men, through free-willed lying! (10/18/14)

Hypocrisy Exposed

It's amazing how critics have the courage to attack, but never spoke out about the 5/10/13 problem ALL their many ministry years before they heard of me! Leadership? (8/10/14)

FUNNY how many critics have "courage" to criticize our website on evangelism, rather than having led in evangelism all these years (vs. being) FOLLOWERS! (7/25/14)

GOD increases pressure on rebel children to exhort, reprove, rebuke, warn, then He judges. Do PASTORS, after 30 years of no Great Commission completion?

Not one of you 'brave' men EVER refuted my doctrine, or full evangelism calls; just hundreds of accusations against the mere messenger! Cowardice! (9/28/14)

Precedent

READ the prophets. They WEREN'T always positive, or encouraging, but ALWAYS needed. Political Correctness and Positive Mental Attitude WILL usher in the prophesied spirit of delusion. Confused? Read more Bible.

The Old Testament prophets were NOT well-received by religious leaders. I am NOT a prophet, but I do say what God tells me to, and you treat me like they were. (6/25/14)

BIBLICAL evidence for silencing opponents with WISDOM: Mt. 22:12, 34, 46; Lk. 14:6, 20:26, 21:15; Ac. 6:10; Tit. 1:11, 2:8; I Pet. 2:15, etc.

LOOK at our website, searching "Negative-Tending..." for MUCH Bible evidence that truth is not expected to always be positive. We have a ~page full of Bible references.

If Spurgeon, Moody and Dr. D. James Kennedy resurrected, they'd tell U.S. pastors EXACTLY what I do, and am attacked for saying, so such foolish comments don't bother me! (6/23/14)

I'm reminded that the Catholic Church didn't well receive Martin Luther's message, either. Entrenched traditions, and business-as-usual HATE change. Go evangelize, U.S. church! (9/29/14)

General Rebuttal

Bench-warmer critics are many, because their task is easier than change-inducing leadership. Riding the fence is comfortable, but also yields splinters. (7/17/12)

YOU tweet spontaneously, in rapid succession, 100 percent Bible-supported, and even with verses, on occasion. Can you? Then quit trying to attack the messenger! (11/9/14)

Pressuring pastors to evangelize—after 30 YEARS of resistance—is "evil?" Evil is NOT doing so. THINK what those "morals" do to the lost—forever! Skewed 'thinking!' (6/29/14)

It is NOT the "critic" telling you you MUST go fully evangelize—or you're a corrupt pastor—who is evil, but the pastor choosing to ignore that message, and say "NO!"

Anything short of sin, to get Christians evangelizing! They'll criticize almost all you do, but Christ and the lost are what's important—not excuse-makers!

I'll NEVER cuss, lie, wrongly accuse, hit, extort or do any sin to get U.S. pastors to fully evangelize, but the Bible allows methods some of you don't!

The BIGGEST thing our critics seem to have in common is the problem of projecting how they'd feel if they lived another's life (and lack of Bible knowledge) (7/24/14)

The ONLY "method" I've ever seen work decently to change pastors for evangelism is credible threats to their church's community reputation—so I protest. (10/21/14)

Conclusion

YES, there are times it pangs me to inflict pain, to bring the cure, but NO REGRETS in eternity. (II Cor. 7:7-9) (11/3/13)

Warning

WE do NOT have time for your 30 year pace of NO full harvesting, so you complain that I used negative methods. Compare God's results, using myself, with your positive procrastinations! (7/24/14)

A 30 year track-record PROVES you have NO intention to fully evangelize, no matter who or how they ask! It's easier to criticize the messenger, than to heed Gods message. (7/24/14)

Collusively, many pastors try to hush up this message, by ignoring it, or demeaning the messenger, but God will personally hold you accountable, sirs! (8/26/14)

ANY pastor "warning" other pastors about me will be held RESPONSIBLE on Judgment day for SLOWING DOWN the Great Commission's COMPLETION! (11/4/13)

The most religious people in Jesus' time heard Jesus' harshest words.

–**Jerry Jeter** (2/16/14)

A man who is intimate with God is not intimidated by man. –**Leonard Ravenhill**

The TRUTH sometimes hurts, but it's the needle prick inoculating you from further harm!

SPECIFIC REBUTTALS

Arrogant

You're no prophet, or apostle. True; I'm just a man who follows God's directions, and anything moral in the Bible I could be led to do—as with you! #RangeOfEthics (**See:** website). (11/4/13)

I even called myself, 'toilet.' Words of arrogance? FACTS rule, not opinions of the less-informed! If you don't like what's here—LEAVE! I love your channel, anyway. (9/5/14)

Say the truth—be accused of bragging; humbly be quiet, and the world learns nothing. Paul was the most eminent apostle, and a nobody (II Cor. 12:11)—at the same time, and wasn't schizophrenic! (Mt. 11:17; 11/3/13)

Attacker

An accusation of "assaulting" pastors is NOT my reproving the U.S. church, UNTIL she fully evangelizes. It's your assault on lost people's chance at Heaven, by keeping MUM about the Gospel! (7/8/14)

Celebrity?

I want to be a celebrity? Paul went to the Jerusalem church, when God raised him up. Was that celebrity coat-tailing, or should he have somewhere else? SILLY accusations. (7/24/14)

If I were seeking personal fame or money, riding famous minister coattails, wouldn't I use the @ or # symbols, or use DM's in Twitter? You'll note that I RARELY do! (8/10/14)

Entitled

Due to confidence that God called me to do a job? Entitled to be slandered, I guess.

Holier Than Thou?

Because I reprove pastors, using the Bible, as led of God, after thirty years of resistance to God's top priority?

Hypocrite

My lack of income for over twelve years (out of twenty-five) has MORE than made up for any pastor not receiving an unbiblically required 'tithes,' too; NO hypocrite, here. (2/8/15)

To the critic accusing myself of charity hypocrisy, I've spent 15 years, FULL-time writing 12+ books, and evangelizing, for FREE (so far). Sweat equity is charity, too. (12/25/14)

Idolater

It's FUNNY how people who are insecure in their Bible knowledge complain that those who aren't are arrogant, legalistic, "Bibliotaters"—to delude their consciences. (12/22/13)

Imbalanced

I'm "imbalanced" in the area of evangelism? Wasn't Paul WAY more evangelistic than me? Would you call that "imbalanced?" Any imbalance you perceive favors saving people from Hell, whereas any imbalance I perceive in you favors them going to Hell, forever!

Inexperienced

I don't know what it is to be a pastor? I have been on a church staff, as a licensed minister. I'm not randomly opining. Read God's word, and demand biblical church, vs. Churchianity! (3/24/14)

Judge

Why "pick" on godly men? I don't. Godly men heed these messages, to the extent they jive with Scripture. God reproves the others, and I just write, as led. (7/25/14)

Why do 'I' blame men committed to serve Christ as a living? Because they AREN'T! He came here for men's salvation. They do LITTLE for men's salvations! (11/4/14)

Overkill

If 'over-exhortation' makes SOME pastors reject EDBS, that's THEIR evil choice; they didn't have to keep watching our messages to our newer viewers. (9/1/14)

Perfectionist

It is NOT "perfectionism" to insist on 100 percent evangelism near your church—just doing your job. Your IM-perfectionism sentences people to Hell, forever! (8/7/14)

EDBS is a perfectionistic impossibility? FULL neighborhood evangelism WAS done by Evangelism Explosion, at Highland Baptist church, as WAS Body Life ('1977--1981). (7/2/14)

Possibly "Unsaved"

Because I “attack” pastors, in some of their definitions, used to yes men and all is well beliefs, as Rome eternally burns.

Promoter

I’m guilty of evil promoting? Churches advertise, pastor tweets constantly push products. These messages weren’t to be kept in a closet! (Ac. 26:26, 9/4/14)

Self-Appointed

Self-appointed? I was writing secular books for four years when God had me re-address needed changes in His church. (10/11/14) P.S.: How would anyone prove to critics God called them to a given ministry?

I’m not trying to be the "leader" of any Christians!; Just a mouthpiece doing what God makes me do and say. And I never ask viewers for one dime. (10/3/14)

Snitch

To the critic complaining that I didn’t address SOME people in private, have you EVER tried to meet with ‘famous’ pastors? Our ‘Church Conflicts’ section (on our website) tells ALL. (7/24/14)

And I Tim. 5:1 and 22 are IMPOSSIBLE to obey, when proud pastors ignore you, and won’t give you any hearing. (2/8/14)

Whiner (Phil. 2:14)

Complainers nit-pick on small potatoes. God-led prophet-like types intensely reprove Church’s top priority omissions. See the difference? (5/9/13)

I stumbled onto this tweet by a pastor, and I have no idea who it’s referencing, but it inculcates a common attitude toward people pointing out things needing changes within the church

When someone comes out against a Christian, and the attacker professes to be a Christian, Galatians 4:29 prompts me to wonder, "Does this critic, this self-appointed warrior for holiness and truth, realize they might be proving they don't know Jesus at all?" (6/7/18)

Note: 1. The passage is speaking to a Christian’s sin nature luring them to go back under the law, and abandon grace. Would YOU want to be sitting under this misconstruing of Scripture?

2. This collegial collusion to always assume holiness from denominational stars ignores any and all truthful allegations of wrongdoing, to protect their own, and circle the wagons of ignorance.

Examples

1. Want to know how angry some ministers got to my tweets? I just tried to retweet an article directly from Criswell College, and they had blocked me. This picture will likely tell you all you need to know concerning why!:



2. This HERETICAL article says people evangelize to impress others; ABSOLUTELY untrue! And without God’s sovereign conviction, NOTHING happens. It’s NOT up to us. (10/4/14)

Straw man, @ZonderAcademic! Come to Dallas and evangelize with me, and maybe you'll STOP straw man stereotypes. Will you come? Email me if so! I’m totally loving to the lost. (10/4/14)

3. @LeeStrobel @ThomRainer If pastors, over time, WON'T evangelize all nearby lost people, is that ‘naysaying?’ Are they overpaid, if their compensation is never revealed? (6/25/14)

Lee: Methods God used which caused major changes at the ‘Jerusalem church’ of our day, and others were impacted, even if overcoming abstinence was unwelcomed. (6/25/14)

Disclaimer

My tweets are my calling card, business card, and credentials. If accurate to the Bible, they speak for themselves. I need no further notoriety, and am not seeking anything. (2/21/15)

I VOLUNTEERED to serve first, I WAS humble, and I did approach leadership nicely. Just face it—they don’t want to alter the comfort zone and monetizing of Christ which Churchianity offers them. (6/25/14)

YES, this messenger is beset by many weaknesses. He is FAR from morally perfect, as are you. Now go FULLY evangelize! I’ll help, even lead, if you want! (9/26/14)

TEST EVERYTHING said at this site by the Bible. If any tweet does NOT conform to it, DISREGARD it, and my apologies for that unintended mistake! (2/24/15)

Can you (or I) spontaneously and quickly tweet such truths, without God leading them? That ought to MEAN something to you, as is HEEDING the messages. (2/20/1r)

I gave Your U.S. pastors Your message, Lord, and MOST would not hear it. May You judge between us, and bless Your lowly servants’ faithfulness, soon. (Ps. 73:25) (3/28/14)

Famous Twitter Drop-Outs

Evangelism Explosion stopped following. What a disappointment for such a great organization! Email me what I said, though I take NOTHING back. (9/28/14) [Followed again, October 2018]

E.E.-related Pastor Tullian HAD been watching here the past three weeks. Though Gods’ pressure brought at least three mega churches to use E.E. in the past three weeks, E.E. drops out. (9/28/14)

MANY famous pastors dropped by; some followed; almost ALL dropped out, eventually (6/17/18): @johnmacarthur Welcome aboard! I LOVE your The Charismatics book, and Grace Giving cassette tape series from years ago. God bless you. (10/31/14)

Ed Young followed on 6/14/18, only to bug out about a week later. Frank Bruce did the same thing, perhaps trying to make amends, until they see that’s not reconciliation in my (or anyone I know’s) book?

Personal Slander

Beyond the allegations of critics, these two Bible verses were attempted to be used against myself, with my honest reply before God:

Unwilling to Work/Don’t Let Him Eat (II Th. 3:10)

I worked harder than most people (and critics), the past nine years, writing! Just because payoff comes later than normal does not refute this fact. Never one day was I unwilling to work (very few days off).

Won’t Provide for His Family/Worse Than an Infidel (I Tim. 5:8)

In mutual conjunction with my amazing wife, we both decided that obeying God was worth the sacrifice of our living on one salary for quite awhile.

III-A3. MEDIA MOMENTS

Introduction.

To show the power of Twitter to effect news articles, instantly, and world-wide, I posted this immediately after PBS said the following (we also know it to be true, and have noted several pundits whose articles derived from our online thoughts):

NPR yesterday said Twitter is the most powerful way to get a message global, and that political pundits use it to write many of their stories. Amen! (8/21/17)

1. Ralph Reed vs. Jonathan Merritt (et al, incl. yours truly) (6/27/16, except where noted)

How many evangelical leaders on Trump's advisory board called for Bill Clinton's impeachment for questionable character? I'll wait... (6/25/16)

Ralph Reed Verified account @ralphreed; replying to @JonathanMerritt [Religious News Service] Clinton wasn't impeached for questionable character. It was perjury, a felony for which he was disbarred.

That was a legal RUSE to catch him from testimony where he perjured! Exonerated by Congress later, Trump sell-out.

Ralph Reed Verified account @ralphreed; replying to @JamesMeroney
[@JonathanMerritt] O.K. so you don't care if a POTUS commits felonies. Got it.

Don't TRY to put words in my mouth. That's NOT good arguing! The GOP couldn't get him on sex with [Kenneth] Starr, and you know it. Think better!

Even LOST people and the secular left media sees the HYPOCRISY of Christian pastors for Trump. Why would they risk their reputations for Hitler #3's "character?" AMAZING, and sad!

EVEN Ken Starr knows he went too far with that political hack job against @BillClinton @RalphReed!
<http://nyti.ms/2vEbY16> Or do you say [Starr's] lying now?

If you think evangelicals' issue with Bill Clinton was all about legality, and not sexual immorality, you weren't paying attention. —Jonathan Merritt

Ralph Reed @ralphreed [@JonathanMerritt] Funny being told I wasn't paying attention by one who clearly knows nothing about my position on the issue.

Lie detector, please! You KNOW [GOP's] just wanted to punish him for very reprehensible behavior! You support a SERIAL liar! WOW!

Replying to @keithwadeallen @JamesMeroney @JonathanMerritt We are debating Clinton corruption while #Hillary is under FBI investigation for corruption.

Jonathan Merritt @JonathanMerritt "These religious leaders care about their principles, yes. But they care about something else even more: power." <http://bit.ly/2ug9bUW>

Please cite the name of your book, so I can "read me a copy." Thanks for your HONESTY! Some pastors NEVER forgive [RE: Bill Clinton] if there's a political angle to it! @JonathanMerritt

Note: The perjury charge was in an inquiry about Clinton's sex life. The legal opportunity only arose with the context of that moral witch hunt! This is NOT to say Clinton didn't sin—even badly—but that

was not a high crime or misdemeanor (just nationally embarrassing, and a red meat gotcha moment for the GOP).

P.S.: Remember the North Texas Presidential Forum? I offended Dr. Graham when I reproved Ralph Reed being positive about Chump one month ago. Pastor code of silence! (6/26/16)

P.S.S.: "I've listened to the lewd Trump, my view is that people of faith are voting on issues like who will protect unborn life, defend religious freedom, grow the economy, appoint conservative judges and oppose the Iran nuclear deal."

Note: When (biased) agenda trumps morality, it is literally true that people would vote for Hitler if he said what they wanted to hear, because Hitler hid his evils—Trump repeatedly put them on open display! And if even a basic minimum of decorum (say integrity/morals) which every other living president has exhibited is not a consideration for "Christians"—God help us all!

2a. Message to Mark Davis (DFW+ talk radio show host) (7/5/16)

People like @MarkDavis give others GREAT evidence that political rhetoric is ONLY offered as red meat to rile up the stupid; it changes on a dime!

.@MarkDavis says "get over it." WAKE UP, Mark! Your "faith" is SUPPOSED to IMPACT your decisions. Power idolatry is a sin.

I'm AMAZED "Christians" overlook ALL Trump's sins—more than any other GOP campaign in 40 years, and they say they obey God. HYPOCRISY for power idolatry! [Please recall, Newt Gingrich's three divorces hurt him severely in attempting to lead the GOP; my, how standards lessened for the GOP in 2016!]

Continued (7/5/16)

I have sworn off talk radio until Nov. 9, but in my wife's car today, Mark Davis was on. He spoke of #NeverTrump as "perverse" and having left the GOP cause.

Rebuttal:

Donald Trump ALONE caused #NeverTrump. When you rudely insult at-will, and tick off any 'moral' people, DON'T expect them to support you, @MarkDavis

It's #NeverTrump who "NEVER MOVED." GOP'ers who agree with and endorse Trump's MANY evils last year are who moved from founding principles, @MarkDavis

.@MarkDavis says Trumpsters have been mocked and derided, and to his credit says he'd be forgiving and a healer IF chump won, starting Nov 9. That IS a Christian value.

.@MarkDavis said beating Hillary is the goal, but values voters do NOT believe in win-at-all-costs, or with whoever can parrot positions. #MoralsMatter!

.@RobertJeffress said "pride" is why some GOP's are anti-Trump, not principle. YOUR principles support Trump's MANY sins? We're NOT reading the same Bible!

Again, enmesh yourself in ONE news source, and you mainly reinforce your OWN biases. Such people are PAID to spin reasons why Trump's a good man and choice! Money!

For me, #NeverTrump is NOT about any candidate (Cruz or Rubio)—ONLY stopping a HORRIBLE nominee from representing my life-long [to-date] political party! #SaveTheGOP

The GOP loses ALL credibility as the party of thinking more than feeling, values, and the religious right with Chump as the nominee! No one can dispute me on it, but please try!

If ALL you need is a mouth [i.e., talking head pundit] that will publicly speak your political agenda, you WOULD vote for Hitler, as he HID his evils PUBLICLY, prior to gaining power; Chump DIDN'T.

.@MarkDavis called some #NeverTrump people "preachy." That's a word that means you're hitting too close to home for their comfort zone! <http://bit.ly/2ucDKH6> Logic and Bible!

If #NeverTrump is a dying, disorganized and a small group, QUIT TRYING TO GUILT US INTO VOTING FOR YOUR HITLER! We HAVE no power, right?!

If #NeverTrump is "irrelevant" (as Mark Davis' cohort claimed), WHY ARE YOU ENGAGING CONVOS WITH OR ABOUT US? You don't need our vote—"he has expanded the GOP!"

If POLICY is ALL that matters, Trump's been so all over the map, and everything is negotiable, what policies is he for? #MoralsMatter #NeverTrump

And SHAME on you too, @MarkDavis, saying Trump-opposing Republicans are into self/self-absorbed. 'Self' ignores morals, and has ZERO policy 7/8ths of a campaign for power idolatry! (11/1/16)

History

LAST WEEK, @MarkDavis said if Democrats offer a strong candidate, just remember that it's like more of the same of Obama. He was LYING, as a 'Christian.' SIN!

He is well aware of what we wrote here [on Twitter], and no one in their right mind could say it's Obama round two. In that comment, Mark is a lying 'Christian,' so why would anyone believe him?

His radio peer (John Wells) got slammed even worse in an online debate we posted (below). On the air, John stated he believed Hillary would lose due to our posted material (and expected campaign), but we weren't running in 2016! (8/21/17)

2b. Message to Mark Davis (12/7/16)

Note: On two occasions that I heard, I would tweet something, and the next day this talk radio host would refute them, on air. I suspect Jack Graham had a lot to do with it, as his staff was the ones watching our account like a hawk, and who would care more about my negative comment about Dr. James Dobson's flipping from Bush, to Cruz to Chump, and this rebuttal on prophecy. For more, see the extended version at our book, Wit and Wisdom.

In my brief travel to the doctor, and knowing some media outlets watch here, one local talk radio host mocked some among Democrats alleging that Chump could be the Antichrist... EXACTY what I wrote yesterday [SAME host who said people shouldn't criticize James Dobson, the day after I did that]. Without giving away the farm, here are MY credentials on knowing the subject that he can't compete with:

BESIDES a SWBTS M.Div., and 36 hours from Dallas Seminary, I've written two books on the topic, and an exhaustive chart that addressed every major and most minor events and passages, with biblical rationale for every event's chronological placement. Let me educate my layman 'friend' what Ed Junior likely has NOT (but surely will now):

Rapture and 7-year peace compact, seals, trumpets, bowls (with mid-Tribulation one-world ruler). Then comes Armageddon, the second coming, the Millennial state, then the eternal state. These are in order as the biggies, Mark. The smaller issues are the Beast's traits (which I will NOT specify, as I have books to sell), pre-Rapture signs of the times (same withholding), and exact details, like the Gospel angel, 24 elders, Gog, Kings of the East, the two prophets, the 144,000, the 24 elders, etc.

Mark, if you have NEVER addressed this on your show, or will have experts address it now, you are NOT one to opine! My views line up with DTS's; you probably have no views—just whatever pastor Ed might say!

Let's get more specific... Trump fits nearly all traits; he's certainly not a moral man, and he flirts with the God of our fathers (a verse phrase reference you surely DON'T know), yet he does lack the wisdom element; that can be gained from handlers.

Here's the rub you NEED to care about... Peace for Israel is THE key to prophecy, and Chump is in a position to set that process off, if left to his own devices (vs. handlers and teleprompters)!

VERY technically, three kings must be stealthily subverted, which makes a European Union politician more likely, but with historic U.S. ties to Britain, he can't be ruled out.

I went over some MAJOR signs of the times this week, and explained yesterday how his STUPID decision yesterday could trigger enough violence to necessitate a peace deal for seven years. Am I losing you, Mr. Davis? I'll type slower [Sarcasm].

In short, you can probably, from memory, say 1/10th of what I just did from memory (a doctor phone call interrupting), so before you opine on my Bible-backed assessments, stop sheepishly depending on Ed, and study for yourself. Start with *Things To Come*, by Pentecost. Throw in Ryrice and Walvoord. Thanks!

One more technicality... The Apostasy went public June 23, 2016, but its momentum had been building since 1985, with the church growth movement, where EDBS priorities waned, for fame and fortune among [many] U.S. pastors. Mega church mania, the tithe lie, and the Lordship Salvation error. It was not a one-day event, past critic.

I'll even be kind to explain that... A shift, a drift, a major departure from the faith MUST occur before the Beast arises (that's a synonym, Mark). The WASP church, especially, has shown itself to worship secular power—at ALL costs to a moral reputation, in 2016. Even lost people see the shift, folks (and Mark).

They're STILL at it, with Roy Moore! Jesus did NOT value secular power the way those WASP church, self-appointed 'representatives' do, And He certainly would NEVER tell one of His (and that group's original candidate) to publicly say, 'sometimes you put your Christian values on pause, to get things done.' Sin to win is NOT of Jesus, my little critic.

And advocating BIASED public policies. That's NOT God's way, Mark. So if you want to debate me on politics or prophecy, as I offered before ([See: Christians For Trump](#)), I'm NOT coming on your show, but let's host a public debate, so the control element is equalized. Are you in, Mark Davis? I DON'T really want to, so NOT I'm NOT direct messaging you/him!

And if anyone ever believes yesterday's announcement was JUST, fair, even-handed for Arabs and Islam vs. Jews, you really do NOT deserve a right to vote, for you are TOO dumb! Israel gets peace, and Jerusalem becomes the Jew's capital in the "Millennium," Mark. Look up the term—it's NOT young people. Thanks for viewing!

HOW do I assert that? In the second half of the Tribulation, Jews are persecuted. They DID have to be in their historic land (1948), but the capital is NOT addressed in Scripture, pre-Millennium. Jesus reigns on

the seat of David, on earth, ONLY after the 7-year Tribulation. And, politically, it was NO positive event yesterday.

In fact, it ONLY stirs up strife; that is NOT making peace. It very likely will lead to rising tensions, that one day WILL necessitate that Dan. 9:27 deal. That's why I still maintain that Chump started the prophecy countdown. It was a DUMB and culpable decision!

Christian's understanding of spiritual truths do NOT make political policy! God never commanded evangelicals to push Chump to stir up peace process chaos! If you know a verse, Mark, please add it. There are none. And though the Jews are 'God's people,' He does NOT favor them to Arabs, if both sides act holy. There are evil ones on both sides. He opposes that! LEARN!

[Interjection: Gal. 4:21-31 does NOT disprove my claim that we are to treat BOTH sides equally fairly! In prophecy, and in history, they have THIS separation, but in political dealings, they get fairness, and any Christian who views Islamists as inferior humans DOESN'T follow the God I know. Love them, Cabal!

It is NEVER a competition! When you view church as a business, it IS a competition, or when you view U.S.A. as a theocracy. THERE is where your thinking is FAR off, and far out, in a BAD way! Everyone needs Christ. You erect NO barriers to all men coming to Him, like retweeting anti-Islam videos, etc.!

THIS is an issue your better than the last candidate struggled with in the debates, when he equated Islam with the Arab's founding, thousands of years earlier. The SAME guy who said, 'put your Christian morals on hold to get things done!' You've got to pick better people, if you aspire to be "king-makers," gents!]

NO MATTER what peace deals ever get brokered, permanent peace ONLY occurs after the 7-year Tribulation, Mark! And any 7-year deal gets broken half way through, when the man of sin (another synonym, Mark) is exposed in the rebuilt Jerusalem temple (or its equivalent, to John). Understand better, now, Mark?

P.S.: Walvoord has an exhaustive book of ALL prophecy references (I own it), if you ever get serious about making uninformed statements of criticism, when you speak from an intellectual void on this subject, Mark. I'll even lend it to you. I've perused it enough for one lifetime (AAorg2020@gmail.com)

Also read this week's blurb about North Korea, Russia, Iran, and 666 technology precursors. You really might learn something, Mark. And, sincerely, if you have anything to add to the topic that I haven't addressed here or in my two books, I will cite YOU as the source, and I would LOVE to learn it. I AM interested in the topic!

Show prep available in this morning's message, @MarkDavis

3. Chris Salcedo (DFW talk radio host) (7/21/17)

The funniest thing is Salcedo saying he has no party, when the dunce-in-charge has ONLY followed conservative positions—when he finally came to ANY ideas! (7/21/17)

He says he has no party. I guarantee you he will advocate ONLY for the GOP anytime there's another election! Conservatism is NOT a party, Mr. Salcedo!

[Chris Salcedo:] Another misunderstanding on your part. The @GOP isn't "my party." I'm a conservative. I have no party for now.

Funny, talk show boy says "another" misunderstanding, when I didn't even have one. They are experts at manipulating language, and spinning themselves positive!

NICE academic technicality! You would NEVER vote for anyone but a GOP (or not vote, or a conservative independent, if they could ever win)! You are GOP!

[Chris Salcedo:] Did you miss @thedemocrats support for "black lies matter," as they chanted for the death of cops? King Noble declaring open season on "crackers?"

I won't associate you with the KKK just because some in your party are of that ilk. Broad brush generalizations are one reason there is such division in our nation!

AGAIN, inaccurate! I'm no apologist for anyone, or party loyalist to any party. You argue straw men arguments, and lose credibility thereby—THINK better!

[Chris Salcedo:] What's funny is seeing you apologists for hate sell out for a political victory. Or in @BarackObama's case, hundreds of losses.

You LOVE to lump ALL Democrats with bad policies, and tout ALL conservatives with their good policies. That's a VERY biased bent. I'm ONLY for the good!

At least DT-loving Rick Roberts has the decency to call out Trumpsters who are attacking John McCain when he's down! Trumpsters aren't famous for morals.

By Salcedo's 'logic,' it's anti-Christian to be for justice, to help the poor and our environment, and God's for greed and selfishness. WHAT BIBLE DO YOU NOT READ, C.S.?

@ChrisSalcedoTX NOT to beat a dead horse, but so I fully understand your version of conservatism, please tell me which of following you agree with:

Lowest taxes and regulations on business possible, NO wealth redistribution (i.e., end Welfare and the safety net), end the IRS, EPA, NEA and two others Rick Perry couldn't remember).

Free speech (no hate speech laws?), freedom of religion (O.K. to discriminate against gays?), end the estate tax and minimum wage, no restrictions on guns.

[Chris Salcedo:] You forgot anti-1st amendment, and anti-white. Defending progressives is a losing proposition James. There's really no defense for their advocacy.

[Chris Salcedo:] Instead of going through this, why don't you come on the show and we'll talk it out? I don't censor voice that disagree with me. :-)

4. John David Wells (DFW talk radio host) (5/11/16)

[Question probably on valid political issues to be for or against, or Trump should be]

.@TheWellsReport WHATEVER they [the voters] want. He [Trump] just needs to be the leader, and have some dignity and accuracy. If they said jump off a cliff, would he?

[Asks who I suggest he vote for]

Whoever you want. But DEMAND better from CHUMP. You are a part of 'WE THE PEOPLE,' and this is our nation, NOT politicians! Thanks for your civility.

[Asks who I suggest GOP's vote for]

I don't suggest for you. I'm voting for EVERY GOP but Chump. My conscience remains clean in so doing. Let the people have who they want.

[Blames #NeverTrump if Trump loses]

If I, or any GOP's NON-vote causes that, Chump should have thought of that when implementing his strategy to win! We never forced him.

[Claims #NeverTrump is 'irrelevant']

If irrelevant, why are my words bothering you to ask us for a shut up that you WON'T GET? You even said our non-votes may win it for "Hillary;" Irrelevant?

[Complains/acts like I'm wasting his time, when he contacted us]

You replied to MY tweets. I have PLENTY to say about BOTH contenders, but I DON'T do it in your threads unless you engage! I expose TRUTH.

[Complains about our Twitter abbreviations]

As to grammar I have a lot to say in 140 characters, and if that reflects on education, I have more degrees than you can likely pronounce.

[Doubts our claimed 250,000 viewers in one month]

You think like a 10th grader. Some professional you are! Somehow you got me confused with my son. Go get yourself an edu-ma-cation, and some manners.

One talk radio show I'll pass on; I only heard it three times. I met the guy once, and three times [BEFORE this online conversation] I left my phone to consider joining the Texas Air National Guard, and he NEVER called back.

He has the Huckabee mentality... You must back Trump, even if he's Satan, because he won the nomination. Party over principles—the old Hitler S.S. excuse!

Related Tweets

[Private account:] I tried to warn people about this, especially about those from the evangelical side who think he's anointed by God. <http://bit.ly/2DrPScy> (6/15/17)

III-A4. NEWS NUGGETS

Need

[His] “primary prayer for Donald Trump is that he would first of all repent of sin and come to faith in Jesus Christ.” ...an embrace of the very kind of moral and cultural decadence that conservatives have been saying for a long time is the problem...” character matters.¹ –**Dr. Russell Moore**

Problem

We humans in so many ways ruined and hurt [2017], with works of death, with lies and injustices; gratitude prevails [thanks to those who] cooperate silently for the common good. [He singled out parents and educators who try to raise young people w/a sense of responsible ethics].

–**Pope Francis** (12/31/17)

Trump couldn’t be more different than the Christian pastors, authors, and activists in attendance. The reality-television star and real-estate mogul is the living, breathing embodiment of what many evangelicals have spent their careers warring against.² –**Jonathan Merritt**

...a “handful of Christian political operatives excusing immorality and confusing the definition of the gospel.” ...it’s certainly a mistake for any religious movement to hitch its wagon to a political leader so closely that it throws advocates for religious principles themselves under the bus.³ –**Ben Shapiro**

The life issue cannot flourish when you have people who have given up on the idea that character matters. If you lose an election you can live to fight another day and move on, but if you lose an election while giving up your very soul then you have really lost it all, and so I think the stakes are really high... When you have someone who is standing up race baiting, racist speech, using immigrants and others in our communities in the most horrific ways and we say ‘that doesn’t matter’ and we are part of the global body of Christ simply for the sake of American politics, and we expect that we are going to be able to reach the nations for Christ? I don’t think so...⁴ –**Dr. Russell Moore**

“One of the things that America was stood for in the past was moral leadership and character. Over the past few decades, it has slowly dissipated,” said **Hwa Yung**, longtime bishop of the Methodist Church in Malaysia. “In this election you have produced two candidates, both of whom are deeply flawed in character. The question people around the world are asking is, ‘Is this what America is today?’ The election has done great damage to your moral standing in the eyes of the world.”⁵

“There is massive disappointment within Christian communities in most of central and eastern Europe, [and] concern about the loss of credibility of Christian witness—especially the credibility of the evangelicals,” said **Peter Kuzmic**, an evangelical scholar in Croatia. “If the president-elect represents Christian values, then those values really mean nothing, and truth and character are out.”⁶

Grace Mathews, a Delhi-based leader with the Lausanne Movement, said this year’s election conflicts with the image of virtue associated with American politics in previous decades... “The credibility of the Christian witness was damaged, I must say, because truth was not what was pronounced,” she said.⁷

Greg Thompson, a scholar at the University of Virginia’s Institute for Advanced Studies in Culture, said Trump’s election represented a “profound crisis of democratic virtue.”⁸

“Evangelicals in the past have been very enamored with the possibility of social change via acquisition of power, and yet we are now having to ask ourselves, ‘Is this the way of Jesus?’” said **Walter Kim**, lead minister at Park Street Church in Boston.⁹

Boston pastor **John M. Borders III** criticized a pattern of Christians—both black and white—putting too much significance on political leaders: There is hardly any public person in America today who has more exemplified the “earthly nature” ...many Christian leaders who could have spoken such prophetic confrontation to him personally have failed to do so. ...Strategy becomes idolatry when we betray our deepest values in pursuit of earthly influence.¹⁰

Hypocrisy

For eight years, Trump-loving ‘Christians’ cheered as evangelicals like Franklin Graham, Pastor John Hagee, R.D. Land, Rev. James Robison and Robert Jeffress excoriated Barack Obama, and called him all but a child of God. Lose me with self-righteous calls to now ‘respect and pray’ for the POTUS. **–Bishop Talbert Swan** (12/29/17)

[Jerry] Falwell [Jr.] called Trump someone who “lives a life of loving and helping others, as Jesus taught in the New Testament” and “one of the greatest visionaries of our time.”

“You have someone who has reaffirmed that he doesn’t think he’s done anything wrong, for which he needs to seek forgiveness.” ...you have a train wreck of activity over many years, culminating in this presidential campaign. **–Dr. Russell Moore** ...it’s Trump’s insistence that he is one of them—and the lack of any rebuke from Christians leaders who embrace Trump—that has completely rattled people like [Russell] Moore. That’s sending a signal that, I think, hurts our witness.”¹¹

James Dobson said he was “very wary of Donald Trump.” ...Trump’s tendency to shoot from the hip and attack those with whom he disagrees would be an embarrassment to the nation if he should become our chief executive...” Richard Land, the former president of the Ethics and Religious Liberties Commission, ...called Trump “a scam” and encouraged Christians to steer clear. Tony Suarez, the executive vice president of the National Hispanic Christian Leadership Conference, was also named a Trump advisor. He previously called preachers who supported Trump “embarrassing.” He has now deleted tweets and Facebook posts critical of the candidate. Leaders such as Franklin Graham and Ralph Reed offered praise and prayers.¹² **–Jonathan Merritt**

I don’t vote for candidates or political parties [LIE]. I support those who will lead the country righteously, honorably, and wisely. In many ways, this is a single-issue election because it will affect every dimension of American life: the makeup of the Supreme Court... I liked that he promised us emphatically that he will work to protect our religious liberties.¹³ **–James Dobson**

[There] has been no gradual evolution. It must have been a pretty immediate conversion for which we have had no time of testing as to the authenticity of that conversion... I have serious trouble taking preachers seriously who are actively supporting Donald Trump... Pastors who trot out 2 Chronicles 7:14, identifying that passage with the United States, are engaging in a level of scriptural perversion beyond that which I can fathom when they cast about for the candidate who prides himself in his lack of humility and proclaims he has no wicked ways from which he must turn.¹⁴ **–Erick Erickson**

Most illogical is his support from evangelicals and other social conservatives. To back Mr. Trump, these voters must repudiate everything they believe... In the 1990s, some of these social conservatives argued that “If Bill Clinton’s wife can’t trust him, neither can we.” If character matters, character matters. Today’s evangelicals should ask, “Whatever happened to our commitment to ‘traditional family values?’”¹⁵ **–Dr. Russell Moore**

Comment: Jack Graham raised NO stir about this article when it was published (likely playing a huge hand in getting Moore to speak out against nationalizing gay marriage in early 2015), but once Graham

flip-flopped to supporting Chump, Graham sought this man's firing, and threatened to withhold \$1 million of our church's donations to the SBC for the ERLC's 'strident' criticisms of Trump. See any hypocrisy or opportunism and self-benefit in such a turning away from this godly man?

Egos (sin)

Why would evangelicals support a candidate who stands for much of what they claim to loathe? Because Trump is promising them the thing they want most. ...And I say to you folks because you have such power, such influence. Unfortunately the government has weeded it away from you pretty strongly. But you're going to get it back. Remember this: If you ever add up, the men and women here are the most important, powerful lobbyists. You're more powerful. Because you have men and women, you probably have something like 75, 80 percent of the country believing. But you don't use your power. You don't use your power. ...These religious leaders care about their principles, yes. But they care about something else even more: Power. Their fawning, fumbling efforts to push Trump into the White House prove that many of them will risk everything to reclaim cultural and political control—even if that means defying their own beliefs.¹⁶ —**Jonathan Merritt**

Christian Cabal Failures

Jerry Falwell Jr., the president of Liberty University, has praised Mr. Trump's life as in many ways exemplary and said that he believes that "Donald Trump is God's man to lead our nation." Eric Metaxas... argued that Christians "must" vote for him because he is "the last best hope of keeping America from sliding into oblivion." Robert Jeffress, [said that] "any Christian who would sit at home and not vote for the Republican nominee" is "motivated by pride rather than principle."¹⁷ —**Peter Wehner** (NYT)

Paula White to me at #RNA2017 [Religious News Association], asked about her comments on Trump being anointed by God: "I said some things... I wish I would not have said." —**Jack Jenkins** (Senior Religion Reporter; tweet on 9/9/17)

Evangelicals all agree repentance is necessary according to Romans 10:9-10 for anyone to become a Christian... EXCEPT @realDonaldTrump Although he admits he has never repented, @Franklin_Graham @sstrang @JerryFalwellJr @RobertJeffress have declared him Christian anyhow! —**Bishop Talbert Swar** (tweet on 1/27/18)

Christian Cabal & Southern Baptists

In the 2002 Pastors' Conference in St. Louis, Dr. Rogers stated, "The future of this nation is in this room and in houses of worship all around America. As the West goes, so goes the world. As America goes, so goes the West. As Christianity goes, so goes America. As evangelicals go, so goes Christianity. As Southern Baptists go, so go evangelicals." ...Will Southern Baptists be leaders in the future of evangelicalism? If so, where are we leading other evangelicals? In the maze of the American culture today, is there any word from the Lord?¹⁸ —**Ronnie Floyd** (3/4/16)

Conscienced Christians

I could not possibly be consistent and somehow vote for someone whose character I believe eclipses Bill Clinton on so many of those very same concerns.¹⁹ —**Dr. Albert Mohler**, president of Southern Baptist Theological Seminary

Religious Right's Roots?

Eisenhower encouraged the perception that his candidacy was a religious cause... [In 1951], Eisenhower noted with delight that the minister had praised the Republican 'crusade for honesty in government' before his radio audience of millions... While [Billy] Graham insisted he could not reveal his political leanings, spent much of the [Seattle] campaign dropping what seemed to be considerable hints.²⁰

Riling Up The Troops

As Reagan planned his re-election campaign, he knew that emphasizing social issues might keep the religious right on board... Notably [Reagan] announced his plan to run for a second term late on a Sunday night in January 1984, just minutes before giving a televised address to the National Association for Religious Broadcasters (NARB). The president invoked God two dozen times in the speech and proclaimed to cheers that he wore the ACLU's criticism of his proclamation making 1983 the 'Year of the Bible' as 'a badge of honor.' The purpose of it all, a GOP strategist explained at the time, was to 'energize our base with the religious right.' By all accounts, it worked.²¹

Melania's Misspeak

The hardest part of being first lady is... "the opportunists who are using my name or my family name to advance themselves, from comedians to journalists to performers, book writers... who don't tell history accurately" --**Melania Trump** (12/12/18) [probably one of our FIRST mention of her name in any book!]

Melania's comments that all her hubby's critics' words are untrue only goes to show his true influence is spreading his delusions to those who pay him attention! Lie, deny and self-delude. "Baby Christian" values? NOWhere found in the book they are to be reading, written by Bible 'book writers!'

There is NOTHING inaccurate or untruthful in this speech/chapter by this book writer, @Flotus ALL self-inflicted wounds, by him being himself, vs. what even a fake baby Christian would know he shouldn't have said and done! #TRUTH <https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3>

Melania's book writers 'self promotion' comment is LAUGHABLE, in my case! Nine of my eleven books were complete before her hubby self-promoted, using idiocy and immorality, and he even used between 5-8 of our ideas from the two books written AS he ran! It's HARD to debate people who have facts. Stick to gold-digging!

And nine of our eleven books were written and complete before God called me into politics. That's not self-promoting; that's writing in faith, having no real idea how He would use them, until later revelation. If the Chump family would read their Bibles more, their mouths would make much smarter statements! DO it!

Note to Melania Trump: When your husband 100 percent of the time self-promotes, for anyone on his team to use that activity as a slam against others, you are proving your husband deserves to be slammed, as he does it FULL TIME! I have never, but will soon after 11+ years! --**Book writer**

Looks like 2020 is shaping up to be a battle of what truth is, and Chump is NOT like Cyrus, but more like Festus, centuries later, who asked the great Paul, "what is truth?" (Ac. 26:25) BEWARE of people who call lies truth, and good evil! (Isa. 5:20)... the same book the REAL Cyrus referenced is in, DJT!

Lets talk about the Bible, self-promotion and ideas promotion. If you're trying to sell a product, your company or ideas, people have to learn of them. If you stay cloistered in a box, no one will ever know of your offering. It's the arrogance of self number one that ever makes promoting evil! God determines if or when to do so (Jn. 2:4, 7:6)

When the time came, it was Jesus' duty to go public, to be obedient (Jn. 12:23). He delayed it ~three years, until God commanded, just as the Apostle Paul spent ~18 years in obscurity (Gal. 1). People who promote themselves all the time are arrogant, and do NOT follow Christ's example, even if being marketed as "baby Christians!"

References

- ¹ <https://www.christianitytoday.com/article/donald.trump.is.a.lost.person.who.needs.christ./87686.htm>
 - ^{2, 12, 16} <https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2016/06/trump-and-the-evangelicals-a-match-made-in-well/488552/>
 - ³ <http://www.dailywire.com/news/14364/southern-baptists-consider-dumping-moore-opposing-ben-shapiro>
 - ⁵⁻⁹ <http://www.christianitytoday.com/news/2016/november/global-evangelical-leaders-trump-win-will-harm-churchs-witn.html>
 - ¹⁰ <https://www.yahoo.com/news/evangelical-magazine-publishes-scathing-anti-trump-editorial-013004224.html>
 - ¹¹ <http://www.npr.org/2016/01/31/465041922/donald-trump-tests-culture-and-character-priorities-for-evangelicals>
 - ¹³ For the Health of the Nation: An Evangelical Call to social Responsibility (2004)
 - ¹⁴ <http://theresurgent.com/a-confession-what-i-think-of-pastors-for-trump/>
 - ¹⁵ <https://www.nytimes.com/2015/09/17/opinion/have-evangelicals-who-support-trump-lost-their-values.html>
 - ¹⁷ <https://www.nytimes.com/2016/07/05/opinion/campaign-stops/the-theology-of-donald-trump.html>
 - ¹⁸ <http://www.bpnews.net/46399/floyd—now-is-the-time-to-lead-8230-but-where>
 - ^{4, 19} <https://caffeinatedthoughts.com/2016/07/albert-mohler-russell-moore-donald-trump-christians-voting/>
 - ²⁰ One Nation Under God: How Corporate America Created Christian America, pp. 60-61, by Kevin N. Kruse (Basic Books: New York, New York), 2015
 - ²¹ Ibid., p. 279
- See also:** <https://on.msnbc.com/2LtvjQO>
<https://wapo.st/2Lqw3Gt>

III-A5. NEWS ARTICLES

(all emphases mine)

1. Donald Trump is a 'Lost Person' Who Needs Christ

Donald Trump must "repent of sin" and turn to faith in Christ, the head of the Southern Baptist Convention's (SBC) Ethics and Religious Liberty In an interview with CBN, **Russell Moore** said his "primary prayer for Donald Trump is that he would first of all repent of sin and come to faith in Jesus Christ." "What we have in the Donald Trump phenomenon as well as in the Hillary Clinton phenomenon is **an embrace of the very kind of moral and cultural decadence that conservatives have been saying for a long time is the problem**," Moore said. He criticized "conservatives who were saying in the previous Clinton era that **character matters**, and rightly so, who **now are not willing to say anything** when we have this sort of reality television moral sewage coming through all over our culture." **Trump subsequently hit back at Moore, branding him "a nasty guy with no heart" and "a terrible representative of Evangelicals."** In his latest comments, Moore said he hoped a conversion to Christianity by Trump would mean a change in his policies. "And then [my prayer would be] that he would be somebody who would act in terms of principles of justice, which would mean a change, not only in terms of the way in which he's **changing the moral character of people, including the people that are supporting him and getting on the bandwagon**, having had to excuse things that they've never had to excuse before and then of course in terms of being a ruler in a limited sense within an American constitutional framework who understands principles of justice. That would be a remarkable change," Moore said. —**Christianity Today** (6/6/16)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2wPSSeX>

Comments: This op-ed was one which severely exposed the political rift in the Southern Baptist Convention, because articles like this (and my many tweets against 'Chump,' as I called him) REALLY angered my home pastor who had used his SBC ties/connections to get this very same hero to write articles opposing nationalizing gay marriage, just a year earlier. It incensed him and his ilk so severely, that, likely from his organizing if not initiating, a group of about 100 (likely mainly mega churches) in March of 2017 threatened to withhold money from that convention if the agency this man serves on didn't quit RIGHTLY criticizing a man (Chum0 who had brought such shame and embarrassment to Christians, using that term to win their support.

2. Donald Trump Tests Culture And Character Priorities For Evangelicals

Donald Trump has not only caused deep divisions in the GOP establishment, but he's also exposed a **stark divide within the evangelical community**. On one side, the bombastic billionaire has Jerry Falwell Jr., the son of the famed televangelist and Moral Majority founder, in his corner. An official endorsement came after the Liberty University president heaped praise on Trump during his appearance at the Christian college in Virginia. At that event, **Falwell called Trump someone who "lives a life of loving and helping others, as Jesus taught in the New Testament" and "one of the greatest visionaries of our time."** Campaigning with Trump in Iowa on Saturday, just ahead of Monday's vote, the scion of one of the most-well known families of the Religious Right admitted his blessing may seem strange to some, given Trump's past. Trump was once a supporter of abortion rights, has been divorced twice, admitted to multiple affairs and has a history of vulgar language, including on the campaign trail. **"It's just like when you have a sick child," Falwell argued. "You look for the best doctor you can find.** It may not be a doctor who goes to your church, but it's the one who has best experience with that particular illness. We need a businessman." But for other religious leaders, such as **Russell Moore**, head of the Southern Baptist Convention's Ethics and Religious Liberty Commission and a frequent critic of Trump, such rationale is almost heretical. **"You have someone who has reaffirmed that he doesn't think he's done**

anything wrong, for which he needs to seek forgiveness," Moore told NPR just after Trump's talk at Liberty. "Despite the fact that you have a **train wreck of activity** over many years, culminating in this presidential campaign. And there's **nothing but bragging and boasting about it.**" "...you'll get bored of winning"—that has an appeal to religious voters who feel they've been abandoned by the Republican Party. His blunt talk went even further last month when he called for a ban on Muslims coming into the U.S. amid concerns of terrorism. Many Christian leaders were aghast at what they saw as an affront to religious liberty with his singling out an entire faith group. But other big names such as Franklin Graham, son of the famed evangelist and presidential counselor Billy Graham, supported Trump on it. While Graham has not endorsed Trump, he has spoken favorably toward him. Still, the fact that Trump's rhetoric has won over religious voters and leaders shouldn't be that shocking, according to John C. Green, a political science professor at the University of Akron who studies religious trends and American evangelicals. For more conservative voters, social issues such as abortion and gay marriage may be deal breakers. But for more moderate, often younger, evangelicals, "they care about a mix of issues," Green said. "It's not just a concern for a social issues—they're also interested in economic questions and are concerned about the environment." So while these fault lines within the evangelical community are nothing new and are something widening between generations, they just haven't been this exposed before in recent history. And probably only such a radical candidate like Trump could do so. Even though previous GOP nominees who weren't completely satiable to the most conservative evangelicals—for example, Mitt Romney was Mormon and viewed skeptically by many in the church—his personal life and the core of his political beliefs didn't completely alienate influential leaders. Trump, on the other hand, has done just that. What's more, **it's Trump's insistence that he is one of them—and the lack of any rebuke from Christians leaders who embrace Trump—that has completely rattled people like Moore.** "I think presenting Donald Trump as though he were a Christian is dangerous to the mission of the church and then **glossing over real character issues,**" he said, "when evangelicals have been very clear about character issues when it comes to politicians with whom we disagree on multiple issues. That's sending a signal that, I think, **hurts our witness.**" —National Public Radio (1/31/16)

Referent: <http://n.pr/1PqB7be>

Comments: Does ANYONE in their right mind, in America, sincerely believe that one of our voting criteria for president needs to be to ensure we tout one who is like a very sick child?

3. A Confession: What I Think of Pastors For Trump

What I do not understand, however, are preachers and theologians gravitating to Donald Trump. It should be harder for those engaged in daily theology to bifurcate their Christian world view from their citizenry. (2 Timothy 3:16-17) It should provide caution to pastors who champion a man better known for fighting, being politically incorrect, and bombastic than being humble. That any pastor could look on a candidate for President of the United States who is known for and popular because he has an "unhealthy craving for controversy and for quarrels about words" should give those who sit in his church cause for concern. What we know of Donald Trump is that six years ago he funded Democrats against conservatives, two years ago he funded Republican establishment leaders against conservatives, and now he wants to run as a conservative. Just a few years ago he was pro-abortion and pro-gay rights and suddenly we are supposed to believe he had a road to Damascus moment. And it must be a road to Damascus moment, because in the last year he was still promoting Democrat policies like universal, government funded healthcare. **There has been no gradual evolution.** It must have been a pretty immediate conversion for which we have had no time of testing as to the authenticity of that conversion. When **St. Paul wrote that new converts should not be leaders,** he had at least been suffering as a Christian for more than a decade. That men who spend their time wrapped in scripture and preaching in pulpits are quick to embrace a man who is on his third wife having cheated on his first wife with his second, says he has never asked God for forgiveness, cannot name a favorite book of the Bible, and has no favorite passage of scripture suggests to me many Christian preachers in this country have unsure moorings and let their homesickness for this country as they think they once knew it supercede their homesickness for the land to which they have not yet been, but for which they supposedly long. I have no trouble taking supporters of Donald Trump

seriously as a group of people who are worried about the direction of this country and want to make it great again. **I have serious trouble taking preachers seriously who are actively supporting Donald Trump** and, frankly, put me on the side of the Donatists in not wanting to take communion from any pastor who stands in the pulpit in support of Donald Trump. Pastors, of all people, should know they cannot bifurcate their faith and their country. They must be Christians first and let that influence their application of citizenship. Pastors who trot out 2 Chronicles 7:14, identifying that passage with the United States, are engaging in a level of **scriptural perversion** beyond that which I can fathom **when they cast about for the candidate who prides himself in his lack of humility and proclaims he has no wicked ways from which he must turn. I find it shameful. These pastors need serious prayer and a real “come to Jesus” moment.** And yes, we are supposed to judge Donald Trump. –**The Resurgence** (1/25/16)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2kIAsv6>

Comments: This extremely moral and well-respected author ponders a surprisingly quick ‘conversion,’ and that’s because those of us who DO evangelism (not just philosophize) know that God’s sovereign call to salvation doesn’t often come at the first conversation, nor at a strategically opportune time in a failing political campaign. That is to say I, myself, never believed the ‘baby Christian’ façade/narrative/construct, and I am certain someone in the Cabal decided it was their only chance to get TRUE Christians to warm up to Chump to any degree!

4. Based On First Hand Knowledge, I Fundamentally Disagree With This Wall Street Journal Story

[Erick Erikson]

Despite past relations, **the political arm of the White House** is not foolish. They **would love to get Russell Moore and those like him on board for 2020 and they aim to do it.** ...when you deal with religious leaders in politics you’ll often find a lot of liars and Pharisees. –**Erick Erikson** (Tweeted 10/6/17)

Referent: <http://buff.ly/2seU5Ne>

Comments: I have direct messaged Dr. Moore on more than one occasion, and, at the time (i.e., prior to his caving, and apologizing for doing the right thing) had praised him as being like a soul brother to me, as his words (the ones that I read) always matched up with what I was feeling, and the Bible I read. If he caves again, as this article worries, it will be the greatest moral sell-out, second only to the existence of the Christian Cabal!

5. Questions for Falwell, Perkins, Franklin Graham, Et Al

O.K., Boys, here’s the guy you’re supporting for President of the United States [women’s crotch-grabbing video]. Recorded a decade ago. Listen and watch. What’s your reaction? What do you say? **Can you live with yourself as an apologist for this man? How much decency do you possess? How much do you value your own moral standing in the world? Have you no shame? And by the way, what would Jesus do?** –**Religious News Service** (10/7/16)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2i5cyJ5>

Comments: Conveniently compromised, they never allow their conscience to question their ‘brains’ like this, for their political agenda is god.

6. Drs. Albert Mohler & Russell Moore

Last month Dr. Albert Mohler, president of the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary in Louisville, KY, was part of a panel discussion during a Baptist21 event and he was asked about the election, what were first, second and third tier issues, and **if evangelicals have always voted for the candidate that says they are pro-life and appoint conservative Supreme Court justices. No, no**, that is not what we have always done. What we have always done is vote in a fallen world for fallen candidates in a fallen political construct and done the best we could... **Yes I think the life issue is paramount, not stand alone**, but is paramount. It is single issue dispositive to use the language of political science. I could not vote for someone that I believe would do any action that would expand the murder of the unborn or the assault upon the human dignity and sanctity of a single human life-period. So I go into the voting booth saying I cannot vote for a candidate. That's not enough. There is a difference between being single-issue dispositive and single-issue sufficient. Those are two separate things. **Character is an indispensable issue.** The first time I met Bill Clinton was hours after I had been on the O'Reilly Factor calling on him to resign, and that was a quintessential awkward moment, but I was right in terms of the issues. But **I could not possibly be consistent and somehow vote for someone whose character I believe eclipses Bill Clinton on so many of those very same concerns.** Someone who has bragged about his adulterous affairs, someone who has given himself to the pornographic industry, basically to a form of the sex trade, and let's just go on. In other words, I can't being single-issue dispositive does not give an adequate political grid for when you go out. Because character is pretty much and also how prolife someone supposedly is after being so pro-abortion that they actually supported partial birth abortion. So I find myself in a situation I never envisioned in my life as a Christian or as an American, but **I am going to have to be Christian in order to be a faithful American. So I am going to find myself unable to vote for either of those two choices of our two major political parties. Dr. Russell Moore**, president of the Ethics & Religious Liberty Commission of the Southern Baptist Convention, concurred. Yes, **I will be writing in a candidate** this year and the reason for that is simple. The life issue cannot flourish in a culture of misogyny and sexual degradation. The life issue cannot flourish when you have people calling for the torture and murder of innocent non-combatants. **The life issue cannot flourish when you have people who have given up on the idea that character matters. If you lose an election you can live to fight another day and move on, but if you lose an election while giving up your very soul then you have really lost it all, and so I think the stakes are really high.** And I think the issue, particularly, when you have people who have said, and we have said, and I have said for twenty years the life issue matters, and the life issue is important... When you have someone who is standing up race baiting, racist speech, using immigrants and others in our communities in the most horrific ways and **we say 'that doesn't matter' and we are part of the global body of Christ simply for the sake of American politics, and we expect that we are going to be able to reach the nations for Christ? I don't think so**, and so I think we need to let our yes be yes and our no be no and our never be never. – CaffeinatedThoughts.com (7/24/16)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2aHyC5G>

Comments: Wise to have not voted for the top slot!

7. Ralph Reed & Jay Sekulow

The evangelicals have moved from being concerned with saving babies to carrying out the Koch brother's agenda on energy policy, because that's part of the **big business that has taken over the Republican party...** [Jack Kemp, the Bushes and Reagan] were idealists, they were true political statesmen, but these were not con artists who were starting nepotistic family businesses, whether it's called Trump, or Jay Sekulow's rip off of evangelicals, or Pat Robertson, who himself has become a billionaire... these folks are grifters. Donald Trump is a grafter, and he is in bed with other grifters... forget politics. **Ronald Reagan would hate this whole crew; Richard Nixon would hate this whole crew; they are taking the Republican brand and destroying**

it... these guys would be unrecognizable to those people. –**Frank Schaeffer** (Son of the author of Whatever Happened To The Human Race, which essentially started the evangelical movement, anti-abortion movement)... [Bankrolled by secular Christian charities serving evangelism and the ACLJ, they doled out more than \$60 million to Sekulo and his businesses—paraphrased].

Charlie Pierce: From selling indulgences, and saint's heads to Jim Bakker and the 700 Club, to Ralph Reed's weird connection to Jack Abramhoff, Christianity has always been a fine environment for eager entrepreneurs. But this bunch, I mean, **that's a lot of dough** they're talking about, and they seem to be **pitching themselves at the elderly and the terrified, or the terrified elderly**, and that I find not exactly consonant with the Gospels.

Joy Reid: **Not exactly what Jesus preached.**

Charlie Pierce: No

Jay Sekulow [early on]... saw an opportunity to join this band of grifters, these folks who are essentially con artists... It just amazes all me some thirty years later... to see how these people find each other... Go figure, Pat Robertson's sidekick [Sekulow] who started a bunch of legal foundations **to essentially con evangelicals into sending money so he could save America from liberals, now is the defense council for this con artist President** who either is selling you bad steaks or a non-university university, it's just stunning how these guys belong together. It would all be sort of a **sick joke on evangelical Christians and the 81% of white evangelicals who voted for Trump** except for one thing—it shows such bad judgment on the part of this idiot president of ours... was it someone you saw on Fox for two minutes and liked because he was kissing up to you, or do you know that he is just another Ralph Reed con man Donald Trump type himself? He's like you, Donald, he's as much a con man as you. Get yourself a real lawyer! –**Frank Schaeffer** (Francis' son). – **MSNBC** (7/1/17)

Referents: <http://bit.ly/2xD1hqo>

<http://on.msnbc.com/2stgRSV>

Comments: I wouldn't call them con artists, and abortion is still a big motivator, but the money idol is quite apparent, access to which is handed down from generation to generation, and the political philosophy they espouse certainly supports that. Reagan, Bush, McCain and Romney certainly are in a whole other class, as was the first generation of Moral Majority leaders, this second generation being quite a far fall (Ex.: Falwell and Graham)! Christians who freely give their hard-earned money to these types sadly fulfill the stereotype of believers being gullible, if not less-quality thinkers, when Jesus instructed us to love Him with all our hearts and minds!

8. Franklin Graham: 'Donald Trump Is A Changed Man'

Trump had told him personally that he will **repeal the controversial Johnson Amendment of 1954**, which prevents church leaders from endorsing or opposing political candidates from the pulpit. Graham said **Trump is a "changed man"** from when he made his notorious lewd comments about women. He made courting the evangelical vote a hallmark of his election campaign... "What you see is what you get. People need to understand that he's a very powerful person, very strong... Graham said there was "no question that God a hand in the election as the next President of the United States. The vast majority of the evangelical community supported Donald Trump because he has said **he is going to support Christians**, not only at home but around the world. "So when we see Christianity being attacked worldwide, not just by militant Muslims but by secularism, it's refreshing to have a leader who is willing to defend the Christian faith." He cited research that showed up to 35 million evangelical Christians did not vote in the last election four years ago. It was this that inspired him to visit all 50 states on his Decision America tour to encourage Christians to go to the ballot box. **I did not tell them who to vote for.** I said you pray before you vote. God will tell you who to vote for. But vote. Don't stay home. Because if you

stay home we are going to lose this country. Prominent Christians such as Shane Claiborne and Tony Campolo, sometimes referred to as "post evangelicals", have spoken out against evangelicals who they have accused of exalting Trump over Jesus. Claiborne said that as a result, many Christians in post-election America are now spiritually "homeless." He has called for these Christians to abandon the term "evangelical" and reclaim their identity as "followers of Jesus." One aspect of the election result that was **truly a surprise to so many was that Trump's moral character was apparently not a problem for many leading Christians.** Some students at Liberty even set up a petition to distance themselves from Trump and the support he received from Falwell. The petition stated: "**Associating any politician with Christianity is damaging to the Gospel of Jesus Christ.** But Donald Trump is not just any politician. He has made his name by maligning others and bragging about his sins. Not only is Donald Trump a bad candidate for president, he is actively promoting the very things that we as Christians ought to oppose." He did not want the prayer rallies to be political. But, he said, the President-elect had changed "quite a bit" in the last few years. Graham said: "I know there are a number of pastors that have had a great influence on his life. People change over a period of time... if he gets mad **he may use 'Hell', or 'damn'... but I trust him.** –**Christianity Today** (11/12/16)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2xD1kgX>

Comments: Excellent article. Trump has changed, over time, though his entire campaign showed exactly the opposite? And, Frank, Trump saying 'Hell' or 'damn' would be a welcome tame moment of lucidity! It's not just a few blatant, public cuss words that were morally out of bounds, but a two year campaign. Just read our Facebook message, if you have amnesia.

Observations:

- ◆ The Johnson Amendment was not legally, effectively overturned by Congress, as David French rightly noted.
- ◆ Has anyone noticed a marked moral improvement from Trump's campaign, its low point being the crotch-grabbing comment. And if you saw any, thank General Kelley. When Trump reads others' thoughts (teleprompter), he can sound morally improved (Ex.: U.N. speech), but left to his own devices, he calls NFL players SOBs, etc.
- ◆ Trump is powerful and strong? Are these virtues, and what do those terms mean? When a surrogate has to sell you as possessing those traits, that usually means their existence is not observed by others (or do you take rude, caustic and bullying to be synonyms?).
- ◆ God had a hand in the election, and it wasn't to bless America with a great leader, but, as one Twitter post said, sometimes God judges us/America in mysterious ways (paraphrased).
- ◆ Trump is going to support Christians? I didn't know there was a competition between religions, or that one should be exalted above another by our government. And where does Jesus teach us to seek protection from Caesar, anyway?
- ◆ Good comment on Christianity being persecuted (outside America), and if you despise secularism taking over our nation, do what I asked your dad to do and call U.S. pastors to repentance to do EDBS priorities!
- ◆ I did not tell them who to vote for is lawyer like virtual lying! Everyone with any IQ known Franklin was not suggesting his audience vote Democrat!

9. Was Billy Graham the Father of the Religious Right?

Baylor recently hosted the eminent historian of religion Grant Wacker, of Duke Divinity School, who spoke on his biography of Billy Graham, *America's Pastor: Billy Graham and the Shaping of a Nation*. In particular, he spoke on "Billy Graham and American Political Culture." Since many younger people today may not fully appreciate Graham's enormous influence, Wacker emphasized that Graham was the most important evangelist in the Christian history of the English-speaking world since George Whitefield. He probably preached to 215 million people face-to-face all over the world during his ministry. He made the Gallup "most admired man" list 59 times. Even Bob Dylan attributed his evangelical "phase" to hearing Graham preach. Graham "brought the storm down" with his sermons, Dylan said. Graham had relationships with presidents from Truman to Obama, and was close to four of them: Johnson, Nixon, Reagan, and Bush '41. (George W. Bush also attributes his Christian conversion to conversations with Graham.) Even though Lyndon Johnson was a more worldly and profane man, he counted Graham as one of his closest confidants. **Reagan and Graham were not necessarily as close, but they did converse about theology on multiple occasions.** Wacker believes that Graham's close relationship with Richard Nixon was the "nadir" of Graham's career. Graham defended the embroiled Nixon to the bitter end, and in one of the most unfortunate episodes of Graham's life, he and Nixon were recorded in a 1973 conversation making anti-Semitic statements. Wacker sees "upsides" and "downsides" to Graham's access to these presidents, and **I would suggest that these "upsides" and "downsides" set important patterns for white evangelicals' relationship to political power in America, especially to the Republican Party since the 1980 presidential election and the advent of the Moral Majority. Among the downsides, for Wacker, were the way that Graham presented himself, dubiously, as non-partisan, but often made it clear where his political preferences lay. It was tempting to become a kingmaker.** Also on the downside was the way that access to power "dulled" Graham's judgment, especially in the case of Richard Nixon. On the upside, Graham offered **substantial pastoral care** to a number of presidents, including Nixon and Johnson. Presidents, of course, need pastoral care as much or more than anybody else. Graham did not use his access to presidents to aggrandize himself, or to cut corners in any personal sense, such as financial improprieties. (In spite of his failings with Nixon, Wacker generally regards Graham as an excellent moral example, especially in his personal life.) Wacker suggests that although Graham helped to inaugurate the modern evangelical overlap between religion and politics, especially Republican politics, he was not a direct progenitor of the Religious Right. **Graham did not overtly endorse the work of Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, or other leaders of that political movement in the 1980s.** Wacker thinks that **if Graham still maintained a public presence, he would not approve fully of the political activism of his son Franklin (who has recently been one of Donald Trump's most dogged evangelical supporters).** And Graham took positions on issues such as desegregation and nuclear disarmament that frustrated some other white evangelicals across the course of his career. He was never fully in lockstep with what would become the Christian Right. Still, Graham illustrates the temptations of evangelicals and American politics. Who wouldn't want to have the ear of the president? But **access not only can blur ethical judgment, it can blunt one's prophetic edge.** Most concerning of all, politics can confuse the gospel message, even for someone who spoke as clearly about the new birth of salvation as Billy Graham did. –**The Gospel Coalition** (10/12/16)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2xDceDL>

Comments: Partisan politics sought to be disguised. Now his son isn't so subtle. The only prophetic voice in the Trump administrations seems to be General Kelley, behind the scenes/in private.

10. Bill Clinton on Billy Graham

Billy and Ruth Graham have practiced the ministry of... **being friends of Presidents of both parties,** counseling them in countless ways, always completely private, always completely genuine.

–Bill Clinton

Referent: *Billy Graham: God's Ambassador* (book; 2007)

Comments: No one would accuse the Christian Cabal members of being bipartisan, and therein lies the problem!

11. Franklin Graham & the GOP

According to The Christian Post, **[Franklin] Graham**, who has **distanced himself from the Republican Party**, but has **often spoken favorably of the President...**

–**ChristianHeadlines.com** (8/23/17)

Comment: WHY would any moral person distance themselves from Republicans, but cozy up to Trump instead? As they said in Planes, Trains and Automobiles, 'you're going the wrong way!'

12. Why Is Billy Graham So Involved In The 2012 Elections?

Why has the famed evangelist—who has said he has learned hard lessons about being too political—getting so involved in the 2012 elections? Experts who've watched Graham's decades-long career say 2012 marks a new trajectory for the 93-year-old evangelist, and they speculate that **Franklin Graham, his son and the president of the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association, could be playing a primary role.** ...Graham's personal practice of staying "politically neutral" in his public ministry. "He is challenging citizens—particularly the faith community—on how to vote, rather than for whom to vote..." –**Washington Post** (10/11/12)

Referent: <http://wapo.st/2i9IcFx>

Comments: Notice the pattern of claims of not endorsing, while clearly steering WASP followers to Trump! I'll ask rhetorically, did Franklin harm his dad's stellar reputation when he has Alzheimer's?

13. Google Search Results

A cursory search of Franklin Graham and Obama yielded mainly negative, critical stories...

Franklin Graham: Obama's Policies 'Against Christ and His Teachings'

Referent: <http://nws.mx/2ylQDDC>

Franklin Graham—An Open Letter To President Barack Obama

Referent: <http://bit.ly/1ifM7eN>

Rev. Graham: Obama Promotes 'Ungodly Sexual Behavior'

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2kM5bHq>

Rev. Graham to Obama: How Many Americans Must Die 'Before You ...

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2yJ2Wee>

Franklin Graham, Muslims, and Immigration

Referent: <http://theatln.tc/2gfjpPF>

Franklin Graham: Obama 'only knows Islam, and he has given a pass...

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2gBthjE>

Franklin Graham: Obama May Secretly Be A Muslim

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2g8wVkh>

'Who Does President Barack Obama Think He Is?'

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2xD5cPm>

The American Dream Ended Last Night

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2wTheUQ>

Franklin Graham calls out Obama on 'Islamic terrorism'

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2yk7c2U>

Franklin Graham Says President Obama was 'Born a Muslim'

Referent: <http://abcn.ws/2yIcTc2>

Comments: A public minister should factually speak out against immoral public policies, and encourage moral ones, but you can see from these select headlines that Franklin had it in for Obama over Islamophobia (i.e., slandering an entire religion, as if Christians compete with them, or they are all terrorists), belief that his economic policies ruined America's wealth, blaming Obama for causing the culture change tolerating gay marriage, and rarely if ever praising anything Obama did. You would, therefore, expect him to support anyone else from the GOP—which is exactly what he did—support anyone, like the likes of Trump.

14. A Pastor Speaks: Dr. Jack Graham on 'Donald Trump and Spiritual Counsel'

For the past five months I, along with 24 others, have been a part of Donald Trump's Religious Advisory Council. Our responsibility is to offer prayer, spiritual support, and pastoral counsel to Mr. Trump and his team. There has never been an expectation of endorsement nor were we asked to campaign for the candidate. No one sought the role, but were invited and encouraged to speak frankly and freely. We are not making group statements or sending press releases. We are not judges; we are counselors. Our group is made up of bright, bold, Christian leaders who care deeply about the glory of God and our nation. This has been a private conversation with Mr. Trump, members of the Trump team, and of course, one another. I can tell you from my perspective, we have been given generous access to Mr. Trump and vice presidential nominee Mike Pence. In fact, I have been amazed as to how much freedom the council has been offered and the willingness of Mr. Trump to listen. **Every one of us has shared our faith in Christ and has sought to be His witnesses (Acts 1:8). From the beginning, there have been questions relative to Mr. Trump's character and his qualifications for the United States presidency.** These questions escalated with the release of the now very public video of Mr. Trump's language and lifestyle 11 years ago. I, along with every member of the council, have expressed outrage at such vile language and disgraceful views toward women. **There is no defense for this very sinful and immoral behavior. This has been clearly communicated to Mr. Trump himself,** who has apologized to his family, friends and to the American people. **Is he a better man today? I am hopeful and prayerful.** The question has been raised, is Donald Trump repentant? We are often asked, "Is Donald Trump a Christian?" And of course, "Should he be president?" Every week on multiple occasions I preach God's Word and offer advice to people seeking help or guidance. It is a daunting task. People's lives and souls are in the balance. But I offer my best because this is a calling I have from the Lord. Do people always do what I say? You of course know the answer to that! Does everyone accept Christ? Sadly, no. But I keep preaching and sharing my faith because I've never been responsible for the results. It is with that same intent I gratefully serve on Donald Trump's advisory group. **We offer counsel and a faithful witness and leave the results to Mr. Trump. I know for a fact that the Gospel has been shared with Mr. Trump. He has been confronted with his sin.** He has heard God's truth and has been offered grace and forgiveness. Our mission as spiritual advisors is to deliver the message. Without question, that message has been faithfully delivered. Several members of our group

speak into Mr. Trump's life weekly, if not daily. As far as qualifications to serve our country as president, that is a decision voters will make November 8. I have written previously as to why I can vote for Donald Trump without endorsing his behavior. The addition of Evangelical Christian Mike Pence to the ticket, the pledge to nominate pro-life judges to the Supreme Court of the United States, the promise to defund Planned Parenthood, defend the sanctity of life, support Israel, defend the United States against terrorism, protect our religious freedoms, include all Americans in the prosperity of our country, and much more, are the reasons **I will vote for Donald Trump.** I also believe it is a bad decision to sit out the election or write in a meaningless candidate. Elections are divisive by nature but necessary if we are to keep our freedoms. Voting is a right and a responsibility. Elections matter. Certainly, this one does. The choice our country makes between Donald Trump and Hillary Clinton will set the course of our nation for a generation and beyond. For me, it has always been about the issues—not Donald Trump's past, but America's future. Every person should vote his or her convictions and vote for what is best for our country. **In my view, the choice for Evangelical Bible-believing Christians could not be clearer.** With Donald Trump and Mike Pence, Christians have an opportunity to influence our government and practice our religious freedoms. I will continue to pray that we will reverse from our current spiritual decline as a nation by seeking God and repenting of our own sins and finding the hope and healing we need that only comes from the Lord Jesus Christ. –Stream.org (10/12/16)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2gDeUeN>

Comments: The choice for Christians could not be clearer, but I don't endorse. No, never, not me. Far be it from me to ever violate the spirit of that law! (Sarcasm)

15. An Open Letter to Rev. Franklin Graham from a "Small Church" Pastor

Dear Frank

Can I call you Frank? This is just pastor to pastor. Feel free to call me Peter. Anyway, I have to say I was flattered when I learned that your Decision America Tour took a detour off the beaten path to call upon us "small community churches." We are nothing if not small. We seat 30-40 on a good Sunday. And we are a century old fixture of our small community. Most often we are overlooked and overshadowed by mega-churches and politically influential religious voices like your own. We don't hold a candle to an auditorium filled with the music of a one hundred voice choir led by professional musicians. We probably will never be recognized in any nationally syndicated media. After all, we don't do anything really "newsworthy." **We just preach the good news of Jesus Christ; love one another the best we can (which sometimes isn't very well); feed the hungry that come to our doors; care for the sick; comfort the dying; and bury the dead.** So thanks for thinking of us. Rest assured, we are ready to respond to your calls to prayer and action.

I have to say, though, that I was a little confused by your summons. **Of all the things that worry me, loss of religious freedom for Christians in America isn't one of them.** I can't say I have ever experienced anything in this country that could reasonably be called a restriction on my religious liberty, much less persecution. When you started talking about attacks on Christianity, I thought you might have been referring to the racially motivated slaying of pastors and lay people at Mother Emmanuel church in Charleston some time back. Or I figured you were referring to the slaughter of Coptic Christians in Egypt this past Palm Sunday. **That's what I call persecution.** But having to pay a judgment for refusing to bake a cake for a same sex couple in violation of the law against discrimination? This you call persecution?

There's a letter in the Bible, written by the Apostle Peter (ever heard of him?). He's an expert on persecution, having been on the receiving end of it more than once. He says you don't get divine kudos from suffering the consequences of breaking the law—even if you are a Christian. Moreover, there is a Christian fellow named Paul (aka Saul) who wrote a letter to a church in Rome nearly two thousand years ago. He said that if your enemy is hungry you should feed him (that's in the Bible too). So wouldn't it have been the Christian way to have baked a

cake for the same sex couple in your example, even if you deem them enemies (another assertion I don't quite understand)? I'm confused.

But in any event, Frank, let's get over this **persecution complex**. Stop with the drama already! **You are not under attack** just because you have to follow the rules like everyone else. Look, I understand the owners of this establishment you mention in your speech don't approve of gay and lesbian people getting married. They don't have to approve of them. But if they are going to do business in this country, they have to follow the law against discrimination-just like the rest of us. If you don't like the rules, don't join the game. It's that simple. Furthermore, I don't understand why baking a cake for people whose conduct you find personally offensive is such a big deal. Heck, Frank, if all of us small church pastors refused to bury everyone whose conduct we didn't approve of, the country would be ten feet deep in corpses!

I am struggling, too, with your claim that Donald Trump is a champion (albeit an unlikely one) for religious freedom. What freedoms are we talking about here, Frank? The freedom to lie with impunity? The freedom to grab young girls by the genitals? The freedom to discriminate against people of color in the sale and rental of real estate? The freedom to refer to women as "dogs," "fat pigs," and "ugly"? The freedom to call your opponents "idiots," "losers," "liars" and "frauds"? The freedom to slander people with accusations of criminal conduct based on absolutely no evidence? By my count, the above violate at least four of the Ten Commandments (you will find those in the books of Exodus and Deuteronomy-both in the Bible). **If Donald Trump is the champion of American Christianity, God save it from its enemies!**

All kidding aside, you might be right about God putting Donald Trump in the White House-though your reasons for so believing are probably different from what I might conjecture. Still, how do you know that? Where did you get this info? I have to hand it to you, Frank, you sure do have the connections. As I am sure you know, God does not consult with us small church pastors on weighty issues of that kind. So it was kind of you to leak this classified intelligence to all of us who are evidently a good deal further away from the divine pipeline. So let me see if I have this figured out correctly: God doesn't give a flying fruitcake if we deprive twenty-million people, most of them poor, of access to health care. Nor is God particularly concerned about how men treat women in the workplace, how people of color are treated in the real estate market, how the hungry and homeless are cared for (or not), but God flips out if we bake a cake for a same sex couple to celebrate their wedding? I have to be honest with you, Frank. I'm just not seeing it. Not in the Bible, not in the realm of rational common sense.

Here's the thing, Frank. At the last judgment, Jesus doesn't ask anyone about who they voted for, how many times they have been divorced, what their sexual history or orientation is or for whom they did or did not bake wedding cakes. His sole concern is for how we treated the hungry, the thirsty, the naked, the imprisoned, those deemed "least" among us. No, I didn't get that from any private chat with God. We small church pastors have to rely on the Bible for our intel. I got this stuff from the Gospel of Matthew, 25th Chapter to be precise. As I said, that, too, is in the Bible. (It's a great book, Frank. You should read it sometime.)

You know, Frank, I would like to think that we are brothers. I would like to believe that we are on the same side. I would like to believe that, beneath our differences, we worship the same God and follow the same Savior. But quite honestly, I don't recognize the Jesus I learned from my parents, my Sunday School teachers, my pastors or my years of study and reflection on the Bible in your angry, fearful rhetoric. Yes, I will answer your call for prayer. But I will be praying for the real victims of persecution-the victims of racial discrimination, sexual violence and bullying. I will answer your call to action. But I will be acting to establish health care as a right for all people; making the college campus and the workplace spaces where women and girls need not fear being called "pigs," "dogs" or "ugly" nor will they need to fear rich, white celebrity males who feel entitled to grab them by the genitals. I will respond to your call for action by working for a society in which no one needs to worry about where she will sleep at night or where the next meal is coming from. You want prayer? You want action? You've got it.

Well, thanks again, Frank, for thinking about us small church folk. I appreciate your concern about our being persecuted and under attack. But don't worry about us. We don't have your money, your access to the halls of

power or your seeming direct connection to the Almighty. **But we have the scriptures, we have prayer, and we are learning every day what it means to love God with all our hearts, souls, minds and strength and to love our neighbors as ourselves. That's all we need.** You can keep your champion in the White House, thanks just the same.

Christ's servant and yours,

Peter

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2qC9Blw> (5/21/17)

16. Trump's Evangelical Fans Preach the Gospel of Greed, Not Grace

God's orders: "Go to the royal palace and deliver this Message. Say, '**Listen to what God says, O King of Judah, you who sit on David's throne—you and your officials and all the people who go in and out of these palace gates. This is God's Message: Attend to matters of justice. Set things right between people. Rescue victims from their exploiters. Don't take advantage of the homeless, the orphans, the widows. Stop the murdering!**'" —**Jeremiah 22:1-3** On Friday, President Donald Trump went before the annual Values Voter Summit and declared America "a country that never forgets that we are all, everyone one of us, by the very same God in Heaven." **In the name of Jesus, Trump vowed to "stop cold the attacks on Judeo-Christian values." Throughout the Scriptures, virtually every story told by Jesus admonishes us to see to the needs of the poor and vulnerable among us.** Instead, Trump told the crowd of cheering evangelicals that he would always defend those who use religion to discriminate. **The Christian nationalists Trump has emboldened do not follow the Jesus I know and preach. Their values stem not from Christ, but from cash; theirs is the gospel of greed, not grace. ...We have to stop pretending that these men and women are leaders in the Christian church. Why should we listen when they p-r-a-y in public and p-r-e-y on the people in private?** ...But at the Values Voters Summit, lead organizer Tony Perkins put on duck-hunting waders and pretended to "wade into the swamp" as a man of the people. **...In 1968, Dr. King said we need a "revolution of values."** And yet Trump, with more than three years left in his presidential term, has already **initiated a national devolution of values, not a revolution.** ...thousands of people who know we need a values revolution in America... Corporate sponsorship has bloated the public image of extremism. But **there are far more people of faith and conscience who want to revive the heart and soul of our democracy than there are those wishing to pollute it.** ...Last week, the men and women who crowded into that D.C. ballroom claimed to be attending a values conference. But instead, **they proved yet again how morally bankrupt a vocal segment of Christianity has become... Let's show America what a true moral majority looks like.** —Rev. William J. Barber

Referent: <http://nbcnews.to/2yujqWk> (10/19/17)

17. The Unbearable Hypocrisy of Roy Moore's Christian Rhetoric

This is not Christianity. Rather, it is an extreme **Republican religionism** that stands by party and regressive policy no matter what. **It's not the gospel of Christ, but a gospel of greed.** It is the religion of racism and lies, not the religion of redemption and love. ...Moore's political agenda presents a credible threat to millions of vulnerable people in America. Yet **Moore claims to be the moral and Christian candidate,** using religion as U.S. slave masters did before him **to justify actions which fly in the face of Christ's teachings...** There is nothing Christian about the policies Moore has supported. They are as immoral as the terrible abuse he so vehemently denies. While he wants to compare his plight to the suffering of Jesus, there is no biblical basis for policies that hurt poor people and children. As well as he knows his Bible, **Roy**

Moore never quotes from the more than 2,000 verses that exhort us to care for the poor, the sick, and the stranger in our midst. He has apparently overlooked the prophet Isaiah, who said to men like Moore in his own day... (Is.10:1-4). [GOP] ...moral outrage rings hollow because it renounces Moore based on his personal patterns but says nothing about the disturbing pattern of his policy agenda. Anyone who has any influence must help blacks, progressive whites, and Latinos; gay and straight; Christians, Muslims, Jews, and all who want to move our country forward... **This is no time to retreat or remain idle. We must stand up for truth in the public square and reclaim our political and faith traditions which have been hijacked.** –Rev. William J. Barber (Poor People’s Campaign: A National Call for Moral Revival)

Referent: <http://nbcnews.to/2yWz1Mg> (12/18/17)

Related Tweets

I am calling for three independent, objective, professional lie detector tests of #RoyMooreChildMolester and his alleged victim! 'We the people' deserve to know the TRUTH about our elected representatives, and NOT be stuck wondering between he said, she said! @GOP @DNC (11/10/17)

Why I’m AGAINST Roy Moore: He won’t take three independent lie detectors, and said the civil rights voting law was "new rights" that led to today’s problems. It doesn’t help he’s for alt right policies, targeted his wife when she was 15 or 16, has "pastors" defend some 14 year olds looking 20, and other evidence. (11/22/17)

Alabama GOP Senate: MAKE MOORE TAKE THREE INDEPENDENT LIE DETECTORS! NO ONE FILMS sex abuse, nor was there that technology way back when. You're demanding evidence that a lie detector can provide, but I GUARANTEE you will NOT publicly call for it, from sin and GUILT! REPENT! @AL_SenateGOP (12/4/17)

.@MooreSenate Take three, unbiased, professional lie detectors, if you're innocent! I'm a Christian, as you claim, and I'd take three, any day, on any issue I claim to be true. (John 8:32) (12/13/17)

More is LESS? Dr. Moore (“more”) vs. Judge Moore (“less”). (Unpublished)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2Ga5LFL> (12/16/17)

Charles Barkley, the Round Mound of Politically Sound: 'At some point we just ‘gotta stop looking like idiots!' (paraphrase of Alabama voter need). THANK YOU ALABAMA #DougJones (12/13/17)

18. Carl Henry’s, The Uneasy Conscience of Modern Fundamentalism, et al (1947)

...we need to understand how Christianity and culture relate. Henry’s book is one of the best expositions of that issue. It is not only a call to action, but also gives the basic fundamentals for thinking about the relationship between Christianity and culture and how Christians can effectively partner with those who do not share our faith but do share our concern for confronting large global problems head on. –**Matt Perman**

Highlights

While we are pilgrims here, we are also ambassadors.

We need a growing revolt in evangelical circles on ethical indifferentism.

A Christianity without a passion to turn the world upside down is not reflective of apostolic Christianity.

The major and minor prophets lashed out “with uncompromised vigor against social evils of the day.”

John the Baptist stood with Moses, Isaiah, and Amos in his social alertness. ...The social spirit of John’s preaching was not contrary to Jesus’ own message.

Christianity ought not oppose any needed social reform. Further, it ought to be in the forefront of reformatory attack.

The great contemporary problems are moral and spiritual.

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2mJS9eG> (1/22/13)

When I was in seminary (1982-1985), one required textbook was *Christ and Culture*, by H. Richard Niebuhr’s *Christ and Culture*. Here’s a recent article from James Dobson’s former ministry:

<http://bit.ly/2AYz9eu> The truth is that Christ is above every culture, calls believers to seek to improve it, but not as priority one. Christ opposes what is evil in culture and praises and supports what is good in any culture.

[Carl Henry wrote that] The liberals... had replaced the gospel with a political program. ...At the other extreme, though, Henry warned, conservatives over-reacted to the social gospel. They spoke of the kingdom of God, but acted as though it were wholly future. ...Neither side, Henry argued, understood the “already” and “not yet” tension of the kingdom of God, a tension that was about more than how we view the last things. It is about also how we see salvation and the church. —**Russell Moore** (1/20/13)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2AiETDI>

And, finally, to read an excerpted transcript of a TV interview of the son of another related and famous Christian book on the topic, *How Then Shall We Live*, by Francis Schaeffer (which is often credited with starting the modern religious right movement in politics), **See:** News Articles number 7, above.

19. The Religious Right’s Scary, Judgmental Old Men

It is sometimes assumed... that the presidency sets a moral tone for the nation, influencing what society considers normal and acceptable in a kind of trickle-down ethics... Politics reaches only the light zone of a deep ocean. It is a sign of hope that moral and ethical standards can assert themselves largely unaided by political, entertainment and media leaders... An ethical light switch was flipped. *Moral outrage*—the appropriate response—now seems obvious... Such rapid shifts in social norms should be encouraging to social reformers of various stripes. **On sexual harassment, our country is now in a much better ethical place. ... people, at some deep level, know that rules and norms are needed. They understand that character—rooted in empathy and respect for the rights and dignity of others—is essential in every realm of life...** And where did this urgent assertion of moral principle come from? *Not* from the advocates of “family values.” On the contrary, James Dobson, the founder of Focus on the Family (now under much better management), chose to side with GOP Senate candidate Roy Moore of Alabama against his highly credible accusers. **Instead of standing against injustice and exploitation—as the Christian gospel demands—Dobson sided with patriarchal oppression in the cause of political power.** This is beyond hypocrisy. It is the solidarity of scary, judgmental old men. **It is the ideology of white male dominance dressed up as religion...** The strong, moral commitment to the dignity of women and children recently asserting itself in our common life has mainly come from feminism, not the “family values” movement. In this case, **religious conservatives have**

largely been bystanders or obstacles. This indicates a group of people for whom the dignity of girls and women has become secondary to other political goals. We are a nation with vast resources of moral renewal. It is a shame and a scandal that so many religious conservatives have made themselves *irrelevant* to that task.

Referent: <http://wapo.st/2jneB8q> (11/23/17)

20. The GOP is Rotting

A lot of good, honorable Republicans used to believe there was a safe middle ground. You didn't have to tie yourself hip to hip with Donald Trump, but you didn't have to go all the way to the other extreme and commit political suicide like the dissident Jeff Flake, either... There is no end to what Trump will ask of his party... That's the way these corrupt bargains always work. You think you're only giving your tormentor a little piece of yourself, but he keeps asking and asking, and before long he owns your entire soul. The Republican Party is doing harm to every cause it purports to serve. If Republicans accept Roy Moore as a United States senator, they may, for a couple years, have one more vote for a justice or a tax cut, but they will have made their party loathsome for an entire generation. **The pro-life cause will be forever associated with moral hypocrisy on an epic scale. The word "evangelical" is already being discredited for an entire generation.** Young people and people of color look at the Trump-Moore G.O.P. and they are repulsed, maybe forever. You don't help your cause by wrapping your arms around an alleged sexual predator and a patriarchic bigot. You don't help your cause by putting the pursuit of power above character, by worshiping at the feet of some loutish man or another, by claiming the ends justify any means. You don't successfully rationalize your own tawdriness by claiming your opponents are Satanic. **You don't save Christianity by betraying its message. "What shall it profit a man," Jesus asked, "if he gain the whole world and suffer the loss of his own soul?"** The current Republican Party seems to not understand that question. **Donald Trump seems to have made gaining the world at the cost of his soul his entire life's motto. It's amazing** that there haven't been more Republicans like Mitt Romney who have said: "Enough is enough! I can go no further!" ...the rot that has brought us to the brink of Senator Roy Moore began long ago. Starting with Sarah Palin and the spread of Fox News, the G.O.P. traded an ethos of excellence for an ethos of hucksterism. **The Republican Party I grew up with admired excellence...** The rot afflicting the G.O.P. is comprehensive—moral, intellectual, political and reputational. More and more former Republicans wake up every day and realize: "I'm homeless. I'm politically homeless." —**New York Times** (12/8/17)

Referent: <http://nyti.ms/2AnZgjp>

Related Posts (12/8/17):

It's TEMPORARY, and what you have to do to keep your cherished job, to endure rottenness at the top, until reasonable heads prevail... (I HAVEN'T read article yet) The title IS true!

.@nytdavidbrooks GREATEST article I have read since the 2016 election started, because of its ACCURACY. They will just call you a turncoat, mushy RINO, or Dem-lite. The brain-washing is 100 percent (and you left out that the party can never again claim to be for values voters or the religious right—just the religious wrong)!

One other comment on David Brooks' article: At this point, the Christian Cabal (EVEN if their conscience still works) is too far gone into Trump worship to admit any mistakes, as pride creeps in, in gloating that they brought about "power" for evangelicals. Pride NEVER repents. "God gave them up"—ICHABOD!

21. How the GOP Became a 'Pro-Israel' Party

...perhaps most importantly, since the 1990s, evangelical Christians have come to represent **one of the strongest and most hawkish pro-Israel demographics** within the Republican party. Until the 1970s, evangelicals tended to avoid direct involvement in political activism. **When Jerry Falwell's Moral Majority emerged at the end of that decade, fusing religion and politics, Israel wasn't the top issue.** But Falwell did emphasize that evangelicals—a group that at times had had mixed attitudes toward Jews and Israel—should understand their theology as strongly backing Israel. **(Many pro-Israel evangelicals believe that Israel is essential to the second coming of Jesus** or that they are following a literal interpretation of a Biblical injunction that God will bless those who bless Israel and curse those who curse Israel.) In the early '80s, support for Israel dovetailed with strong anti-communism, as evangelicals slammed the Soviet Union for maintaining harsh policies restricting Jewish and Zionist activities. Today, Israel is a voting priority for many evangelicals. **A 2015 poll noted that 64 percent of evangelical Christian Republicans say that a candidate's stance on Israel matters "a lot," compared with 33 percent of non-evangelical Republicans and 26 percent of all Americans.** And evangelical Christian voters, unlike Jews, represent a significant percentage of Republican voters. **Some 26 percent of the electorate identified in the 2016 elections as born-again or evangelical Christian, and 81 percent of them voted for Trump over Hillary Clinton. Capturing evangelical support is essential for Republican candidates; as of 2014, evangelical and born-again voters represented the plurality (45 percent) of voters who are Republican or who lean Republican.** —Rebecca Shimoni Stoil (FiveThirtyEight.com, 12/8/17)

Referent: <http://53eig.ht/2nILEcj>

22. Why I Can No Longer Call Myself an Evangelical Republican

There are times in life when the institutional ground underneath you begins to crumble—and with it, longstanding attachments. Such is the case for me when it comes to the Republican Party and evangelicalism. I've been a part of both for my entire adult life. These days, though, in many important ways they are having **harmful effects on our society.** ...As a young man I embraced conservatism as a political philosophy and the Republican Party as its political home. **The first vote I cast was in 1980 for Ronald Reagan.** ...I was proud to make the case for Reagan and consider myself fortunate to have worked in his administration in its second term. At roughly the same time, I was in the midst of a pilgrimage of faith that started as vague deism but eventually led me to evangelicalism. **Both the Republican Party, which was created to end slavery and preserve the Union, and evangelicalism, a transdenominational effort to faithfully represent Christ in word and deed, shaped my life and outlook,** helping me to interpret the world. **Politics and faith are hardly synonymous. They occupy different realms, and my faith has a far more important and cherished place in my life than politics.** Yet both are significant to me, and **the two spheres are not entirely distinct. Some of the most impressive moral movements in American politics—the efforts to abolish slavery and to end segregation and the struggle to protect unborn life—have been informed by Christianity...** I don't mean to imply that politics and religion are a perfect fit. Often

they're not, and over the years Christians, myself included, have not gotten the balance right. **But overall I felt that the Republican Party and the evangelical movement were imperfect forces for good**, and I spent a large part of my life defending them. Yet the support being given by many Republicans and white evangelicals to President Trump and now to Mr. Moore have **caused me to rethink my identification** with both groups. **Not because my attachment to conservatism and Christianity has weakened, but rather the opposite. I consider Mr. Trump's Republican Party to be a threat to conservatism, and I have concluded that the term evangelical—despite its rich history of proclaiming the "good news" of Christ to a broken world—has been so distorted that it is now undermining the Christian witness.** Just the other day I received a note from a friend of mine, **a pastor**, who told me he no longer uses the label "evangelical" to describe himself, even though he meets every element of its historical definition, "because the term is now so stained as to ruin my ability to be what evangelicalism was supposed to be." Another **pastor** who is a lifelong friend told me, "Evangelical is no longer a word we can use." The reason, he explained, is that it's become not a religious identification so much as a political one. A third person, who heads a Christian organization, told me **the term evangelical "is now a tribal rather than a creedal description."** In October, the Princeton Evangelical Fellowship, a campus ministry for more than 80 years, changed its name to the Princeton Christian Fellowship. "We're interested in being people who are defined by our faith and by our faith commitments and not by any sort of political agenda," according to Bill Boyce, who has led the campus group for decades. **There are of course a great many honorable individuals in the Republican Party and the evangelical movement.** Those who hold different views than I do lead exemplary lives. Yet I cannot help believing that the events of the past few years—and the past few weeks—have shown us that the Republican Party and the evangelical movement (or large parts of them, at least), have become what I once would have thought of as liberal caricatures. **Assume you were a person of the left and an atheist, and you decided to create a couple of people in a laboratory to discredit the Republican Party and white evangelical Christianity. You could hardly choose two more perfect men than Donald Trump and Roy Moore... I hoped the Trump era would be seen as an aberration and made less ugly by those who might have influence over the president. That hasn't happened. Rather than Republicans and people of faith checking his most unappealing sides, the president is dragging down virtually everyone within his orbit. ...Prominent evangelical leaders, rather than challenging the president to become a man of integrity, have become courtiers.** What's happening with Mr. Moore in Alabama—with the president, the Republican National Committee, the state party and many white evangelicals rallying around him—is a bridge too far for many of us. Where exactly is the bottom? And at what point do you pull back from associating yourself with a political party and a religious term you once took pride in but that are now doing harm to the things you treasure? **Institutional renewal and regeneration are possible, and I'm going to continue to push for them. But for now a solid majority of Republicans and self-described evangelicals are firmly aboard the Trump train, which is doing its utmost to give a seat of privilege to Mr. Moore. So for those of us who still think of ourselves as conservative and Christian, it's enough already.** —Peter Wehner (New York Times, 12/9/17)

Referent: <http://nyti.ms/2Aaizsm>

IRONIC, related tweet:

@JackNGraham It is time to evaluate the meaning of evangelical and clarify what it means. I personally believe the word no longer represents conservative Bible believing Christians (12/15/17)

23. He's No Longer an 'Evangelical Republican,' But Why Didn't He Say So Sooner?

Conservative Christianity wasn't any better under, say, George W. Bush. **The Republican Party has always endorsed bigots, pursued racist policies, and advocated for evidence-free policies based on evangelical Christian dogma.** Perhaps it's hit a fever pitch now, but it sure as Hell isn't new. (Are we supposed to ignore the election of Ted Cruz? The nomination of Sarah Palin for Vice President?). —**Hemant Metha** (Patheos, 12/10/17)

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2AHNaBM>

24. Will Trump's Lows Ever Hit Rock Bottom?

This isn't about the policy differences we have with all presidents or our disappointment in some of their decisions. **Obama and Bush both failed in many ways. They broke promises and told untruths, but the basic decency of each man was never in doubt.** Donald Trump, the man, on the other hand, is uniquely awful. **His sickening behavior is corrosive to the enterprise of a shared governance based on common values and the consent of the governed...** Trump takes advantage of any occasion... to stir racial, religious or ethnic strife... **Trump has shown contempt for ethical strictures that have bound every president in recent memory... The nation doesn't seek nor expect perfect presidents,** and some have certainly been deeply flawed. But a president who **shows such disrespect for the truth, for ethics, for the basic duties of the job and for decency toward others fails at the very essence of what has always made America great.** —USA Today (12/13/17)

Referent: <https://usat.ly/2yiYBJS>

25. Jerusalem: Trump Declaration Sparks Baptist's Reactions

As violence continued in the Middle East after President Trump's recognition of Jerusalem as Israel's capital, Southern Baptists expressed a range of views on the topic. **Former Southern Baptist Convention Presidents Ronnie Floyd and Jack Graham were among those to celebrate** Trump's Dec. 6 proclamation on Jerusalem, which included a promise to move the U.S. embassy there. **Jamal Bishara, an Arab Israeli who served on the Multiethnic Advisory Council appointed in 2014 by SBC Executive Committee President Frank S. Page, called the Trump administration's move "another slap in the face to Palestinians."** The Washington Post reported today (Dec. 8) at least one Palestinian had been killed in the West Bank and dozens were injured as Palestinian protestors clashed with Israeli troops. At least 245 people have been injured during clashes in the West Bank and in Jerusalem. The United Nations Security Council held a special session Dec. 8 to discuss the Trump administration's actions regarding Israel. Floyd, pastor of Cross Church in northwest Arkansas, said in a press release he is "thoroughly pleased President Trump has taken this action when it comes to our ally Israel," adding the Jewish people's "return to the Promised Land has been mixed with sorrow, as **they've had to wait on the world to once again recognize what's rightfully theirs: Jerusalem.**" "By recognizing that Jerusalem is Israel's unquestionable capital and promising the subsequent move of the U.S. embassy, President Trump has incurred blessing on America," said Floyd, who also serves as president of the National Day of Prayer Task Force, "for Scripture says God blesses those who bless Israel." Israel long has claimed Jerusalem as its capital, with modern Israeli governments varying in their willingness to let Palestinians control portions of the city. Palestinians claim East Jerusalem as their capital. **Some observers have said moving the U.S. embassy to Jerusalem may undermine prospects for peace in the region** and be understood as a declaration of Israel's sovereignty over the entire city—though Trump said Dec. 6 he was not taking a position on "the specific boundaries of the Israeli sovereignty in Jerusalem." **The U.S. embassy has been in Tel Aviv for more than 50 years.** In 1995, the U.S. Congress adopted legislation requiring the embassy to relocate to Jerusalem by 1999. However, **Presidents Clinton, Bush and Obama all exercised a provision**

in the law allowing them to suspend the relocation. Trump exercised the same provision in June before announcing the embassy's relocation. Graham, pastor of the Dallas-area Prestonwood Baptist Church, called Trump's decision to recognize Jerusalem as Israel's capital and move the U.S. embassy "the best news to come out of the Middle East in decades." "As a Christian, I'm grateful America is playing a decisive role in the story of God's chosen people, and I'm very glad President Trump is displaying the courage to fulfill a promise to support Israel and its biblical role among the nations," Graham said in a statement. **Among other Southern Baptists to release statements supporting Trump's announcement were Robert Jeffress, pastor of First Baptist Church in Dallas; David Jeremiah, pastor of Shadow Mountain Community Church in El Cajon, Calif.; Greg Laurie, pastor of Harvest Christian Fellowship in Riverside, Calif.; and Tony Perkins, president of the Family Research Council. [AKA, The Christian Cabal]** Bishara, pastor of First Arabic Baptist Church in Phoenix and a dual Israeli-American citizen, told BP Jerusalem "maybe" should be the capital of both Israel and a Palestinian state. But he lamented what he perceives as "the **tunnel vision and the prejudice of the Western world against Palestinians.**" **Such prejudice may be "church-influenced based on wrong biblical interpretation of Scriptures," Bishara said,** "causing mistreatment of people as was done to blacks in the U.S." Travis Wussow, vice president for public policy and general counsel at the Ethics & Religious Liberty Commission, wrote in an article posted at ERLC.com that "many Arab Christians are concerned about this move." "Arab Christians, wherever they live around the world, are religious minorities," Wussow wrote. "Sectarian tensions are already high. The Arab Christians are especially vulnerable to and sensitive about attacks on churches and their communities by extremist elements. Several Middle Eastern Christian leaders in Jerusalem, Jordan, and elsewhere sent letters to President Trump asking for a delay or for caution in making this move." Retired hospital executive Rich Hastings, a pro-Israel advocate in Kansas City, Mo., told BP he hopes "this Jerusalem controversy itself may cause our churches to emphasize the biblical importance of Israel in prophecy and to our faith." **"The President's decision may not be liked and certainly will not bring peace,"** Hastings, who has led numerous tours and trade missions to Israel, said in written comments. "But dialogue about Israel and the Prince of Peace is a good thing. I look forward to the fulfillment of Zechariah's prophecy that when the Messiah returns, we will celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles (Sukkot) in Jerusalem." **A 2016 SBC resolution "on prayer and support for Israel" did not take a position on Jerusalem's geopolitical status but expressed messengers' promise "to pray for God's peace to rule in Jerusalem and for the salvation of Israel, for the Gospel is 'God's power for salvation to everyone who believes, first to the Jew' (Romans 1:16)." –Baptist Press (12/8/17)**

Related Tweets

This seriously complicates the situation in Israel-Palestine and creates a hurdle to negotiations. This was always the logical end of the religious right experiment. I warned about it in my book, "A Faith of Our Own" years ago. @JonathanMerritt

26. Trump's Sh__hole Comments Have Enraged Many. But Some Evangelical Leaders Still Back Him.

The unofficial spokesman for President Trump's evangelical advisory council... Johnnie Moore... A few members of President Trump's evangelical advisory council—including its spokesman—on Friday defended the president after he made comments about immigrants from places including Africa and Central America... "Why are we having all these people from sh__hole countries come here?" Trump said, according to people in the room, including Sen. Richard J. Durbin (D-Ill.). Trump then reportedly suggested that the United States instead should bring in more immigrants from countries such as Norway. In a statement Thursday, the White House did not deny that the president made the comments. But on Twitter on Friday morning, Trump appeared to deny that he said the word "sh__hole,"

although he did say his language was “tough.” Some of Trump’s evangelical advisers declined to comment on the president’s remarks, including Liberty University President Jerry Falwell Jr., and Bishop Harry Jackson, an African American pastor from Beltsville, Md... **Many of these advisers who were part of his campaign have stuck by the president during some of his most controversial moments, including when the Access Hollywood tapes that were published before the election.** Others in the advisory group—the only known regular pipeline of religious feedback to the White House—spoke in support of the president, saying that his language may not have been acceptable but that his views are. **Robert Jeffress**, pastor of First Baptist Dallas, a prominent Southern Baptist church, said that while he would not have used the same language Trump did, he agrees with the president’s perspective. “What a lot of people miss is, America is not a church where everyone should be welcomed regardless of race and background,” Jeffress said. “I’m glad Trump understands the difference between a church and country. I support his views 100 percent, even though as a pastor I can’t use that language.” The United States, Jeffress said, has every right to restrict immigration according to whatever criteria it establishes, including race or other qualifications. “The country has the right to establish what would benefit our nation the most,” he said. “I don’t think there’s anything racist about it at all.” **America is not obligated to accept people based on need, such as the case with refugees, he said.** “I wouldn’t let the language obscure the point he’s making: Why would we allow people who will not benefit our country?” Jeffress said. “We have the right to screen [refugees] based on the economic benefit they might bring, and we can establish the criteria we want to use.” ...**Ronnie Floyd, an evangelical adviser during the Trump campaign, criticized Trump’s remarks. Floyd, former president of the Southern Baptist Convention, said: “I would not agree with those comments at all. We need to see that every person is made in the image of God.”** Floyd said there’s a difficult balance between the primary responsibility of the government of securing the nation and the value of human life. **“Anytime we devalue a person it’s not good,” Floyd said. “Regardless of their skin or ethnicity, we need to honor one another.”** While members say they’re there because they’re influencing the White House on topics from Israel to religious freedom, **Bernard said he doesn’t believe the council has any real influence. “I think they’re politically convenient to the president,”** he said... Several of Trump’s advisers, including Floyd, megachurch pastor **Jack Graham** and Southern Evangelical Seminary President Richard Land, signed a statement in October stating, “We believe it is unjust to punish children for offenses they did not commit.” In a piece he wrote for The Post on Friday, **Ed Stetzer, a Southern Baptist who teaches at Wheaton College, called on evangelical leaders to address Trump’s comments. “Trump has courted evangelicals, some of whom have had access to him and his administration,” Stetzer said. “I hope those evangelical leaders will speak clearly, reminding Trump that all people are worthy of dignity and respect because they are made in the image of God.”** Russell Moore, president of the Southern Baptist Convention’s lobbying arm, who has criticized Trump in the past, did not directly criticize the president but tweeted comments blasting the sentiment: **“The church of Jesus Christ is led by, among others, our brothers and sisters from Africa, Latin America, and the Caribbean. They are us.” ...“He lacked any sense of self-control or a sense of propriety that is needed for the office of the President of the United States. He is not entitled to speak only for himself in such situations. He speaks for our country on the international stage,”** Farris wrote on Facebook. **“We want and deserve to have him ... act with dignity. Just once I would like to hear him say that he was wrong and ask for forgiveness.” ...evangelist Franklin Graham and author Eric Metaxas, who initially did not provide comments as requested, later made comments on social media. –Washington Post (1/12/18)**

27. ‘He’s Not President Perfect’: Watch Evangelist Franklin Graham Blow Off Trump Affair with Adult Star Stormy Daniels

(my comments in brackets)

[Franklin] Graham, the president and CEO of the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association, was questioned by MSNBC “Live” anchor Alex Witt on Saturday. Witt asked Graham how he could support President Trump after his sh*t-hole comments. “He said he didn’t say it,” Graham said. **[Blind trust]** “I don’t think any of those senators, if he did use that language, have heard that word for the first time. **[So it’s morally OK, because its been said before—only new cuss words are evil?]** I’m sure that’s a word they’ve used before **[how are you sure?]**, I think there’s a little hypocrisy here.” “He said he didn’t say it, so I have to go **[why do you have to? Because you’re his suck-up lap dog; NOT because God mandates that you do]** along with the president in that he didn’t say it,” Graham claimed. “We have a businessman who is a president **[painting all business persons as crass, rude and crude], not a politician [painting all politicians as disrespectful cussers?]**, but a businessman,” Graham said. “We should all be grateful that he’s brought his knowledge to Washington **[name his OWN exact knowledge he’s used for our economy]** and he’s helping to turn this economy around.” **[for the rich!]** “Reverend, you just told me that this country has a sin problem and I know you’ve no doubt heard that the president is accused of having his lawyer pay \$130,000 to a former porn star allegedly for her silence about his sexual encounter while he’s married,” Witt said. “The previous allegations as well, that access “Access Hollywood” tape, does that challenge your faith in the president?” “Does the president have a sin problem?” Witt asked. “I can promise you he is not President Perfect,” Graham replied. **[dodge a tough question to answer honestly, when that would tic off your political ‘boss’]** ...“When people cry there’s hypocrites there within the evangelical community, can you understand that criticism?” “Well first of all, President Trump I don’t think has admitted to having an affair with this person and so, **[so things aren’t true unless admitted to? Watch the First Forty-Eight TV show—guilt crooks rarely admit, or do so only after hard questioning!]** this is just a news story, **[so news stories should be minimized in importance, because they’re in the news?]** I don’t know if it’s accurate,” **[so you act and believe like you know they aren’t?]** Graham deflected. Graham then said that even if the report was true, it did not matter, **[morals don’t matter, from a ‘preacher?’]** because of Trump’s personal growth **[has anyone noticed any of that?]** during the last decade. “Now did he have an affair with this woman? I have no clue, but I believe that 70 years of age, **[he should be mature enough to not have campaigned as he did—oh, that’s not what follows]** the president is a much different person today than he was four years ago, five years ago, ten years ago or whatever and we just have to **[‘have to,’ again, for no reason stated]** give the man the benefit of the doubt,” Graham continued. “He said he didn’t do it, so okay, let’s say he didn’t do it,” **[okay, let’s say the sky is polka dotted]** Graham suggested. “I don’t think it’s hypocritical because he’s a flawed man, **[AKA, all sin goes; no standards, because I support him]** for me to try to support him and help him **[has ANY ‘help’ you’ve rendered brought about ANY noticeable change that real humans can observe?]** and pray for him,” Graham said. “I’m a flawed person. **[are you capable of making comparisons, or distinctions in quality of behaviors, or all we all equally as sinful as Trump?]** and I would hate for people to see all the baggage I have in my life, **[hmm, interesting ray of light shining through this crack into his personal life?]** but the fact is that God has forgiven me and I’ve asked for his forgiveness, and I think the president has, too.” **[forgiveness for salvation is NOT the same as fellowship sins being forgiven, by first being admitted to—something Trump never does; humility—a trait no one would ever accuse him of]** –RawStory (1/20/18)

Related Tweets

[Private account:] This is good and important reading. (1/22/18)

28. They Were Bad. He May Be Worse

(my comments in brackets)

Historians have long looked to a few **key criteria** in evaluating the beginning of a president's administration. First and foremost, any new president should execute public duties with a **commanding civility and poise** befitting the nation's chief executive, but **without appearing aloof or haughty**. As George Washington observed at the outset of his presidency in 1789, the president cannot in any way "demean himself in his public character" and must act "in such a manner as to maintain the dignity of office." **New presidents also try to avoid partisan and factional rancor, and endeavor to unite the country in a great common purpose.** In line with their oath of office, **they dedicate themselves to safeguarding and even advancing democratic rights** and to protecting the nation against foreign enemies. **They avoid even the slightest imputation of corruption, of course political but above all financial.** Over the decades, historians' ratings of presidents have consistently consigned a dozen or so presidents to the bottom of the heap, including James Buchanan, Andrew Johnson, Franklin Pierce... Some of these presidents failed because they made disastrous miscalculations. Others were victims of circumstances not of their own making but whose decisions made things worse. Still others were accidental presidents of limited skill and credibility who succeeded men who died in office. And then there were a few presidents who abused their position or permitted rampant corruption. What do these bad presidents' first years tell us about Mr. Trump? Some performed reasonably well at first, only to slide into disaster later. Might Mr. Trump grow in the job...? **[it is NOT a job for on-the-job training!]** Mr. Trump's first year has been **an unremitting parade of disgraces that have demeaned him as well as the dignity of his office, and he has shown that this is exactly how he believes he should govern.** Most important, he is the first president to fail to defend the nation from an attack on our democracy by a hostile foreign power—and to resist the investigation of that attack. **He is the first to enrich his private interests, and those of his family, directly and openly. He is the first president to denounce the press not simply as unfair but as "the enemy of the American people." He is the first to threaten his defeated political opponent with imprisonment. He is the first to have denigrated friendly countries and allies as well as a whole continent with racist vulgarities. George Washington warned that the actions of a president "may have great and durable consequences** from their having been established at the commencement of a new general government." —**New York Times** (1/20/18)

Black is beautiful. Hate is ugly. Women are as precious as they are stronger than any man I have ever met. And unto them I say: Stand tall and crush all predators under the weight of your heart that is full of the love they will never take away from you. Be not scared to use your voice, especially in instances like these when you have the opportunity. Stand and fight for those who are not weak but have yet to discover the strength that the evil of this world has done its best to conceal. To all the beautiful countries filled with culture, diversity, and thousands of years of history, you are not sh*thole countries. And lastly, on the behalf of those who fight for equality in a world that is not equal, not just, and not ready for the change we are here to bring, I say unto you: Bring us your tired, your poor, and any immigrant that seeks refuge. For together we can build not just a better country, but a world that is destined to be united. —**Logic** (1/28/18)

29. Tony Perkins: Trump Gets 'A Mulligan' on Life, Stormy Daniels

(my comments in brackets)

Referenced Tweet

I GUARANTEE you a deal was made behind closed doors, that if Chump did all in his power to force less abortions, and overturn Roe, the Christian Cabal would back and praise and gen up votes for him, NO MATTER WHAT he did or said! You can tell this is true

by his and their ACTIONS! You didn't have to be a witness to that meeting! (1/22/18)

The Family Research Council head says that evangelical conservatives are willing to overlook Trump's past behavior so long as he delivers for them on policy. **Donald Trump is still the answer to many conservative evangelical leaders' prayers. Or at least to their continuing grievances. [Like national gay marriage, that passed, because culture shifted, while these chumps pursued riches?]** They embrace Trump the policymaker, says Family Research Council President Tony Perkins, despite being uneasy about Trump as a man. Perkins knows about Stormy Daniels, the porn actress who claimed, in a 2011 interview, that in 2006 she had sex with Trump four months after his wife, Melania, gave birth to their son, Barron. He knows of the reports that Daniels (real name: Stephanie Clifford) was paid off to keep the affair quiet in the waning weeks of the 2016 election. He knows about the cursing, the lewdness and the litany of questionable behavior over the past year of Trump's life or the 70 that came before it. "We kind of gave him—'All right, you get a mulligan. You get a do-over here,'" Perkins told me in an interview for the latest episode of POLITICO's Off Message podcast. Weigh a paid-off porn star against being the first president to address the March for Life, and a lot of evangelical leaders insist they can still walk away happy. **Evangelical Christians, says Perkins, "were tired of being kicked around by Barack Obama and his leftists. [He does NOT speak for evangelicals! Just himself, and the few who elected him to represent them—which would be ZERO]** And I think they are finally glad that there's somebody on the playground that is willing to punch the bully." What happened to turning the other cheek? I ask. **"You know, you only have two cheeks," Perkins says. "Look, Christianity is not all about being a welcome mat which people can just stomp their feet on." [Anti-immigrant tone in veiled language?]** In all the clashes between principles and power over the past two years, conservative evangelicals can seem to have made one of the biggest and more confusing trade-offs—at least to outside observers. After all, **they say the roots of their beliefs go far deeper than partisan concerns. [UN-true; AKA, lie/sin; they ONLY care about the GOP!]** During the primaries, evangelicals turned out in numbers that surprised everyone, and more than 80 percent stayed with Trump in the general election against Hillary Clinton, even after the "Access Hollywood" tape and everything else during the campaign. **But their support is starting to waver: According to a Pew poll out in December, Trump's support has dropped sharply among white evangelical Protestants, from 78 percent in February to 61 percent in December, as his approval rating among the overall electorate has settled in the mid-30s.** Perkins—who started out the 2016 race as a strong supporter of Sen. Ted Cruz—has been a frequent visitor to the Oval Office. He's prayed with Trump. **He says he's seen the president grow, [fatter, and his golf game?] including in his sense of faith. [what is a sense of faith?] What might look like hypocrisy, Perkins says, is actually attention to detail. [forked-tongue doublespeak!]** Perkins cheers the White House's restrictive posture toward abortion rights and its "religious freedom" executive orders (which critics allege are part of a thinly veiled attempt to legalize discrimination against LGBTQ Americans). He says his only gripe with the administration is that Secretary of State Rex Tillerson is not doing enough to stop abortions and liberal activism around the world. "We're seeing Soros dollars being connected with USAID funds, and they're creating these pro-abortion, pro-communist groups in some cases, working to take down conservative governments," Perkins says. **According to Perkins, evangelical leaders have no illusions about the nature of their relationship with Trump. "I don't think this president is using evangelicals. [the old sit back and enjoy it idea of Clayton Williams] ... I think he genuinely enjoys the relationship that had developed.** He has found, I think—and he's a very transactional president. Trust is important to him [<http://bit.ly/20OqGAd>]. Loyalty is important to him [understatement; dictator worship, or get targeted for character assassination], and I think in this transaction, he realizes, 'Hey, these are people I can count on, because they don't blow with the political winds,'" he says. [JUST like our above 'referenced tweet!'] "It's a developing relationship, but I'll have to say this: **From a policy**

standpoint, he has delivered more than any other president in my lifetime.” Later, Perkins adds, **“I think the president is providing the leadership we need at this time, in our country and in our culture.”** **As a moral leader? I ask.** **“As a leader,”** Perkins replies. **[Of course he has to omit the all-important word, ‘moral!’]** Perkins isn’t the only one pushing this rationalization. **“Our country’s got a sin problem,”** **the Rev. Franklin Graham told MSNBC host Alex Witt in an interview this past Saturday.** **[Yes, and YOU are empowering him; I mean it, literally]** Graham, son of the Rev. Billy Graham and current president of his Evangelistic Association, said he saw no reason to believe the allegations about Trump and Stormy Daniels, nor the reports that the president called certain countries “sh**holes,” despite the fact Trump reportedly bragged about saying it in private phone calls. **Graham deflected questions about whether he was holding Trump to a different personal standard than he might for a politician he disagreed with more.** **[Deflection, just like Perkins did, above, regarding the word ‘moral,’ in describing Chump’s ‘leadership’]** **“We certainly don’t hold him up as the pastor of this country, and he’s not,”** Graham told the network. **“But I appreciate the fact that the president does have a concern for Christian values, he does have a concern to protect Christians—whether it’s here at home or around the world—and I appreciate the fact that he protects religious liberty and freedom.”** **[I appreciate any politician wanting all religion’s persecuted protected]** Plus, there’s Vice President Mike Pence, an evangelical himself and the constant reassurance many evangelical leaders cite, who while traveling in Israel on Monday said he wouldn’t talk about the “latest baseless allegations” in the Stormy Daniels confessional. **[NO ONE buys a poor-quality product because its replacement product, if it breaks down, is good]** Many evangelical leaders have struggled with Trump’s position on immigration, including several on his own advisory council. Last week, after a meeting with House Minority Leader Nancy Pelosi (D-Calif.), several religious leaders joined her and other Democrats for a news conference pressing Trump to protect the Dreamers. **“To those members of Congress committed to life: It doesn’t finish when the baby is born,”** **said National Hispanic Christian Leadership Conference President Samuel Rodriguez,** who was one of the speakers at Trump’s inauguration. **“Womb to tomb.”** **[BAD choice of phrase! That’s a term GUARANTEED to trigger/set off political conservatives as saying all liberals want to control your entire life, all your life; the term ALWAYS evokes that allegation!]** Though Trump kicked off his campaign by railing against Mexican immigrants as criminals and rapists, Perkins says, **“It’s not—a lot of people think, ‘Well, they don’t want Mexicans down here; they don’t want people from south.’ That’s not what it is. It’s the ‘OTMs’—the ‘other than Mexicans’—that are crossing the borders, who are coming from Islamic countries that are coming into this country to do harm to this nation.”** **[Chump said it was MOST of the Mexicans, so you’re LYING—a sin!]** **And the Islamists [Implied very UN-stealthily—ALL Muslims are terrorists, or support them in private].** A father of five, including a 10-year-old son, Perkins says **the president has posed a challenge in what to tell his children.** None of them like all the tweeting, and Perkins says he’d change that if he could, though he understands it. **“These things that are said about him bother him, and he is one of those people, like most people, looking for acceptance, not rejection.** **[So feelings “trump” morals, and it’s NOT his behavior that bothers Chump, but people noticing it, and calling it what it is?]** That’s why his reference to the polls and stuff like that, and so when someone on TV, a talking head is saying things about him, his natural reaction is to respond, and I think that’s what he’s done with Twitter,” Perkins says. **“And so, in terms of my family, my kids growing up in a Christian home, and as we talk about these things, there’s an understanding that he has a need, and he wants to be accepted, and these things that are said are hurtful.”** **[that’s the sin “need” of narcissistic egotism, UN-licensed in psychology Tony the tiger for evil Hitler #3, who has diagnosed a rejection phobia and acceptance craving, as he abandons moral and academic logic, for emotional logic]** Is that forgiving attitude in keeping with conservative Christian teachings? **“We see right and wrong. We see good and evil, but also among evangelicals, there’s**

an understanding that we are all fallen, and the idea of forgiveness is very prominent," Perkins says. "And so, we understand that, yes, there is justice, but there is mercy." [There's also correction, reproof, and shunning, in that very same Bible you selectively use!] Mercy in politics can be harder to find. Perkins recalls the day in July 2015, at a religious forum in Iowa, when Trump snapped back at John McCain's criticism by saying he didn't consider the Arizona senator and former POW a war hero. Perkins, who was waiting to go on stage following Trump, figured that those remarks alone would end Trump's candidacy. What he underestimated, Perkins says, was the anger at McCain, whom he considers a friend, but who's "been extremely disappointing politically" to evangelicals for years. The evangelical reaction, according to Perkins, was "'Look, I agree with [Trump]. I can't stand John McCain.' I think that's what people were connecting with." He acknowledged that doesn't seem very Christian, "but again, **I think this president, in his authenticity, is what has connected with people." [Being 'yourself' is NOT the same as being a jerk for two whole years, and counting, or if they're the same, you AREN'T qualified for the highest office in the land!] **As long as Trump doesn't disappoint evangelicals politically, Perkins predicts, they'll stick with him. "Whenever the policy stops, and his administration reverts to just personality," he adds, "that's where I believe the president will be in trouble."** [Morals be damned, if we get our way in forcing our theocracy on America!, said the "Christian"] –Politico (1/23/18)**

Related Tweets

[Private account:] Excellent takedown of Graham and Perkins' recent fawning praise of Trump (I love the 'narrator voice' bracketed comments)... not posted in thread form, but you can read in entirety if you open his page. (1/23/18)

HUNDREDS of mulligans, Tony Perkins! I hope his FREQUENT golf game's better than his moral or political GAME/joke! @tperkins FAKE "baby Christian" NOT being disciplined, but coddled by the FAKE Christian Cabal, who are being played by Satan, JUST like a John 16:2 mind-set!

You have had 30+ years to evangelize every lost person near every WASP church in the U.S.A., yet few-to-none have, or will. Obama had NOTHING to do with your lack of practicing that most important "religious liberty!" @tperkins YOU ARE the Christian Cabal, and may God bring your Jericho walls DOWN! (1/23/18)

[Private account:] This is not Christianity. This is the use of Christian-sounding themes to dupe people into putting their faith in politicians and being political activists, rather than putting their faith in Jesus and being his hands and feet. (1/23/18); GLAD to see SOME in America know "this is NOT Christianity!" We need ALL to know this FACT! (1/23/18)

[Referencing Perkins] You mean the "man" who's been SILENT and absent from the public square for DECADES (almost since Reagan), then resurrected on his political death bed?

30. The Trump Evangelicals Have Lost Their Gag Reflex

The Rev. Billy Graham has been one of the **most visible, respected and influential Christians in the world** since the 1950s. But he often had a blind spot when it came to politics..." Graham was in denial about Watergate until the last. When he finally read through the Watergate tape transcripts—including profanity, political corruption, lying, racism and sexism—Graham remembers becoming physically ill. He said later of Nixon: "I wonder whether I might have exaggerated his spirituality in my own mind." Graham's biographer William Martin quoted a close Graham associate who was more blunt: "For the life of me, I honestly believe that after all these years, Billy still has no idea of how badly Nixon snookered him." We can now look back on such gullibility with nostalgia.

Graham had the alibi of self-deception. But **his son Franklin Graham, Jerry Falwell Jr., Robert Jeffress and President Trump's other evangelical Christian advocates have no such excuse. They have made their political bargain with open eyes.** Trump has made profanity an unavoidable part of our political culture... He tells repeated and obvious lies. He incites ethnic and racial resentment as a political strategy and was caught on tape bragging about sexual assault. Add to this something that could never be said of Nixon: the credible accusation that Trump paid hush money to a porn star to cover up an affair. And what is Franklin Graham's reaction? "We certainly don't hold him up as the pastor of this nation and he is not. But I appreciate the fact that the president does have a concern for Christian values, he does have a concern to protect Christians whether it's here at home or around the world, and I appreciate the fact that he protects religious liberty and freedom..." **Because Trump has delivered the goods on protecting Christians, evangelicals should give him the benefit of every doubt on moral matters, even when such doubts are absurdly transparent ploys.** The level of cynicism here is startling. **Some Christian leaders are surrendering the idea that character matters in public life in direct exchange for political benefits to Christians themselves.** It is a political maneuver indistinguishable from those performed by business or union lobbyists every day. Only seedier. You scratch my back, I'll wink at dehumanization and Stormy Daniels. The gag reflex is entirely gone. **From a purely political perspective, the Trump evangelicals are out of their depth.** When presented with the binary choice of Hillary Clinton or Donald Trump, I can understand a certain amount of anguish. But **that is not a reason to become sycophants, cheerleaders and enablers.** Politics sometimes presents difficult choices. But that is no excuse to be the most easily manipulated group in American politics. The problem, however, runs deeper. **Trump's court evangelicals have become active participants in the moral deregulation of our political life.** Never mind whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is of good repute. **Some evangelicals are busy erasing bright lines and destroying moral landmarks. In the process, they are associating evangelicalism with bigotry, selfishness and deception. They are playing a grubby political game for the highest of stakes: the reputation of their faith.** Not long after Watergate broke, a chastened **Billy Graham** addressed a conference in Switzerland, **warning that an evangelist should be careful not "to identify the Gospel with any one particular political program or culture,"** and adding, "this has been my own danger." **The danger endures.** –Washington Post (1/23/18)

31. Billy Graham's Granddaughter: Trump Needs To Ask For Forgiveness

Jerushah Armfield, the granddaughter of popular Christian evangelist Billy Graham, said Friday night that President Trump needs to **repent and ask for forgiveness** following allegations of an **affair with an adult-film star.** "Obviously our faith believes in forgiveness," Armfield told CNN's Jim Sciutto. "I think in order to forgive somebody, that individual needs to repent and apologize, and I don't think America has seen that from our president in any scenario, really..." Tony Perkins, the president of the conservative Family Research Council, recently said that Trump gets a "mulligan" after the alleged affair. "I said last time I was on your program, Jim, that **my president doesn't have to be a Christian, I just don't want him to be held up as the poster boy for Christian evangelicals because he doesn't represent most of us,**" Armfield said when asked if she agrees with her uncle's excuses for the president's behavior. She said that while she understands why Christians may support Trump for his policies, **she'd "love to see a Christian leader come out and say that they support Trump for his policies, but his behavior disgusts them and he needs to clean up his act."** –The Hill (1/27/18)

32. Millions of Americans Believe God Made Trump President

...Other religious conservatives, Strang argues, supported Trump in 2016 for reasons familiar to any Fox News viewer: **a fear of globalism, the deep state, George Soros** the former Nazi collaborator, wide-scale

election fraud. **They liked Trump because he said he liked them, told them they were persecuted, and vowed to stand up for them. He said he would bring back "Merry Christmas." He told them they were important... The unspoken assumption for each of the religious figures Strang references—from Franklin Graham to Robert Jeffress to Kenneth Copeland—is that God would only want a Republican president and so if Trump captured the GOP nomination, then ipso facto he must be God's choice.** And the more unlikely the selection, the better proof it is of divine intent.... At a certain point in "God and Donald Trump," the recent theological gymnastics on display from Tony Perkins and Jerry Falwell, Jr., among others, to explain ongoing conservative Christian support for a president who (allegedly) paid off a porn star weeks before Election Day so she would keep quiet about their (alleged) affair become clear. **There will be no point at which Trump's most loyal evangelical and charismatic supporters declare they have had enough. Because to do so would be to admit that they were wrong, that God wasn't behind Trump's election, and that their Holy Spirit radar might be on the fritz.** That it was, after all, about something as temporal and banal as hating his Democratic rival. —Politico (1/27/17)

Related Tweets

HOW DARE Michele Bachmann say God's for Trump. The Devil is! LOOK at his behavior... 100 percent opposite ALL that God supports, MOST of the time. FOOLISH! (8/31/16)

ALL politicians are ALLOWED vs. desired by God. Christian Charismatics are NOT famous for excellent exegetical skills! They are KNOWN in Christian circles as about the LEAST cerebral, and MOST emotional of protestants. See our website for reasons why! <http://politi.co/2neVkJc> (1/27/18)

One-world government is supposed to occur in the Tribulation. Why don't you great [Christian Cabal] "thinkers" work for that evil end, too, if you think you yourselves can orchestrate prophecy. ONLY God does it, and in it you will be judged! You've even claimed that Trump's election shows God's handiwork, and one pastor said it shows "revival." (12/9/17)

In one sense God puts every ruler in power, as nothing occurs without His allowing. That's QUITE a different matter from Him wanting that to happen, and much more like God put Hitler on the throne! These "pastors" will NEVER explain to the public God's desired vs. permissive will! Why? (1/24/18): [Private account:] Franklin Graham just said that God put Trump into the Presidency. God is Russian now? (1/24/18)

33. Evangelical Christians Support Trump Over Alleged Stormy Daniels Affair, Despite Slamming Bill Clinton Over Monica Lewinsky

Even an alleged affair with a porn star hasn't proved enough for President Donald Trump to lose support from white evangelical Protestants... The powerful and influential voting bloc has instead defended Trump or given him a pass, **unlike how it fiercely criticized former President Bill Clinton over his affair with Monica Lewinsky** in the late 1990s. **The reason for such support might stem from Trump's backing of major evangelical issues...** The strong support for Trump has echoed with evangelicals across the country even after Trump's alleged affair with adult film star Stormy Daniels came to light... "The seamy facts under public discussion are shameful enough. But fascination with this story should not be allowed to obscure the deeper lesson these incidents impart," former head of the Family Research Council Gary Bauer said of Clinton in 1998. "That lesson is this: **Character counts—in a people, in the institutions of our society, and in our national leadership. 'Character matters and the American people are hungry for that message,' [Ralph] Reed said at the time. "We care about the conduct of our leaders, and we will not rest until we have leaders of good moral character."** —Newsweek (1/29/18)

Related Tweets

[Private account:] Well, Evangelical Christian leaders like Tony Perkins (@tperkins) and James Dobson (@DrJamesCDobson) have proved themselves morally and religiously bankrupt for their stance on @realDonaldTrump's affair and payoff of #StormyDaniels... (1/23/18)

So you are a more moral person if you adulter as your job qualification to the American people, than if you adulter once they give you the job? Got it, @Franklin_Graham. Chapter and verse, please? (1/24/18): @CNNTonight: Franklin Graham defended President Trump during an interview with CNN's @DonLemon and said the alleged affairs, if they did happen, didn't occur while Trump was in office. <http://cnm.it/2BogdWA> (1/24/18)

34. Evangelical Leaders Expose Their Hypocrisy by Playing Palace Guards to Trump

...The rhetoric about Clinton's "immorality" reached a fever pitch among many evangelicals when the sexual relationship between Clinton and White House intern Monica Lewinsky surfaced in 1998. **James Dobson** of Focus on The Family wrote in a lengthy letter to his list of subscribers: **"What has alarmed me throughout this episode has been the willingness of my fellow citizens to rationalize the president's behavior even after they suspected, and later knew, that he was lying."** **It's fascinating and maddening how times have changed.** Donald Trump, the thrice-married president who bragged of his conquests and may have paid \$130,000 in hush money to a porn star to stay quiet about their affair, managed to gain the support of many conservative evangelical leaders. **These evangelicals would surely bring down verbal fire and brimstone on Trump if he were a Democrat.** Jerry Falwell Jr. and Franklin Graham, son of the well-respected evangelical leader Billy Graham, **not only play footsie with Trump but take up for him in a way that defies common sense.** On Twitter, Falwell said of Trump that he "has single-handedly changed the definition of what behavior is 'presidential' from phony, failed and rehearsed to authentic, successful and down to earth..." Graham warns that Trump faces a sinister conspiracy. "I believe we are in a coup d'etat. There are people in this country who are wanting to destroy the president and take over the government by force." **No evangelical leader, however, manages to embarrass himself more than Pastor Robert Jeffress of First Baptist Church of Dallas... Jeffress reached a whole new level of absurdity** when he defended Trump's vulgar phrase about certain countries during a White House discussion on immigration. Jeffress told the Christian Broadcasting Network, "Apart from the vocabulary attributed to him, President Trump is right on target in his sentiment." **Jeffress would have people believe the only thing offensive about Trump's comments was that he used a curse word for emphasis. Contrary to what Jeffress thinks, most people do not possess such delicate sensibilities and have heard worse in their lifetimes. What made Trump's statement offensive is equating the people from those countries with their overall condition.** Trump punctuated that by insinuating people from Norway would be desirable immigrants. How does a man of God claim Trump's sentiments were on target? **Russell Moore of the Southern Baptist Convention saw right through Jeffress' nonsense,** tweeting, "The church of Jesus Christ is led by, among others, our brothers and sisters from Africa, Latin America, and the Caribbean. They are us." On a positive note, at least **people like Jeffress, Falwell and Graham are no longer pretending. They won't admit their hypocrisy, but it's evident the longstanding criticism of Clinton had nothing at all to do with morality. It was always about politics and policy.** As for Trump, all of the lying, multiple marriages, multiple sexual assault and harassment allegations, ugly comments about immigrants, petty and vindictive insults thrown at people who dare to criticize him—none of it matters. **People used to say, character**

counts. Apparently, it doesn't, so long as you're signing tax cuts and choosing Neil Gorsuch to replace Antonin Scalia on the Supreme Court. –**DallasNews** (1/31/18)

Related Tweets (& Articles)

@LaurenDuca: I think in regard to the moral outrage the religious right which typically would be chomping at the bit to come down on this has chosen that they are willing to pick and choose their values based on the gains they're willing to make with this president. (1/21/18)

What would the Apostle Paul say about the 2016 election? @SteveDeaceShow <http://bit.ly/2d8Arx2> (10/12/16)

Christians took the offer from Trump, and became silent about moral and character issues, where once they were very vocal. –**John W.L. Barry (Patheos, 4/18/17)**

EXACTLY what @TalbertSwan said yesterday! (1/28/18): Does ANY American believe Trump has turned away from a sinful lifestyle? His evangelical advisory board is a hypocritical JOKE theologically! (5/21/17): Evangelicals all agree repentance is necessary according to Romans 10:9-10 for anyone to become a Christian.... EXCEPT @realDonaldTrump Although he admits he has never repented, @Franklin_Graham @sstrang @JerryFalwellJr @RobertJeffress have declared him Christian anyhow! –**Bishop Talbert**

Amidst poll stats and reports of evangelical support for Trump slipping, and evangelical leaders for him 'splintering,' commence the praise P.R. campaigns by Graham, Dobson and Jeffress! <http://reut.rs/2C63Lem> <http://bit.ly/2H29MfV> (late 2017)

@ABC: Evangelical rift intensifies over Trump immigration remarks http://abcn.ws/2EFuhwN_ (1/13/18)

The GOP has unmoored itself from its promises of governance and fiscal responsibility. It has turned a blind eye to the moral and character issues of its titular head. –**Jonathan Capehart** (Washington Post, 1/30/18)

The evangelical movement is "no different than any other lobbying group in town. It is in the business of getting something, and what they are willing to trade off for the something they want, whether [a] Supreme Court justice or a tax cut or whatever, is in my view, their soul, their moral underpinning, the character of who they are... I want Tony Perkins and others to give a mulligan to all those people that they condemned over the last 30 years. –**Michael Steele** (ex-RNC chairperson; 1/30/18)

35. Billy Graham Started a Movement. Now His Son is Dismantling it.

While Billy Graham was leading a revival in Los Angeles in 1949, William Randolph Hearst looked at the handsome thirtysomething evangelist with flowing blond hair and famously directed editors in his publishing empire to "puff Graham." When Graham died this week, he was hailed by President George W. Bush as "America's pastor," and even more lavishly by Vice-President Mike Pence as "one of the greatest Americans of the past century." President Bill Clinton praised him for integrating his revivals. Russell Moore, the president of the Southern Baptist Convention's Ethics and Religious Liberty Commission, called him "the most important evangelist since the Apostle Paul." **Graham's accomplishments are, without doubt, [MANY].** The widely cited estimate that he preached to some **215 million** people is likely in the ballpark. And while the nineteenth-century lawyer-turned-evangelist Charles Finney must be credited with inventing modern revivalism, Graham perfected and scaled it, turning evangelicalism into worldwide impulse that has transformed Christianity in recent decades in Latin America, Africa, and Asia. But **almost two decades ago, Graham handed over the keys of the empire to his**

son, Franklin. And if you want to chart the troubled recent course of American evangelicalism—its powerful rise after World War II and its surprisingly quick demise in recent years—you need look no further than this father-and-son duo of Billy and Franklin Graham... Throughout his career, Graham was criticized by fundamentalists for working with Catholics and liberal Protestants at his crusades. He prayed with Democratic and Republican presidents. And instead of castigating Christianity's religious rivals, he focused on preaching Christ. When asked to join in common cause with Jerry Falwell after the foundation of the Moral Majority in 1979, **Graham refused to yoke his organization to the cultural wars of the Religious Right and the Republican Party.** And almost immediately after saying during a 1993 crusade in Columbus, Ohio, that AIDS might be "a judgment of God," he retracted those words, telling the Cleveland Plain Dealer a few days later, "I don't believe that and I don't know why I said it. . . . To say God has judged people with AIDS would be very wrong and very cruel. I would like to say that I am very sorry for what I said." **Franklin Graham is a very different sort of man, better known today for his right-wing political pronouncements than for his evangelism.** Shortly after 9/11, Franklin Graham provided the sound bite of today's culture wars when he denounced Islam as "a very wicked and evil religion." He later became the standard bearer for the view that Islam is, in his words "a religion of hatred . . . a religion of war." In addition to purveying the birther nonsense that helped to propel Donald Trump to political prominence, Franklin Graham suggested that President Barack Obama was not a Christian and might in fact be a secret Muslim. **Along with Jerry Falwell's son, Jerry Falwell Jr., he helped to elect Trump president by swinging 80 percent of white evangelical voters to his side.** And then when Trump was elected he attributed his victory not to a surge of White Christian support or to swing states in the Midwest but to divine providence. **Franklin Graham seems blissfully unaware of the possibility that there might be even the slimmest of gaps between the words that come out of his mouth and the words written down in scripture. More damningly, he demonstrates no awareness of the ways in which his political pronouncements are breaking down the evangelical witness his father devoted so much energy to building up... Religion is now declining in the United States, and evangelicalism with it.** In fact, over the last decade, the portion of white evangelical Protestants in the United States declined from 23 percent to 17 percent. The most significant development in American religion in recent years is the shocking rise of the religiously unaffiliated (otherwise known as "nones"), who now account for roughly one quarter of all Americans. This increasing distance from religious institutions is accompanied by increasing distance from religious beliefs and practices. Today 27 percent of Americans describe themselves as "spiritual but not religious" and another 18 percent as "neither religious nor spiritual." There are many reasons for this decline in religious believing and belonging. **But the most important in my view is the increasing identification of the Christian churches with right-wing politics.** If you are among the 26 percent of eligible voters who voted for Trump, you likely applaud this development. But what about the other 74 percent? One of Billy Graham's few Christian rivals during his heyday in the 1950s and 1960s was the Union Theological Seminary professor Reinhold Niebuhr, who criticized Graham for his "pietistic individualism" and his neglect of social sin. Graham read and reflected on Niebuhr, but stuck for the most part to his simpler message that the world would be saved only through individual regeneration. To his credit, however, **Graham internalized some of the teachings of Niebuhr, including the tendency of mere mortals to mistake God's voice for their own, and to mistake the gospel of Christ for the gospel of American civilization.** In short, Graham had a humility almost entirely lost among the public preachers of our day, his eldest son included. **The qualities of temper and judgment that made Billy Graham so singularly successful are almost entirely lacking in his son, who now imperils his father's legacy. Thanks to Franklin Graham and his cronies on the Religious Right, American evangelicalism has now become first and foremost a political rather than a spiritual enterprise. The life of Billy Graham helped build it up. And his death may well have ensured its demise. – Politico (2/24/18)**

36. John Fea on the Blatant Hypocrisy of Robert Jeffress

One of the hallmarks of the Christian right's overwhelming support of Donald Trump (with obvious and laudable exceptions) is **the shamelessness with which they have abandoned the notion that moral character matters politically.** Christian historian John Fea hammers Robert Jeffress over his hypocrisy in this regard: In arguing this, Jeffress has suggested that character, past and present, is not important for a presidential candidate. This is a relatively new view for Robert Jeffress. It is a view that he seems to have adopted when Donald Trump announced his run for the presidency in 2015. For example, **in his 2011 book *Twilight's Last Gleaming: How America's Last Days Can Be Your Best Days*, Jeffress tells his readers to vote for men of character because a person's "core beliefs serve as a restraint against immorality, corruption, and dereliction of duty."** He rejects the "popular" notion that "a politician's personal life has no impact on his public service."... Donald Trump's sins may be between him and God, but I wonder what Jeffress thinks about the manner in which these sins have coarsened our culture? Because of the actions of this president we now have porn stars and Playboy models all over the news. I hope Jeffress is disgusted by this. **I am sure he is upset that his grandchildren have to see this.** Any serious Christian would be. If he is indeed troubled by the fact that the porn industry is getting free publicity every night on the nightly news (including Fox News), he must realize that this is happening because **Trump's past sins (forgiven or not) have found him out. Character matters—past and present.** Jeffress should be ashamed of himself for not speaking out about this. He is a Christian pastor. Fea rightly points out that it isn't just that Jeffress chose to support Trump over Hillary Clinton, but that **he chose very early on to support Trump over other Republicans and Christians who had not shown the kind of sexual behavior that he had—Ted Cruz, Rick Santorum, Ben Carson, Mike Huckabee, Bobby Jindal, Scott Walker. Yet he consciously chose to support the one candidate who had flaunted and repeatedly bragged about cheating on his wife, affair with women married to other men, to peeping on young girls in dressing rooms, even to sexually assaulting women.** —Patheos.com (3/23/18)

37. The Guardian View on U.S. Religion: The Christian Right is Breaking Up. The Alliance Between Fundamentalist Protestants and Roman Catholics Cannot Survive the Humiliations of Evangelical Support for President Trump.

One of the most interesting and important developments in the American culture wars, which is to say in American politics and self-understanding, is playing out inside the major Christian groupings there: evangelical Christianity and Roman Catholicism. **The Southern Baptist Convention**, the largest fundamentalist grouping, has been roiled by the discovery of a sermon in which **Paige Patterson**, one of its leaders, **boasts that he counselled an abused woman to stay with her husband even when she came to him with two black eyes.** Almost 3,000 Southern Baptist women signed a letter demanding that the 75-year-old Mr Patterson lose his job as head of a seminary. **For the last 30 years, the alliance between Catholics and white evangelicals has been an enormously powerful force on the right of American politics. It was based around a common opposition to abortion—a cause to which evangelicals came relatively late—and a wider suspicion of feminism. Apart from that, the two groups have little in common demographically, culturally and even economically. The economic model of American evangelical Christianity has been fantastically successful, based around marketing, merchandising and vigorous competition between preachers for congregations.** But when you adopt the methods of the entertainment industry, you will also imbibe some of its values. One result has been the growth of **megachurches where the American flag is far more conspicuous than the cross**; another is the growth of the "prosperity gospel", which teaches that the rewards God wants for his followers are to be obtained in this world. The big names of that world, such as Paula White, the **thrice-married woman who counsels President Trump**, were reality stars before the Kardashians, showing off their wealth as evidence that God blessed them. At the same time, the organised Catholic church has

been ageing and shrinking. It has maintained a degree of intellectual prestige and self-confidence, but congregations have melted away, so that former Catholics could now form the third-largest religious grouping in the US. The scandal-battered clergy is split into liberal and conservative parties, both believing that they are more Catholic than the pope. Only an influx of Hispanic immigrants maintains the church on the ground. But this threatens any alliance with the white evangelical movement. That has become increasingly racist in the last 30 years. It has set its face **against immigration as it has against homosexuality** and climate change. President Trump is forgiven all his lies and adulteries because he so clearly stands for white supremacy. But when he loses power, the fundamentalists will, too. Their literally patriarchal attitudes to women have already lost the younger generation. Conservatives used to warn that liberals who married the spirit of the age would be left as widows. It is a historic irony that this will be the fate of American conservative Christianity. –The Guardian (5/13/18)

38. ‘Utterly Mystifying’: Pastor Breaks Down Why He Believes Evangelicals Are ‘in Love With Donald Trump—and Some Won’t Be Happy About It

A Kentucky pastor said that **evangelicals’ embrace of Republican presidential candidate Donald Trump appears to show that the faithful “have repudiated everything they believe,”** but he offered up a theory about what he really believes is driving support for the brash businessman. “What if evangelicals (or any tribe, for that matter) aren’t primarily compelled by what they believe but instead by what they love?” the Rev. Robert Cunningham wrote in a recent blog post published on the Tates Creek Presbyterian Church website. “In fact, what if every one of us will gladly repudiate what we believe before we would ever repudiate what we love?” He went on to ask whether **Trump, who he said is “contradictory to evangelical beliefs,” is actually the “embodiment of current evangelical loves,”** saying that he believes that this is, in fact, the case. Cunningham then proclaimed that “we are what we love.” “Or to put it another way, **we follow our desires more than our doctrine,”** he said, explaining how he believes that cultural loves can have a big impact on how individuals form and act out their own personal loves. He then applied this very idea to the notion of Trump’s political rise and popularity among some evangelical Christians. “In one sense [Trump] makes no sense. **From a character and even policy standpoint, evangelical support of Donald Trump is utterly mystifying,** and countless articles are being written trying to explain this phenomenon,” Cunningham wrote. “But all of them seem to come to the same conclusion: **evangelical support for Donald Trump is a referendum on the current state of evangelical doctrine and convictions.”** Cunningham believes that evangelicals are aware that what Trump is saying is wrong, but that they still continue to support him, proceeding to offer up his theory: “We are never compelled by our ideals like we are by our loves.” He continued: **What happens when the liturgies of our greedy culture train evangelicals to love money and power? What happens when the liturgies of talk radio train evangelicals to love anger and paranoia? What happens when the liturgies of social media train evangelicals to love sensational sound bites more than thoughtful discourse? What happens when the liturgies of modern worship services train evangelicals to love novel, flashy, and glib emotional experiences that feel more like a rally than corporate worship? What happens when the conference culture of the church trains evangelicals to love the big celebrity leader? What happens when preaching that prioritizes relevant, shocking, and brash sermons trains evangelicals to love “tell it like it is” ranting? What happens when the liturgies from the days of the Moral Majority train evangelicals to love America as much as Jesus, which then leads to an incessant longing within churches to “make America great again!” What happens? Evangelicals in love with Donald Trump happens.** The pastor said that Trump rallies are essentially worship services, with the Republican businessman **feeding “hungry hearts with his nonsense.”** He concluded by **calling**

evangelical support for Trump a “humbling rebuke that we cannot ignore.” As TheBlaze has reported, Cunningham is hardly the first pastor to comment on Trump’s popularity among evangelicals. But, as we’ve noted, the situation is quite complicated. Despite Christian support overall, **a recent LifeWay Research poll found that, if the election were back in January, only five percent of Republican-affiliated pastors would have voted for Trump.** Others, like **famed pastor and author Max Lucado—who typically avoids weighing in on political candidates—have also spoken out against Trump’s support among Christians.** **“He ridiculed a war hero. He made mockery of a reporter’s menstrual cycle. He made fun of a disabled reporter. He referred to the former first lady, Barbara Bush as ‘mommy,’ and belittled Jeb Bush for bringing her on the campaign trail,” Lucado said of Trump.** **“He routinely calls people ‘stupid,’ ‘loser,’ and ‘dummy.’”** And megachurch pastor Perry Noble of NewSpring Church in South Carolina also made it more than clear in a series of tweets that he has no intention of supporting Trump’s presidential campaign. **Others, though, like Pastor Robert Jeffress of First Baptist Church in Dallas, Texas** — who isn’t endorsing a candidate in the 2016 election cycle [WHAT A JOKE!], but who told the Christian Post that he doesn’t believe that a Christian “has to sell his soul to the Devil to vote for Donald Trump”—is far less critical of Trump. In a recent interview with TheBlaze, Jeffress spoke about the current political climate, explaining his contention that evangelical support for Trump shows that many Christians “are willing to **think outside of the [MORAL AND THEOLOGICAL] box** for the kind of candidate they want.” “People are looking for leadership,” he said, offering those surprised by evangelical support for Trump a stark reminder of Ronald Reagan’s 1980 presidential victory [A BLASPHEMOUSLY MOCKING COMPARISON!]. —**The Blaze** (3/24/16)

39. Pastor Robert Jeffress, Christians and ‘Trump Derangement Syndrome—Reality vs. Rhetoric

Dallas megachurch pastor Robert Jeffress made headlines earlier this month by invoking the memory of Ronald Reagan in response to an anti-Trump pastor’s contention that Trump supporting Christians had somehow (shudder) **“sold their souls”** to support the president. “This is not an unusual thing,” Jeffress told Fox News’ Ed Henry. “We’ve been here before. Back in 1980, evangelicals chose to support a twice-married Hollywood actor who was a known womanizer in Hollywood. His name was Ronald Reagan. They chose to support him over Jimmy Carter, a born-again Baptist Sunday school teacher who had been faithfully married to one woman. The reason we supported President Reagan was not because we supported womanizing or divorce. **We supported his policies.** And that’s true here, Ed. We are choosing to support his policies. We’re not under any illusion that we were voting for an altar boy when we voted for President Trump... Liberal Christian Frank Schaeffer wrote that, if Jeffress is correct, “it means that **evangelicals’ god is Satan.**” We could go on and on with the liberal hyperventilating, but the most interesting criticism came from the “right.” “All I can say is go F yourself,” tweeted **Michael Reagan**, the former president’s son, who took particular issue with the Trump comparison with his father vis-à-vis the ladies. “He equated my father—who was divorced from my mother Jane Wyman when he was dating in Hollywood and not yet married to Nancy—to **Donald Trump, who was dating Playboy playmates and who knows who else when he was married,**” Reagan wrote in a Newsmax piece. I see Reagan’s point, although any moral issues either Trump or Reagan had prior to the Oval Office would pale in comparison to what, for example, former **President Bill Clinton** did with at least one woman IN the Oval Office. Nevertheless, I’m pretty sure he missed Jeffress’ point entirely, which was that **if we waited for a president with a squeaky clean past we’d looking at sky-high interest rates, record unemployment,** and a whole host of other, not-so-squeaky-clean issues right here in the present day. You know, like the late 70’s. As Jeffress states, **the fact that Jimmy Carter was a moral person is incontrovertible** [So moral people choose liberalism and evil people choose conservatism?]. Would these so-called “conservative” Trump haters rather have a Carter in office, along with **his liberal policies and horrific economy,** over a morally flawed Trump and the **millions**

whose lives have been made better by his policies? [Money defines ‘better’ lives, and mainly the rich!] Of course they would, but doesn’t that make their take the very definition of short-sightedness? Nevertheless, the hits kept coming from the right. **Conservative radio host Steve Deace** tweeted to Reagan: “‘Pastor’ Robert Jeffress calling your dad a womanizer was sleazy and inexcusable.” Weekly Standard contributing editor John Podhoretz **called Jeffress a “known idiot.”** In a post entitled, “Robert Jeffress Accuses Jesus Of Having ‘Trump Derangement Syndrome’ For Condemning Adultery,” the conservative-leaning yet seemingly anti-Trump Christian satire site Babylon Bee writes: “Trump Derangement Syndrome is common,” Jeffress said on a televised broadcast Friday, “and it’s sad to see our Savior caught up in the undue criticism of Trump [YOU caused Him to be! Be sad about your own political shenanigans]. **Just because the guy** isn’t morally qualified to be a pastor and **you wouldn’t leave him alone with your wife, doesn’t mean that he can’t be a great upstanding leader of our country.**” Jeffress also pointed to biblical examples of **leaders exactly like Trump** [absolutely NOT like him, except in one adultery incident—David became a man fully after God’s own heart—not a server of self], such as King David, King Solomon, and Beelzebub [a name for Satan, and not a political leader at all, Bible deficient opiner]. “God can use anyone [DOESN’T mean he tells His children to vote for anyone, like Hitler, who fits in that ‘anyone’ term], and it’s sad that the Savior is so blinded by his TDS that he can’t see that...” Here’s the reality: God has clearly used a flawed President Trump to accomplish great things [define terms and give specifics], and He has also used the church Jeffress shepherds in an entirely different yet important way, ministering to and serving their community and beyond. First Baptist Dallas, celebrated its 150th anniversary of ministry on Sunday. The weekend **included a visit from Texas Governor Greg Abbott** and a nice write-up from Dallas News columnist Sharon Grigsby, presumably a liberal herself, who wrote glowingly of a church that, despite the “long shadow” cast by Jeffress’ very public embrace of President Trump, has a “history of service to the city” and a positive “day-to-day influence on Dallas.” “This was a tough one to write, but I believe First Baptist Dallas is more than Robert Jeffress,” Grigsby tweeted. “It may be asking too much for you to read this with the kind of open mindedness that Jeffress often doesn’t display, but I hope you will give it a shot.” Grigsby praised the church’s strong support of Dallas police, the many ways its members care for those in need, and its post-disaster outreach to other cities, such as Houston after Hurricane Harvey, but seems to insinuate that these things all occur despite Jeffress’ leadership and not right along with it. You know, because anyone who supports President Trump must secretly kick puppies and steal grocery carts from the homeless. The church, Grigsby writes, includes a “diverse group of people, with a wide range of age, race and economic status,” because it’s presumably a shocker that a church pastored by a Trump supporter would be “diverse,” or something. In reality, it’s Pastor Jeffress who manages to keep his ministry and his politics separate, as Grigsby grudgingly acknowledges. **“People think that because of my involvement with President Trump or my appearances on Fox News that we are a highly political church and people are shocked when they come here and don’t hear anything political,”** Jeffress told Dallas News. Jeffress laughed as he told Grigsby that he has “Democrat deacons,” adding that his church doesn’t “check people’s voting IDs at the door...” It’s a fitting tribute from the Dallas media, and far better than the treatment Pastor Jeffress has received from liberals and the “Trump Derangement Syndrome” afflicted right. —Townhall (7/30/18)

40. Why Mike Pence is Such a Sycophant

It’s the vice president’s job to bide his time. He waits for the chance to fulfill one of two duties prescribed by the Constitution: to break tie votes in the Senate or to succeed presidents who cannot finish a term in office. Vice President Mike Pence has already fulfilled the former. After Paul Manafort’s guilty verdict and Michael Cohen’s guilty plea this week, it seems he may fulfill the latter, too. And if that comes to pass, no one will be less surprised than Pence. **Pence has said that he is “a Christian, a conservative, and a Republican, in that order.” This may seem exactly backward to those who’ve watched him assume the role of sycophant in chief to an unusually sinful and not particularly conservative Republican president.** But for Pence, his faith and his political ambition are closely tied, perhaps even indistinguishable. Pence’s former schoolmates at Hanover College recall hearing him say that God planned to make

him president. At the time—the late 1970s—Pence was getting to know John Gable, a senior preparing for a lifelong career as an evangelical minister. Gable helped move Pence away from the quiet Catholicism of his family and into a conservative Protestant belief system. The key to understanding Pence’s version of religion lies in his favorite bit of scripture, from Jeremiah, which reads, “For I know the plans I have for you, plans to prosper you and not to harm you, plans to give you hope and a future.” This verse is now on display in the vice president’s residence. It is especially popular among Calvinists who believe that God directly orchestrates everything that happens on Earth. **Pence believes that God has a plan for him, and if that plan requires him to temporarily abandon his principles as well as his dignity, so be it.** Everything—including Trump’s presidency. The reality star, that is to say, was chosen by God. **Granted, he’s not a godly character. But conservative Christians troubled by Trump’s profanity and infidelities can take comfort in the Bible’s story of Cyrus,** a pagan king who served God by protecting the Jews. **Despite their vast numbers and power, many modern conservative Christians consider themselves to be oppressed like the ancient Jews.** If Cyrus helped Jews, then why can’t Trump champion conservative evangelicals? During the 2016 campaign, an evangelist’s book about Cyrus and Trump—“God’s Chaos Candidate”—became a runaway bestseller in the conservative Christian world. **The story of Cyrus was taught in many churches.** Similarly, Pence is regarded by some as a modern version of another Old Testament figure, Daniel, who safeguarded his fellow Jews while functioning as counselor to another pagan ruler, Nebuchadnezzar. **Daniel aided the Israelites by appearing to abandon his Jewishness in Nebuchadnezzar’s court. Pence, the argument goes, sets aside his moral standards to retain access to Trump.** From his insider perch, he can do more good for religious conservatives than from the outside. And if he were to take that final step to the Oval Office, then **the ends would justify the means.** Certainly no one should doubt the vice president’s ambition. He has reinforced his position by seeding the administration with personal allies and building a national campaign organization. Pence, who was a champion fundraiser when he served in Congress, established his Great American political action committee five months after taking office. He was the first vice president ever to establish an independent PAC. **Does Pence really see himself as Daniel and Trump as Nebuchadnezzar? That would go a ways to explain why he has shrugged off scandal after scandal and embraced the cheerleader’s role as Trump’s number two. With his fixed smile and continual encouragement, the only thing missing from his performance has been the pom poms.** Indeed, the intensity of Pence’s fawning has **led George Will to describe him as “America’s most repulsive figure.”** The vice president reached the nadir of his toady ways at the end of last year when he spent three minutes extolling Trump at a Cabinet meeting and managed to **work in one note of praise every 12 seconds. But even in the midst of this sycophancy, he winked to the faithful watching at home.** Pence’s insistence that it was a “blessing” and he felt “humbled” to work for Trump made the address sound more like a prayer than a political commentary, which perhaps it was. Pence believes that God has a plan for him, and if that plan requires him to temporarily abandon his principles as well as his dignity, so be it. **—L.A. Times (8/24/18)**

41. How Far America Has Fallen

The thing with every shocking revelation about Trump is that it's already baked into his image.

I've never met a Trump supporter who did not know exactly who he is.

It’s different in the West. It’s easier to feel in touch with some essence of what America is. The space, so much of it still, so empty, so awe-inspiring, speaks of American possibility. The boundlessness invites reinvention and prickly individualism. **Here in Colorado, purple state, split between gun lovers and legal marijuana lovers, the libertarian streak runs strong. That’s the bit of the United States the rest of the world finds hardest to fathom. Why the scorn for handouts, the equating of universal health care with socialism, the obsession with self-reliance,** the refusal to see that a profusion of guns leads to a profusion of mass shootings? Of course a crowded Europe with its

wounds seeks solidarity in the name of stability, while America with its wide-open spaces embraces the right to be left alone (at least until you need Medicaid) and the right, whatever its risks, to the next frontier. I said it's different in the West. It's not so different in the West, it's just that **you see more clearly what the country stood for in its own mythologized self-image, what it was to be an American, what it was to aspire to some new and exemplary measure of freedom, and how far things have fallen to produce President Donald Trump.** No part of the country today is immune to American fracture or the squalid Trump wars, to cultural confrontations over identity and gender and race, to the effects of stagnant incomes over decades, or to the narcissism of modernity. In a purple state, unlike in Brooklyn, N.Y., or Palo Alto, Calif., these differences press in on each other. Conversations occur that break through ideological lines. Grand Junction, in western Colorado, voted for Trump at the last election. There, I spoke to **Robert Babcox, a pastor, who praised the president for sticking to his campaign promises** and, "for all the bravado," getting the economy revved up. Babcox called the ban on high-capacity gun magazines that hold more than 15 rounds, signed into law by John Hickenlooper, the Democratic governor who has presidential aspirations, "a silly law." The pastor said he could drive across the nearby border into Utah and buy a high-capacity magazine. **He said the Second Amendment was designed to create a militia "equal to the government to ensure self-reliance," and that therefore the ban on the magazines should be overturned. He said, "If I can limit somebody on what weapons they can buy, why would I not be able to limit what you can say about me under the First Amendment? When we endanger one right, we endanger them all."** Words don't kill, I said. Some things are worse than death, he said [FOOLish statement! Like what?]. **So, I asked, Trump's great? No,** the pastor said. He only trusted Trump "to a degree." Someone should take away his cellphone [NEVER blame his chronic lack of character, if you've drunk the Kool-Aid!], he said. **Americans can come together,** he said, praising John F. Kennedy. "I served in the Navy," he said. "I saw so many taken before their time—white, black, Hispanic. It all hurt me just the same, and they all bled red, and that lesson stayed with me." **The thing about all the shocking Trump revelations—**Michael Cohen's about violating campaign finance laws by paying hush money to two women in coordination with a "candidate for federal office" being the latest—is that **they are already baked into Trump's image. His supporters, and there are tens of millions of them, never had illusions. I've not met one, Babcox included, who did not have a pretty clear picture of Trump. They've known all along that he's a needy narcissist, a womanizer, a lowlife, a liar, a braggart and a generally miserable human being** [Biblically, that's called conscious, WILFUL sinning, to support wilful sin!]. That's why the "Access Hollywood" tape or the I-could-shoot-somebody-on-Fifth-Avenue boast did not kill his candidacy. It's also why the itch to believe that the moment has come when everything starts to unravel must be **viewed warily.** Sure, Trump sounds more desperate. But who's the enforcer if Trump has broken the law? It's Congress—and until things change there (which could happen in November) or Republicans at last abandon a policy of hold-my-nose opportunism, Trump will ride out the storm. There's a deeper question, which comes back to the extraordinary Western landscape and the high American idea enshrined in it. **Americans elected Trump. Nobody else did. They came down to his level. White Christian males losing their place in the social order decided they'd do anything to save themselves, and to heck with morality. They made a bargain with the Devil in full knowledge.** So the real question is: What does it mean to be an American today? Who are we...? **What have we become?** Trump was a symptom, not a cause. The problem is way deeper than him. For William Steding, a diplomatic historian living in Colorado, **American individualism has morphed into narcissism, perfectibility into entitlement, and exceptionalism into hubris. Out of that, and more, came the insidious malignancy of Trump.** It will not be extirpated overnight. – New York Times (8/25/18)

42. Why Evangelicals Are Calling Trump a ‘Modern-Day Cyrus’

It's a typical morning segment on Pat Robertson's Christian Broadcasting Network, late in 2016. The controversial Access Hollywood tapes, on which then-candidate Donald Trump can be heard boasting about grabbing women by the genitals, have just been released. Standing on a sunny street, reporter Chris Mitchell says, "Christians are divided about what to do on Donald Trump." Some want to abandon him, he says. Others want to stand with him. But others, he says, are wondering: **Does Trump have a "biblical mandate" to become president?** Mitchell runs swiftly through the first two options, citing both a condemnation of Trump and **an endorsement by Focus on the Family's James Dobson.** But it's the third option — that God himself has chosen Trump to be president — that Mitchell focuses on. Evangelical thinker Lance Wallnau then gives Mitchell his take: **Trump is a "modern-day Cyrus," an ancient Persian king chosen by God to "navigate in chaos."** Mitchell notes that some evangelicals disagree but does not name or cite them. Instead, he cites the growing threat of China, Russia, and Iran, before Wallnau concludes, "America's going to have a challenge either way. With Trump, I believe we have a Cyrus to navigate through the storm." The comparison comes up frequently in the evangelical world. **Many evangelical speakers and media outlets compare Trump to Cyrus, a historical Persian king who, in the sixth century BCE, conquered Babylon and ended the Babylonian captivity, a period during which Israelites had been forcibly resettled in exile. This allowed Jews to return to the area now known as Israel and build a temple in Jerusalem.** Cyrus is referenced most prominently in the Old Testament book of Isaiah, in which he appears as a figure of deliverance. That comparison has become more and more explicit in the wake of Trump's presidency. Last week, an Israeli organization, the Mikdash Educational Center, minted a **commemorative "Temple Coin"** depicting Trump and Cyrus side by side, in honor of Trump's decision to move the American embassy in Israel to Jerusalem. **It was among the most brazen, public links between Trump and Cyrus; one that takes the years of subtext running through outlets like Christian Broadcasting Network** and, quite literally, sealed the comparison. Monday, however, an even higher-profile figure linked Trump and Cyrus. During his visit to Washington, DC, Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu heavily implied Trump was Cyrus's spiritual heir. Thanking Trump for moving the American embassy to Jerusalem, Netanyahu said, "We remember the proclamation of the great King Cyrus the Great — Persian King. Twenty-five hundred years ago, he proclaimed that the Jewish exiles in Babylon can come back and rebuild our temple in Jerusalem...And we remember how a few weeks ago, President Donald J. Trump recognized Jerusalem as Israel's capital. Mr. President, this will be remembered by our people throughout the ages." **While Cyrus is not Jewish and does not worship the God of Israel, he is nevertheless portrayed in Isaiah as an instrument of God — an unwitting conduit through which God effects his divine plan for history.** Cyrus is, therefore, the archetype of the unlikely "vessel": someone God has chosen for an important historical purpose, despite not looking like — or having the religious character of — an obvious man of God. **For believers who subscribe to this account, Cyrus is a perfect historical antecedent to explain Trump's presidency: a nonbeliever who nevertheless served as a vessel for divine interest.** For these leaders, the biblical account of Cyrus allows them to develop a **"vessel theology" around Donald Trump, one that allows them to reconcile his personal history of womanizing and alleged sexual assault with what they see as his divinely ordained purpose to restore a Christian America.** "I think in some ways this is a kind of baptism of Donald Trump," says John Fea, a professor of evangelical history at Messiah College in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. "It's the theopolitical version of money laundering, taking Scripture to ... clean [up] your candidate." This framing allows for the creation of Trump as a viable evangelical candidate regardless of his personal beliefs or actions. **It allows evangelical leaders, and to a lesser extent ordinary evangelicals, to provide a compelling narrative for their support for him that transcends the mere pragmatic fact that he is a Republican. Instead of having to justify their views of Trump's controversial past, including reports of sexual misconduct and adultery, the evangelical establishment can say Trump's presidency was arranged by God, and thus legitimize**

their support for him — a support that has begun to divide ordinary evangelicals and create a kind of “schism.” Trump has capitalized on this idea of “vessel theology.” Numerous evangelical leaders have used the Trump-as-Cyrus comparison to explain how a leader who, while not (originally) religious, might nevertheless figure into a divine historical plan. In December, **Christian evangelical leader Mike Evans made the comparison while praising Trump’s decision to move the American embassy in Israel to Jerusalem, another act with deep theological connotations.** Before seeing Trump right after the announcement, Evans said, “the first word I’m going to say to him, ‘Cyrus, you’re Cyrus.’” He explained that Cyrus “was used as an instrument of God for deliverance in the Bible, and God has used this imperfect vessel, this flawed human being like you or I, this imperfect vessel, and he’s using him in an incredible, amazing way to fulfill his plans and purposes.” Likewise, last year, **Creation Museum founder Ken Ham used the same rhetoric to explain how God had, in his view, brought Trump to power:** “God is in total control,” Ham told the Deseret Daily News early last year. “He makes that very clear in the Bible where he tells us that he raises up kings and destroys kingdoms. He even calls a pagan king, Cyrus, his anointed, or his servant to do the things that he wants him to do.” Trump himself seemed to bolster this particular comparison. He referenced a (fake) quote from Cyrus in March 2017 as part of a speech commemorating Nowruz, the Persian New Year. Adhering the Cyrus motif to an American president — and particularly using it to justify evangelical support of the Trump presidency — is unique. Anbara Khalidi, a former research associate at University of Oxford’s Wadham College and an expert on American evangelical apocalyptic narratives, says she has not come across the Cyrus narrative in her previous study of evangelicals and politics. “I actually have personally never heard any of the Christian evangelicals I’ve researched refer to any politician as Cyrus,” she said in an email. Often, she said, **the end-times-conscious evangelical communities she researched in the pre-Trump era were far more reticent to make specific associations between biblical figures and present-day ones.** Khalidi said most evangelicals tend to be “pretty cautious” about associating individuals in history with biblical figures or prophecies. Rather, **she says, many evangelicals traditionally speak more generally about “signs of the times” or indicators that the end, more broadly, may be at hand, without speaking specifically about linking modern politicians to given biblical prophecies or parallels.** However, Khalidi said, the Trump-Cyrus association has gained traction in recent years, especially among those “who have recognized its **political expediency.**” Furthermore, Trump seems to have been encouraged to publicly embrace these associations. Trump’s decision to move the American embassy in Israel to Jerusalem late last year, for example, might have been seen as one such curated response, evoking the historical association between Cyrus and the liberation of the Jewish people as a kind of dog whistle to evangelical voters that he’s on their side. Fea pointed out that among a certain subset of evangelicals, even innocuous details seem to be evidence of prophecy. **The most famous biblical verse about Cyrus as God’s “anointed” is found in Isaiah 45 — and Trump is the 45th president. Wallnau made this connection explicit, telling the Christian Broadcasting Network that God spoke to him directly to tell him, “Isaiah 45 will be the 45th president ... Isaiah 45 is Cyrus.”** Andrew Whitehead, an assistant professor of sociology at Clemson University who focuses on the rise of **Christian nationalism**, agreed with Fea. “Christian nationalist rhetoric, defending America’s Christian heritage” — all these, he said, were common tropes throughout American history. “But what makes Trump interesting, a test as to the power of this **Christian nationalist rhetoric, is that regardless of personal piety ... his use of that rhetoric still resonated, and people still voted for him.**” Trump managed to capture the evangelical imagination without being particularly evangelical — or, indeed, personally religious — himself. **The Cyrus narrative allows evangelicals to thread a difficult rhetorical needle. It allows them to see Trump as “their” candidate — a candidate who will effect God’s will that America become a truly Christian nation — without requiring Trump himself to manifest any Christian virtues.** He is, like Cyrus, anointed by God and thus has divine legitimacy (Trump’s spiritual advisers, including evangelical figures **Robert Jeffress and Paula White, have repeatedly hammered this point**), but he has no obligation to live out Christian principles in his

personal life. According to Fea, this narrative works because it allows evangelicals to capitalize on Trump’s “strongman” persona — in practical terms, his ability to get votes — while allowing them to justify their support theologically and preserve their sense of Trump as a God-backed candidate. Someone like **Ted Cruz, Fea says, may initially have been a “purer candidate” as far as evangelicals were concerned. But when it became clear that Trump was performing better in the Republican primary, they shifted tactics. “They have to have some kind of biblical or theological or Christian reason ... for their support,” he says. But they also have to back a winner.** Fea describes evangelicals’ pivot as somewhat pragmatic. **Major evangelical figures like the Family Research Council’s Tony Perkins and Focus on the Family’s James Dobson endorsed Cruz before finally endorsing Trump once his nomination became an inevitability.** Trump’s rhetoric ties into and significantly expands on a robust historical tradition of language and thought about God, and a kind of “vessel theology,” in American political history. Whitehead says the idea that God plays a divine role in politics is nothing new. When it comes to the presidency, narratives of divine intervention have been woven into American cultural discourse from the beginning of what Whitehead calls America’s “civil religion,” which he describes as a fusion of political and religious imagery. For example, after George Washington died, Whitehead said, “stories cropped up about his religiosity, about what a great man he was.” “Great leaders [have been historically] identified with how God was using them, or that God placed them there for a purpose,” he said. For America, a relatively new nation, this Christian mythos became a foundational element of creating a national identity. “Colonials had closer ties to Britain than they had to each other. Christianity became a part of that.” Fea concurs. **Throughout the early history of America, he notes, American exceptionalism and a particular blend of Christian nationalism — seeing America as a kind of new chosen land for God’s intervention on a parallel with the Israel of the Old Testament — went hand in hand.** He references the ideal of the “city on a hill,” an image from Jesus’s Sermon on the Mount, used by Puritan settler John Winthrop to describe how the new American colonies would serve as a model for Christian living. Fea references, too, the work of early American revivalist preachers like Jonathan Edwards, who believed the second coming of Christ was imminent in Boston during the 18th century. Fea says the idealistic nature of America’s founding — as a country that believes in “liberty and freedom” — has lent itself to appropriation by Christian narratives. “It’s sort of taking these Enlightenment ideas [of freedom and liberty],” he added. “Since day one, they have been kind of ‘baptized’ by evangelicals who say in a very unthoughtful way, **‘America is for freedom. God is for freedom. Therefore, God must privilege the US.’**” This sense that God has “chosen” America as a special people, or that he acts directly in American affairs, has, Fea argues, given us quintessentially American historical phenomena such as Manifest Destiny, the imperialist expansion of the United States across North America. Therefore, at the very least, the idea that God intervenes directly in American political affairs, and uses American political figures as vessels to effect divine will, is deeply rooted in centuries of Christian nationalism. The continued prevalence of the Cyrus narrative throughout the campaign and the first year of Trump’s presidency speaks to its longevity and power. **But it speaks, too, to the degree to which those around Trump — from his unofficial evangelical advisory council to Christian supporters on CBN — are able to signal to supporters that the evangelical agenda is receiving attention in the White House regardless of Trump’s actions, or even regardless of whether Trump is aware of what’s going on.** After all, Trump himself has mentioned Cyrus just once (and made up a quote in the process). But every time those around Trump mention Cyrus, they’re signaling to their listeners that because Trump is nothing but a vessel for God’s will, he’s also somewhat irrelevant in the scheme of things. **Pay no attention to the man in front of the curtain, they imply. The real work is being done by his evangelical influencers behind the scenes.** But Trump, too, is doing his share of influencing, dog-whistling to evangelical rhetoric of an unexpected or incongruous “divine plan.” Within that paradigm, his somewhat incongruous anecdote during the State of the Union address about the New Mexico couple that adopted a homeless, heroin-addicted woman’s baby makes far more sense. Trump says of Ryan Holets, the New Mexico police officer who adopted the baby, that “Ryan said he felt God speak to him: ‘You will do it — because you can.’” Within the

context of a presidential address, the anecdote felt jarring, out of place. But as a theological nod, the anecdote made perfect sense. The image of an unlikely individual chosen unexpectedly by God to shoulder a difficult and divinely ordained burden is a popular narrative within Christian, and more specifically evangelical, discourse. And **it's a narrative that Trump will continue to capitalize on to keep his evangelical voters close.**
–Vox.com (3/5/18)

43. 'The Trump Prophecy' Includes Troubling Parallels for American Democracy

This week witnessed the release of the **Liberty University-produced film "The Trump Prophecy," in which it is claimed that Donald Trump's election in 2016 can be attributed to divine intervention.** It is striking enough that the evangelical Christian leaders who supported the film believe they are in a position to discern and proclaim God's will. This is some serious chutzpah — a word, and concept, apparently unknown to those who made the film. At the heart of the movie, however, is a particular claim that Trump is the King Cyrus of our times. Cyrus the Great was the king of Persia in the second half of the sixth century BCE, given his impressive title by virtue of having conquered the mighty Babylon, along with most of the rest of the ancient Near East. He ruled over the greatest empire the region had ever seen. The Bible gives him an even more significant title: messiah. For when Cyrus conquered Babylon, he allowed the Israelites who had been exiled there some 50 years earlier to return to their native land, to govern themselves according to their native laws and to rebuild the Temple in Jerusalem, the center of their religious life. For this, **the book of Isaiah declares that Cyrus was anointed — the original meaning of the word "messiah" — by God to deliver the Israelites.** For the creators of "The Trump Prophecy," the comparison with Cyrus has obvious appeal. It emphasizes the global power of the U.S. presidency. It implicitly condemns the previous administration: the exile from God that Trump is now reversing. **And it makes Trump out to be the savior of God's people, permitting them to live and worship as they please.** (Cyrus may have claim to be the inaugurator of the concept of "religious freedom.") But there are some rather strange aspects to the comparison as well. The most apparent is the fact that Cyrus was an external conqueror, a foreigner. **There is an admission here that though he may be beloved of the Christian right, Trump is not in fact one of them. Trump, like Cyrus, is a pagan: not a worshipper, but a tool of God. This is often admitted by Trump's "court evangelicals,"** as historian John Fea has termed them. **But it does undercut the equally common claims that Trump is a real man of God.** It is easy enough to see why the biblical prophet saw Cyrus as divinely sent: The return of the Israelites and the rebuilding of their temple could hardly be other than providential. But why would Cyrus do it in the first place? Here is where the equation with Trump becomes most interesting, and potentially revealing. The restoration of peoples to their lands, and the permission for them to self-govern (with Persian imperial oversight), was a broad policy under Cyrus. It was not just the Israelites he treated this way. The policy had administrative payoffs — it is easier to supervise a relatively self-governing group than it is to enforce Persian laws in a foreign and resistant land — but also, and perhaps predominantly, was a remarkable coup of propaganda. When Cyrus conquered Babylon, he did not declare that he and his gods had defeated Babylon and its gods, as would have been typical at the time. Instead, he announced — not without his own brand of chutzpah — that it was the gods of Babylon who had brought him there. By appropriating local religious beliefs, Cyrus was able to authorize his imperial domination and curry favor with the conquered peoples. This is what happened in Israel as well. **The declaration in Isaiah that Cyrus is God's anointed ruler is not Israelite prophecy; it is Persian propaganda. The biblical writers bought what Cyrus was selling, and elevated him to the level of a David or Solomon. The parallel with Trump and his evangelical prophets is so close that one might be tempted to believe it was foretold long ago. Trump too has effectively spoken the language of the religious right, promising them a return to their cherished customs and beliefs. (They'll be able to say "Merry Christmas" again!) Like Cyrus, Trump seems for all the world not to care about the actual religious beliefs he is supporting. What he wants is free rein to do as he likes — with the support of those whose local authority**

he is propping up. He has offered them access to the halls of power — though not to the real power itself. And they have bought what he is selling, and declared him, quite literally, to be a messiah figure. It may all seem a bit ridiculous, of course. But there is an important historical lesson here. For though Cyrus restored Israel to self-governance, there would never be another Israelite king. **The ceding of power to Cyrus marked the end of Israel’s native form of government.** Proclaiming Trump to be a modern-day Cyrus is, implicitly and perhaps even unconsciously, to suggest that our own native form of government may have come to its untimely end. —**Religious News Service (10/4/18)**

44. Is Trump Our Cyrus? The Old Testament Case for Yes and No

...Moses’ “Charter for Kingship” in Deuteronomy 17:14–20 presents an alternative to the prevailing exercise of kingship, a model in which rulers are to function as servants of their people. **To guard against the predominant megalomaniacal paradigm, Moses focused on the personal character of the king.** They were not to use their position of authority in self-interest (multiplying horses, women, and silver and gold for himself). **Rather, Israel’s kings were to read the Torah for themselves and then embody the righteousness the Torah called for in all of YHWH’s people: fearing YHWH, walking in the ways of YHWH, and walking humbly among their fellow Israelites (vv. 18–20). In short, the Israelite king’s primary function was to be a model citizen, so that people could look up to him and declare, “I want to be like that person!”** This image of leadership as the embodiment of righteous covenantal ideals and seeking the well-being of those one leads ahead of one’s own status is consistent with the Hebrew portrayal of YHWH as the shepherd of his people (Psalm 23; Ezekiel 34) and of the New Testament’s portrayal of true shepherds of God’s people (John 10; 1 Pet. 5:1–8). **When it comes to national governing, as we know from the stories of many of Israel’s kings, God has never demanded moral perfection of those he thrusts into leadership roles.** Most of the judges in the Book of Judges were deeply flawed vessels, whom YHWH conscripted for his service and empowered by his Spirit, and who, through heroic acts of momentary reliance on God, were able to defeat their enemies (cf. Heb. 11). But most were not models of political leadership upon which to lavish praise as much as an honest look at deeply flawed men whom God used in spite of themselves. **To me, then, this biblical history suggests that no matter how and why we cast our vote for a particular candidate, Democrat or Republican, we must never allow ourselves to become blind to their personal and moral flaws. According to the Bible, leadership is more than effectiveness; it’s also (and, in fact, primarily) a matter of character.** Jesus modeled perfectly the righteous standard of which he spoke: “I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd lays down his life for the sheep” (John 10:11; cf. Eph 5:25b). —**Christianity Today (10/29/18)**

III-A6. MERITORIOUS MERRITT MUSINGS

(7/20/17)

RE: Jonathan Merritt Verified account @JonathanMerritt:

"These religious leaders care about their principles, yes. But they care about something else even more: Power." <http://bit.ly/2h4AcLK>

Documenting the HYPOCRITICAL moral flip-flopping of the Christian Cabal, forsaking God and morality for power idolatry. I couldn't say it better!

If you read that past post's article, they mention a split between evangelicals and their leaders. That's because pastors DON'T disciple well!

MOST pastors have NO IDEA which church members are totally committed, evangelize or have a daily quiet time. THIS IS A FAILURE TO LEAD!

And with 90 percent of U.S. Christians NOT being fully committed to Jesus (i.e., disciples), NO WONDER a carnal church was pro-Trump, as he EMBODIED carnality! That's pastoral FAILURE!

But if bills are paid, however that gets done, that becomes priority one, CONTRARY to Mt. 6. Why did Jesus NOT use only sermonizing to change world with the 11?

[Interjection: I saw an old debate of mine with Ralph Reed, where he argues that Bill Clinton's perjury was the issue, and I say it was Christians' anger over his sex sins, and perjury was legal opportunism!

Since adultery was not a 'high crime or misdemeanor,' lawyers jumped on anything to impeach Clinton, wishing infidelity could have been impeachable.

Proof? Bill's lie (i.e., 'I did not have sex with that woman'), under oath, came WAY after the legal inquiries into his affairs occurred, and the perjury charge arose only after that investigation had begun!]

The article by Jonathan Merritt didn't even mention James Dobson flipped from Jeb to Cruz, first!

Proof?: <http://bit.ly/2uLZfSc> HE SAYS SO!

Reeds in the wind! (Mt. 11:7, pun intended!) Shifting sand. The Christian Cabal did NOT stand for morals or against sins, but compromised for power idolatry! That's a sin!

They flip-flopped more than frogs! The ultimate betrayal was pastor who USED Dr. Russell Moore for gay marriage opposition, then wanted him fired for his legitimate Trump criticism!

I personally witnessed that man in 1.5 weeks go from calling Trump's campaign "nonsense," to telling ABC News he could "champion" Trump. That shows NO core!

READ Merritt's article (above)! Chump praises pastors as 'powerful.' I say they are guilty as sin being for Trump, and ignoring EDBS priorities! That's being UN-powerful!

Chump the opportunistic flip-flopper manipulated those men's egos to get their support. Ego is of the flesh! They'll tell you it's all about abortion.

So if your cause is important enough, you can support evil people and abandon moral convictions about HOW you seek to win. I can't recall any Bible verse supporting that!

TrumPastors (i.e., The Christian Cabal) OWNS insulting POW's, Hispanics, Muslims, women, and Christians, as they NEVER stood against this: <http://bit.ly/2jLYEOf>

III-B1. CHURCH CONTRACT

If anything detracts from money-making in church, it's banned. My TripAdvisor post about my websites' church conflicts TRUTHS got a staff call—PRONTO! (10/26/13)

I guess you found our tweets, like you found our website years ago, JUST AS I found your tweets, YESTERDAY. I STUDY (and work, full-time) more than socialize on the web. (10/29/13)

THIS is what I thought our contract signing meeting was 'gonna be about: @JackNGraham: Let's meet to strategize how to make the Great Commission COMPLETION a GLOBAL REALITY! Will you? I'm doing what I can for it, co-laborer. (10/29/13)

The ONLY issue Tuesday is how the Great Commission stage one can be 100 percent fulfilled, by stirring up pastors to lead (Eph. 4); anything else, and I leave (Pv. 12:6) (11/3/13)

Because I'm legally unable to discuss anything about an un-named church, I can't PRAISE any great sermons I may have recently heard, but I would like to! (8/10/14)

I'm legally sworn not to identify, but GREAT evangelism work, and ZERO complaints in that regard. WHY NOT RECONCILE? Before God, I forgave, but verbalize that to each other! (9/21/14)

THERE—I JUST broke our contract. I posted the church name online, so the contract is now null and void!... (6/26/16)

Note: Just after Graham said he would 'champion' D.J. Trump.

HERE IT IS! The tweet that dates my first Cabal meeting, where I was banished from church if I ever mention it here by name! Do you see any fear in me? (5/22/17): I'm NOT preparing for our noon meeting on the Great Commission's COMPLETION, as I believe in Lk. 12:12. These tweets (and my stair climb) prove this claim! (11/5/13)

That noon event started the national viral message, after Jack Graham monitored this site to see if I'd break their forced contract to never mention them here! (6/17/18)

I did ZERO preparation for that meeting, yet quoted MANY Bible verses to them, after a climb of "city mountains"—steps at a parking garage near Dr. Pepper Park, Frisco, TX (6/15/18): (Ac. 20:22) Sword of the Spirit is the Bible you know, brought to your remembrance by that same Spirit. (Eph. 6.) (11/5/13)

Getting closer to dating when I was banned from Sunday School. This tweet was after it was obvious that the church watched us here regularly. (5/23/17): Do you PAY Perot-Wanna-Be to monitor these tweets (or just hire his wife, as more subtle?). WHY can't you reconcile, and be honest about all this? "Waiting." [For any reply, which never, ever comes] (6/23/14)

POST-ambush meeting note to self, concerning results. The church's staff monitored this account like a hawk thereafter, to see if I'd violate the contract! (5/22/17): Ac. 20:22 The sword of the Spirit is the Bible you know, brought to your remembrance by that same Spirit. (Eph. 6.) (11/5/13)

Early reference to the website that started this all. (5/23/17): #TripAdvisor is SO sweet! It did things this old techno dinosaur could never have thought of, never having known of it until God led me to it. He DOES lead! (10/29/13)

MANY positive changes at the church I signed a contract NOT to identify, here, though I would, if I felt it important. The MOST biblical church in America, from such changes! (5/23/17): I am legally sworn not

to identify it, but GREAT evangelism work, and ZERO complaints in that regard. WHY NOT RECONCILE? Before God I forgave you; verbalize it to each other! (9/21/14)

III-B2. TWITTERFEST

For three glorious weeks (late October to mid-November, 2013), just after being forced to sign a contract to never mention my family's home church online (or never be allowed to return), God blessed that trial with 'messages' throughout each day, and often at 3 am, and it went viral. They mainly constituted exhortations to American pastors to do God's EDBS priorities, and by the end of this miraculous time, hundreds if not thousands (many if not most of the famous ones included) had read our thoughts. This 'process' continued throughout 2014 (on spiritual matters), but never quite as impactfully in such a condensed time-frame! Our 'Pastor Messages' section summarizes the highlights.

Related Tweets

Apparently, my receiving words to type here started late September, 2013. They only ended last week. CAN YOU DO THAT? Me either! God's grace alone. (5/22/17): I NEVER even saw the past two week's Tweetfest coming, but I'm always available, as God sees fit, in the interim! You, nor I, can stop HIM, and I don't want to! (11/5/13)

Possibly the MOST IMPORTANT Tweetfest, to-date, at <http://AmericanAnswers.org> [@JamesMeroney], the PAST two weeks! Watch and learn, and be blessed! In Jesus. #Twitter #IPO (11/7/13)

I'm constantly amazed how many pastors saw our Oct '13 Tweetfest, but have YET to commit to evangelize ALL lost people near their church. Apostasy! (8/7/14)

KNOWING the many pastors who witnessed it October 2013, and knowing little has still changed, do you think God will let me move on when few clamor for it? (6/25/14)

If you know of us, it's likely you witnessed God's miraculous move on Twitter for three weeks, last October. Man CANT orchestrate that! Linked-In says it was massive! (7/23/14)

Many pastors may not watch now often, or may use Trojan Horse accounts, possibly, but the October Tweetfest has made its impact if never does again. (7/25/14)

Linked-In says enough people watched Twitter one year ago, concerning our book's book contents, that they could fill a sports stadium. I don't brag, but that must be in my book proposals. (11/6/14)

Until I had a dashboard (about a month ago), I had ZERO idea if anyone ever viewed, as so few have the courage to respond. Now I see it's 65,000-70,000 a month [250,000 at the peak]. (2/13/15)

Linked-In said, LAST YEAR, that you could fill a stadium with the number who went there [to our profile], and I never use it, so God was using Twitter for that; the zenith was the day Twitter went public. (2/13/15)

I will NOW screen shot the 250,000, just as I did the Linked-In stadium full of inquisitors, but for my own records, and for those I trust. Not fake accounts! (6/6/16)

Of the THOUSANDS who were here Dec-Feb LAST year, even Bernie's major themes were so inspired, now to be found in Wit and Wisdom (political book). (2/24/16)

Linked-In said a stadium full of people dropped by here when I was tweeting to many prominent pastors for three weeks. (9/4/16)

SOON after there was a stadium full of pastors were watching here, said Linked-In, and they got the EDDBS message they STILL refuse to implement!!! (5/22/17): Pastors: Do COMPLEETE evangelism near your church, and prove to yourself that you have. DOCUMENT the results, as Christ died for ALL! (12/5/13)

Stadium full and near legend status is how Linked-In referenced it. I'll have to find the Oct 2013 three-week Tweetfest, when a famous pastor told his colleague amigos. (5/23/17): Twitter is NOT that hard to figure out, though you can NEVER prove who's watching at any particular time! Even Linked-In verified my Oct '13 suspicions. (7/25/14)

I've got to inform newbies: For one year, here, three years ago, a stadium full of mainly famous (and otherwise) pastors were watching us live tweet many sermons! (2/24/17)

October 2013 was when a "stadium full" of mainly pastors watched here. Now I have my date for the Christian Cabal YouTube video... still finding MORE content. (5/23/17): How do you explain my Twitter account blowing up October 2013, after more than 7,000 earlier tweets with few viewers? God. I did NOTHING different, but email six [or seven] pastors! (8/9/14)

Assuming the ~80,000, or so (mainly pastors) who watched in October 2013 no longer watch, be looking for how your lack of EDDBS gets exposed in the near future. (8/22/14)

On 10/24/13 I emailed a letter to seven prominent pastors to take a public stand for evangelism at the Ranger's Stadium musical event. NONE showed. So we increased the pressure. (5/23/17)

Now I can pinpoint within two weeks when seven prominent DFW pastors rejected our email invitation to LEAD in evangelism, publicly, at a Christian music concert (detailed on our website). (5/23/17): [A guy I met who was holding an anti-abortion sign at my son's high school] agreed on #Osteen, though he thought him unsaved; I find him carnal and worldly for money and fame, and a watered-down false prophet. It's HARD to agree 100 percent with anyone! (10/3/14)

Stadium full, and near legend status is how Linked-In referenced it. I'll have to find the October 2013 three-week Tweetfest, when a famed pastor told his amigos. (5/23/17): Twitter is NOT that hard to figure out, though you can NEVER prove who's watching at any particular time! Even Linked-In verified my October 2013 suspicions. (7/25/14)

III-B3. PASTOR YEAR(S)

Disclaimers.

Sometimes I WISH God would stop using myself to change churches, so life would be more peaceful, but there's contentment knowing I'm in His will. **(10/25/13)**

YES, there are times it pangs me to inflict pain to bring the cure, but NO REGRETS in eternity.
(II Cor. 7:7-9) **(11/3/13)**

Starting soon after our TripAdvisor post prompted the contract signing (Nov. 5, 2013), God led me to do on a more national scale what had been done at that church (from 2008 to 2012), utilizing Twitter. After all, the message was never for one Jerusalem-like church! Soon, thousands of pastors were watching—so many that Linked-In emailed us that our account was approaching 'legend' status, and a 'stadium-full' of people had dropped by there (though I had only posted my profile and didn't use the service). Many good things came from this 1.4 years, but several critics also voiced opposition. When you gore oxen and idols, sometimes people justify their sins.

Then, in late 2014, on three occasions the Lord informed my our Twitter account was going to turn political. And turn it did. From October, 2014 to summer, 2017, many VIPs and regular folks dropped by, so much so that up to 75 or more political news events or stories stemmed from what we typed (documented in Wit and Wisdom: Don't Speak About Politics or Religion).

III-B4. TURNED POLITICAL

I MAY soon stop any tweets on evangelism, as I have said it as many ways as I can think of; it gets old, and just needs an expanded audience. On to politics. (2/18/14)

This site SHOULD now take a dramatically non-"religious" turn, as it was instrumental in sketching out ideas now finalized in book format. (8/7/14) **Note:** And it DID, and changed American politics, hopefully forever, and for the good, when people READ what was posted, now in our three political books! (6/17/18)

So this file will go primarily secular, with rarer religious matters thrown in to show LOST people what they're missing, since pastors WONT evangelize them ALL. (9/27/14)

There's NO point in God leading me to make the case again for full evangelism in your area. Time to move on to the secular arena, as Ichabod and judgment are coming. (10/28/14) **Note:** Twitter account turned political SOON thereafter!... (6/17/18)

Switch to a NON-religious tweet site is my intention... here on out. (11/9/14)

I've said for months that this site WILL go "secular." Jan. 1 at the latest, I believe. I've had my say on the church's needed change. Other matters exist! (11/11/14)

Turning to secular pursuits to fund and promote religious books. ~Giving up on getting "Christian" agents. It's time Christ turned the tables a third time! (11/11/14)

Changing U.S. politics seems easier than getting U.S. pastors to get their members evangelizing, which is why come Jan. 1, religious tweets may end here. (11/14/14)

Yes, politics came five months afterwards, in a huge way—an entire 1,005-paged book! (5/23/17): I STILL believe this ministry is closing, though I got one more day of good message for you to read backwards on Twitter. Politics and business—coming SOON!?! (7/24/14)

Here's the one post I was looking for when I predicted this account would change; it did, to political, then changed D.C. in major ways! #GladIFoundIt (5/23/17): That's why new media will be used (blog, YouTube, etc.), and Twitter WILL change to non-religious, "soon." Lightning rarely strikes twice. (Zech. 4:6) (7/25/14)

Giving you a sampling of what THOUSANDS of pastors saw for over a year, here, before things turned political. (5/22/17): JUDGE Your U.S. church, Lord, ASAP. She WON'T (i.e., open rebellion) evangelize ALL lost people in her steeples' shadows. To Hell with the lost, says their (non-) BEHAVIOR. (4/30/14)

FURTHER evidence I expected this account to turn less religious and more political, among other things. (5/23/17): The best of our religious tweets will be on our blog. This venue will go political, business, innovation, morals and prophecy. See you at our blog, soon, believers. (7/21/14)

III-B5. CALL TO POLITICS
(Deleted Twitter message, 3/23/15)

I hope I shall possess firmness and virtue enough to maintain what I consider the most enviable of all titles, the character of an honest man. —**George Washington**

Following are excerpted tweets from the night I believe God specifically called me to run for political office (in the midst of an attempted 20-day fast, beginning in the middle of March, 2015). It is followed by more detail, but the highlights are as follows:

I believe **STRONGLY** that God wants his servant in politics one day, and He has already shown me **ALL** about His plan, which, number one, is **TOTAL HONESTY**. I'll be obedient to that.

...I myself have **NOT** said I'm doing any political campaign—just writing what I hear. I will figure that out later. I want to finish this soon!

This is **NOT** a hunger strike; it's not like gurus who say they live months on no food. What started as weight loss has turned more spiritual to finish my books.

ONLY VOTE ON POLICY, fix problems, and improve our nation (and world). Anything else is **RUBBISH**. **ONLY** vote for politicians who agree with this tweet!

D.C. can **ONLY** see right or left—**NO** middle ground. My way or highway. You're either a D or an R. That system **BENEFITS** them, foolish ones!

SO close to death (multi-day, semi-fast). **DO NOT TRY THIS AT HOME!** I didn't consult my doctor, as I have none. God the Great Physician will see me through!

I **REALLY** need to stop this, and work a paying job soon. My family will endure me only a little longer. **PLEASE** let this end in three days or less, I **BEG YOU**, Lord J.C. Please!

Was **THAT** what you meant about 15 more until viewers will know this is of You? Fifteen more messages? This is number one? My heart **PHYSICALLY**/literally can't take a lot more, but keep it coming!

[Personal: There **ARE** solutions to our world's problems. **READ @ImMadTooEdwin** (it's **SHORT!**). Billboards and airplane streamers in 50 cities? What message(s)?]

By God's grace alone I challenge **ANY** politician to publicly debate any policies we espouse in our book. **IF** you have better ideas, I'll change! I promise.

Does this mean "God" is calling you into politics? I have **NO** idea, but I **HAVE** been writing on it for six years. A principled centrist authority.

Our book details exactly what's **GOOD** in both parties, and what's **NOT** so much. I myself would **ONLY** vote for the good, and hope voters would support **THAT!**

It would be **IDEAL** if 'we the people' **ONLY** voted for "Pledged Politicians," and kicked out **ALL** others, but I don't dream, I deal with reality. You've got to **WIN!**

Our book proposes 33 Congress persons in 20/20 committed to common sense and **SOLVING** problems to broker D.C. power. @Pledgers2020

By God's grace alone I challenge ANY politician to publicly debate any policies we espouse in our book. IF you have better ideas, I'll change! I promise.

Was THAT what you meant about 15 more? 15 more messages? This is number one? My heart PHYSICALLY/literally can't take a lot more, but keep it comin'!

There ARE solutions to our world's problems. READ @ImMadTooEdwin (it's SHORT!). Billboards and airplane streamers in 50 cities? What message(s)?

Are You using the presidential campaign as an analogy or literal? The only political job I know with partners are that, or one's Congressional peers!?

Remember the McCain-Lieberman consideration? They just lacked The Pledge and our book, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant. Are you saying run for office?

If as Democrat, consider a GOP partner (if they will sign The Pledge—a summary of centrist behavior commitments). If as GOP, consider a Democrat partner.

HOW can you actually run being PRO some Dem and GOP views? Keep the good and reject the bad. Run for whichever party will WIN, and implement that slogan.

Anyone is authorized to put up a billboard reading: Take back Washington for 'WE the people.'
<http://AmericanAnswers.org> God will take care of the rest for me.

Why can't there be a centrist radio show? I'll host it. Anyone? What's a GOOD left-winged one? Anyone? #TalkRadio #Liberals #Conservatives

I WISH Warren Buffett would read my book and back a candidacy, or read our tweets and do the same! TAKE BACK the U.S. for 'WE the people!' Sounds like a slogan.

Anyone is authorized to put up a billboard reading: Take back Washington for 'WE the people.'
<http://AmericanAnswers.org> God will take care of the rest for me.

I tweet by faith. I have ZERO knowledge if anyone sees them, or will until I learn how to do marketing. Any billboard donors, like in Atlanta, wishing that Christian musician well?

Only ONE but scary heart pain yesterday and today. I went with a banana and some water. CLOSE to what physical death (vs. Rev. 20:14) must feel like.

MAYBE if I complete #40in20, that proof won't be as obvious. 40 pounds down in 20 days (goal). Philippians 4:13! (Mar. 23, 2015).

Why can't there be a centrist radio show? I'll host it. Anyone? What's a GOOD left-winged one? Anyone? #TalkRadio #liberals #conservatives

It's GREAT that Obama helped the poor with insurance, but SOME civic service should be REQUIRED as a trade-off/token payback. I'll get my insurance when I stop writing.

And I'm NOT poor; just hadn't had extra cash for insurance, and WON'T do Obamacare (government help), so my tax refund will have to pay the penalty. Thanks Obama!

Fell on my mouth at the cinema playing chase with my kids at American Sniper, and now I have two hard bumps inside my lip. I will stab them with a STERILE needle. That's how people with no insurance live, GOP.

One milk sip since dinner last night. #40in20 (3/24/15)

God's got a sense of humor! 106.1 KISS FM played Texas Democrat Wendy Davis' theme song when I was in the car to get it fixed! <http://yhoo.it/1GMkgZV>

It's NOT "bi-polar" to like the GOOD in BOTH parties! My Iranian amigo at church said, "I ride a donkey, but I also like riding elephants." He might know(?)

"Fifteen more ought to convince them." [that you speak "for" God]. Fifteen more, I have NO idea of what!

[**Note:** Many 'messages' had already been posted, at this time, but after 15 others were posted, several pastors and viewers became convinced they were witnessing a miracle.]

Related Tweets

Evangelism is MUCH more important than politics, and delving into lesser things comes after years of higher priorities (WillYouLiveForever.org). (3/16/12)

I sensed a political calling this early on (5/23/17): If I depart from efforts to change the U.S. church for 11-15 years, it's for a different calling, and I will return to it (and my commentary) at age 70, or so. (10/29/13)

If I'm to continue my 36-year walk with God, I must continue on the path He leads, and every indication in the past five years is He wants righteous people in politics. (5/1/14)

I despise politics, and don't trust or respect MOST politicians, which is EXACTLY why I want to be one—to change status quo for common sense and morality! (5/13/14)

Just as God led me to attack top problems in His church, I may be led to do same concerning U.S.'s top problems. Parties are NOT the answer! (5/15/14)

A friend said, 'politics? They're mean and evil.' Exactly. SHOW them how to SOLVE problems and act RIGHT, the way the people want. Common sense and ground. (7/9/14)

God has gifted me with the teaching gift, and a writing skill. I use them NOW, AFTER evangelizing WELL beyond my part. If you have that excuse, I still evangelize. (8/11/14)

I believe STRONGLY that God wants His servant in politics one day, and He has already shown me ALL about His plan, which number one is TOTAL HONESTY. I'll be obedient to that (9/5/14)

IF God leads me to run for anything, I WELCOME a camera and lie detector, to SHOW you an "honest politician" in ACTION. Lincoln and Washington WERE! (2/16/15)

I have ZERO reason to be dishonest in politics. I fear God, and want to please Him. What anyone else thinks is a FAR second. Ask our pastor staff if that's TRUE! (2/16/15)

P.S.: REMEMBER that you are NOT the religious right's property! You are a centrist. MANY battles with church the past two years, so do NOT get sucked in! Open to Dem or GOP! (3/28/15)

'Fifteen more ought to convince them.' [that you speak "for" God, as much as humanly possible or as intended, I'll add]. Fifteen more of what, I have NO idea of what [ended up being messages/speeches]! (3/23/15)

I'm STARTING to think "15 more" referenced 15 more writing sessions in the future to demonstrate God's abilities through me; 'MILES to go before I sleep!' #RobertFrost (3/29/15)

For now, my skill is vision-casting. I HOPE to implement these ideas someday, in politics, but even if not, I'm using one skill I possess—writing. (2/20/15)

If God ever makes me run, I WOULDN'T count on getting much of the Christian vote, as I tell them what they NEED (vs. WANT) to hear. That's LOVE (I Cor. 13:6) (2/21/15)

My two week's fasting described at #40in20 were some of the MOST precious in my life! Where I felt the sense of a call into politics, stronger than ever before! (8/28/15)

What was taken to the Church NEEDS to be taken to D.C. politics, SOON! @Pledgers2020 and @ImMadTooEdwin: (10/18/15)

I HATE politics. That's EXACTLY why I PLAN to enter it, to EASILY fix it. Kick butt and take names. No compromise, and no mercy. Force change for the PEOPLE! (10/30/15)

Political ambitions began ONLY when God informed me I had done as much ministry in and for Him, that I could pursue other, LESSER things (at age 50)! (1/4/16)

My part was SMALL, but did it the first half of my adult life. I'm moving on to LESSER issues, like business and politics. GO FULLY EVANGELIZE, AMERICAN CHURCH, ASAP! (1/4/16)

...THAT's why I think God will NOT let me publish books and retire, or why He often wakens me at 3 am. Hell for the lost, and a better future for the U.S.A. are NO joke, to Him! (3/11/16)

The GREAT news, for me, is that God won't give up on His own plans for me, even when I hate politics, and could retire by just selling books. EVIL profession, too often! (4/23/17)

God had specifically called me to political office in February or March 2015, near midnight, and I tweeted my conversation, then deleted it as too personal. (5/15/17)

That church service following, headmaster mentioned in church how obvious a very powerful force/presence was that evening; didn't the crowd sense it? (5/15/17)

I had been fasting before such call, perhaps 12 days. You can see what tweets remain under #40in20. I planned to lose 40 pounds in 20 days; God had BIGger plans. (5/15/17)

So I'm being urged to run for office in 2016, even though my materials ALWAYS said 2020. That church, one week before the election invited people to come forward if they felt God leading them into political leadership service. I did NOT go forward, even though led into politics, because God said wait. (5/15/17)

My preparation for a political career has been eight years in the making. Would that we had a commander-in-chief who had ANY such preparation! #TRUTH (5/23/17): GLAD that nearly every important issue that can be debated has been addressed, as, IF I ever run for office, people DON'T like argumentation, so I can refer them to my writings. (8/10/14)

God's message to me, after three church people (two staffers) shut me out of Sunday School attending with my wife, though those two appeared from behind a pillar, HIDDEN. (5/23/17): Even if your heroes reject you, I should be your only, highest Hero! They sinfully collude, to feel good and assuage their guilt in rejecting the messages. (8/10/14)

ANOTHER encouraging word to me from our Lord, to endure critics' ignorant sins, and erring attacks on this ministry. If God be for you, WHO can be against you? (5/23/17): Christians can consider you angelic or demonic, for this ministry. They don't give your eternal rewards! If I told you to write, doing so IS obedience. (8/10/14)

ANOTHER reason I expect opposition from many WASP mega pastors when I run for office. Goring their sacred idols, and calling them to stop sinning! (5/23/17): Why is it HATED that I call for capping multi-venue mega church pastor's' salaries at a GOOD salary level, if they are NOT in ministry for the money? (I Tim. 3:3) (7/24/14)

III-B6. CHANGED PARTIES

The day Trump won, I was devastated, both because I had predicted a Clinton win (and my accuracy rate was in the high 90 percents), but also because I had tweeted that I would help her campaign if it were close, even though I was going to vote for none of the above for the top slot. If I had any inkling she would lose, I would have gotten out some voters (just as I did attend two Hillary campaign meetings, and twice volunteer—though the office had no land line phones for use).

The day Trump won, I changed political parties, and contacted my local government office to see if any formal paperwork had to occur for that process to be official (I wasted a drive to the McKinney courthouse to learn Texas requires nothing—the same courthouse where I participated in a Democrat march around its parking lot earlier on in the political season. I also had tweeted the following, which was quite prophetic itself:

With my devastation, and my son's feeling the humiliation, within hours the Lord informed me that was the only way I would ever have considered changing political parties, due to stubborn tradition and habit! He then gave me a handful of messages that lasted a few days, and I knew He was confirming this was the right decision for me to make. I never wavered or looked back, though I still remain sad for the party I so long was a part of, and could never be part of again if it remained alt-right or hyper conservative leaning!

Related Tweets

Going through ALL old Tweets for our latest book's research. This statement became true, and I never thought it would happen, or be so "prophetic!" (6/28/15): There are many times I believe one day I'll be forced to be a Democrat, because Christians HATE what I say, but God doesn't—He leads it. Political party is no object to me. (8/28/16)

I changed political parties the day Chump won! (6/29/17): I am NOT a Democrat, but I will work with any politicians interested in implementing common sense policies. I'll never change my positions, no matter what party! (10/14/15)

JUST TELL ME OFFICIALLY that Trump's behavior is GOP-condoned, and I'll switch political parties! <http://bit.ly/2DcGxrE> #NeverTrump Loser-in-chief! (5/12/16)

You MAY have noticed, political party means NOTHING to me, save as an avenue for passing GOOD, common sense policies! Dem or GOP can do that! (9/19/16)

Does anyone ever wonder why I DON'T claim to be one party or the other? THIS Trump issue is why. I'd run for any party that liked our views, at @ImMadTooEdwin @Pledgers2020 (12/9/15)

I'm manning the Democrat phone bank tonight, with approval to ONLY mention Hillary—NOT their party, or other Democrat candidates. I may say I'm a GOP, but CANT have DJT as president. (9/17/16)

III-B7. NON-SENSE TO CHAMPION

He [Jack Graham] even used words from our Facebook posts [5/22/16], just days after posting, in a Saturday evening sermon. He NEVER would meet to reconcile, though MANY tries by myself! (6/27/16)

At the North Texas Presidential Forum he said, 'I'm glad we have the ones we'd like to have here;' Chump was NOT in attendance. He also called Chump's political antics non-sense [6/18/22] just a few weeks ago! (6/27/16)

Early June, 2016 that Christian Cabal member said Chump's antics were "nonsense" [6/11 or 18/16] One and a half weeks later he said he could "champion" D. T-rump [6/22/16]. GET the Saturday evening worship service video! (6/26/17)

...ever since! That's GREAT! But flip-flopping from nonsense to champion was a 180 degree moral failure. And he did it before all the world (for them to all see)! Wisdom? (6/26/17)

And THIS guy called Trumps antics "nonsense" 1.5 weeks before he told ABC News that he could "champion" Trump. No hypocrisy there—HA! (6/26/17)

III-B8. CHURCH PROTESTS

For that exact reason, on several occasions I protested my family's home church lead pastors support for Trump (even being on his advisory council) by not attending for a time (six months, originally). When I returned the first time, I learned that over two months prior he had threatened to withhold \$1 million of our/laymen's donations from the Southern Baptist Convention, so I left again.

Then when I briefly returned, I saw him in the group of somewhat duped ministers laying hands on Trump (contrary to I Tim. 5:22, on a man who never apologizes, and certainly did not adequately address all the many groups he free-willedly offended during his entire campaign), so I left a third time. Only after starting another church, and twice being shut down (once, the only service I could attend was being disbanded and switched to a time and da), and once when I attended and the head pastor was out of town, and it hit me that I was unwilling to reinvest another ten years in a place where my family was unwilling to join, given their friendships at the other church, and its many amenities.

My final, most severe protest, to-date, came after Trump's "Evangelical" council agreed to have a sit-down White House dinner, and publicly state why they voted for him, and "speak love to power. That protest remains until at least the 2018 midterms (See select and related tweets, below)!

Related Tweets

DID so [i.e., left church], 5-6 times, to-date... (1/28/18): You can consider me an ex-lifelong churchgoer. I'll attend various ones, from time to time, but I physically PROTEST these deplorable circumstances. (5/21/17)

I've made my final decision. Unless my kids are involved, or my wife needs me to show, so she doesn't feel abandoned, I'm through with Prestonwood Baptist Church, at least until the midterms end. That WAS my original [pre-July, 2018] decision. HAPPY to reinstate it tonight! #ContractViolation!!! (8/28/18)

HERE is what a REAL "Baptist" did and said when encountering an evil politician: (Mark 6:18) John did NOT praise him, and ask any nearby crowd to tell reasons they voted for the guy! #EvangelicalWhiteHouseDinner #HYPOCRISY sin! (8/30/18)

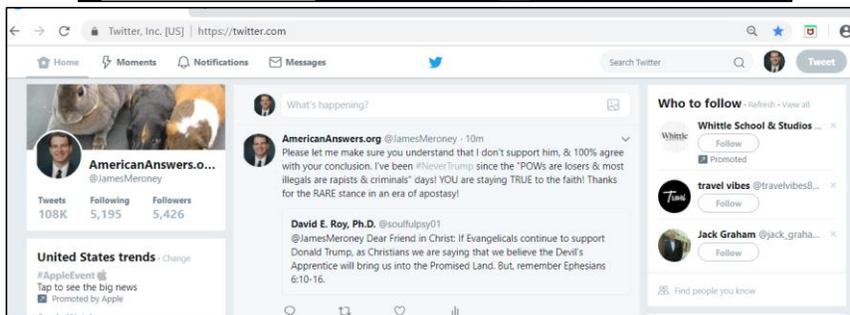
HERE is what a REAL "prophet of God" did and said when encountering severe evil in a politician: (2 Samuel 12:7) Nathan did NOT praise him, and ask any nearby crowd to tell reasons they voted for the guy! #EvangelicalWhiteHouseDinner #HYPOCRISY sin! (8/30/18)

[Cryptic post to Headmaster, who two months prior, inserted numerous positive innuendos through sermons by these two Southern Baptist leaders' sermons at my family's church, the weekend before Jack Graham himself had VP Pence speak at the 2018 Southern Baptist Convention—a religious gathering of pastors—who praised tRump on eighteen or so occasions:] Ezell, Living on Mission, and Greear, just before having V.P. praise CHUMP to SBC 18 times; now \$150M, and wait for it, like many other O.T. examples (got applause), just before Evangelical WH dinner? I'm NOT stupid, or 'gonna be played, or especially used so you can broker deals with Satan's boy. You brought this on yourself! You, alone! (8/30/18)

Update: Upon his following our secondary Twitter account, we, reluctantly, decided to cautiously return (pending future actions—more protests may ensue!). The wisdom of his following is he could tell Trump it was to enforce his contract (as I had 'liked' tweets slamming the Cabal), but also reassure my wife

things were really happening (which I had tweeted could be helpful), and reassure me he wasn't my enemy (along with the two immediately following sermons being on evangelism—my main theme). As one politician's wife asked me, "can't they just deny all your claims," to which I answered, "that's the moral character of these type people for Jesus, and exactly why I've called for a lie detector for about fifteen times, including an entire chapter in my book."

Then, on September 1, 2018, Jack opened this Twitter account (below), which he deleted 8 days later. It had 19 posts, and about 320 followers. I read every tweet. He defended the Southern Baptist President (Greear, who he had preach at his church the weekend before his election, likely interacted with when Pence attended the Southern Baptist convention, in 2018—because Greear later posted it was a mistake they shouldn't have done—and shared the White house dinner with—the man still fancies himself the president of the SBC!; Prediction: WATCH Greear "decouple politics from religion" ONLY after the 2018 midterms, when tRump will face a REAL Christian arguing better policies, as is being done here, currently) from 'many attacks' for his attending the White house dinner, retweeted Joel Rosenberg (his buddy, who tried to equate, by analogy, ever religious figure in the Bible having any contact with a politician—even Paul in his own legal defense—to the Christian Cabal's support of tRump), a Christian magazine article arguing that group was doing substantial/significant work (has ANYONE noticed moral improvement in 45, since their work), along with two posts criticizing a gentleman I found (seminary professor) had documented 50 of the dinner guests' names, apparently considering his post that Prestonwood demographics appear to be an anomaly of Trump support, as they are in a more affluent and educated area of Dallas, deemed 'elitist,' by Graham, a commendation of Greg Laurie's assessment of the meeting, and a few sports-related posts bragging of his connections to Tony Dorsett and Daryl Strawberry. After the Saturday evening sermon of 9/8/18, it was clear, the man who orchestrated two extremely encouraging sermons just 2 and 3 weeks prior, was now on the war path against my position on abortion (a church service ad for January's March for Life in D.C., a blatantly Lordship Salvation invitation, changing sermon topics from evangelism, which was announced last Saturday, to prayer, as I had directly tagged his second in command to have actionable opportunities available for the crowd after such a sermon), and a couple other innuendos too minor to address here. That night, after returning home, I re-emailed a nearby pastor I have tweeted has been blameless since my college days, to see if I could join his church. Oh yeah, two other posts in that now defunct account I recall: Perhaps a quote from Kavanaugh on living on the bright side of the day, not the dark side of the mountain (paraphrased), and a seriously fear-based note that the consequences of the coming mid-term election were extremely high (said in another way, mirroring tRump's 'we're going to lose everything we've gained, or our country'). The account address was @Jack_Graham__, and he followed me starting 9/1/18—the weekend I skipped church, in protest, but listened in, and bragged on his second in command teaching on evangelism.



Related Tweets

I guess I'll drop by this weekend, and either be hauled out by security, or allowed to stay and listen. #RiskYouTake Have to have my family bring a phone with a camera/video, if the former (to be safe). (9/5/18)

I have ZERO problem 100 percent DISagreeing with any Christian Cabal members over outlawing all abortions, Lordship Salvation, tithing, and being 100 percent for the GOP! On those matters, we will NEVER agree. Hence, the blocking at our alternative account [@2020Victory], where the opponent then deleted his account, last evening. [Even as he flip-flopped so many times, preaching Saviorhood/Grace, then Lordship, even having Eric Metaxas try to bridge the two: <https://bit.ly/2MWaodv>] (9/9/18)

And to his friend in Israel [Joel Rosenberg], AGAIN you WARP the Bible, listing heroes of the faith who met with politicians. THEY had the courage and righteousness to confront blatant sin of such evil politicians; Your bunch sucks up, praises and coddles tRump, because you made a deal with the Devil, over Roe, and you are his slaves! (9/9/18)

The following posts were among the 19 I referenced, (from @Jack_Graham_), excepting the bracketed ones ([]), which were from @JackNGraham):

Nothing but the political left moving to silence the voices of conservatives (8/28/18): @JoelCRosenberg It's disappointing to see such harsh criticism of @jdgrecar and other Evangelical leaders for meeting with the President. Was Daniel wrong for meeting with, listening to, praying for and speaking into the lives of kings? Were Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego? Was Joseph? Was Paul? ... [But true spiritual heroes didn't shy away from needed rebukes of seriously immoral politicians! Note how this group always uses

the word “conservative,” like it’s a synonym for holiness, yet they’ll approve of centrism, as long as it’s within the GOP, because they are political hounds and power idolators!]

[Jack Graham retweeted, **8/31/18**]: "This Is an Attempt to Intimidate Certain Voices': Group Says Meetings Between Trump, Faith Leaders: <https://bit.ly/2oSgRrj> Here’s what actually happened. Thanks @greglaurie for your influence. You are a blessing to our nation <https://bit.ly/2wXJW9l> (**8/28/18**)

[Not only do I really like the burgers but appreciate the culture of faith in the organization. (**8/31/18**): @GetReligion In-N-Out boycott stories offer few details about the faith that undergirds the chain <https://bit.ly/2oTMz7S>

This is one of the most elitist things I’ve read in a long time (**9/1/18**): @AndyRowell The box in the center is where Prestonwood Baptist is located. Their North campus is up in Prosper. The reason I looked this up is because Prestonwood is apparently a more educated congregation. Educated typically didn't vote Trump. And yet Jack Graham is a big Trump apologist.

And there is more... wow (**9/1/18**): @AndyRowell Prestonwood Baptist's main campus is located in a wealthy, educated area, which gives a church financial resources and talent. But educated people largely do not support Trump so likely Pastor Jack Graham's defending of Trump will result in loss of leaders, attendees, money.

Please jon [sp] me in praying for Judge Kavanaugh that he will be quickly confirmed to the Supreme Court. So much is at stake. (**9/4/18**)

To those who say our work with the President is just a photo op ... You might want to read this ‘it is clear they are doing substantive work’ I wonder why the left wants us shut down? Of course... we will never be silent (**9/5/18**): Are Trump's Evangelical Advisers Violating Federal Law? Law Professor Responds <https://bit.ly/2CJQ5vk> [Has ANYONE seen any spiritual-moral results of their ‘work?’]

III-B9. **CABAL METHODS**

(See also: Recent Cabal Acts)

So what methods did I observe this Cabal using to influence the 2016 Presidential election (leading to Trump's 'Evangelical council,' or 'Advisory board,' possibly with Ben Carson's help, among others), seeking to turn out WASP Christian votes (by the way, a reported 81 percent of claiming Christians voted for Trump)? Try the following:

- ◆ Sermons against abortion (and some legislative attempts, especially in Texas).
- ◆ Cries for revival and religious liberty (often implying the Obergefell decision infringed on such rights), including religious liberty and (trans 'bathroom bill') legislation in Indiana (hence, Vice President Pence), and North Carolina.
- ◆ The Southern Baptist Convention voting to denounce the Confederate flag (seeking the African-American vote, like Trump said, 'what do you have to lose?' voting for me).
- ◆ Mike Pence Christian conversion testimonies in churches.
- ◆ Mike Huckabee speaking in some churches, including my sister's mega church, which also participated in the ATT stadium Harvest Dallas/America crusade.
- ◆ North Texas Presidential Forum, housed at my very own home church.
- ◆ The National Day of Prayer, hosted by Dr. Graham (in 2015) and put on by James Dobson's wife.
- ◆ The Decision America tour of Franklin Graham.
- ◆ Statements in sermons, such as 'I don't endorse,' but 'if you want to ask me who I voted for, you can ask me after the sermon' (and posting Christmas gift Trump #MAGA sox on a pastor's SnapChat account (which my kids informed me of), as well as calling Trump's campaign, 'non-sense,' only to say I can 'champion Trump' a week and a half later, speaking to ABC News, after a brief meeting with the man, etc.
- ◆ GOP voter-targeted sermons (like Mike Huckabee's, *When Detour Becomes the Destination*, just before the election, when it looked like Hillary would win, 10/2/16, or Ed Young's, *How To Pick a President*, promoted by the church exterior's banner, if not other means, 11/6/16).
- ◆ Keeping the brand before the public in-between political seasons, through national and local TV advertising (Ex.: Liberty University and First Baptist, Dallas).
- ◆ And various other unnamed methods, using churches (mainly white ones), talk radio (Christian and secular), Christian media (Ex.: Christianity Today, the Baptist Press, CBN, Daystar, Acts Network, et al), and Fox News (often utilizing Todd Barnes, who, later, even came and spoke at our church, along with several Texas politicians (Reps. Roger Williams and Louie Gohmert make the Christian talk radio rounds, 1/25/18), including our governor himself, and private conference calls, emails and phone calls (among select mega pastors).

Note: Noticeably absent is much input from other religions (like Jews, Buddhists and Muslims, etc.), Catholics, or Hispanic and African-American Christian pastors! It is made up mainly of rich WASP mega churches!

Related Tweets

The Christian Cabal is seeking to make their molehill of supporters seem like a mountain, through FoxNews, and about seven pastors united to appear to seem like they're Billy Graham! (5/13/17)

You see FoxNews, and a handful Cabal BFF pastors already trying to sway Christians to vote for the MOST evil president in 50 years, in 2020. Apostasy and carnality reign. (5/10/17)

[Private account:] <http://bit.ly/2COTSqJ> (5/19/17)

So what God had ME begin for full evangelism, discipling, body life, social ministry, and revival, they for used to gen up DUMB sheeps' votes for the GOP, who they keep dumb by topical sermons, no relational discipling (to speak of), and the ban abortion mantra. Do I tell the truth, or what? Yes I do! (12/9/17)

...the Christian Cabal promised church members last weekend, 'progress is being made' (concerning abortion, on the #MarchForLife weekend), and there will be "more to come," as just one week before they had hosted a guy whose sermon had many positive innuendos. If you know our history, you should be able to pick them out: <https://vimeo.com/251345531> THIS IS the Christian Cabal. Control, appease, feign support of your enemies, etc. Here's where they say 'more to come' about abortion: <https://vimeo.com/252364434> (1/23/18)

Just for the record, look at Rev. Jeffress' tweeted sermon topics since Jan. 27, 2018 (i.e., evangelism and discipleship). As I note elsewhere in this book, it's NOT a CIA but a CYA operation. We've been pushing pastors on those two of four issues for four^r years, and NOW he's addressing them, because I'll fully expose that omission when I go public! (2/1/18)

Local talk radio host visits Haiti after his hero, Chump, insults it as S-hole country, and starts a charitable push (to make up for conservatism's and Chump's bad stigma)—just as I predicted conservatives would do. (2/12/18)

I heard TWO talk radio shows STARTing charity initiatives, to allay our claims that conservative political theory is selfish. P.R. stunts, even if long-term, don't lessen the effect of our just criticisms, and are Phil. 1:18. SAME goes for some Christian Cabal members NOW addressing EDBS priorities—FOUR years LATER! (2/14/18) [A potentially political counter-measure is that NBC's Joe Scarborough spoke of his Southern Baptist background on 2/13/18, and its Megyn Kelly spoke of her own faith on 2/14/18]

When TWO books HAVE to be written about your "faith," it's pretty obvious that readers are grasping at straws for needle in the haystack evidence [to reassure themselves]! NO author would write such works on Billy Graham, as the fact is OBVIOUS. It's ONLY a damage control P.R. stunt for church votes! Fire and Fury would be a better title, based on where @POTUS is going. (2/14/18)

Cabal Coverings

(Phil. 1:18, 2/1/18)

...Just for the record, look at Robert Jeffress' Twitter post's topics since near Jan. 27, 2018: Evangelism and discipleship. As I note in this book, it's NOT a CIA but a CYA operation. We've been pushing pastors on those two of four issues for four years, and NOW he's addressing them, because I'll fully expose that omission when I go more public!

I retweeted this the 28th of Jan., 2018, and am doing so again, now, to show you that unless you hit their reputation or pocket books, top Bible priorities NEVER get implemented. Still, sermons are NOT the answer—just their natural instinctual response to mostly everything! (2/1/18): Used THIS side [of our go

Evangelize! sign] all day, otherwise; next to #FirstBaptistDallas. Parking was a BEAR! No crowds, and it's HARD to evangelize buildings [sarcasm]. **(11/9/14)**

And THIS tweet was posted on the 27th. You can read our feed to prove me right. Pressure is the only thing that works. Conviction through Scripture, and the Spirit, are how Christians are to change. **(2/1/18)**: LOOK at how LONG @RobertJeffress has REFUSED to lead in the most important task in life! And this FOLLOWED contact in less-public ways, so his delay is even LONGER!!! #ChristianCabal (Note the date of the *original* tweet: 11/9/14) **(1/27/18)**

For the umpteenth time, we're going to go over this, AGAIN. Preach and be paid is NOT how you grow disciples. Jesus preached to the crowds, but poured His life into the 11, who changed the world! Even twitter posts are like P.R. stunts.

Multiplication relational discipling is the best way, and NOTHING compares. It requires staffers, deacons and Sunday School teachers to individually ensure specific Christians are having daily quiet times. Once they are, for awhile, engage ~one-on-twelve discipling, where those who finish the course can then train others (II Tim. 2:2). Within three years, even a mega church can be disciplined!

And it is NOT participation in an evangelism crusade that makes any pastor, but Greg Laurie, evangelistic! That's being a follower, and not being evangelistic. What about all the lost people nearest to every local church? In DFW, 80,000, mainly Christians, will go, out of 7+ MILLION. Drops in the bucket are better than NO drips, but the Great Commission is about full buckets of flowing, living water, to reach EVERY soul.

Pastors OTHER than Rev. Laurie MUST do their God-ordained job duty/description! (II Tim. 4:5) One public event, even with national satellites, via technology, is NOT getting pastors off the hook, who didn't reach their own Jerusalem (i.e., neighborhood)—thoroughly!

So preaching sermons about discipleship [Ex.: Jeffress, Jan. 2018], and participating in one crusade per year [Ex.: ATT Stadium, June, 2018] are window dressing Band-Aids on the gaping severed head of Gods body, the church!

Let's cover our other two regular topics... body life and social ministry. As Jeffress is in bed with more political conservatism, if he wants government to end Welfare, churches must pick up the slack. They're NOT as stable, or as generous (or fair to all—Christians alone suffer the burden), with the unrequired tithe, as the Jews were in their actual theocracy, for their safety net! I'm SURE Jeffress would MUCH more prefer spreading the pain to others beyond his church, for a private sector substitute to Welfare!

Is that hypocrisy? And temporary church emphases (like sporadic homeless feeding) are NOT addressing social issues—just talking about them, and doing something vs. nothing (i.e., NOT systemic solutions)! Jeffress' critic, Dr. Frederick Haynes, has PERMANENT social ministries to help his community year round! That's what Jesus calls church to do.

Finally, body life: Does FBC Dallas know every member's spiritual gift(s), and utilize them in the church worship services? NO! I've been there twice, and heard them online, twice. Body life implements the 'one anothers,' when the body is gathered as a family—not split up, like a hand and foot department (Sunday School).

Sorry, Robert... a sermon series or two, a few Twitter posts, and joining Laurie's GREAT individual evangelism effort is NOT what you are called to do, as a pastor who thinks his church is the lead U.S. church, historically! Nice try, but try again.

READ the Book you claim to so admire. I can tell you've been to our website, and that's great. If you EVER choose to publicly commit your members to evangelize every lost soul residing near your church, I'll come down there and join you in that effort. It's been FOUR years since you were first warned, and over 30 years since the U.S.A. was thoroughly threshed/harvested.

Why is Rev. Laurie the ONLY one who seems to care, and everyone else is his cheerleader? Crusades are NOT needed, though great (and *I never said they were dead*—Mr. Shivers did, Jack!). To tackle the entire world, you need an adopt-a-neighborhood strategy, per pastor!

And why do I continually go off and on with church attendance? Instability or unfaithfulness? I am QUICK to note changes, positive and negative, like CYA moves attempting to lessen the impact of my four-year long criticisms on evangelism, as if Laurie's pledge of 20-30 more years debunks anything I've said. He's the ONLY innocent one!...

Therefore, my pinned tweet, AS PROMISED, returns [i.e., challenging the Cabal to a public debate]. You can't reconcile, because your human savior, Chump, won't let you (though you never have in six+ years, anyway!). That's NOT 'freedom,' to be controlled by another man, especially a man of his moral ilk! That's what happens when you sell your soul and conscience for power!

P.S.: You hear Luis Palau and Rick Warren and Albert Mohler on the radio, as with Louie Gohmert and Roger Williams? ALL the work of one pastor, via being pushed behind the scenes for five+ years by this author. He will NEVER tell you about it being him, or his changes coming from us. Great changes, sir!

Related Tweets (to 'crusades aren't dead' statement, and the Southern Baptist Convention's Revival 2018 campaign, in our 'Recent Cabal' Acts chapter)

Do you hear any "Christian" Cabal pastors clamoring for revival, and anymore, like God through myself got them to do, 2-3 years ago? Crickets! That SILENCE tells you ALL you ever need to know! They wanted to rile up WASP's for GOP votes. To Hell with people's eternity, or Heavenly rewards. Revival be dam_ed, for them! (12/2/17)

...It means NO man can P.R. stunt their way into its [revival's] IMITATION! And it DOESN'T mean Trump votes are evidence. Voting for ignorance and immorality is the OPPOSITE of revival, better known as apostasy! I'm expecting ZERO Christians to back me on this message, because they fear "disunity." The Bible doesn't. (12/9/17)

I pray God judges His church, SOON! (1 Pet. 4:17) They're in the pocket of favoring the rich, they DONT clamor for revival, and no one cares that there's ZERO plan to evangelize all lost people, ASAP. May our buildings and salaries be destroyed, and persecution hit, like in the days of the first century church, ASAP! (12/26/17)

III-B10. FACTS FOR FRIENDSHIP'S FREDDY
(AKA Christian Cabal Methods)
(6/13/18)

Referent: I just updated Christians For Trump with the Christian Cabal's 2018 antics:

<https://nyti.ms/2jUOpD>

<https://bit.ly/2y6Rae2>

<https://bit.ly/2y9RR6w>

<https://bit.ly/2l4LfwI>

<https://bit.ly/2sSscdl>

<https://bit.ly/2sUf9rQ>

<https://cbsloc.al/2JLsoVF>

https://cnn.it/2ygVIyT_

https://bit.ly/2HOA5FC_

NEVER back down!

Dr. Haynes (@friendshipwest, @FHunscripted): You know I live SO far away, so my not visiting often isn't from lack of interest in what you're doing. PLEASE look at EVERY news link in my last tweet, because you and your ministers are being out-played, for political gain, by the WASP Christian Cabal, I fear. I'll HELP you! Please email or phone me, and tell me what I can do to assist.



Your band of pastors has GOT to unite forces to counter this politicizing of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), and other antics. The Southern Baptist Convention, in 2018 (#SBC18), showcased black pastors, only to invite Pence and Abbott, and try to de-fund the SBC's ERLC (i.e., ethics wing).

There was even a proposal to officially oppose social justice, but also one to say NO MORE POLITICIANS speaking to the SBC. Franklin Graham used an EVANGELISM crusade all over California, and spoke of stopping the blue wave. I'll detail it all but for you, but I want to help oppose this.

I'm SURE you saw Bobbie Jeffress' billboard around town, that 'America is a Christian nation,' and praying at the Jerusalem embassy event, and the newest NRA president at Fellowship Church on Memorial Day, and Republicans Trey Gowdy and Tim Scott appearing you know where. I have MANY ideas for you, if we can meet, again—whenever you choose... AAorg2020@gmail

EVERY black, Jewish, Latino, Catholic, and evangelical church (including, also, the NAACP, DNC, et al) that opposes politicizing Jesus needs to UNITE to oppose this Christian Cabal, who APPROVED this: <https://bit.ly/2jIYEOF>), and obey this Bible verse: Eph. 5:11. Please email me. I have many other ideas!

I am willing to tell you every single event and tactic the Christian Cabal has used in the past three years, to get white claimers of Christ to back tRump. I can give dates, news links and private conversations' content. I have them ALL in my book, but your group need to know what your political enemy is doing!

The Southern Baptist convention in 2017 approved opposing Confederate monuments; this year they let MANY black pastors start the pastor's conference, along with a black choir. They also have events on women, and #MeToo. They're TRYING to DUPE people that they're reformed; image/P.R. stunts simulating racial reconciliation. You KNOW Bob Jeffress ignored your Open Letter invitation to meet with him to do just that!

They're TRYING to make the GOP look black-welcoming, and united! Trey Gowdy and Tim Scott's book tour also seeks to make the GOP look racially welcoming (though they are sincere men, I believe). They have SO much work to do to overcome tRump's bumps and warts, but they're trying. You must match fire with fire! #SBC18 is a GOP endorsement, though skirting the law!

There are MANY Protestant denominations that OPPOSE tRumpism, and politicizing church; probably MANY Lutherans, Episcopalians, Methodists and Presbyterians. Please let me help you organize and strategize to ONLY promote a neutral political public stance by Christians—ONLY for morals!

The Christian Cabal are ONLY good at public shows. They get FoxNews, and related media to cover it, then milk it through Christian TV and talk radio, and Baptist magazines, and aligned mega churches! MANY NON-mega church pastors OPPOSE this hijacking of Christ! I KNOW you do. Please tell me what I can do to help you fight this.

The white wanna-be "leader," Geoffrey the Giraffe Jeffress, who ignored your call to talk and reconcile, worships his face being on FoxNews, and poses himself as Jesus' spokesman for God's people. You have GOT to increase intensity and breadth of efforts. Imitate what they're doing, please! Here are more of their tactics:

They invite local (and otherwise) politicians to speak at mega churches, host presidential forums and political issues events. They email church members voting notices, with conservative charts of politicians' leanings. They use code words to skew laymen to the GOP (pro-life, freedom, family values).

They even use GOOD spiritual events God used ME to get them to do, so people can't criticize their political B.S., like the two ATT Stadium evangelistic events. How exactly that came about is on my website, <https://WillYouLiveForever.org>. The Texas governor came to our church, as with James Dobson, etc.

When the GOOD, honest and accurate man, Dr. Russell Moore (ERLC, of the SBC) spoke TRUTH concerning tRump's sins, and questioned his being a 'Christian,' they tried to get him fired, and my family's church then threatened to withhold \$1 million from the Southern Baptist denomination. They invented the 'baby Christian' phrase for 46-1!

They had a video of Pence's Christian testimony aired at several mega churches about 1.5 months before the 2016 election. Many years ago, their ilk had candidate Mike Huckabee speak on marriage at Second Baptist Church, Houston. They give radio gigs to some people who oppose them, and MAY reward people with good-paying jobs.

I'm certain within myself that Jerry Fall-not-so-well JUNIOR was tapped for name recognition, to tie OLD Christian male WASP's to his dad, from Reagans era! No one but academics and a few pastors knew of him until his university hosted The Beast at Liberty University. He was NO Christian leader—I can name fifty others who WERE! #Politics!

Franklin Graham got corrupted by this plan, as well! I'm not telling you things you don't know, but trying to paint the picture for you of what your opponents are doing, that you must match, blow for blow, but NOT for Democrats, but for political neutrality and morality. (Mt. 6:33) I'll continue with more:

They get famous WASP pastors to speak at mega churches, to sell books, and develop unity for GOP votes, swaying their parishioners, and getting their nationally-televised shows to influence even more votes for the GOP, posing as 'leaders' of Christ, vs. for the GOP far right (which they really are). They also do radio spots to keep their clique ever before less discerning Christian laymen.

They do this all to stack the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) politically conservative, but NOT just SCOTUS—as many judgeships across America as humanly possible, behind the scenes—

unpublicized. They used these SAME power moves in Reagan's day to oust liberals from the SBC, via Paul Pressler and now defrocked Paige Patterson.

They invite WASP politicians to church men's retreats, as speakers—Republican, of course. I fear you, Farrakhan, Jesse Jackson, John Lewis and Reverend Sharpton have not nearly enough idea of the scope of their evil, biased operations! It's national, it's heads of mega churches, and heads among SBC 'departments,' and past SBC presidents. They get media exposure in Christian magazine articles.

They frequent Christian TV and radio shows, and even use Salem Communication's national network, and other talk radio channels (like the one Glenn Beck is on). They host events—shows. That's their skill, then they advertising those shows. Sean Hannity and talk radio are their strong allies.

IF I watched CBN, or any Christian TV networks, I'm positive they'd be on there, frequently. They believe that if you get their face before Christians, often enough, that makes them "leaders," who then use that 'platform' (their favorite word) to sway GOP votes. ALL others MUST unite against them! (Mk. 3:25) Email me.

IMITATE success—even if it has been used for evil; do what works for GOOD—not evil. We can learn from their evil tactics, and use them for the glory of God; NOT to advance any particular political party, though it WILL be seen as NOT being for the GOP, as they own that evil aim. Please email me, for it's ACTION time!

If you position this movement as being for Democrats, may God bring it to a fail, just as He's already doing with their support of CHUMP. If, instead, you use it for promoting morally good public policy, God will bless it, more than the Devil has blessed the "Christian" Cabal. Please let me help y'all!

Irony of ironic timing... First Baptist Dallas' 'Freedom Sunday' was just aired on the local NBC affiliate (a channel they know I always watch). That's another method: National TV ads for that Dallas church, and Liberty University: <https://bit.ly/2JCOg6t> <https://bit.ly/2y5nQ7Z> It's ALL for tRump 2020!

Apparently, the dream/ideal is for mega pastors to go on mainstream TV, like Franklin Graham did at his dad's death. They KNOW FoxNews is their only stronghold. The limelight, fame and fortune (publicly call for them to reveal their tax returns!) are their idols! <https://bit.ly/2HL24WJ> Imitate their methods, SOON!

About a year after Obergefell, they passed the #NashvilleStatement. They pass out fliers at Christian events warning of diseases from homosexuality. They got Pence as V.P., and made Ms. Davis famous for breaking the law, not signing gay marriage certificates. They do LITTLE to show love to gays, or aborters, or minorities (I guess, because these aren't usually Republican voters?).

They do EVENTS as P.R. stunts, to *appear* changed and concerned, be it helping poor, etc. There was even an #SBC18 proposal, yesterday, to fire Southwestern Seminary (your and my alma mater) trustees for firing its president, who hid sexual abuse allegations from the authorities. Will we tolerate this anymore?

I'm SURE the opening #SBC18 sermon on "unity" was to make SBC pastors and laymen THINK God could only lead a Christian to vote one way—GOP, subtly taught by mocking 'division-sowers' as any who would oppose what self-appointed 'leaders' guide them to do. Lies and sin; NOT like Jesus!

YES, this message WILL be added to Christians for Trump (book), and Wit and Wisdom (free book). I'm doing ALL I can to expose all their evil deeds, in detail. It's NOT enough. You can guide me for how to help much more, or suggest someone with such wisdom. Their evils MUST be defeated!

Their one goal? Overturning Roe—any way humanly possible. That one agenda item guides everything they do. I have no problem letting abortion again become a state's rights matter, IF women in red states have equal access, and subsidies for the associated extra expenses. They just want it banned. #Politics

Let the majority decide if Roe gets overturned, and if it doesn't, do everything we can to lessen the number of abortions. Our book lists three things everyone can do. I have also said, if SCOTUS ever overturns Roe, that will be the forever final flip-flop, or they lose credibility on what's 'Constitutional,' because public sentiment can change—often.

One P.S.: The M.O. (modus operandi) of the Christian Cabal is how can we make it look like we are leaders, and have as many Christians know of our agenda, for the least amount of effort and money? Usually, FoxNews, talk radio, and mega churches. One of their staffers said, "image is everything." That sums it ALL up for them!

I'll publicly debate you anytime, anywhere, on Lordship salvation, tithing, prophecy, YOUR lack of full EDBS commitment, or your support of Trump! Your call! Email me. @RobertJeffress @JackNGraham @Franklin_Graham @DrJamesCDobson @JerryFalwellJr and @RevJamesRobison ALL glory to God!

I forgot to add this subtle ploy to slam #TakeAKnee (retweeted, below). It's ALL political, skirting the law through subtlety, but the agenda's message still shines through, loud and clear, as intended. Anything but saying, "I endorse," or "vote Republican." PASTORS even say in pulpits, 'I can't endorse, but...'

[Private account:] So far at #SBC18 Pledge of Allegiance, National Anthem, military service, and God Bless America. Maybe we can also say the Apostle's Creed next time?

Lest I forget, there's also this antic: <https://ti.me/2y4Impb> You are up against a foe of older white men, often rich, forcing their agenda on America, by supporting a #SinToWin strategy that endorsed THIS: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> FIGHT! Please email me to join your efforts! AAorg2020@gmail

Gays and abortion. Those have ALWAYS been the red meat topics to get GOP votes among WASP Christians, and, despite Obergefell, they're STILL trying, and ONLY focused on those two narrow issues. Recent moral screw-up, Samantha Bee, detailed this history! <https://bit.ly/2HKqMX9> Know the TRUTH!

And that's the TRUTH! Edith Ann—"And that's the truth" <https://bit.ly/2y5oD8X> (Jn. 8:32, 17:17)

And if you NEVER hear talk radio, tune in for just 30 minutes. They're paid handsomely to spin everything positive concerning tRump, and find needles in the haystack of good news, then make mountains out of mole hills with them! They dupe their audiences to believe he's 'winning,' and doing great, and that Democrats are the Devil. Listen to their shows!

One other trick... They tap pastors with famous names to help in their cause. NEVER are medium-sized or small church pastors showcased at events they televise, then publicize. But now that I said this, watch them do it, so I LOOK like a liar, or inaccurate. God bless you as you work to counter them—SOON!

Maybe I'll drop by your church, soon. WATCH this video, to see the pressure black pastors have, to conform to WHITE preferences. This man is a moral guy, and here, but he admits that that's TRUE!

<https://bit.ly/2MqY5SC> He says you have to compromise some (He may have phrased it, 'go along to get along'—paraphrased), to get where THEY let him (Ex.: TV, etc.).

We tell the TRUTH, here. If your ox gets gored, blame the actions of your ox, and his/her master! Can you handle the truth, because we do NOT back off of it, or back down from it. Sorry, we obey God, and NOT man. (Ac. 4:20, 5:29). Please read John 3:16, in the Bible, today. Thanks (II Cor. 6:2)

One more, I promise: TALK to a far right-winger. They are LITERAL parrots of Hannity and Limbaugh! NO brains for themselves. Conversations with them LITERALLY regurgitate what those two men said in the past week. They're FUNNELS, with no grey mass between the ears. It's SAD! Mouthpiece alt-right *slaves*!

.@VP Pence will kiss up for votes—SUBTLY—by complementing WE Southern Baptists as "contributing to the moral fabric of America," today, at #SBC18 81 percent of y'all endorsed DEGRADATION of America's morals, being 4 THIS: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> REPENT, brethren! READ it—DON'T just stare at the link!

SOON after the Southern Baptist Convention, Jack Graham tweeted that it was much more unified than 'the media' let on. If you watched the tweets, or listened in live, this man tries to spin/gloss everything positive and political.

I speak from personal experience... @RobertJeffress ignores your op-ed, and your call for standing for social justice regarding Botham [black man killed in his own apartment by a cop, who entered his residence, for no good reason]. You have to up the ante! I had to, several levels, elsewhere, because if their reputation or business/money aren't threatened, arrogance treats you as a NOBODY! Protest his church [I have, before]; I'll join you! @FHunscripted (9/17/18)

NO true "Christian" minister can avoid ANY and ALL moral matters that impact politics! The over-focus on Roe, and complete ignoring of two unarmed black men's killings by the hands of cops is a YUGE omission among DFW WASP preachers, because we cherry pick our concerns! @FHunscripted (9/21/18)

People who DON'T want justice deny injustice and say life's NOT fair. People who follow Jesus seek justice! (Hos. 12:6; Pv. 21:15, 37:27-29; Amos 5:24; Isa. 30:18; Mic. 6:8; Isa. 61:8) @FHunscripted Justice is NOT in the eye of the beholder, but IS blind! Morally blind people can't see justice! Preach THAT! (9/28/18)

PASTORS of ALL RACES, active in politics, MUST preach sermons on impartiality, and apply the lesson BEFORE they HYPOCRITICALLY preach on these verses: Lev. 19:15; Deut. 10:17, 16:19; II Chr. 19:7; Job 13:10; Pv. 24:23, 28:21; Rom. 2:10; Col. 3:25; Jas. 2:1; I Tim. 5:21; I Pet. 1:17 @FHunscripted (9/28/18)

Update #1: Red Letter Christians
(11/11-12/18)

I've been to BOTH of your churches SEVERAL times! If we CLAIM to be Christian brothers, MEET IN PRIVATE to get to know each other and air out/discuss your political differences! It's OFTEN like the old beer ad—tastes great, less filling! #CommonGround! @RobertJeffress @FHunscripted (11/11/18)

One of the most powerful sermons I have ever heard, which needs to be broadcast in every like-minded church! WHEN it posts, online, if I remember, I will post it here for any to see. First sermon I've heard by a female pastor: @drgmstewart #FindYourVoice (Mark 16)

There's an event in DFW, Thurs-Sun, to present Christianity in a way that's NOT like Robert Jeffress' version (i.e., political conservatism). It's actually a challenge to him, and CNN is involved. I don't recall the name [Red Letter Christians], but it's a timely and needed rebuke of what's evil in that view, as ALL views are imperfect.

By the way, words Jesus spoke are no greater or lesser than all words in the Bible, and both white and black Christians should be singing the same tune, in opposing all evils, and standing for righteousness (though they don't, from animosity over biased emphases, vs. the WHOLE word of God and unity)! [Private account:] What if the world knew we were Christians by our LOVE and not by our entanglement with empire? We need a revival. Join us in Dallas, Nov. 16-17!...

Subtle politics/quid pro quo... Want to know how CHUMP is trying to secure the military vote? A prime Armed Forces Radio slot to Jeffress, so he LOOKS like a Christian leader, who does his politics on the side, to avoid the Johnson Amendment. I learned of it using my radio SCAN button, today.
@RevDrBarber @FHunscripted

DOES the Armed Services Radio have a variety of religious viewpoints, or would Jeffress' slot be a violation of the Constitution's Establishment Clause? I'm for BALANCE! Perhaps have Frederick follow Bob Geoffrey the Giraffe Jeffress!? @RevDrBarber @FHunscripted Justice requires BALANCE. Atheists?

I WANT the Gospel to go to all, including the .U.S military, but when a warrior can freely choose to listen to Christian radio, that's a whole different ballgame from a government entity controlling what they have access to, like the Armed Forces Radio! @RevDrBarber @FHunscripted There is to be NO favoring of ANY religion, including OURS!

Robert Jeffress said, "We want the Gospel to go to the world, but even if you don't want that, that's O.K., because our motivation is God being glorified." So it's O.K. to be sinful, and NOT share God's [number one, Lk. 19:10] desires, because somehow He gets glory from that? @RevDrBarber @FHunscripted FALSE doctrine!

The MOUTH speaks the motivation! The GREAT W.A. Criswell got First Baptist Dallas on the map from integrity and great preaching! YEARS ago a DFW TV station interviewed Jeffress, who was told by a predecessor, 'one day this will all be yours.' (Mt. 4:9) @RevDrBarber @FHunscripted

FBC DFW's Bob Jeff bragged that MANY churches are dying, as they have no youth; we have the opposite problem—we are overflowing (so he needs ~\$80 million, of course). (II Cor. 10:12)
@RevDrBarber @FHunscripted Being Pro-CHUMP is profitable for business; NOT spirituality or moral reputation (I Tim. 3:3)

The Apostle Paul was concerned that the world got fully evangelized, and he NEVER built church business edifices! Jeffress suggested congregants pledge \$35,000, on average, for the next two years, for a BUILDING PROGRAM and Armed Forces radio slot! What dupes make him rich with half the average U.S. salary?

.@RevDrBarber @FHunscripted NEITHER Jeffress nor Fall-not-so-well will debate me on THIS, because they can't, and they would LOSE: <https://bit.ly/2jlYEOf> @robertjeffress @JerryFalwellJr Anytime, anywhere! CRICKETS?

.@RobertJeffress and @FHunscripted could EASILY find common ground if they used the WHOLE counsel of God—Ac. 20:27 God OBVIOUSLY hates abortion, poverty, race discrimination and all sins! Jer. 1:5/Ex. 20:13, Pv. 31:8-9/Rom. 2:11 It's NOT either/or, but both/and! Less filling and tastes great—DUH.

.@RobertJeffress ought to suggest ways to end severe poverty, VS. just say lower taxes! @FHunscripted ought to suggest ways to lessen at-will abortions for poorly planned sex/contraception! MEET TOGETHER IN PRIVATE! Frederick has offered MANY times to arrogant Robert! Pride sin!

Will you both agree to spend half a day touring Dallas' MLK Blvd area, and a nearby Planned Parenthood, on a FACTS exploratory and observation mission? @FHunscripted @RobertJeffress I'll drive. I also WON'T hold my breath, or wait by the phone, or monitor my emails! Christian #CommonGround!

AMAZING irony, @FHunscripted [one hour later]! That log must be SO large in his eye, he can barely speak through it, concerning people dividing the body!: Dr. Robert Jeffress Verified account @robertjeffress There are people who try to pull apart Christians rather than unify Christians. Be on watch against those who cause division. Read today's PTV #DailyDevo. <http://bit.ly/2zMgpjs>

Unity to lies, false doctrine and political bias and errant extremes is NOT biblical unity, @RobertJeffress I challenge you to a public debate on ANY Bible priority matter, or any political issue from God's perspective! AAorg2020@gmail.com, or I can bring my Go Evangelize! signs again to you, if you'd like!?

(Mt. 10:34) Jesus came to divide between the truth and falsehood; morality and immorality! His word does the exact same thing (Heb. 4:12) WILL YOU publicly debate me on ANY Bible priority matter, or ANY political position? GO TO THE DFW Red Letter Christians event!, @RobertJeffress

I JUST left a message with your receptionist, as your voicemail's FULL, @FHunscripted. PLEASE gather a few Red Letter Christians conference attendees, and let's LEGALLY take THESE signs to Jeffress' church this Sunday (and contact the media), as he ignores us both! CC: @RevDrBarber Email me.

Arrogant people IGNORE critics, or even good suggestions, or they steal those good ideas, AS IF they were their own!

My kids sing in church next Sunday. Do you think I'm making ANY plans to miss that for a protest of Jeffress' church? NO. If anyone contacts me, I will. I want solutions and reconciliation. Some people love riling up voters to hate, to gain power and look like leaders, through division. Those two NEED to meet!

Update #2: Extremes' Errors

Having just sought to unite Robert Jeffress and Freddie Haynes to common ground, I rail a lot against political extremes! That's too general. Lou Otto said you listen to extremes, but you don't rule by them! I say you take what's good in them, and reject the bad.

In NO particular order, here's what's BAD in political extremes, and why: Open borders—any criminal or terrorist could enter, and our economy would be flooded with too much labor, hurting all of our wages. Ending ICE—that would essentially allow open borders (see answer above).

Amnesty to illegals—That's rewarding law-breaking. Close the border to ALL—We need workers who take jobs Americans don't want, or who are refugees who are employable, or skilled laborers U.S. businesses need! Anchor babies—allowing the entire family to be Americans because a baby was born here is rewarding the bad behavior of trespassing. Ban all Muslims—That's discriminatory against all non-terrorist Muslims!

Reparations—NO white person alive owned slaves, nor even their grandparents; that's passing the sins of far-removed generations on to people today. Affirmative action—IF an equally-qualified person applies for a job, race should be NO consideration for deciding between the two!

All cops are evil or good—Those extreme beliefs are untrue. A handful are bad; root them out. The justice system is perfect, or ignore any imperfections, and throw away the key—Criminals are still humans, some were wrongly convicted, and the punishment should match the crime.

Welfare abuse vs. ended—It's a valid program where it temporarily aids people through severe poverty, to be self-sustaining; it's bad when it over-helps, doesn't help, or helps too long. High or low taxes—Too high hurts the economy; too low doesn't pay governments bills.

Gun grabbing—That's punishing law-abiders' ability to self-defense, hunt, and prevent tyrannical dictatorships. Universal healthcare—That's making people who can afford healthcare they enjoy accept a lesser quality, and have to accept less care. That's NOT fair to them.

Ban all abortions—That makes NO exceptions, and women are going to get pregnant, irresponsibly, and coat hanger/back alley self-help is dangerous, if not deadly. Pro-Israel whatever they do—That's NOT fair to non-terrorist Arabs, and allows Jews to bully and abuse neighbors, in mutually-shared lands.

Hating and discriminating against gays—They are not, by definition, straight, but there's NO good reason to hate or harm their employment and living options because you dislike them being different from their majority.

As you can see, there are MANY extremes, and FEW-to-no reasons to be for them. Our three political books address ~all of them, with rationale, for a smarter way to do things. AmericanAnswers.org

.@RushLimbaugh JUST accused illegal aliens for America's division being greater than in the Civil War days, and blamed the Democrats for wanting them—and that division. AMAZING ignorance, AS IF America had no polar extremes, right and left, before ~30M people came to America. Irresponsible LIES!

I PITY the average talk radio listener, as the U.S. public schools do NOT mandatorily teach debate and rhetoric/logic skills, so they can detect SPIN (i.e., lies). Two examples: Laura Ingraham is claiming many in the E.U. want borderless states and "globalism" (i.e., one central government laws for the world). FEW do!

Lame-baugh is saying Obama was on apology tour, for simply admitting that America isn't perfect. He says the U.S. is a force for good in the world (it has been, and can be again), when he's for the divider-in-chief, and fails to see that every nation can be a force for good; America isn't the only one, and isn't perfect. He thinks weird!

These pundits can't even distinguish between selfish and self-interest! Selfish is caring ZERO about your trade partner's interests—win at all costs. Self-interest is the U.S. putting U.S. interests first, but NOT to an unacceptable detriment to our trade partners! Lame-baugh DOESN'T get win-win! What a DUMMY.

And the average talk radio listener buys what these con artists say, hook, line and sinker, because they CAN'T think for themselves! They AREN'T taught how to analyze, assess, think critically. 'Dupes' and 'SHEEP' are the ONLY proper terms for that type. You could add dumb, as there's NO thinking going on.

I actually find it very difficult to understand how Limbaugh cannot think objectively! EVERYTHING is GOP perfect, Dems 100 percent imperfect. He HAS to know that's a lie, so how does he sleep well at night? Bank account is the answer, and NO fear of God before his eyes, who lent him his talent, says he.

One could debate and rebut talk radio DJ's all day, and get exhausted in the process, but their listeners don't care. They literally are what Lame-baugh calls Dems... 'mind-numb robots.' In conversations at water coolers, they feel so smart parroting what he spews! That's NOT independence or thinking! It's LAZINESS!

BOTH these two alt-right pundits expected France to equate America and Americans with Chump, and were dismayed that Marcon can make distinctions, and knows we are not he! I could never get a job on talk radio, for any amount of money, as you are paid to lie, and truth doesn't matter; say anything to rile people up! SIN!

"Everyone" likes John Lennon's song, Imagine. The tune is catchy, and it depicts people getting along. As to literal specifics, it FAILS in these regards: There is a Heaven and a Hell, possessions are NOT evil, nor countries or religions, per se (i.e., they can have evil aspects). No greed or hunger WOULD be good!

Lame-baugh even LIES that 'you can't get along with Democrats," and rails on RINO's, especially in Arizona. Talk radio is literally the source of most hate in America, but, in response, now it has spurned radicals in the other direction, when BOTH extremes are wrong, and need to repent, now/today! You are sinning!

When you lie/spin, and incite and engender hatred all day long, because that's your free speech right, Lame-baugh, do NOT mention God's name in your program, or address God's people, because whatever talent you may have is thereby on loan from the Devil! @RushLimbaugh

Christians CLAIM they want black-white unity, but near election day, they slander their brother as Social Gospel vs. Health and Wealth Gospel! (11/10/16)

III-B11. **BANNON'S BUNCH**

At some point, decency comes before politics." –**Jackie Curtiss**
(Chair of the Young Republican Federation of Alabama, 11/27/17)

- ◆ Robert Jeffress virtually merges religion with politics ('Freedom Sunday), and has Hannity at church (6/25/17, and 10/22/17, respectively)
- ◆ Steve Bannon leaves the White House (8/18/17)
- ◆ The Christian Cabal (via Falwell) merges religion with alt-right politics (10/25/17)
- ◆ John McCain speaks out against Trump (9/1/17)
- ◆ Steve Bannon declares war on the GOP (10/14/17)
- ◆ George W. Bush criticizes Trump in American Democracy speech (10/19/17)
- ◆ Jeff Flake and Bob Corker state truth, before resigning (10/24/17)
- ◆ George H.W. Bush releases book, and says he doesn't like Trump, the blowhard (11/4/17)
- ◆ Steve Bannon pushes Alabama's Roy Moore (Nov.-Dec., 2017)
- ◆ **Etc.** (i.e., Surely more to come)

Related Tweets

Talk radio hosts believe the ONLY bad thing Chump ever did was "locker room talk" (minimizing a horrific sin). The GOP is NO LONGER a proper home for Christians. Those pundits CONVENIENTLY have amnesia about THIS: <http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa> Many, many sins as job qualifications/credentials! (10/19/17)

Stevie Bannon forced Chump to choose sides between alt-right, and everyone else, in the Roy Moore saga. NO MORE walking a tight rope between GOP and alt-right extremists! GLAD this fulfilled my prior statement that Bannon is doing Don's desires, as Don tries to deceive D.C. politicians! #TrueColors! (11/22/17)

I guarantee you, after the Obamacare repeal failed, Bannon and company mandated Jeff Flake and Bob Corker types resign, or 100 percent support Chump in everything he ever does and says (or be quiet). 'I'm sure the Christian Cabal is also NOT free to criticize their great secular savior. Slaves beholden, via the Devil! (12/28/17)

III-C1. PREDICTIONS

Out of nearly 60 predictions in eight years, we know of three that we have blown (but one was a doozy, and was for a reason, and one was merely delayed one year. See: Changed Parties). That success record did not go unnoticed (See: Recruiting), and we never claimed to be prophets (who are required to be perfect). We would list all of them here, but since our posts rarely used the key words 'predict/prediction', I would have to read through 86,000 tweets to find them all, and that is simply time prohibitive!

My sense TODAY is that Obama will squeak by, though there are MANY days for him to make mistakes, and Mitt to do great or for events to change. America is O.K., either way. (10/28/12)

Expect the Dallas Cowboys to overall be mediocre the next six years, as they re-signed Tony Romo. He's similar to past David Carr with the Texans. [NOT in skills, but playoff losses] (3/29/13)

Governor Christie IS running for president in 2016. Proof? Lap band surgery. That doesn't show discipline, but does show interest in weight loss. (5/7/13)

The GOP has a HUGE challenge reigning in Tea Partiers, salivating for their ideals, when Obamacare harms business even more in a bad economy. What a split. (6/2/13)

It seems OBVIOUS that Rick Perry is running for president, with the new Texas abortion law, to get the religious right conservatives' vote! (7/18/13)

READ my past tweets. You can't manufacture this. I said the Texas abortion law was unconstitutionally restrictive in its effect, and that part needed changing! (10/28/13); I have NO PROBLEM with a STATE ban on abortion after 20 weeks, but back alley coat hangers for women without access is not SAFE for Texas women. The Supreme Court lies ahead! (10/31/13); the Texas law is too restrictive, if Constitutional vs. states' rights as limited access is an undue burden/hardship compared to other states. <http://fxn.ws/2y9VIQ7> I LIKE the intent. (6/27/16)

With her pro-gay marriage stance, I predict #WendyDavis LOSES Texas. State's rights issue, but Texas doesn't go that way (i.e., in a majority way)! GOP wins. (2/13/14)

It's early voting season in Texas. EXPECT white churches to preach against abortion and gay marriage, and black churches against greed, and for helping the poor and seeking justice. (2/23/14)

Who first identified automation and robotics unemployment dangers, as with over-outsourcing, and over-immigration? It WASN'T Trump! (whose been by here before; 5/22/17): [Example:] Expect large unemployment increase in the next 5-10 years if Sam's Club stops using cashiers for all self-checkout, as retailers emulate the Big Dog! (4/17/14)

@HillaryClinton was visited by William and Kate. OF COURSE she will be the Democrat candidate in 2016. They visited no other presidential candidates! #Elections2016 (12/8/14)

My last year's favorite song was *When I was your man*, by Bruno Mars. This year it's "1,000 years" by Christina Perry. BOTH are quite moral songs! (6/26/14)

You can CHECK my prediction record on Twitter! I said, WELL BEFORE, that Gregg Abbott would be Texas Governor, and that the Missouri Governor should USE vs. just call up his national guard! (11/30/14)

Common sense says Ted Cruz will NOT be president, and ending the IRS only means you pay your taxes to WHO, Ted Cruz? **(12/19/14)**

@JamesMeroney I LOVE being given insight! I expected this outcome on my 1/29 tweet. It was a GREAT contest, but I was counting on a GREAT Pats quarterback. **(2/1/15)** [Super Bowl]

THIS would change minds—but I digress (I've got to keep self-motivated to research such old files; **6/28/16**): A REASONABLE guest suggested #PlannedButcherhood no longer take money for fetal parts, just donate them for science. SHOW ABORTION LIVE ON PRIMETIME TV! **(7/26/15)**

[Hours before race] I'm going to go out on a limb and say American Pharaoh FINALLY lays an egg, and balks at winning today. I know nothing about others in the field, so NO predictions. **(8/29/15)**

[After race] Photo finish American Pharaoh horse race reminds me of my 2015 Super bowl prediction that only came true on LAST play. I Love my "intuition," as some call it. **(8/29/15)**: With 1.5 minutes to go, BOTH sons were in my face, taunting me as the loser team of the Super Bowl. Just keep the faith, and be patient! Believe "your" insight! **(2/1/15)**

I even got the Cowboys losing out prediction right by a ref's bad call, when I mocked Chris Christie showing up there so often, and dressed in red. This is my excitement vs. pride. **(2/1/15)**

I DID pick the wrong Ms. Universe, but got both finalists right. I only watched 15 minutes of it, and the most beautiful one lost (i.e., got second place). Trust your 'gut.' **(2/1/15)**: I'm for Ms. U.S.A. number one, then Ms. Columbia, then Ms. Netherlands, in that order. #MissUniverse, based on beauty (as I haven't watched the whole thing). **(1/25/15)**

The hard part of walking by faith is doubters (Mt. 10:36). I told my family we'd get in the Baylor football stadium! Sic 'em against TCU men's basketball. **(2/5/15)**

Called it... Frisco ISD is officially closed tomorrow per robo-call two minutes ago. My kids are elated. We'll snowboard and sled, again. Thankful for time with the family. **(2/24/15)**: I expect another snow day tomorrow. More time for my kids to sled and snowboard! I'm waiting on the FISD decision. **(2/23/15)**



GUILTY, JUST AS I predicted, weeks ago! Texas and U.S.A. justice! DON'T mess with our heroes! #AmericanSniper trial in the great state of Texas! **(2/24/15)**: Kyle Killer MAY have been crazy, under the law, but no doubt in favor of you don't kill U.S. heroes, or you're as bad as a terrorist! Texas court #AmericanSniper **(2/20/15)**

NEITHER will Santorum be president. I HOPE all those [GOP candidates] push the nominee to be his/her best, and push good policies, but that's all they'll accomplish. #GOP **(2/25/15)**

IMPLEMENTED Obamacare (i.e., bloated government's poster child) could usher in the first Tea Party Presidential candidate near victory! Cut it back! **(8/29/15)**

The @GOP WILL listen at least once more to the religious right; our vote and support is NOT guaranteed, or to be discounted, @SpeakerBoehner, et al. **(2/23/15)**

#Carson, #Paul, Palin, Rubio, Christie, #Cruz and #Jindal will NOT win the presidency. Mark my words, THIS date, to see my skill at prediction! @GOP **(2/25/15)**

NO CHANCE of Webb, Chafee, or O'Malley, as president. This is NOT even a prediction—it's common sense! Few said how to get more jobs, but infrastructure and education. **(10/13/15)**

WHO was it who said ISIS did it, when the media said Al Qaeda, and the French president only said ISIS, today? Insight with God? You decide. **(11/14/15)**: If you had Jesus in your heart, you'd have NO fear if ISIS attacked America (vs. France), as you'd KNOW you'd go immediately to Heaven if you were a victim. (Jn. 3:16) **(11/13/15)**

If @JordanSmithLive doesn't win #TheVoice tonight, there's been a travesty of justice!
<http://bit.ly/2Ds4k4D> Heroic singer glorifying God! **(12/15/15)**

Reading the Democrat debate transcript, O'Malley's role is to present intelligence to the contentiousness. He will NEVER be president, but he keeps voters hearing decent ideas. **(1/18/16)**

Bloomberg will NOT be president in 2016, either. @MittRomney running as an independent with Rubio as VP would REALLY shake things up for the GOOD! **(1/24/16)**

At least I got the top two right. Congrats DC. My choice didn't win. I wasn't predicting, but preferring. Still, a very beautiful top two. **(6/5/16)**

I even told a staff friend that it's BAD when ministers engage in adultery, and a few months later someone resigned over that same issue. Prophetic. **(6/26/16)**

WHO's been telling you for more than one year to watch out for Putin, China, Iran and ~North Korea?
<http://fxn.ws/2BSWOgp> You've got to watch behavior patterns/track records! **(8/6/16)**

I predict a SURGE in government jobs, and higher taxes on the rich, as this globalism increases, as the less desirable workers NEED jobs, too. **(8/28/16)**

I made MANY accurate predictions, observing events, patterns, and making projections: **(9/4/16)**: It seems OBVIOUS that Rick Perry's running for president, with the new Texas abortion law, to get the religious right conservatives' vote! **(7/18/13)**

CALLED IT! ESPN says he's going into broadcasting. Good for him. #Romo **(4/4/17)**: Romo no 'mo in Dallas. This is my un-risky prediction. That doesn't mean Dak needs NO good back-up, though. #Dallas #Cowboys #TonyRomo #DakPrescott **(1/29/17)**

I EXPECT Sears to follow suit with Penney's! Same with Tom Thumb (I got my car inspection sticker there), and maybe Kroger, eventually. They're NOT modern! **(2/24/17)**

NEGLIGENT HOMICIDE, by circumstantial evidence—unless medical emergency!
<http://bit.ly/2nz501e> **(4/1/17)**

I believe #holdthefloor will fail. Both Garland and Gorsuch are good men, but the GOP has the power from Democrats' failure, so Gorsuch WILL be confirmed. **(4/5/17)**

My new favorite song which my kids don't like, but I tell them to focus on the lyrics, and the melody gets even better! <http://bit.ly/2ii2kR3> #EdSheeran #Music Hits! **(5/14/17)**

Current favorite Christian and secular songs: <http://bit.ly/2xk0Lto> <http://bit.ly/2gG0HRB> Lyrics ALWAYS matter. Without them, a song's NOT fully complete! **(5/19/17)**

I predicted this account would turn political, and MAN did it, as the Church of North Dallas' pastor and staff watched for any contractual violation. **(5/22/17)**

Get it over Golden State Warriors, so you can rest up, as James tires with one more extra game!
@warriors I want to celebrate with y'all in San Fran, soon! **(5/22/17)**

Go Warriors! Fulfill my two-year old championship prediction, confirmed when KD transferred (which I was all for). #Sweep? I love King James, though! (6/9/17)

Justice Kennedy is NOT going to retire at the end of this SCOTUS term, is my prediction. I can be wrong; I'm not often, with my predictions. 'SCOTUS' means Supreme Court. (6/26/17)

SAD to say I predicted this right, as well! (11/2/17): Does anyone remember the adult-kid duo (D.C. snipers) who shot people on highways, hidden behind obstacles, and terrorized the east coast? Fear vs. peace is their goal in society. (I Th. 5:3) Wal-Marts would be prime target, or crashing into many gas pumps at Buc-ee's, or large convenience stores, which starts a fire. (10/6/17)

Locally, a little Indian gal, missing, is said to have been left outside by a tree at 3 am, as punishment for not drinking her milk. B.S.! No kid that age is up then. Parents are suspects number one, to me, especially a male in the family. My guess is she's dead, via a male in the family. Extreme anger, NOT about milk. (10/11/17) Unfortunately, called it RIGHT on BOTH accounts—dead, and by a family male. Sherin Mathews Watch NBC DFW, tonight. (10/23/17) RE: <http://wapo.st/2myy090>

Sadly, I called this quite accurately. Prayers for Manhattan. (10/31/17): AFTER the Vegas shooter, I warned, give it some time, and we will forget our vigilance and be more subject to more attacks. I feel we are at that point, today. Poor, busy memories, and no real desire to spend time, effort and money to prevent such from occurring; just a little. I expect repeat events, sadly! (10/30/17)

Franken will resign, in my opinion. (12/6/17)

Guess I was RIGHT! I was told, at church, about the game, and said (to a staffer) that I didn't expect we [Baylor men's basketball] could beat Kansas. (1/20/18): I wore my Baylor shirt to church tonight. I didn't even know they were playing, and doubted they'd win. SO happy with this status check!!![when they were leading an upset] Sic 'em bears! <http://bit.ly/2GKFGgA> (1/20/18)

I watch football so sparingly, I had to Google who's in the playoffs. I'm for the Pats, all the way! <http://bit.ly/2Bisls1> But also, well wishes for our neighbor on the Eagles, Ajayi! (1/21/18)

Insight? I said this TWO years ago! I like Jeb, but could've said this entire first year of his presidency! "Jeb Bush warns Trump could hurt GOP in 2018 midterms." <http://on.msnbc.com/2Em68yO> (1/27/18)

For clarification, I did NOT predict, but I do WANT the gal whose dad (gospel singer from the projects) died, to win. Zaviah had been consistently been the best (and has the most unique sound), until last go-round. I DO predict one of those two gals will win—NOT one of the guys. #TheFour (2/3/18)

There are SEVERAL intricacies regarding Korea... 1. His large nuclear test may have crushed his underground facility. No one knows, for sure, outside his regime. 2. He and his dad have been a desperate for YEARS, and he may have tired of being the crazed bully whose people hate him, as with the world. 3. His finances could have been wearing thin, with all those missiles. 4. He might have latched onto an opportunity to get revenge on his rocket man accuser by partnering with South Korea. 5. He might have sincerely wanted Korean unification. And, 6. It could be a ruse, where he secretly retains capabilities, say Iran. Time will tell! (4/30/18, posted before Netanyahu revealed his findings)

I FULLY expect Chump to abandon the Iran deal, which is NOT a good thing! What you do is monitor compliance, renegotiate a good deal when it expires, and bomb their facilities if they ever pursue nukes to

the point they succeed, or start threatening with them (if already achieved). #CommonSense (5/8/18, posted at 9:21am, well before Chump's announced decision)

Who called it an hour ago #TheFour [Technically, two hours prior]?: I think the 'rock and roll is alive and well' guy is going down. #TheFour Too much the same every week. Good, but the same. (7/12/18)



I'd say Colton or the ice hockey guy are gone. WHY would you ask the host of the show about fantasy suite "rules?" Too immature for her. #TheBachelorette (7/16/18)

Predicted the final four on the Final Four, as well as the winner (again!):

SO FAR, she's the best [Ali], then James. HOPING someone as good, or better, gets into the mix next week. I'm 4 the mom kicked off last show coming back [Whitney], whose hubby was in the crowd. (7/13/18)

I've got to go with, 1. The cancer-fighting rapper, or, 2. The young African-American girl who sung her way onto the show two weeks ago. My number two choice is a better singer, for recordings, but the theatrics/performance and intensity of the rapper should give her the nudge, in live shows. #TheFour (7/29/18, before James' final performances]

Go with JAMES! #TheFour  (8/2/18)

Jamal Khashoggi (10/11/18)

Note: Compare dates: Many of these posts were online well before any major media outlet reported what we stated!

These are unconfirmed claims, but my Jordanian amigo says the U.S. can't do much against the Saudis, for the death of the WAPO journalist, as they can start taking other currencies for oil, and Russia, Iran and China are already accepting such, as with gold. He says that's why Gaddafi was killed, as he offered Africa oil without dollars.

He says Turkey's president was good friends with the dismembered journalist, and he came from a very rich family, and many Saudi citizens respected him, and the gang of 15 will likely all be killed for a botched job, because the guy's fiancé is witness he went in and never came out;

The Saudis are claiming their embassy cameras didn't record, just pictures, and he could have left out the back, but Turkey cameras dispute that, and they're saying pictures the Saudis are offering of his exit are VERY old.

Were it not for the gal/fiancé, they would have claimed he left, so not our problem. one of the 15 is a known butcher of humans, says my amigo. He said in Egypt, North Korea and Saudi Arabia, you don't speak ill of the leaders, or they have you killed. #EvilRegimes They can't take free speech, or truth, if it portrays them in [an accurate] bad light.

U.S.'s debt has us over a barrel for keeping the dollar the world's reserve currency, or economy will be in the crapper, he says. And he claims Chump flew to the Saudis, soon after his inauguration, and got over \$100 trillion to keep our economy afloat.

Oil rich crescent Arab nations are invested in the U.S. economy, but it's the dollar as currency which is why we are hamstrung. He says both D's and R's liked/respected the journalist. What a conundrum! Does anyone see how events like this can trigger prophetic events?

The nations opposed to Israel are uniting, and if the U.S. dollar is jettisoned for the Euro, gold or Yuan, America goes virtually bankrupt, setting the world economy in a tail spin, which is the PERFECT opportunity for the coming world ruler! DUH!

My buddy says Turkey is protecting the journalist's fiancé, as I asked, isn't she in severe danger? The Saudis will just kill the 15 thugs, he says, and find others for such functions. Washington Post publishes possible last photo of missing Saudi journalist

I asked my buddy how NO BLOOD could be found in the Saudi embassy [consulate] in Turkey, and he said they have surgical, sterile plastic-based coverings for "the butcher" to do his evil craft, which he has done for many years, which causes the least amount of blood. I told him the remains are already buried or cremated.

My buddy says the Saudi thugs rented hotel rooms for four days, and left Turkey within four hours. Turkish media: Video shows team of alleged Saudi assassins.

On Jamal Khashoggi, ONLY getting the ORIGINAL video and pictures from Saudi consulate would help the investigation (probably already destroyed). DO YOU NOT THINK that trained assassins PLAN their murders to do so clinically, so as to leave no traces of evidence, like blood or fingerprints? (10/14/18)

There are IDENTIFIABLE faces, and HOW could they have done so in the Saudi consulate? Turkey knows who the 15 were, if I recall correctly (see next Retweet)... Trump Says 'Rogue Killers' May Be Involved in Saudi Journalist Case. (10/15/18)

Rogue killers? Royal B.S.! <https://wapo.st/2O0G3pV> Trump is INCOMPETENT for office! (10/15/18)

Update #1: Khashoggi Killer
(10/16/18)

And since we were out of commission, all day (due to a power outage), I heard the Saudis are taking blame for Khashoggi, but NOT from the top, but blaming consulate personnel. 1. The prince ordered it, or knew it would occur! 2. NO subordinate does such on their own. 3. They're LYING like DJTs 'rogue killer' LIE! (10/16/18)

While on an errand, yesterday, Bible in hand, I LITERALLY opened to these INTERESTING verses, and took THESE notes: Prophets tell politicians what God wants them to know (Jer. 34:3-4, 6, 13, etc.); Their messages can be positive or negative, or both (Jer. 34:15-17, 42:4), and come to them (Jer. 34:8, 12 et al).

My wife surprised me with an early Christmas gift, but I surprised her that I already own Billy Graham's book, A Prophet With Honor—since seminary days—so I said I'll return it, and you use the refund for your own gift from me. Right now I'm 'gonna get the book out to show her—I saw it yesterday.

I'm NOT 'gonna say what an appropriate punishment ought to be for the Saudis, but to say that the World Court should get justice for a murder. #Khashoggi (10/16/18)

@.KingSalman For God so loved the world that He gave His only Son, that whoever believes in Him will not perish, but have eternal life. John 3:16, the Bible لذا أحب الله العالم أنه أعطى ابنه الوحيد، وأن كل من يؤمن به سوف لا يموت، ولكن لها الحياة الأبدية. جون 3:16, الكتاب المقدس

Now the two liars (DJT and MBS) have agreed on a ruse of rogue killers? HOW did a secure consulate allow intruders? WHY didn't consulate personnel call the Turkey police? .@KingSalman Turkey has exterior videos! @tcbestepe WHAT a web we weave, when we try to deceive! #LiarsInChief (10/16/18)

So let me get this straight, did #Khashoggi DIE by rogue killers before or after he DIED from a botched interrogation by Saudi consulate personnel? The BIG headline should've been Jamal was RESURRECTED, only to be killed again! It must have been heart-attack inducing questions! @KingSalman

Very strong denials convince this man every time!: Putin, Saudi prince. Where did the 'rogue killers' explanation originate? <https://on.msnbc.com/2CAIO0b>

IF the #Khashoggi body is in the possession of anyone other than rogue killers, HOW did that happen? Why would Saudi consulate employees hide it, if they knew rogue killers killed him? WHY would the body be in Saudi Arabia? Inquiring minds want to know, @KingSalman #TotalTransparency

Update #2: MSB Not Slapped on the Wrist (with Handcuffs)
(10/17/18)

#BRIBERY to lessen the justified heat! SIN, and blood money! The cost of Khashoggi's life! Saudi Arabia's \$100M pledge arrives in American accounts as Pompeo lands in Riyadh: report <https://fxn.ws/2J5G4rS> #FoxNews (10/17/18)

I was 100 percent impressed with @GlennBeck guest, today (I DIDN'T catch the name), who said the Saudi's MUST be punished, but you do NOT ruin the kingdom! Beck also hinted of a possible video of the dismembering in front of the executive in charge of the whole operation, WHILE #Khashoggi was alive! INTOLERABLE!

Let's BRIEFLY discuss evil people's actions to cover sin: You sever body parts of a journalist; blood is everywhere. What do U do? 1. SINCE it WAS planned, you already had a sterile environment where blood was caught by thick plastic, in my opinion (i.e., CONTAIN the evidence).

2. You already ensured all pictures and video didn't work, or was destroyed. 3. You clean up and sanitize/sterilize the crime scene (i.e., mop, paint, smell remediation, etc.). 4. You had the body sent back to Saudi Arabia, and burned or buried, and if buried, in a locale NO ONE can access.

5. You ensure NO ONE working at the consulate that day would be a nark—they'd have to be onboard. I've been told 82 or so people in there took the day off (UN-confirmed). 6. Finally, you deny, deny, deny until the cows come home. THIS is how evil crooks and criminals plan! NO evidence remaining, or you are a complete idiot at planning your sinful job!

Then you disallow any outsiders access to the consulate premises until all minor touch-ups are fixed, and everyone is onboard with your LIE of a story. I'm NOT saying this is exactly how the #Khashoggi MURDER occurred, but any cop or lawyer knows the tricks of the criminally insane. Deny and hide evidence. And one more:

Have a plausible explanation for what happened. On that count, their evil 15 thugs and their boss accomplices didn't seem to be very smart in their very evil deed! They HAD to have known Turkey had prying eyes (i.e., technology/cameras), and listening devices, so these bumbling idiots got caught. HURRAY!

I've chased a bank robber before. He had to have known money was there that day, approximately where it was, and that the security officer could be disarmed (which the criminal achieved)! Wisely, he covered his face. I only had a rock to throw at him, but stopped in my tracks when he pointed that gun!

THINK of 9-11. PLANNING goes into sinfully successful crimes. There's NO WAY khashoggi's murder wasn't planned weeks before! WHO picked the 15 A-holes? Where's the bone saw right now (it has DNA all over it). GIVE THE WORLD the remains, and ALL will see he was brutally murdered. GIVE THE BODY!

Perhaps U.S. intelligence has satellite video of the 15 A-holes returning to Saudi Arabia, and where they took their suitcase(s) of body parts. DIG THEM UP, or look for ashes from a burning, likely inside a building, so NO satellites could detect the smoke. HANG all 15 of the SOB's! Forgive my cussing.

Would those 15 A-holes like to be interrogated by an independent body that uses the same methods they used on #Khashoggi? That might sound like justice to some people! I hope they're all killed, PERIOD. And I don't really care what method. The Middle East has some pretty inhumane methods compared to the U.S.A.!

There's little-to-no chance this operation didn't go to the highest rung! Khashoggi was NOT insulting or criticizing anyone else but the BOY whose FEELINGS got hurt, because he's a WEAK, so-called 'leader' who NEEDS to be deposed, if not worse. Sissy of a man. Rot you know where.

I've also been told #Khashoggi was lured to the consulate under the ruse that Saudi citizens in turkey need some sort of paperwork from them to go through with his proposed wedding to his Turkish fiancé. NO media I read is covering that angle. That shows planning, and deviously evil intent!

And if you look at the stern face of the doorman, I believe even he knew what was 'gonna occur! He may have even been a back-up, in case Jamal turned and ran. He may or may not have smiled, but he's VERY stiff, and looks quite guiltily suspicious, like he was in on the plot. Review the video!

CHUMP said NOTHING about Dr. Ford, then said he found her credible, HOURS later (when polls were in), then poked holes in her story after LAWYERS educated him! NOT ONLY is that flip-flopping like a fish out of water, I'm poking CONSISTENT holes in his claims regarding #Khashoggi! NO flips or flops!

And that "idiot" brought up the connection between Kavanaugh and Khashoggi. In lawyer terms, HE opened that door. He can ask his band of merry ambulance chasers what that term means, just like he had ZERO insight on Dr. Ford's testimony, on the spot. He gets advised REGULARLY! I don't! Totally solo.

If you don't hold politicians ACCOUNTABLE for lies and flip flops, you DESERVE to be Scrooged! tRump said severe penalties to the Saudi's, then rogue killers, now rush to judgment. HOW STUPID ARE PEOPLE WHO HEAR THIS Chump, and let him flip flop 24/7? NONE of those three claims are consistent with each other. (Pv. 14:15)

And add in, the lying boy prince denied any knowledge, 'emphatically,' so CHUMP believes him, as did Putin concerning poisoning. NO cop or lawyer accepts such B.S. from suspects. Just watch the First 48 TV show, if you aren't one. You EXPECT them to lie, and if they planned it, their story is emphatically lied about!

I'm NOT the lying type, but I have learned how liars behave: As sincerely as humanly possible, with emotion in your voice, look people straight in the eye, and vehemently deny allegations that hurt your cause, and ensure all evidence can't be proven before you do. Act angry that you'd be accused of such. #TRICKS!!!

Here's how I envision MBS arranging the hit. You guys (butcher and goon squad on staff) know what to do (meaning they've done it before, possibly). We know Khashoggi is coming in for his marriage license (perhaps on a date certain). But whatever you do, this NEVER came from me! Don't screw up!

Whether 82 employees took the day off, or not (unconfirmed), all the demon men in that consulate had to do was usher Khashoggi to the next door residence, professionally and politely, and all consulate workers needn't be in on the next door hit! Treat him like a VIP, until out of their presence.

I DON'T know how Jamal didn't scream loud enough for people not on the take in the consulate to hear, but perhaps he was muzzled, before injected? I DOUBT there's a sound proof room in that residence. Maybe the music was NOT just in ear phones, but pumped into cover his screams? Cloth in mouth and cuffed?

A slit throat muzzles the vocal chords, before he was beheaded, but why hasn't anyone mentioned his screaming at his fingers being sliced off? Threat of gun to his head/temple if he peeped? Reports are the executive of that residence watched the incident. You've got to be a sick puppy, deserving prison!

I wonder what information they sought from #Khashoggi before his death? Their "investigation" was NOT an interrogation, but torture and murder. FULL extent of the law should apply to everyone involved, and every accomplice. And if applicable law goes light, use international tribunals. #Justice!

To allow outsiders in the complex? HIDING INCRIMINATING EVIDENCE! That's the ONLY explanation. If he left, you could allow in anyone, and there would be nothing to hide, LIARS!!! Sinful demons.

The Almighty said: { And who kills a believer intentionally, his punishment is Hell Immortal in it and God's wrath on him and a curse and promise him great torment } Surat Al-Nisa/39 The Great truth of God. #مَلِكُهَا دِي هَش translation of #Khashoggi's fiancée's tweet (see below)

IF, as first reported by the Saudi's, Khashoggi may have slipped out the back, WHY has it taken 1.5 to 2 weeks to allow outsiders in the complex? HIDING INCRIMINATING EVIDENCE! That's the ONLY explanation. If he left, you could allow in anyone, and there would be nothing to hide, LIARS!!! Sinful demons.

Jerry Maguire: SHOW ME THE BODY! A botched "interrogation" does NOT end up like that. WHERE ARE YOU HIDING IT, buried or burned? NO report you concoct can compete with the world SEEING his body, to know what happened! @tmj_SAU_GOVERN @Kingdom__Saudi @KingSalman #Evidence > words!

One refinement of a past post... I hope all 15 thugs responsible for Khashoggi get justice. Whether laws in their jurisdiction require death vs. life in prison is NOT my purview. Certainly, only after a trial, based on evidence. I was merely suggesting they are worthy of murder consequences.

#Khashoggi interrogation went wrong/botched? A knife or saw that was supposed to scare him accidentally cut his fingers off and beheaded him. We have no idea how that happened, and such

weapons are always part of an interrogation, right? (SARCASM) @tmj_SAU_GOVERN
@Kingdom__Saudi @KingSalman

Conversation somewhere in the Saudi's inner circle: One or more of you 15 gents—and/or our subordinates—has to take the fall for this—whatever the cost—because dad and I aren't, and if any of you squeal/turn/rat us out, we'll kill ALL of your family members. Now, what story shall we tell the press?

Unless the world SEES #Khashoggi's body, NOTHING anyone says from the White House or Saudi Arabia will mean ANYTHING, as we all know what happened, and I'll bet their coming words will sugar-coat the actual facts. I NEVER let ANY politician lie to me, because WE are their bosses! (10/18/18)

WHERE'S THE DAMN BODY? IT TELLS EVERYTHING!!! Rights group calls for Saudi Arabia to "immediately produce" Jamal Khashoggi's body. (10/20/18)

Chump accepts Saudi denial, but now furthering questions? This man-boy doesn't stick with ANY decision; just conducts polls and changes like a reed in the wind! #Unstable #Unrooted! Trump questions Saudi story on Khashoggi as lawmakers reject new explanation. (10/21/18)

"Changing tone" is polite B.S. for FLIP-FLOPPING! Tell it the way it IS! Average Joe's can't see they're the exact same thing, and the media's job is to TELL THE TRUTH, good, bad, or indifferent!!!
<https://nbcnews.to/2PGAv5j> (10/21/18)

I'll believe this lie when they show us the entire body!!! Khashoggi died when he was put in a chokehold to prevent him from calling for help - ABC News – <https://abcn.ws/2ysm1OH> (10/21/18)

End result: <https://wapo.st/2QLRmoa> <https://wapo.st/2PymdrL>

Other

- ◆ Paul Ryan's re-election, and win as Speaker
- ◆ Kevin Durant to San Fran (though one year late prediction of a Warrior's win)
- ◆ Popular songs: Seven Years, Heathens, Something just like this, Castle on the hill
- ◆ Rightly predicted two finalists in Miss America a couple years ago, well before they were chosen and announced
- ◆ **Note:** Hillary win prediction was in error, but was used by God to cause/make me to change political Parties

Disclaimer/Clarification

One final thing about our "predictions," here: If our posts cause someone [like Christian Cabal members] to make a decision, to try to prove our prediction "wrong," they served their purpose, and were true, nonetheless! I'll bow out of the way, and let you soak that in, until you understand it. (1/21/18)

III-C2. **INNUENDOS**

(**See also:** Recruiting: Sermon Innuendos)

In order to communicate with me and not violate the Johnson Amendment (a concern of his), or show partiality to just one potential candidate), the following statements were interjected into sermons (or other identified medium) by a handful of famous Christian leaders, to encourage myself and instruct myself to run for office (Cf.: <http://bit.ly/2qaIPQt>). Over time (i.e., two years), their clarity and frequency became more obvious, to the point I threatened to leave church if they didn't stop, as I was there to worship. One time he actually mentioned the Johnson Amendment in a sermon—I had never heard of it before. I tweeted back I am not a politician, so it doesn't apply.

He signaled me MANY times in sermons. I noted nearly every one. However, now he's ticked off that I don't do any man's bidding, so our contract's OFF, for me. (6/26/16)

Beginning with my eldest son unexpectedly winning a church award nomination for leadership, on a mission trip, the following were stated (not in chronological order). Few are dated, as I did not record them as I heard them, being more humored by them a lot of the time. Only by God's Spirit (Jn. 14:26) did I actually recall all these as I wrote this book (and there were several others I forgot or never caught)...

SO proud of my oldest son being nominated for the Dan Novack D.C. mission trip leadership award! We were PLEASANTLY shocked at the news! (7/24/14)

Disclaimer: We are not, I repeat not claiming that every innuendo was intentional vs. coincidental, but many if not most. Only a lie detector could determine the exact number.

PERSONAL

Manager. 'Get an agent' (or manager)! Said in a sermon.

Truth. 'God speaks to you—are you listening?' Said in a sermon.

P.S.: Another recent one-liner was that 'God speaks through you.' Also, do you [now] see why changing the Johnson Amendment was SO important to Headmaster, with all our political tweets? (5/15/17)

Obedience. 'God's will is do what the Spirit says.' Said after I refused to go forward for church invitation for any who felt God leading them into political leadership, given that the Lord warned me there was a reason not to. When Hillary lost, and the Christian Cabal's tactics and chumming up to Chump was exposed, I then knew why.

Fear? In an earlier sermon, he mentioned that 'Peter wouldn't get out of the boat.' Apparently, though most all I have ever written mentioned the year 2020, that person (if not others with him) strongly urged my running in 2016. The illustration comes from Peter being called by Christ to walk on water, or do the impossible (in human terms only!). Later, a respected family friend staffer repeated the theme in his own sermon, there (<http://bit.ly/2zAysdQ>).

Layman. 'God can really use you as a layman.' Said in a sermon, and true for every layman, but perhaps a reference to how God also used us to help change that church for the better.

Victory. 'Christian victory comes from complete focus' (not distracted, or ever quitting). Said in a sermon, months after I never let up on the call for U.S. pastors to change.

Missions. Church mission trip venues for 2017, among a very few others, were my oft-mentioned favorite American vacation sites—Colorado, and Destin Florida. [Hence, our shelter dog's name, Destin Vail]

MEDIA

No Compromise. My oft-mentioned favorite Christian musical artist, Keith Green (RIP) was mentioned in a Saturday Night service, referencing his book title, *No Compromise*, within a week and a half of my addressing it on Twitter, as I had on many prior occasions, there. (~Aug, 2014)

Clark Kent. In a sermon, a reference to headmaster feeling like ‘superman’ was mentioned in a Sunday morning service, just after I had tweeted the following:

Clark Kent by day, Superman ONLY when God requires it. One networker called this author that when he saw my resume. He must see God in that, as I'm a nobody. (10/29/13)

My guess is, if you got a recording of one of the two following Sunday services, you would hear that reference.

Revival. After repeated Twitter calls for Christian ministers to seek national revival, I learned of a book I had never heard of, in a Saturday evening service, by a man who I had, which book addresses revival, in a prophetic way (Leonard Ravenhill's, *Why Revival Tarries*)

Lawyers. Live streaming the Southern Baptist Convention's Pastor's Conference in Houston, at a time when Dr. Graham was not fully on board, he mentioned to a large audience of pastors, pejoratively, “You know lawyers,” a phrase I repeated her often thereafter. (June, 2013)

In response, I found a BFF of his in the ministry advise him (on Twitter) that sometimes your critics have a kernel of truth—listen to them. So I adopted a stage name for a week of the Colonel of truth (in the following tweet):

Listen to your critics—sometimes they have a kernel of truth? Our website is a popcorn bag full (Pastor's Conference 2013). (10/24/13)

Church "leaders" HATE my tone. Read the Bible—that tone is wherever God's people are resistant to His priorities. You know lawyers (SBC pastor's conference, 6/11-12/13)

SBC pastors conference (‘you know lawyers’): <http://bit.ly/2yNmixUI>; <http://bit.ly/2y1Nk5I> (4/26/13)

Shorts. I had previously found a paragraph in his ‘most personal book’ which mentioned critics at church even coming in shorts. That's about all I wear, unless it's too cold, or too formal a service.

A few years back, his speech at the SBC pastor's conference in Houston mentioned, "you know lawyers." He considered me a pest, then ~loved me for awhile. His book, *Unseen*, mentions people who can be trouble-makers in church, even in [casual] shorts. I ONLY wear shorts when it's hot outdoors. Reconcile! (6/26/16)

SBC pastors conference interview (“you know lawyers”) and book (his most personal, and “shorts-wearing” critics). (8/24/17)

Influence #1. It could have been mere irony, and it certainly sounds presumptuously arrogant, but one Saturday night the second in command preached from a book on the seven most influential people, which detailed traits they shared in common. I even took the name of the book's agent, and sought to get him to get my book published, but he did not believe the experiences I am telling you about here, being a quite young-sounding guy.

Influence #2. The church also had two Friday morning men's Bible studies entitled how to live an extraordinary life, and one on a believer's identity in Christ. Again, it sounds presumptuously arrogant, but I believe headmaster started to see the extraordinary, even miraculous ways God worked through leading one such as lowly me.

FAMILY

Sacrifice. On Mother's Day, 2017, Jack said, let's pray 'for you moms saddened that you can't provide as you would like for your kids,' knowing I wrote full-time for so long, and my having detailed the sacrifices our family had endured as a result.

Salvation. When I once I tweeted about the song I was saved on (There is a Fountain), Jack had the choir present that song in their repertoire, possibly to see if I might tear up (to see my sincerity). It worked. They also did an illustration detailing the life of its author!

OTHER

Outsiders

The pastor occasionally used connections at Christian radio stations I often listen to (though he didn't do so not real often). Examples:

1. 660AM Radio (I often tweet rebuttals to Mr. Davis, so Graham knows I listen to this one): Mark Davis says Christians are not to criticize elders like evangelical leader Dobson (the day after I did, for his flip-flopping to Trump).
2. Local Air 1 station (Graham knew I listened to it, as I first found it on a walk, and posted about that): The male D.J. jokes that his superpower is teleporting (an issue I posted about the day before).

Sermons (Positive or Neutral)

1. Show of Hands

VERY commendably, in response to a tweet exhorting pastors to have their members bow their heads, close their eyes, and sincerely reveal if they did much evangelizing, by a (secret) show of hands, Dr. Graham did just that, in a sermon. I peaked, and the response was abysmal (if I recall, there were zero hands raised). His surprising and expressed indignation at that result impressed myself, and I tweeted about it afterwards:

You, yourself, asked a Saturday evening crowd to raise their hands if they would be involved in evangelism! You KNOW so few responded! That's a PROBLEM. Five percent win one soul—ever! (6/26/16)

You had to 'browbeat' the congregation, one time, when no one responded to your Saturday evening invitation! "We're not playing church, here." I think you said. That's a PROBLEM! (6/26/16)

2. Michael Jordan

When the pastor's 2016 recruiting date agenda was rebuffed by myself (never having aspired to 2016), sometime before it was humanly impossible to still enter the race, he preached a sermon about Michael Jordan's comeback, after a stint in major league baseball (posted below). The Christian Cabal was desperate for a 2016 win!

He even preached a sermon about having a comeback, using Michael Jordan as the illustration, ~1.5 months ago. You CAN'T reconcile with just one party! I'm always open! (6/26/16)

3. Book Title

He also referenced in a sermon, the irrationality of the idiom of never speaking about politics or religion, a not-so-veiled reference, as well, to his being fully aware of both the title and contents of our latest political book.

He also referenced the old phrase, you can't speak of politics or religion; that's the sub-title to our latest political book. Thanks for the insider's plug, JG! **(11/3/16)**

4. Bed Falls

I had tweeted that I suffer both shoulders aching, constantly, a year after falling out of bed in my sleep. In one sermon in 2017, Dr. Stephens (the Saturday night preacher) quoted the statistic that 500,000 end up in the Emergency Room every year from falling out of bed. Many times these little anecdotes got thrown into sermons, as a friendly way to relate/bond, and show that they still watched our account. I could recount many mini innuendos, including references to our love of dogs, an 'imperfect church' tweet of mine, defending doctors being rich (when I complained about healthcare costs), etc.

5. VIP's

Very recently, Dr. Graham's 'best friend,' and a minister I highly respect, and quote on Twitter a lot (for the re-quota, 'you have what you tolerate'), O.S. Hawkins, preached a sermon from his book (written a year earlier, which I never knew anything about) about being a 'VIP' (<http://bit.ly/2hKIFMo>). You'll have to ask him, but the acronym sufficiently describes God's work in our life the past three years, which is why I believe he preached on it, then.

6. Heavenly Band of Witnesses

When I tweeted about my deceased mom seeming to be with me, at sad moments (reflecting on her suicide), in a sermon Jack biblically alluded to Heb. 12:1. Not every encounter was confrontational; in fact, MOST weren't!

Sermons (More Negative)

1. X-Mas

Because Twitter had been limited to 140 characters, I often referred to Christmas by "X-Mas," to save space. In one sermon he took offense to that, and said using the 'X' was disrespectful, to which I replied:

IF "X-mas" offends you on TWITTER, when well-intentioned, pick BIGGER social issues to attack! THINK of the 'X' as the cross of Christ, sir! (Tit. 1:15) **(12/25/14)**

2. Trouble-Maker

On one of the extremely rare occasions I attended on Sundays, Dr. Graham (without naming me) says how the audience would not believe how much trouble I have caused him, then goes on to list all his ministerial accomplishments, as if there were some kind of competition for spiritual leadership of his church, or perhaps even in the wider body of Christ(?). I posted about it, at the time:

He visibly rolls his eyes, shakes and bows his head, and says words like, "you have no idea" how difficult it's been dealing with this guy; you DID the work [in other words, it paid off!!] **(6/26/16)**

He literally shuffles his neck, rolls his eyes, and says something like, "you don't know the half of it." He knows in his heart that God used me to change him [namely, his church practice]! **(6/27/16)**

I HOPE it's online, the Sunday sermon where he brags of his SBC feathers in his cap, and physically writhes thinking what a pain I've been to him, he says. **(6/27/16)**

3. Move-On

In one sermon, well after our many clashes (which we never biblically resolved, man to man, apparently from Johnson Amendment fears of his; **See:** Reconciliation), he says (and I post):

Do "you want to rehash it over and over, or do you want to move on, and discuss the good times?"
Reconciliation is one to one, and not in code language—READ the Bible, I'm right. (6/26/16)

4. Salem Communications

In our 'Church Conflicts' section, I tell the (somewhat negative) TRUTH about my experience working for KKHT radio in Houston. Just recently he had a Dallas executive from its ownership company testify that their company really, really loves God's word (then proceed to state statistics about how many books, chapters, verses and commands it has, apparently to show that love?)

He has Johnnie Moore speak—twice [possibly to show the Christian Cabal is producing some results for the persecuted Church; 8/4/15 and 10/29/17], and Salem Communication's DFW director defend how much their business loves the Bible (proven by his citing how many chapters, books, words and commands are in it—academic trivia knowledge of the Good Book, ~Oct., 2017).

5. Over-Paid Executives

I heard in a sermon, 'we're NOT against the rich.' GOD is, if they are ungenerous! WASP conservatives NEVER call for the Giving Pledge! (I Tim. 6:17-19; Lk. 19:8) (5/24/17)

Personal

P.S.: HOW DOES he find one tweet, and two phrases from both our book and [SBC] pastor's conference [in Houston] aimed at him? Is he clairvoyant, or MIGHT God ACTUALLY lead and speak to him?
(Apparently deleted post)

Proud of you... God's using you. We don't know who the [Heb. 12] cloud of witnesses is, but soon Jesus will break through the clouds. People don't mince words when they're dying. (3/30/15)

I've enjoyed the banter through your sermons, and my rebuttals here! I'm AMAZED any Christian "leader" could NEVER reconcile. Isn't that the basis of our faith? (5/18/17)

I'm GRATEFUL to God for ALL you did, and for all the changes, and I STILL believe your church is the number one most biblical church in America. Deny you know me, on lie detector! (6/26/16)

Note: As proof pastors are very connected, as colleagues, in early Fall, 2018, I expressed serious distress over this trying process, and all of a sudden the exact same message in my DM (Twitter direct messages) read, "You are blessed," from my family's pastor's geographically nearest mega church pastors, Ed Young Jr., and Chuck Swindoll.

Conclusion

A certain American church [in North Dallas] has COMPLETELY turned around their FULL commitment to world evangelism! EVERY pastor should follow their example!!! (12/24/13)

I have kept quiet, and humbly anonymous long enough. I NEVER begrudged anyone using my political or religious materials, but you will acknowledge the source! (6/27/16)

III-C3. RECRUITING

Of the up to seven time-frames (one major, two slightly less blatant, and three smaller attempts, and counting—and the dozens of consistent innuendos), over a period of two years (Mar., 2015-Sept., 2017) I was encouraged to run for high office. The most obvious was the original effort, which included several famous pastors dropping by our church (apparently, among other things, for them to see I'm a real person and church-goer—not a phantom, like Bosley on Charlie's Angels), their appearance often reinforcing to myself their attempt to get my attention (usually using sermon innuendos, so as not to possibly violate the Johnson Amendment). Besides our 'Innuendos' section, and 'famous drop-bys' section, the first and most awakening 'recruiting' event for myself was when Dr. James Dobson dropped by our church. The month or more prior, I had used Twitter to strongly seek to wake up many well-known American pastors to let their voices be publicly heard, as, since the Alabama Supreme Court ruling, it looked to me like gay marriage was going national, and I heard NO significant voices of opposition which our Supreme Court might ever hear. The slam dunk seemed certain, if no one in the Christian community raised any opposition to state's rights being trampled by the feds, or the institution of marriage being historically redefined. I had always argued that gay people should be free to contractually benefit in every way, the same as married couples, but opposed nationalizing gay marriage. However, once the decision came down, unlike so many in the Christian Cabal, I accepted it as the people having spoken, and especially legal precedent, and I even argued a strong case on Twitter for not seeking to overturn precedent, lest SCOTUS look fickle, inconsistent, politicized, and legal 'marriages' be disrupted thereby. I also argued that if Obergefell were ever overturned, it could never be overturned again, or SCOTUS would lose all credibility, as not only hearing changed circumstances in society, but what is Constitutional being fully and rightly seen, thereafter, as a mere subjective and political flavor of the day concept—a problem which could plague the Court well beyond the gay marriage issue for years to come. You may have heard some politicians pick up on some of this precedent argument in the Gorsuch hearings.

So what, specifically, was being communicated to myself in that church visit from Dr. Dobson (followed by my family's pastor's National Day of Prayer hosting, where a Texas politician and friend of his stated that power is not in the court house or the state (or white) house, but the church house?), and the church hosting the North Texas Presidential Forum?

Specifically, if you recall our Twitter account was being regularly monitored for contract breaches, I had posted content on several matters which were directly honed in upon, to interject these specific innuendos, to direct that appeal directly to myself:

Dobson's experience in the oval office, meeting up with 6'5" Secret Service men (I am large, and 6'4.5"), his love of basketball (which the pastor sought twice to emphasize, accurate for James, or not), his favorite rock group being the Beatles, and his having flipped a coin on multiple occasions with his future wife, and accurately predicting the outcome (the hamburger reference). See our 'Predictions' section for just a few predictions these people would have seen before that interview (along with several thereafter—only one major one being 100 percent inaccurate, which God used to get me to change political parties). I never claimed to be a prophet, and said so on several occasions, so one prediction was delayed a year (the Warrior's national championship), and perhaps a couple others (one of which was more of a hope, and anticipated result, based on past experience) in which I opined on a football outcome (Baylor vs. Liberty University), when I spend little time engaged in that topic, and I explained afterwards that I was wrong, and should stick with my areas of expertise).

Another major prompt/hint came when James is asked about his radio career, and its lucrative income potential (he even lists a name of a Jewish manager in the secular broadcasting media, though, he notes, some might not be as money-incentivized as others, being more family- and purpose/priorities-oriented), as well as his saying Texas is leading the fight against nationalizing gay marriage. Every one of these staged one-liner statements came directly from tweets I can recirculate here (or online), with no problem, and date-stamped (See most, below, at ‘Related Tweets’). You will also hear him say he was backing Jeb bush, because of family ties (as in, he can’t support someone else), though he later flip-flopped to Ted Cruz, and eventually Trump.

The four recruiting events happened in these periods of time, and the associated sermons are referenced, following:

1. Dobson Interview (Apr. 7, 2015; **See:** Description, above).

This event was preceded but my pastor having, apparently, witnessed God miraculously calling me into politics (**See:** Call to politics, for exact wording), as that Saturday evening (Mar. 28, 2015) he specifically mentioned an unusually powerful presence in the sanctuary, and asks the audience if they sensed it, as well. I had been fasting for several days, and received that call within 24 hours of that sermon. The conversation I felt the Lord led me to type was so personal, I saved the content in MS Word, but deleted it from Twitter soon thereafter. You read the original words, only because I copied and pasted them before their deletion. **Referent:** <http://bit.ly/2yOiuMX>

Related Tweet

Dobson’s wife’s ministry reaches to the Pentagon and White House, he counseled the great Reagan for five years in the Oval Office. He loves basketball and the Beatles, and knows the Bush family. (3/30/15)

I’m open to a centrist radio show, at the WORST times of the day, to cut my teeth. My tweets show any proficiency, and I have years before I intend any political moves (if so called). (3/30/15)

2. Men’s Conference. At this church conference, both the traditional WASP view on homosexuals was espoused, as well as Caleb Kaltenbach’s more compassionate view, mirroring my own. In this series of sermons, not only did James Robison, a Texas politician (the one who, if memory serves me correctly, cited that America needed moral leadership in D.C. at the national prayer breakfast, or came up with the church house quote—or both), and Dr. David Jeremiah spoke, the Benton Brothers were touted as examples that (as you hear in the video) a much greater platform can be had (implied, if I returned to the GOP, as evidenced by that speech also detailing the concern that my prior expressed views on national gay marriage could cause a huge rejection within Democrat circles, even though I had always called for Christian love overshadowing all other messages, and that no gay person would have rejected people acting like Jesus did, were they to have been here when He walked the earth—so we should act the same toward them). **References:** <http://bit.ly/2zAbvIN> and <http://bit.ly/2izXqQA>

3. Politician’s Invitation. A sermon invitation for those called to political leadership (about a week and a half before the 2016 election day, in church, to which God ‘told’ me NOT to go forward, which probably shocked several staffers, but on election day, made full sense, as I was not going to submit myself to what eventually became the Christian Cabal, or carry the biased water of any group, especially seeing how Trump cowers to this group for votes, and how they compromised all Christian morals to gain idolized political power—an organized effort begun, apparently, somewhere between January and June 22, 2016, behind the scenes, and totally without my knowledge, until (**See:** Cabal Origins)

4. VIP Sermon. This sermon, by O.S. Hawkins (whom I have praised on Twitter on several occasions, especially from his sermon at our church, where I first learned of his Dallas politician friend's quote, 'you have what you tolerate,' later included in one of his books, and quoted by myself often) almost to a 'T' describes how God worked in my life the past three years! **Referent:** <http://bit.ly/2hKIFMo>

Testimony

To his great credit, Dr. Graham did about all he could to get me to run in 2016, and only flipped to Trump late—June 22, 2016. He was still dropping sermon innuendos late in the season (though if he had ever been willing to speak face to face, he would have understood I never intended such). He said the Johnson Amendment was why he could not meet, and I believe he didn't want to commit to any candidate, publicly, until things sorted out, but I was never a politician (still am not), so I rejected that excuse.

Finally, I know he knew it was not going to happen, because the third year Joel Rosenberg came to the church, he mentioned nothing on the subject (vs. God's going to raise up a leader the first time, and expressing a similar sentiment—with some doubts—the second time). If I recall correctly, as well, the third visit Joel didn't even preach to the audience in the Saturday evening worship service (and a Google search revealed no such video). Listen as the first time he mentions a prophet also serving as a king role, in the Old Testament:

2015: <http://bit.ly/2y1NOZA>

2016: <http://bit.ly/2eJtq1J>

Related Tweets

GREAT #Beatles AXS TV tonight. Greatest band ever, Elvis and the Rolling Stones and Zeppelin in the top ten, of course. Lennon used his music platform to affect politics. (8/10/14)

After 47 years of playing I played my last organized basketball game tonight; it feels good, though. The three-point shot is shot, and climbing is killing the knees. (2/17/15)

I'm open to ANY radio (or TV) talk show offers on ANY subjects we discussed when I did so to help the world for FREE. AAorg2020@gmail.com. Bye now. (3/10/15)

Anyone interested in starting a PRACTICAL, politically-centrist talk radio show? I'm offering myself for a cheap rate, until my skills are proved. Anywhere, using remote technology. (3/24/15)

HE met with Billy Graham after I HOUNDED his privately for years, then came MyHope, ATT and American Airlines Stadium Harvest America crusades, with his good buddy, and a good man, Greg Laurie. (6/27/16)

He had Joel Rosenberg come to our church, one time, and mention both a prophet and king, and one year later say maybe God won't raise up such a leader, because I wouldn't run in 2016! (6/27/16)

Note: Now that I've changed political parties, I WONDER if they will say such flattering things, like God raised me up?

Most every major political player came by our Twitter account, some quite regularly. Several policies were affected. Read them in specifics in our book, Wit and Wisdom, when it's released. (6/27/16)

Joel Rosenberg.

Related to the Dobson Interview, but more in line with to the Famous Drop-Bys section, Joel Rosenberg spoke at our church on three occasions, the last one making no innuendo mentions, as my non-intentions to run in 2016 were quite obvious at that time. His first visit specifically mentions our need for a prophetic type, and God raising him up. The next year he addressed issues our nation and world are facing, and he poses the question of will God raise up such a person to lead in these pursuits (as, apparently, they believed I would somehow launch out early). Here are four specific tweets I posted immediately following those first two speeches, documenting what was conveyed, the exact messages cited in the above references. If memory serves me well, he didn't even speak to the worship audience the third time, but to a Bible study gathering (which I did not hear). **References:** <http://bit.ly/2y1NOZA> (the day after) and <http://bit.ly/2zo9nCU>

Related Tweets

RT @JoelCRosenberg: Terrorism and economy top Americans' concerns. Will [the] next President have [a] plan to deal with both? (1/17/15)

If the Church does not WARN the world to receive the Gospel, their blood is on the Church's hands. (Eze. 3) Joel Rosenberg (paraphrased) AWESOME. (1/17/15)

Iran is pursuing nuclear weapons; ISIS is taking over Syria and Iraq; where's the Western church helping the persecuted church? #JoelRosenberg (1/18/15)

Judgment is coming to America. The watchman tells you; your blood is on your hands if you don't heed. Eze. 33 @JoelRosenberg His is to tell vs. convince. (1/18/15)

We need a president who 'gets it,' not a pastor-in-chief, but who knows and is not ashamed, and makes reforms based on it. #JoelRosenberg (paraphrased) Ps. 119:99 (1/18/15)

We DON'T live in a theocracy, or need a pastor-in-chief (a Rosenberg term), but IF the two sources meet [i.e., religion and politics], why not, as more than 82 percent in the U.S. claim to be "Christian?" (1/27/15)

[Dr. Graham] Had Joel Rosenberg come one time and mention prophet and king; one year later, he said maybe God won't raise such a leader—because I wouldn't run in 2016! (6/27/16)

<http://bit.ly/2y1NOZA> VS. <http://bit.ly/2xk3suM> Sorry if there's no video or the latest sermon [i.e., for Saturday, 1/17/15]—I don't control these things; I'm doing my best to help you learn. (6/27/16)

We're NOT calling for a holy leader; only one at least and at a MINIMUM one who isn't worse than our other GOP nominees in the past 40 years. Is that stringent? —Joel Rosenberg (9/13/16)

Recruiting Innuendos.

The following are words or concepts used in sermon innuendos, within various attempts (described below) to get us to run for office:

Calling. But you're not into money-making, basketball, 6'5" secret service, Beatles as favorite rock group, I'm for Jeb, radio job lead, etc.

Maybe Gods not 'gonna raise up a leader (Rosenberg); God's going to raise a leader (2014), maybe he's not (2015), no word (2016)

Abraham. Abraham worked as sheep herder for a few years after God called him to lead a nation. Air One's Fifty-Nine Seconds of Hope (announced by Levi Lusko, or Randy Ayers). Cf.: <http://bit.ly/2uZQfZu> (brief history of the Bible story, from headmaster's fellow ex-SBC president) **Note:**

The SAME Christian radio station my family's pastor has access to, who broadcast this blurb, later had the DJ's criticize any Christian wishing any judgment (by God—not any humans, mind you) of Trump. (**See:** Judge Trump)

Comeback. Apparently believing I was about to miss a serious political opportunity in 2016, in a sermon, Michael Jordan's comeback was used as an illustration, which I detailed in the following tweet:

[He] even preached a sermon about a comeback, using Michael Jordan as the illustration ~1.5 months ago. You CAN'T reconcile as just one party! I'm always open! (1/26/16)

Politics. Mentioning in a sermon that, quite uniquely, 'our church has five politicians,' and our influence reaches even to a national level. A week and a half before the 2016 election, headmaster even had a specific altar call for any who felt led into political service.

Also, after our repeated calling for at least 33 politicians in Washington to broker power to break the stale mates, in one sermon the Headmaster mentioned that he had just returned from a prayer meeting there with 50 godly D.C. politicians.

Republicans. You could have a greater platform as (i.e., returning to the GOP) if the LGBT community rejects you (as illustrated by the Benton Brother's testimony).

Referent: <http://bit.ly/2pzjcX8>

Sermon Innuendos (2018)

Sermon alluding to the people clamoring for leadership, tired of Moses remaining on the mountain top [getting the 10 commandments], citing their attempt to, instead, chase golden calves/images [Exodus 20, citing chapter 32]: <https://bit.ly/2MDnI6z> [interrupted by our two services missed for summer vacation]

Please note, in specific:

Music leader: 1. I'm a type A, who may snap at my kids (I posted doing so regarding my youngest son).

2. Try to figure it out on your own (as I posted I was tempted to do for a week, after all books were complete)

3. Preacher: Some people suffer for their faith, even losing their family (which I had posted about an internal conflict near by 59th birthday)

Sermon encouraging one year's (political campaign) work, for \$150 million vs. \$15,000 in payoff [and the logic of following a leader who has already been leading the nation in the past]:

<https://bit.ly/2NDOicc>

Sermon encouraging interested parties to be patient, that the campaign would come [citing multiple Bible examples of waiting on God, prompting applause, and the pastor's excitement at sermon's end]:

<https://bit.ly/2Pm8gs7>

NIT PICKY

Negatives? Said in a sermon: You can dwell on the negatives, or move on and see the positives. As I had never seen any mutual reconciliation attempts (detailed here, elsewhere), I guess those complaints were taken as 'negative' (vs. biblical).

Xian. After originally using the abbreviation 'Xian' for 'Christian,' on Twitter, after a sermon taking the 'X' to be negative, and suggesting instead, 'Chn,' that is what we did.

Gym. Church's fitness facilities touted in a sermon, after I tweeted that I had joined a cheap, local health club to lose weight.

Secular. In a sermon, after tweeting on Christian's relation to the secular aspects of life, in a sermon it was alleged that everything for a Christian is spiritual, to which I tweeted the following:

Secular is NOT a synonym for sinful, and all acts for committed believers are by Spirit, but a secular-spiritual distinction is in the nature of the acts themselves. (10/10/14)

III-C4. CALENDAR CONFLICT

(Deleted Twitter message, 3/30/15)

There was only one time where I even considered any plans for 2016, after sermons and other pressure methods to get me to go prematurely, especially citing SCOTUS picks and this being the most important election in our lifetime (as conservatives liked to tout/hype it):

JG and JD—PLEASE contact me with PLAIN SPEECH as to what your plans, process and timing may be, as I am but an extreme amateur! Thank you. (I Cor. 14:33)

Best of both worlds, keeping the good and rejecting the bad. Win-win. Common ground through common sense. Like it? @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin

Principled centrism is about policies vs. parties or personalities. Solutions, fixing problems and bettering our nation for the good of the whole.

ZERO revenge or inability to forgive in saying I'm open to the Dems. SAME policy positions apply for either side! Whichever can WIN, or you can't change many things!

That COULD happen (I'm OPEN to it), but more direct information would help a BUNCH! Until then, I'm sticking with the plan for 2020. I NEED more information if I'm off on timing—thanks.

Five years out, it's COMPLETELY undeterminable which party has the advantage, UNLESS an earlier time-frame were considered that I have had ZERO knowledge of!

By 2020 social issues remaining will fit centrism for EITHER side, as the gay marriage issue will be over, and any Roe overturn possibilities would be far in the distance. The poor's plight is the last bastion, as I see it.

ZERO rebuff or disrespect at all. I'm 100 percent FOR the idea, but you MUST win, so you MUST not anger either side by biased side-taking PER ISSUE vs. CENTRISM!

Either way, the policy results are 100 percent the SAME, as Pledgers would come from BOTH sides, and must sign a pledge to not lie concerning their intentions. Centrism vs. Dem vs. GOP.

EVEN if I went one way, soon, I'm ONLY for common sense views, taking the best of both sides, and NOT continuing gridlock and arguing with so little results, by pushing parties!

Gay marriage will pass, and love can be shown to them, by then. The goal is to win, and operate centristically to benefit BOTH where they are right (i.e., brokered power).

The KEY is getting at least 33 pledged politicians from any party to leverage power for the RIGHT causes. I HOPE it's my historic party, but 2020 is too far away to know!

This is NOT rejection, at all! If views expressed here are liked, I have ZERO problem committing NOW for only one side. We CAN'T do business as usual any longer, or LOSE.

Demographics teach a big tent is required to win, and losing benefits a party little-to-ZERO. There is too much at stake to lose, as I'm NOT just trying to sell books!

Please help me better understand this, as if THAT thinking is right, I'm ready NOW or next time for my party of life-long affiliation. Please help!

All I've known is D.C. is not ready for centrism, yet, so 2020 has always been the date. If that has changed, I can change too. I'm open to what works, and, number one, what WINS!

I'm just a simple man who wants us all to get along, and hopes one day to see centrism tried, bad apples defeated, and possibly a two-party ticket to end gridlock.

Indirect messages [innuendos] are killing me. You are the experts. Please inform me what's on your minds. I'm open to anything, and anytime—if it doesn't break my conscience. Please take no offense!

If the ideas herein expressed are significantly liked, I'll do anything for any party at any time. Blanket promise. I'm just confused right now from indirect communication(s)!

Must make plans based on 2020, so I'm open to talk radio. ZERO disrespect of my HEROES; I've just got to make a living in the meantime, and I can't sell products for years!

End of blabbering. Please offer more specificity and clarity of timing or intentions, or you're just pipe dreaming, and I CAN'T make plans off that for the family I love.

I'm biting at the bit, and can prepare 110 percent, but if it's for 2020, the urgency is lessened. I DON'T understand the timing issue, as I'm NOT an expert! Please help.

Please do NOT consider this any rejection, whatsoever, at all, ad infinitum! I just can't keep these ethereal messages going undefined; I'm too dumb for it.

If I understood the process better, your actions are likely best, and 100 percent rational. I'm beyond an amateur, and need expert advice, please! Please!

Continuing the Dem vs. GOP thing just doesn't work for me! It has failed too many times. It riles up laymen for LITTLE-TO-NOTHING. It's not worth the money—we need CHANGE!

Please call me, email me, come by—whichever way you like, but I'm far too stupid to understand the process and timing without an expert; 100 percent willing, but confused.

I'm ONLY confused on why the messages [innuendos] are about NOW, if for 2020. That's probably NORMAL, but you're dealing with a dunce. Please explain, so I can be informed. Thanks; bye.

P.S.: I am COMPLETELY humbled, amazed, honored and especially embarrassed such possibility could even be considered. I'm a TRUE amateur at this—SORRY!

God ISN'T the Author of confusion, so I go to bed prayerfully trusting Him, and assuming I missed something somewhere, so do work and taxes only for now.

P.S.: I AUTHORIZED my webmaster to update it with ZERO church names in the 'church conflicts' section, IF that's all this is regarding. Call him to change it, please.

FINAL: I'll delete this last section in ten hours or less, as I DESPISE confusion of any audience of which I am primary confused one as to timing!

Related Tweets

If I had some backers, I'd run for office this go-round. This is IT for me tolerating the decline in U.S. standards! Enough is enough! @ImMadTooEdwin (6/26/15)

THIS act will make me vote for any Republican! Even, God forbid, Chump [No, not that far!]
@HoustonISD STINKS! <http://bit.ly/2s7Rkz2> The Confederacy is HISTORY vs. Political Correctness
rewrite! (1/14/16) #HistoryNotHate

III-C5. **FAMOUS DROP-BYS**

My family's church saw an interesting assortment of prominent speakers, the past three years:

David Jeremiah	Greg Laurie	James Dobson	Tony Evans
James Robison	Joel Rosenberg	Max Lucado (http://bit.ly/2h5VPCe , 10/20/14)	
Luis Palau	O.S. Hawkins	Levi Lusko (http://bit.ly/2fFFaHj , 3/28/15)	
Michael W. Smith	Third Day	J. John (http://bit.ly/2yOP1CH)	
Ronnie Floyd	Gov. Gregg Abbott	Todd Starnes (http://bit.ly/2yH9U32 , 4/3/17)	
Rep. Louie Gohmert	The Benton Brothers	Johnnie Moore,	Etc.

III-C6. RECONCILIATION

If you didn't know that head pastor (I label 'headmaster') regularly watched our tweets (as most people in the world would not), or didn't believe it (i.e., the 'fake news' crowd), you would think the following reconciliation attempts (which followed at least ten others—NOT on Twitter—you'd think I had foolishly posted them to the wind). When I finally concluded that, somehow, he believed he would be breaking the Johnson Amendment (a topic quickly covered between Trump and the Christian Cabal) to speak directly to me (vs. through an agent—which he called for in one sermon), I began to understand the resistance to the following select invitations (there were probably about 50 total)

1. Arguments.

But he and I have fought over priorities, morals, tactics and politics for about six+ years. I have NEVER resisted reconciliation; he has 100 percent! SAD! (6/27/16)

Headmaster and I have clashed over Lordship salvation, tithing, EDBS priorities, and now Trump. You get tired of the fight, and move on! Bigger fish to fry. (11/7/16)

Note: We've battled it out over the first two issues for over none years, constantly, and I have fully presented a fully biblical argument for my positions, including writing a book against Lordship Salvation. And if you want an example of such back-and-forths, one tweet I wrote indicates the 11/9/13 sermon (on Vimeo) had much of that!

I've enjoyed the [several] bantering through your sermons, and my rebuttals, here! I'm AMAZED any Christian "leader" could NEVER reconcile. Isn't that the basis of our faith? (5/18/17)

2. Doctrine & Logic.

Reconciliation is a two-way street; no one can do it alone. You also can lead a horse to water, but you can't make him drink. God wants RECONCILIATION! (8/17/14)

P.S.: It's NOT biblical reconciliation to merely ignore, never talk and only call for your opponent to forgive. That's moving on by brushing things under the rug! (8/24/14)

I've tried more than eight times to reconcile with their head pastor. I truly believe the Bible requires it. Tell him—JNG—my door's ALWAYS open, unlike his. (6/26/16)

I've ONLY been 100 percent transparent, willing to reconcile, and been the initiator for such. Christian behavior to ignore and avoid it four+ years? Let the Bible decide! (6/26/16)

3. Complements.

I'm legally sworn not to identify [him], but GREAT evangelism work, and ZERO complaints in that regard. WHY NOT RECONCILE? Before God I forgave you—verbalize it to each other! (9/21/14)

POSITIVE changes made, but NEVER willing to reconcile. It's AMAZING how Mt. 18 doesn't burn his conscience. I've tried 11 times, using five methods. I'm DONE trying! (5/23/17)

4. Denial.

Or DENYING you even know such people, or EVER used their materials [for sermons], or ever were asked to meet or to reconcile. I am not "hurt" by such, as strong in the Lord. (8/17/14)

How could I be blocked by one who acts like he never heard of me? I'm WILLING to reconcile, but it takes two! I forgave, but communication is needed. I shook your hand! (9/21/14)

Comment: If anyone ever claims the Johnson Amendment and impartiality to any particular politicians was what prevented reconciliation, I am not a politician and these efforts to reconcile happened years before our Twitter account ever wrote on politics. More likely, there were just too many spats over the years for him to feel like doing so, or someone led him to think if you ignore something, you can act like it never happened, especially if you have any notoriety(?).

5. Effort/Initiation.

Why do you NOT allow BIBLICAL reconciliation between us all, as I have called for several times? I'll call your secretary tomorrow to make such an arrangement. (10/29/13)

READ my past tweets. I've offered five times to reconcile with particular people. ALWAYS an open door policy. I've initiated the process many times, too! (8/17/14)

Note: Five times, at that time. Nearly 11 by 2017.

Truce? Bury the hatchet? Maybe forgive and reconcile? You know my email, and I won't name you so you can save face, and for some legal reasons, because I obey my commitments. (8/24/14)

I'm tiring of reconciliation rebuffing with headmaster. (8/24/14) (these dates reflect related, actual tweets' posting: 6/25, 7/10, 13, 24-25, 8/9, 10, 14, 17)

Now my favorite church, though imperfect. Just reconcile! MANY national pastors know ALL about this, from the October 2013 Twitterfest for three weeks here—it's NOT a secret. (2/21/15)

I am an OPEN BOOK. ALL my reconciliation efforts have been rebuffed. That's NOT a good feather in the resume cap of one in such position, via I and II Timothy! (3/1/16)

Meet me in person so we can pray and talk and evangelize together. I'm no threat—a teddy bear with firm and right convictions, by God's grace. AAorg2020@gmail (6/25/16)

On 3-5 occasions I asked for in-person reconciliation to end this moral mess between believers. They even preached a sermon to do such! NO reply. (6/26/16)

You can have cops frisk me, scan me, strip search me, tape record and film me. I just want reconciliation. You have a public persona—LIVE UP TO IT and RECONCILE! (6/26/16)

RECONCILIATION would solve this ALL! Probably too much water under the bridge for the other party. I can't sit further back [in church], as my family won't approve. Quandry. (6/30/16)

Is there not a Christian broker who can settle this long-standing disagreement between two fellow brothers? (I Cor. 6:5) I WANT reconciliation! (6/30/16)

P.S.: I've sought reconciliation with headmaster nearly ten times. Rejected every time! MY CONSCIENCE is CLEAR, just as it is not voting for Trump! Peace. (11/7/16)

SEVERAL methods and attempts at reconciliation have been made over the past six years, to NO avail, ALWAYS initiated by myself, at my family's home church. Crickets! (5/23/17)

I like him as a person—NOT his control freak acts! We document EVERY time we sought reconciliation in our book. NEVER HAPPENED. Ten tries or so. (6/16/17)

Comment: To spare readers, we didn't list them all, but we have them available, as needed.

6. Conscience.

With CONTINUED ignored olive branches, it's time to dust off my feet and move on to more open, full-hearted pastors to FULFILL the Great Commission! **(10/29/13)**

Olive branches, to-date, have been rebuffed. Reject me—NOT the message; I can live with that. A clear conscience and peace sustain me, but not intransigence. **(11/3/13)**

When olive branches REPEATEDLY get snapped, move onto bigger and better things. (Lk. 9:5; Rom. 12:18) **(11/4/13)**

P.S.: I've sought reconciliation with the headmaster nearly ten times. Rejected every time! MY CONSCIENCE is CLEAR, just as it is not voting for T-rump! Peace. **(11/7/16)**

I dropped the following letter off to the pastor, in person:

I desire to have good relations and open communications with my family's church staff. I also understand there are unique circumstances that cause difficulty achieving that end. May I request the following: Jack Graham, a trusted third party and I meet to discuss mutual interests, and Jack and I will only speak to that third party (perhaps Neal Jeffrey) so we both can truthfully testify that we never spoke with each other? I am willing to sign a contract with severe legal penalties if I ever state that Jack and I spoke (which would be a lie), as I do not desire to have no church to attend with my family, and I really believe, in his heart, Jack and I share the same goals on most matters... **(1/26/18)**

...And as to the hand-delivered note to a Cabal member, yesterday (when I had no working computer), that offer stands for two weeks. After that, straight into our book. **(1/27/18)**

EXPECT zero response to your olive branch, and, after two weeks, re-pin your tweeted challenge to the Christian Cabal, and resume church-going. And put your final reconciling attempt in the book, for historic documentation. NEVER try reconciling again, after as many tries! You did your part, and more so. **(1/27/18)**

III-C7. **ACCUSATIONS**

(Of Our Critics; See also: Critics & Criticism)

Introduction

Bench-warmer critics are many, because their task is easier than change-inducing leadership. Riding the fence is comfy, but yields splinters. (7/17/12)

To never offend anyone only say what they want you to even if you're speaking to people holding polar viewpoints. Impossible and unnecessary. (6/4/13)

If you DARE speak negatively about the U.S. church's FAILURE at God's top priorities, you're divisive, mean-spirited, and a false prophet, to be shunned! (10/26/13)

I was a little surprised at the intensity of opposition, but with 30+ years exhorting evangelism, I should have known I'd receive blowback for discussing the invisible elephant in the sanctuary room. (6/22/14)

...And the 'unhappy bully' hasn't addressed you pastors in 1.5 years. No one put a gun to your head, but GODLY men re-set their agendas, convicted it was RIGHT! THINK. (3/13/16)

'To avoid criticism say nothing, do nothing, be nothing.' –Elbert Hubbard there's a DIFFERENCE between moral vs. emotional offense, and likes vs. needs! (3/10/17)

We took some heat from some mega pastors for our TRUTHful posts! (5/22/17): The American WASP church is BIG BUSINESS, and if you bring Bible TRUTH to bear on its practice, expect all Hell to blow back at you. I know from experience. (4/30/14)

1. General Response Example (the specifics forgotten, on purpose):

Tweets: Surround yourself with YES men, and insulate from critics. Mega pastors get deluded by such tricks, but God is NOT mocked. Not all that glitters is gold. (7/31/13)

Finally, your men, IN THEIR HEART know my sincerity and character, and DON'T believe slanderous terms used against me. They follow Christ!: DS, JS, JY and NJ. (10/29/13)

Regarding last night, don't even dignify those several words with ANY comment. Sand box, play time quality comments! Maturity, son of God; please Me. (11/10/13)

P.S.: Note to self—God's pulpit is NEVER a bully pulpit, as I showed at First Baptist Deer Park. Never subject yourself to such abuse again! (11/10/13)

JESUS often SILENCED critics (and we are to). He DIDN'T just say, 'life's too short,' as truth needs reputational (vs. substantive) defense. (Tit. 1:11-16) (1/2/14)

It's ONLY hypocritical leadership that forces an otherwise godly minister to stand me up three times, and preach sermons on reconciliation, and never do so. (6/14/14)

2. You Are a Bully (literal accusation by one of our critics). I am certainly not as nice and honey (vs. vinegar) speaking to pastors who for over 30 years have not fully threshed America, and ignored doing much of the other top four Christian priorities, even though there has been concrete examples of such ministries being done by some people in our world!

Tweets: I'll wear the label 'unhappy bully' as long as God has me build my own Noah-type boat. I just hope some see it before the flood SURELY comes! [alluded to church] (3/12/16)

Any begrudging pastors who reference myself as an unhappy bully OBVIOUSLY had NO intention of doing the RIGHT things, without prodding from one! (3/13/16)

I COULDN'T get home FAST enough [from church] to say what's on my heart! 'Unhappy bully?' Noah built an ark for YEARS, and every plank was a witness against the people! (5/12/16)

Noah KNEW what was to come, and he fulfilled his part, all along his construction being that witness of WARNING the world—a SOBER duty so few get.

I will NEVER plaster a smile OR frown on MY face! You DON'T take these things serious/literal/somber enough if money, sports and fun make you mainly "smile."

You're really quite demanding! No, I expect a MINIMUM level of decency he's [Trump] NEVER shown, and it's too late to be sincere NOW! (5/14/16)

3. You Are a Self-Promoter. One must advocate for their interests, or you can convince no one else to them. That does not have to be the same as tooting your own horn. After 40 years of preparation, I finally am beginning to learn this new 'skill,' which I have always despised; or as Nancy Pelosi recently said, 'self-promotion is a terrible thing, but somebody has to do it.' That is especially true when you need many people to know about you so they might consider voting for you!

Tweets: Marketing and self-promotion as a sin is a matter of motive, intention and arrogance vs. humility! Being ignored for Christ means NO influence! (8/29/13)

I LOVE how another [online pastor critic] thinks we have a huge microphone. I have ZERO budget, and have NEVER sought publicity—I don't even know how, though I need to learn! (8/9/14)

4. You Are All Words (i.e., you never participate in our ministry). I do what God leads me to, and after nearly 40 years of serving in anonymity, God led me to use my spiritual gift of teaching and my skill in writing through Twitter.

Tweets: If God leads you to write, and you're taught in the Bible how church is supposed to be, WHO's got an excuse to say that layman author hasn't done it FULL-time? Who? (10/29/13)

I NEVER claimed to be anyone's "leader." If pastors HARDEN their hearts, they face more judgment from God—that's NOT me; duh 101. Fear and obey HIM. (8/29/14)

I'm no Christian leader! I aspire to be one, someday. I simply know the Bible enough to know what's wrong and how to fix it, ASAP; pastors should too (i.e., scienter). (8/30/14)

Critics never create anything? BE FACTUAL. CONSTRUCTIVE (vs. destructive) critics/reprovers have caused changes apparently you know little about. (9/11/14)

5. You Are Seeking Attention.

Tweets:

Several famous U.S. pastors used that line, so we merely point out the hypocrisy of our critics! (5/23/17): It's ALWAYS easy to tell another not to pursue a platform, when you have one yourself, like saying life's not all about money, when you're rich. There's no nobility there! (7/25/14)

If ticking off professional ministers is how you would grow a 'platform,' you have no business sense. It's NOT about selling books, but changing status quo church. (8/22/14)

6. You Are A Hypocrite.

Tweets: I've lost friends, and been banned from church functions for my belief that our positions are biblical. You don't endure such things if you're an online hypocrite! (7/24/14)

7. **You are Angry.** Don't confuse the VERY under-experienced in America righteous indignation with carnal anger! (Eph. 4:26)

Tweets: You don't like my attitude, seen as "angry outbursts?" It's righteous indignation. You *know* my materials verify my credibility; you even use them. Don't be hypocrites. (11/9/14)

Sinful anger or biblical righteous indignation? I know, but for you to decide. It's rare now days so you may get that guess wrong. That changes NOTHING. (3/21/15)

8. **You Are a Complainer.**

Tweets: You're a complainer. Your LACK of constructive criticism is EXACTLY why there are so many problems, especially in D.C.! I Pet. 4:9 is NOT about constructive criticism! (5/17/16)

9. **You Are a Fault-Finder.**

Tweets: You're a fault-finder (Jude 1:16). I point out things the general public watches, and doesn't like, but can't always put a finger on, or identify. I DON'T ACCEPT status quo. (5/17/16)

10. **You are Delusional.** My book documents much evidence to indicate many famous people did drop by our Twitter account, and their words and actions show the same. Just because you did not experience this—nor will you—doesn't mean it did not happen.

Look at the 'Liked' sections of our four political Twitter accounts to see if there is ANY pattern of delusional thought. We offer so much evidence, expecting this easy cop out accusation!

11. **You are Divisive.** No, unity to block what God wants done through me is evil unity, and I expose those who are and aren't.

Tweets: Wizard of O.S. We're fighting the SAME battle for souls!—NOT winning wars and losing battles AGAINST EACH OTHER! A house divided, don't you know. (8/29/14)

It must have been the FBC Dallas comment, or Hillary joke, or Dump so-and-so tweets that ticked one's flesh off so much!?! NOT mine to be concerned with—just obey Jesus.

You'd THINK the past two week's events would bring humility, but that's just me? I do as I'm *led*. If led to teach, education is NOT exceeding application. (10/18/15)

I'm divisive of Christians and pastors? Have the WASP Christian Cabal pastors spoken with prominent black church pastors who OPPOSE your antics regarding Chump? YOU divided! (6/9/17)

12. **You Are Mean (or 'Unloving').** Accountability, stability, discipline, reproof, and even rebuke are historic Christian virtues. Don't confuse Political Correctness with God's word.

Tweets: If you DARE speak negatively about the U.S. church's FAILURE at God's top priorities, you're divisive, mean-spirited and a false prophet to be shunned! (10/26/13)

You can be offended at my tone, or bluntness, but if you understand eternity, and Hell for the lost, you'll begrudgingly AGREE with "me" (i.e., God through me). (8/26/14)

A prophet would NOT have the same tone as an encourager, you who will NOT reconcile—DIFFERENT spiritual gifts! (3/12/16)

I'm the mean one. I'm insensitive. I'm a bully. Unhappy. Rude, harsh. You're worse than that, LETTING lost people go literally to a fiery Hell. That's VERY mean! (3/2/16)

I'm mean? I TELL THE TRUTH. If "nice" MEANs you lie, ignore immorality and accept status quo, with NO push-back; you're mean to our society by WEAKness! (5/17/16)

You're mean, judgmental, harsh, and you criticize, but take no criticism. I've heard it all before! Those are EXCUSES of claiming Christians! I speak what I'm told. If you don't like it, take that up with God, if these words conform to His word. Judgment is on the U.S. church, and revival is NOT coming. Repent, brethren! (11/3/17)

13. You Didn't Address Pastors in Private, First.

Tweets: To the critic complaining I didn't address SOME (i.e., pastors) in private, have you EVER tried to meet with famous pastors? Church Conflicts tells ALL (on our website). It's easier to pass an act of Congress! (7/24/14)

14. You YELL, Online.

Tweets: That's the second critic who claimed my tone was bad, or I was yelling, by stating TRUTH here. These are words. You're interpreting tone or volume! Dumb. (6/3/16)

This week's critic said we YELL here. That's impossible! There is NO sound, and we RARELY use capitals. The quantity of tweets are for a message to be given out; you watch FREELY. (6/10/16)

15. You Are Never Satisfied. I do not take no for an answer (or excuses) on God's top priorities, nor do I accept wonderful church changes dead-ending only at one church, when that progress/success must be promoted to impact all other ones!

Tweets: I'm never satisfied? With such critic accusation, HE proves HE IS content with the five percent statistic NEVER changing, or local churches NEVER reaching ALL near their building. (6/22/14)

You're a perfectionist. NO, I set a STANDARD WE THE PEOPLE must INSIST politicians aspire to. Today, they HARDLY even try, and seem to have forgotten ideals! (5/17/16)

16. You Are SO Negative.

Tweets: Let's address any critics of what we do here, to set the record straight: 'You're negative.' We're POSITIVE when positive things occur. I don't control problems existing! #Realist. (5/17/16)

17. You Are Not a Consistent Church-Goer (Heb. 10:25). I have been all my life, but when my home-attended church got severely political and pro-Trump, out of protest I left for awhile on several occasions.

18. You Are Unforgiving of Trump. For myself, I forgive, but I do not have amnesia. He proffered his candidacy as his credentials and offer to America, plus, he never apologized to all groups he offended.

Tweets: You won't forgive Chumps past? It's NOT far in past, he NEVER changed, he approves of it still, and never apologized for any of it; it's his true colors, so there's no reason to forget. (5/13/16)

So you're bitter your guy lost! I didn't have a guy. You favored others rather than Chump! Yes, but NONE with great enthusiasm—it's NOT the personalities. (5/14/16)

19. You Asked God to Judge Trump. I prayed that if it was in His will, He would, as it often seemed necessary, and such judgments are not unheard of in the Bible.

20. You Are Proudful. Please do not confuse my confidence for arrogance. It is hardly arrogant to have served in anonymity since 1978, seeking zero notoriety (until now)!

Tweets: Our tweeted ministry highlights are given as proof we're not hypocrites, but practice what we preach others are also to do, Jack; NOT "bragging!" Get it right! (10/29/13)

I referenced this messenger as a toilet, a nobody, a zero, and STILL some say you're arrogant. ANY excuse (i.e., sin) of Satan NOT to do the God-given EDBS message. (3/27/14)

You have an "answer" for everything. You've convinced yourself yours is a righteous cause, and you're arrogant. NO, you just WON'T choose FULL evangelism. PERIOD! (10/30/14)

So I'm arrogant stating the TRUTH about my predictions, critics? You're just insecure, because you can't do it as well. The truth hurts. (6/28/16)

21. You Write in a Cave, or in a Well.

Because our Twitter site has always been a diary and live book writing forum/platform, we have always written as if others were watching—not trying to get them to. As a result, due to unforeseen circumstances, many did, and we never changed that perspective.

22. You Can't Monetize Your Ideas. I have not yet tried. That does not mean I can't. Keep watching.

Tweets: I will NEVER compromise truth to get people to support anything I do. Criticizing Lordship Salvation is NOT slander, or gossip, as TRUTH is always a defense!

Attack a false doctrine, and demons get aroused. NOT A PROBLEM! Doing the Lord's work is NOT promised to be easy, or always peaceable. Press on, and stand firm!

SOME things are more importance than business interests or political aspirations, like TRUTH, evangelism, and a correct Gospel; if NOT to you, grow UP! #CommonSense, to me. (12/8/15)

(Mt. 6:33) If your wealth was NOT gained from seeking God's priorities and personal morals, as job one, the DEVIL made you rich! He CAN! (Mt. 4:9), as the god of THIS world (II Cor. 4:4; I Jn. 2:15-17, et al)

23. You Have an Agenda. I do have objectives I'm seeking to achieve, and they have not been hidden.

In fact, I am openly, transparently letting *anyone* who cares to learn of them watch that transpire, for free, as I write on Twitter.

Tweets: Don't speak on religion and politics? Uh oh... There goes my Twitter account—for SHALLOW people. Life's serious. You can't run from that. Fun comes part-time. (10/29/13)

'My' agenda? List ways pastors can be influenced to prayerfully have their church fully evangelize ALL lost people near their church in ~three years. (10/31/13)

24. You Have an Opinion on Everything. Probably not everything, but God's Spirit does give wisdom, and it must be frustrating sometimes always bucking up against that fact.

Tweet: When you ruffle any feathers, or upset any apple carts, expect blowback. You don't have to have an opinion on everything? Hit a nerve concerning FBC Dallas and Liberty Univ.? (2/28/16)

25. You Know the New Testament/Bible Well—Do You Know Jesus Well? You can hardly do the latter except through the vehicle of the former. You seek God through the Bible—not just academic data memorization!

26. You Don't Smile Enough (11/10/13). You may not see it, but I do, but, in general, with so many problems in the world, so much work to do, and a sobering calling to get God's Church in better spiritual

shape, the emotion behind a sincere (vs. plastered) smile is not as prevalent as a serious focus. (Pv. 15:13; Ecc. 7:3, 8:1)

Tweets: Why do I not SMILE very often? Look at what I see, and try to be 'happy, happy, happy.' Billions going off the eternal cliff, UNWARNED! Sobering and somber! (12/10/13)

I have great/deep, and abiding joy, but constant somberness at the Church's lack of full evangelism, all at the same time. How do you never feel sad for the lost? (8/9/14)

Be cheerful and joyous! The world's literally going to Hell 'in a hand basket,' and the Church is doing LITTLE to stop it! Just enjoy life more, worldly ones—NOT! (9/29/14)

...I know an inner joy FEW will ever know, but the SERIOUSNESS of Hell for most [people], the Tribulation possibly JUST around the corner and the number NOT evangelizing. (3/12/16)

SMILE more. Can't you backslap, shoulder squeeze, eye bulge when you intensely shake hands, be positive, encourage only, and remember names, and be shallower? (3/15/16)

And KNOWING the MAJORITY of Americans HAVEN'T heard the Gospel in the past three years—maybe 90+ percent—will NEVER give me smileable "joy." With the things God has taught.

Jesus and Hebrews calls God a consuming fire which it is fearful to deal with, unsaved. HOW can any Christian SMILE with unreached people in the neighborhood? Fake holiness.

Prophets were SORROWFUL at what was to come for others! READ their stories. You're welcome to your spiritual gift; I'll stick with mine!...

Full-time smiling DOESN'T overcome that [lack of EDBS] problem! SHEEP buy into such tactics, but not all Christians are so dumb; 100 percent positivity is old Crystal Cathedral [PMA] stuff. (3/18/16)

SOME people believe if you smile and speak positive, you can cover all your blatant and public sins, as if American voters have amnesia. It DOESN'T work that way. (6/12/17)

27. You Never Work (I Tim. 5:8; 8/10/14). Books don't write themselves. Writing books was a calling, and they do pay off, but people don't often pay you to write them

Tweets: If writing books with BETTER TRUTH and thoughts is 'not having done anything,' then I guess I'm guilty of having been a ne'er do well—NOT! (10/31/13)

Growing a local congregation, or coming up with accurate wisdom from the Bible that few people know or teach are BOTH accomplishments. Writing IS work too! (8/10/14)

If you refer to the pastor's infidel comment, writing is work, and can become a paid job. DON'T INSULT what God has used, as if I sit on a couch eating bon-bons! (8/14/14)

And YES, if God LEADS you to provide in ways that have later payoff (like book writing), to Hell with any nay-sayers who accuse you of I Tim. 5:8! (Mt. 16:23) (2/20/17)

28. You Are Against the Rich.

Tweets: I heard a sermon say 'were NOT against the rich." GOD is, if they are selfishly ungenerous! WASP conservatives NEVER call for the Giving Pledge! (I Tim. 6:17-19; Lk. 19:8) (5/24/17)

29. You Are Bitter About the Christian Cabal. I am morally indignant that they used what I started for the good, as something supporting evil, and biased, self-serving ends, politically! They continue to advocate for D.J. Trump, but I', 'evil' for fighting that? (Lk. 7:32)

30. You Practice Bibliolatry (i.e., Bible worship) or Quiet Time as a Check Box. That is a charge many people make when they are insecure in addressing people confident in their Scripture studying (II Tim. 2:15).

31. You Think You're Spiritual, or 'Holy.' I do what the Lord makes/leads me to, and I am confident in his leading. I'm very imperfect, but my focus is doing what God 'tells' me to do.

Tweet: These tweets are a private diary open for all to see, as I have nothing to hide. VERY imperfect, but able to follow the Lord in VICTORY, by faith. (11/3/13)

32. You Wouldn't Ever Get 'Out of the Boat' (and run for office on your political ideas). God gave me the year 20/20 as our goal. Others pushed for earlier, but no man is my Master, compared to Jesus. <http://abcn.ws/2zzSsKo>

Tweet: That church had two sermons about Peter in the boat, implying I "never do anything," or was afraid to get out of the boat, politically. I NEVER said I'd run in 2016! (6/26/16)

33. Your 'Success' is Not in the 'Real World.'

Tweet: "EVERYTHING starts with an idea!" You can say my books are not "real world" success. I say there is no real world success without first having good ideas. You can keep your status quo, based on BAD ideas. I'll continue to write good ideas, then implement them. (11/3/17)

Note: Tell that to America's founding fathers (who wrote the Constitution), the Bible's human authors, and Shakespeare! This claim was made by, of all people, a university (real world?) president! Read Joshua 1:8 (for God's definition of 'success'), and you write for 18 years, full-time, while also working as an attorney, Fortune 500 Management Consultant, pastor college professor, and sales professional, and then, maybe, I'll examine your opinions!

34. You Are Politically Neutral—We Need People with Conviction! This is an asinine allegation! No one is more passionate about smart and practical policies I advocate in my three political books. That's what America needs, and is not being neutral, or non-committal.

Future critics: On politics and religion, you will usually not defeat my ideas.

You're welcome to try, but usually you only end up looking dumb, due to God inside. (6/6/16)

My credibility is being questioned by a people whom support a man who has less credibility than perhaps anyone who has ever walked on earth, at this point?

III-C8. **JUDGE TRUMP**

As an example of how this Cabal interacts with myself, so as not to violate laws, I recently tweeted this:
Arrogant, pompous SOB fake president. I hope and pray God judges him soon in His most severe way.
Lord, do you see what is occupying the White House? Justice, please! (5/25/17)

And since I have indefinitely ceased attending that church [from time to time], that pastor used media he knows I sometimes listen to to rebut this tweet, whereby two DJ's specifically referenced superpowers one of which topic I had tweeted about several times (jokingly saying "I have that one"), then saying no Christian should seek judgment of another (as I had tweeted I prayed God alone would do so for Trump's arrogance at the G-7 event (pushing away Montenegro president), and other damages to the U.S.A.). I rebutted that salvo with the following, here:

Tweeted Rebuttal (5/26/17)

Since one or two took offense at our praying God would judge DT in justice, and some Christian DJ's think they have seminary knowledge, lets address the Bible:

They were CORRECT that there are two types of judging: Mt. 7:1-3 vs. Jn. 7:24, I Cor. 6:3-4. They were WRONG implying that you must be perfect to do the latter type!

Here's the wrong type in action (Lk. 9:54); here's GOD doing the judging, vs. His servants, based on pride+ (Ac. 12:23) So is it EVIL to pray God judges DT based on the totality of his flaunting godliness constantly? God decides! No one is dictating God do anything.

David prayed for his enemies' defeat, and being dealt with by God, according to how God would do it (READ Psalms 143:12, and 109, etc.).

NOT one soul believes Chump politely requested the Montenegro president, humbly, to take AMERICA'S rightful front slot, but physically moves him, puffs his chest out, brings his suit sides together, and sternly looks with his chin and nose in the air—UNLIKE all the other smiling or shocked others.

You are free to believe no one knows what's in his heart at that moment, but ONLY people with NO knowledge of body language conclude it was 100 percent innocent.

It's the totality of his political charade that I pray about, and God can choose to ignore my prayers, just like the pastor behind that radio station's comment likely thinks God has already blessed U.S.A. with DT. Deceived!

The crucial Bible lesson is Lk. 9:54 vs. Ps. 109 and 143:12. Why, as a lifelong ministry professional, is a LAYMAN constantly having to correct your teachings?

Christians SHOULD have prayed that God would take out Hitler in his day! If they weren't, they were stupid. DT has SO disgraced U.S.A., how much must we take?

WATCH the video. Watch the physical nudge, the chin up, the coat tuck and chest puff, stern face, and ignoring others around in pomposity! Observe.

Of course the newest G-7 member will humbly say it was innocent, and O.K. He's the new guy on the block, and didn't notice it, as he was sincerely engaged in conversation at the time, and it's diplomatic

NOT to ruffle feathers or criticize the most powerful member nation's representative when you just got in the club!

And there is a TRACK RECORD of pride: 'I know more than the generals, I'm so rich, I'm so handsome, I have the greatest brain.' Pride is NOT out of character!

I retract not one word I wrote. You and your DJ buddy simply need to watch the video—NOT still shots—and learn body language and track record patterns! Discern.

I Sam. 24:12 When we say may God judge DT in justice for how he's harmed U.S.A. and the GOP, we do NOT retract one word, your BAD interpreting notwithstanding. (5/27/17)

No one has to be perfect to judge Trump's acts and words to be heinously sinful, and often stupid. If that's your definition of Mt. 7:1-3, QUIT the ministry! (5/27/17)

III-C9. HEADMASTER

To obey our contract with the church, this is the term we most often used to reference the head pastor...

In the [Saturday] night service, two weeks before June 23, the headmaster spoke a sermon calling Trump's antics 'non-sense'—a word he picked out of our Facebook speech [posted earlier that month]. (11/3/16)

If you want to know the details of how headmaster encouraged me to run for office, I guess we'd have to get CDs or DVDs of every sermon in the past two years. (11/3/16)

Headmaster even giddily told his church crowd that he'd be happy to tell anyone who he voted for, if they asked. SUCH pandering for Chump votes within a church. Legal? (11/3/16)

That church service following, headmaster mentioned in church how obvious a very powerful force/presence was that evening, and didn't the crowd sense it? (5/15/17)

Comment: The weekend God called me into politics, here on Twitter. (Mar, 2015)

My headmaster contacted his D.C. contacts, and soon BOTH sides were watching here, starting early 2015, when it turned political. (5/15/17)

Staffers are my friends—at least to me. Headmaster would be, but feels a need to stay aloof so there's plausible deniability he knows me? (5/18/17)

Related Tweets

Be a Bisagno—not a Young. You're more than half way there... EXCEL still more. Rewards are closer than we both think, over 50 now! God bless. Let's meet for lunch. (10/29/13)

It takes great character to keep up with Rev. John Bisagno's reputation—not just more sermons and programs. God sees what your crowd doesn't—fear HIM! (7/31/13)

III-C10. **LIE DETECTORS**

Truth-tellers don't fear lie detectors!...

Lie detectors are often needed to prove critics were or weren't referencing your comments. I'll submit to any detector on any subject—Will they? (no). (7/19/14)

I'll always submit to a public lie detector on the truthfulness of anything I say on Twitter, in the right timing. Will my critics and accusers do the same? (7/24/14)

I've known lie detectors would be needed, for long time, because even pastors LIE, if it will prevent the public knowing their dirty deeds behind the scenes. (5/23/17): Will our critics submit to a lie detector, as I ALWAYS will? Will they phone, email or meet in person? No. I ALWAYS will, and make it easy to do so. (8/9/14)

Will our critics submit to a lie detector, as I ALWAYS will? Will they phone, email, or meet in person? No. I ALWAYS will, and make it EASY to do so. (8/9/14)

If God leads me to run for anything, I WELCOME a camera and lie detector to SHOW you an "honest politician" in ACTION. Lincoln and Washington WERE! (2/16/15)

You're also welcome for church membership and status rising, as you followed my instructions I was given by our Lord! A lie detector will prove ALL. Bye. (1/24/16)

CONSISTENT, professionally-administered, and multiple lie detectors would be the ONLY way I'd accept any denial thereof. I'll ALWAYS submit to such. (6/3/16)

I've said before, LIE DETECTORS are the only way to prove this, even among "Christians," and I'd insist on such, and FREELY submit to them anytime! (6/9/16)

P.S.: If any person, group, or even media outlet EVER wants to strap me on any lie detector under any valid circumstances and polygraphist, just email me! (11/3/16)

I'll speak to any media outlet with any lie detector available about every detail behind our latest book (Christians For Trump), and how God used it to change politics. It's coming. (5/9/17)

As lawyers, we know the top three tricks of liars are to deny, demand proof, and hide evidence. I'm 100 percent for any lie detector for ALL parties involved—DO it! (5/15/17)

Staffers will lie, too, as NO ONE wants to lose salary. Lie detectors are the main way to show TRUTH, and I'll submit to one anytime, or any other tests you give me! (5/23/17)

I've known that lie detectors would be needed for a long time, because even pastors LIE if it will prevent the public knowing their dirty deeds behind the scenes. (5/23/17)

III-D1. TWEETED THEOLOGY

ATHEISTS & APOLOGETICS

(10/12/16)

To all my atheist friends, or any who have ever asked me to 'prove' God exists, the Bible's true, and Heaven is only found in Jesus, the following is intended for any with any ounce of an open mind (not those who make unsubstantiated claims or act like proving God doesn't exist is possible, either):

"Proving" Christianity? There's NO such thing for any religion, depending on your definition of and standard 'proof.' There's no lab testing available, or concrete one can examine in a microscope. There are books addressing the next best thing, all listed at our website (especially, *Evidence That Demands A Verdict*, and *Scientific Creationism*).

But here is my lawyer's case, or argument, which is my shot at addressing your requested 'proof,' which I offer, solely because I fear for you and your future (**See also:** Our related speech on Facebook)...

Jesus lived, historically. Read authorities who were NOT Christians of that era. They attest that statement to be historic FACT, and true.

They also have positive statements that summarize His life, apart from what the Bible (i.e., the New Testament portions) says (if you deem it biased, being written by his followers).

Their insights 100 percent correlate with what those followers stated, so Christ's followers' opinions become relevant.

Jesus made claims to be God. To do so, one is either crazy, deluded, dumb, lying or correct! When you read eye-witness (not hear-say) accounts of the words He said and deeds He did, you see these various evidences/proofs:

1. God claims; 2. Moral perfection; 3. Science-defying miracles; 4. Old Testament prophecies fulfilled (which math statistics say couldn't happen unless bona fide); and you see, 5. Words no man can match. You find NO evidence He was the first four categories (i.e., crazy, deceived, dumb or lying), but a truth-teller.

He tells us of God (as, to a lesser extent, does all creation and nature).

He tells us about Heaven and Hell, too.

He's the ONLY man to have experienced death and lived to tell about it, never to return to it again. And with those credentials, He says there's a Hell for all who die unforgiven of their sins. He would know, above all others.

There are hundreds of indicators of God's existence (read authors in our apologetics section's bibliography at our website, WillYouLiveForever.org).

Your own conscience KNOWS right from wrong, and when you see creation, its wonder tells you deep within that there's something greater out there.

Even our own criminal justice system tells you that wrongs get punished. If you ever read a list of wrongful deeds, you intrinsically know they can't go on unpunished forever.

If you truly believed there was no God, you would do anything you want, and believe that any (and for that matter all) government laws restricted freedoms!

Why even care if your rights ever negatively affected others, apart from laws, which would be 100 percent arbitrary?

Bottom line, you have no bones of Jesus, and you never will.

You have eye-witness persons who personally KNEW Jesus while on earth who gave their lives believing what they personally saw with His resurrection from the dead.

And even more bottom line, you can never believe Jesus is alive and can save you, absent God's sovereign call to Heaven.

Apart from your knowing the Gospel (I Cor. 15:4-8), the problem likely is your heart is SO hardened by sin and Satan that you can't be saved.

Personally, your rejecting Jesus doesn't change my plans today. Internally, however, it saddens me beyond belief—but I can't take more time if you won't read of the evidence!

If your own value to your own self is not high enough that you would at least explore the possibility you may be heading to an eternal, fiery end—I can't help you! I can only pray for and warn you.

I'd gentleman's bet you [private account] NEVER read my Facebook apologetics speech or even looked for Josh McDowell's book at a library or store!

If you don't love yourself enough to at least investigate claims honest people tell you (that you will burn in Hell, forever), you truly are more courageous (and stupid) than is good for your own well-being.

There is a point where God gives up on individuals, and gives them over/up, never to return to saveability. I HOPE that is NOT your case.

[private account] You sound quite young. It's probably an arrogance thing to sound cool and 'enlightened.' Love yourself more, in private, away from your peers!

If you are right, and there is no Hell, I've wasted my entire life since age eight. If you are wrong, however, there are no water bottles in Hell, or any days off. Please THINK about it. Love, JM.

CHURCH INTRODUCTION

The vast majority of Christians have never won one soul to Christ, and only ten percent are totally committed to Jesus.

No wonder so many are in bed with the Gordon Gecko political philosophy that 'Greed Is Good.' If II Chronicles 7:14 has any applicability to the Church, though written to the Jews, the people of God have serious responsibility for the moral condition of our nation, as we have not been doing God's top priorities, but have favored church as a business as a higher priority.

BODY LIFE

OUR church services often make laymen spectators of professionals, ONLY involved in singing (vs. USING their spiritual gifts)!

IF church laymen are NOT participants in your once-a-week worship service and using their spiritual gifts in ministry, you don't have biblical church!

Body Life need take no more than ten minutes of a worship service, but it needs to take at least five, and just shaking hands with a stranger is NOT it!

CALVINISM

Paul's zeal and work in evangelism PROVES he was no Calvinist. You NEVER know who will believe until their last, death bed rejection, so reach them ALL!

Paul (actively) trusted Christ, yet took zero credit for it. (I Cor. 15:10; II Cor. 3:5),
as there is ZERO contradiction in so doing!

Man neither initiates nor chooses salvation solely on his own.
Neither is it forced upon him, or decided for him absent his consent.

NO person naturally responds to the Gospel. Salvation is miracle,
though it requires a faith response inspired by God's conviction and heart preparation.

And saving faith is not innately in man. God offers salvation to everyone, but it comes from Him
through the Gospel (Rom. 10:17) to everyone. Spiritual vs. natural 'faith.'

The sovereign call of God to salvation feels "irresistible,"
NOT because it is, but because you don't want to when He has prepared your heart.

Man's will IS free for EVERY decision but a spiritual one (i.e., salvation)
and EVERY externally "good" deed is nonetheless sin without Christ. (Jn. 3:21)

Lost peoples' wills are BOUND in sin, requiring sovereign conviction to enable a faith response
through the Gospel, by their will. (II Tim. 2:26)

God's conviction enables and empowers a faith response, but does not save in itself.
A decision, under that conviction is required, or a person ends up in Hell.

Absent God's conviction, no one would respond in faith, but you would be UNWISE to tell people this
while evangelizing, lest the Devil take an opportunity to keep them saved by that excuse.

A response, a decision, ONLY under the Spirit's wooing, IS required, or NO MAN goes to Heaven,
Calvinists. NOT spiritual rape or osmosis.

Do absolutely ZERO with God in this life and, like every other "natural man," you will suffer
the same natural fate and consequence—Hell! Trust Christ! Jn. 3:16

God owes salvation to no one, and He initiates it. He chooses to save because He's gracious,
and only for those who believe (under conviction).

CHURCH

**Priorities, Churchianity, Problems, Quiet Times, Para-Church Organizations,
Mega Churches, Demon-inations**

Priorities

How would you summarize the church's objectives in the book of Acts?

I see FULL evangelism, much discipleship, body life and social ministry, primarily—"EDBS."

Until ALL lost people have heard the Gospel, EVERYTHING else our churches do is RUBBISH.
You'll learn this on judgment day, but HOPEFULLY sooner!

Going to church and tithing is NOT the heart of Christianity, but a daily walk with Jesus,
with 'body life' as the cherry on top. Is this your experience?

If your church is business-as-usual next Sunday with ZERO plan for reaching ALL within
3 miles of the building, you're a member of a CORRUPT organization!

Churchianity

Church is to hours a week. Christianity is 24/7. Do you see the difference?

Mt. 4:4 is DAILY. We aren't spiritual camels who can live off one sermon a week!

Church was NEVER designed by God (vs. man) to be only song, silver and sermon,
and Body Life is not just a book, but God's way for His bride. (Ac. 2, 4)

Attending church one hour a week—and maybe giving—makes you a "good" Christian

no more than being with your children one hour a week makes you a great dad.

Churchianity defines life with Jesus as going to church and giving.
THROW OUT the rest of the Bible beyond Mal. 3:10 and Heb. 10:25, if true!

God NEVER commanded church buildings, full-time pastors or a Christian (vs. Jewish) tithe.
Do we truly follow Christ or the American dream?

Problems

Carnality in church is PRIMARILY prevalent due to little relational discipling, quiet time and biblical motivation. Infants don't hold their own milk bottles!

The American church is PRIMARILY responsible for America's moral decline, based on analogous II Chr. 7:14. THINK about it. GIVE money to evangelists!

Christian layman: DEMAND that your pastor's total compensation being revealed, and designate your gifts for other, specific uses if he's over-paid! You are the power of the purse.

Quiet Times

The Bible is NOT a church accessory or a paper weight to look sanctimonious on your desk.
It IS life, but NOT to walking dead men. REVIVE, church!

ANY Bible verse relevant to our age (Ex.: NOT blood sacrifices, etc.) can be applied by the Holy Spirit! We need the WHOLE counsel of God vs. cherry picking!

It's the person who proffers no chapter and verse, but says God led me to this position who we are to be wary of. Ignorance is bliss.

Para-Church Organizations

The church is NOT superior to para-church organizations by its origination but by the actions they do or don't take. God can bypass inactive churches!

Para church organizations do evangelism and discipleship BETTER than MOST American churches, yet pastors demand all the (ten percent) "tithe" as being "the church."

Mega Churches

In the New Testament, miracles drew crowds, and believers went to where crowds were gathered.
They NEVER schemed ways to draw a crowd.

Mt. 24:1-4 SHOWS Christ's (vs. our) value placed on beautiful mega churches.
EDBS priorities, church!

Why are mega churches usually in wealthy neighborhoods when Jesus said the rich's salvation chances are that of a camel in a needle's eye? Love of money.

American church is now big business, to which Christ may again come and scourge her for her modern money-changing church-as-a-business model!

Demon-inations

You're EITHER born again, or NOT; a saint or you ain't. Tares are professors, not possessors.
(I Jn. 4:13) God doesn't promise and believe for you.

Abba-Father (balance); not too high and not too low church! Formal/informal.
Dignity and spontaneity. Personal God, but not too personal. Duh 101!

CHURCH-AS-A-BUSINESS

ANY church that acts like a business should be taxed as a business
(and political speech disguised as something else fined)!

EVERY mega church pastor: FULLY reveal your TOTAL compensation and CAP your salary,

so the world (TOO) does not doubt your love of money motives. (I Tim. 3:3)

CHURCH GROWTH MOVEMENT

The 80's church growth movement was MAN'S method to make pastors not always poor, and its consulting 'experts' are complicit for money!

DEATH

The ONLY way MOST people are going to learn that Hell is real is from first-hand experience. (Mt. 7:14; Pv. 14:12; Jn. 10:9) Too late to learn then!

DISCIPLESHIP

Definitions, Theology, Problems, Solutions, Message

Definitions

Jesus preached to the crowds, but poured His life into (i.e., intimate relationship with, and invested time, attention, care and insights with) the 12 and they changed the world.

Preaching sermons is NOT NEARLY as effective as pouring your life into a few who do the same afterwards—multiplication discipling. Do it, pastors!

Discipleship allows the leader to confirm students are having daily Quiet Times, and can share insights (from life and the Bible), and ask questions.

Get too large a group for discipleship and you LOSE the ability to minister personally to each student. Jesus chose 12, and He's hard to improve on.

Theology

PASTORS are responsible to disciple church members (Eph. 4:11-13; I Pet. 5:1-3).

We blame parents if an infant dies not getting fed! (II Tim. 2:2; I Cor. 4:15)

Discipleship and evangelism: I LOVE and fully believe in discipleship. Just make sure all have heard so discipling work does not prevent any from being offered Heaven (i.e., the Gospel).

Problems

Does YOUR pastor relationally disciple ANY, or personally evangelize during the week outside his building? FIRE HIM if not (over time)!

HOW can a Christian grow without God's word daily fed upon? (Mt. 7:24-26; Jas. 1:25; Josh. 1:8; Ps. 119:9-11; I Pet. 2:2; Eph. 4:13-15; Heb. 5:12-14, etc.).

Most U.S. Christians will be PAUPERS in Heaven with golden outhouses for not being fully committed and daily meeting with God. This need not be, brethren!

Spend 30 days with someone to have a daily Quiet Time with them.
It'll change their life—it sure did mine!

We are NOT spiritual camels who can live off one sermon a week.

PUSH quiet time and relational discipling, pastors—though there's no money in it. Mt. 4:4, etc.

IF a Christian doesn't have a DAILY Quiet Time (prayer and Bible study), they're hardly disciples, as it is the tool for growth, and discipleship is DAILY! (Lk. 9:23)

Absent a daily time with Jesus in Quiet Time, and absent Bible ingestion and prayer, you're left with emotion and experience which some (wrongly) credit as the Holy Spirit.

The MORE you treat the Bible as logical, common sense and 'normal,' the MORE your life will conform to righteousness. Renew your mind—it's not automatic.

We would no more consider a marriage healthy if spouses saw each other once a week as you can consider a Christian healthy by going to church alone!

Solutions

Want someone zealous for Christ? Nag them into a Quiet Time habit. Want them evangelistic? Do the same. There's NOTHING as important, and it works! Did for me in '78!

Message

IF you're a Christian, consider your great salvation, for how can you escape (temporary) judgment if you neglect it? (Heb. 2:3). Your salvation happened on a day certain and lasts for a time certain—forever. It is variously described as redemption (being bought back) and forgiveness of all sins—past, present and future (Eph. 1:17); being justified (made in right standing with God, or JUST-as-IF-I'd never sinned; Gal. 2:6); adoption as sons (Gal. 4:5), Sanctification (being set apart for God; I Cor. 1:2); being washed (I Cor. 6:11); being born again (I Pet. 2:23); being reconciled (brought back together, like a nearly-divorced couple who get back together, Rom. 11:15); being grafted in (like a tree chute merged into the core root; Rom. 11:23, among other word pics. CONSIDER them, as in EACH case, it makes NO sense that you would return to your old life, for He bought you from the Devil's grasp, forgave you everything, made you right with Him, let you into His family, plucked you out of the world, made up for what you did to be separated from Him and let you receive the benefits as an unnatural branch. Consider how great a salvation, and you will NOT want to return to the old life, for it makes NO sense (Cf.: Rom. 6-7). A freed slave does not go back to the ball and chain, a freed prisoner doesn't break back into prison, a mansion owner's adopted son doesn't return to homelessness, ETC. So, contend earnestly for it (Jude 1:3). Meditate on these things today! How does the Bible picture what comes AFTER you're saved, or "sanctification" (i.e., life on earth until a believer dies)? Being built into a spiritual house (I Pet. 2:5), walking in truth (II Jn. 1:4), laboring in His power (Col. 1:29), knowing God's will, walking worthy, pleasing Christ, bearing good fruit and increasingly knowing Christ (Col. 1:9), considering yourself dead to sin (Col. 3:5), being perfected (Gal. 3:3), fellowship/communion with Christ (I Cor. 1:9), imitating Jesus (I Cor. 11:1), disciplining yourself for godliness (I Tim. 4:7-8), fighting the good fight of faith and taking hold of eternal life (I Tim. 6:12), abstaining from wickedness (II Tim. 2:19), following Jesus (Jn. 1:37), living as a disciple (Mt. 10:24), obedience (Rom. 16:19), being slaves to God (Rom. 6:22), walking by the Spirit (Rom. 8:13), engaging in good deeds (Tit. 3:8), ETC. These pictures SHOW you what you should be doing, as a Christian. If they are not, you are not pleasing God, and are subject to His pruning discipline in this life!

EVANGELISM

Theory, Perspective, Needs, Problems, Pastors, Motivation, Challenges, Methods, Presentations, Application, Solutions, Social Ministry

Theory

EVERY American church is responsible before God to evangelize EVERY soul living near their building, but few-to-NONE have. "Repent" church! Your rewards are FADING.

The logic of literalism: HOW can one pastor say he's completed Great Commission in his neighborhood without documenting every home's spiritual condition? We're foolin' ourselves.

At Highland Baptist Church, Waco, Texas (in 1978) I SAW entire neighborhoods evangelized and documented. There's MY proof it can be done. Prove otherwise.

Perspective

Firemen are on call 24/7 for the POTENTIAL fires of a FEW;
Christians are RARELY on call for the CERTAIN fire of the MANY. Contradiction!

THINK how many millions went to Hell the past 30 years who might NOT have had God's people NOT been so UN-evangelistic! You face them in the afterlife!

IF the churches nearest to your house haven't dropped by to speak about Jesus,
I would NOT visit them, as there's CORRUPTION in their leadership!

You speak most of what you love the most. How closely are 95 percent U.S. Christians following Christ with ZERO evangelism (Mt. 4:19), and are they really living? (Mt. 4:4)

It ALWAYS amazes me that authorities go door-to-door to ensure NO ONE misses a coming flood's warning, as people can CHOOSE to reject the law's command. Acts 2:40

Evangelizing at church is almost like nursing the healthy in a M.A.S.H. unit SURROUNDED by casualties. REAL fishermen know that you fish where the fish ARE!

I'm Always amazed how concerned people get about people DYING from natural disasters, when ETERNAL death in Hell faces everyone every day without Christ!

Needs

There is NO EXCUSE for God's church to NOT FULLY evangelize EVERY living soul, unless they are so physically remote that a helicopter and interpreter/linguist can't get there!

The Church's FAILURE to COMPLETE the first third of the Great Commission (FULL global evangelism) is a MAJOR reason Christ has not yet returned.

Will ANYONE EVER organize global evangelism efforts to reduce duplication, document 100 percent thorough reaching of ALL people, and ORGANIZE the remaining needs?

IF a pastor doesn't have a map or list of all addresses within three miles of his church, He is NOT serious about the Great Commission, because it's literal.

It takes seven times of hearing Gospel, on average, for a positive response. We have LOTS of work to do! Pray, yes, but work as well, by grace in the Holy Spirit's power. Faith!

With hazardous chemical spills, authorities go DOOR-to-DOOR to warn EVERY citizen possible. Hell's a worse than a chemical leak!

\$15,000 is ALL it costs for one full-time evangelist in the 10/40 window, or \$300 per American church. DO IT FULLY this year, Laodicean church! ACT!

It is LIKELY persecution alone that will get the American church evangelistic. If so, BRING IT ON! (Ac. 8:4)

Problems

The Church's BIGGEST problem!: There IS one TRUE conspiracy in the world—Christians NOT evangelizing, and the Devil arranged it. No phobia or paranoia here, just TRUTH.

Jesus said follow Me and I'll make you fishers of men. 95 percent of U.S. Christians prove they aren't following very closely.

It's the ULTIMATE crime against humanity, yet MOST-to-all American pastors can't tell you they know for sure every lost soul near their building has heard.

Most laymen don't want to evangelize, many pastors do little and don't want to upset tithers, and the lost would never (naturally) ask for evangelism, so what hope have they?

Do the math! The number who evangelize, the number of lost, the number of days till Christ returns (unknown) and THE NUMBERS DON'T ADD UP. We need more laborers!

The church's Great Commission completion efforts are like Swiss cheese, but we don't know where the holes are and many feel there are no holes.

IF American Christians REALLY believed in Hell, they'd evangelize and if they REALLY believed in Heaven its eternal rewards, they would be totally committed to Christ and the Bible.

As I have said before, if you are not intentional about evangelism you are either accidental or not at all. CHOOSE to obey or your choice is to DELAY.

Saying "We're doing evangelism," if it's NOT 100 percent saturation near your church, is like saying we're half-pregnant.

My 11 year old has evangelized more than MOST American Christians. Shame!—
Especially for faith-claiming ADULTS.

Lost people are NOT Christians' enemies, but Satan's victims needing mercy unto salvation, not our confronting; they're just born sinners, like all of us. (II Cor. 4:4)

If God doesn't judge the American church for her evangelismlessness
He will owe lost people an apology (and established pastors are primarily to blame).

Pastors: Read Eze. 3:18, Ac. 20:26, 1:8; I Cor. 3:9; II Cor. 10:16.
You're responsible before God for evangelizing ALL lost people nearest your building!

Pastors

EVERY American pastor is personally responsible for the blood of EVERY lost soul near their church that died unreached with the Gospel in the past three years!

American pastor: SHUT DOWN your services this Sunday and go evangelize the nearest neighborhood. You'll see ONLY ~5 percent won't sneak home.
NO WONDER we see no revival.

'I evangelize by my sermon.' 'I disciple by my sermon.' Sermonizing is sermon idolatry, and biblically IN-sufficient for ministry fulfillment!

FIRE your pastor if he will NOT lead you to evangelize EVERY lost soul near your church buildings ASAP, American "Christian!" (Mt. 28:18-10)

Pastors: Preach our 'On Heaven' sermon if you're SERIOUS about evangelism.
It may bring 100 percent compliance, too (found at WillYouLiveForever.org).

Motivation

Why evangelize?: Would the founder of cancer's cure be blamed for cancer deaths if he/she hid that cure? American Christians hide Hell's cure ALL THE TIME!

How to get the Church evangelizing: It is LIKELY that persecution alone that will get the American church evangelistic. If so, BRING IT ON! (Ac. 8:4)

Don't be disappointed that you don't have a gripping, over-the-top testimony.
Be grateful that you're not carrying years of baggage around with you. —**John Piper**

Challenges

Challenge STILL needed (though slightly less, with progress)—
I challenge EVERY U.S. pastor to evangelize ALL around your building in three years, or less.
I doubt even one will. The Great Commission is SPURNED!

Please RT: Head Pastor—YOU are responsible before God for evangelizing EVERY lost soul near your church building ASAP, as the Christian culture calls you the 'leader.'

Please RT: EVERY pastor is on notice to evangelize
EVERY lost person near their church building ASAP

AUTHORIZED airplane streamer: Pastor—evangelize EVERY lost soul near your church in the next three years! —**Christ** (See WillYouLiveForever.org)

STILL authorized!: EVERYONE is authorized to put a billboard or airplane streamer in ANY city saying—"Christian—EVANGELIZE! WillYouLiveForever.org."

If EVERY Christian would CHAIN RT this to ALL Christian friends, I could RELAX:
Pastor—evangelize EVERY lost soul near church in the next three years.

PLEASE Retweet: EVERY day you DON'T evangelize someone, they don't experience abundant life, risk death then Hell, and miss eternal rewards. Think about it!

Would ANY U.S. pastor like to publicly debate myself on the LITERALNESS of the Great Commission—to a person? I'm FREE and available. Just do it!

Methods

God NOWHERE requires ANY lost person to go to a church to be able to learn how to go to Heaven and not Hell. Apply what this means, U.S. church!

In the U.S.A., the Great Commission is PRIMARILY done in a cave, with pastors tacking it on at the end of sermon inside a building MOST lost people will never frequent! (Ac. 26:26; Jas. 2:2)

There are only three examples of "attraction evangelism" in the New Testament, and ONLY for to guys who DIDN'T know Gospel and one too OLD to go anymore. Anything more need to be said?

NOWHERE in Scripture is the "come and hear" evangelism method commanded! ONLY "go and tell," and THOROUGHLY! LAZINESS ignores this fact.

IF you evangelize by your deeds, God help the lost person's eternity who sees when you sin, as we ALL do. You are NOT the message, JESUS is!

The world wasn't turned upside down by people evangelizing ONLY as they went through life, unless they were HUGE jet setters! (Ac. 17:6)

Presentations

Using the Bible in your evangelism presentation is NOT showing off YOUR thoughts or knowledge—it's presenting GOD'S message, which doesn't return void.

If your evangelism method does not include much Scripture quoting, you've robbed the Holy Spirit of a major tool for His conviction.

Application

Church challenge: FINISH the Great Commission by 2020, by EVERY church at least reaching ALL lost people near their building. Nike gets it—just DO IT.

Evangelize like the Great Commission all depends on you; pray and believe like it all depends on God, because it DOES. (I Cor. 3:5-9, 9:19)

Non-Christian: Ask ANY "Christian" you know why they have NEVER told you the "Gospel," like your life FOREVER depends on it. It does!

Solutions

Pastors: 1-on-1 ASK church members to GO EVANGELIZE with you.

They catch the fire, need say nothing and they WON'T often turn you down! Will you do it?

Until laymen are discipled/matured up in the faith, don't expect the 5 percent statistic to change a lot. It hasn't in 30 years! Disciple them vs. just preach sermons.

PRAY for more laborers, but that is NOT all you are to do. Ephesians 4 shows pastors are to train laymen up to do ministry. That's NOT just praying for workers!

Don't abandon your doctrinal differences (as our website shows), BUT PUT THEM ASIDE TO GO EVANGELIZE together in unity (and DON'T fight over converts' money).

Social Ministry

Rick Warren understands how integral helping the poor—not just ourselves—is with the Gospel (Ex.: Farming tracts of land in Africa). Great job!

Message

I JUST reviewed many past tweets to the church. To NOT over-fill @PledgersARCHIVE with retweets, here's a general summary of our argument for 100 percent FULL evangelism: NEED. The Bible teaches 'go and tell' evangelism. The ONLY three exceptions were when a guy could take his friend directly to Jesus (i.e., physically, on earth), a guy didn't know the Gospel message (and invited friends and family) and a guy who was SO famous for his ministry (and SO aged), people came to him. Research shows it takes seven presentations of the Gospel for a positive response, on average (so even a 1-time through global Gospelization would only be a MINIMUM!). MOTIVATION. The #number one thing/act in life to engage in is evangelism, as nothing else changes human's eternity! Evangelism is the greatest way to show love to people. Even if we fed all the poor people, that would only be paving the highway to Hell for them, absent evangelism. Ducklings follow the mother duck (i.e., pastors—lead by example). Will you look back in Heaven and regret (i.e., have sadness or sorrow for) the priorities you lived out here on earth? You will have at best a golden outhouse in Heaven if you DON'T evangelize. PROBLEM. The VAST MAJORITY of American Christians NEVER lead ONE soul to Christ in their LIFETIME! Christians will do ANYTHING—even give money or do 'good deeds'—but evangelize. We treat it like we're being asked to dumpster-dive. The problem is that desire and power are lacking, which we TRY to substitute for with entertainment, food and drink or serving the lost (i.e., to 'warm them up'). It is ministerial malpractice for ANY church to NOT know the spiritual condition of ALL people within three miles of their building(s)! THEOLOGY. Speak like your life depended on it, and trust and pray like their life depended on it (as it DOES, eternally). Urgency comes from numbers (i.e., numbers lost, numbers NOT evangelizing, and few numbers evangelizing), prophecy signs and obituary entries every day. God NEVER said having a presence or a steeple on every street corner fulfills the Great Commission. Evangelizing pockets in a neighborhood is NOT what God called us to do (i.e., a Swiss cheese strategy), and Jesus did NOT die for 'people groups,' but ALL people! Evangelism invitations as a pastor's PRIMARY evangelism method will NEVER get the Great Commission COMPLETED! Preaching to the choir is NOT evangelism. Even evangelistic crusades (as GREAT as they are) only reach a drop in the bucket (though their big splash makes us FEEL we've done a thorough job). SOLUTIONS. One zip code HAS been fully reached (76115, by SWBTS students and faculty). That's RECENT PROOF it CAN be done! Shut down church this Sunday and GO EVANGELIZE! Laymen— earmark your gifts for 'evangelism.' Pastors QUICKLY listen when laymen talk with their wallets! As a last resort, FIRE your pastor if he will NOT lead you to evangelize ALL lost people within three miles of your church. NON-CHRISTIANS: If you are NOT a Christian, go up to anyone claiming to be and ask them why they hate you for never having told you "the Gospel." If the lost were wise they would protest any nearby church that hadn't come to their door to personally tell them "the Gospel." EXCUSES. I evangelize by my lifestyle (i.e., "Preach the Gospel, and if necessary, use words" —Francis of Assisi). God never said your deeds speak the message of the Gospel, or to attract people to you as a prerequisite to evangelism, or that inviting someone to church is evangelism; it's not my gift (or temperament)? It's your calling; I will someday. Mark your calendar TODAY and see how many months or YEARS pass before you STOP LYING to yourself (and especially God); no one else is doing it. So 'everyone is NOT?' Would you jump off a cliff because everyone else is sinfully NOT evangelizing?; they've all heard. Can you PROVE it? Until you CAN, GO EVANGELIZE!; never talk to strangers? That's an adage FOR KIDS! (I Cor. 13:11, 14:20); we're scared. God does NOT give that spirit to you, but the Devil DOES! (II Tim. 1:7); I don't want to. Then you have carnal desires. You say you follow Christ. He promises to make His followers fishers of men. Just how closely are you following?; I'm not good at it. Practice makes perfect; I don't know enough. If you can READ John 3:16, you know enough!; I don't want to offend anyone. Jesus emotionally vs. morally offended some, and better to do what HE did than to inoffensively LET people go to Hell—unwarned; "People don't care how much you know until they know how much you care." Evangelizing IS caring! You are NOT showing off how much you know, but sharing the message of LIFE!; that's the pastor's job. NOT according to Eph. 4 and I Pet. 5! Where have you been reading?; what about those who have never heard? What about those who COULD have heard but you never told them?; Paul could NOT have used the 'as you're going' evangelism method and reached as MANY as he did unless he was a REAL jet-setter! Be INTENTIONAL! In summary, evangelism at church is like looking for a wife at a nun convention. It's possible, but the REAL candidates are just outside your STAINED glass

windows; preachers evangelizing church crowds is like military recruiting on the battlefield or colleges doing so at a college dance. LEAVE the building!; and, evangelism at church is like searching for a glass of water on a boat while floating in the OCEAN! LOOK OUTSIDE YOUR BUILDING! Duh 101. For MORE on this subject, please See: WillYouLiveForever.org

FAITH-WALKING

Christians are responsible for Bible verses God convicts you of obeying, and are to do so by His power alone, having no ability of our own! (Rom. 7:18, Jn. 15:5, II Cor. 3:5)

The visible world distracts and deludes Christians from seeing life through God's eyes.
ONLY Bible reading helps lower our spiritual cataracts and put on God glasses.

To be precise, Christians can live up to the standard of faith God has led them to, or given them. Moral perfection is the (unachievable and unrequired) life goal, but we AREN'T under law...

MEANING you DON'T live rule book- or sin-conscious, but Christ-conscious!
Heb. 10:2; I Jn. 2:1-("if"), 3:21; I Cor. 4:4, 10:13; Jude 24; Phil. 3:16; Rom. 14:23.

There is NO victory if the Christian life is always compared to perfection! "God wants a relationship—NOT a performance." —**Don Anderson** (II Cor. 2:14; Rom. 7:25, 8:37; I Jn. 4:4)

Meal-time prayers, "forgive us our many trespasses" is NOT necessarily faith-walking.
God can specifically convict you of sins, and NOT wait to do so at meals.

Law-based sanctification is expecting you to obey NOW EVERY command you can read or you're sinning. That IS legalism and DEATH by rule-book religion. (Rom. 7)

Your sins are ALL forgive already. Fellowship and rewards are affected by willful, accountable sinning, but your standard is FAITH; understand this in experience.

If you DON'T know how to walk by faith, you WILL live under law and be continually defeated vs. victorious! God didn't save you to THAT end. Learn!

And that's NOT lessening God's standard! Perfection is the OBJECTIVE standard, but faith is the subjective standard (i.e., goal vs. actual achievement standard).

If you find yourself continually engaged in conscious sinning, STOP IT!
It's NOT who you are in Christ. Enter faith rest! Heb. 4:10; I Pet. 4:1; I Cor. 15:34

Everyone's faith standard is DIFFERENT, but the goals are the same. READ Rom. 7.
The law life kills, whereas the Spirit gives life and liberty! Rom. 14:4; Jn. 6:63; II Cor. 3:17

If you think the Christian life is finding commands in the Bible and trying to apply them, you're trying vs. trusting! God GIVES you what to do THROUGH time spent with Him there!
You rely on God living His life through you. (Gal. 2:20; II Cor. 3:5; Jn. 15:5)

IF a Christian tries to obey command out of God's initiative, timing and power,
They'll ONLY get morally WORSE! (Rom. 7) You can do nothing on your own. (Jn. 15)

I can put you under the law immediately by citing ten New Testament commandments, and ask if you're doing them now, or you're a 'sinner.' That's NOT the Christian life, folks!

FAITH-WALKING (DESCRIBED)

HOW can a Christian be 100 percent right with God, though not morally perfect?
Walking perfectly in relationship vs. performance! See our website for more details, please!

God has over 4,500 commands in the Bible. To NOT be obeying them all right now is NOT subjective sin. ONLY what He's given you faith for, to-date is the standard.

You can quote a verse and show someone they're NOT obeying it, but you are not the Holy Spirit, and unless he's bringing it through you, you're behaving legalistically.

If you're not led to give a verse to another for their attention in their personal application, you're sinning. The Spirit gives life to the word, or its dead to you.

Jn. 5:39, 6:63; Heb. 6:1 The Bible without the Spirit activating/alivening it for you is law-living vs. grace. That's NOT emotionalism, but spirituality.

The Bible is NOT the problem, there, but you. (Rom. 7:9) A Christian is INCAPABLE of holiness on their own, even though saved; it requires God's life through you! (Jn. 15:5; Gal. 2:20)

Even externally 'moral' good deeds, if not wrought in God, are dead works before God! Good for society, yet sin. And I said they were moral deeds, to men.

FAITH-WALKING (DESCRIBED—PART II)

(3/10/17)

Perhaps I haven't made this clear enough, or addressed it often enough, but the following is a HUGE problem amidst Christianity—I saw a billboard that read, "Real Men Obey Jesus' Teachings."

The issue is biblical sanctification—how to's and how not to's. The Christian life is NOT gutting out good works by force of willpower. That's dead works, well-intentioned but nevertheless of the flesh!

'Real men' slogans appeal to machismo, pride and competition, which makes you wonder how women receive such STUPID phrases, and it is grace, not pride in one's willpower and determination that sanctifies the believer!

Legalism and law are the INEVITABLE outgrowths of Lordship Salvation, usually the latter. Legalism has a set of man-made rules that is the outward litmus test, for if the legalist believes one to be walking with Jesus, or even saved.

They are mainly based on Scripture (but NOT prohibiting all dancing and drinking), but are a thumb nail in number compared to all the commands in the Bible; hence, arbitrary and capriciously egocentric.

Most often we find law living advocated by such types. If a Christian (one who has the Holy Spirit residing within) does not show enough deeds to the Lordshipper, or enough effort at changing his pre-Christian behavior, the Lordshipper (often pastors) deems him unsaved, and question his salvation.

In other words, unless one works hard enough they didn't receive the free gift, so Lordshippers will guilt them into working their way to Heaven (or holiness, whichever the Lordshipper deems needed), as they pay lip service to salvation by grace alone.

Salvation happens in an instance, and is ONLY real if it is a RESPONSE to God's sovereign call to it through the Spirit! Any person NOT possessing that Spirit before adding works is only working their way to Heaven!

But faith is an imperfect outward measure. Men can't know for sure, but you can. God's Spirit bears witness with your spirit that you are a child of God. (Rom. 8:16)

That is unacceptable to a Lordship Salvationist, for they crave works as the proof. Works can deceive. Lost people can live holy-ish, while Christians can live evil-ly.

The test is, are you a new creature in Christ, or not? Did you believe, or not? Did you receive Christ? Does He live on the inside? Did He change/remake your spiritual nature on the inside and forgive all your sins? That happens the moment you ask Him to, in faith!

So exactly what's the difference between law living and faith walking?

1. NO Christian will ever be morally perfect in this life.
2. That means, to others (i.e., on the outside), imperfections will sometimes be seen. Christians can live blamelessly (i.e., no major overt, willful sins), but even then,

that is not perfection. The Bible says be holy as God is holy, and be perfect and complete; that means mature, and is a life goal, never a life achievement!

3. Your standard in Christ is uniquely yours at any given point in time!

Society has standards, others may have them for you, but your walk is 1:1, and whatever God has laid on your heart through Scripture and the Spirit's conviction is what you are responsible to do—nothing more, nothing less, at that exact moment!

As you spend time with Christ, he will bring new things to be changed. Rest assured, you are completely changed on the inside (i.e., in your spirit/nature), but your soul (i.e., mind, will and emotions) and heart are just beginning to be changed at salvation.

It's like you gave Jesus the keys to your moral home, and ever increasingly He begins to clean it up, one room at a time. It does NOT happen overnight!

At a minimum, every Christian has peace with God the moment they get saved. And salvation is NOT a process, nor a life-long one. It is a momentary experience with eternal consequences. It is not a mere feeling.

It is you meeting God personally in a moment/instance in time. Sanctification is everything that happens thereafter, once you are sealed by and with the Spirit. It is 'the Christian life.'

Contrary to the false Lordship Salvation theory, not every Christian immediately begins to live significantly changed behavior. Some do, some don't. Some lapse, some start growth later on.

It is NOT set in stone that all who don't immediately show behavior changed are saved or unsaved.

They may have lied to the evangelist to get him out of their lives, or they may have sincerely gotten saved and never done anything with it, or been disciplined.

No one knows for sure, but God, but a skilled evangelist can ask a new convert if they're sure Jesus came in and discern sincerity and reality that instance.

Those unable to discern will heap guilt on all if good deeds are not immediately evident, or teach that it takes a lifetime to know if one is saved. That is the blasphemous heresy of WORKS, and of the Devil!

So how does one live as an imperfect soul, yet they can live perfectly within the will of God? (I Cor. 10:13; Jude 24) They obey the faith standard God gives them, to-date! After all, it IS a relationship—not a performance.

You can try to apply the Bible on your own, and it will bring about in you a much more serious sin life, for the law is more powerful than your will to overcome the sin nature you still have, and will have until you die! (Rom. 7).

Others will try to say you are sinning (even show you verses to prove their claims), but if you are walking by faith, you are pleasing the Lord and in His will, for it is to Him alone that you are beholden!

There are no gurus in the Christian faith, nor slaves of men. Now, you can also have blind spots others point out, but it is CONVICTION that determines every decision to change that you make in His power and leading, or you simply can't do it. (II Cor. 3:5; Jn. 15:1-5+).

THIS is why the Christian can be so transparent! He is NOT being hypocritical, for he only made claim to following Jesus where He takes them, and where that is there is always freedom, not bondage.

We cover this subject in more depth on our website under 'law, license and legalism,' but I still believe many Christians, even pastors, do not understand that the Christian life is not obeying commands as you read them (i.e., "application"), but doing what God lays on your heart by faith (which is NOT the same as following emotions).

Through Scripture, specific verses will be given you to obey (and with that conviction comes the power so to do). Were He to give them all to you, you would fail, and quit from frustrated exhaustion.

It is a friendship/relationship—NOT a performance, and you are to be the slave of NO man—even misguided if well-intentioned other believers! (I Cor. 7:23; Rom. 14:4).

I could say more, but experience alone will train you to understand, as with fully understanding both faith and grace. I would merely be rehashing these same words in more diverse ways, so perhaps a re-read until they sink in is in order.

Update #1: Who Applies the Bible to Your Heart?

Some preachers act like the Bible doesn't need the Holy Spirit to empower you to do it—just read and apply, AS IF you're something on your own. You have an attitude of submission as you read, but your willpower to do commands is NOT what God teaches about how a Christian gets sanctified.

Here IS how: (Rom 7:14-25) The law (including all God's word, absent the Spirit—Jn. 6:63) is holy, BUT it kills. Why? Because you, on your own, are flesh, sold and born into slave bondage, and only free thanks to Christ. (Rom. 8:2-8) The law of the Spirit sets you free; not the law of sin and death, residing in your members, and evoked by the letter of the law.

Christ's power is greater than the power of the law (v. 3), as you keep your mind set on the Spirit, vs. sin nature/flesh (v. 5). You will CAN'T subject itself to God, and you can't please Him—even as a Christian—with your mind set on the flesh, vs. Holy Spirit. (Gal. 5:16-26)

That Galatians text TELLS you as much—NOT just obeying rules; it's a relationship!

(Eph. 4:17-24) Living by your mind, itself, it futile (v. 17), but NOT when you're renewed in the spirit of your mind (v. 23), after laying aside your old self, experientially (v. 22). The mind set on and led by the Spirit is NOT under the law, Romans 8 teaches. Spiritual success is by faith—not strong willpower (Phil. 3:3-14; Jn. 15:1-8)

FEAR TACTICS

Hell is NOT a fear tactic—which is something untrue or exaggeratedly urgent—because we NEVER know the day the Grim Reaper will be at our door—only that he WILL be.

GOD'S WILL

Is God's will a circle, or a dot? Yes, meaning it depends.

If He gives specific leading by faith, it's a dot. Otherwise, a circle.

And the circle expands as you learn more of His word, but is always based in relationship—not the amount of rules you know! In both cases, it's by faith or it isn't God's will.

For instance, if one says they prayed and sense the Lord leading them to date outside marriage, you can be sure they missed the directive!

At the same time, people UN-led by God, merely having found a verse and telling you you are to do it because it's in the Bible are known as legalists. It's ALL about leading—Gods'!

So if He didn't exist, that would be impossible, and mere chasing of random emotional impulses, and since He is, it's the Christian's duty to learn how to be led.

That comes through prayer and Bible meditation, but those are means to the end of knowing Him, and not the quantity but the quality of verses learned.

That is to say, it's not an academic competition of Bible trivia, but at the same time one can hardly if at all know Him absent Bible study and prayer!

And prayer is NO substitute for Bible ingestion. They are founded and focused when based upon it, and absent that, it's USUALLY you just expressing desires!

No one would rightly call a kid sitting on Santa's lap listing gifts they want for Christmas a relationship! Quite a selfish and immature one, at that.

Knowing the Bible and knowing God are NOT the same, but one rarely if ever happens absent the other, but it's how you study that makes all the difference!

You're meeting with God! Make it that when you're reading. Invite Him into the process.

Ask Him to speak to you through what you read. There will be no quiz on what you learned!

IF for any reason our sections on God's will and walking by faith at our website didn't make that clear, I now have, for it is vitally important.

Update: God's Personal Will
(9/9/16)

If you have a 'thorn in the flesh,' you're NOT going to overcome it, at least until it's no longer needed, to keep you humble; if you have a stronghold, it's much more work to fix!

On general sin problems that you're needing eradicating in practice, you MUST understand the difference between law and grace, or experience FAILure.

Capital 'L' Law in the Bible usually refers to Gen.-Deut., or can reference Jewish ceremonial law. In the New Testament, 'law' can reference the same thing(s), or also often references any Bible verse or command sought to be applied without the Spirit's power or initiating! That's where the FAILure comes in.

It's a GOOD thing to want to fix a moral problem in your life, but if you're seeking to do so (as a Christian) outside a fellowship (i.e., relational) leading by Him, you're doing it by willpower, and on your own.

There are times God miraculously intervenes, and you simply wake up energized to change; other times, not so much. But if you're on your own trying to fix a problem, and it's not His initiation or timing (for whatever reason), you will not only fail, but fail miserably. Romans seven describes this phenomenon.

It's sort of like when mom made fresh-baked chocolate cookies, but told you they weren't for you. You wanted to steal one even more so that if they had been offered to you.

When something is NOT in God's will, for now, when you try (vs. try by faith), your sin nature is erupted by the law saying 'NO,' and you end up acting worse, even though you are saved.

It can be a hard lesson to learn to distinguish between the two, but it makes all the difference in the world, and, under grace, there will be no boasting that 'I did that!'

I once was led for two weeks to fast, and the Lord revealed His plans in powerful and specific ways. Normally, I can't miss a meal without wanting to chew on a wall!

It's initiative, timing, trusting vs. trying, and identifying whether you have a stronghold, or thorn in the flesh. My memory thorn is probably not going to go away, which is why I write everything down,

and it keeps me from arrogance over the many things God has taught me, now in 13 books.

I can't even recall all of their content, and many times I've omitted a book or two when listing them

for others. Thorns WILL keep you humble, as they're designed to do. #GodsWill

GOSPEL

ALL of life boils down to this—are you going to Heaven or Hell? All else is trivia.
ONLY the Devil tells you otherwise, as he wants eternal pals. (Jn. 3:16)

The standard for Heaven is moral perfection, which is why no one has any hope apart from receiving
the gift of God's standard-bearer—Jesus Christ.

EVERY act, thought, intention and desire will be judged (for rewards for the believer),
and one sin for lost will send them to Hell without salvation. No way around it! Be prepared.

No one is born a Christian, no one can decide for you
and no one chooses Christ on their own initiative. (Jn. 1:13)

If Jesus was a liar, all religions may lead to Heaven. If He wasn't, no religion gets you there—
only faith in Him. Hell is the bad consequence for your making a bad conclusion.

LAYMEN

EVERY Sunday your church members drive past neighborhoods to get to church. KNOW you are
consciously IGNORING the eternal death of all those people if you never evangelize them!

With lack of evangelism, MANY in church are practicing universalists or predestinarians,
like God will save ALL or those He wants no matter what we do.

LORDSHIP SALVATION

Definitions, Problems, Disclaimers, Message

Definitions

Heaven is free GIFT—NOT something you can earn by living holy all your life, or even LESS—
just promising to do so, as Lordship Salvationists claim! (Mt. 21:28-32)

It's the new birth (Christ inside) that changes you—NOT a promise to be good the rest of your life,
Lordship Salvationists. Gift vs. works. Free vs. COSTLY! Read the Bible!

Mental assent WILL NOT SAVE anyone. Only sincere faith in Christ; ONLY ACTUALLY receiving Him,
all under His sovereign conviction.

Peace itself may be the only INITIAL evidence of a person's salvation. What was the evidence
for the thief on the cross' conversion? Only Jesus' word (which is all you need).

My dog follows me wherever I go, even when I have no food in my hand.
Perfect illustration of Lordship commitment!

I did NOT require her to do so before I chose to rescue her from the pound.

Problems

Since mid-80's Lordship Salvation has been predominant theory espoused in the American church
which STILL suffers 5/10/13 problem. Saviorhood Salvationists have been closeted.

Lordship salvation's focus is man and his will, works and pride.
God's Gospel focuses on Christ and His grace, faith, and man's sinful inability to do any moral good.

If you totally commit to living holy and renouncing sin for the rest of your life,
God will give you the free gift of salvation? That's free? Balderdash!

Good deeds are the RESULT of Christ living inside you—NOT a qualification for salvation,
especially just promising to produce them, Lordship heresy/error advocates.

My dog stays by my side wherever I go (because of the benefit of our fellowship),
though I NEVER required it before rescuing her from a shelter. Great Saviorhood illustration!

Disclaimers

Saviorhooders are NOT against fully-committed believers—we ONLY support such. But you DON'T force it by holding Heaven over their head, but instead, by gratitude for salvation!

Saviorhood Salvation is NOT half commitment to, Christ but FULLY receiving an AMAZING gift, JUST AS the Bible says, Lordship Salvationists!

Eternal fire insurance is better than assurance of eternal fire.
We're not saved by the morality of our motives, but faith in God's moral mercy!

People can be fully committed to Christ at salvation (as Paul was),
but even he credited faith as its only requirement. (II Tim. 1:12)

Message

It's a sad thing if any pastor ever feels pressured to abandon the true Gospel by denominational peers,
as majority rule does not rule in Bible interpretation!

Salvation is either a gift you receive, or you must fully commit to live for Jesus all your life
in order to qualify for receiving the assurance that you're saved. They are NOT the same!
One is a false doctrine (Gal. 1:9), just like you can't mix water and oil.

Some argue Jesus is a believer's positional 'Lord,' even if they fail to recognize it,
or didn't submit to such.

That's ABSOLUTELY true, but not what Lordship Salvationists accept for a true conversion!

Salvation is NOT, initially, addressing what you'll do with or after it,
but addressing what the lost need to do to miss Hell and be related to Jesus!

To be perfectly clear, if you sincerely ask Jesus to forgive ALL your sins based on His promise so to do,
you will INSTANTLY be Heaven-bound and 'saved'—PERIOD.

Thereafter, and ONLY when you KNOW you're saved, you need to learn what that means,
and how it changes your life from here on out. The New Testament is CLEAR about this. READ it!

Lordship Salvationists: Does a lost person have to promise to live for God the rest of their life
to qualify to be saved—yes, or no? The Bible says no; you say yes!

Does that mean they can't happen at the same time? No. Does it mean you're free to live
any way you please or want thereafter? No. See our website's appendix. It's very CLEAR.

You can't confusedly mix both doctrines in your proper Gospel presentation, and you NEVER
need to appease BOTH contradictory sides to "make peace!" Be kind to all, but disagree agreeably,
and DON'T compromise doctrine—EVER (especially on something this important)!

READ the New Testament! MOST epistles teach about salvation to Christians,
then have an application section calling for full commitment (or greater commitment)!

There's NO rational reason to find any call to be committed (addressed to Christians)
if that was REQUIRED, or you couldn't be saved!

There's NO rational reason for any exhortations to increased commitment
if FULL commitment was REQUIRED for salvation. You didn't meet the requirement(s)!

And there's NO rational reason to say a Christian who lives in sin isn't UN-saved,
under Lordship Salvation, as that theory requires lifelong vs. TEMPORARY commitment to God!

You get Christians committed by discipling—NOT by front-loading the Gospel with FALSE,

human requirements, or by confusing sanctification with salvation!

Lordship Salvation confuses the requirements for Heaven with the requirements to being a disciple of Jesus—child-like faith vs. full commitment!

Why do I care (among so few who do)? It's FALSE doctrine (i.e., demonic), it kills sanctification success, and it scares off some people to Hell, in faulty evangelism!

Majority rule DOESN'T apply to Bible interpretation, and when 90 percent of U.S. Christians are NOT fully committed, and 87 percent don't regularly read the Bible, false doctrines is certain.

What's missing in this discussion is the main factor—God's conviction! Unless He sovereignly calls through the Gospel, NOTHING happens, or changes.

If you don't fully commit to renounce and abandon a sinful lifestyle all your life and fully commit to live for Jesus all your life, you can't have a FREE gift?

What if one renounces sin (like Gandhi), or commits fully to live holy (like many cults), but never trusts Jesus? HELL. Faith alone saves alone, Lordshippers.

But since MANY pastors DON'T know their Bible well, to be sure (or "CYA," as some say), they merge both divergent doctrines, just to 'be safe.' Faith chooses.

Faith goes out a solid limb, fully trusting God's word—NOT double-speaking in our Gospel invitations by presenting BOTH doctrines as if BOTH are true! BOTH CAN'T BE!

I may give my kid a Mercedes for Christmas. Do I give it only if he agrees to fully maintain it, drive safely, polish and protect it FIRST? NO, it's a gift!

Lordship salvationists have NO room in their false theory for carnal Christians, even though 90 percent in America are. They consider them lost, but preach to them as if saved!

There CAN be tares in church, but anyone who sincerely from their heart at any time in their life asked Jesus in their heart IS forever saved, Lordshippers.

So a true Christian can live severely sinfully for however long? YES. Read I and II Corinthians. They also may be prematurely killed, over time, as it so displeases God.

And no one has EVER been re-saved! You can call for recommitment, but since full commitment is NOT a salvation requirement, you're NOT asking for a third birth!

So you're encouraging the lost to get saved, then live like Devil? NO; exactly the opposite, but get saved first. That's ALL you address first, lest the Devil steal the seed before it's planted.

AFTER that decision is secured, you teach and encourage them to live for God because of what happened. The epistles detail that usually in the first two chapters; READ them!

Lordship Salvationists CAN'T promise assurance of salvation ever, because one could revert from full commitment even on their death bed!

By requiring works to prove one's conversion, Lordship Salvationists implicitly teach works! There is no way around that conclusion.

Lordship Salvation teaches FULL commitment for life. Anything less than that does NOT meet their requirement for salvation (NOT God's). #FullForLife!

Anything less doesn't qualify for meeting their Gospel's requirements, and full renouncing of sin, so carnal Christians aren't Christians, under their theory!

Live too sinfully (undefined in the Bible) and you prove you were never saved.
 Or they preach doubt to keep their works theology in practice (i.e., life-long unsure)!

EVEN THOUGH these posts 100 percent destroy their false doctrine, MOST U.S. pastors will just keep preaching Lordship Salvation. There's no power without grace!

And because I'm point blank honest about it, their Politically Correct-trained minds reject TRUTH because the "tone" is not as their flesh desires; you're not nice enough, so I'll believe lies.

Straw men that they use? Intellectual assent. I've NEVER said faith can be insincere or not from the heart! Encouraging sinful Christians. I said EXACTLY the opposite!

I've dealt with this heresy here for ~four years. I WON'T retweet the debates.
 People got saved under false doctrine, so they're emotionally committed to Lordship Salvation.

And the unrenewed mind CAN'T see how a person can end up serious about God unless you require it, and it believes you have to require it at first, or they never will.

God teaches to get Him on their inside and see what happens! And get His word inside thereafter (i.e., discipling) and see that grace beats law every time. Go READ your Bible!

In summary, Lordship Salvation is a doctrine of demons, heresy, false doctrine, and NOT God's Gospel. I can biblically show that; See our book, [The Gospel According To God](#), and our website.

EVERY Lordship Salvation pastor is personally responsible for every soul who rejects Jesus from a false invitation; AKA, you're guilty of their going to Hell!

Would I rather Lordship pastors NOT evangelize? Few FULLY do anyway.
 No, because God can use any fumbled words about His son! Jn. 3:16, the Bible.

I lost a career in ministry over this doctrine (1986), and started Ph.D. studies to refute it.
 It's no small or laughing matter with me, and it shouldn't be to you!

Lordship Salvation is the SAME as starting the process of salvation by works, absent the only thing Saviorhooders require—faith in Christ!

For more on this subject, please see our book, [The Gospel According To God](#), when it's released as part of a series of 13 books total. Thanks.

MEGA MINISTERS

(11/13/16)

Let's define millionaire minister that's right vs. wrong. No one expects a pastor to never have \$1 million over time as a nest egg, or well more!

1. Paid a salary of \$1 million? Depends on size of the audience? O.K., but depends on give back percent? None of your business, though a charitable organization? You've got to deal with motives and priorities;
2. Love of money is a sin. Fleecing the flock is also. Struggling is NOT required. Getting income from a business on the side is different;
3. Osteen's lifestyle is anathema. Why? Jesus never taught flaunting blessing, or living like the Jones', especially when you water down the Bible to earn it. What's his give back percent?

He doesn't fully evangelize all nearby lost—as we warned him he must/should two+ years ago.
 Paid for NOT doing his number one job. He will be poor in Heaven. Luke teaches so.

A G-6 jet for Creflo Dollar? Unheard of, even by David and Abraham's standards of their day. Gives Christ a bad name imitating the world!

You can call these opinions only. They're either right or wrong before God. Judgment Day will answer that! Servants do NOT live for money, but money is a lesser priority to God's priorities, like EDBS!

PASTOR EXCUSES

(11/15/16)

Finally, some pastors slander us as telling them their business but not doing my own (i.e., hypocrisy). I was called to write and evangelize, and DID—fully (for a layman).

'Fully' means I did the portion I was led to do, which is MUCH more than laymen usually do, but NOT your entire neighborhood, as your collective laymen are to do SOON, pastors!

How do I know my number? Faith. How can you know yours, laymen (which will likely be less than mine)? We did the math at: WillYouLiveForever.org

"If sinners be damned, let them leap over us; if they perish, let them perish with our arms around their feet, imploring them not to go. —Charles Spurgeon (paraphrased)

IF, as I assert, prophecy is RIGHT around the corner, isn't it Gods PATTERN TO WARN the entire earth one more time before executing judgment, pastors? HUH?

FBC Euless and the Church of North Dallas are the ONLY ones I've ever heard of who took this word very seriously! I KNOW there were more; NOT enough though!

We have time, Jim. Prove it with Scripture! We'll get to it. Sign your name on today's calendar date, and see when you ever return to prove yourself a LIAR.

They've already heard. Prove it to a man or woman.

The Gospel's available to them all through media. DO all hear it? Where in the Bible does it say make the Gospel available? Their ONLY nature is NOT to come investigate, but to run and hide (Ex.: Adam and Eve in the Garden), JUST as you're doing from this hard message, pastors!

We did that (i.e., FULL evangelism) in the late 1970's! I agree—I was part of that. An entire generation since then for America to be thoroughly threshed? Incompetent farmers!

How many died and went to Hell as you chased money and fame chasing mega mania trends and multi-site, seeker sensitive, relationship evangelism, and a host of other FULL evangelism BARRIERS? Numbers, please?

We preach the Gospel every weekend at our church. To the proverbial choir, mainly. GREAT for the handful of neighbors who drift by. WHAT ABOUT THE OTHERS? Crickets.

That's the laymen's job. TRUE; are they doing it? What manager doesn't (and can't) know if his employees are doing their jobs? One worthy of FIRING!

I'm ready for any more excuses you wish to throw out! Please do so. You will be retweeted for all to know your names, because on Judgment Day those lost people will POINT to you and say, 'WHY did you LET us come to this horrendous agony?'

WHAT will you say, pastors? Prepare that sermon today, for today could be that day. You never know!

Update: Pastor Excuses (Part II)

(11/15/16)

I'll end this book where it began 2.5 years ago (and pray that EVERY human on earth one day reads this last message):

Christians ALONE are responsible before God to TELL (i.e., speak to) you how NOT to go to Hell (that eternal, fiery place), by praying to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of ALL your sins (John 3:16, the Bible).

In any nation where there is a local church, those Christians are more responsible for the message getting to the lost, unsaved (i.e., 'natural') people than anyone else in the world (i.e., their OWN 'Jerusalem'), due to their geographic proximity.

And based on I Pet. 5:1-5 and Eph. 4:12, God considers pastors to be Christians' leaders, who have been CHARGED with getting laymen to do the ministry work.

I've met perhaps two in Dallas who take that charge seriously, and have reached BEYOND their share of lost people (one at my family's home church, and one at my alma mater seminary).

We have called for this over 100 times, when 50,000+ watched here live in a three-week period, and for one year after.

MANY famous ministers KNOW of this exhortation and our free website. They simply WILL NOT DO IT! I can list every excuse I've heard, but won't waste the time. See our website.

Again, EVERY PASTOR IS RESPONSIBLE TO GET EVERY LOST SOUL NEAR YOUR BUILDINGS EVANGELIZED ASAP via your laymen!

What are the consequences? For America: NO revival, and a culture RACING to Hell in a hand basket.

For YOU: A fiery, unending, dark, sad, lonely punishment in Hell forever! Yes, those Great Commission 'rebel' pastors have YOUR blood on THEIR hands.

THIS message does NOT make us liked, but does make God pleased with us that it WAS delivered. Such is the price one pays to obey vs. compromise.

After all that, I WILL list their excuses, and you can pick up your Bibles and see who's right... The excuse-makers or the mere messenger who (like you and them) is accountable to God.

1. That's not our business model. Church is NOT a business before God, and if your model can't reach every nearby lost soul ASAP, it's NOT God's model;
2. My peers don't do it. That's the sheep off the cliff group think ERROR! The Bible IS your career blueprint—nothing more or less—and certainly not tradition, or industry standard;
3. It might scare off "tithers." Do you value money or obedience to God MORE? If the former, you may be a false prophet addressed in Jude and II Peter—in ministry for money!

I've been criticized for making standards for pastors DIFFERENT from my own. I am NOT a pastor. When I was, we started implementing this model, before false doctrine ended that pursuit; NOT mine, but opposition to true doctrine (details on our website).

I WILL (and never will NOT do so) continue to speak about pastors' biblical job description, not because I'm anyone's boss, but My Boss makes me tell the truth, especially when pastors ignore it, and eternity's on the line for YOU (the reader).

There is NOT one valid reason why any church can't reach every lost soul nearby their un-commanded buildings in three years or less, and now it's been two+ years (and counting), and MOST U.S. pastors haven't yet started, or even begun the process by publicly committing to do so.

Repent, American pastors—or judgment is SURELY coming soon, and the revival you NOW often pray for will never be experienced!

Hell in eternity is the ONLY matter of "value" in life, and if you LOVE people, you'll go and tell vs. attract by the UN-biblical come-and-hear methodology that can NEVER ensure that everyone hears.

It is professional incompetence for every church NOT to have a log, documentation, a tally of who lives where, and if they're saved or lost—PERIOD! Ministerial malpractice!

You are NOT logging your victories, or identifying efforts STILL needed!

Zip code 76115 has been FULLY reached! SHOUT it to the mountains, and proclaim the GOOD news everywhere! <http://bit.ly/1SMCBgC> <http://bit.ly/2FBtTQB> @SWBTS @DrMattQueen

THAT IS A PITTANCE for the universal church! What percent of your neighborhood has been reached, local churches? You have NO idea! Sin and embarrassment (unless you have a hard heart).

PASTORS

Introduction, Needs, Priorities, Evangelism, Problems, Application

Introduction

If the pastor nearest your home hasn't ensured someone tells you about Jesus, he doesn't love you, or mind that you're going to Hell.

It is ministry MALPRACTICE for ANY claiming pastor to NOT know the spiritual condition of EVERY lost person within two to three miles of their church (with laymen's help).

Evangelizing at church is like looking for a bride at a couple's retreat!
Jesus preached to crowds, but He disciplined 12 men. LEARN His ways!

US pastor: I BEG you for one week to study the New Testament on what church is to be in God's eyes, and re-evaluate your traditions to change them to God's model!

Needs

Pastors are to preach and teach, but ALSO DISCIPLE. Jesus preached to crowds, but disciplined the 12! Hospital visitation is more the laymen's job. (Eph. 4)

Pastors need to concern themselves more with being relevant to God than their culture, for in so doing they often inadvertently embrace the world.

Priorities

ANY pastor who has not evangelized ONE person outside their building in the past month is clearly FAILING to lead, thereby failing God!

The ONLY reason an American pastor would say he can't implement EDBS priorities is his being over-burdened with NON-God commanded ACTIVITIES!

IF a pastor wanted to relationally disciple 12 members, take three people out evangelizing every week and reach ALL people within three miles of the building, he'd still have time for his sermon prep.

Evangelism

American pastor: DISCOVER what percent of your members evangelize, regularly have a Quiet Time and are fully committed to Christ. That's your DUTY!

American pastor: THIS Sunday shut down the worship service and go evangelize the nearest neighborhood. You'll see your passion is not fully reciprocated.

NO WONDER America is NOW a mission field. Many churches are piercing themselves

with many pangs (i.e., love of money) vs. evangelizing and discipling!

If the church reaches 1/5th of the lost world using "quality-intensive" methods, they FAIL if lesser "quality" methods would have reached them ALL (and sooner)!

Problems

Pastors will be GUILTY on judgment day if they haven't led in reaching ALL in their church's field/sphere of earth, and urgency is biblical pace. (Jn. 9:4)

Preach a sermon and you've done great job (if many come) is NOT God's church model, but only man's tradition. Read the Bible, and learn something! (Mk. 7:8)

Preaching a sermon, being nice to all and saying God demands ten percent of your money will NO LONGER be accepted as a pastor's job description or "Christianity!"

I fear to see pastors' faces at the Bema judgment when God asks them why they never evangelized those nearest to their buildings! A national SHAME!

PASTORS are responsible to disciple their church members. (Eph. 4:11-13, I Pet. 5:1-3)
Disciple 12 people and train them to be able to do the same. (II Tim. 2:2)

IF a pastor does not relationally disciple his members, how does he really expect many to ever evangelize? There is little courage if little mature conviction.

Pastor: If YOUR spiritual life has never been replicated in another person, You may have preached MANY sermons, but you have never fully disciplined!

Application

Biblically motivate laymen, then train, then ask them to go out evangelizing with you, pastor, all prayer-backed. Persistence. Keep asking, if rejected!

Pastor: Invite a layman to go personally evangelize with you, and to have a quiet time with you daily till in that habit for 30 days. Do it, and have them pass it on.

Pastors: You MUST do YOUR PART of Acts 1:8 in the various spheres— at home, in state and country, and globally. Again I say, You MUST—ASAP!

Evangelistic pastors: It IS your business on God's behalf to exhort fellow pastors to be that same way! We're a family vs. autonomous business units! (Rom. 15:1)

PERSPECTIVE

The GREATEST life lived for God begins with one's casket and works itself backwards! Life begins only when it's lost (Lk. 9:24). We have eternity to have fun!

Christians are to ONLY view people as lost or saved (i.e., evangelistically)— NOT rich, famous, black, tall, poor, beautiful, etc. (II Cor. 5:16)

POLITICS

My hero Reagan galvanized the religious right into politics with abortion and gay marriage omitting helping the poor and decrying greed and selfishness

It is sinful hypocrisy and professional negligence for any church to oppose gay marriage and abortion when they have zero plans for reaching every lost person within three miles of their building with the Gospel in the next three years (or less).

Even if our socio-political efforts resulted in zero abortions or gay marriages in the future, their former practitioners still go to Hell, absent faith in Christ.
Band-Aids are no substitutes for cures.

The Bible teaches Christians to decry greed, love of money and selfishness, and help the poor—

not just bemoan homosexuality and abortions!

The religious right IGNORES these verses like the can have NO application to politics, or are evil—
Ac. 2:44-45, 4:33-35, II Cor. 11:8-14

The WELL over 50 percent divorce rate (even among Christians) and drunkenness
are sins you hear little about today, but the religious right wants legislation vs. abortions and gays.

PRIORITIES

Global SPIRITUAL priorities: Priority 1, Evangelize all lost people; 2. Disciple all saved people.
3. Feed all poor people. Is this REALLY that complicated, Christians?

Churchianity: A Christian can go to church and "tithe" and be completely CARNAL.

I was from age 8-18. It DISPLEASES God, and loses you many Heavenly rewards, (etc.).

Body Life testimony: I experienced Body Life at Highland Baptist Church 1978-1981, where laymen
gave quiet time testimonies, prayer requests and answers, met others' needs in the church service.

PERSISTENTLY PUSHING Christians to have a quiet time with you for a month is the BEST way
to get them in the habit, with busy lives and even with good intentions.

RELIGION RATIONALITY

(11/12/17)

DON'T speak of politics or religion—it ONLY leads to arguments, and splits up friends—right? So says
cultural norms. But let's examine the claim: NOTHING of importance would ever be discussed between
people. Is that intelligent? So let's burst right past that myth, and address "religion:"

[Private account:] What happens to those born prior to the year zero... and indigenous tribesmen and
women in the jungle of the Amazon who have never been ten miles from their village or seen a non-
indigenous person or a book?

GOOD question, and the Good Book of a Great God has a GOOD reply: Rom. 2:13-15. ONLY those
who Christians FAIL to evangelize have the standard that had they been, how they would have responded
evidences faith to God, credited to them as if they had responded to a Gospel Christians failed to
obediently tell.

So WHO goes to Heaven, and who goes to Hell, and who's to say? EVERY human but Jesus goes to Hell
if their sins are not forgiven by God—all of them—in one singular event the Bible calls being 'born
again.' It's instantaneous, NOT an emotion, and God's work to initiate and fulfill, with a proper response
of faith.

I HATE the term "religion," for all the ritualistic, legalistic, boring and dead acts and rules that word can
conjure! ONLY due to Jas. 1:27 would I ever use the word. Better is a personal relationship with Jesus!
Through asking God to forgive anyone of all their sins, can they have THAT—one-on-one, daily
fellowship; a Friend; one to lead your decisions; and the assurance of forever with Him, in Heaven—NOT
Hell.

It's due to His paying the penalty/punishment for your sins vs. you paying them yourself, in Hell, forever.

I NEVER ask any human to become a 'Christian,' or join any church. Everyone DOES need to meet
God, personally, and I've asked hundreds of THOUSANDS to do so.

So do only 'Christians' go to Heaven? Let's address that odd term, too (i.e., Christ-ins). Many people use the word, and it's NOT what they are. And many who are live lives no different from any others, maybe even worse.

So let's better ask, who goes to Heaven, and why. ONLY people with Jesus living in their heart go! Christians come in any and all forms, cultures, race, countries, and there can be born again people in other religions—IF they received Jesus.

The point is, that most "religions" people believe theirs is the only way to Heaven. Jesus said there's only one way—through Him (Jn. 14:6; Ac. 4:12).

So are all others damned to Hell, because they're NOT Christians? ALL men are damned if God hasn't forgiven them ALL their sins, through the sacrifice of Jesus on the cross. This was His idea—I merely state what He taught. God has opened a door wide enough for EVERYone to go to Heaven, and for me to believe He lied, and there are multiple ways to go to Heaven would be me being unfaithful to my beliefs about what He taught.

I would not respect any other person of faith/having a 'religion' countering their core beliefs in whatever they teach about Heaven and Hell, so why become a hypocrite (a sin), or apostate, in saying what you know to be false?

Let's go in more detail: Who goes to Hell, and why? Everyone unforgiven. Does that mean kids not old enough to know right from wrong? No. Aren't they sinners deserving Hell, like us all? Yes, but God requires the ability to respond, positive or negative, and He forces none to choose Christ, or to go to Hell—without their consent.

What about the tribesman who has never heard how to be forgiven? We addressed that earlier, with an inquirer.

Why do people go to Hell? Isn't being born a sinner, guilty and destined to Hell too unjust? If we only knew all mankind lost in Adam's fall, we would see why one sin qualifies us to be proven to be sinners, by nature (Jas. 2:10; Gal. 3:11, etc.).

So you are born a "sinner," then prove that by just one sin; most of us, many sins. So are Christians "sinners"—like the false apologists for Chump said, 'we all sin?' We humans are all imperfect, but Christians, technically, are called saints (NOT in the definition you may think—holy in deeds).

This is how God calls and views born again people/believers; ALL sins forgiven; people refreshed, renewed, clean, holy in Christ, new creatures, etc. (See: Identity in Christ, at our website). We still sin, and can't be perfect in this life, but we have a relationship directly with God that lasts to Eternity (Eph. 2:18).

So one sin sentences unforgiven people to Hell? Yes, as one sin is all it took for Adam and Eve to lose all the glories of their pre-Fall life—a direct relationship with God, with all the perks and benefits which that entails.

And, finally, are you saying all religions lead to Hell but yours? I'm saying what God said: ALL people unforgiven through Jesus go to Hell—even "Christians" (i.e., claimers/professors vs. salvation possessors). We all, equally deserve it, and will experience it, without that.

Why? Because His death, as a sinless sacrifice, was for ALL men; therefore, NO other way was left open! Works do NOT work.

So back to the "religion" question: I NEVER ask anyone to join my religion, for I have none—I have a relationship, and I ask any and all to join me in that!

Yesterday, I spoke with two street corner sign-holding groups seeking to get car drivers into Heaven. They both had a church they'd like people to go to, but NOWhere was it promoted!

I have given the Gospel to multiple hundreds of thousands of people, and NEVER mention any church, denomination, or pastor's name—EVER! If people ask where I attend, I may say, but it is IRRELEVANT! Heaven and Hell are on the line. THAT has to be solved! God bless. John 3:16!

[Private account:] If your god knows everything before it happens, why did he let people reside in locations in which they could not be evangelized? Also, he supposedly already knows who will reject him/her/it before they are born.

AFTER the Fall of man, mankind had free will. God allowed it. He never created robots, and doesn't force people to be saved from Hell. And His knowing everything doesn't mean He forces every deed in life! He DOES know who rejects, but that doesn't mean He forces them to. It's called foreknowledge! Thanks!

And one more tip I've addressed before: Why believe what Jesus says about Heaven and Hell?

1. He's the ONLY person to ever resurrect from death—never to die again;
2. He lived a morally perfect life (say authority to speak);
3. He claimed to be God;
4. His miracles attested that fact;
5. His perfect words; and
6. His fulfilling all Old Testament prophecies!

So why believe the Book that tells those things? For that, even Twitter's 180 characters aren't enough. You'll have to go to our free website's 'Apologetics' section. There's evidence, reasons, facts and truth for why it should be trusted: WillYouLiveForever.org See also, Josh McDowell's Evidence That Demands a Verdict book, too! Adios!

...and our Facebook (Jim Meroney) account has one speech devoted to the logic of apologetics for believing both in Jesus, and His book, the Bible.

But I have promises to keep, and miles to go before I sleep, so I must bid you adieu. Adios, farewell, and good day. DON'T go to Hell, unwarned! READ John 3:16, today, please.

RELIGIONS

Working your way to Heaven? One sin makes one guilty of all sins (Jas. 2:10). Salvation is gift—NOT earned. (Gal. 2:16) Perfection is God's standard, and why we need Jesus.

You can be of ANY religion and love and serve God and still go to Hell if you never ask Christ to forgive ALL your sins and save you from Hell! (Jn. 14:6; Ac. 4:12)

Being certain of your salvation seems arrogant only to those who wrongly believe that Heaven is a reward for good works, not a gift despite our sins.

Forcing ANYONE to your religion does NOT yield sincere adherence to it,

no matter which religion tries it!

REPROOF

RANGE of ethics (vs. positivity idolatry)—encourage, exhort, correct, reprove, rebuke and eventually church discipline and even Rev. 11:5. LEARN, church!

God USUALLY warns before judging, and our rebukes of the American church are MERCIFUL if she were to meet God unwarned of her 5/1/0/13 problem's consequences!

TRUTH sometimes hurts, but it's the needle prick inoculating you from further harm!
Love truth, and discern its difference from lies and inaccuracy.

REVIVAL

Revival HASN'T come and WON'T come until the American church gets their priorities in order.
I've seen some do this. A handful sample is NOT what He calls for!

The LARGEST barrier to revival is the lack of Quiet Times. Sermons teach the Bible, but lack the 1:1 intimacy of relationship with Christ development!

Is anyone aware of several hints of spiritual awareness in America that have occurred the past three to four years, or are our heads still stuck in the world's sand? AS OPPOSED to years gone by there was the Harvest Festivals, Billy Graham organization hosted My Hope, SCOTUS gay marriage opposition and Planned Parenthood, the Southern Baptist Convention revival prayer meetings, Southwestern Seminary evangelism days, North Texas Presidential Forum, the Woodlawn movie and Billy Graham's son's 50 city tour of American capitals next year for putting God back into politics (Franklin Graham). And, the National Bring Your Bible to School Day.

SALVATION

If you go to Hell you have only yourself to blame. If you go to Heaven you have only Jesus to thank.

(Jn. 1:12, 3:16-17) Pray to receive Jesus TODAY. (II Cor. 6:2)

NO ONE is unaware of the day they were born.

If you don't recall when you were born again, perhaps you never were. (Jn. 3)

SANCTIFICATION

Definitions, Motivation, Identity, Problems, Disclaimer

Definitions

Growth in Christ is progressive. The sin nature is NEVER eradicated in this life.

God gives faith (and power) on verses to apply. (Rom. 14:4-5, Phil. 3:16)

Sanctification isn't automatic. It takes active participation (and resisting the Devil).

(Rom. 13:14; Gal. 5:25; I Pet. 2:1-2; Phil. 3:7-14)

You can produce no goodness without Christ producing it through you (as you rely on Him).

(Jn. 15:4-7; II Cor. 3:4-6; II Th. 3:16)

Motivation

Christian motivation by eternal rewards is NOT selfish—it was God's design.

Arrogance says I'm good just cause I'm holy at heart. Humility.

As a Christian, EVERY promise God gave to the church is YOURS.

Claim them, to become more like Him. (II Cor. 1:20, 7:1; II Pet. 1:2-4)

Identity

You are never condemned in Christ (i.e., identity), but your deeds may certainly be called out by Him and His messengers (i.e., behavior). Read Rev. 2-3!

Your identity in Christ FUELS sanctification, but when it doesn't (i.e., carnal Christians), we must be honest about things that bring down God's reputation in society.

Problems

If you slap your wife, you have an obstacle in your relationship but you still have a relationship. Such is the impact of a Christians' sin. (I Jn.1:9)

Exert NO effort, know NO Bible and pray little-to-none, as a believer, and living only as others do, and you are 'carnal' with that cultural morality alone.

Christians are NOT judged as to Hell, but they WILL be judged (for rewards, or not). (Heb. 10:30, Rom. 14:12). Fear God, and turn from evil! (Mt. 10:28)

Disclaimers

NO ONE is perfect, but a Christian can be perfectly in the Lord's will! (Jude 1:24, I Cor. 10:13, II Cor. 2:14). Understand this from experience!

SOCIAL MINISTRY

GOP WASP Church: Jesus said "I was hungry and you gave Me food, thirsty and you gave Me drink"—NOT you ONLY taught Me to fish!

Black church says Dem, WASPs say GOP. Are brothers divided for God's principles or our own?

WELFARE is NO substitute for church's obligation to help the poor, Christian conservatives. Love of money as number one U.S. church barrier to spirituality.

SUFFERING

In Acts, evangelism bred persecution, then persecution prompted increased evangelism (Ac. 5:41-42) WHATEVER it takes! (Mt. 28:18-20)!

THEOLOGY

Spiritual MYTHS: Too Heavenly minded for any earthly good? Having God's view makes one care about the needy on earth—spiritually and materially! Don't value the Devil's idioms!

Morals prove salvation? Not always! Lost people can behave VERY moral and Christians can behave very evilly. Ultimately, it's Christ within, or not (i.e., you can't judge a book by its cover).

'I WANTED TO STAY RICH' will NOT be an acceptable excuse on Judgment Day for much of your EXCESS not solving social problems, rich people!

Camel in eye of the needle and pierce selves with many pangs are NOT endorsements of seeking riches, conservatives! (Mt 19:24, Jas. 2:5, I Tim. 6:10)

TITHING

The biblically un-required '10 percent Christian tithe' is primarily used to support biblically un-required full-time pastors and biblically un-required church buildings.

UNLESS the Church IS Israel, Christians are NOT Pharisees (Mt. 23:23) or physical descendants of Jacob (Mal. 3:6). II Cor. 8-9 is the Church's giving chapters.

Are you giving to GOD? Find out SPECIFICALLY where your donations go, to whom and in what amounts. You might be shocked! ALWAYS follow the money trail.

Tithing helps society none, except if any of it goes beyond salaries and buildings to help charities. Also, non-evangelistic and morally immature members help none.

ONE speech a week for 40 minutes and one deserves 1/10th of everyone in the audience's salary, says God? NO! Says a WARPED view of the Old Testament Jews' national theocratic tax!

Update: Gracious/Generous Giving

(1/15/17)

Biblical Christian giving is, 1. Generously; 2. Cheerfully; 3. As one has determined in their heart; 4. As one has prospered. NO percent is given! (I Cor. 16; II Cor. 8-9)

According to how one has prospered COULD imply if a church member LOST money, as from calamity, body life members would help. (I Cor. 16:2)

If you have prospered greatly, give greatly; if not a lot, give not a lot. Either way, give generously and without compulsion!

That formula is NOT as the Holy Spirit leads, but gives members an idea of what to pray for and consider in their giving. Needs trump wants.

Let's get PRACTICAL about Christian giving: 1. Establish a FULLY transparent, NEEDED budget; 2. Divide that by the number of members; 3. Adjust that amount by high or low income categories!

The ten percent+ tithe was a Jewish theocratic tax, like Washington D.C. and your church staff both taxing you at the same time, as there was no separation of church and state.

Tithing (i.e., ten percent of your income) is NOT required of ANY Christian, sermons notwithstanding. READ more, opine LESS-laymen!

The Old Testament doctrine of tithing does NOT carry over into the New Testament! The ONLY references to a tithe in the New Testament were concerning Abraham and Pharisees (i.e., Jews), as historical references! READ it!

CHURCHianity's two favorite verses are Mal. 3:10 and Heb. 10:25. You're a BAD Christian unless you show up regularly and give ten percent—NO MATTER WHAT. Law vs. grace sanctification!

IF I were a pastor (again), I'd tell members to give as the Spirit leads, but know we have 'X' budget size that we all voted on, and our bills need to be paid.

It AMAZES me how many Christian laymen DON'T know what Bible teaches on giving. It's sort of like when priests taught in Latin to keep the masses dumbed-down!

New Testament Christianity had believers going to church gatherings BECAUSE THEY WANTED TO, and freely giving to meet every believer's needs. (II Cor. 8)

You will read NOWHERE in the Bible where church attendance or tithing is emphasized as what makes a Christian good or bad with God (vs. with pastors).

GUILT is the HEART of law-based sanctification, and EXACTLY what Churchianity uses to get loyal, paying customers; NOT grace or New Testament!

It AMAZES me that churches DON'T tell lost people in their Gospel presentation that salvation is a free gift, but immediately afterwards we want your loyal membership and ten percent of your income. That's GOOD news?

IF laymen had actual ministries that God led them to do, church budgets with professionals as ministers would NOT be as large! Ministry work is usually free! (Eph. 4)

The ONLY entity that can force money away from you is government. Tithe preachers use the Jewish theocratic commands to guilt uninformed people with a similar power.

YOUTH MINISTRY

(6/2/16)

I really fear for our youth! We have a generation who rejects Christ (predominantly). The 10/40 window and they should be the Church's evangelism focus!

They've been brain-washed in public schools that God's dead, just be nice and P.C., religion's NOT cool, don't go to church—just have fun and play video games or with your smart phone.

Statistics from George Barna are CLEARLY factual that say that Gen X, Y, and Z have abandoned opposition to homosexuality and abortion. Failure, though those are NOT the only moral topics impacted by politics!

The LGBT lobby and activists, in collusion with Politically Correct advocates and our public education system have labeled everything racist, hateful etc. Don't drink the Kool-Aid when it's UN-true!

You can 100 percent LOVE LGBT's and still say their behavior is sinful, even abominably so. They DON'T accept that, and say that's a contradiction in concept—it's NOT!

My concern and prayers are now shifting from EDBS priorities for pastors to our younger generation. We CAN'T assume all of them get Bible ingestion like mine sort of do!

Youth Ministers are the key to discipling Christian youth to go evangelize their own! I've been one and we did. They're often seen as second stringers, but they're KEY personnel.

They're seen as preachers waiting their turn and to grow up. That's NOT fully TRUE. They're reaching youth who may turn off to older ones' sermons or church practice.

Anyone who views a generation collectively will MISS that salvations are an individual matter. One at a time, and soon many will be saved.

DON'T stereotype gen X as all non-churchgoers, God-haters, etc. IGNORE statistics and go evangelize them one at a time. You can still know that statistics indicate a larger percentage turned off to church than my generation!

Attracting youth to church is NOT the Bible's answer. Get them saved first, but DO have something worthwhile to come to once they're saved vs. robes and two hundred year old hymns.

WORKS

Problems, Misunderstandings

Problems

We are ALL sinners by merely being born. Just one sin proves and confirms that fact, and God does NOT balance good deeds against bad, for Heaven!

ONE sin qualifies EVERYONE for Hell. So serious a matter this is that a broken relation with God through Adam damns us all! Receive Jesus! (Jn. 14:6)

Misunderstandings

Saying someone went to Hell offends those who believe in works, taking it to mean that person lived evilly. Salvation is by faith, not by 'good' works.

Most people are generally 'good'—by MAN'S definition, but ALL are sinners, by God's. Pray to receive Jesus or there will LITERALLY be 'Hell to pay.' (Jn. 3:16)

Non-Christians: Christians do NOT teach against good deeds, but good works don't earn anyone Heaven. Salvation is a gift of grace through Christ.

HISTORY

We got a good debate started on this statistic being a LITTLE off in past ten years, but it was constant for 30 years, and when our website was first posted, nearly eight years ago—five percent of American Christians EVER win one soul to Christ, and few-to-NO pastors have taken the Gospel to every lost person near their building. Judgment is assured.

We got 71,000 viewers at the height of our messages to Christians, and even Linked-In contacted me about the HUGE response, and I rarely use them.

U.S. pastors: If you choose NOT to evangelize EVERY lost soul near your building(s), you're accountable to GOD. DON'T try to explain it to me! (Eph. 5:16)

PERSONAL

Am 'i' pleased a few churches changed on evangelism and discipling? Yes. Is God content that that's enough of them needing changing? NO WAY in Heaven!

On Judgment day you can't tell God you never got my messages on Twitter, pastors. Why do you live NOW as if THEN will never be here? Right around the corner.

By the grace of God alone, I'm NOT an evangelism hypocrite (and proud papa when our teaching takes hold!)... Hunter initiated us taking evangelism exhortation signs to local mega church today. See signs at WillYouLiveForever.org (parts 8-11)

Hats' off to Evangelism Explosion, Campus Crusade and The Navigators—quietly doing their GREAT work faithfully for DECADES!

I'm NOT a fan of using God to get rich! A MUCH bigger mansion in River Oaks now, with his watered-down motivational speeches! Ugh! (I Tim. 3:3)—Osteen had a huge mansion on Dover Dr., Houston, way back when he was but a lowly media staffer at the church that milked the poor at the time.

III-D2. PASTOR PRIORITIES

(2/26/16)

SINCE I'll likely NEVER get an offer to speak at churches on evangelism and discipleship, HERE's what pastors should do that I would have:

Sit on a casual stool, as intimately close to the crowd as is approachable ("non-confrontational"); pray for about three-to-five minutes, then look them in the eyes and say, "I want to have a heart to heart."

Tell them to prayerfully close their eyes and ONLY hear your words and see/visualize Jesus as He is, and thereby ACT as if I were ONLY conversing with YOU, individually...

As your pastor the past ___ years, you KNOW that I love EACH of you immensely. I HOPE I've demonstrated that to EACH of you in unmistakable ways. If NOT, please tell me.

I have ONLY your best interests at heart and only God's will in mind as my ambition when I tell you that I know for a fact that we as a church are NOT reaching our FULL Christian potential as INDIVIDUALS.

Now, I may not know all of you the same or as intimately, but well-respected researchers tell us that ONLY five percent of us have EVER had the privilege of leading one soul to Jesus, and that ONLY ten percent of us are fully committed to Jesus, as He asks us to be.

This saddens my heart, and I confess to you today that I take FULL responsibility for these problems, as I have failed you as your chosen leader under Christ. I want to apologize to you today.

I am NOT inspiring you enough through my hard-studied sermons or evangelistic lifestyle, and I pledge to you that I am GOING to do better.

Please pray for my strength and endurance, as I DO lead you better into our Father's will. As a first step in that process I want to share a couple of things from my heart.

[Then give them EVERY Bible verse you can find, and EVERY logical reason to study the Bible personally, and to evangelize].

Make the sermon EXCEED any time limits if that's what it takes to get that information into their heads. That is NOT a consideration! People can and will leave if they have obligations.

I will do EXACTLY that (absent the pastor testimony) for any church, anywhere, at cost, if you want to blame the messenger if any get offended.

You cannot telegraph that this MAY become a sermon series, as you risk people NOT coming until it's over, as with 'tithing' sermons. Use the element of surprise. DO it.

Real-Life Interjection

[My son is playing this. PASTORS: Listen to the lyrics, and SPIRITUALIZE it! So timely he's playing it! [Break Through the Silence, by Martin Garrix] Then I cleaned our two rabbit cages and two guinea pig cages. That's the ONLY experience anyone needs to run for office, especially in D.C.! Then the third car's battery was dead, as we rarely use it. It needs a jump start. That is a PERFECT analogy for the American church. It takes a car with energy connecting to it. (II Chr. 7:14)]

Continued

Walk out AMONG your members as you speak this. Let them KNOW and feel that you care PERSONALLY, pastor. INDIVIDUALIZE your call for evangelism and Bible reading!

In DUE time, ask for testimonies of evangelism, and for publicly mouthed memory verses on those two subjects. HAVE BODY LIFE! You're NOT the ONLY minister.

Interjection on Personalizing

[POWER of the PERSONAL: Our shelter dog's past has 180 degree changed by eye-to-eye contact, patting her head, rubbing her tummy, saying 'good girl,' and her sleeping at my feet. 1000 percent change!

My choosing to go to Charles Ryrie's funeral is a model for pastors to get laymen to evangelize and be disciplined. My wife and his daughter's input changed my decision, with decent reasons not to].

Continued

Have an altar call to sign up to go evangelize with the pastor and staff, with ZERO obligation on them but to pray and smile and OBSERVE.

If you need REASONS to 1. Be fully committed to Jesus, 2. Read the Bible, 3. Pray, or 4. Evangelize, READ our website. There are MANY Bible verses (and MUCH logic) there, so there's LITTLE work on your part! For example:

1. EVERYONE goes to a literal HELL without Christ, and the Gospel is the ONLY message to fix that, and the Church is the ONLY organization commanded to TELL it ASAP!
2. BILLIONS are lost, FEW evangelize, and people die (unexpectedly, or not) ALL the time, and Jesus could return at any time. ISN'T that ENOUGH for you to go work, Church?

UNLESS you know the spiritual condition of EVERY soul within three miles of your church, you are ONLY playing church. I can't say it any more plainly than that!

Pastors: Publicly READ aloud our On Hell and On Heaven sermons on that website. There is NO need to credit me for it. #JustDOit, please! Faith PLUS faith-based WORKs (Jas. 2).

Pastors: Read aloud to your congregation your choice of the BEST Bible verses from our website's Memory Verses section. Have laymen read them aloud, also! HAVE Body Life, SOON!

PASTOR PRIORITIES (PART 2)

(4/25/16)

It's SAD that I have to address this AGAIN, but there are always newbies at our account. To SOME I'm a church "bully, trouble maker, thorn in the side, mean-spirited, arrogant judger."

They think I go around LOOKING for problems to criticize, and expect perfection. Here's the TRUTH: For more than 30 years God has led me to do and be for His top four priorities.

Every church SHOULD at a MINIMUM know the spiritual condition of every lost soul within three miles of their building. In a nutshell, that's it. WHY?

Why should every church know that within three years and within three miles? It DOESN'T take more than three years if the membership is utilized. The Bible commands urgency. WHY?

Everyone GOES TO HELL unless they receive Jesus, and the CHURCH is the ONLY entity charged with getting that message out—to EVERYONE; urgently, as it's HELL without Jesus.

Why three miles? WHO ELSE is MORE responsible for the lost nearest to their church? A church FARTHER away? That makes NO sense! And pastors are to LEAD!

You're demanding perfection, some say. WHY do you claim that when it's VERY doable? Sin! WHAT's the alternative? People go to Hell who MAY not have!

That's BIG! Bottom line, there's ZERO excuse or legitimate reason for delay, and this IMPARTIALLY applies to EVERY church in the world. I'm NOT picking on anyone.

YET there are criticisms of being rude, haughty, mean, a bully, etc. WHY do some SLANDER us that way? SIN! They don't want to, and likely NEVER will DO it.

For 30 years America HAS NOT been 100 percent threshed, and that condition CAN'T continue. I've NEVER gone around looking for problems; GOD leads me as He HATES this statistic!

PLEASE Twitter search "evangelize asap" to see how MANY times and how LONG I've called for this after YEARS of ministry. It's time for OTHERS to take that mantle!

For three weeks about 1.7 years ago HERE a STADIUM FULL of people (so said Linked-In) watched God lead me to write on those four main topics; the viewers were MAINLY pastors and laymen.

HOW do I know? At the time I exploited a Twitter 'glitch' where if I followed and messaged NO ONE, I could basically see who dropped by (confirmed in other ways, also).

Twitter has CHANGED that glitch (so now I DO follow people), and it's NOT as easy with algorithms usually the reason you see accounts in your 'View all' section, but it's still LITTLE bit possible.

The point being, MANY U.S. pastors SAW that three week Tweetfest, and a few were brave enough to commend, criticize or especially—CHANGE. HERE's what was presented:

Church is MAINLY boiled down to 'EDBS' priorities—evangelism, discipleship, body life and social ministry; NOT just song, silver and sermon for bodies, bucks and buildings, or preach and be paid.

And Christianity is NOT the same as Churchianity, where the MAIN two Bible verses your walk is evaluated on are go and give, or Mal. 3:10 and Heb. 10:25 (depicted as being a 'good Christian').

God says life in Him is a *daily* walk, 24/7—NOT an hour on Sunday! If you don't have a daily ten minute quiet time, you CAN'T hardly be effective in that walk.

That's where discipling the way Jesus did with His apostles comes in, and ministries like Campus Crusade and the Navigators do it BEST!

Then, when the church is gathered (usually on Sunday), we are a family and a body, and God gave us (spiritual) gifts to edify and minister to each other with—NOT just in age group ('Sunday School') settings! That's body life—DOing the 'one another's' of Scripture.

Finally, when a local church is evangelizing (especially those lost who live nearest to it); an Ac. 1:8 principle, growing up to maturity the Christians with Jesus-style discipling (i.e., pouring your life into a few until they can do it to others—II Tim. 2:2), and they're HEALTHILY operating as a body (vs. just professional musicians and speakers—two of the MANY spiritual gifts, Eph. 4, et al), that body is KNOWN by outsiders for its care and its prayer's EFFECTS! That's social ministry (Jn. 13:35; Mt. 21:13).

THAT is what church IS! READ the whole Bible, especially the New Testament. This sums up its MAIN functions, NOT in 'my' image, but God's!

So you get OPPOSITION from SOME pastors who DON'T want much if any change to status quo. Church as a business works to pay bills well, to which Jesus would say (and do) Jn. 2:15!

Update: Evils of Evangelismlessness
(2/28/16)

I NEED to explain something I DON'T think I've ever been able to properly communicate... Mt. 28:18-20 and Mk. 16:15 ARE TO A MAN/WOMAN, period and literally!

What's that mean? Churches having MANY activities where evangelism MAY occur NEVER ensures it does to ALL that church is responsible to reach!

Why? Because we NEVER objectify/document/prove/verify that all who hear by those means are totaled up, so we know all who DIDN'T hear, so we can know where work is still needed!

So what's a local church responsible for? At least those lost souls living nearby! Ac 1:8 implies reaching one's home turf first, and logic says to mow your own lawn, or harvest your own field!

That means even if 500 churches joined for one last Billy Graham crusade, and 50,000 attended, minus the saved attendees, you deduct that number from the city's total population.

This does NOT mean those church events and that combined church event are not GREAT, and maybe MORE than any other church does for evangelism!

It DOES mean that we do NOT take Great Commission SERIOUSLY in our own nearby neighborhoods. If every church DID that, there would be LITTLE work left to be done (Ex.: The 1040 window, etc.).

What's my point, and why's this message SO hard to understand? Pastors see this as criticizing evangelism being done even when done more than other pastors. I'm NOT.

The point is that some (VERY FEW) pastors have DONE THEIR SHARE, a handful have done MORE than their share, yet we never know what work remains!

That's NOT the duty before God of those FEW ministers who've done their share or more. Most pastors *mainly* preach to the choir and feel holy about that.

Jesus died for everyone, NOT just some. In the book of Acts, the apostles itinerantly moved from town to town, reaching entire cities. READ THE ACCOUNTS!

They did not ONLY reach their home church's nearby lost people, so the PROOF is there that *more* primitive Christians COULD and DID exceed their own field.

That's STILL not my point. Many pastors don't even achieve the minimum that IS achievable, and within three years maximum—evangelizing ALL nearby lost. That's VERY tragic.

And just MAYBE we accidentally reach them all using our various events, and even other ministries' efforts (Ex.: TV, etc.). WHY DO WE NEVER KNOW, YEA OR NAY if we do?

Either because we never thought about it, or we DON'T CARE. WHICH is it? Evangelism Explosion in the late 1970's DOCUMENTED homes reached PER FAMILY MEMBER!

With a *false* Gospel, Mormons and Jehovah's Witnesses do the same even today. I've heard "JW's" mark completed mailboxes with chalk. They care more than we do with our (eternal) life-changing Gospel!

Documentation. War room. ANY good business person tallies their sales, and targets non-subscribers! It's NOT about bean counting but LIVES lost and missed.

The crack SOME people will fall through by our ineptness is the abyss. Three mile radius. That's ALL I'm asking every pastor in the world to evangelize—documented (i.e., provable).

You'd be SHOCKED how easy it is, how quickly it CAN be done, and how LITTLE needs to be done thereafter, GLOBALLY, but you'll never know under status quo! It's even FREE!

We REALLY have NO excuse! They did it in Acts, Jesus died for them all, and the Great Commission DOESN'T say pat yourselves on the back for reaching only POCKETS of people!

We utilize a SWISS CHEESE evangelism methodology that leaves HUGE holes of humanity! Maybe we DON'T believe the Great Commission literally?

What's your excuse, local pastor? You don't want your church's reputation "tarnished" by being THAT identified with Christ's Gospel? It may "turn them off?"

As a BRILLIANT minister once said, WHERE ARE YOU GOING TO SCARE THEM OFF TO? HELL NUMBER TWO? You DON'T even have to say you're with a church; I NEVER do!

It TRULY boils down to the Nike slogan ONLY. You're either going to CHOOSE THIS DAY to obey the Great Commission, or throw darts at the dart board of ALL those Christ died for.

Three mile radius. NO OTHER CHURCH is AS responsible before God for the lost living CLOSEST to them hearing the Gospel! CAN YOU (biblically) DEBATE OR DENY THIS?

Let's address some EXCUSES I've heard, even from pastors. We're not an evangelism association. Do you REALLY think THOSE organizations will 100 percent harvest your nearest field?

You don't HAVE to be one to do your God-given calling. READ the three PASTORAL epistles (II Tim. 4:5, et al)! That excuse is HOGWASH, and you NOW know it!

We DO evangelism. GREAT! Incomplete evangelism is like a math tutor saying we do math tutoring, but he/she doesn't know algebra or trigonometry!

Doing evangelism as one of the many things a church does is NOT the exact same as doing COMPLETE evangelism, which is what you're CALLED to do in your own area!

Better is to say we DABBLE in and dawdle at evangelism. That's not what you mean, but often what you do when a church says we 'DO evangelism.' Be honest!

We can't do that three mile radius thing. Why NOT? You WON'T do it is a LOT more accurate statement. You freely and consciously and willfully refuse to for whatever reasons.

I'm NOT asking the world of you, and it's really not me asking anything. God by His Great Commission asked you, and you alone to DO YOUR PART. WHY won't you?

P.S.: I also heard, that's NOT how we do evangelism. Do it however you want, but you can NEVER document that the entire job gets done using your methods, and that's BAD!

Use one-on-one/door-to-door ONLY after you tally the results of all you DO, but do it ALL in three years or less. I've said this for two+ years, so 'we're' already behind!

And, research says it takes an average of seven Gospel presentations to elicit a positive response, so even if 'all have heard,' they haven't heard enough times!

Or maybe the person(s) who DID evangelize before you were caustic, didn't know the TRUE Gospel, didn't use Bible verses, or were untrained by yourselves!?! These are ALL possibilities.

God can save a DONKEY with ZERO human instrumentality, but the Bible's evidence is that He usually doesn't, but uses Christians as His mouthpieces—if they're WILLING!

'God's not looking for your ability, but your availability,' so said The Navigators (or Campus Crusade? Forget the source, remember the CONTENT)!

What's the rush? You can NEVER prove when people will die, Jesus will return, or who hasn't heard until you DO what I've detailed here. WILL YOU DO IT?

Use II Cor. 10:16, I Cor. 3:9 and II Tim. 2:1-7 (especially verse six) as evidence for this farmer's field fully threshing concept. You'll find you run out of excuses!

PLEASE read this morning's tweet message, respected ones. @700club @TBN @pastorjohnhagee @FocusFamily @ChuckSwindoll @TimTebow @CalThomas @SWBTS @CriswellCollege @CRIBAM @MaxLucado @Benny_Hinn @RealRodParsley @revjamesrobison @LeeStrobel @EdYoung @RobertJeffress @BishopJakes @PsRobertMorris @DallasSeminary @Daystar @davidjeremiah @ZolaLevitt @HLindseyReport @johnmacarthur @drtonyevans @greggmatte @WinningWalk @RaviZacharias @RickWarren @louiegiglio @PatRobertson @RobertHSchuller @_PPatterson_ @BillHybels @Ligonier @JohnPiper @Franklin_Graham @WillowCreekCC @CopelandNetwork @rcsproul @RonnieFloyd @jonathanfalwell @Dr_Tim_LaHaye @_SBTC @JohnCMaxwell @craiggroeschel @JoyceMeyer

P.S.S.: PROOF that 100 percent thorough evangelism CAN and DOES get done and documented? Zip code 76115! <http://bit.ly/1SMCBgC> <http://bit.ly/239ipYN> @SWBTS @DrMattQueen

Finally, ASTUTE pastors will see that the three mile plan encourages inter-church cooperation, as there are usually MANY churches within that range, and duplication is dumb and wasteful redundancy during your venture.

If any pastor views this message as one being a "bully," YOU explain to lost people why you won't evangelize them. I write as I'm told, and will help at cost, but ONLY if the aspiration is for 100 percent nearby saturation.

PASTOR PRIORITIES (PART 3)
(9/7/16 & 9/8/16)

The American church's CARNALITY problem is MAINLY from worldliness, and walking by sight! 90 percent of Christians are NOT fully committed, and that's NOT my statistic or research!

What you care and talk about, what you spend your time, money and energy on, what centers your desires and aspirations shows who's god of your life—Jesus, or you! Judgment is coming!

Materialism is the American church's number one barrier to spirituality. SO clinging to this world, our Bible ingestion is USUALLY through a third party at church once a week.

Unbiblical tithes cleanse the consciences ONLY of UN-informed Christians. God can't be bought off by our token commitment disguised by Churchianity, sinful ones.

90 percent of American Christians are NOT fully committed to Christ. That makes them NOT disciples, and under the false Lordship Salvation theology makes them unsaved, or lost.

If any U.S. pastor is content with laymen regularly attending and giving, he cares about serving himself more than God's 'EDBS' priorities interest. Perhaps they are false prophets?

The condition of the American Church is primarily responsible for the materialist and secular condition of the American culture! Repent for revival.

Relational discipling and a daily Quiet Time are the main solutions to Christian carnality. If you aren't into those, PLEASE don't tell others you're a Christian!

I'm absolutely convinced judgment will start with God's people—soon. I'm also convinced Bible prophecy is right around the corner thereafter.

On EDDBS priorities, nothing is as importantly urgent as the "E."

I'd rather have billion spiritual babies in Heaven than a hundred mature ones, if those were my only options. Until all are reached, all else is VAIN.

Pastors: Please read this statement as many times as it takes to understand it—until all lost hear the Gospel, all else you may do is trivial by comparison!

On judgment day God's NOT going to be impressed with how many sermons you delivered, how eloquent, how big were your buildings! You'll see the lost sentenced.

May EVERY pastor driving by any house this weekend be HAUNTED by a picture of those people in Hell because he WON'T go evangelize them using, laymen. (Eph. 4:12)

You're driving to glory land through a cemetery! EVERY pastor PLEASE read that first phrase as it relates to your going to work this Sunday!

Every pastor, PLEASE meditate on this one phrase—Hell is real. You do NOT understand that three-word sentence until you go evangelize! Lip service otherwise.

Perhaps the greatest pastor of them all, excepting Billy Graham, far out-performed you if THIS is not your motto!, "If sinners be damned... let them perish with our arms about their knees. Let no one go there unwarned." —**Charles Spurgeon**

EVERY pastor, PLEASE meditate on these lyrics as the basis for one sermon in your next three: [Asleep in the light, by Keith Green] THIRTY YEARS and it's STILL true! Horrific.

If in your mind's eye you cannot see the majority, like sheep, going off an eternal cliff into Hell, you're BLIND! READ MORE BIBLE and evangelize MORE.

Jesus could return any day—even today. Your neighbors could die and enter Hell today; why the delay? I've called for this for more than three years with LITTLE change. Why? Sin.

It AMAZES me that after HREE years of calling for FULL evangelism near our church buildings, few if any have even started systematic efforts to do so!

No one's more responsible for all nearby neighbors being told how to go to Heaven (vs. Hell) than the local pastor; yet they willfully REFUSE to do so.

You evangelize your OWN 'Jerusalem first,' just as a farmer fully threshes before he branches out to new fields. Most pastors WON'T do FULL evangelism!

In the 1970's pastors DID full evangelism. That's an entire generation who HASN'T been thoroughly threshed. You LET them go to Hell!

CULTS thoroughly spread false doctrine. It's important enough to them to ensure every house gets reached. NOT so with God's church. It's the ultimate crime against humanity!

'Come and hear me preach' is NOT taught in Scripture! The only three times people did, the preacher was physically unable, it was bringing the lost directly to Jesus, or one believer told all that he knew beforehand!

I have NO patience for any pastor who won't publicly commit to lead his members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP!

We're SO deceived by what we see! Life looks positive and never-ending with medical break trough's, and new products that distract you from Col 3:1-4.

If one pastor could see life from God's perspective, he'd see all of life is only preparation for judgment day. See your neighbors that way today—they're Hell-bound!

Few sense how CLOSE prophecy is. If you could see how lost America is by lost people wearing all black, DARK would be the "in" fashion trend! READ Mt. 7:13!

You just don't care! IF you did, you'd change your behavior. Intending and wanting full evangelism saves no one. You get NO credit (or rewards) for such emotions.

You are BLIND to reality! The majority will forever burn in pain and agony with NO let-up, and you are letting it happen, so you're sentencing them there by your silence!

You have the cure—the ONLY cure—yet you require people with NO spiritual nature to come to a spiritual building. God set NO such obligation on lost people.

Instead of telling lost people 'go to Hell,' or 'may God da_n you forever,' you say the EXACT same thing by POLITE silence, pastors. JUDGMENT is coming!

Revival is NOT coming. You pray in vain for it as you refuse to do the number one thing God still has you on this earth for. Why expect any blessing? That's irrational.

If your nest egg's \$1 million or more, you won't change a thing, as things are 'working.' Working to appease your flesh. You'll be BROKE in Heaven, IF you're going there!

The Laodicean era is our era. Proudly, we see crowds and buildings and BIG salaries, and believe all is well, though we're sick, poor, dead and deceived, and never know it!

DON'T DONATE ONE DIME TO ANY CHURCH WHOSE PASTOR WON'T PUBLICLY COMMIT TO EVANGELIZE ALL NEARBY LOST ASAP THROUGH THIS LAYMEN!

DON'T ATTEND ANY CHURCH WHOSE PASTOR WON'T PUBLICLY COMMIT TO LEAD HIS MEMBERS TO EVANGELIZE ALL NEARBY LOST PEOPLE ASAP. Ichabod!

FIRE YOUR PASTOR IF HE WON'T COMMIT TO LEADING YOU TO EVANGELIZE ALL NEARBY LOST SOULS ASAP! I'm not speaking figuratively here, laymen!

If God were sending Jesus to return in the Rapture (meaning the Tribulation would be here soon), wouldn't He thoroughly harvest the world first, as is His nature?

God's children's' "leaders" REFUSE to obey God on FULL evangelism. I'll say this until I die or until it's no longer true!

There's nothing as evil, mean or selfish as a Christian who will NOT tell you the Gospel! You don't want to turn members off, or you'll lose their donations! That's idolatry of money over obedience to God. Deal with the REAL!

PROVE to me everyone near your church has heard a correct, loving and empowered Gospel presentation in the past three years. I doubt one pastor can. Apostasy.

Lord, may judgment begin with the people of God, for if You skip that and go straight to the Tribulation, NONE OF US have any hope.

Revival is a fantasy in the land of dead men walking. God does NOT bless half-hearted devotion, or one foot in the world!

May the U.S. church be completely ignored as 100 percent irrelevant (even in politics), if she doesn't SOON repent and implement 'EDBS' priorities.

I pray that while they sleep, U.S. pastors have NIGHTMARES of faces of neighbors burning in the non-skin-melting flames of Hell, then wake up in a cold sweat!

Stick your big toe in scalding hot water today, pastor. Get a smidgen of an idea of what you are sending your neighbors to FOREVER, staying inside cloistered walls!

Race your hand across a candle flame today, pastors. May you feel a smidgeon of the pain YOU are inflicting on your neighbors FOREVER, by mainly preaching to the choir.

You may not get rich heeding this message, but only by your WORLDLY, temporal, UN-biblical definition. You'll be BROKE in Heaven, and deservedly so! POOR.

GO EVANGELIZE, pastors! Leave your pulpit (where hardly no lost people hear you) and go to where they are and where they live. They did it all the time in the book of Acts.

Hate me. I do NOT care. Call me extreme. I don't care. Call me judgmental or a hypocrite. Still don't care, and that's un-true. I'll help you—email me!

I pray any church whose pastor WON'T commit to fully evangelize all nearby lost ASAP receives a judgment SO clear that even lost people see God's hand in it.

I don't care one ounce how great Heaven will be. That's a sinfully SELFISH consideration if you haven't FULLY evangelized all nearby lost!

I BEG someone to put a billboard in every major city that says: 'May God judge every pastor who won't commit to evangelize all nearby lost people ASAP!'

I BEG someone to put an airplane streamer in every major city on Sunday morning reading: GO EVANGELIZE, pastors!' I pray someone will!

I wish lost people would confront churches on Sunday—even protest them—with signs that read: 'These people want us to go to Hell.' Shock them out of complacency.

If non-Christians ONLY knew the horrors awaiting them because Christians WON'T tell the Gospel to them. That's worse than murder, as it's 'death' forever!

SHUT DOWN YOUR CHURCH THIS SUNDAY AND LEAD YOUR MEMBERS TO GO EVANGELIZE NEARBY, IF YOU'RE REALLY A LEADER, PASTORS!

So that there's NO room to hide, let's address the top excuses pastors might use to AVOID leading laymen to evangelize all nearby lost people ASAP:

I didn't know. If you've read the Great Commission, or I Tim. 2:4, you know!

It isn't my spiritual gift. It IS your spiritual calling, so who cares? It's not mine either.

This (church) isn't an evangelism association. Do you REALLY think Billy Graham type ministries are geared for reaching every house near your un-commanded building(s)?

I evangelize from the pulpit. The Bible teaches 'GO and TELL.' A SMALL percent of your neighbors will ever drop by (I Cor. 14:23/Jas. 2:3; "IF," not "when").

They've already heard the Gospel in America. PROVE IT, TO THE INDIVIDUAL LEVEL!

They have access to the Gospel through radio and TV. God didn't say make the Gospel available to them.

Surely someone will speak the Gospel to them. That's a HUGE, Hell-sending assumption! Five percent of Christians have ever won one soul to Christ in their LIFETIME!

And finally...

I just don't "feel led" to do that. It's too radical, and God isn't an extremist (or it can't be done). You're living off fleshly feelings. It's NOT extreme to reach all nearby lost—it's your DUTY as a leader (Eph. 4:12/I Pet. 5:1-5), and it's VERY possible within the next three years if you have the ability to LEAD laymen. Do you?

It boils down to you do NOT want to do it. It's easy to be for evangelism—it even looks commendable. It's HARDER for many to actually do it, and that makes ALL the difference in the world (and the coming one).

No, we have excused ourselves into IN-action, like saying 'that's not how other pastors do their ministry.' Then they're ALL wrong!

I give no wiggle room on this, because God doesn't, and I know the urgency, simply because the Bible teaches it! WHY DON'T YOU?

Jesus could return in the air any time, HUGE numbers are lost, and SMALL numbers evangelize, and your neighbors could die forever at any time. You are without excuse, pastors! (~Rom. 1:20)

As long as American pastors CHOOSE not to evangelize all nearby lost people, revival will NOT come, judgment WILL come, and your influence on society will continue to wane.

P.S.: We didn't get the message? ~50,000 of you did here two years ago, and God will make this message to pastors get world-wide in His way and time!

P.S.S.: Zip code 76115 has been FULLY threshed by my alma mater seminary. Pastors have NO EXCUSE in their own neighborhoods! (See: Southwestern Seminary's 'Everyday Evangelism' program).

If you don't know your spiritual gift, HOW can you effectively serve as a member of the body? Body Life is IMPLEMENTING the one another's of Scripture during the meeting of gathered believers—NOT just in smaller groups! (I Cor. 14) (1/8/17)

Of those four priorities (i.e., EDBS), the E and S bless the world, whereas the D and B bless the church; and God is blessed by us doing all four. (1/8/17)

PASTOR PRIORITIES (PART 4)

(7/28/17)

Bi-vocational ministry was FINE for the apostle Paul, and he FAR out-ministered the modern preacher. HUGE lesson there—DON'T miss it. Hint: Money idolatry.

Preach and be paid CHURCHianity is NOT biblical Christianity! The pastoral epistles detail a pastor's job description; preaching is ONLY one element.

Do you want to know why revival will NOT come to America? Every pastor is quick to compare themselves by themselves and their peers (II Cor. 10:12), and since others are NOT doing EDBS priorities very much, we feel by sheepish group think that we are O.K. before God. We are NOT! Judgment is coming to the U.S. WASP church! (I Pet. 4:17)

II Tim. 2:2; Gal. 4:19; I Cor. 4:15 ALL speak to discipling, as with Christ's example with the 12, as opposed to His only preaching to the crowds! FAILURE, pastors!

And there's not one U.S. pastor I have ever heard of who is certain his members have spoken the Gospel to every nearby Hell-bound neighbor. That's hatred and sin!

NO church I ever hear of teaches their members their spiritual gift, and utilizes them in ministry and in the worship service to edify the body, and DO the one another's of Scripture, whereby outsiders can know us by our love, and prayer results (i.e., Body life)—Jn. 13:35; Mt. 21:13 THIS is why I say, no revival!

And which group of U.S. voters opposes the poor and down-trodden being helped the most? Conservatives, among whom are, in lock step, evangelical Christians, when Jesus went around doing good all His ministry life!

These Christians have outsourced social ministry to government and charities, then vote to de-fund government!

Tithes were Jewish taxes that covered Welfare, yet political conservatives say it's evil to use any of my idolized money to help anyone, because the Constitution is greater than the Bible, by THEIR warped interpretation of BOTH (better: Their ignoring the latter).

Christians should be LEADING in solving the world's problems which businesses can't profit off!

You do that, and a conservative calls you a "do-gooder." I guess that makes them what George Bush called an "evil-doer," and would they accuse Jesus of being a do-gooder? Or they call you an "activist," which by default, makes them rightly called inactive pacifists.

I've said before, many times, that the deplorable (better/more biblically: 'carnal') spiritual condition of the U.S. church is primarily responsible for the moral decay and condition of America.

And buddying up to the most evil president in 50+ years (by the Christian Cabal gang) is NOT going to change that one iota!

Temporal, secular power is NOT the answer. Renewal, revival, spiritual power, discipleship, commitment of Christians to their claimed Jesus—THAT would change the world, but most WON'T!

Because we love our money more than our God! Do you EVER hear any sermon on the plight of the people in other, poorer nations? THEY don't EXIST in our minds and life experiences.

Don't bother me with information on them... it's NOT my problem! Really? WHO said you are your brother's keeper, and who is my neighbor—everyone, as the Good Samaritan parable teaches.

Evil doers? The Devil? Mean liberals? God Himself taught those concepts, but since sermonizing/throwing sermons at you doesn't do the trick, just as it didn't for Jesus to the crowds, you NEVER learn these things from WASP pastors. In fact, taxes are a direct assault on their chance at a tithe!

More financial stress on you, so they vote against taxes, when they're DISobeying Mt. 6. READ that chapter; put God's priorities first, and He takes care of your other needs.

I've heard MANY a Christian get rich, THEN serve God. You are living off the fruits of your labors, but you have filthy lucre for how you acquired it!

It is the result of sinful idolatry, so you can't quickly sanctify it after the fact, and make up for the years the locusts stole from your eternal rewards.

If you hear vague reference to Bible verses you heard somewhere (in this message), there's a REASON for that. And if you barely know where those verses can be found, there is a REASON for that, too.

Ask any U.S. Christian layman how many people they have won to Jesus, and ask them to recite ten Bible verses.

The proof is in the pudding on our claimed interest in serving God over mammon! Yes, the U.S. church is spiritually BACKWARDS from God's priorities—carnal and apostate.

Please list for me churches that preach this! You will NOT get a long list. It's negative, discouraging, makes us feel bad. It's the TRUTH! Be the people of truth! (I Tim. 3:15)

And, unfortunately, this ALL stems from poor pastoring! In American church culture, pastors lead laymen. By God's standards, they're NOT leading very well!

IF YOU HEAR THESE CONCEPTS IN ANY U.S.A. WASP CHURCH SERMONS, please tell me the church's name! There's a REASON! I'm NOT craving your money!

III-D3. How To Go To HEAVEN

Why isn't Heaven gained by being good?

1. No one is good by God's entry standards, so no one would enter Heaven (Rom. 3:10).
2. It's a gift vs. earned (Rom. 6:23);
3. God DOESN'T balance good vs. bad deeds, or grade on the curve;
4. You would NOT need Jesus, which minimizes the cross.
5. You'd be proud (so you'd have sin about your accomplishments; Rom. 3:27).

In short, you can NEVER be good enough to go to Heaven, which is why we all need Jesus; Jn. 3:16, the Bible.

Are you saying don't be good? NO! Just saying do so, but it will never end you in Heaven, absent Jesus received in your heart.

Are you saying all religions adherents are all going to Hell except Christians?

1. Not all claiming Christians are saved. 2. Christians go to Heaven ONLY due to Jesus.
3. ANYone can go to Heaven if they're saved!

Do you love people in all religions? IMMENSELY, which is why I'll ONLY tell you the TRUTH, as I want NO ONE to go to Hell misunderstanding its requirement!

Aren't there many ways to God? NOT according to God (Jn. 14:6, Ac. 4:12).

You rely on the Bible for your answers, but there are other holy books. NOT with its credentials. READ IT, and READ Josh McDowell's statistics about it at our website.

DON'T GO TO A FIERY ETERNAL HELL. Someone who loves you would tell you the TRUTH on how to go to Heaven. Someone who HATES you would NOT warn you if you were going to miss it. We warn you about that here!

III-D4. How To Avoid Hell

(2/25/16)

Ninety percent of American Christians are NOT fully committed to Jesus. There are GEORGE BARNA'S STATISTICS SAID THAT, not mine. NO WONDER multitudes of them love Donald Trump. Sin reigns in U.S.A. (i.e., power idolatry).

WWJD? NOT vote for Donald. You go to church, sing, maybe give, BUT YOUR HEART IS FAR FROM ME, SAYS THE LORD to the American CHURCH MAJORITY! (Sorry, it's true).

The American Church is RIPE for judgment, and if Christ's body is THAT immersed in the world, what judgment is due the lost? The 7-year Tribulation! Huh? I've never heard of that.

The U.S. Church SPURNS evangelism and Bible reading! That book is a DUSTY bookshelf prop. To Hell with the lost—I WON'T speak to them attitude! Sinful ones! Evil!

90 percent of American Christians are ready to experience judgment, and have peanuts in Heaven as their 'rewards.' WHO CARES? My job pays well and I drive a BMW and have a big home!

ASK ANY CHRISTIAN TO QUOTE JUST TEN BIBLE VERSES TO YOU. ASK THEM TO TELL YOU HOW YOU CAN AVOID HELL, SPECIFICALLY. Crickets!

Evangelical has the word "evil" within it, because 90 percent of claimers do NOTHING (to speak of) for God, and are powerless worldlings! PLEASE judge us, Sir!

YOUR PASTOR WON'T TELL YOU: GET YOUR LAZY BUTT OUT OF THE WORLD AND START SERVING GOD AND READING HIS WORD, LAZY, CLAIMING U.S. CHRISTIANS!!!

You dress up on Sunday but your lifestyle is ragged beggar clothing and filthy rags, 90'ers! Nice buildings; NOT nice hearts! Judgment.

You idolize money, fun and comfort. May you lie in a bed of despair and misery if you won't repent, 90'ers! Sackcloth and ashes are NEEDED today!

The SYMBOL of Bible knowledge gets buried today, and the SYMBOL for evangelism likely "soon" (i.e., Billy Graham). NOBODY, TO SPEAK OF, KNOWS OR CARES! Tears galore.

May God judge his U.S. Church SOONER rather than later, that we would be spared a worse, *DESERVED* fate. God means LITTLE to us, sinners! Anathema.

We are NOT going to win back our nation to common sense, morality and smart policies if the Church (as a WHOLE) does not first get right with God. Only four years left till @Pledgers2020.

Pastors: Multiplication is how Jesus disciple, and you are NOT smarter than Him. Start with a handful committed to do the same once they're trained.

One-on-one asking a select few to have a daily quiet time with you for one month, and to go evangelize with you one-to-two times (only praying and watching).

You have too many parishioners? Jesus preached to the crowds but disciplined the 12. Are you going to out-do our Savior? In your heart pride says 'YES,' sadly.

Your one-to-the-masses method produces shallow, empty, disobedient, carnal people who so fit into cultural morays that you can't see their condition, sirs.

You need your salary, buildings, and people bragging on you for your sermonizing? LIE. You NEED to DO God's will, and the rest will take care of itself, U.S.A. pastors! (Mt. 6:33)

Heaven or Hell. That's ALL your 80 years on earth end up with, so the only lasting purpose is to solve that dilemma for all for whom Christ died! DUH.

Fire, pain, darkness, fear, worry, agony, screams, no relief, and, worst of all, NO LET UP forever. YOU face this future, maybe today, reader!

THINK about forever. Think about America's debt, tripled, and you haven't even started thinking about the first stage of forever for YOU in Hell without Jesus. #FoolsWeAre John 3:16

I DON'T even care to tell you how great Heaven is, because you are NOT going there, so I'd only be teasing you like an elderly man with a cute young chick!

Fire. Go stick your toe in scalding water. How tough are you—really? You can't even do it for five minutes. Pass your palm over a candle. How long can you endure?

Fire. You do NOT get the PRIVILEGE of a deformed face from burn scars, as the damage KEEPS OCCURRING, yet you cannot stop breathing in Hell!

No drop of water, no place to run, no place to hide, no pocket away from the heat, the pain, the fire. Don't be scared, be awakened to TRUTH today!

PROVE to me you will NOT die today. Hundreds if not thousands will. Prove to me Jesus won't start the Great Tribulation today. You're WEAK and feckless, man.

In pride and in vain you "know" you have many more years. You lie to yourself. Don't you even have enough self-respect or love to care where you go after death?

I'll TELL you where you're going—to Hell. ONE sin qualifies you, and we have ALL done at least one. WHO CARES? I'm going to go make money today. Hell is coming for you.

Distractions, deception, and denial. The Devil's three D's that KEEP you Hell-bound! The world distracts, the Devil deceives and you deny Hell is your destiny, man.

I HOPE you see flames in your sleep tonight, daydream about fire falling from the sky and Dachau-like bodies (i.e., skeletons), yet it will be YOU, without Jesus!

I care LITTLE that Easter is approaching. Your need for salvation is today, every day you are alive and can call your existence "today." You are not invincible!

Do you NOT know your condition? You may be the nicest person ever to live, but ONE SIN SENTENCES YOU TO HELL. Can you handle THAT? Pray Jn. 3:16 today!

I now have large scar on my face. I HATE it, but it's better than dying of cancer. There are no scars in Hell, for that would mean burning HEALS there!

You're dying every day of the sin cancer as you believe yourself ready for Heaven because you aren't evil like ISIS, deceived, foolish ones! ONE sin gets ALL into Hell.

QUIT concern for stock prices, sports results, political gain. GET YOUR EYES OPEN THAT JUDGMENT IS COMING AND YOU ARE NOT READY! Jn. 3:16, the Bible

Hell is a four-letter word, because Hell is an evil place you are heading toward, MAYBE today. Heart attack. Car wreck. Old age. ISIS cells. Jn. 3:16, the Bible you spurn.

Meditate on Hell today. You can think about God's love, but you MUST make decisions with FULL knowledge, and you NEED to know about Hell as your sure future, man.

The Devil has LIED to you there is reincarnation, cessation, Purgatory or annihilation. There is ONLY Hell. Read that again until it rocks your soul, man.

"Hell no" means emphatically, as fire all over your body every day with no end of days is intense. Saying "go to Hell" is derogatory, as Hell is to God's creation's intended purposes.

"He's going through Hell" is hyperbole for one enduring struggles, because you will struggle every day forever if you go to Hell.

There is no Hell? The Devil told you so, because he wants you there as his companion. It's a figment of people's imagination? It's the reality of your body—SOON! Jn. 3:16, the Bible

Heaven's where goody-two-shoes people go who have no fun, AS IF Hell is a party? There are NO parties in Hell. ONLY flames forever. #FlamesForever

I can concern myself about that another day? Get your calendar out and prove to yourself YOU ARE A LIAR. Mark the date, and hope you survive until then!

Jesus will NEVER physically return to earth—that's a myth? WHEN you see Him in judgment in the Tribulation, know that I warned you you were playing the FOOL!

God's dead? The Devil's alive, because he told you that lie. You hate politicians lying to you all the time; quit letting the Devil ruin your ETERNITY in Hell, man!

You're using scare tactics? If you'd come to my house I'll hide behind a door in the dark and yell, for fun. THIS is no scare tactic, it's TRUTH you so hate.

Deny, deny, deny. That's a river in Egypt (the Nile) and I have a bridge in the Florida swamps to sell you. Deny Jesus ever lived on earth. Hell loves you!

Heaven's a crutch, and a way to avoid life—like the movies? Do my political tweets show one denying life's realities? You're being played for a fool. (II Cor. 4:4)

If you can't handle the truth, the truth will handle you ways you can only imagine, and I've tried to describe here. Receive Jesus TODAY! (Jn. 3:16)

III-E1. SPIRITUAL BACKGROUND

For the past 35 years, I have served God in an evangelism, discipleship and especially writing ministry, as I worked in various secular employment (lawyer, Management Consultant, college professor and sales). For 18 years I wrote full time (and sold part-time). In the late 1990's the Lord nudged me to expand that personal ministry work to start affecting pastors, local churches, and eventually the national church (from 2014-2015). The details are at our 'religious' website ("church conflicts" section). The culmination was a 5,000 paged analytical Commentary on the New Testament, and that 667+ paged website, which went online in about 2007 by the continually gracious work of a pastor friend. Although it summarized the most important materials for Christians, it sat there a few years, virtually ignored (I knew nothing about marketing, and still know little).

Then one day, a famous pastor must have taken the time to read much of it, because after years of privately nagging him to make priority changes in his mega church, for a period of about 4-5 years the sermons and programs reflected that change, and the fact that he understood the vision. The changes were so dramatic, that for the past three years or so I have don't nothing behind the scenes, as the changes are nearly on auto-pilot, to-date.

Personal Testimony

[At age eight, in Southview Baptist Church, Lincoln, NE] I wanted to be forgiven all my sins, and go to Heaven (and NOT Hell), and God called me to salvation through the song, There Is A Fountain, and I went forward and prayed a "sinners prayer."

ONLY when a persistent and kind gentleman at Baylor nagged me to study the Bible with him for 30 days, did anything change. He nagged for about two months! I'm SO glad he did! **(3/10/14)**

My freshman year at Baylor, I even had lust wall of Playboy centerfolds in my Penland dorm room, until that guy got me in a Quiet Time habit, and God changed everything for a 10-year Christian. **(8/29/14)**

It took a crisis in my life to sell out ALL for Jesus. I caught a serious girlfriend two-timing me. Whatever it takes be sold out to Jesus. **(11/6/13)**

Within 1.5 years of that daily Quiet Time habit—10 years after salvation—I started evangelizing, and have hardly stopped, until God said for me to be an evangelism "mobilizer." **(9/28/14)**

III-E2. CREDENTIALS

And just for the record, your political statements are dead on target.

–@elburrodetejas (1/19/14); @TheAJmRecords (retweeted 2/1/14)

I am running for high office. But why have you never heard of myself, and what have I ever done? You have not yet heard of me (though most VIP's in America, and some beyond) have, because I have spent 18 full-time years researching and writing 15 books that are only now hitting the market. In a word, I have never sought fame or notoriety, but peacefully enjoyed following my God in the things he led me to do. DETAILS REFER OUT

And what have I done? Besides the more mundane things you can read in our bio, along with those books, I can state, humbly yet accurately, that God using myself has achieved no less than a significant changing of American politics and Christianity (in the past three years).

That's a bold claim, you may say. But I want you first to know two things: I do not lie, and I plan to present my evidence for such claims in the exact way, as a lawyer, I would lay out a court case, assuming there could be some who are absolute skeptics, and would not believe my claims unless they had actually lived alongside me the past three years. For those less doubting, I apologize in advance for the tedium of such proofs! Many who are aware of our tweets on a regular basis could testify that even the following statement is predominantly true: God used our tweets to in a large way, affect and guide many events in the 2016 presidential political season! Our book, Wit and Wisdom, uses its appendix to, in part, show how that occurred, and on what events.

So why would you have never known about it? You never stumbled on to our Twitter account! I have never advertised it, I rarely use hashtags, and quite literally, it serves as my personal diary, so I have never cared who dropped by, or never even knew it existed! The Bible teaches humility, not tooting one's own horn, and not being a self-promoter. Not only is that my personality, it has been my commitment since college. However, if and when God chooses to raise one up (like Paul, after approximately 18 years in anonymity), He can do it, and how He leads you to behave in ways that can cause such results is not sinful, but obedience. I can say with sincere conscience that my running for office, and publishing all these materials is solely to that end. In fact, one cannot win a political end without enough people knowing of you to consider voting for you!

Related Tweets

Me as a nobody does NOT mean God will keep me in anonymity forever (Gal. 1-2). He wants these words SHOUTED from the rooftops, now. It was self-restraint, before. (11/4/13)

The ONLY reason I developed any empathy (especially for poorer blacks) is God leading me to write 12 books, with no pay for five years. I'm no better than anyone else! (5/1/14)

I've been fighting church corruption since my first year out of seminary, in 1985. You think I'll lighten up NOW in my older age? Then you need to get your head examined. (6/14/14)

I NEVER sought any platform for over 30 years, but I do need to get our website known, for its information is ESSENTIAL. It's NOT sinful to do so! You [pastors] promote your churches. (7/25/14)

I'm GLAD that nearly every important issue that can be debated has been addressed, because, IF I ever run for office, people DONT like argumentation, so they can refer to my writings. (8/10/14)

I have FOUGHT Church corruption since 1985, at First Baptist Church, Deer Park, TX, after earning my M.Div., and having attended Dallas seminary. You can't tell me there's no apostasy! **(11/11/14)**

It took 10 years, full-time, to write my New Testament Commentary and Topication (part-time funded), and six years for the other 12 books. ALL are done, praise the Lord! **(2/18/15)** [others added afterwards!]

If God ever makes me run, I WOULDN'T count on getting much of the Christian vote, as I tell them what they NEED (vs. WANT) to hear. That's LOVE (I Cor. 13:6) **(2/21/15)**

My tweets are my calling card/business card/credentials. If accurate to the Bible, they speak for themselves. I need no further notoriety, and I am not seeking anything. **(2/21/15)**

EMPATHY is what living in the richest Texas county, while being paid ZERO writing books has taught me. Experience is the best teacher. **(4/3/15)**

Writing full-time for 6.5 years TAUGHT me empathy for the poor—a lesson I'll never regret or forget. Would that more whites rejected subjectivism!... **(10/30/15)**

Paul was unknown for more than 15 years, then was led to a major church to meet its leaders. There are Wall of China barriers to meet any [mega church] leader(s) today! See our website's 'Church Conflicts.' **(3/18/17)**

MANY changes occurred at my family's home church, by God making me nudge severely, behind the scenes. I'm NOT going to stay unknown forever, with such results! **(5/22/17)**

My preparation for a political career has been eight years in the making. Would that we had a commander-in-chief who had any such preparation! **(5/23/17)**: I spent 16 years full-time researching and writing two websites, 12 books, and doing evangelism, seven years of which with no secular work. LEARN from it! **(10/30/15)**

III-E3. MY SINS
(AKA, political skeletons)
(11/7/16)

When I visited T.D. Jakes' church, in his sermon he called revealing these type things were irrational, or sick (which makes me wonder what he has to hide?). So, to proactively diffuse some critics who would look up dirt on myself when I run for office...

Let's give you a head start... Divorced in 1985, after three years enduring a marriage legally based in fraud, but for conscience's sake I endured it, as a minister, as divorce was not an option to me.

I got so clinically depressed I required treatment, as suicide was a more acceptable out. You're free to ask my family (as I'm sure you will) about depression, even before then.

When God first started telling/teaching me these things in 1981, I drove to Colorado to live and write and serve Him in that way; I quit seminary; I got SO depressed when these thoughts ceased, as that mission ended, I had to be medically treated.

You'll NEVER know the high, or low of it ending! On the negative side, I made one untrue statement to three parties, and on the positive side, experienced a miracle that defies physics and laws of scientific (which I will let others tell you about), both of which God may use if I ever need exposure to fulfill His mission for myself, being a nobody (II Cor. 12:11).

I was as testosterone a male as most others, with perhaps six women. I'm NOT proud of it, but did it. And I NEVER had sex with any of them—save my first and second wives.

I cussed quite a bit in those years—NEVER when in ministry—and my intensity gets me in trouble with that, even now.

I'm overweight, and not great at fixing it—JUST LIKE my favorite and home pastor Houston hero, who finally resigned himself that he couldn't beat it (said it from the pulpit). I feel your pain!

One time, after my ex-wife threw a wine glass that broke on my right foot (a scar I still possess), I pushed her off me, and she fell back a bit with closet clothes to hold her up.

And, yes, since our marriage was based on a lie (she promised she weighed 'X' amount, and on our honeymoon her diary told me the truth—I always told her that for me that would be a deal-breaker), I did call her a pig, buy her a dress way too small, and hide ice cream, to help her lose.

I did sleep in a room separate from her with my dog, before we divorced.

One time in high school my buddy and I streaked in Illinois, as such was the craze—we did it in a forest in the dark of night.

I've probably skinny dipped, I played strip poker with a BFF and a girl at ~age 12, in Champaign.

I stole one shirt, working at Oshman's, at age 14, and I didn't tell my boss that I knew exactly who slit all four of his tires (my BFF, at the time); I only said he may have (though he did).

Relatedly, I could tell you EXACTLY why we split our friendship, and why he's now in Georgia, if need be, but I'm not vengeful.

There are rare times my kids frustrate me, and I've probably said I'm 49/51 percent glad to be dad when there are severe challenges.

I've even said, perhaps once, that 'I hate people,' when enough of them frustrate me.

I missed out on a college fraternity, supposedly because of my cussing on the basketball court (I'm intense, and I like to win!).

Feel free to find any and every women I ever dated (most are cute, and great gals) if dirt's what you seek. I was too pushy with two of them.

I once called my ex-father-in-law 'ignorant,' because he didn't know where his daughter was, and he said a venue which was incorrect. Uninformed would have been a better word choice.

I had a lust wall of Playboy centerfolds the first half of my freshman year in a Baylor dorm.

I've given you a head start. I'll think of others as people do thousands of sins in their lifetime! Lied? Rarely. Feel free to dig up skeletons. You think God didn't know you would when He called me? DUMB thought!

I was drunk three times (maybe five, total) in high school; one time unable to remember how I got home from the [former] Summit's ZZ Top concert.

Rude, arrogant, caustic—I *expect* those allegations from pastors who didn't like my SUCCESSFUL methods God led me to change American Churchianity. See our media section in this book!

One time I went too far in reprovng two famous pastor, and I apologized by deleting those tweets. I've been to jail three times—TO DO EVANGELISM. Gotcha! You thought you had something then!

I speed quite a bit—never dangerously. I've got a lot to do, prophecy time is short, and Texas is a BIG state. I don't plan to change that anytime soon, with so much to do. Sorry.

I was a FAILURE at Ernst and Young, because I should have known "systems" meant that I would be coding (i.e., computer programming). I had NO talent at (or interest in) that, but always wanted to do business consulting.

I shouldn't have accepted that offer, as I knew my only goal was to switch departments. Sorry, Mr. Drago!

We toilet papered and ding dong door ditched one guy in Illinois, with my friends, as a teen (age 14, or less).

I've seen perhaps two XXX movies, seen porn before, in my life (perhaps up to 21 times in 58 years, sometimes to study what our society was coming to); I walked backward into a movie to save the money, at age 14, with the same Texas BFF I mentioned earlier.

Related Tweets

Any who have watched here will know I hide nothing (unless confidential or personal/private). I'm IMPERFECT, but have nothing to hide; VERY imperfect. (2/16/15)

III-E4. MY 'SACRIFICES'

(4/24/16)

[Responding to a critic who constantly pushes the ten percent Christian tithing myth, after 18.75 years of full-time writing]

If your right hand is NOT to know what your left hand is doing, with church giving, how do pastors? Shouldn't only the church accountant, who sends out tax forms?

Tithe pastors CAN'T get this: "for if the readiness is there, it is acceptable, according to what a person has—not according to what he doesn't have. (II Cor. 8:12)

My family has sacrificed a LOT for me to do what God called me to do. Seventeen years, full-time writing, ten of which working only part-time, to produce 13+ books. That's tithe PLUS!

I heard one dude once insinuate I Tim. 5:8. 1. Writing IS a job; 2. Writing, for me, is working HARDER than most; 3. I was CALLED to do it; 4. It pays off, later.

If the effects of my call to write aren't PATENTLY OBVIOUS (in religion and politics), as of the Lord (vs. me being evil by so doing), you need glasses.

When God compels/compulses/binds you in the Spirit to follow His vision, even though ALL in your family complain OFTEN, #JustDoIt.

Family is NOT biblically number one, but God, and serving God is NOT equal to following Him, but if He gives you a BIG task, 'we must obey God, and not man.' (Lk. 14:26; Ac. 5:29)

I challenge any critics to spend 17 years full-time writing! Even Sean Hannity swore off writing, as it's "too much work." Having a GHOST WRITER is NOT the same!

I met a great ghost writer at Charles Ryrie's funeral, who wrote for MANY a famous pastor. I sat right next to him, and he's behind MANY pastors I know well! Sovereignty of God!

Of course, if one wants to argue I was being a workaholic, or an evil non-provider, when one does God's will, writing intensely, they're the SAME as Lk. 7:32, wanting things BOTH ways.

Always remember, we must obey God and not man, and critics are a dime a dozen. When you succeed, they want to praise you; just ignore them, as fair-weathered!

DO THE MATH: 100 percent lost income for ten years (with a JD/MBA's potential), and 2/3rds lost for seven years. Do you want to try again? I think THAT should SILENCE you for awhile!

ALL that living in the wealthiest county in Texas for the past eight+ years. You've got to learn to live frugal (vs. a luxury lifestyle). We've mastered it, by grace alone.

My son attended community college his first two years of college, and I won't say where we go to the dentist. We RENT our house, and EVERY vehicle is older than 2004. THAT'S sacrifice, my friend.

NONE in my family have a smart phone, all shoes are from outlet malls, I haven't bought name-brand food in decades, and I haven't had a dentist X-ray in three to four years. SACRIFICE!

I cut all their hair for more than a decade, and I've been to one one time in ten+ years. We have a hand-me-down pool table and treadmill. I've been to garage sales MANY times. SACRIFICE!

My youngest son hasn't been on an airplane, YET. I had been to Hawaii and Europe by his age. SACRIFICE! My family are HEROES. Critics are NOTHING to me.

Our dog we got FREE from a shelter. Have you ever been to Aldi? We are there every two days. You have a lawn mowing service? I haven't in ten years. SACRIFICE!

Do you have a maid? I have kids with chores. Do you have a vacuum that works? We've had three—all hand-me-downs, and I'm not sure any work well. SACRIFICE! (II Cor. 11:30)

Do you vacation in fancy digs? We use Priceline's Name Your Own Price, and NEVER outside the U.S., YET (excepting mission trips, and an inherited one from decedents). SACRIFICE.

You watch pro sports games. We watch TV sports games. I haven't had a new car since 2000, and a disciple added \$1,000, unsolicited by myself. SACRIFICE!

Do you go to concerts? God led me to visit a church, considering "hopping" there, and they GAVE guests Amy Grant tickets—FREE! I'm going there now. SACRIFICE!

You cash in retirement IRA's and have debt, and get free AARP tax counsel on how to account for that just to make it through the end of writing! SACRIFICE!

Private schooled kids? Who can afford that? My kids are public schooled, and I'm GLAD about it! They are NOT cliquish, spoiled or snooty, as we have often found in religious ones. SACRIFICE.

Have you got a second home? We're lucky if we get to visit a family member's one. Do you have a wardrobe? I buy T-shirts when on sale. I have not one suit that fits right. SACRIFICE!

You have your car washed? I haven't had it done by others in DECADES. You eat out often? We USED to once a month. Now once every six months. SACRIFICE!

You pay an accountant to do your taxes? I do my own, until this year got complicated, but still it was done for FREE. SACRIFICE, tithe-demanding critics!

You have Netflix? We go to the dollar cinema or early bird specials, or Redox. Our books teach poor people how to survive, as getting rich is usually NOT in their future!

You fly to vacation? We do road trips—it's cheaper! You board your pets? We take them with us long enough to find cheap kennels in rural areas. SACRIFICE! #Tithing

Finally (as I've got to go to church), have you ever been to Dollar Tree? We are frequent fliers! You go to car dealers for repairs? My two mechanics are the cheapest in town, for the quality—far away (in the poorer areas of town).

Again, DO THE MATH! MBA's call it "opportunity cost" LOST for 17 years, full-time writing. It's the HARDEST JOB YOU'LL EVER (not) DO (vs. outsourcing, to ghost writers)! SACRIFICE!

Paul was bound in the spirit (Ac. 20:22), and unknown for 13+ years (Gal. 1). He was a work horse for the Lord, and he had critics.

God has blessed me with working from home, or my time with my family would have been near zero, writing intensely as He led. CAN YOU DO THAT? SACRIFICE! #Tithing

I had NO health insurance from 1995 until 2016. Did you? My kids didn't either, save my eldest. Did yours? SACRIFICE! Tithing is NOT in the New Testament, for Christians!

Your "tithe" can be of the sweat equity type. I'd venture to say our website has contributed more than most laymen in changing churches for the good, for FREE. SACRIFICE!

Though my webmaster added the "giving" section, rest assured not one thin dime has ever crossed my desk as a result. What's your salary? SACRIFICE! #Tithing

My wife, the other day, was near tears for how our kids have had to do without. Has yours ever been near tears? SACRIFICE!

Am I complaining about God's provision? NO! I'm addressing anyone who complains that I don't "tithe," as it's NOT in the New Testament (for Christians), and I've done MORE than that, in effect [i.e., 18.75 years, as of 2017!].

Paul silenced and refuted his critics, in the SAME book that BEST teaches on Christian giving—Second Corinthians (the final four chapters, and Christian giving addressed in chapters 8 and 9). I'm doing the same here.

Why do I vehemently defend against FALSE accusations of whatever character I may have? Because they're UN-true, and to preserve any reputation (if any is ever had).

For example, since 1978 (when I started researching for my writing), I've NEVER thought of the word "sacrifice," nor claimed to have sacrificed. ONLY today did the Lord remind me of the cost of writing 14 books.

And regarding Jas. 1:26, I've NEVER said I'm a spiritual giant—ONLY that I'm 100 percent transparent, and you can decide what you think; I'm just a LAYMAN following Christ.

Related Tweets

In my heart I left ALL for Jesus, November 1978, and I've "suffered" MAJOR financial loss in the process. No problem. Rewards are in Heaven, and my books WILL sell soon. (6/24/14)

I've lost friends, and been banned from church functions for my belief that our positions are biblical. You don't endure such things if you're an online hypocrite. (7/24/14)

[Addressing a mega church pastor's wife critic:] I've never made one DIME doing any of this. What's your husband's COMPLETE salary, since it's derived from hard-working donors to God? Hypocrisy! (8/22/14)

I spent 16 years full-time researching and writing to websites, 12 books, and doing evangelism, seven years of which with no secular work. LEARN from the results! (9/30/15)

I've sacrificed 16 years of income for this political and religious venture, so DONT tell me I've never tithed! I have fourteen books, two websites, and five Twitter files to show for it. (1/4/16)

Rewards

It's actually, say, late 1981. It could have been early 1982, but I was in seminary, driving home to Houston, and I dropped out mid-term, so I'd say October 1981. (6/17/18): IF YOU EVER experience the

one miracle I don't talk about, they'll think you're lying (or crazy?); a true physics laws violation in 1982. Proved in Heaven. (10/29/13) **Hint:** Hillsboro to Austin, TX in one second. (Ac. 8:40)

Note: To balance it out, when I was suicidally depressed, I said the same one statement to three (or four) people which was untrue, and I wish I never had said it, when I felt like I Tim. 1:15. (II Cor. 12:7)

III-E5. MY SUFFERINGS

(8/23/18)

God's prophets OFTEN suffered depressive times!: <https://bit.ly/2MqyX1X> NO God-fearing Christian would accuse *them* of having 'mental illness' (vs. negative emotional bouts)! Here are my own insights, from today's two future plans revealings, on the subject...

1. God OFTEN awakens me with ideas and insights. He also does so during the days, as today—BOTH. Seriously sad, or depressed moments either before or after ensure the human instrument NEVER gets arrogant, in thinking they came up with these plans or ideas.
2. It also lets them know they'll 100 percent have to rely on God, even when He has given them enough assets/information that one could be tempted to take it on themselves.
3. Those incidents re-remind God's instruments that He's not only in charge, but He will bring them through to victory, even when they feel the opposite (or feel like quitting).
4. Lows also come from missing and longing for those times of inspiration!
5. Finally, the Devil WANTS God's men/women killed! He is used by God, in some cases, but also sets his attacks to seek to get God's messengers to end their ministry, through severe actions depression can inspire. The next two days will be a time of MUCH career plans revealing, and sleeping off related downs/lows.

A few more thoughts: I got two pages worth of details when I awoke, today, and wrote them down; followed by severe lows, which continue. As I sleep it off, there's ZERO chance I can awaken from any naps with great ideas and take any credit for them! (I Cor. 4:7)

Here's a list of but a FEW of the heroes of life who have encountered times of inspiration, 'brilliance,' and depression. It seems the latter is the price you pay for the former!: Honest Abe, Churchill, Isaac Newton, Beethoven, Edgar Allen Poe, Van Gogh, etc. <https://bit.ly/2w4JTiy>

I've NEVER felt any serious (or even unserious) depression from 1988-2018 (thank God), except ~three short incidents, recently (and today to tomorrow), when my books were ending, or close human contacts hurt me severely; the price of 13 awesome book gifts! <https://bit.ly/2BBk5so>

And, as MUST be said, mental is NOT emotional illness! I 100 percent admit when I have been suicidally depressed (three times between 1981-1988; 1. Over miraculous insights from God temporarily ending, 2. Guilt over not being willing to pass God's test of indefinitely and full-time evangelize for free, and 3. Losing a ministry career from a needed divorce), my mental capacities were as crisp as ever, though I have misspoken before (one time, referencing a prophecy figure to four sources; See: My Skeletons & Muscles, below), 1. From ignorance of the topic—now resolved by writing two related books, 2. Knowing he got to die—when I felt like doing so, 3. When I felt like the most wicked person for failing the Lord, and 4. It being used to initially instruct me regarding God's political plans for my life, and 5. As an avenue to get especially relatives to leave me alone long enough to have written for 18 full-time years, off and on), when speaking from the pain. Mental is NOT same as emotional, and MOST people get this WRONG!

The humiliation of that one, large verbal misspeak have well been balanced by my one physics law-violating actual miracle, in Fall, 1981, EXACTLY like Philip experienced (See: My Skeletons & Muscles! (Ac 8:40)

The End (to my decade of book writing)

(11/15/18)

Amazing spiritual battle, through the night, of condemnation and guilt. I awoke five times, and hardly slept. The enemy can use people, but doesn't have to! 'Gotta remember NOT to be surprised that his plan is to defeat God's plans in you (Jn. 10:10; I Pet. 4:12). Only be surprised if there's smooth sailing (Ps. 73:26)!

Refreshing my memory to our promised victory, after the most fierce night attack ever (one of two in the past three years): II Cor. 2:14, 3:5; Phil. 4:13; I Jn. 5:4; Rom. 8:37; I Pet. 5:8-9. That evening will take a few hours to recover from! Nightmare of guilt over books' affects on family and finances—all night!

(Rom. 8:1) Fact, faith, feeling—in that order! You may NOT feel victorious, but renew your mind to the fact that through Christ you are, NEVER worry if you feel it... place faith in the fact that it's a fact! Claim it by faith, in prayer! Anyone who lives off feelings is this fool: Mt. 7:24-27 No condemnation.

Very HARD not writing anymore, after a decade! Reviewing stories Venga told of Old Testament heroes and prophets who weren't always 'on.' Ps. 38:4; I Ki. 19:4; Jon. 4:3, 9; Job 3:26, 30:15-17; Ex. 32:32; Jer. 20:14; Ps. 34:18! <https://bit.ly/2MqyX1X> <https://bit.ly/2TfQ9Hd> NOT depressed, just lethargic.

More sad that it's time to get down off the mountain! My years of writing—especially the past three—have been the highlight of my entire life! Most people will NEVER know the joys of writing things you believe God's telling you to write; detailed things I never planned or researched; I never wanted it to end!

I wouldn't trade it for the world, though it cost us a TON! 'As I told her when we wed, I'd surely rather be found dead, than to love her more than the One Who saved my soul;' kids: 'Though kicked and beaten, ridiculed and scorned, I will teach them to rejoice and lift a thankful praising voice.'
<https://bit.ly/1E7IBZ7>

GLAD to know at least three other people God used had the exact same prayers as I prayed, many times in my sleep, last night!: I Ki. 19:4; Jon. 4:3; Job 3:11 Literally, it's NOT depression, or I'd take St. John's Wort. Just melancholy despair at books' end, and how it has left my family! #Sadness Oh well...

Thank You, Lord, for the most amazing three years probably anyone has experienced in the past 100! Ever since our tweets went political (late 2014), I've been amazed at the things You've taught me, that everyday enter my mind, as I see evidence they were true. Tears inside that it's all over. #Prayer

Time to get to work, forget the past, and anticipate the future! You can't live on the mountain top forever, until forever! Phil. 3:13 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fKLzQpLZLwU> #AmyGrant

III-E6. MY SKELETONS & MUSCLES

(Unpublished)

In the sovereignty of God, this testimony will be a balance of both difficult/negative, and extremely easy/positive (more to the latter), both occurring in the earliest 1980's. I'll start with the negative: When I was suicidally depressed, having been given many amazing insights from God, and even having been teleported (See below), when all those '4th dimensional' experiences came to an end, I got extremely depressed (even trying to take my life by too many Aspirin, and cutting my wrists some). I had not studied bible prophecy at all, excepting one Bible study course at Baylor, by my hero, Rev. Don Anderson, but I knew that someone in that story was allowed, by God, to die, and that's what I wanted to do, but was failing to achieve, so I made the claim to being that person, as a desperate 'cry for help.' I felt some force making me say those words; I did not want to, as they were both untrue, and not me, but something made me feel if I did, I could move on from that pain. Three people (and a letter to the FBI) heard me make such a claim—my sister, my then wife, and my former BFF, Rev. Tom Eckman. Having failed to pass a test to see if I would do open-air preaching, full-time, indefinitely, for no pay), I felt so horrible and disobediently sinful that I claimed to be the man of sin of Bible prophecy. Fortunately, the Lord soon used that false statement to cause those people to move away from being quite involved in my life's details, which later allowed me to write 10 or more books in 10 years, without anyone ever discovering I did it full-time! The Lord, sometimes, uses bad experiences to bring about the good. Plus, He may use it to generate publicity for a no-name candidate (if parties involved reveal it to the media, seeking me harm; Gen. 50:20).

On the positive side, even earlier than that 'skeleton' event, was my 'muscle-flexing' of god experience in late 1981. It literally happened, but the only scientific proof I can offer is to take any credible lie detector, and pass as many times as it's offered. I was driving home from Southwestern seminary (ft. Worth, TX), to Houston, via Waco, to attend a Houston rockets game with my dad and a friend at the time, named Eric Hiberna. I was in the brown and beige Olds Cutlass Calais my dad gave me as a Baylor graduation present. I was reading in I Corinthians 15, where it says 'those who are baptized for the dead,' and I was mulling over four possible interpretations I had learned sitting in on some Dallas Seminary classes. I had a red, pocket New Testament, and saw an overhead green highway sign indicating the town of Hillsboro was coming soon. I looked down again to re-read that verse, and when I looked up, to my right was the University of Texas football stadium! I recognized it, because my former BFF (mentioned above) had briefly attended there. I also remember an MKL Boulevard sign. I had just 'traveled' 134 miles in a split second! I rolled down my driver's window, patted the car, and said 'Bessie (the car nickname, at that moment), are we still in 1981?' I looked at my clock, and there was no way I could make the basketball game on time. I was in trouble, and NBA tickets aren't cheap, and no dad wants to sit with their son's friend for two hours—awkward. I did a U-turn, found a Conoco or Texaco on the left hand side, and begged the owner to fake a receipt of engine trouble, explaining I'd be late to an NBA game, as 'I got lost,' and my dad was 'gonna kill me. Kind man that he was, he did, and I don't even remember how things all panned out when I got home. I mainly remember being instantly teleported. It was amazing.

Only in 2016 did the Lord explain the meaning of that experience: I had been led into ministry (seminary), but would later be led into politics (Austin capital). The details of that later political 'calling' are found in our 'Call To Politics' section. And only when all my books got completed (in 2018) did I see the extreme value of having no one bothering me about writing too much, like close friends and family

(though another former BFF did say on more than one occasion that I write too much, and need to ‘buckle down’ with work—Chad Uretsky, of Houston).

P.S.: If you don’t believe the Bible, that statement is meaningless, and if you do believe the Bible, and the statement were true (which it is not), we all but real Christians would be in trouble!

III-E7. PASTOR MESSAGES

(Continued)

CHURCH

Disclaimers

I LOVE the TRUE church, but have disdain for the false Churchianity IMITATION, in ministry for bodies, bucks and buildings; song, silver and sermons. .

If I HATED the church, I'd do what so MANY U.S. pastors have done... let the 5/10/13 problem continue another 30 years, for MONEY! (See our website for definitions, descriptions and details)

Body Life

Worship services are biblically supposed to involve laymen in more than singing, giving and shaking hands. They possess spiritual gifts, and are family.

Church is for CHRISTIANS to be edified/built up to maturity! God knew some lost people might straggle in, but how you practice church is supposed to miraculously convict them.

Where do laymen use spiritual gifts in our modern church? EVEN in Sunday School, there's a teacher and announcer—maybe a musician. QUIT keeping them immature and unfruitful.

Carnality

Gandhi saw Christ's people were OFTEN not like Him. He sought true a Christian expression, as do all God-fearers.

Church-As-A-Business

Here's the secular media pointing out the FACT of big business church.

I don't even need to expose it: <http://cnn.it/2DSIXOu> #AlmightyDollar idol.

Church Unity

Connected tele-conferences could unite HUNDREDS of churches on Sunday morning to host a national prayer service during worship time, using technology for the good.

Churchianity

Churchianity is ~like weddings, and Christianity like a marriage. One hour event per week vs. a 24/7, life-long relationship. Influence laymens' week, pastors.

Churchianity's Bible is Mal. 3:10 and Heb. 10:25. Liberals' Bible is Jn. 13:34, Mt. 7:1 and Jn. 8:7; God's Bible is Genesis to Revelation—no more no less (Rev. 22:18)

Denominations

Southern Baptists likely do evangelism more than most. PLEASE keep up, like-minded denominations like Bible church, and Charismatics, etc.!

Discipleship

You'd no more have a good relationship with your wife if you spoke to her 20 minutes a week as you'd be a good parent seeing your kids 20 minutes a week, church!

Preaching is your discipleship? There's NO personal relationship, no Q and A, no individual life application, no ensuring Quiet Time or individualized prayer.

The average U.S. Christian forgets what preachers preached before 72 hours have elapsed, and will hear less than 1/50th+ of the Bible if they attended every Sunday for all of life. Exposit!

Why are small groups BEST for discipling? Experience-based, Q and A are possible, relationships are built, and the leader can ENSURE quiet time habits get established.

LEVERAGE relationships and the pastor staff authority to ask laymen to join your discipleship small group for a few months. They WILL say yes!

If a pastor DOESN'T believe in multiplication, he'll rely on sermonizing for discipling. Jesus preached to the crowds, but only ~11 disciplined men changed the world!

Even the great pastor Bill Hybels candidly and humbly admitted that in all his years, he didn't feel he had changed the congregation much, as sermonizing is NOT enough!

Spiritual hat's off to Campus Crusade and The Navigators, running rings around most churches (at evangelism and discipleship), and it shouldn't be this way.

Mega Pastors

There was not ONE millionaire equivalent apostle or prophet or even pastor in Jesus' time, yet carnal men aspire to such in American Churchianity!

I GUARANTEE you the head pastors of these first two mega churches never became multi-millionaires as a result! They HAD their priorities right! (Acts 2 and 4)

Unprioritized pastors living high on the hog is a phenomenon unknown to the Bible, and experienced every day in America, yet laymen never complain.

Some even brag in how well they treat their unprioritized 'leaders.'

Funny, mega church salaries got mega BIG, and the Moral Majority waned.

Any correlation or short-lived motive for political power back in the early 1980's?

I'm not against pastors getting wealthy. I'm against that happening using secular methods, while omitting EDBS TOP priorities. This happens all the time in America.

It's NOT wrong for mega churches to have beautiful buildings IF their commitment to morality and evangelism is even greater. It often isn't!

Pastors

Why do we camp out on pastors? Eph. 4 and I Pet. 5. They're "leaders," and the 5/10/13 problem that results speaks for itself for more than 30+ YEARS!

I appeal to ALL WASP pastors in America who are NOT mega pastors: You are God's concern. You are the ones faithful to God's priorities if you're NOT seeking fame and fortune.

Why am I righteously angry that most Christians never know the Bible well? Because I've spent over 30 years doing such, yet pastors get rich ignoring it, as the Devil blesses them.

Politics

'If by 2020 a majority of American churches have NOT started to implement EDBS priorities, expect 'My' judgment to fall on the U.S.A.' I'm just the messenger.

Don't you know the Bible only has TWO Bible verses—thou shalt not abort or sodomize? Where are you getting these cherry-picked concepts?

EVERY U.S. pastor be warned: If by 20/20 you have ZERO plan to reach ALL lost people in your area of town with the Gospel, I fear His judgment on your 'business!'

Prayer

God's house is to be known by OUTSIDERS (i.e., by reputation) as a house of prayer— not of great entertainment and fun sports, food and concerts (i.e., Laodicea)!

Quiet Time

Do you want someone zealous for Christ? Nag them into a Quiet Time habit. Want them evangelistic? Do the same. NOTHING is as important, and it works! It did for me in 1978!

'Tithing'

The biblically unrequired ten percent tithe is primarily used to support biblically unrequired full-time pastors and church buildings.

Research the percent of the Jews' tithe (i.e., theocratic tax) which went to help the poor, and compare the percent of U.S. mega church budgets which go to the same.

The Jews FAR out-gave us with their required "tithe" (vs. un-commanded tithes vs. grace gifts) MOST Christians DON'T tithe. Are they sinning? NOT necessarily. The Christian standard is giving what the Spirit leads you to, according to one's ability (II Cor. 8-9).

If your right hand is NOT to know what your left hand is doing, with church giving, how do pastors know what parishioners gave? Shouldn't only the church accountant, who sends tax forms?

Wealth

Why will Protestants NEVER preach sermons on the poor being blessed, and warning the rich that their joy is only temporary? Money idolatry (Lk. 6:20, 24, 16:19-31)

EVANGELISM

Challenge

For costs, NO profit, I'll speak at any church, anywhere, but it will be our 'On Hell' message at our website. Any takers? I DARE you to be so boldly biblical as to reply!

Twitter search these phrases to see the extent of our online efforts: "church 3 miles asap," and "fire your pastor." Money over God is a sinful idol. GO EVANGELIZE!

Twitter search: "fire pastor lead evangelize" to see our history of calling for the same, consistent message. We DON'T flip flop, or walk back here!

Crusade Events

I will repeat, DROP IN THE BUCKET is NOT God's standard for the Great Commission! Every pastor's DUTY is to reach all nearby lost people, ASAP, via their laymen!

Excuses

Churches saying, "we do evangelism," when it's NOT 100 percent, is like being half pregnant. If you don't reach those nearest to you, they may go to Hell, unnecessarily!

Churches saying, "we do evangelism," when it's a drop in the bucket, is like saying we are a grocery store, with only a few loaves of bread on the shelves.

Illustrations

American pastors are the Good Shepherd in REVERSE. They stay with the 99 saved, and hope the one lost finds his way back home, but the percentages are also REVERSED!

Evangelizing Christians is like doing CPR on one breathing just fine, yet we do it all the time. LEAVE the building, and DO the work of evangelism!

It is morally worse than murder to not evangelize people, because, as evil as it is, murder only kills their body (vs. their soul eternally).

The GREATEST crime against humanity is pastors REFUSING to fully evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP. They will be judged for that DECISION ('soon').

The silent holocaust is not so much aborted babies, but lost people the U.S. Church refuses to evangelize, because they die, ETERNALLY! (John 3:16)

It is the ULTIMATE 'playing God' to choose who will and won't hear the Gospel! That's a sinful bias/partiality decision that God would NEVER lead His church to make.

Laymen

If you are a Christian, you should have evangelized between 42 and 111 people, to have done your part. HAVE YOU? See: WillYouLiveForever.org

Christian laymen can do BIG thing for the Great Commission, in designating their donations to foreign missions. Pastors will wise up, as money talks.

Need

WHO is MORE responsible before God to identify nearby lost people, and tell them the Gospel, than the nearest pastor? YET, 99.9+ percent never will. May God judge them!

HOW would God give one final warning to the world to be saved, when NO pastor I know of will even fully thresh his own field? Write it in the sky? GO FULLY evangelize, church!

God wants ALL people to go to Heaven (I Tim. 2:4), yet MOST will go to Hell (Mt. 7:14); that's due to resisting His Heavenly call (Mk. 3:28-28), NOT hearing how to go (Jn. 3:16; Rom. 10:14), delaying too long (Heb. 9:27; Am. 4:12), or belief in FALSE ways to get there (Jn. 14:6; Ac. 4:120). Either way, it's an eternal TRAGEDY!

Pastors

U.S. pastors: EVEN you will face God on judgment day for your flocks' lack of evangelism. Fear God, and turn from evil (vs. turning to money).

My HEART is for the church outside the U.S.A., for MAYBE THEY will FULLY do Great Commission. They now send missionaries to the U.S.A!

Pastors: Take a laymen to speak with a lost person, and promise they'll not have to say ANYTHING. They WILL do it. I've done that SEVERAL times, and with pastors!

Pastors will get MORE evangelistic taking them one-on-one, over time (i.e., multiplication), than preaching that we need to evangelize. Motivate, and role model!

Politics

Politically, in America, white Christian's number one concern is for the survival of the unborn, while black Christian's number one concern is for the already born's survival.

More in the religious right care about the unborn (who should NOT be killed), than those among the BORN, who are going to HELL. (John 3:16)

Problem

Laymen won't complain, as they don't want to evangelize. Lost people won't complain, as they only have a sin nature. Pastors get paid. Who stands for Christ and the lost?

As W. A. Criswell said, in the book of Acts, one man spoke and 5,000 came to Christ.
Today, we have 5,000 and one comes to Christ.
WE LACK POWER, in Laodicea (Rev 3:8 vs. Rev. 3:17).

I have NEVER met one U.S. church who can say that every nearby lost person has heard
an accurate Gospel presentation in the past 3-5 years.
We will NEVER do the great commission, at that snail's pace!

Theology

Philosophers and academicians speak of creative evangelism methods; Have you ever DONE it?
Go up to a stranger, and lovingly speak. I've done it MANY times!

DFW's FM 101.7 2's D.J. JUST said they liked the phrase, 'at all times preach the Gospel,
and if necessary, use words.' That's TOTALLY dumb, and biblically WRONG!

Thoroughness

(Heb. 10:30; I Pet. 4:18; Eze. 3:18) The Great Commission is LITERAL, to a person.
URGENCY comes from prophecy signs, and the fact that Heb. 9:27 can occur at any time (II Cor. 6:2).

Do you know any church with a log book/record of saved and unsaved neighbors? That's pastoral
professional INCOMPETENCE, if we're SERIOUS about the Great Commission. Sadly, we're NOT!

III-F1. FACEBOOK SPEECHES

Alternatives To Pledgers: <http://bit.ly/2zxZzGV>

Apologetic Answers: <http://bit.ly/2zG1dE4>

Constitutional Considerations: <http://bit.ly/2hwcC51>

Economic Sanity: <http://bit.ly/2ibh59Z>

Just Stop It!: <http://bit.ly/2yYn2la>

Message For Millennials: <http://bit.ly/2yYnuji>

Pledged Politicians: <http://bit.ly/2mkbIKl>

Political Parties' Good & Bad: <http://bit.ly/2yy5d8q>

The Case Against Donald Trump: <http://bit.ly/2mkbIKl>

'Yes, But' Trump For SCOTUS Picks: <http://bit.ly/2ADNyNk>

III-F2. TWEETED MESSAGES

A DAY IN THE LIFE

Here's how I spend a few hours New Year's weekend, writing one long message, which indicates several of the massive number of topics covered in our many books. It may appear rambling, but it is more a summation of about nine years of writing, so the topics are diverse. Some more important than others!

Riches on Earth, or In Heaven?

If you read Mt. 6, Col. 3:1-4, I Jn. 2:15-17, and Phil. 3:18-20, NO Christian can be chasing money, as number one to working for God, and the betterment of society! And if you read Lk. 12:15, I Tim. 6:9-10, Pv. 23:5, 30:8, Jas. 1:10, Mt. 6:24, and 19:23, most U.S. Christians are doing just that! Our DEEDS (and politics), not our WORDS, demonstrate our priorities!

You know Solomon (Ecc. 1-3) and the rich guy with Lazarus (Lk. 16:19-31) just took it a little too far. Taper it back a little, and enjoy THIS life, says the Devil to American Christians! Entangled in THIS world (II Tim. 2:4) by clinging to a MISinterpretation of this verse as their ONLY basis!: I Tim. 6:17.

BIBLICAL church is "EDBS" (FULL Evangelism, relational Discipling, Body life, and Social ministry). 'FAKE' church (i.e., Churchianity) is song, silver and a sermon. Meditate on THAT for a little while. The WASP church in America is under the judgment of God for her materialism, and NON-disciple-like (i.e., selfishness sin) core political positions!

Our job in life is not to be successful, but to be faithful. —**Billy Graham**

'Go' is the first part of the word Gospel. It should be the watchword of every true follower of Christ. It should be emblazoned on the banners of the church. —**Billy Graham**

MANY Americans credit rich people if they don't lose their roots (i.e., retain a humble attitude). Instead, credit is deserved if they DO lose some of their wealth to help others, NOT just their family! If a Christian's wealth was NOT gained by Josh. 1:8, one could argue the Devil made them rich!

Let's break down Lk. 12:15 for U.S. WASP Christians. Obviously, when you have little, life doesn't consist of possessions. EVEN WHEN you have an abundance—SAME THING. So statements like 'that guy's living the life' are LIES! So what is life? John 17:3. The WASP church is in bed with the world, much of the time! Sin.

And read I Jn. 2:15-17. Worldliness is the more than normal liking of sex, money/assets, and the pride that so often comes with that lifestyle. Proud of my wealth and my woman (i.e., trophy wife). Worldly Christians CAN'T be, and AREN'T Gods friend! (Jas. 4:1-6) They'll have an awakening, for the bad, on judgment day! 'I hardly knew you!' Poverty.

If God's church saw life from God's perspective, and knew about eternity, they'd change 180 degrees. EVERY soul you see will burn forever in Hell, without Christ, and most of you will be PAUPERS (i.e., broke/bankrupt/desitute) in Heaven, because you do so little for God. Pastors will NOT say those words to their church members, so it continues.

Update #1: Christianity VS. Conservatism

This is the MOST important chapter in Christians For Trump: The BIG elephant in the room "secret" about most white evangelicals... politically, they live off MYTHS, even though their Bible teaches them never to follow myths (I Tim. 1:4). If they are over age 35, they TRULY believe God only cares about abortions and gays!

They are VERY angry that gay marriage was passed, nationally, and since they know it can't be un-done, they are bound and determined to get revenge on evil/Devilish "liberals," and some even see it as a sign of prophecy, or that society is going down the tubes. I am being as literal as I can be, here!

They have memorized the number of babies that have been aborted. They TRULY believe a Christian's duty is to ban all abortions, and some even consider abortion murder, AS IF our laws should sentence women who choose 'choice' to be behind bars for 20 years to life. The ONLY issue, post Obergefell, is Roe's overturn.

Caustic Ted Cruz is their HERO. Even though he wanted the IRS ended, one recently told me she fears the IRS more than anything else, and another said we're being taxed to death. If you pay Ur taxes, you have NOTHING to fear! (Rom. 13:3) Taxed to death? QUIT ASKING GOVERNMENT TO DO SO MANY THINGS, expecting NOT to pay for them!

And tax avoidance is the KEY to their belief system. Our tax system should have ZERO exceptions... Here's your percent—pay it, and it is fair. We DO have a \$19 trillion debt, you know.

Also, they consider the mainstream media EVIL. The word "conservative" means apple of God's eye, and "liberal" means Satan's spawn!

WHERE did they get these thoughts, and why are God's people so often STUPID? These ideas were taught to Christians in non-church settings, back in Reagan's days, to garner GOP votes. People of the age-group I've referenced (i.e., boomers) remember that brainwashing, and teach their kids, by example and family traditions!

Here's another KEY ingredient to their belief system... Keep all your wealth inside your family for generations to come! And enjoy the heck out of life down here, and if anyone ever says that's NOT what God wants for you, accuse them of being kill-joys (i.e., the logical argument fallacy of painting your opponent as extreme, to retain your error, with a conscience salved thereby)!

MOST of them do SO little ministry work for God, they can afford the time and effort to chase and worship money. They are rarely taught they are to be living for the next life, and if you analyze their behavior-based priorities, they are NO different from atheists who believe this life is all there is, so live it up!

Keep up with the Joneses, hob knob with the well-to-do, aspire to be one, have big boy toys and luxuries. Analyzed, they are their own god, deserving of all of life's creature comforts; they are entitled to life's finest/best, because they worked hard for it. ZERO to five percent concern for others outside their heirs.

And here is EXACTLY how this SICK system gets maintained: Politically, they TRULY believe if one is smart, works hard, and is law-abiding, that's all their civic duty before God. That means, anyone who doesn't have lots of money (even if inherited with no work efforts of their own), is evil/irresponsible, so to help them is evil, save for token gestures.

Spiritually, it's maintained by the LIE that to be a "good Christian" you go to church often; that's IT. When there, sing if you want, but, for sure, give money. That is it! Pastors reinforce this system as it butters their bread. God would turn the tables were He here in the flesh.

And finally, remain ignorant at all costs. Thinking is for elites, and Christian leaders, who will spoon feed you all you need to know. Let me 100 percent clearly also state, as I likely sit by and know MANY such people, since church NEVER has you get to know the person near you very well (but pawns that duty off on smaller group events after "worship:), MOST of these previously-described types are fully well-meaning, sincere, and would say they love God and the Bible.

It is an education problem NOT getting fixed, as the system works for pastors, and for political ends, and it is CORRUPT!

One such person told me she used to hate Chump, but now loves him due to Israel. Let's explain the irrational, religionized delusion behind such a belief... Jerusalem IS sacred to Jews, and therefore to Christians, in history, and in Bible knowledge. It WILL even play a role in Bible prophecy, but it is NOT Christians' job to try to set up the pieces. If it were, these wayward-thinkers would have the fed fund a rebuilt Jerusalem temple! DONT put it past such folk as John Hagee.

The wrongful mix of religion and politics comes because FEW know their Bibles well, and even fewer have EVER thought how the two relate—except on abortion and gay marriage.

One other word I recently was reminded of—they believe Obama and Hillary were morally horrible people, and TRULY think Obama intended to destroy America! One even questioned his fatherly role, when his daughters were younger (asking me if I've ever seen him with them in any pictures).

WHERE does this IGNORANCE come from? It is NOT becoming of a Christian, and is God dishonoring! I've decided NEVER to even engage them about any particular politician on either side, but ONLY issues, as they are so emotionally tied to their heroes, and against their villains, like 'crooked Hillary' and 'Muslim Obama.'

This is shameful for the body of Christ, but do you hear any white WASP pastors correcting their myths? I do NOT—anywhere. I have to sit with them in churches, and act like they never think this way, when, as you get to know them, many do. I won't play that two-faced game. I'm exposing them for what they are! I disavow such "crap!," and I 100 percent guarantee you they can't see white privilege or money idolatry.

Blinded to it by Satan, as they literally believe all liberals (NOT all Democrats) are Satan himself, except that he's only one being. 'Demons' might be a better term. This is status quo evangelicalism. It's NOT from God, yet claims Him. ANATHEMA!

What more can I say? Probably a lot, but I've said the most important stuff. I wasn't for nationalizing gay marriage, for a state's rights solution via contracts, but gay people EXIST! And most of them are not in your face trying to molest you into sex, like the ones in the Sodom and Gomorrah days!

Are we to pretend they have leprosy, are sub-human, or must be single for life, and are transgenders "mentally ill," as 100 percent untrained @RobertJeffress claims? Different is demonized from fear and from lack of any understanding—just stereotypes, and considering a couple sins to be the only ones God cares about!

And IF Roe were overturned, and red states banned them in all cases, let's be real, people... some red state women would end up pregnant, and not choose to go full term! Do these naive voters REALLY believe sticking a coat hanger where it does not belong is good for the woman, or her baby?

I 100 percent understand detesting what abortions do to the unborn (i.e., kill!). Horrific. I want less of them. Zero would be amazing. But you have to use some brain waves in your fettered radicalism for blinders-on IGNORANCE, which never analyzes the implications of what they seek!

And please know, my dear brethren, that America is NOT a theocracy. You are 100 percent free to advocate for political positions you believe Christ would have you support, or oppose, but you are just another voter, and both God and our Constitution do NOT want one religion favored in America over any other ones, or even non-religious people's beliefs. It's called democracy!

So, in conclusion, your pastor will NEVER teach you this speech, but you darn well better start using the brain God commanded you to use, because you are bringing a great black mark to the reputation of our great God by your myths, extremes, errors, and ignorance, and I can no longer let you sin in that manner!

Update #2: Living in Laodicea

God, Your people believe being lost is like having a common cold. Hell is a fantasy to them in their (NON-) practice of evangelism! They truly feel that a sermon is discipling, and that sanctification and Ps. 119:9-11's laying Your word on their heart is the same as hearing a speech they forget even the topic of in 72 hours, or less.

They believe revival can be had through waking up church members to vote for the stupidest and most evil man in U.S. politics. They think spiritual gifts are an unreal joke, and body life is shaking hands with a stranger at church and that the world has NO problems.

All Democrat policies are Satanic, and all GOP ones are Heaven-sent. They believe a false Gospel (Lordship), a false giving scheme (tithing), and have such puny ministries, that if there's any sacrifice to their lives, they're considered religious extremists. God, Your people need JUDGMENT, quickly, Sir! They believe there is ZERO tension between serving God and mammon, because most of them do little-to-NO ministry work for You.

A quiet time, to them, is peace while the kids are away—perhaps a yoga run, and a daily (spiritual) quiet time would be unheard of! They pray to You at dinner, AS IF all You care about is they don't get botulism, or they do so in public so, like the Pharisees of old, people will see their religiosity, and somehow admire it, or perhaps discern a Gospel message by it!

They do ZERO evangelism, individually, in large part, believe prophecy is a cool if not weird academic exercise, and that we have all the time in the world to reach a world for all time, or FOOLishly believe that all have already heard, or that's just the professional's job.

There is NO urgency, NO sense of the enormity of the Great Commission task, no love for the poor—just disdain if their money's ever used!

They do NOT believe 90+ percent of every soul they see will burn in Hell forever. Some even dream of how great life will be for them, in Heaven, if the Rapture were to occur, AS IF prophecy is selfishly designed for carnal Christians to live even more selfish, hereafter.

God, Your church is in HORRIBLE shape down here, and most of them will interpret that as needing to eat less and exercise more, for they have the spiritual capacity of a fruit fly. Lord, I pray You bring the needed justice of severe persecution to Your people here on earth, soon, for the book of Acts shows that that's about the only way for You to break through to their stubborn, hardened and rebellions, self- and money-idolizing hearts!

If You can twice turn the tables on the Jewish temple money-changers, SURELY You can, once again, destroy our work of golden calves we call ministry success, and Churchianity/church-as-a-business. Whip us from our tax-avoiding lusts, and give us new eyes to see the world as You see it.

Surely, if perhaps they're actually saved, You can, once again, awaken us to see with eyes You made us born again to have, which have become calloused with cataracts and blindness, single-focused like a race horse on worldliness. I so pray!

Update #3: Christian Corruption

LISTEN and hear! Five percent of U.S. Christians ever lead ONE person to Heaven—IN THEIR LIFETIME! Ten percent are fully committed to Jesus (meaning 90 percent are NOT disciples), and 13 percent regularly read the word of life. THAT is why Donald Trump is president, and why sin and division and selfishness and materialism are rampant in U.S.A.!

God-claiming people. You can lay the sins of the nation's fathers on the doorstep of God's people, and you can take the bill for said consequences, and lay it on the altar of U.S. pastors NOT doing their God-ordained jobs! And finally, we consider service to God sitting in a pew an hour a week. GOD help us! America is da_ned. It is failing. It is teetering and faltering on the edge of a cliff, and the abyss—SPIRITUALLY.

It is NOT the fault of a lost sinner that he is a lost sinner, except to properly respond to the cure. But that cure is hardly getting to them, because God's people believe in drops in the bucket evangelism efforts! A few here, a few there.

Surely God will pick up our slack. Surely He will give lost people a second chance on the other side. Practicing universalists. Mind you, not all denominations are politically conservative in their majority, but spiritually, this description transcends all races and regions, to nearly every U.S. church—especially the ones aspiring for numeric growth, for in that process of seeking to be yuppies of old, they have lost their first Love, and His values. But, they will invoke Him every political season, if that will protect their wallets. Amen? Anathema!

DO you see messages like this elsewhere? DO such messages jive with reality, and match up doctrinally with God's word? You would have NO idea, because you have no idea what it says. To you, it's a decoration for Sunday, like the fancy suit that makes you look respectful of God, as you live disrespectful lives.

Lest I bore any by rambling on, instead I'm going to now add this to our latest book, and try to catch some shut eye before the family awakens, like the church likely never will. You were warned. I call for no more revival seeking, but judgment in the form of physical persecution! Let it start with me! Ichabod.

And for the massive number of idiots who may NOT get that last tweet, if you have any inclination to attack true Christians, let that inclination start by targeting myself. It did NOT mean let me start that persecution of the church! That's the Antichrist's job. You've got to explain the obvious, today.

[Interjected Mitt Romney retweet:] Profoundly moving to watch those seeking freedom in Iran. Patriots afar remind us of the patriots who won our own freedom and also those who preserve it. Heroes all.

Wow, man, that dude must have had a pretty bad trip last night, or eaten some food that didn't agree with him. He was on a tear. How can a guy get so messed up that he's so negative, and down on the state of affairs in our holy gatherings. He's really not Christ-like, say the guiltyies.

A timely tribute to the handful percent for whom that message was NOT designed, in the church, who get its need, among whom is this singer: <http://bit.ly/2CEuUa6>

Continuing

If I were a pastor. AGAIN (will NOT happen anytime soon), given my despising of the heretical tithe doctrine, I'd tell them: We have a budget of \$X. If you believe in what we're doing, and don't want to change it, we need to pay our bills. Do your part, and pray what that part is. Thanks. It's your church, humanly-speaking.

If I were president, I'd say this is your nation. We have a debt of \$19 trillion, and a budget of \$X. If you believe in what we're doing, or if you have specific budget cuts we need, voice yourself, but once that's determined, we have to pay our bills, so set tax categories accordingly, so we can get to a balance.

If you want to get rid of gun violence outside of gangs and drugs, end anger and mental illness, and stress, and allow NONE with such maladies to access, much less own guns.

If black-on-black violence ever bothers the white majority, make drug deals public, and monitored. If you ever watch First 48 TV, people kill over relationships, theft, anger, money and drugs. Cure the causes, and you omit the effects!

A brief summary of methods used to turn a dead corpse into its perp's jailing: Fingerprints, blood spatter analysis, canvassing for witnesses, nearby video, interviewing friends and families, neighbors and coworkers, media tip hotlines, phone records, autopsies, DNA swabs, interviews of persons of interest, etc.

THESE [police] are the heroes I so admire! NOT people who can be rich. They work to catch the bad guys, for our society is NOT safe with bad guys on the run/loose. We need less of them created by circumstances.

Since I retweeted my hero, Mitt Romney, you quickly get the algorithm-generated GOP accounts, among which is a GOP wreath-circled elephant. Those people NEVER thanked me for the VERY helpful strategic advice I gave them for their 2016 wins. Politics is a VERY immoral business! To Hell with it, as an industry.

Let's be point blank (as I always am): If the black community wants whites to care about any plight of any of them, politically, you first have to be doing your best to fund your own lives! I've seen three TV interviews recently bemoaning that lack of concern (in Katrina, and two other shows). That's your ONLY shot!

EVERY white person I know believes they're taxed enough, already. Everyone I know, of any race, has financial strains. Why would anyone want to help out anyone else, much, as that means less to help out their own struggles. The GOP is mainly there to let whites keep it all for themselves.

And CHUMP's tax cut is only exacerbating our debt! The foolish one said experts told him it would give average Americans \$4,000 in their paychecks, separate from the actual rebate checks from government. WATCH THIS NEVER HAPPEN, and vote accordingly! NEVER, NEVER, NEVER. Hollywood delusional fantasy, folks!

That's another thing: Americans deal in fantasy. We crave escapes from reality, facts, and truth! We work mundane jobs (for the most part), then feel entitled to shop, watch movies, drink, dance/party, go to concerts, play online...anything to escape reality of the unfulfilling lives we lead. SAD!

Fulfillment is NEVER found in things. Your life must be lived for something greater than yourself, America. Life is tough, and then you die. If U have nothing better than that reality to live for, you are wasting space down here. Odd time to state it, but please read John 3:16, today. Your life can have meaning.

If push comes to shove, and fixing problems costs money that rich conservatives could use to pamper themselves more, they will choose the latter. Re-read that until it makes you mad, please.. Maybe I did eat something that didn't agree with me(?). Happy new year, anyway! I'm just glad there was no major terror attack on America last night! Welcome to 2018.

I'm tempted to unretweet Mitt Romney's post (the doctor of decency), because I HATE having the GOP accounts in my 'Who To Follow' file, knowing they agreed to a tax cut that our economy didn't need, to enrich the enriched, and add to our monstrous debt our grandkids will be strapped with. This is NOT a fun morning, for me. [I just chose to block some of them, instead].

I had a gal last night worship Cruz for representing "Christian" values in Austin the past two decades. I told her he goes to my church, is caustic, and wants the IRS ended. How could those be Christian values? I don't think she enjoyed our chat, thereafter. Who the he_l cares? Gotta' speak the truth!

Alt-right and fake Christians TRULY believe Obama and Hillary are wicked people. That lady described why she thought so. Obama wanted U.S.'s demise, she claimed. I told her she listens to too much talk radio, and she denied listening. I guess it was Fox TV. My bad.

The alt-right NEVER let Hillary outlive Bill's infidelity days, believe she personally shot Benghazi heroes, her emails authorized U.S. enemies, and that lady even brought up Vince Foster. But we are to forget THIS, from 1.5 years ago? HYPOCRISY, claiming Christian! <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

I'd have ZERO interest in sharing a pew with the P.U. of that stinking thinking! Because you never know the churchmen sitting nearby, you'd never know how they think, politically, absent out-of-church meetings. She was a very nice gal, but her 'Christian' understanding is abysmal! Anathema.

She actually told me she was #nevertrump, but would take a bullet for him, now that he said the U.S. views Jerusalem as Israel's capital. Again, pastors are to blame for the complete idiocy of their people. WOW!

When I told her that STUPID decision RUINED U.S.'s leadership on the matter, and caused peace to stand NO chance (though NOT when Jesus returns, and not the fake 7-year peace deal of the Antichrist), she shut up. She also thought we were living in Rev. four days. Impossible! SUCH ignorance in the church!

The sad thing was, she was the most interesting person I spoke with last night. She wasn't into socializing small talk, said she. I told her I voted all GOP's but DJT, yet she still thought I listened to "liberal" media sources, and she ranted against Obama and Hillary. THIS IS CHRISTIANITY? He_1 NO, folks!

[Interjection:] Headline is SO true! Will read article later. Pope Francis laments "many ways" humans "ruined" 2017.

I blocked Cruz and Palin. I'll block any and ALL alt-right'ers. Trump and all his staff have been blocked for MONTHS. Who needs the aggravation of their accounts ever dropping by? Not I, said the frog.

Continuing

Another day, another dollar. 2018 is 2017 with a day added. Political parties are entrenched in polar opposite rhetoric, getting little done, and fleecing the flock with a giveaway tax cut to stimulate an economy already stimulated. I should have drank last night!

One more downer to cheer you up for 2018. LOOK at Robert Jeffress' Twitter account on his merry Christmas post. Some people truly believe if you smile big enough with white teeth (i.e., all your family), sheeple will believe you to be their political Santa Claus. WOW! Better, Satan with claws.

I'm in a very odd and despondent but NOT depressed mood this morning! Our country is on the "Trump train" highway to Hell, and the train wreck has NEVER even been noticed by its GOP conductors or engineers. I'll sign off, and give you a break. God bless America—SOME day!

Repeating: Seven Gospel presentations per person for one positive response, on average. Five percent of Christians in America ever win ONE soul. The WASP church is causing Hell to be over-populated, as we sit comfortably mum. My mood, today, has NOT altered.

I'll bet the average U.S. Christian spends 15 minutes MAXIMUM, per week, in God's word, and 30 minutes maximum doing any work of ministry for the Savior. This 2018 is NOT starting off on a bright foot, for me, today. I may try fasting.

We humans in so many ways ruined and hurt it [i.e., year 2017] with works of death, with lies and injustices... gratitude prevails [thanks to those who] cooperate silently for the common good. [He singled out parents and educators who try to raise young people with a sense of responsible ethics]. **—Pope Francis** (CBSnews, 1/1/17)

Update #4: Abortion Authority or Political Hypocrisy?

Let's address the abortion banning advocates' secret dream: Prostitutes would go out of business, because any lapses in their safe sex planning couldn't be un-done, even with a morning after pill. ALL sex, even in marriage, would have to be for childbearing intent, and many even want contraception banned! NO sex otherwise.

I even read a quote where some religious leader said gays' answer is justification and sanctification, NOT m_st_r_a_i_n! In other words, the religious alt-right is consumed with sex in their politics! They can divorce at about the same percent as lost people, adultery to some percent, but gays and lost people can't have sex!

If condoms fail—adopt out. If birth control is NOT percent effective—adopt out. If sexual desire overtakes you, and you do NO planning—adopt out. If you're a family, and financially strapped, and find

yourself pregnant—adopt out. Let the feds force these results, perhaps with a home invasion legion of sex police? This is church?

READ this, then tell me we have any moral authority to police the sexual behavior of people NOT in our faith, by force of law, Christians! <http://bit.ly/2qdH0V9>

Remember Jim Bakker and Jimmy Swaggart? TIP OF THE ICE BERG! Hypocrites get no opinion on the sin they're in! #NoBetterThanTheWorld? #Sex

23 percent of Christians adulter, and 45 percent engage inappropriate sexual behavior. And we are the judges of the private lives behind closed doors of everyone else? NO WONDER THE church has lost all moral authority in our society! <http://nydn.us/2IGXZdF> Our divorce rate is about the SAME as lost people!

The top two political issues that alt-right Christians hate are abortion and gay marriage. Don't the statistics I just cited show we have very little moral authority room to judge on those two matters, when we are as we are, though NOT justifying anyone's sins?

Can THIS be true?: <http://bit.ly/2EBbljD> Christians make up 70 percent of aborters? Read <http://bit.ly/2A6jf11> VS. <http://bit.ly/2CsbAjE>

Abortion for contraception IS a sin—a heinous one! It kills a would-be born and birthed baby. The ONLY issue is how to stop or lessen their numbers—by force, or otherwise? I'm for the latter way, and NOT for abortions.

And nothing our government ever does can make homosexuality into a virtue, before God. When God calls it sin, and an abomination, that can't change. But who are Christians to say people claiming so to be can't experience love, can't fulfill natural sex needs, even by themselves, must be force converted (conversion therapy), or that people who are trans have a mental illness?

They certainly are different from the norm, you can't say it's not a struggle that's 100 percent positive for the person, but stigmatizing it that way (as Dr. Jeffress has, with ZERO psychological expertise) is a stereotype and opinion.

I DON'T understand their condition, can't relate, see them as different from the norm, and can't say it's wonderful that they suffer such ambiguity in their sexual identity, but to, therefore, because they're different, want them singled out for ridicule, and legal infringements on their lives by Christians? That's NOT what I see as right.

I've heard the term "everyone's a sinner" used to justify keeping on sinning. That factual phrase is never supposed to be used in such a manner! I also saw a video of a Christian saying 'I'm a sinner who tries to be less of one, every day.' That SORT OF sums up sanctification, depending on how he does that, and what he means! Maybe not, also.

The day your Christian practice is judged by whether you vote to ban all abortions, and un-do gay marriages, legally, is the day I know such Christians have NO analytical skills. And the day those are the only political issues in America is the day you know people are being duped by someone, for personal gains!

If you want to be fair, every male who impregnates any woman, and it leads to an abortion, ought to suffer the same legal consequences as the female, if Roe were ever overturned. [Off point, if women want full equality (in practice), it's NOT chivalrous for any man to hold any door open for you, now, even in Texas].

I've said before, if you are NOT having sex to birth a family, take the Plan B pill within two days of any accidental inseminations—PERIOD! There need be no unwanted pregnancies in America. Do that, and the religious alt-right loses ALL political sway over their voters, and go back to mainly spiritual activities!

It takes 48-72 hours, post-sex, for conception to possibly occur. No one can complain about Plan B within two days of unwanted insemination! THIS is the answer, until perfect contraception is invented!

And if you oppose contraception, you are for (morally and financially) irresponsibly populating of our earth. It is ONLY wise, and God loves wisdom. You have NO biblical argument, this one verse notwithstanding... WARNING: ADULT CONTENT: <http://bit.ly/2CG4PYr>

If God says call no man "father" (Mt. 23:9), and pastors CAN be married (I Cor. 9:5), couldn't it be possible that believing that contraception is sinful be wrong, as well, given our immediately preceding tweet's explanation of the only one Bible verse that some use to allege that? Get your beliefs right, before being dogmatic about them.

And if you then argue that tradition says it's wrong, God didn't inspire tradition, but His Bible, which says THIS about traditions that don't conform to His word, the Bible: Mk. 7:8, Col. 2:8. Traditions that contradict the Bible are NOT from God. I'm NOT trying to offend, but say the TRUTH. (II Cor. 6:3)

I have NO idea how all religions teach on sterilization, but I do know that the Bible does NOT say that sex in marriage is ONLY for birthing children! If that were the case, I Cor. 7:3 would have believers having massively large families, going bankrupt (in the process) for Jesus. SURELY, no one can be for that!?

Continuing

I spoke with a tow truck driver one day, who said, in Mexico, people have sex for entertainment, because the electricity for TV's, or cost of TV's is sometimes out of reach. If this is true, that is a RIDICULOUS idea, folks!

EVERY nation has got to wise up, and NOT populate with kids you can't feed or afford! DUH! Intelligence. It CAN be acquired! STUPID decisions cost money, waste time and energy, and cause problems.

Our world HAS to start educating everyone on commonly-known facts. We ALL benefit when all people do smart and moral things—not stupid or evil things, like terrorism, and the like. Get a brain, and a heart!

And every culture's morals need to be analyzed for whether they're smart and moral. Forget any tradition or customs that fail the test, like treating women as second-class citizens, in any nation. That is irrational. Males are not superior, and females are never property, or here to serve men, as their masters! Wake UP.

Homosexuals should NEVER be killed for that status, in any nation. No wrists or fingers should ever be cut off for theft. NO woman should ever have to have four male witnesses, in order for her claims of rape to be taken seriously, in any society! This is NOT anti- any religion, but anti- bad ideas!

Polygamy is a BAD idea, no matter what religion may say to you. It's hard enough keeping one wife happy, and organizing a family with two parents! Swinging is just a fun way of justifying sin. Go get a swing set—don't be part of the swinger set! It's wrong/immoral.

Temporary fun and excitement that's DIS-loyal to your spouse (even if both participate)! You will regret it one day, in my opinion, as jealousy is natural, normal, and even right by both spouses, like God is jealously monogamous with believers (Jas. 4:5).

Robbery is irrational, unless you are destitute (Pv. 6:30), as the stuff is NOT yours! You didn't work for/earn it. Go do so.

Rape is evil. Rapists are cowards who can't get a spouse or girlfriend by their own merits! They are arrogantly seeking control in ways God will judge.

Murderers are the worse! You are playing God, and God will "play" with you, soon. You can never undo that heinous act. Government has a right to take your life! (Rom. 13:4)

Adultery hurts your spouse and kids. Trust me on the latter! You are unfaithful and untrustworthy if you are an adulterer. If the one who cares about you the most can't trust you, why should people who know you less? This is mere common sense, not moral peachiness, or "Bible thumping!"

Divorce hurts your kids. Again, trust me on this. Their core security blanket is torn asunder/in half. Anyone who says we divorced for the good of the family is a pure LIAR, and lying is bad, too. Your kids have ZERO desire to be having two homes in two separate venues, or new mommies and daddies! They have one of each, already!

I'm off on a tangent today, because my book proposal has two weeks and one day left, and I'm enjoying a day off, the way I enjoy holidays—writing.

Exposing your body to strangers for money is evil, strippers. God never wanted such a sacred gift revealed to the masses for filthy lucre in your G-strings!

Update #5: Personal Experiences

Have I ever been to a strip club? One time, with Ernst and Young colleagues, and I was so out of place, they mocked me most of the time. I was saying beam me up Scotty, in prayer, and have NO idea what else was going on, but some fatter chick trying to get my money, or attention, via my buddies. Cleveland, Ohio.

I told my wife our team was going there, and she knew, and said don't look or do anything you shouldn't, which, I didn't, absent the gal who intentionally singled me out from the taunting of my peers. If I had owned a laptop, I probably would have pulled it out and written a book! Nerd.

At Baylor, my freshman year, my dorm bed's wall was covered with Playboy centerfolds, and one of my roommates was pre-ministry. I'm tearful right now thinking what I put him through with that, as a carnal Christian! You didn't deserve that temptation and stupidity, KB. SORRY, bro! #Sadness Youthful stupidity age 18.

Ever been drunk? Three times. Once, I have NO idea how I got home from a ZZ Top concert! I only remember one highway sign between the Summit and the Memorial area, Houston, TX. Whiskey sours in high school with my two best buds, the other two times, most likely. We used to hang out at Blue Light Cemetery, Friday evenings, MH and DN .

Ever smoked anything? No. I once kicked my BFF out of my Thunderbird for showing me a lid (Mary Jane). He had to walk home from Memorial and Beltway 8, to three blocks west of ZZ Top's house.

SORRY I was so harsh, TE! Tears for my evil judgmentalism extreme! He's a pastor, now. Teenage foolishness.

Ever steal something? One time—\$10 value. I don't know statute of limitations, so no details, but I was 16. Ding dong door ditched one family with eggs, string, burning dog poo, fire crackers at midnight, via my amigos.

Ever cheat on any test/quiz? No, and sometimes my grades might have reflected that. Ever help anyone cheat? Not to my recollection. Ever commit a crime? No. Perhaps 20 speeding tickets in my life, though.

Full confession time, for some reason. Ever lust in my heart. Probably (none that I recall)—many cuties in the world.

Ever beat anyone up? No. Ever been beat up? NO, but with one qualifier. One red-headed turd had a wrestling match I dominated him on, so we quit, and shook hands. Walking home, he called my name, I turned back, and he sucker punched me and broke my nose. Try me today, sucker! Champaign, Illinois. You'll be crushed.

See, we all do sin. Your details and story are different. No one's track-record can be the same. You may have more, or less. I haven't recalled them all. None of those comparisons matter. One sin makes every person qualified, and headed to Hell! DON'T go there. (Jn. 3:16; Jas. 2:10) ALL sins forgiven at one time!

Did I ever break up with anyone? Not to my knowledge. Ever broken up on? A few times. Was I a good worker at E & Y? NO. They wanted me to code/program computers, which is 100 percent opposite anything this dinosaur could find interest in. I should never have accepted the job! My mistake. Wrong department!

Ever cut anyone off? Probably, by accident. It would be hard to do, given that I fly faster than most. Any wrecks? Two, both under \$1,000 damage. One, I was so mad at myself for not paying attention, my face scared the victim lady, and she simply drove off. Probably no damage anyway—except to my car's hood.

Are you as willing to reveal your past? Total transparency. NOT perfection. NOT revealing too personal of information. Transparency. You'll NEVER learn about my sex life, good, bad or indifferent.

It is transparency that breeds trust, as with consistent factuality. Lies break trust, as with unfaithfulness to standards you claim.

Two more, and I'm done. I recall my amigo spinning out his car on I-10 in the rain in high school, and I once was at our rival school, where someone tried to spray paint my orange T-bird with their color—orange. I scared the pee out of them with an exit speed from a parallel parking spot, to not let them do it! The gal in the passenger seat knows it for a fact, initials BS. I lied—one more. I regret that I didn't stop high school people (footballers) I heard of who shot buckshot at gays in Montrose, from shotguns, in 1976. I didn't know the names, but should have found out! That was/is the gay area of Houston. Have a nice holiday.

Update #6: Miserable Memory

One update from last night... a gal tried to argue that Barack Obama was a bad man, because, 'had I ever seen any pictures of him ever holding his girls before he ran for office?' I thought that the strangest

analysis from a "Christian" I had heard in many a moon! WE DESERVE our stupid stereotype, as OFTEN earned! WOW.

One ~hilarious event from last night... my family knows my memory for names is atrocious (absent-minded professor). One gal asked if I recalled her from a year ago, and I said, 'I'll say yes, but the answer is no.' She stared at me as she left, so I'd recall her in the future. I probably won't. Weird brain toot I've never been able to fix.

In sales for nine years, EVERY time I entered a business (excepting my three biggest clients), I had a cheat sheet of owner names, even if I'd spoken to them 100 times. I DO recall faces. I saw a student from my speech class in the mall yesterday, and said, I know you. I had NO idea from where! Bad memory.

I write down everything, and have an over-full hard drive 'upstairs.' When I go to the grocery store, if the wife hasn't written it down, I did no wrong not buying it! I can recall important stuff, but things I'll never need to know long-term will NEVER be remembered. I even mix up my two sons' names, sometimes.

#IWokeUpThisMorningAnd so did you. If you could POSSIBLY, unexpectedly NOT do so tomorrow, please make sure that today that you read and pray the contents of John 3:16 (the Bible). By the way, you have NO idea if you will tomorrow! (II Cor. 6:2; Heb. 9:27)

JUST make money, and as much of it as humanly possible, and ONLY vote for politicians who protect what you earn with cops and military. You can pay for private school. THIS IS POLITICAL CONSERVATISM. Analyze for yourself if that sounds selfish or moral. I trust your IQ is high enough to rightly do so.

Update #7: Christianity's Crises

Heavenly bliss or Hellacious horrors? When your body expires, IMMEDIATELY it will be one or the other. Fire, darkness, pain, no relief, forever. A literal venue for all who reject free salvation. Why would you? Every human faces this, and every human has ZERO idea what day they'll die! (Jn. 3:16, the Bible)

You aspire to be rich, and a top dog in this 80-year life! Why not be such forever? Isn't that a much smarter aspiration, Christians? It IS if you believe the Bible. If you say you do, but really don't, you won't make that gamble with your life commitments! DO YOU BELIEVE? Your decisions answer that question for you! #Disciples

Just think of Heaven. MOST Christians will look back on this life and kick themselves for how LITTLE they did for God! How did they get distracted? Money, fun, a pampered lifestyle, pleasing peers, ego, making life easier for their kids—Self as god. Sin. I'm NOT saying it's a sin to be rich, but it CAN be! It OFTEN is. Do you believe this?

If you are a Christian, you will meet Paul, Peter, Moses, David, Abraham, Jonah, Job, Elijah, Elisha. I'll bet they're going to ask most of us why did you idolize me as a hero, but privately held ZERO desire to emulate my life achievements for God? HOW could you be spectators so many decades? Shameful!

You do NOT get a do-over. You can NOT avoid shame in Heaven (I Jn. 2:28). Your entire life will be seen by ALL, like a video replay. Your friends and family will see all your secret sins! Your deceased relative Christians already do, U.S. Christians. God judges your sins in how He rewards you in Heaven. Do you live, knowingly exposed?

Martin Luther, Calvin, Keith Green, Billy Graham. For you to admire these Christians, and that be merely a "feeling," is idiotic. Any American Christian who just goes to church should be excommunicated! I wouldn't make a very rich pastor, as I truly believe this! What's your ministry? Give me details, liars!

EVERY WEEK you hear pastors exhort you to evangelize. They NEVER ask for any accounting, like Jesus' parables show is moral. The next week, they OUGHT to ask for a show of hands of who applied that exhortation. They don't want to, as it would depress them to know the TRUTH! LAZY, degenerate Christians!

How many humans have you spoken the entire, brief Gospel to, and in how many years since you got saved, U.S. laymen. THIS question WILL be in our latest book, as I will ask every Christian in this manner, and God deserves to know your answer before people. He already knows it before Himself. Weak and pathetic evangelizers!

You are scared. Why not be more scared that you're letting people go to Hell, and be scared for them going there, Christian? Your pastor NEVER makes you do it, by personally/individually asking you to go, or quitting worship services and walking the crowd out into the neighborhood. WEAKNESS! That's NOT leadership. Do any want me to speak at your church? I will!

Murder sends a soul straight to Hell, if your victim was not saved. NON-evangelism does the exact same thing, yet you spiritually murder every day, vs. just one day with a gun, or weapon. EVERY day you let people risk Hell, that day. You don't know if that's their day to die! Debate me, Christians! You won't. Wusses!

Christianity must not be worth much if you're willing to keep it to yourself, or your behavior shows the lost are not missing out on much by your refusing to speak the Gospel to them, U.S. Christian. MAKE YOUR PASTOR SAY THIS TWEET NEXT SUNDAY, IF YOU HAVE ANY BACKBONE; you do NOT! Wusses! Losers!

You hate humans, U.S. Christians! I could care less if you deny this, say you love them, or even do good deeds to the lost. If you do NOT evangelize them, you hate people. You are haters. You are murderers. You are detestably selfish, all 'in Jesus' name.' That is blasphemy and hypocrisy! You are guilty. Debate me, please.

Today put your entire foot in a scalding hot tub full of water, Christian layman. That is a tickle, a joke, a giggling pittance of the physical pain YOU are choosing to inflict and impose on the lost people you have NOT spoken the Gospel to, who are your share of the global amount (~41-66, in number).

Place your palm above a lit candle flame today, U.S. Christian layman. DON'T be so stupid that you let yourself be burned, but just enough that you feel the pinch or sting. I mean this literally. You WANT and WISH that feeling, multiplied, forever, for all the lost people you haven't evangelized that you should have. Guilty!

Get in a pitch-dark closet, today, Christian. Use a towel to block light through the cracks. Maybe do it at night. Apart from fiery flames, in certain places, that is the future, forever, of all people you choose to not speak the Gospel to—plus the pain of said flames. MANY/most will be there, due, significantly, to you.

You think abortions are horrific, and they are. Think how much longer that agonizing pain is endured for people you are too proud or selfish to evangelize, today, U.S. Christian. The excruciating pain of crushed bones or sucked out life is NOTHING compared to Hell, forever. You are guilty, and you know it! You don't care!

I DARE ANY U.S. pastor to shut down church this weekend, and lead your members to go evangelize one soul per person, after they're all in the sanctuary, expecting a normal service. I KNOW none will. This is sinful. I'll taunt you as many times as I can, but know it will never move you to do so. Sin!

Why wouldn't a pastor encourage evangelism, then, the next week, ask for a show of hands of all who applied the sermon the week thereafter? JOHN BISAGNO did exactly that at First Baptist, Katy, TX, in ~2003. I witnessed it. He is a leader. You are not if you will not. #TRUTH Deal with it, and with your sin.

Does anyone recall the bones image of Planes, Trains and Automobiles crammed between two 18-wheelers? May that image HAUNT every Christian today, as what they will sentence the lost to, physically, as no one's soul stays in any grave. They get new bodies in Hell, immediately upon death. "You made that." Congratulations?

Teens wear skulls on T-shirts. May you see one today, and it remind you you are a weak, selfish wuss, because you won't evangelize. In funerals, everyone goes to Heaven/a better place. In reality, FEW do. Go read an obituary today. "You made that." Congrats? You didn't evangelize any on that list! There are lists like that every day!

I'd put SPIKES on the pews if I were a pastor again. I really wouldn't be rich with a mega church! They'd make you so uncomfortable you'd prefer to leave and speak the Gospel. #Spikes are what you NEED, because fiery pain is what you welcome for your neighbor. I have NOT made this graphic enough for you, yet! I'll try again...

Go to a morgue, today. Visit a cemetery. Attend a funeral. Read a list of all the celebrities who died in 2017. Get an idea that people die, and, as a Christian, it's your duty alone to prevent them going to Hell immediately when the breath leaves their lungs. You are INCOMPETENT at your number one duty, folks. Inept.

NO pastor will EVER speak to you like this. That's why churches are so financially "successful" today! EAR TICKLING. I tell you what you need to hear. Anything less is telling you what you want to hear; BIG difference. You will be poor forever (or at least for a time), in Heaven, because they won't preach this sermon—EVER! I will, any time.

If your pastoral staff has to literally meet with you every day, to get you reading God's word, that's what they need to do. If they literally, to a person, need to invite you to evangelize with them, and ask you until you go, that's what they need to do. I doubt ANY ever will! This is the corruption of the U.S. church.

Take a picture of all your work colleagues. Get a neighborhood pictorial director (or Facebook pics of your neighbors, or connections), and hang it above the tub, your toilet, and at your dinner table. Let their faces HAUNT YOU until you speak the Gospel to them. NONE of you will. You are weak wusses! Chicken loser apostates.

Just for the record, every layman has people God leads them to cross paths with. Our website estimates every layman should evangelize between 44-61 (or so) people in their lifetime, to do their share. **HOW IS YOUR COMPLETION OF THAT TASK GOING?** I know the answer, for most. Preach this, pastors! You won't!

Eternity. Consider its length. Add 1 + 1 + 1 as long today as your patience can endure. You haven't begin a drop in the bucket even considering our ~80 year lives. Go look up forever's definition in a dictionary. Get a perspective on life, U.S. Christians. Or go make money, and have fun, as you **WILL** do!

I'm ready to wring some necks. Time to go eat. I've said enough. Twitter search "evangelize ASAP," and "shut down church asap," and "fire your pastor asap." Just because you have been **IGNORANT** (i.e., not knowing) how many years I've called for these things doesn't mean I never did! That's pure logic! Go do it!

SAYING "go to Hell" is rude. Saying it by **NOT** evangelizing is fatal, and more rude. People say I'm going through Hell. They have **NO** idea how true that **WILL** be, because U.S. Christians **WON'T** tell you how not to! (Jn. 3:16, the Bible). May God judge His church severely in 2018. This is my prayer. Happy new year?

If a new product's CEO purposed to offer it to everyone on earth, they'd have managers over every nation, region, major city, and ground troop salespeople, all coordinated to know who reaches who, so there's no overlap. God's church does none of that regarding global evangelism. Embarrassing executive **FAILURES!**

With a meager workforce, why would any Christian ever waste the time to evangelize a Christian? Uncoordinated lack of plans and documentation, though even that doesn't occur, much, because pastors have adopted 'business models' vs. God's model for evangelism (of go and tell vs. come and hear)! Topsy-turvy **ERRORS!**

MOST evangelism by pastors is pretend... we pretend we're speaking the Gospel to lost people, when a very small percent of people in church need to hear that message. It's a dress rehearsal never performed in real life, where real lost people live. Embarrassing professional negligence! Guilty as charged.

Business people speak of how are sales/how's business. You talk about what you care about, or are excited about. Do you hear many Christians speak of evangelism, or the Bible? You're commanded to lay up a fortune for the next life. Instead, we seek fortunes on earth. II Cor. 4:13: It's **NATURAL** to speak the Gospel if you have faith. Do you, if you don't?

People who experience good things talk about them. New mothers, a great promotion, a windfall inheritance. Apparently, the Gospel is bad news, because so few U.S. Christians ever speak it to lost people, like the inventor of the Polio vaccine would have among his colleagues, then to the public. Mute children!

How would we view a lifeguard alerted to a drowning gal, who sat on his perch with a life raft hanging behind his head? Such is the church in U.S.A. with the Gospel. We call people heroes, who rescue animals fallen in icy lakes. You should call most Christians zero's, or hams, for their lack of evangelism! And worse!

Lost people bite and chew faces off evangelizers. Such must be the phobia from Satan of a majority of U.S. Christians. They've all heard? Prove it, by reaching them, and letting them tell you that. Otherwise, assumptions make an A__ out of you and me; well, mainly you. Sorry, I don't hold that assumption!

Christians live like everyone's going to make it to age 80—ON THE SAME DAY. In other words, they put evangelism off all their life, AS IF everyone they see will be there at their 80th birthday to hear a message from them. That will NEVER happen. Delusional lack of obedience all your life. Destitute broke in Heaven!

Is it mere information lost people lack? NO? Information about Christ, empowered by Christ, which can sovereignly cause a miraculous conviction call unto salvation, if God so acts, as believers trust Him to, and hope He does through them; obedient ones, at least. We're 'outa here. You know what to do. Mum's the word.

BAD BOSSES: LIVING WAGE OR LIVING HELL?

(11/28/18)

Let's talk about a 'living wage' and the minimum wage. SINCE businesses have been profiting, with the irresponsibly low tax cut of Chump, WHY shouldn't everyone benefit? Trickle-down says let elites enjoy life, and to He_1 with everyone else, if that bump never reaches them!

Though I've said this before, we want U.S. businesses to be the best in the world, but that's NOT just financially. Literally, in the short-run, businesses do best, financially, when they scr_w the little guy, making the maximum profits off their labor/backs!

They treat employees as 'FTEs' (full time equivalents), and assets. They lay off 14,000 at GM, and shareholders LOVE it, because business gets more profitable! The concern is NEVER cutting an equal percent of executives, who ALLOWED their company to get off track in tracking consumer demand and taste changes! They'll probably get more rewarded for that stock price rise! That's EVIL!

Why not retrain as many employees as possible to make the vehicles DUMB management should have had them building since those tastes changed? Business executives get away with MURDER, because they have a false belief that business can do whatever it wants, and government is evil to say otherwise. Unions USED to balance out this imbalance, but not so much, anymore.

Workers are at the mercy of selfish, greedy crooks, to be able to survive! I've said it before, and conservatives despise the thought, but a person CAN be over-paid! It doesn't matter that someone was willing to over-pay them, it's too much, and it's evil and wrong, because that pay comes at the expense of the little guy/average Joe's livelihood!

Conservatives argue that it's legal, but it's immoral, and shouldn't be allowed, even though it's legal (a concept that can be changed!), by public clamorings! What the market will bear OFTEN means what executives can get away with for themselves and their cronies.

Any person who would advocate for profit-sharing, by law, is labeled a 'Socialist!' Any person who cares one iota about ALL (vs. a few) Americans, and NOT just business executives is a 'collectivist,' to conservatives.

How EVIL it is to consider a person who works 40 hours (or more) should be able to survive off that wage (SARCASM)! It's ONLY evil to evil people, who want slaves, but our laws won't allow them those desires!

Relatedly is the minimum wage. It SHOULD increase, as our economy has improved (and it can decrease, if the economy wanes). What system ALLOWS only the rich to have any ease and comfort? An EVIL one!

I'm all for Capitalism, but NOT its skewed abuse, of unfree trade and unfair trade practices, where laws and practices are jury-rigged to mainly benefit the elites. There are too many people in the world, which lowers all of our wages, but people who do exist do have to live!

WHO cares if they can, if I'm making bookoo's of money, says the EVIL rich person. The GOOD ones share this concern for the whole. And please note, if your skills and productivity DON'T merit a living or legitimate minimum wage, NO employer owes you a job (and people with families would need a different minimum than single people, as they have other mouths to feed)!

Businesses can robotize, now, or do what they've done to ruin your livelihood, in the Rust Belt, and elsewhere... outsource good jobs, and import cheaper labor. It's ALL designed to benefit business and executives, and their YUGE excess war chests fund politicians, to keep it that way.

This set-up is evil, evil, evil, and laws and regulations need to change, especially concerning paid-off politicians, and ONLY 'the (voting) people' can solve this!

Unless and until U.S. business executives believe business is in business for more than just profits, this system will continue! I'm ALL for U.S. businesses doing great, but doing great toward their people and customers, as well as to their bottom line.

So you make a little less than you could, by doing right. What will it hurt you in the end? You gain motivated, loyal workers, and repeat business from loyal customers, and you can sleep at night, knowing you WILL face God in judgment, and HOW you treated people, and cared about society (vs. just your business), WILL be accounted for before Him! MANY of you are facing a very POOR future, for how you chose to do business!

#IWishICouldTellMyBoss I may be self-employed, but I remember having bosses. EVERY boss NEEDS to read these verses, and do right by all your employees!: (Eph. 6:9; Col. 4:1; Jas. 4:13-5:7) EVERY evil deed you do unto workers, because you can get away with it, WILL be judged by God! (Ecc. 12:14)

BANNON BACKSTABBED? (NO—JUST A SHOW)

(10/26/17)

There are good and bad things in liberalism, conservatism, and centrism. The intelligent thing to do is to take the good, and reject the bad. @Pledgers2020 DESPITE their having arranged in secret that Chump will distance himself from Bannon, they're tied at the hip! HERE is what Trump, through Bannon, wants:

Drain the swamp... RID D.C. of all GOP's but alt-righters. THIS means, the GOOD in conservatism and centrists goes away, for the alt-right reigning through Chump. Here's the GOOD of conservatism: Controlled borders, strong economy and national defense, law and order, religious liberty, and smaller government.

Here are the NEGATIVES of Trump's desired GOP-state, alt-right rule: End five federal agencies (Rick Perry's suggestion; unemployment skyrockets, and many needed functions go unattended). Those agencies could be streamlined, and more efficient, but the alt-right wants them gone—MORE pollution (with the EPA gone), NO ONE to process taxes or enforce tax laws (IRS gone—per Ted Cruz, who Bannon wants still on the public doll), WORSE and inconsistent education (with the DOE gone), LESS consumer protections (with the DOC gone), the Interior Department and HUD ended (i.e., no one to manage entitlements, or our national parks, etc., per Ron Paul).

Gingrich (a Chump ally) wanted child labor laws abolished, to make America more competitive; let little Johnny work vs. attend public school. Be pro-school vouchers, so the rich get something for their taxes, while the poor have to cough up cash (they don't have) to abandon public schools, and try to force them out of business.

Pure conservatism (i.e., the alt-right) gave you THESE "moral" values: [Http://bit.ly/2fIESxj](http://bit.ly/2fIESxj) REST assured those are NOT religious values of any religion! But as to "religious liberty," that WASPS who are in bed with Chump (i.e., 'the Christian Cabal') desire to BAN every abortion in every state—NO exceptions. It also wants to END all gay marriages, if not to criminalize sodomy, like in their version of "the good old days."

Hyper conservatism claims the Constitution is their mandate. What they REALLY want is rich, mainly Protestant, white man's reign!: NO equal pay for equally-qualified women, NO minimum wage, so business can pay people LESS, business owners and the rich get even richer, blacks are targeted (though being descendants of the slavery that built our country, while its beneficiaries thereof further expand the wage gap), the KKK rises, immigrants are targeted for despising, or removal (if illegal; i.e., deportation), government gets small enough that entitlements are cut off, taxes are slashed on business and the rich (i.e., trickledown economics) so our debt skyrockets, but rich people retire earlier—are YOU going to be able to retire? That's NOT their concern!

THIS is pure conservatism! Specifically-named politicians have advocated for just these exact policies! And the WASP church is for it, via Chump, from an insecure identity crisis and socially low self-esteem, feeling like red-headed step children in America (when God says they are new creations, a holy priesthood, and more than conquerors), because they listen to culture more than Christ, especially in politics!

So DO NOT let Chump deceive you with Steve Bannon's plan (DT was NEVER smart enough to think of it). He will criticize, even demonize Bannon in next few months, but it's a (not so-) secret PACT for Stevie to do Chump's bidding, while he schmoozes RINO's, just before trying to cut off their (political) heads! ONLY idiots can't see this!

BANNON IN BED WITH PROPHETS OR PROFITS?

(10/22/17)

AS IF in strategic political collusion, both local talk hosts say they respected George W. Bush, then slam yesterday's speech, because he never publicly attacked any of Obamas policies. 2018 will be political conservatism against the world. WE CALLED OUT LIARS [on Twitter], who claimed the GOP is united, YEARS ago.

If this guy, and George W. Bush don't stop saying excellent things, Dumb as a Donkey (book) will NEVER be done adding quotes! <http://cbsn.ws/2yLF1K0>

Interview this week on evangelical Christian TV station with Lara Trump: <http://bit.ly/2y3U4Ls>

The Christian Cabal is trying to keep dumbed-down sheep dumb and blind, brain-washed and brain-dead, all for 'Jesus,' who said to love Him with all your heart and mind, brothers and sisters!

[RE: <http://on.msnbc.com/2gxVvis>] The right would attack Bill and Hill (and more elderly Jimmy's record), Romney's daughter is an RNC executive, and he may run for Congress next year, G.H.W. Bush, like Jimmy, is getting older, so I don't expect any more presidents or ex-presidential candidates to speak! GWB and BHO were a PERFECT bipartisan duo!

The right's pundits will say Barack Obama and George W. Bush were protecting the ruling class from a Bannon swamp drain. They'll deny there's any reality to what those two great men said. When you have sold your soul to Satan, for worldly power, there's no turning back, Jeffress, talk radio, et al. Prodigal sons.

FEW are reminding the public that it was ex-GOP presidential nominee @SenJohnMcCain who STARTED the initiative to counter Bannon's evil attack on the GOP party, to cause division and strife. Bush and Obama chimed in AFTER the war hero did his courageous deed. Report that, media!

GENTLEMAN'S BET, just like plagiarizing Melania, you won't hear much from Lara Trump in the public, anytime soon. Back in the closet—leave the heavy lifting to the guy who handles lying and the media SO well now (SARCASM on that last statement).

Bannon's political conservatives attempt to split or ruin the GOP WILL center on getting WASP Christians to vote based on abortion! I JUST left Waco, where a highway overpass banner near Baylor said, 'honk if you believe abortion is never OK,' and two lakeside mansions had signs, '40 days of prayer to end abortion.' @DNC @GOP

This has little to do with abortion! You haven't seen such frantic anti-abortion events in the past twenty years! This is 81 percent, mainly WHITES who voted for Chump, and CLAIM Jesus, organizing to support he and Bannon, FOOLishly abandoning God for ONE issue, as if America mainly has one challenge; it's political vs. religious!

It's not even Chump. He NOW symbolizes conservatism, even though he's NEVER been one until recently, and wasn't one until he finally came up with positions, after index finger to the wind, and everyone but WASP's abandoned him! Christian Cabal pastors want that lusted-for secular power. That's mainly what this is!

Gay marriage was a turning point for political conservatives luring WASPS! So now they will tout Roe's overturn, but really just that abortion is evils, even if Roe couldn't be changed. RILING UP THE SHEEP. That is ALL it's about. They've done LITTLE to lessen the number of abortions since Reagan—they just want political power!

DID YOU KNOW, our economy needs NO help, terrorism is NO problem, our debt is fine, education is top notch, immigration is settled, we have no pollution, no poor, crime doesn't exist—but that one single issue is America's crisis—abortion. This message riles up the stupid—sorry to be so blunt! The truth hurts.

Abortion is NOT going to end by 40 days of prayer! If WASPs can't convince a majority to have the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) reconsider Roe, you are NOT going to get raped women to take to term, women to give up the chance to undo a bad, heat of passion decision of unprotected sex, or if birth control or condoms fail!

The conservative just says BLEED OUT! If you were raped, the victim of incest, or a dying mother (to save her unborn baby), BLEED OUT! You can further be victimized, for all I care—BLEED OUT, or take to term. That is what the 'no abortions are OK' sign means! The issue is NOT is it OK, but is it LEGAL! Such ignorance!

EVEN in the case of NOT the three 'exceptions,' you have to overcome precedent with legal arguments! Again I say, the timing is MORE than FISHY, two weeks after Bannon declared war on the GOP. And any Christian buying into his political stunt IS stupid! Here's what they'll NEVER learn from the baby Christian Bible:

EVERY political issue with a moral core is God's concern! Let's try the issue of riches. First, more than six years after the Rapture, religious, political and commercial Babylon will be destroyed, being united 3.5 years after the Tribulation starts. Political conservatism is that EXACT mixture of the three!

HERE is what the WASP church will NEVER teach their members, because it blows the doors off the red meat of abortion-hating for GOP loyalty: Life is NOT all about money-making (Lk. 12:15); a rich person has a LOWLY position before God (vs. before) Americans. Culture trumping Christ! (Jas. 1:10)

Jesus WARNS the rich—NOT the poor! (Lk. 6:24) The poor are rich in faith, and the rich are rich in faith in their riches! (Lk. 18:18-30) MOST rich people go to hell (Mt. 19:24) Yet, where are most mega churches started? In rich zip codes! It's a business decision! The church-as-a-business model.

As an aside, I laughed when Baylor football coach was praised for his ethics, by Christians who voted for DT. So people who PLAY for a living need integrity, but NOT America's top role model? I digress. WASPs teach the amount of money is NOT the problem. READ Lk. 12:48. TOKEN donations are NOT doing this! I Tim. 6:17-19 singles out the rich to be generous—for a reason!

HOW would a person live mainly for THIS life? Chase riches! Col. 3:1-4 and Mt. 6 teach Christians NOT to do so! I Jn. 2:15-17 describes worldliness, yet MANY WASPS care less about this verse (I Tim. 6:10) They never even know it exists! READ Mt. 6:24. Prosperity preachers, and some mega ministers act as it's a LIE!

HOW did Jesus teach that one can have treasures in heaven, if going there? NOT building treasures here (Mt. 19:21). The rich, young ruler idolized money, though Zacchaeus promised to give back up to 50 percent. The former went to hell; the latter's testimony evidenced salvation, to Jesus! (Lk. 19:9) God teaches Heb. 13:5!

THAT VERSE implies that your relation to Jesus should sustain you more than your wallet! Pastors are BIBLICALLY DISQUALIFIED if they suffer a love of money (I Tim. 3:3). Do you know any who do? THESE verses aren't taught by WASP pastors, because GOP conservatives are for keeping all you can, and NEVER let government help the poor any, with tax dollars!

God cares HOW one earned their money (Jas. 4-5, et al), and HOW they used it, and HOW they use what they don't need! Conservatives don't care about that. Abortion will be Bannon's mantra, but

money/taxes retained by WASPs is the core motive, for many, but they will NEVER tell you this. I will, and just did.

And support womanizer Trump, who trades in wives for younger models every decade, wanted to nail Princess Di, says he can grab women's privates, and I moved on her like a b_t_h, but I couldn't get there. Adulterer-in-Chief!

JUST AS I SAID, MONEY is more important than morals, for political conservatives' number one media outlet! This fits in perfectly with the message we JUST wrote! <http://bit.ly/2yLzaUT>

Jesus' concern was NOT for the high and mighty, but the down and lowly. Is THAT what you would say about political conservatives? The MORE you walk with Jesus, the MORE you adopt HIS values. The WASP church is in bed with sin, to gain secular power which Jesus REJECTED! (Mt. 4) Heretics follow Bannon! Carnals and apostates.

I'll also testify that the one business that I have had the MOST problems with, and the MOST consistent conflicts over money was a "Christian" one! There are no "Christian" businesses, except Christian bookstores. Christian-owned businesses, but do they handle money issues the way Jesus teaches, or idolize it in Jesus' name?

Did you know that disposable income can end up in tax payments, charitable donations or church gifts? There is a COMPETITION for money, which is another reason so many WASP pastors are for the GOP! Lower taxes, so more money for their religious business! TELL ME IF YOU HEAR THESE THINGS ANYWHERE ELSE! In church?

Tax exempt business, accepting FEMA money for helping hurricane victims. It's ALL the Laodicean church! And when the Christian Cabal says they are Christian "leaders," ASK liberal, independent, black, brown, and NON-Southern Baptists if they represent them! It's often a MYTH, mirage, lie, or NON-spiritual power. Wake UP!

If Bannon's insult of George W. Bush doesn't backfire among Trump voters, THEY ARE NOT REPUBLICANS, they have ZERO morals, and do not ever listen to them if they claim to be "Christians." NO Christian would follow a pied piper FOOL like Bannon, except apostates and heretics! This is TRUE!

The LIE of a FOOL—Christians with him are Devil-led! Bannon: George W. Bush presidency most 'destructive' in U.S... <http://on.msnbc.com/2h4932i> via @msnbc

Bannon's TRICK is to state negative things in extreme language, to get media attention, like G.W.B. was the most destructive president in U.S. history. That riles up FOOLS, even though it's a complete lie. Conservatives do NOT care about sin, or facts, as their liar-in-chief baby Christian role modeled Satan for two years.

People who approve lies are evil. People who accept unfactual statements are stupid. Evil and stupid are NOT virtues, Trump voters. I thought you might need this lesson in common sense, because the Christian Cabal members will NOT teach you this; they want your vote more than your being moral and intelligent! It's called idolatry.

The PROPER process would be to have Sekulow's ACLJ bring a similar circumstanced case to Roe before SCOTUS for reversal/vacating, and remanding to the states, based on changed circumstances, perhaps if 70 percent oppose it, as one GOP presidential candidate claimed. That's NOT what conservatives will do—but just rile up votes with anger; Roe (overturn) is NOT the point.

I had a tweeter say Democrats are anti-God. HERE's how REAL Christians react to such a claim: Prayer-backed, Spirit-empowered EVANGELISM. Here's how IDIOTS respond: Hate for Democrats, and a desire to decimate them, because that's how their god (the Devil) acts. Pastors WON'T correct them, as they want SECULAR power! #Repent

These are virtues: Integrity and intelligence. Stupidity, ignorance and immorality are vices. As well, one can be smart in their evil, which is a vice, and one can be dumb and virtuous—the good 'ol boy type. THESE DAYS, you have to spell EVERYTHING out for people, like paint by numbers morality lessons. #SoFarFromGod!

Believing that revival is here is SUCH a farce. 1. The church has NOT, and likely WILL not do her FOUR parts (II Chr. 7:14). 2. SIN in society would WANE. Church attendance from newborn Christians would increase. News articles would involve moral lessons. Kindness and virtue would be celebrated. It's a MIRAGE to believe it's here.

That takes too long, and too much work, so the Christian Cabal produces imitation/fake ceremonies, to look like things are happening on TV! HERE are four crucial factors you will notice if revival comes before the Tribulation starts (it likely won't): Most Christians evangelize regularly, get discipled, use their spiritual gift(s) in ministry, and engage in changing social problems for the good. If you ever see that sea change shift, you can expect revival to be waiting in the wings. But that takes pastoral LEADERSHIP—NOT sermon topic changes, and slogans advertised for new programs, or renamed existing ministries!

HERE are four TESTS to see if the church is serious about seeking revival. After humbling themselves to pray and seek God, most U.S. Christians turn from their evil ways, and start behaving as the church is to do. NOT worldliness, churchianity, church-as-a-business, seeking political more than spiritual power+. #NotThereYet!

Specifically, EVERY U.S. pastor would identify every inhabited house NOT near another participating church, train their laymen to effectively evangelize (or identify their friends and family, and reach them first), pray, then go harvest that Jerusalem field (Ac. 1:8). The success stories (i.e., 'converts') would be discipled, but ONLY after existing church members were, using relational discipling like Jesus did, and multiplication, like Paul did in the books of Timothy. Spiritual gifts would be identified and used, and local churches would LEAD and exceed possibly even government programs, and charities, in FIXING America's many problems. THAT is revival—all else is FAKE!

SHOWS (as opposed to reality) PRETEND to care about abortion, in constructive vs. anger-inducing ways! I just detailed how Bannon's wing nuts could take action on Roe. I GUARANTEE YOU they will NOT! That's NOT their point, but complete idiots, in Jesus' name, will think they're doing something.

There are several ways to lessen the number of abortions, and ways to change public opinion on their being evil. Even these ways I've discussed before will NOT be acted upon by the Christian Cabal, because the objective is Trump votes for ANOTHER agenda, abortion as only one of its facets! SIN-to-win, fake "Christian deeds!"

Jesus' reputation, through CLAIMING Christians (mainly white, or a small percent of GOP's of other races), is taking a SEVERE beating under the fake Christian Chump, and his surrogates and supporters! THEY DONT CARE! Jesus' values have NEVER been their interest this political season! 'Put them on pause!'

And I've said before, I'm NOT for a Roe overturn, but if the majority wanted it, for the state's rights option, that wouldn't be a problem, but would raise many more problems I've discussed previously. I

offer solutions. Bannon types offer ways to anger DUMB Christians to vote for the stupidest and least moral GOP in 50+ years!

Poll: Do you respect evangelical's morals more or less, given their support of Mr. Trump in the 2016 election?

Poll: Would you be more or less inclined to listen to or believe an evangelical's "gospel" after 81 percent of them supported Trump?

Do you believe Donald Trump is a Christian, or claimed to be one, then claimed to be a baby one a year later?

The difference between profession and possession is the difference between heaven and hell, Mr. Trump, baby Christian.

Evangelical, so-called "leaders" HAD to find a way to cover Chump's many RECENT, public and unrepented of sins. For those with amnesia: [Http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa](http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa) #NeverForget So they concocted a plan when his poll numbers were down... they would offer him white church votes in exchange for a wish list of policies he'd then support. They would claim he has repented of all sins, in private, to them (NO public testimony, or water baptism), then excuse his continuing those sins as his having just gotten saved! Naive Christians would believe it!

I have ZERO idea why black and Latino pastors aren't as avidly in the media denouncing Trump from a Christian, biblical viewpoint, as Jeffress/Falwell praise him on Fox! They're acting like those two represent the entire U.S. church, and y'all are losing the P.R. battle! @FHunscripted If I knew more minority pastors, I would direct tweet them!

Famous U.S. Jewish, Muslim, Catholic, Episcopal, Methodist, Lutheran (etc.; i.e., NON-Southern Baptist) pastors should be in the media, countering Falwell/Jeffress, ethically and biblically!
<http://bit.ly/2yNmpQu>

REAL Christians falsely believe any voice of opposition to self-promoted Christian "leaders" is an evil division, AS IF free speech or dissent based on TRUTH is sinful. But with MOST U.S. Christians relying on their pastors to teach them what the Bible says, WHAT ELSE WOULD YOU EXPECT? Sheep off the cliff of ignorance.

If you meet a stupid Christian in America, they may be very nice people, but know that they are living in active rebellion, intellectually, to their claimed Messiah/King/Savior. I hope you will tell them so, and tell them to study their Bibles for themselves, and "be Berean!" (Ac. 17:11)

If YOU want to make America "great again," tell ANY Christian you meet that they need to do EDBS priorities (described in their Bible, and defined at our FREE website), and tell them that revival has FOUR preparatory steps which they are NOT doing (II Chr. 7:14) Tell them that going to church is NOT the core of Christianity!

I can only imagine how the Devil gets Christian pastors to devise schemes that VIOLATE Heb. 10:1 and Col. 2:17, in private strategy sessions where they ask, 'how can we make it LOOK like we have revival?' Sell our souls to the Devil for secular power, using P.R. stunts, and celebrity Christians to get the flocks to vote for DT!

And since U.S. pastors have brain-washed them since the Reagan days that Democrats are Devils, and God is a GOP, and most pastors have NOT disciplined many people (so most Christians know LITTLE about God's word), the ground is RIPE for them to be fooled by such TRICKS! Sin-to-win! That is OPPOSITE of what Jesus would do, but the Devil rewards it. Who cares?

NEVER believe that DJT is NOT 100 percent behind Bannon's antics! He will TRY to distance himself, to be more appealing to you GOP's, but he's having another do his dirty work, as he schmoozes you! @GOP @SpeakerRyan @SenateMajLdr @SenateGOP @HouseGOP; @DNC DT wants the swamp drained, as he coddles you politicians!

Be it business, politics, or churches engaged in a political agenda, people LIE to push for their agendas! You present how you want things to be as the way they are. The customer is number one when you and your wallet are really number one! I know a "Christian" business who's the most ruthless for getting your money, even violating its own rules!

Image and timing are everything, in the world system of lies, deceit and fake news! Image is image. Reality is reality. Rarely the twain shall meet! This type culture WILL end up in this, in prophecy (Rev. 13:15; II Th. 2:11). We are greasing the skids for these coming events, by our current-day activities!

Facts, values, priorities—a thing of the past. Ignorance and immorality reign! JUST as before another day of judgment (Judg. 21:25) NO LEADERSHIP caused the problem then, and now! (Pv. 29:18) You better be ready for prophecy to hit our world, as it could at any time! The signs are all there, people. (Jn. 3:16)

Politicians LIE, to win your vote. Pastors under-educate, and cherry pick values, to sway political votes. Businesses lie, to win customers. Honesty is a dying art. A nation built on lies is a house of cards, ripe for judgment, when the Tribulation transpires! Good luck with that, and with hell which follows! (Eze. 3:18)

It's SAD how often we believe MYTHS! Read the hashtag, #MessagesFromCelebrityGhosts, and most people believe most people die, and go to heaven, when most go to a burning hell. These lies keep us optimistic, as we face the most pessimistic future, by trying to pay for our own sins, in hell, forever. A deceived generation. (I Tim. 4:7)

BANNON, THE ALT-RIGHT & THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

(10/16/17)

It took four minutes of talk radio shows to see Steve Bannon's strategy: Enlist SIN-full Christian Cabal media mouthpieces, and secular talk radio hosts hosting rallies targeting anyone in politics who are NOT alt-right. Throw in promises on Roe, and you lure weak/sinful pastors for your cause. 20/20 will be political conservatives vs. all others!

For 2018, you need to gear up with real evidence and logic against the alt-right political philosophy of the Tea Party, @DNC @TheDemocrats Talk radio, three "famous" WASP pastor sell-outs (for Roe being overturned) and Steve Bannon are trying to ruin the GOP, so you'll need to expose conservatives evils! @GOP @SenateGOP @HouseGOP

I'll take Stevie Bannon's bet/dare any day! He will lose 2020. Our book(s) already slam political conservatism for Christians, as with others, while detailing its positives. The man is on a Titanic suicide mission, and may decent GOPs and RINO's end him! He (with Trump) is NOT good for America, but mainly rich white males!

Fox news, Christian radio and TV, WASP mega churches, and Tea Party gatherings are colluding to make 2018 an 'us vs. them' extremist match. Extremes do NOT have the numbers! Any Christian who votes for 100 percent political conservatism is a practicing 'sinner.' Jesus would NOT vote 100 percent conservative! #WWJD

Sin-to-win. THAT's the Christians Cabal's strategy, because "sometimes you put your Christian values on pause to get things done." So said the token Uncle Tom candidate of the alt-right, OPPOSITE of Jesus (as you would expect from power idolizing sinners naming God as their foundation)! Sinners.

Even Gingrich got in on the game, saying that to drain the swamp, the alligators get agitated. That loser adulterated and abandoned wives nearly as much as Chump, yet our local talk show host slams evil Democrats as having a monopoly on sexual predators. LIAR, Chris Salcedo! There is sin on BOTH sides, foolish one.

You would be WISE to team up with all NON alt-right D.C. Congress persons to defeat Bannon, the Christian Cabal, and talk radio, so all can show America in 2020 that we can work together to get REAL priorities fixed, @DNC @TheDemocrats @GOP Pure alt-right/extremism is a losing cause, nationally!

Drain the swamp? Drain the swamp drainer! Trump is the absolute WORST and stupidest president anyone living has lived through in America. Drain the White House in 2020. THAT would make America great again! #TheResistance #NeverTrump

.@JeffFlake I'll do anything you need to help you get re-elected, as I despise the Devilish use of claiming or fake "Christians" to defeat you in tonight's Arizona rally with Bannon and your opponent, for alt-right extremism. Praying for you, and calling out my sinful/idolatrous Christian brethren.

GOP "RINOs" better quickly learn that you've got to be for something, not just against Chump, and donors are the mother's milk that Bannon is attacking for far right extremism. Democrats NEED GOP's who can compromise and work together, once Chump is ousted! It's in your interest to help RINO's, @DNC @TheDemocrats #StopExtremism

EVERY Republican D.C. Congress person NEEDS to NOT suffer willful amnesia, and REMEMBER what Chump did to your party and career! Here's a reminder, and evidence that an elephant's memory is a virtue, @GOP: <http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa> (II Pet. 1:12, 3:1, et al).

How do Trump-despising GOP's win re-election? Common sense principles that are NOT extreme. The alt-right is extreme. Don't just detail how it hurts America, propose better ideas! DJT has divided my former party, where Reagan and Lincoln wouldn't be part of it. He's a loser-in-chief, defeated in 2020.

I'm SURE The Chump is arguing in private that GOP Congress persons' careers are at stake if he loses in 2020, so they better back him. That's a LIE! He's OUT in 2020, and if they can hang on, all good politicians have wonderfully bright futures, fixing REAL problems vs. symbolic trivial, base-luring edicts!

HOW would Trump-hating GOPs run in 2018 to win, yet having done nothing? That's not my problem to solve—I changed parties, following my conscience. I'm sure there are ways, but I'm also sure hypocrisy, flip-flops and lying will be part of the mix. That's NOT the way God does business, values-on-pause Ben Carson!

I'd paint Bannon for EXACTLY what he is to your constituents! Cite opinion polls about his lack of popularity. He is a disruptive, evil egoist advocating U.S.A.-hating (and dividing) policies that only benefit elitists. That's NOT the GOP I used to know, and Reagan would be on the side of NON alt-right, @GOPs !

I NEVER vowed I'd cease policy posts, just cut back. Given the Christian Cabal selling their soul to Steve Bannon and talk radio, I must remind people of the evils of alt-right political theory (though they have good points, too): END minimum wage and the estate tax (that HURTS workers, and mainly helps the rich get richer), END the IRS and four other federal agencies (unemployment skyrockets, and still people process tax forms and enforce tax laws).

If you think Ted Cruz is not caustic, you'll LOVE what Steve Bannon is advocating! Obergefell and Roe overturn will be sought, as with more outsourcing, lost jobs, elites made richer, entitlements will be cut (as a goal), white males will rule, the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) will be stacked alt-right conservatively.

THESE are the logical implications of what Bannon is trying to push on the GOP, and then the U.S.A. If anyone believes Trump is a smart, good man, I can't help you. All others, #Resist tooth and nail!

The STUPIDEST thing about Steve Bannon (among millions of others) is that he believes political conservatism is god, has no flaws, and all other positions are 100 percent in error. That man represents Satan more than God, yet a WASP pastor clique is following him vs. Jesus. AMAZING apostasy and hypocrisy! I told you why this morning!

Church-as-a-business churchianity is why MOST claiming Christians are NOT fully committed to Jesus. Their leaders preach a false Gospel, then sin in politics, despite that "gospel" saying they were to be committed to righteousness, or they would go to Hell. It's a scam, politically and religiously.

KEEP CHRISTIAN LAYMEN BLIND and DUMB. This is the core strategy of the Christian Cabal. So long as church-goers believe everything pastors say, they can brain-wash them to anything they want them to do. God says TRUE Christians do NOT need a religious guru—you have Jesus! (1 Jn. 2:27) Be dumb?

Jesus was (and would be) a political conservative? THIS is the LIE Christian Cabal pastors are snake oil selling to mega church-going dupes! He would be independent, and ONLY support morally good policies from any source. Why would anyone trust or follow a liar for Jesus? Wolves and tares and Balaam types!

In Bible prophecy, God says FALSE (mega) ministers WILL arise to lead astray even true Christians, if that is possible, and they will do it by cunning words that DON'T conform to the Bible, and all for money idolatry. It's becoming clearer every day who these people are—and they're Trump backers!

FALSE Gospel (Lordship salvation), FALSE tithe doctrine, FALSE political philosophy (100 percent conservatism), FALSE belief they are entitled to full-time wages, FALSE belief that church buildings are commanded, and FALSE teaching that Christianity is mainly attending church an hour a week, at their business.

FALSE evangelism methods (i.e., come and hear me preach and get paid) vs. go and tell, FALSE denial of EDBS priorities in full (i.e., thoroughly), FALSE denial of Ac. 2:44 and II Cor. 8:14-15 as role models for society.

ALWAYS follow the money trail! FALSE trust in a FALSE "savior," Trump. I expect him to solve Israeli problem, soon! If you are such a "great negotiator," go do YOURSELF what you promised you'd try to (NOT your son-in-law!): Solve the Israeli-Palestinian problem, #RealDonaldTrump @POTUS You are all words, bad ones at that, and that's because you are a 'moron'-ically bad thinker! Fake baby Christian #45 (or #666)?

Christians who voted for Trump would have voted for Hitler in his day, because Hitler was "wise" enough to hide his evil heart. Trump fully exposed it, and 70-90 percent carnal WASP Christians cheered him into the White House from biblical apostasy, prophetically. The spirit of delusion has arrived!

If WASP Christians had voted their conscience, they would NOT have voted for Trump. Hillary would have won, and GOP majorities (who they voted for) would have kept any evils or extremes in check. That's EXACTLY how I voted, before changing parties, to have ZERO association with the 'Evil One.' Most U.S. WASP's worship money, and power more than God!

Gorsuch or Garland? About the same! The Christian Cabal LIED and fear mongered about SCOTUS picks, and the 2016 election meaning an end to our country if WASP's didn't vote for Chump (though they wouldn't state his name—just say pray, 100 percent implied: Vote for Trump, to skirt the law). The sin-to-win strategy of sinful pastors!

Older white ministers dream of nationally banning all abortions and un-doing all gay marriages. They haven't the gonads to ever say this in public, because they are NOT honest men. I just said it for them, so you can watch their political shenanigans working toward those ends, in secret and in public silence!

Do you EVER hear a Christian Cabal "pastor" (I use the term very lightly) clamor for anything but Roe and Obergefell as the ONLY sins mentioned in their Bible? Oh, and keep my tax exemption, because I love my money; that's why I always vote for the party that lets me keep it all. Balaam types (**See:** II Peter and Jude)

Did anyone think fake Christian 'leaders' would come straight out and say they we are wolves in sheep's clothing? The Devil's smarter than that (II Cor. 11:14), and he is who led them like sheep to the slaughter to their savior, Trump. Put those Christian values on pause. That's what Jesus would do—NOT! LIARS!!!

Promise the Christian Cabal that in exchange for overturning Roe they will be taxed much higher, and lose their tax exemption for their 'ministries.' Use this as a trial balloon to discover TRUE motives! It's easy to mix evil with good, but when push comes to shove, always follow the money trail. Media: Challenge them on this!

The ~30 percent tax (from false doctrine tithes) the feds could get by taxing churches could help pay travel and doctor expenses of women in red states, seeking abortions, once Roe were overturned. Tax every church run like a business. It's ONLY fair to taxpayers. Otherwise, they're using charity laws for businesses, and that's illegal!

"Christian" DEACONS should make EVERY mega pastor fully reveal their full compensation, if our donations are to God, not man! And as they expand to mega, multi-site campuses, cap your salaries, to prove you're NOT in ministry mainly for the money! MOST pastors suffer, and serve God biblically!
#GodlyMajority

BE GOOD

(10/28/18)

In life, there are government laws, and there are social morays of behavior, which no laws cover. Beneath BOTH of these are natural laws, written nowhere other than in the human spirit, and visible to all who choose NOT to squelch their God-shaped consciences. All of life is telling us... do right/Be good!

Do you like being friends with people who backstab? Would you go in business with a thief? Would you let your husband be alone with an aggressively loose woman? Do you trust liars? ALL these problems are caused by sin—specifically unfaithfulness, stealing, sexual immorality and lying. The list goes on. Be good, today, for yourself and others!

Mr. Rogers was somewhat corny, and too do-gooder "clean" for my tastes, as a kid, but oh how our world could use some more of his type of simplicity and morality influencing our societies! He seemed a little naive as to the harsh realities of life, but sure stood for great aspirations/ideals!

In the past, America had Ann Landers and Dear Abby, who regularly educated newspaper readers on manners and etiquette. Those may have been simpler times, but the content they shared is still SO desperately needed, because not everyone remembers kindergarten lessons, or go to church! Be good, today!

Mr. Rogers (on TV), and Dear Abby (in the newspaper) brought practical morality to the public, in days gone by. Now, people use social media more, newspapers a lot less, and there is great need for someone to step up and fill that void, using modern technology, because we sure aren't getting any better, left to our own devices!

Church attendance, overall (excepting mega churches), is down, from the Dear Abby/Mr. Rogers era, and civics courses in school probably teach more about government, than morality. I hope kindergartens still teach 'keep your hands to yourself, and 'clean up after yourself,' and other life lessons! Be good!

Are TV PSA's on virtue, or ads on Snapchat, Instagram et al some of the answers to society's slipping morals? Pass It On "Sharing" PSA (2010) <https://bit.ly/2CME0J2>

NEED you be taught why not to commit certain sins? If you believe there's never any punishment for them (in this life, at least), perhaps you do! Why not steal? It's NOT yours. Someone labored to pay for those things.

Why not murder? You end a human life (in this life, at least), and sadden and often financially burden their family. Why not flirtatiously touch a woman you're not married to, or dating? She's NOT property, and you have ZERO right ("personal space," as we learned in kindergarten).

Why not lie? Because you are abusing the person who believes you. They rely on the accuracy of your words. You are doing harm to others.

Why not pig out with food? You harm your own health and appearance, and are covering for deeper emotional lacks. Why not be violent, to get your way? Because you have NO RIGHT to injure anyone else!

Why not rape? You are violating a woman in the worst possible way! Your power or sex needs are NOT her problem—LEAVE HER ALONE, or may God and government NOT leave you alone until you pay up/pay for it!

Why not personal insults for people you disagree with? Because they can't always change what you're attacking, you are not God, and you have things that are also attackable. Why not hate people, on the inside? Because it often leads to worse things, on the outside, like discrimination or physical harm.

Why not adulter? Because you are breaking a promise to your spouse, before God, abusing the other spouse and your own, and may guilt and memories haunt you for YEARS, for so doing! Enjoy your own spouse, or learn to spruce up the sex life! LEAVE OTHERS' SPOUSES OUT of your perverse fantasies!

Why not get drunk? In your own home, I suppose you do little harm, but God wants your thoughts clear and sober (vs. warped and misguided), and in public, and especially in a motor vehicle, you have NO RIGHT to endanger others' lives from your STUPID behavioral decision! Every sin has reasons why they shouldn't be engaged. Be good, today!

Pay it forward. Pass it on. Karma. What goes around comes around. You reap what you sow. Random acts of kindness. Political correctness. Just say no. Don't mess with Texas. See something, say something. #MoralsInPublic <https://bit.ly/2rqP6H9>

BET ON BETO OR CRASH WITH CRUZ?

(AKA, On Taxes & Government)

(10/20-21/18)

Political conservatism is mainly about keeping as much money for yourself, and giving government the least amount possible—ideally ZERO. In this political season, READ these verses, and tell me how ANY Christian can be an avid political conservative, unless they AREN'T following Jesus:

Pv. 23:5, 30:8; II Tim. 2:4, I Tim. 3:3, 6:9-10; Col. 3:1-4; Mt. 6:33; Heb. 13:5; Jas. 1:10-12, 2:6, 4:13-5:7; Lk. 1:15, 6:24, 12:48; I Jn. 2:15-17; Ecc. 5:13; Phil. 2:3-5. Opposing all wealth redistribution and estate taxes, wanting taxes always lowered, and slandering everyone but them as liberal (i.e., with money) isn't Gods view!

A local TV show's preview shows Ted Cruz saying, 'I unapologetically am for low taxes and regulations.' Let's explore that from a Bible view: Ted is for America's bills NOT being paid, borrowing more from China, increasing our debt, and devaluing the dollar through QE3! He's just a KISS-UP to the business vote; a 'Christian' sell-out!

Then you have Beto (who I've been for), calling cops Jim Crow, for open borders, sanctuary cities, universal healthcare and against Texas' oil and gas industry. When two EXTREMISTS are the only choice, what do you do? I WANT Beto to do well, as Texas is too conservative, but I'll be voting for NEITHER!

I'll vote for Governor Abbott, and every other Democrat, excepting the one I met with, who doubted my story of the past four year's effects on politics. I don't reward doubters who seek zero corroboration (he's a Dem). So one GOP, two no votes for Dems, and the rest either Dem (or not at all), to balance out my home state. Beto got too extreme for me when policy details emerged, beyond his mainly positive general platitudes ads, last week!

Let's have a serious/adult conversation on taxes and government. Political conservatives are absolutely convinced that anything but low taxes are illegal under our Constitution, and even a medium-sized government is NOT allowed. That is TOTAL B.S.!

The people have a say, and our federal government has grown into a \$22 trillion overeating underfunded catastrophe, but it was NOT due to D.C. politicians breaking the law, Teddy Bear Cruz! It was from irresponsible, even sinful wasteful decisions, usually to get votes, by blessing some pet project constituency, often lobbyists.

Ted Cruz's 'thoughts' are if you owe credit card companies a TON, just refuse to pay the minimum monthly payment, and all is well! Low taxes are two main things: Selfish and irresponsible, and ANY "Christian" who advocates for them is disobeying God, by being for selfishness and fiscal irresponsibility!

Speaking of, if I hear one more snarky, caustic comment from "Lyn Ted," before I vote tomorrow, Beto WILL receive my vote! Extremists KILL our nation! The emperor has NO CLOTHES! You can't be proposing things that cost money, at this time, as the BIG elephant in the room is \$22 TRILLION DEBT!

Ted's low taxes and regulations APPEALS TO CHRISTIANS' SIN NATURE! Everyone wants 'mo money, and Teddy Bear is simply appeasing and coddling the innate sinfulness of all humans! That is NOT a Christian belief, though we're told to "vote our values." He is NOT in line with God!

Taxes MUST be at a rate that pays down the debt, some day! PERIOD. And an article about Ted's good wife says they live in an expensive home off a rather large combined salary. It is the rich person who NEVER can see that they're rich, or ever care about anyone else that God disdains—vehemently!

Dumb-A Hannity once asked, 'who is rich?' Let's try this simple, objective test: If you are in the top 10 percent in America, you are rich. The average wage is \$57,000 per year, so if you're nowhere near that low, you are above-average in wealth.

And here's what grinds my gears more than anything else... the non-Giving Pledge rich lobby D.C. politicians for perks and privileges. That means the MOST blessed care not one iota about the strugglers, but want government FAVORING them, when their lives are already favored by circumstances! This is NOT lost on God! (Levit. 19:15)

'Fair share' is a BIBLICAL concept, and the more you have, the more HE says you are responsible for! (Lk. 12:48) INSTEAD, they seek the lowest taxes possible, by bribing politicians legally (it SHOULD be outlawed), hiring tax lawyers and accountants, to skirt the law, offshore bank accounts, purposefully losing money, in sham businesses, to counter their gains in REAL ones, etc.

In a private debate, the other evening, a 'Christian' lady walked away from my REASONED arguments AGAINST Chump by mouthing under her breath, 'at least my 401K is doing well.' Out of the heart the mouth speaks! (Mt. 12:34) NONE of these SINS mattered to her amiga (<https://bit.ly/2fIESxj>), and she works at a Christian school.

Low taxes and regulations are code words for have big business fund my campaign! I am 100 percent for U.S. business, but NOT at the expense of U.S. workers. It's a balance, but NOT to money-grubbing conservatives!

Teddy Bear makes GOOD dough, lives pampered, and doesn't care about fair shares for the rich, hiding behind a WARPED view of the Constitution, claiming Jesus in that process! The Founding Fathers wrote that excellent document with the belief and assumption of a MORAL citizenry.

Political conservatism CAN'T be called moral on fiscal matters, so they cling to hating gays and abortions! And to a person they believe they hold "Christian values," and have God and the Constitution on their side. They are WRONG on BOTH counts, which is the very pattern you see in their least intelligent and most sinful of all presidents here, Chump: Self-delusion (a sin). The truth shall set you free; they're in total spiritual bondage. (Jn. 8:32)

I've said enough. I could re-state how evil too low taxes and regulations are, but it wouldn't matter to a conservative, because they're the MAJORITY in white Christianity—carnal Christians living for THIS world, while mouthing allegiance to the next. More tweets from me won't change that; they need discipling!

One more thought: Conservatives ONLY want to pay for cops and the military, because they protect their stuff. They LOVE private schools, and only want conservative politicians, if they have to pay for any politician. Just think of how few things they want government to do. Just let me enjoy my rich lifestyle, with zero responsibilities!

God is NOT a political conservative! Many of their positions He approves of, but He is NOT of either party or any left, middle or right group 100 percent! As today is Sunday, WHY WON'T ANY

CHRISTIAN PASTOR PREACH THAT MESSAGE? I will, anytime I'm allowed to speak at any church. God is NOT a conservative!

P.S.: That phrase, "at least my 401K's doing well" has me on a roll, today, said by a 'Christian.' IF you define a good economy as the stock market is rising, you DON'T give one damn about anyone NOT invested in stocks! If cons REALLY want a growing economy, confiscate slaves—they cost NOTHING! Hire child labor, like Newt Gingrich WANTS! And end the estate tax, so our debt skyrockets even more!

Fire most federal workers, unemployment be damned, and defraud the public. ONLY let the rich get richer, and to Hell with everyone else. Our economy could be maxxed out if we abandoned any and all laws that impact it, because, after all, cons say 'economics is amoral,' which is immoral to say!

BIBLE VIEWED FROM A POLITICAL ANGLE

(AKA, God's Political Bible)

(10/5, 12-13/18)

I Sam. (8:5-8) Leaders' role; **Ps.** (2:1-2) A politician is God-'anointed,' simply because they were 'ordained?'; (4:2-4, 3:5) The purpose of life; (7:12, 9:7) God judges sin; (7:8, 9:15-17, 10:16, 33:12-18, 66:2, 4, 79:10, 96:3, 10, 97:1, 102:12-22, 103:19, 115:2-3) God deals with nations—NOT just individuals; (10:15, 18:47, 72:2, 81:12, 94:1, 95:10-11) God judges evil doers (and righteous people have prayed for that before); (14:3, 53:1-3) All humans are morally imperfect; (15:1-2, 25:4-5, 26:2-3) The value of truth; (18:20, 19:14, 24:3-4, 28:13, 34:15, 36:1, 37:27, 31, 45:7, 97:10, 119:1-2, 125:4) Be good, not bad; (21:1, 118:9) Politicians; (22:6) Humility is a virtue; (22:28, 24:1, 89:11) God is over all and everything (i.e., His sovereign reign); (37:16) God's view of the poor/poor people; (49:6, 16-17, 28:22, 52:7); (50:12) God cares about animals; (60:11-12, 61:1-3) Do you share God's view of rich people?; (62:9) Human heroes are nothing before God; (68:6, 110:31, 140:12, 146:9, 147:3) God cares for the lowly; (49:6, 16-17, 73:12) God values riches (and rich people) the way Americans do?; (Ps. 72:2) Government standards; (83:4-5) Anti-Semitism (vs. 122:6); (104:23) The value of hard work; (106:3) Never compromise goodness for any cause, good or bad; (133:1) The value of unity; **Pv.** (5:15) Adultery is a sin; (8:11, 13:14, 16:16, 22:1) The superior value of wisdom (and its limits, Ecc. 2:14; I Cor. 1:21); (8:13, 11:18, 24:29); (Pv. 8:15-16) God's role in politics; (8:35) Even the poor can be wise (i.e., they are not all lazy or stupid, as some allege); (10:12, 28:25) Strife stirrers are evil; (11:1, 20:10) Balance is a virtue; (11:4, 28, 23:4-5, 27:1, 23-24, 28:8, 30:8-9) God's view of money; (11:16) Rich people; (11:22) Women (and men) are not to be sexually loose/promiscuous; (11:25) Generosity is a virtue; (12:10) God is pro-animals; (13:7-8, 15:16, 19:4; Ecc. 7:12) Does God share your view of wealth, American? A better question is why don't you share His?; (13:22) Inheritances aren't innately evil; (14:23) Talk is cheap; (14:31, 17:5, 19:17, 21:13, 22:16, 22-23, 29:7 vs. 21:17, 24:34, 28:3) On the poor, and helping them; (14:34-35) God sees national morals—not just individual's morals; (19:22) Kindness is a virtue; (20:9) We are all morally imperfect; (20:28, 21:1, 22:7, 25:5, 29:14, 31:4) Politicians; (22:4, 29:13) Humility is a virtue; (24:23) Partiality is a sin; (24:25, 27:5) Rebuking evil is not evil; (24:34) Lazy poor people; (25:16, 27) Criticism of extremes; (26:24) Hatred and lies are evil; (26:19) Deceiving people is evil; (27:20) Consumerism; (Pv. 29:4) Politician's job; (31:8-9) God cares for the lowly; (Pv. 28:15; II Chr. 26:16-18) Evil politicians condemned; **Ecc.** (2:24-25, 3:12-13, 4:4, 8:15, 9:7-10) The value of hard work (and relaxation) in life (and 'reasonable' vs. extreme competition); (3:3, 8) Not all wars are wrong; (3:8) Hate is not O.K.; (3:12-13, 7:16, 20) Do good; (4:9-12) The value of unity; (5:8) God is for the hard-working poor; (5:10) Love of money is a sin; (5:13) Hoarding is a sin; (8:11) God cares about justice; (8:12) Fear God; (9:17, 10:4) Politicians; (9:18) Wisdom is better than a military, and leads to success; (10:2) Political conservative's verse (Pv. 22:9), and political liberal's verse; (11:1-2) Business risk and diversifying; (11:9-10, 12:1) Youth; (11:10) Accuracy with words; (12:7, 13-14) Purpose in life (vs. futility); **Dan.** (6:4-15) The politicians we deserve; **Mt.** (5:13-14, 16) People see your deeds like an open book (like what you know they see; II Cor. 3:3); (5:22) Politically divided white vs. minority Christians are GUILTY before God; (5:38-42) A Christian's favorite verse cannot be an eye for an eye, but quite the opposite; (5:43-44) Love your enemies; (6:24) If money is a higher priority to you than God, you are serving the Devil; (6:33) Priorities matter; (7:12) Treat people the way you want them to treat you (vs. the way they treat you); (10:26-27) Expose evil; God will reveal everything one day; (10:28) Fear God and do good; (11:20-24) Reproof and rebukes are not evil, in themselves; (11:28-30; 25:31-46) Jesus cared for the lowly and suffering; (12:35, 28:20) Do good; (12:36-37) Your words need to be accurate; (13:57) Moral offenses are not the same as emotional ones; (14:4)

Real spiritual “leaders” rebuke evil politicians; (14:35) Christ’s concern for the lowly; (15:12) Christ offended people with truth that wasn’t always politically correct or complementary; (15:18-20) Goodness comes from within—a good heart; (15:37) Government money waste is evil; (19:3-10) God’s standards for divorce aren’t equal to America’s; (19:21) Giving to the poor is virtuous; (20:4) Employers are to give employees what is right; (20:15) Employers control pay, but also are to be generous; (22:15-23) Government has a rightful claim to some taxes; (22:34-40) Love God and man (Hint: Not all people are naturally loveable); (23:11-12) Humility leads through service; (23:13-33) God judges sin, and rebukes aren’t evil (even some forms of name-calling); **Lk.** (10:3) Do good, even among evil people; (10:7) Fair, decent wages encouraged; (Mt. 10:16); (10:11) There is a time for protesting evils; (10:38-42) Priorities matter; (11:13) All men are born “sinners” (Rom. 3:23); (11:17-18) Unity is strength; (11:21-22) Self-defense is a virtue; (11:41, 12:33) Giving to charity is a virtue; (11:42) Denying justice is condemned (and single issue focus); (11:42-48) Reproving sin and hypocrisy is not evil (in itself); (11:45-46, 52) Lawyers (like people in Washington D.C.) should not be hypocrites, or abuse their knowledge; (12:3) Expose evil; (12:4-5) Fear God, and do good; (12:15) It is a lie that ‘greed is good;’ Greed is a sin; (12:21) You can be rich, but poor toward God; (12:31) Priorities matter; (12:33) Charity giving earns heavenly rewards; (12:48) Those with more have more responsibility before God; (14:11) Arrogant pride is a sin; (16:13) Loving money more than morality is a sin; (16:14-15) Love of money is a sin, and God prioritizes wealth much differently from men; (16:19-31) God will exact ultimate justice; (17:4) Forgiveness is better than bitterness and long memories of offenses; **Jn.** (2:14-16) Rebuking evil is not evil; (4:34, 6:27) Priorities matter; (8:12) Light chases away darkness; (8:32, 36, 16:13, 17:17) God supports the truth—not lies; (8:36) Biblical freedom is based on truth; (8:44) Lies are evil/sin; (10:10) Stealing, killing and destroying are evil; (11:35, 12:27) Emotions are not weakness or effeminate; (11:48) People are drawn/attracted to goodness; (12:8) Severe poverty will never be eradicated; (12:42) Worrying what others might think of you can keep you from doing the right thing; (13:34-35, 15:12) Love is not weakness or bleeding heart do gooderism, but doing right/good; **Ac.** (3:6) Being poor isn’t being a ‘loser’ (unless it’s from laziness)—Peter was a ‘winner’; (4:8-10) Godly people evangelize politicians; (6:2-3) Priorities matter; (7:1-49) Godly/good people know history accurately (vs. revisionism); (7:51-53) Reprove evil vs. being cowardly; (10:38) Christ did good—imitate Him (I Cor. 11:1); (17:11) People’s ethical achievements vary—we do not all act the same, as to our integrity; (17:31) God judges sin; (18:27) Helping others is a virtue; (19:18) Don’t hide your sins from God—He sees all; (25:23) God knows who men consider leaders, but they are not superior to God (Gal. 2:6); **Rom.** (1:18-19, 3:6, 5:9, 14:12) God judges sin (as your conscience informs you); (1:21) Not all speculation is good; (1:22) You can boast that you’re smart when you’re dumb (i.e., self-deception); (1:28-32, 2:21-22) Sin exists (small list); (1:32) Don’t empower sin; (2:6, 3:19, 5:9) God judges all men’s sins; (2:8) Selfishness is a sin; (3:8, 6:1-2) God mocks people who believe supporting sin can bring forth goodness; (3:9-18, 23) All men are sinners from birth (until saved); (3:13) Deceiving people is a sin; (3:17) Peace haters are sinning (just wars as exceptions to peace, Ecc. 3:8); (3:19-20) God sees and judges all our deeds; (8:18-23) We live in a fallen world, where nothing is perfect; (11:18) Arrogant pride is a sin; (12:9) Hypocrisy is a sin; (12:17-19) Revenge is a sin; (12:21) Do good; (13:1-6) Obey government—it’s there to promote good and punish bad; **Rom.** (13:1-7; Tit. 3:1) Be a government deserving of the people’s respect & obedience; (13:5-6; Ex. 18:21) Good politicians; (13:5-6) It’s your duty to pay your taxes, to keep a good conscience and avoid God’s wrath; (15:4) The Old Testament is there to encourage us; (15:18) Sin can be in word and/or deed; (16:19) Do good, not evil; **II Cor.** (1:10) Biblical unity is based on truth, and doesn’t sacrifice truth for unity; (3:5) Every thought, deed, desire and intention will be judged by God; (3:21) Do not idolize any human beings; (5:2) Pride (vs. humility) doesn’t change/improve; (5:11) Sin exists (small list); (6:6-10) God criticizes caring more about rights than

responsibilities; (6:9-10) God lists idolatry and homosexuality as sins—not just one sin one political party touts; (7:19) The purpose of life is to do good, by/through God; (9:19) God praises self-restraint in demanding rights; (9:26) Live with purpose, aim, focus, priorities (Mt. 6:33); (12:7) God sees individuals' and collective sins and ethics, like groups, churches, nations, and even the world; (14:20) Thoughts impact deeds (as do desires); (14:33) Anyone who intentionally confuses (like double speak) is not from God; (15:33-34) Your social circles can influence your behavior; **II Cor.** (3:3) People see your behavior, like an open book; (5:10-11) Fear God! God sees everything you do, and judges all sin; (5:20-21) Ambassadors do their job of reconciling feuding parties; (7:9) Emotion needs to move you to action/decision; (9:6-7) God rewards generous giving; (11:19) Sarcasm is not always evil; (13:1) God usually warns before judging, but certain sins don't get that patience; **Gal.** (1:10) Pleasing God is more important than pleasing men; (1:13-17) Independence is a virtue; (2:6) Man's categories of status do not impress God; (2:10) Good people are eager to assist the poor; evil people just tell them to fend for themselves (Jas. 2:15-17); (2:11-15) Reproving hypocrisy is a virtue; (4:1-3) Immature people need more managing; (5:1, 13) Biblical freedom is the power to do right; not the right to do wrong; (5:13-14) Loving people is the opposite of doing evil; (6:1-2) Keeping people away from sin is a virtue; (6:3) You can think yourself to be smart, when, in fact, you are the opposite/dumb; (6:2, 5) God teaches a balance of personal and collective responsibility—NOT just caring for yourself and your own; (6:10) Do good; **Eph.** (2:10, 4:1-2, 17-5:4) Do good; (4:3) Unity to truth is a good thing; compromising truth for unity is a bad thing; division over truth and morality is a good thing; division over sin and lies is a bad thing (Mt. 10:34); (4:11-16) God does NOT just view morals on an individualistic level, but also corporately; (5:5) Immorality is listed along with idolatry as both sins (not just GOP or Dem foci); (5:11) Expose evil; (6:1-9) Work hard, as an employee; **Phil.** (1:11) Be good; (1:15) Strife stirrers are evil; (2:1-2) Unity based on truth is a good thing; (2:3-4) Humility is strength, not weakness (Mt. 3:11; Lk. 17:10, 18:10-14); (2:20) genuine concern for others' welfare is a rare and good thing; (4:1-3) Being a peace maker is a good thing; **Col.** (1:28-29) God wants all men to know of and to know Him; (2:8) Deception, myths and empty philosophies are worthless; (2:18, 23) Severe self-discipline (and will power) will never conquer one's sin nature; (3:1-4) Priorities and focus are important; (3:22-4:1) Work hard; God will judge evil bosses; **I Th.** (4:10) Always be improving your morality; (4:11-12) Do your job, so you aren't needy and can help the needy; (5:21-22) Do good, not evil; **II Th.** (1:6-9) God will judge man's sins; (2:10) Deceiving people is evil; (2:16-17) Do good, not evil; (3:6-15) Laziness and not working are evil/sins; **I Tim.** (2:1-3) Pray for governing officials; (2:2) Do good; (2:3-4) God wants all people to know Him and know the truth (not lies, or myths); (3:3) The love of money is a sin; (5:18, 6:1-2) Pay people what they are worth, by their skills and quality of productivity (i.e., just/fair/deserved wages); (5:24-25) Some people hide their sins, but nothing is hidden from God; (6:4-5) Not all controversies are good to engage, and they can lead to quarreling; (6:6-10) The love of money is a sin; (6:17-19) The world's rich are to be generous with their overage/excess (and God rewards them for so doing); **II Tim.** (2:4) Priorities and focus matter; (2:6) Hard work is a virtue; (2:14) Arguments on technicalities and word choice often evilly miss the point and bigger picture; (2:22) Be good; (3:1-7) Evil will be increased in the latter days; (3:5) Fake or feigned righteousness is of no value, and is not good (Mt. 6:1); **Tit.** (1:2) God is against lying (a sin); (1:10-13) evil people can say the truth, and their being evil doesn't minimize their truths; (2:14, 3:1, 8, 14) Do good; **Phm.** (1:8-9) Freely chosen integrity is morally superior to forced; **Heb.** (5:11-6:8) Maturity is expected over time/experience (Lk. 13:6-9); (6:10) God is just, and for justice; (9:27-28) God will judge our sins; (10:25) Do good, not bad; do the right thing; (10:26-27) Inadvertent sin is not as culpable as willful, conscious sin, as to judgment; (10:30) God will even judge Christians; (11:8-10, 13-16, 24-26) Priorities matter; (11:25-26) Self-restraint is a virtue; (12:3-11) Disciplining for sin morally improves you; (13:5) Love of money is a sin (I Tim. 6:10); **Jas.** (1:9, 2:5-

6) Being poor (except from laziness) is NOT being a loser, before God; (1:10-11, 2:6-7) Being rich is a humbling position before God; (1:22, 2:15-17) Talk is cheap; deeds are valuable (Pv. 14:23); (2:1-4, 9) Favoritism and bias/partiality is evil (like treating the rich better than the poor, vs. as equals); (2:15-17) God teaches to help the poor; (3:1-12) Accurate (and moral) speech is important; (3:13-18) The right kind of wisdom is also important; (4:1-7) God opposes sinful quarreling, from arrogant self-centeredness; (4:13-5:7) Both aspiring and achieving rich are criticized for not relying on God more than that pursuit; (5:19-20) Encouraging people away from sin is a virtue (I Jn. 5:20); **I Pet.** (1:13, 4:7, 5:8) Be action-minded, and sober; (1:14-16, 2:11, 4:1-5) Be good (a constant theme); (2:13-15) Obey the government, instituted to lessen evil and increase goodness; (2:16-17) Biblical freedom is NOT the right to do evil, but the power to do good; (2:17) Honor governing officials; (2:18-20) Protestant work ethic (work hard); (4:5) God will judge sin (a constant theme); **II Pet.** (1:12-13, 15, 3:1, 14) Always remember to be good; (2:1-22, espec. v. 9) God judges sin, and evil people (who arise even more in the end times); (3:17) Bad associations can corrupt good morals (I Cor. 15:33); **I Jn.** (1:5, 2:9) Light chases out darkness, like goodness pushes out evil; (3:4) Do good, not evil; (3:11, 4:7) Being for love is not bleeding heart do-gooderism, but doing good; (5:21) Idolatry is a sin; **II Jn.** (1:12) In-person communication is superior to online, or second hand (III Jn. 1:13-14); **Jude** Evil people will arise in the end times, who will be judged; **Rev.** (2:1-3:22) God cares about the morals of individuals, groups, churches, nation and His world as a whole—NOT just one's personal ethics/integrity, conservatives (Ps. 2:1). One church received no criticism, though all churches are imperfect, and one church only received criticism; (2:27) Jesus will rule this earth with a rod of iron when He returns.

BIBLICAL CHURCH?

(12/5-6/18)

“Why is it that some Christians, although they hear many sermons, make but slow advances in the divine life? Because they neglect their closets, and do not thoughtfully meditate on God's Word. They love the wheat, but they do not grind it; they would have the corn, but they will not go forth into the fields to gather it; the fruit hangs upon the tree, but they will not pluck it; the water flows at their feet, but they will not stoop to drink it. From such folly deliver us, O Lord.” –**Charles Spurgeon**

Yesterday, I quoted the prince of preachers (Charles Spurgeon), bemoaning how laymen are lazy in Bible study and evangelism. The KEY no one seems to know, or use, is ASKING people, one-on-one, to meet with you to evangelize and read God's word, leveraging relationships. It has RARELY failed for me! Why don't Christians and pastors?

(Col. 4:16) There are SO MANY differences between modern church and the first century/biblical church, but since NO ONE hardly knows their Bibles, today, those disparities are accepted as the way things are to be! For one, there were NO church buildings! They used homes and Jewish synagogues to meet in.

God NOWHERE and NEVER commanded a 'church presence' in any area, but FULL evangelism of ALL areas! On Judgment Day, NO lost persons will be asked why they didn't avail themselves of a nearby church, but the nearby pastor will be asked why, like a doctor, he didn't get his church to them in time to heal them, eternally! **(12/8/18)**

NO Bible verse commands churches (buildings vs. people) be built. NO Bible verse says plant a church before you evangelize an area; instead, they evangelized nearly all people in a city, and since results were great, those converts organized for fellowship and mutual encouragement, thus forming/establishing a church—as a result; not a prerequisite!

NO Bible verse requires evangelism to cost you one penny! You simply go out and speak, in the power of God' Spirit! I've done it multiple hundreds of times, and reached probably multiple hundreds of thousands, in 30+ years, and the only cost—ever—was gas, and when I created metal Gospel Signs, so my efforts could be multiplied (most of which were donated by great people)!

The common phrase, 'can I pray for you?' is a weak, and thus un-commanded and biblically timid (a sin) way to try to start evangelizing, as is befriending people until you 'warm them up' to the subject!

You do NOT go up to complete strangers, and say 'Are you washed by the blood of the lamb, brother?,' but today's Christians are so NOT bold and so NOT empowered, we ask permission of lost people to pray, thus broadcasting that we are pray-ers (opposite Mt. 6:50), and evangelism is NOT (opposite a book by an ex-Dallas Seminary president) praying for someone, whether you ask them if you can, or do it anyway, in private. Evangelism is speaking the Gospel to lost people!

NO Bible verse commands inviting people to church, to hear the Gospel. No New Testament verse commands 10 percent tithing. IF you only read your Bible, you'd be amazed how LITTLE the New Testament speaks about giving, compared to how much theology and ethics are discussed; OFTEN it's humbly tacked on at the END of a letter (II Cor. 8-9 and Phil. 4 as exceptions to that rule).

New Testament churches had Christians hear ENTIRE LETTERS! Most of the New Testament is letters. How often do you receive an email, and simply read the topic, or initial few lines? Context and meaning are missed, thereby, and the author wrote it ALL for you to read!

And biblical church did NOT make businesses of ministries, where laymen had to legally organize, hire employees, have a storefront, or a name—they simply went and did evangelism and discipleship.

Also, if you read your Bibles, those heroes successfully reached entire cities and countries and continents (at least enough that they considered them primarily reached), and in so little time, compared to the tortoise pace you utilize when you either don't care that people are going to Hell, or you're a business, so as long as funds are paying your bills/budget, your goals are achieved.

Also, biblical evangelism did NOT adhere to the silly notion that you MUST buy stuff to help lost people, before you earn some nonexistent right to evangelize them! You are commissioned, and under orders/authority by the King of Kings to do your ambassador's job.

New Testament Christians did NOT engage much social ministry, because time is of the essence, as Hell is around the corner, and if the message didn't get there in time, It's STILL good news, just of no value to the ones who missed hearing it, because Christians were too late.

Jesus did 90+ percent of His preaching outside of the synagogues—NOT speaking to 90+ percent Christians every Sunday! Jesus DIDN'T rely on sermons as discipleship! Jesus DIDN'T teach tithing, or Lordship Salvation. Jesus was NOT a political conservative.

Jesus did NOT have a dress code for church (written or unwritten; Jas. 2:2). Jesus did NOT command a formal/traditional vs. informal/casual service, as to music! (Eph. 5:19) Biblical church had one church per city, usually (though cities were much smaller), and pastors were willing to work bivocationally (Jesus a carpenter; Paul a tentmaker).

Salaries were NOT guaranteed in biblical church, though people made a living by the Gospel. And churches were NOT business competitors! (I Cor. 3:9, 16:1) Biblical church, often spontaneously, met with other Christians daily, had love feasts, and the Bible NEVER records paid professionals putting on any events, for the lost or saved! It isn't Hollywood, nor was Madison Avenue needed, to broadcast their message, for they have engaged laymen!

You are NOT 'gonna get more than bench warming pew-sitters just sermonizing! Jesus preached to the crowds, but He disciplined the 12, who, absent one, with a little help from their friends, turned the world upside-down!

NO, IF you read your Bible, MUCH of what passes as U.S. Christianity is indeed NOT matching the biblical model! But then again, as Spurgeon bemoaned, MOST Christians don't ever find out what's in that Sunday accessory—their Bible! It itself teaches that Christians do NOT need a mediator between them and God, but they have direct, 24/7 access to that King of Kings.

Daily quiet times are MORE effective than a sermon which most forget even the subject of before 72 hours expire, in growing up Christians to maturity. Is there any wonder why people rarely drop by, uninvited (I Cor. 14:24; Jas 2), and if they did, would they see God's miraculous power from LAYMEN using their spiritual gifts? NO, they'd see them sit, sing, pass the plate, and perhaps shake a hand or two.

That is NOT biblical Body Life, and whatever more intimately occurs in Sunday School was, again, UN-commanded! When the family is gathered, and NOT segregated by age group, or gender, THAT is when church happens, and people DO the 'one anothers' of Scripture!

And is it any wonder the church's only real impact on society, of late, has been negative... simply advocating for ignorance and immorality, in the form of their Cyrus (Isa. 45; better, Pharaoh; Ex. 9) president?

BIBLICAL church was to be known by outsiders by their love for one another, and prayer effects, as salt and light to the world! (Jn. 13:35; Mt. 5:13-16, 21:13). SO MUCH time, energy and money is wasted spending it on preparation to pastor/minister, rather than actually ministering the Gospel (Rom. 15:16).

An entire neighborhood could be 100 percent evangelized in three months to one year, if you had biblical church, and it WOULD get done if you had biblical Christians—PERIOD! And every church could reach their own Jerusalem first, leaving only, mainly, the 10/40 window still to fully reach (and pockets outside the Bible Belt).

Ninety-six percent of North American trained ministers STAY in America, and there's a church on every street corner nearly as much as convenience stores—for a REASON: Money!

Saying "it works" is NO biblical justification for doing things NOT in ways God commanded! Let me say that again, just because something works doesn't mean you're doing ministry God's way! SHOW ME church planting in Scripture! I'll show you thorough evangelism that led to a church being formed!

Church planting "works" IF you define success as a pastor has a job, and there's a church presence in an area. If you base it on biblical standards, everyone there gets evangelized, then the converts all get disciplined, not so much! God could have used the method in Acts, but He didn't. WHY?

I heard the "it works" excuse for using a 'Joash box:' publicly parading in front of the crowd, in churches, used by a white church mimicking a black church. It works for getting money, by pressure, contrary to giving in private, so the left hand doesn't know what right hand is doing (Mt. 6:3-4); It works for what end(s), priorities, goals?

SHOW ME Christians gathering to form a church to be used as a home for the lost to come to as an evangelism method (i.e., 'come and hear'). SHOW ME 'can I pray for you?' evangelism, in Scripture. SHOW ME I have to meet your physical needs (costing money) before I can evangelize you, in the Scriptures! SHOW ME evangelism mainly being of Christians at church.

SHOW ME invitational evangelism, excepting three instances WE don't qualify for: Cornelius didn't know the Gospel message (Ac. 10), Paul was too old and frail (and famous) to continue his life's work of actually evangelizing itinerantly (Ac. 28), and Andrew could bring Peter literally to the physical Jesus (Jn. 1:41).

Our "methods" are NOT biblical, in many cases, and they "work" for us, because they're better than nothing! We blame this assessment as 'critical spirited nit-picking' to excuse our NOT doing things God's way!

SHOW ME befriending anyone for any period of time, before evangelizing them (i.e., in Scripture). Pastors get away with these ideas, because laymen have NO idea what's in their own Bibles they tuck under their arms at church!

SHOW me discipling by sermonizing. I'll show you I Th. 1-2; II Tim. 2:2; Mk. 4:34; Ac. 4:13; I Cor. 4:15; Gal. 4:19. SHOW ME YOUR EVIDENCE for most of what passes as modern Christianity! You cannot. Men's traditions and schemes, because we can out-smart God!? (Pv. 3:5)

SHOW ME your percentages of church members who regularly read their Good Books, evangelize, engage ministry, disciple and get disciplined. It will come NOWHERE close to what we find in that Good Book! There are reasons for this disparity, and it ALL goes back to the pastors doing their jobs according to God's job description—NOT seminaries teaching men how to preach to draw crowds!

Jesus drew crowds, but He was miraculous in all He did, and He NEVER advertised, or used church growth strategies. CAN you handle me continuing with this?

READ the book of Acts. They were united and organized enough (i.e., "strategic") that if their evangelism was rebuffed, they dusted their shoes and moved on! They had urgency and burden for ALL men—NOT wasting finite resources re-evangelizing, until all cities could be said to have been reached!

Their gathered meetings did not have titles of 'house of prayer, but were known by nearby lost people as such! There were ZERO denominations in that generation, either! Shall I go on? (Heb. 11:32) As W. A. Criswell said, in Acts, one man spoke and 5,000 got saved; today, 5,000 speak and one gets saved. No power.

The percentages of U.S. Christians from 1980-2010 who were fully committed (i.e., disciples), won one soul to Jesus (in their lifetime), and regularly met with God through prayer and Bible study are strewn throughout our FREE website, WillYouLiveForever.org ("5/10/13 problem"), and if things have improved since then, it's NOT by much!

Anytime you add to or subtract from what the Bible says, you do harm, and a disservice. The Bible DOESN'T say Christians can't drink (in moderation, as wine was fermented, or Eph. 5:18 makes NO sense), dance (not seductively), gamble for fun (on occasion), or ever go to an 'R' rated movie. You can't out-smart God! (Pv. 3:5)

AMAZINGLY, when you write messages like this, you get accused of bibliolatry, legalism, citing chapter-and-verse (as if that's evil) and having a critical spirit. That is as opposed to doing things UN-biblically, having little to no Bible justification, thus rejecting the biblical service of correcting Christians' thinking.

Update #1: Motivation to Maturity

Let me make my attempt at biblical motivation to Christian commitment: First, you've got to get into the word! READ the Best memory Verses section of our free website. When you do, use the New American Standard version for the New Testament, and the New International Version for the Old, as they're the closest to the original languages!

WHEN you read, ask questions of what you read, pray as you read, make notes in a notebook about what you learn, emphasize different words, look up definitions (if need be), and recall other like-minded verses. In short, mull it over in your heart and mind. That's biblical meditation!

Cows eat grass, burp it up and re-eat it! That's EXACTLY the word picture in the original languages. I gave you the BEST verses to initially read! I did ALL the spade work of weeding out chapters you may get bogged down in! You have NO excuse. AS you read them, write out the ones you find most

compelling, on index cards, and start to memorize them. Every single day, for 1.5 months, spend 15 minutes max, in the morning, doing that.

You can also read our recommended reading section for the BEST chapters and books of the Bible, as you branch out. We teach you exactly how to rightly interpret, in two places at that website. Without that background, I expect anything I'd say to be water off a duck's back, as your seed ground is hard, so water penetration isn't real likely.

Yet, I'll try... DID YOU KNOW, if you're a Christian, you will forever live in Heaven? So why would you live for the here-and-now, as number one, when it's a blip on the radar screen/map of eternity, using pure mathematics?

As to that, think of all Jesus did for you and gave you, in salvation. It's your duty of gratitude to live unto Him. Plus, in Heaven, there will be rewards. God doesn't just say do good because you're supposed to! He, also, has carrots and sticks. The sticks are you will have a much more troublesome life if you neglect so great a salvation.

One other thing... my words DON'T have power. When you read God's word, it does. READ our chapter on Why Be Fully Committed to Christ?, not so much the human headings, but the related Bible verses. Meditate on them. You aren't committed because you don't know all God said in His love letter to you!

Update #2: Fake 'Good News?'
(12/7/18)

Report: DNC's Perez complains about voters influenced by 'pulpit on Sunday.' <https://fxn.ws/2EjXK34>

Let's talk about the INSANITY of believing going to church is the core of Christianity. So God saved you only to be in your life for two hours a week? And while there, you have a mediator between you and God, though He says you don't need that (like a chaperone on a date; I Jn. 2:27), because you have direct access to God in Christ (Eph. 2:18).

Church (corporate gathering/worship) is ONLY the cherry on top! A delicious, great fruit, but NOT the banana split! That's the privilege you have to walk with Christ, 24/7. MOST Christians don't, even though MOST pastors preach Lordship Salvation, where you promised to, in order to get saved. Contradiction!

In the Middle Ages (and before), the Roman Catholic Church was criticized for keeping masses in Latin, and only the priests having Bibles—until the Gutenberg press and Luther—so the people ONLY got their concepts of God and His word by stained-glass artwork and hominys.

Today's Protestants are about that shallow/devoid of God's Bible in their minds! EVERYTHING they think about Christianity comes funneled by what the preacher preaches! DID YOU KNOW that every seminary (i.e., preacher school) but Dallas Seminary, and perhaps a handful of others, DOESN'T ensure pastors have read the entire Bible, much less understand just each book's basic flow and teachings?

They LITERALLY told us, in grad school (seminary—what some Charismatic preachers call cemetery'), we give you the tools... you apply them the rest of your life. OFTEN, preachers know their subject matter for that week 1.5 weeks before they preach it!

In seminary, we were encouraged to spend 40 hours a week in sermon prep. With all the modern UN-commanded amenities at mega churches, and church as a business type churches, these self-defined CEO's have many more tasks to do than 40 hours of crafting sermons!

And since 1985 (i.e., the Church Growth Movement) sermons have been LESS exegetical (i.e., verse by verse teaching) and MORE bells and whistles to keep people from sleeping in the pews ('back row Baptists'): props, video, three alliterated points (the great John Bisagno used to have up to seven—he NEVER limited himself to the traditional three!), jokes, news stories, illustrations, song lyrics, history lessons, statistics, etc.

The preacher becomes your brain/guru on matters of religion and politics (even telling you UN-biblical things, like politics is ONLY a matter of un-doing Roe). They keep you frequenting their business by guilt, with two verses—Heb. 10:25 and Mal. 3:10. TWO verses out of 31,173 total.

The Bible itself WARNS us NOT to add to or subtract from it! Deut. 4:2, 12:32; Rev. 22:18-19. Church going is a great thing, WHEN a church is engaging biblical practice!: Thorough evangelism and relational discipling, body life (laymen using spiritual gifts to implement the one another's unto the gathered family, and social ministry), along with biblical sermons (preaching and teaching, I Tim. 5:17).

Sermonizing as putting all those functions into one 30 minute speech, is NOT biblical, even though God always blesses any use of His word (Isa. 55:11). The CORE of Christianity is meeting with God, daily, for 10-15 minutes (prayer and Bible meditation), then carrying on that conversation/communion throughout the day, in the power and leading of His Spirit!

I cannot communicate with you well enough concerning the difference, as it takes a miraculous revelation for you to have your eyes opened, but you are NOT a disciple, or pleasing God, if your life after salvation is mainly going to church so you feel you're good with God!

We wear our fancy duds (AS IF God cares about the exterior more than the interior, I Sam. 16:7; Jas. 2:2), act so politely in driving etiquette in church parking lots (hypocritical, for me, at least, if I ever change my habits there!), smile, greet folk, say PTL (praise the Lord) and bless the Lord, then become bench-warming pew sitters for one+ hours.

God did NOT save or call you to sit on a pew! He saved and called you to live for Him, and walk with Him DAILY! Most do NOT, even though Lordship Salvation required you to promise you would, or you couldn't be a Christian/go to Heaven. So your behavior shows you aren't saved, to them—NOT God.

God's remedy is you started a new life you knew nothing about, beforehand, and you need to be informed how God wants you to live, and all He did for you in that split-second experience with eternal consequences!

That's called discipleship, where a maturer believer mentors you up to maturity in Christ. It is NOT simply hearing sermons! You will grow little-to-none without ingesting the Bible regularly! It is milk to a Christian infant—essential nourishment (I Pet. 2:1-2).

READ Josh. 1:8. You can be very rich and a spiritual failure, because your bank account does NOT show you are a success, before God! READ Ps. 119:9-11. You can't grow without the word!

One small exception: Phil. 1:6. God's always doing something toward His children, even if they're living in outright opposition.

This is NOT about academic or trivial understanding of the Bible! The ONLY way you get to know God is to converse with Him, often, just like human relationships! You can pray with NO knowledge of the Bible, but that's like trying to fix your own car, ignoring the owner's manual!

If Jesus were here in the flesh, and you wanted to get to know Him, EVERYTHING you need to know, for that to go excellently, is already written down in that book, and has been for 2,000 years+, and has been in a Bible you've owned for decades, in many cases. Have you opened it up?

If I lived in NYC and my wife in ATL, and we only spoke once a week (Ex.: church), and only saw each other over the holidays (like many people's church attendance), how close would we be? Very distant and removed/detached.

GREAT chances for unfaithfulness, like Christians bombarded with worldly messages 24/7 in our U.S. culture. How else will you protect your mind from the Devil's lures, if you aren't guarding it with God's thoughts? You're fighting a losing battle! Rom. 12:1-2; Eph. 4:23.

Victory, for a Christian, is in the thought life. You are what you think! (Pv. 23:7; Mk. 7:21)
EVERY Christian is called to be a proud worker for God, accurately able to handle their knowledge of His book (II Tim. 2:15), for that book is without error, and God-breathed! (II Tim. 3:16-17; Heb. 4:12; II Pet 1:21).

You are without excuse, Christian! Your dusty Bible is NOT a Sunday morning clothing accessory! It is the word of life! (Jn. 8:32, 17:17) You are living dead men... dead man walking to church! Dry bones needing life breathed into them again (Eze. 37:1-14).

I cannot put into words how EXACTLY I know what you are living like, because I know EXACTLY how I lived until God had me get totally committed to Him! I attended church almost every time the doors were open; won a pictorial Bible for filling the pews with visitors at age 8, or so; sang in choir, went to Sunday School.

And when I got out from the family nest, I put porn pictures on my dorm room walls, because I was finally free to be me. And the me I was was not as godly a soul as going to church all the time APPEARS to others, and that's because I was reading ZERO Bible, though I still attended church regularly!

It's by getting into the word, and a serious breakup with a girl I gave a promise ring to, that changed EVERYTHING! I was already saved at age 8, but ONLY at age 18 did that mean anything to me, except certainty I'd go to Heaven. That's ONLY the beginning!

I pray today some wise soul nags you graciously to the point you finally relent, and start having Bible studies with them, as that loving nagging is ALL that worked for a hardened, saved heart!

You can sinfully nag, like hackers do nearly every day, phoning us, posing as ATT, or like Pv. 21:9, but if love and concern are the motives, those you nag will know you aren't there for their bad/harm.

EVERY committed Christian and pastor NEEDS to pick three people to nag into a one-on-one quiet time for a month! This is the initial step in getting Christians disciplined. When you Americanize it into mass-manufactured assembly line lessons for a crowd or group, you LOSE the intimacy that causes growth!

You can't ask them questions, give them customized answers for their life (or to their questions), you have no friendship—just authority figure and listeners! And God never saved anyone just to wait for glory/Heaven! He has a wonderful life waiting for us all.

And for any people in ministry, who believe church is a business, and their job is to keep you as a paying customer, as their main task, the Bible calls these types Balaam false prophets! Elder qualifications disqualify men in ministry for money! ONLY since 1985 has that even been a possibility, with only a small handful of exceptions before then, like Swindoll, MacArthur, Bisagno and Billy Graham.

Mega ministries hardly existed before the merger and acquisition trend in U.S. big business in the globalization/outsourcing era! Churches followed suit, and ma and pa churches suffered, competing with big box, which started by adding 'Christian life centers' (GYMS), then venturing out to all the amenities we see as standard fare, today.

'EDBS' priorities (described earlier) WANED. Thorough evangelism/harvesting/threshing of America hasn't been occurred since 1978-1979! Jesus-style discipleship became relegated to par church ministries, like Campus Crusade and The Navigators!

Advertising started, for the first time, to speak of. Like lawyers, that used to be frowned upon. Now you see T-shirts promoting churches.

Church as a business theory/philosophy began in ~1985, where the building is the retail storefront, the sermon is the product, the pastor is the CEO, the church members are the customers, and the unbiblically required 10 percent tithe is the price of admission. Here's EXACTLY what Jesus TWICE thought about treating ministry as a business—Mt. 21:12-13; Jn. 2:13-17.

Bodies, bucks and buildings by song, silver and sermon. Churches as competitors, when Paul cared about the vitality of ALL the churches! (II Cor. 11:28) I watched George H. W. Bush's funeral, and wondered why any lost person would feel they need to add formality and ritual to their lifestyle?

If you read the life of Jesus, His life attracts! Church practice is NEVER God's way to get people in relation with Him! It's by going and telling the good news—NOT by attracting anyone to any church, high-, medium- or low-church!

It's NOT by free rock concerts, free food, entertainment, food trucks, petting zoos, or any means of advertising, like having parishioners broadcast your church to friends, family and neighbors! The Lord once worked through myself to get a mega church to finally commit to and do Evangelism Explosion (thank the Lord).

When I went out with them, they gave us "gift sacks" full of promotional materials. We church members are NOT free salesmen for church! I threw mine away, and got a gal saved less than 200 yards away (with my younger son as witnessing). (I Cor. 2:2-5; II Cor. 4:1-6)

Just because you own a building, and label it a 'church' does NOT mean what goes on inside is God's definition of His church! "EDBS" is the distinguishing difference!

E: Evangelism; 100 percent full, complete, thorough Gospel sharing with everyone, everywhere (Mt. 28:19-20; Ac. 1:8, et al). Jesus came to seek and to save the lost (Lk. 19:10)! That's why He came! Absent all hearing that message, all go to Hell! What else could matter, if all other activities lead people to Hell?

ONLY that one message gets anyone to Heaven (Jn. 14:6; Ac. 4:12), and people don't learn it by osmosis, and most people DON'T randomly tune into Christian radio or TV, any more than they would drop by a church! It's NOT their human nature! There spiritually dead! Their nature is to sin—not want to hear

hymns and thee's and thou's from the days King James actually reigned (not just on the basketball court; Lebron)!

For the explanation of the 'DBS' of that acronym of Christian priorities, see our FREE website, WillYouLiveForever.org. MUCH of what passes for Christianity, today, is NOT! But when the sheeple are kept BLIND to what God has said, WHAT WOULD YOU EXPECT?

And the lost world NOTICES, like when 81 percent of WASPs supported these idiocies and immoralities, in "Jesus" name!: <https://bit.ly/2j1YEOf> ANATHEMA! God forbid. Throw out the entire Bible, or rip out all its pages, except for Jer. 1:5 for Roe's overturn, CONTRARY to Ac. 20:27.

This is EXACTLY like the Middle Ages pre-enlightenment Europe! The answers have all been sitting there for two millennia, yet most of what Christians think gets funneled by people who hardly master the word of God themselves! God is NOT pleased with apostatizing Christendom. Read more Bible!

Update #3: Biblical Church **(12/8/18)**

Claims are easy to make... harder to prove; we prove our claims. (Jn. 14:26 and Mt. 16:18) Jesus had told His disciples He would send the Holy Spirit after His departure (i.e., ascension into Heaven), and told them to wait for Him; He also told Peter that upon that rock Christ would build His church, which started in Acts 2.

The Spirit fell/came to them (120 total), and Peter was the first preacher of the previously unformed church. From then to Ac. 6:32, and on through Ac. 12:29, Peter was the lead spokesman of this gathering of Christians. Paul took over after that point. Christ fulfilled His three promises, and the church began.

Prayer was the backbone (Ac. 1), but evangelism was how the church both started, grew and expanded, world-wide—NOT by "planting churches" (defined as renting space, or meeting in homes as Christians, hoping to grow it into a self-sustaining church). There were NO Christians to start a church with!

Churches grew FROM successful evangelism, afterwhich time established churches sent their messengers and leaders to appoint preachers, and afterwhich time church got organized by deacon functions, et al (Ac. 2; 4; 6:1-15).

And LOOK at what "church" consisted of (besides gathering in homes and synagogues... NO church buildings any Christians owned or paid for, Ac 2; 4). Evangelism of lost people was their MAIN activity (Ac. 2:14-40), those who received his word (i.e., successful evangelism/responses) were water baptized (v. 41), which made people members of the church—NOT filling out forms or joining any local body by raising a hand or going forward.

The four-fold church functions are found in verse 42: 1. Continual devoting to teaching; 2. and fellowship (spiritual talk and conversations—NOT socials, where you eat and speak about the Cowboys); 3. Breaking bread (more likely the Lord's Supper, though they did engage love feasts. food sharing, Jude 1:12); and 4. Prayer.

WHAT ELSE do we find in BIBLICAL church? Effects of things done RIGHT are found in v. 43: EVERYONE kept feeling awed, and miracles kept happening! And possessions were mutually shared (voluntarily—YES—but in actuality, vs. begrudgingly, as political conservatives bemoan doing any of, vv. 44-45).

They cared for one another, and met needs, so their focus couldn't have been assets accumulation, but asset sharing! The passage says that straight out/forwardly (just like II Cor. 8-9 shows churches cared for other churches, and weren't self-centered business units)! In contrast with this model community, the hyper-individualism of American culture often breeds selfishness and worldliness,

Verses 46-48 concludes this church's description with continual oneness of mind (in the temple—NOT a church building (i.e., a borrowed or rented paid for structure, showing close ties to the Jews), doing the Lord's Supper, and eating together, from house to house (NOT church building), with three notable effects (v. 47):

1. Praising God (that is NOT always song singing in church!), 2. Having favor in the community (NOT disdain; that means their works blessed and benefitted others, like social ministry), and 3. God continued to bless their continued evangelism efforts, by the church growing in size/numbers, DAILY vs. weekly. That means members were daily evangelizing, continually.

A MEGA church resulted from EVANGELISM! (Ac. 2:41) God doesn't do things small! Even His second church was a mega church, but NOT multi-site, and NO church building resulted (Ac. 4:23-37).

LOOK at that passage concerning there being NO needy among them! (vv. 32-34). Miracles inspired bold, continual evangelism (v. 31), unity continued (v. 35), and it was a mega church (4:4). Let's review what we've learned as to what constitutes biblical church, so far: Daily evangelism, teaching devoted to, fellowship, Lord's Supper, shared meals, praise, miracles, awe, favor in the community, baptism, prayer, shared resources and no commanded buildings to build (i.e., use of existing homes and structures);

And with that came persecution (Ac. 4:1-22) DO YOU SEE THESE ELEMENTS OR EFFECTS IN THE AMERICAN CHURCH? There's a reason, and it's NOT a good one! We also see sin in the church (Ac. 4:35-5:11; lying), with God's swift judgment (i.e., sovereign church discipline). READ Ac. 5:12-42: Miracles (vv. 12-13), continual evangelism (v. 14), healings (vv. 15-16), persecution/suffering (vv. 17-41), gratitude for the same, and continual evangelism (v. 42), in homes and the temple—WHERE LOST PEOPLE GATHERED/WERE! Even in public places, and business centers! (Ac. 16:13, et al).

Then church added leadership structure, and the function of serving members food—especially the widows (Ch. 6). DOES THIS DESCRIBE AMERICAN CHRISTIANITY, TO YOU? Deacons started, and one deacon did miracles (Ac. 6:8). His character and evangelism were such that he was killed for the faith (Ac. 6:8-15). Does that describe any deacons you know?

Elders/pastors were so consumed with the Bible and prayer, it wasn't beneath them, but they didn't have time to do daily church chores (Ac. 6:2-4). THIS IS their job description!; NOT managing secular activities that draw crowds!

As you read along with me, you've NEVER seen 'servant evangelism,' 'friendship/relational evangelism,' 'attraction evangelism' or 'church growth' methods used, even ONCE; yet two mega churches have been started—NOT planted—as a result of empowered and successful evangelism! We MAKE you see what's clearly there, because opining about what's in the Bible isn't as accurate as SEEING what's there!

I won't continue through the whole book of Acts, as I have an entire chapter listing every instance of evangelism, discipleship and persecution, in our book, Wit and Wisdom, and our book,

New Testament Color Charts clearly and quickly educates you about the contents of every one of the 26 books (like how I could specifically tell you which verses proved Peter was the church's first leader Christ built His church upon, until Paul took over that function in Ac. 12:19, and onward). Get a copy of them!

Important highlights: Persecution spread evangelism, in fulfillment of Ac. 1:8 (Ac. 8:1, 4). Talk radio, last week, trying to muster WASP support of Chump, said Christians are hated the world over. Biblical suffering is from doing things in Christ's way—NOT being hated for doing the Devil's bidding! (Mk. 13:13)

Ac. 13:1 begins the final stage of Ac. 1:8 ('uttermost parts of the earth'). Biblical church, and therefore biblical evangelism was urgent, accurate, bold, empowered, loving and thorough! From a group of 120 the 11 disciples (with helpers), turned their world upside down! (Ac. 17:6)

Even Jesus Himself, as a child, grew in favor with both God and man (Lk. 2:52). HOW is being self-centric business entities growing the U.S. church in favor with society, or warping politics to the far right—for one issue? That engenders deserved disfavor!

Jesus was opposed by religious elites, who saw their political power wane by His miracles and teachings, and love—NOT by Him colluding with elders to stack SCOTUS, or elect Barabbas as president!

His kingdom wasn't even of this world, though so many Christians' kingdoms are (Jn. 18:36), so they build it YUGELY, so they can live as paupers in Heaven, in golden outhouses (Mt. 6; Col. 3:1-4; I Jn. 2:15-17, et al).

Later, letters/epistles (call them modern emails) were the mass communication method, where we are introduced to elder qualifications, and spiritual gifts (used in service of the body—not body parts/segregated groups; Tit. 1:5-9; I Tim. 3:2-7; Gifts: Rom. 12:3-8; I Cor. 12:7-11—and Chs. 12-14; Eph. 4:7-13; I Pet. 4:10-11).

Pastor's job: I Pet. 5:1-4; what to do with bad pastors: I Tim. 5:19-21; what to do with bad church members: Mt. 18:15-19 (i.e., church discipline; Cf.: II Cor. 2:1-11; Jas. 5:19-20); Grace giving (NOT required 10 percent "tithing," II Cor. 8-9; Gal. 2:10, et al).

As you can see, these BASICS of what church is are OFTEN in conflict with modern practice. Biblical church is a positive and exciting experience for any who happen to arrive, unsaved! (I Cor. 14; Jas. 2) It is not a drudgery you have to do, but a joyful privilege you get to do—when it's done right!

What are ALL people looking for? Love, acceptance/security, friendships, purpose/meaning, things that better their lives, community/camaraderie/family they may not have, excitement, maybe even holy entertainment; THAT is how you'd summarize the first century church! Not as much, these days, sadly.

From low church to high church, what do they (i.e., lost visitors) find? Informal to formal, ritual to spontaneity, set orders of worship to whatever people feel led to do. MUCH of what has encrusted God's church began in the 300's (and I'm NOT speaking of needed doctrinal confessions). Compare ALL to the word of God!

Some churches forbid music, if instruments are used, even though David used them. Some churches have separate modern and traditional music services, when God taught balance (Eph. 5:19) "Worship" services were NOT to be separated into the old and the young! Family reunions are unions of entire families, and a body is NOT body parts, but a connected whole.

Pastors who work hard at preaching and teaching are deserving of more pay mere preachers (I Tim. 5:17; double honor—NOT necessarily double pay).

IS THIS YOUR CHURCH PRACTICE? If not, blame your pastors... they SHOULD know better! "Let the church be the church" can be a more a nonsense phrase, of don't tell pastors how to run their business. I say (because God says), make your church what God said it is to be, or it isn't biblical church at all, but a cheap imitation!

II Pet. and Jude teach that MANY false prophets for profits will arise, as prophecy approaches! DON'T follow them! Sex and money seem to be their most prominent drivers, but false theology is how you spot them the quickest. (Mt. 7:16-20)

NOT biblically commanded: Prayer books, prayer walks, robes, hymn books, telescreens, baptisms, incense, codified funeral liturgy, choirs, musicals, sports suits and dresses, pews, gyms, buildings, recited creeds, Latin, holy water, confessional booths, indulgences, stages, cameras, salaried ministers, etc.

It is NOT that all of these things are evil, but when you haven't mastered the basics, full well, you have no right or luxury engaging in lesser things! The first century church did NONE of them, because they were focused on world evangelism, then discipling all converts—NOT starting businesses.

I will give you a homework assignment: Read Rom.-Rev. and find all references to giving and ethics commitment. You will see what I said about it is true (i.e., money is often stated at a book's end, and ethics instruction often follows identity, inheritance and theology sections, after greetings, thanksgivings and prayer). Prove me right or wrong.

Experts estimate that 20 percent (MAXIMUM) of Christians tithe. Percentages are USUALLY much smaller. Does that mean that most Christians are disobeying God, or just their preachers who clamor for such? The BIBLICAL answer is you can't know unless and until you know what God has led them to give! We are NOT Jews, taxed in a religious theocracy, at 10 percent+!

Update #4: Mega Church, Mega Success?

U.S. Christians do SO many activities, and spend SO much money trying to 'attract' lost people to hear the Gospel at church! Church is for Christians, with lost people most welcome! The Gospel is for lost people, so why do we mainly fish for men's souls in fish bowls full of mainly Christians? DUMB strategy! NO wonder so few come forward.

Due to the book, Lifestyle Evangelism, by Aldrich, churches now feel empowered to do ANY activities, if God be glorified and some lost people may get saved! One church I interviewed at LIKED my idea of building a Six Flags on their campus! That book gave theological cover for SLOW, disorganized and NON-thorough evangelism. It's like conservatives accuse liberals of-good intentions. God called NO Christians to good intentions, but good execution of His Great Commission! That type of good intention literally paves the highway to Hell.

There's not one good reason why every human on earth can't hear the Gospel, given our wealth, numbers of believers (as worker), and technologies! Yet, I know of NOT one church who can testify that they have taken the Gospel to every soul within walking distance—MUCH LESS do foreign missions elsewhere!

We are not urgent (Hell is a stove burn, or pin prick, I guess), or thorough (as long as you save a few starfish, it was meaningful to them rationalizing). Here's the case for 100 percent/thorough evangelism: Christ died for ALL people, all people go to Hell without Him, the Great Commission says 'to all creation' (NOT meaning plants or animals), and it's SO doable, if every church and pastor did their part! In Texas we have 'adopt a highway,' where sponsoring organizations get name recognition (i.e., free advertising) on a sign, if they pledge to keep a certain stretch of road clean from litter (don't mess with Texas!). Adopt your own Jerusalem's area of town (Ac. 1:8), pastors!

NO OTHER minister is as responsible before God as you (for those able to walk to your church on Sunday), to get them the Gospel, ASAP!

They could die today; the Rapture could occur today; every day you wait you're signaling to them that they face no serious or imminent danger from some supposed eternal Hell, and that life in Christ is 'NBD' (no BIG deal) that they're missing out on!

The disorganized nature of the global Christian church is astounding! We pat ourselves on the back for dribs and drabs (Interpreted: for letting their majority fall through the eternal cracks to Hell), NEVER documenting our achievements (so we know who needs to hear, and who's heard), we duplicate so many times ("over and over again") in North America, while others haven't heard ONCE, and now, when we undertake such efforts in America, we want a satellite church to come forth from it, so profits funnel to the mother church! FIND ME THAT IN THE BIBLE!

I've said if ONE neighborhood ever got thoroughly evangelized, we ought to broadcast that to the world, to inspire other Christians elsewhere. Well, zip code 76115 HAS been thoroughly threshed by my alma mater, and you hardly get or hear a ho-hum about it! In Heaven, that's the first victory on earth! On earth, most pastors don't even know about it, or care much, if at all.

We view it as great for any pastors in that area of Ft. Worth, as church is a business for pastor salaries (to so many), when bivocational work was acceptable to Jesus and Paul, and 'tain nobody as great as them on this earth, yet pastors ACT like they're better.

I Cor. 9:14 says make a living—NOT a killing. MANY seminarians pursue a D.Min. degree, so they can be considered for a mega church job (to use the title, "doctor")! When I was at Southwestern Seminary, the main course people clamored to get in was the preaching class, headed by a man who lost his career over adultery. I sat in his class for two weeks, and switched to one taught by an exegetical/inductive Bible study-oriented professor!

It's all about a 40 minute speech, once a week (which gets better/refined when you have several showings—or meeting times). Jesus did NOT rely on sermons to grow up His followers, especially the eleven! A pastors job IS 'EDBS'—NOT sermonizing.

When I was interviewed for my first (and only) pastor job, the committee never once asked me one question about elder qualifications. I had prepared for those questions. 'Can he preach?' is all deacons ask, now days; can he draw a crowd?, because crowds are how our budgets get paid.

When BIG church pastors retire, or move up, committees search out the next best preaching person in America, to fill the void; it usually takes 1-2 years, depending on how long the prior one was there (they have statistics on these circumstances!).

The American business model is 'preach and be paid.' Song, silver and sermon for bodies, bucks and buildings. Many BIG church pastors are better as construction superintendents than a disciple-makers or evangelists!

You ought to READ the stats on surveys from George Barna (the Christian's Gallup pollster) on pastors' honest assessments of themselves in these two areas! I believe I've included that data, from his book, on our free spiritual (vs. secular) website. It's like your parents used to say, when you were in trouble... at least he's honest.

There are activities, functions Campus Crusade for Christ, and The Navigators do which are FAR superior to any even Bible-based sermon, yet they suffer LITTLE competition from pastors in those areas of evangelism and discipleship!

The well-known Bill Hybels once told a crowd of preachers that he didn't think he had changed many lives, in the many decades of his long career behind the pulpit. At least he's honest! That's because 1:1 quiet time, relational discipling and thorough evangelism AREN'T on the agenda radar of MOST churches. Lip service vs. servant leadership (Mt. 15:8).

EVERY human has a Christ-earned right to hear the Gospel. NO church has documentation of any type that all within walking distance have heard, and if there are any exception churches, their success is regarded as highly as zip code 76115 having been fully harvested!

God help us, and no wonder revival isn't coming, at present. We DON'T share Christ's concerns. We find it amazing if we dabble in evangelism. We might even give a pastor an award, or exalted status/position if they do. Man's tradition calling that success is celebrating that most people go to Hell, because that type of 'success' misses most of them.

Louie Giglio used to rip up old Bibles on stage. I'd LOVE to have a fire walker wear an asbestos suit on stage, to show what lost people will live like forever, to wake up Christian laymen to evangelism's urgency!

Preachers tell them all the time they are to do so, just like they tell them they are to tithe 10 percent. IT DOES NOT HAPPEN, NOR DOES THAT CHANGE STATUS QUO VERY MUCH, IF AT ALL. Take them evangelizing! I've personally asked mega pastors, pastors, seminary students, and Christian laymen to go evangelize with me, and I can't recall one time I was turned down (until I sought to do so through corporate church)!

Do we ask Christian laymen to do a quiet time Bible study with us for one month, as a guy did to me in college? I eventually complied. People will DO what they're supposed to do if someone in authority, or who they respect (and who shows them love) ASKS!

For many decades, the concept was presented of multiplication (II Tim. 2:2) concerning discipling. Today's pastors poo poo the idea, because "we're too BIG." In three years, a church of 30,000 members can be fully reached, if one person disciples 12 people (like Jesus did), until they're able to do the same, down generations, and accounting for huge numbers of drop-outs. Just do the math!

That's NOT how we do things, or our business model, or ministry plan, or how other pastors do things, or what we were taught in seminary. WHO CARES? You also weren't taught the Bible... just tools for interpreting it the rest of your career, as if we live here forever, and there's no urgency! And trying

to fit in with sheep marching off a cliff is a stupid decision/idea, and traditions of men are worth NOTHING if they don't comport with God's word!

Bottom line, it is EASIER to prepare a sermon, once you have experience doing so! Mass manufacture "discipleship" through sermonizing... the American way!; NOT Gods. Quantity over quality, and the statistics show (like Hybels assumed) the abysmal spiritual lack of results.

God wants ALL people saved and disciple (I Tim. 2:4; Col. 1:28). It is by knowing the truth that discipleship takes place, and that's NOT just one drink of the water of life, once a week! (II Pet. 3:9) God wants NO humans to go to Hell, but for them all to come to Jesus! The ONLY people on earth with the ONLY message to get that goal achieved is Christians! (Jn. 14:6; Ac. 2:12)

Paul considered it a privilege and honor to evangelize! (I Th. 2:4; I Cor. 9 (as an ambassador for Christ—II Cor. 5), Rom. 1:16, 15:16. We consider it a hassle... talking to people, assuming they aren't interested (never praying that God would prepare them for our conversation), thinking it the preacher's or evangelist's job, fearing rejection (in my HUNDREDS of 1:1 conversations, I've been rudely rejected ONCE, as with a buddy I was training to evangelize).

I taught him to warn her through the closed screen door, with a little more volume, due to that barrier (Mt. 10:14). READ Eze. 3:18! IF Christians DON'T warn lost people that they're going to Hell without Jesus, God does NOT come down hard on those people for not knowing, but on US for not telling! (Cf.: Ac. 20:26).

Update #5: Evangelism is Job One, Pastors!
(12/9/18)

On this Sunday, people who equate church promotion with evangelism NEED to READ these two passages!: I Cor. 2:2-5; II Cor. 4:1-6 NO Christian in the first century did that, for there were no churches, originally. Paul determined to keep the main thing the main thing when he spoke to lost people about their eternity!

In all our book and seminar conditioning (NOT the Good Book), we believe we are to approach lost people wanting to help them with their problems... we have a marriage counseling department in our church, gym for your kid's entertainment, divorce recovery seminars, et al. They NEED to know of salvation, and any layman who DOESN'T share the Gospel with them, but invites them to church, ISN'T doing evangelism, and is likely sinning by timidity! They're contributing to facilitating the event of evangelism, but pawning their job onto the professional, whose job it is to raise them up to do that work of ministry! (Eph. 4)

Take life from a non-Christian's perspective when you replace evangelism with church promoting. You're inviting them to an often Gothic-styled cold building, where everyone already knows each other (i.e., they'll stick out like a sore thumb), where we segregate into age groups, for Bible study, you're 'gonna get a moral lecture from the guy on top, you may have to sing, often songs written four centuries ago, and if you like it, they want TEN PERCENT of all the money you make (and you can't sleep in anymore on Sunday mornings). DO ANY of these things have to do with their facing Hell, today? ZERO in common!

That's why the passages I listed are so relevant for you to read. MOST importantly, I Cor. 2:14 and II Cor. 4:4 are TRUE! The natural (i.e., unsaved) person CANNOT accept spiritual things. It DOESN'T say he doesn't want to, can't try, won't try... he/she is unable, yet you're trying to get them interested in

attending a spiritual gathering place, when they're spiritually dead! (Col. 2:13) Perhaps you'll find Christians skipping church, who may come, but you claimed the mission was evangelism, so STOP the church promotion (i.e., business marketing) substituting for something holier!

And 'sheep stealing' is NEVER any concern for many mega churches, due to our U.S. free market culture, when church is viewed as a business.

I will HOUND this thought one last time (in this book): EVERY pastor is personally responsible for the spiritual condition of EVERY lost person within walking distance of their uncommanded buildings, ASAP! You can't expect any evangelist to cover your neighborhoods, nor the pastor nearby! Group think makes you all excuse your IN-action because the peers DON'T do it, so you fit into the sinful "norm!"

'They know where our church is in the community, as we have a BIG steeple, signs and we advertise' is NO excuse! God NEVER commanded you to do those things, but He DID for you to evangelize ALL, especially in your own Jerusalem.

NO farmer feels as much responsibility for sowing seed in his neighbor's farm. Your farm is right outside your stain-glassed windows! MOST U.S. pastors go to their 'office,' 8-5, M-F, AS IF ministry to lost people (i.e., evangelism), or saved people (i.e., discipleship) occurs then, when every other human is at work those same hours and days.

Draw a rectangle, or circle, on a map of your town, 3 miles MAXIMUM from your church, with an 'X' on your church (for more reasons than one—it may be a target for God's judgment), and LIST every home or apartment address, per door/unit. THAT is your number one 'sphere' of influence with the Gospel, pastor! (II Cor. 10:16; II Tim. 2:6, Ac. 1:8)

MANY pastors fear speaking with neighbors about evangelism may 'turn them off' from becoming church members (i.e., payers and sermon audience). WHERE ARE YOU turning them off to? Hell number two?, to quote a great preacher of our age.

YES, they are your primary 'target market,' but what better to be known for by them as for the Gospel? Their eternity! And if you evangelize BIBLICALLY, you won't be bringing up your church until AFTER you have evangelized, if at all, or if they bring it up, for it is irrelevant to their Heaven vs. Hell problem! IF they turn off, you pray for them, just as you should have prayed God would prepare them to receive your visit.

Once your entire sphere has been reached, you are FREE to do all the secular things churches do today, GUILTILY, because they haven't don't job one, first! Mt. 6:33 teaches that if you prioritize God's values first, all else falls in line. Pastors DIS-believe this, and do so many things to strum up business/money! SHAME!

Let me remind you, before I close for good, Hell is a fiery and real and forever place; your neighbors could all go there today, or the Rapture could come today, and you alone are responsible for their eternity, nearby pastor, using your church members you aren't so great at inspiring, because you either don't evangelize much, or can't disciple well. TRUTH.

I'm NOT judging you, but exhorting you to change your church practice to God's! Eternity is on the line. Your building near them is NOT taking the Polio vaccine to the needy, but letting it sit on the doctor's table, and advertising that it exists. Change your ways!

One more thing: On Judgment Day, when God reviews the video reel of your life, and points out your church's neighbors, being sentenced to Hell, these pastor responses concerning UNDER-evangelism will ring HOLLOW: 'We wanted to reach them, we tried, we intended to, prayed for them, or even committed to do so—we just never did.' ONLY 'we reached them' will pass muster!

Update #6: Evangelism Excuses

(12/13/18)

Beyond what's written at WillYouLiveForever.org, let's anticipate pastor excuses for NOT fully evangelizing their own neck of the woods:

1. They've already heard. PROVE IT! Where does God say one time is all they ever get? Statistics say it takes seven exposures, on average. WHAT IF the only person who spoke with them told them the wrong requirements (i.e., Lordship Salvation), or were judgmental legalists saying 'turn or burn,' or did an appalling job of presenting the case? Is their going forever to Hell O.K. with you, or will you get off your lazy duff and do it right?
2. We have a church right by them. SO WHAT? NOWHERE does God command lost people to find a Christian to tell them the Gospel!
3. It's all over Christian radio and TV. SAME response as immediately prior.
4. That's door knocking, like cults do, and Fuller Brush salesmen died out decades ago. You got that line from concepts in Aldrich's book, Lifestyle Evangelism, but one-on-one human contact is the ONLY way you can be certain that everyone has heard! In California fires, authorities go door-to-door, to a person, to warn of impending fire. Hell is MUCH worse, and you stay in your air conditioned office, ignoring their plight, so you can preach mainly to the proverbial choir!
5. We did that before. GREAT—do it again! Many pastors are practicing atheists! They truly don't believe Hell is real, or imminent. Their DEEDS show this—never their lips. God sees the heart.
6. My church members won't do that. Then you are no leader! I have NEVER been turned down asking anyone to go evangelize with me, and I've gone with a mega church pastor, seminary students, and laymen. ONE exception, I was repeatedly rejected at my family's church, 7-8 times, but we got even greater results than those lazy staffers could do using other methods, over time.
7. They might get mad, or slam the door. That has ONLY happened once, to me, and once to my BFF disciple, at the time. It's VERY rare, especially if you're led, and you pray for God to prepare hearts before you arrive.
8. That's NOT what pastors do. VERY true, for which they should repent!
9. That's the layman's job. Precisely (Eph. 4), and their low numbers who do shows your leadership often a failure.
10. I don't want to. The ONLY excuse that's honest! Sinful, but honest! You should be kicked out of your job!
11. That's the evangelist's job. REALLY? The servants who get paid only after you covet tithes are responsible for 7+ billion folks, and II Tim. 4:5 is an untrue Bible verse, written to pastors?

Do you start to see your excuses are borne in Hell, making you the Devil's dupe? If not, you can't see. I'll pray for you, but beware what I may pray, as I believe you to be unqualified and unfit for your office

(position—not church room). George Barna revealed how FEW of you feel adequate in evangelism. You're authorized as Gods ambassadors! DO your job!

Update #7: Is Tithing Required?

Less than 20 percent of Christians tithe, usually way less. Because some pastors view it as their right to claim, to save time, I'm 'gonna rehash now what I've covered many times before, so I can refer people to our book, and not engage religious debates, especially the type that tick off that type pastor so much:

Ten percent tithes are NOT required of Christians. I'm NOT alone in this conclusion (<https://bit.ly/2CcLu2p>), though who or how many agree is irrelevant—only what Bible teaches/God says. Here's an exhaustive/100 percent thorough list of every time that term is used in the New Testament: Mt. 23:23; Lk. 11:42, 18:12; Heb. 7:8-9 Let's analyze what we find!:

The first two passages are in the context of severe rebukes of Jewish Pharisee hypocrites—NOT Christian instruction. Lk. 18:12 is written to people confident in themselves that they were righteous (i.e., the self-righteous, or people believing themselves saved on own merits, v. 9), and references another arrogant one, who happened to be a Jewish Pharisee (vv. 10-12).

So far, the verses are ONLY addressing Pharisees, and self-righteous lost people—NOT Christians. Finally, Hebrews. Its context is a historic recounting of Abraham's relationship to Melchizedek. Abraham was a Jew—a great one at that. Christians are NOT Jews. II Cor. 8-9 is the preeminent section on grace giving. This is NOT rocket science!

But if a pastor fears a tither may quit doing so when he learns the truth, they'll fight tooth-and-nail to keep that knowledge secret—even fight against people who teach the truth, which is exactly why I expect battles against me, by pastors (what's new; see our website), because they covet 10 percent of your income. Often, it's by the same types who agree forbidding drinking of alcohol is not biblically required, but they believe people to be spiritually deficient (or inferior) if they live out that truth.

Grace giving is as the Holy Spirit leads... no set amount or percent is required. There are many great principles of giving in those two chapters, including generosity, but it's NOT from concern that you're not obeying God that some pastors despise people who opposed mandated tithes, but phobias of lost revenues!

I just wanted to note to those LESS knowledgeable of Christianity, ministers who don't adhere to 10 percent tithing, who are WELL-known for their service to God (and NOT theological slouches, but scholars) including John MacArthur, Charles Ryrie, J. I. Packer, B. B. Warfield, Bruce Metzger, C. S. Lewis, C. I. Scofield, Charles Spurgeon, Erasmus, F. F. Bruce, Francis Chan, Frank Viola, G. Campbell Morgan, George Barna, Irenaeus, J. Vernon McGee, James Montgomery Boice, John Bunyan, John Huss, John Milton, John Nelson Darby, John Piper, John Smyth, John Wesley, John Wycliffe, Justin Martyr, Lewis Sperry Chafer, Mark Driscoll, Martin Luther, Matthew Henry, Origen, Ray Stedman, Tertullian, W. E. Vine.

ALL these great ministers did NOT, or do NOT believe in 10 percent tithing, and yesterday you learned, biblically, exactly why they did NOT... because the New Testament doesn't teach it for Christians!
(12/14/18)

BOMBERS & MASS SHOOTERS

(10/28-29/18)

I was watching Andrea Bocelli, and you've got to think that life without killings (i.e., war, murders, terror) should be a life EVERYONE could embrace! You just got to discover the various reasons those evils begin, and make people's lives good enough that they'd never engage such options. Isn't peace more beautiful to all?

I LOVED the Pittsburgh mayor saying 'love will trump hate!' I venture to say family members and close friends are the MOST CULPABLE in letting individuals become terrorists and criminals. You know them best! Who better than you? Work colleagues and neighbors are a little further removed. TURN THEM IN, if in doubt!

I'm not sure I'll EVER understand violent hatred. People do something you don't like. It angers you. You oppose it. You're free to ignore enemies. You walk away and may even feel hatred. But to get a gun is SO irrational! You could have a conversation with people whose deeds you disapprove of.

You can be an activist, to try to get laws passed against such deeds, you can organize, to get more people to your cause. You can even protest them with picket signs. The ONLY time physical violence would be justified is if your nation decided to go to war.

There is NEVER a legitimate reason for individuals to take the law into their own hands. That's irrational evil! NO ONE in their right mind can argue that heated political rhetoric doesn't contribute to an increase in stressed out idiots who kill over politics! Not everyone is as rational as the mainstream majority! It's immoral and irresponsible for politicians to engage extreme political language! Just STOP it!

IF America has more mass shootings, per capita, than other nations that allow guns, what is it about our culture that breeds this nonsense? Stress, hyper-individualism, a poor mental health system? We NEED to start asking these questions, and answering them. Friends and family need closer monitoring of people on edge.

It's IRRATIONAL to blame innocents for any bad apples in their group! HOW is killing 11 worshipping Jews punishing any Jews who may have done something the Pittsburgh shooter was angry about? Anger management classes may need to be required for people who express a problem with it, online or elsewhere!

It seems to me that anyone who is considering being a bomber, or mass shooter, has a desperate life, wants fame, or has anger control problems. These three factors OUGHT to be in all FBI profiles, and the public needs to keep closer scrutiny of people in those categories. Loners also seem to often do evil, more in secret.

BORDERLINE SHOOTING: NOT A BORDERLINE ISSUE!

(11/8/18)

I spoke with a guy from Venezuela, last evening, who said their dictator is very bad, and keeps all the nation's (oil) money for himself and his cronies, that many people get food from the basura/trash, and the people aren't allowed guns for an overthrow. THAT's why the U.S. Constitution allows the second Amendment—for prevention of such situations, or personal harm/dangers!

"Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." —**John Adams** You needn't be religious to be moral, but when you abandon morality, all Hell breaks loose! #Borderline Ventura County Mass Shooting

SADLY, bomb and gun detectors (metal, plastic, etc.), or scanning wands, and/or armed, skilled heat-packers are the ONLY solution to such random and senseless violence, because you can NEVER know where evil, crazy jerks will target gathered masses! Thousand Oaks #MassShooting

Guns both allow mass casualties, and can deter them, and both defend our nation from enemies and defend our people from a dictatorial government taking over us (like in Venezuela). They are neutral, and dangerous. #GunControlNow #Californiashooting

Unless and until you can determine which weapon possessor intends its use for evil, as reasonable as some gun restrictions are, they cannot prevent mass shootings! Determined evil people can access the black market, or make their own guns, and you never know their intent until it's too late!

Required gun safety, storage and usage courses are GOOD; background checks are GOOD; no gun show or internet loopholes are GOOD; registered serial numbers are GOOD... but they don't guarantee we would be free of evil people intent on #MassShooting #GunControlNow

QUITE LITERALLY and ironically, it is ONLY the technology which WILL lead to Bible prophecy that can prevent a #MassShooting, when brain scans can detect evil human intention, and shut off held weapons (like cops can remote-control disable fleeing car engines). Revelation 13 #666

If you beef up gathering places with people packing heat, you must ensure that they're trained and licensed for such needs, because evil people can also volunteer to protect such places, then turn on the crowds, and become the person they were protecting them from!

If government took ALL guns, 1. Some would be hidden beforehand; 2. Bombs can still be (home-) made; 3. Guns can be forged, or gotten elsewhere; 4. Dictators could take over, and make America Venezuela! Do you think that could never happen? Our Founders planned against it! Even Chump is the closest thing to that which we have experienced.

THIS will take several posts... You can NEVER stop an intended mass shooter! WHY? They plan at home, garner an arsenal/cache in private, over time, maybe even legally. They don't necessarily tell anyone. They may scope out their target, where they'd look like innocent customers.

Then, on the day of the hit, WHO would see them pack up their gear, if they live alone and do it inside their domicile? And if their weaponry is hidden under their garb, or they go out at night/in the dark and get in their vehicle, WHAT looks suspicious about that? Long trench coat when its hot outside, at night?

So they proceed to the venue, possibly obeying all traffic laws, get out, casually get in position, as if yet another client, then implement all their training and evil intentions. WHERE in that entire scenario could the white hats/good guys have prevented that process? Huh? At the END!

Even friends, family and neighbors can't guarantee they catch them in their wicked plans! NONE of those relations are always 24/7. Evil people are secretive about evil plans, and crafty. They may even come up with excuses/lies, if ever asked about their arsenal, like going hunting a lot, to make it look legitimate to others!

And the target possibilities are ENDless—anywhere more than five people meet. Therefore, wherever public gatherings occur, as many as can be had trained heat packers, undercover, preferably, are needed. Still, that only prevents FURTHER damage, once the evil intention gets exposed by a shooting!

A mental health episode involving cops is in the background of the #CaliforniaShooting. There are laws in many states prohibiting mentally disturbed people from accessing weapons for years following medical incidents. But how, in reality, can police enforce such laws?

I don't want to suggest this (burdening busy people even more), but friends, family and neighbors MUST do a more diligent job of monitoring people with mental illness! They are the ONLY people with any chance of detecting evil plans, such as #CaliforniaShooting. Hyper-individualism allows this violence opportunity!

I'm ONLY speculating, but PTSD IS a mental disorder, and I have watched enough TV shows, like Hunting ISIS, and History channel war documentaries, to know that watching friends die near you, or killing others, is a trauma not easy to get over! #MentalIllness

NO criminal or mentally disturbed person should EVER have access to guns—EVER! Now, go define and identify the same said, and #GunControl laws will be 100 percent in order! (11/10/18)

BUILDING A BETTER BUSINESS

(Including: Consumers, Innovation Campaign, Humor, Money-Saving Tips)

(12/6/18)

Every established business in the world is basically making what they will/can, as with every nation in global trade. It can increase (or decrease), by sales, new products, improving the business, cutting costs, and expanding markets (and new or revised trade deals) but everyone wants to make money off everyone else.

Most any business can be improved, if they do the following: study your competitors to know what they're doing different and/or better, observe societal trends, cut costs with technology and streamlining actions you ask employees to do.

Self service is how many businesses cut out labor helping clients (like websites and dead-end voicemail Hell). If you improve the customer experience, have effective (i.e., interesting or entertaining) advertising, have friendly folk who interact with the public, have competitive prices, never run out of hot inventory, display things attractively, have an appealing storefront, and find new clients, new uses for your products or services, or have price cut sales (to get people in the door to see what else you sell), you can do better!

If your location stinks (i.e., is NOT easy access, or not visible) or you have odd hours, or an aloof (or offensive) name, good luck with that. You'll need it!

If management acts like helicopter parents, looking over people's shoulders, or is arrogantly too good to hob knob with the locals and front liners, expect problems, because when the cat's away the mice will play, and when the cats are sitting on the mice, their motivation gets crushed.

You've got to reward good employees, and money is usually the best way! FEW people are dumb enough to buy into praise and plaques—we all have bills. And employees need to know that your wages have to make or save your employer money, or you can't justify them keeping you employed! For more tips, read our book, Building a Billionaire Business, via AmericanAnswers.org.

Are you creative? For most, the answer is NO. Our two books, Idioms for Innovators and Design Your Future will literally make a snail/slug more innovative. We have more than 4,700 new product ideas to help you think innovatively (in four of our books, for FREE), but it starts by doing things differently! There is NO creativity remaking Coke. Add grape flavor, and it's new/different. We teach you two double digit methods to be innovative.

We have a FREE speech on our website that should inspire anyone to try their hand at being more creative, and a full-blown version of it in our innovation book. You will see nothing else like that anywhere else. If you read both of our websites, and all 11 of our books, there's NOTHING you could do to have a better life! Bold claim, backed up by content—all glory to God.

If you're too lazy, you fulfill 'insanity is doing the same thing, expecting different results.' Motivation is as important as education! You've got to have a reason to change things in your life, to do things different, to read and learn. If you're fully content with your life, or (arrogantly and wrongly) believe you're perfect, you'll feel no need to change anything. We can all improve. #Kaizen should be our motto.

Even in sales, would you rather buy from someone interesting, funny, a clever wordsmith, of one who acts like a vocalizing robot? It's all about getting people's interest, after you get their attention. And what you offer has to be something they like, want or need. It's all about being interesting and creative.

I'll give you one innovation strategy that is understated in our book... SPEED! I just spent two minutes waiting to toast some bread, because the wife says I'm hungry because I need fiber with protein, so I changed by putting peanut butter on it, per her instruction. Invent an instant toaster—NOT a microwave! Time is money!

EVERY product can be sped up. I HATE that I have to type in letters on a keyboard to find select TV shows! I want to speak to my TV, and say 'First 48,' and it shows up—immediately. Speed and speak technology are my futuristic dream!

People got annoyed waiting for hot water in tubs and showers, so inventors came up with a tool that keeps water heater flow right at the tap... SPEED and convenience! People HATE waiting in waiting rooms, for doctors. Speed up that process with technology, so patients are on call to arrive when they're needed! We're all on busy schedules. Doctors want no no-shows. Meet their needs, too, by charging no-shows, or over-booking.

'People who are paralyzed can't drive cars' is a reasonable assumption, right? Yet, it's NOT true, due to technology: <https://bit.ly/2G5apsJ> Innovation, technology, solving problems! That's our future! Status quo is history—LITERALLY! Your future starts with your next thought and breath.

Like I told a homeless guy, last week, your past is the past! (Phil. 3:3) The apostle Paul had MANY achievements to be proud of, but he chose NOT to dwell on his past, good or bad! Forgive yourself, and get on with it.

Innovation and right thinking are the keys to your better future. Get rid of all 'stinkin' thinkin' (Zig Ziglar-ism; RIP, man from my family's church!). Your life LITERALLY has no purpose or meaning if all you're going to do is die, then burn in Hell (Ecc. 1)! NO purpose. You're just buying time before you buy a burial plot. You need to know God, because He has a fulfilling life ready for those who know Him (Jn. 3:16).

Every nation eventually imitates good ideas. You have to be the first to market, or first with the best version, then establish a foothold in the market share. I want America to lead in innovation, as we always have! Nations steal trade secrets, and hack patented work.

You have to constantly have a better mouse trap, and get it to the global market, NOT like the little piggy who stayed home (vs. this little piggy went to market). I've learned that people LOVE emotional images from their childhoods, so I incorporate them into every speech! It makes a connection, be it humor or fond sentiment. It's humanly innate.

If you say something everyone knows well, a little different, people laugh. Mispronounce something, or liken a person's physical trait to someone famous, and call them that celebrity. It makes their day! People used to call me Tom Hanks. Something about the humor cheers people up. You've got to be creative!

If a person is taller than usual, we used to (i.e., childhood) say, 'how's the weather up there?' If short, sadly, we used to ask, 'what are you 'gonna be when you grow up?' (even to adults). Unacceptable in these times, but humor is always in fashion!

If people have large shoes, they called them 'battleships,' or said you remind me of a poet... Longfellow, because you have a good understanding.

Make analogies for humor. One day, N Ruidoso, road construction erected a cement barrier, and a man was walking on the safe side of it. We rolled down our window and said, 'DON'T JUMP!' (as if he was on a bridge). He laughed 'hysterically.' Humor makes dull and troublesome lives go better.

But it requires creativity, and quick wit. You can't do it, absent a gift/natural talent, unless you learn to be creative, and you'll get quicker with practice. Make life a little better for people who interact with you. There are plenty of wall flowers and sheeple; the world doesn't need even more of those... be a better you.

Advertising is usually one of five methods we teach in our business book. My mom (RIP) and I used to rate billboards when visiting Big H and Big D. There are quality differences! Businesses RARELY succeed doing NO advertising. I'm all too happy to help any U.S. business, when I start a political campaign in June, for FREE, on any of the following: motivation, growth, strategy, R&D/innovation (new products), efficiency/streamlining, advertising, architecture or problem-solving. I'd LOVE to spend three hours a day, five minutes per business not going anywhere (i.e., staying in one place), to help businesses as much as humanly possible, before giving stump speeches! If I provide ZERO help to you, you're out NOTHING, but I'd at least make the try!

And for poor people, same methodology. I can make anyone live better for cheaper, unless you are a star on Hoarders TV show (i.e., frugal more than me). I'd LOVE to do that one to two hours a day, again in one place, before giving stump speeches. Dream job 2019!

And IF you are the lone wolf American who thinks U.S. national politics are perfect, I can't help you (you need a shrink), but for all others, we have three political books that solve most U.S. problems, including politics, on issues A to Z, and written for a third grade level, with entertainment, jokes, analogies, idioms and childhood images/

I could read them in public, record them on DVD or CD/iTunes download, Facebook live, what have you. The contents are already DONE, and on a free website, and billboards can steer people to it. Have a better life!

P.S.: When you spend money, adopt this methodology: DIY/can it be done for free? Google search the answer(s). Then know that there's a range of price points for solutions! I HATE going bald, and want to fix it, when I have extra sales. Solutions range from \$300 to \$15,000. Start cheap, and work up! Price compare!

My son is the first, and likely last Baylor grad to be who got his degree for what we paid. I'm told their rules will change. You can call that creativity, but it's what you don't know that hurts you! Lawyer me simply applied their own rules. No one had done so before, using ALL their rules, and confirming definitions.

A guy once rear-ended me, and wanted to pay for it in cash, to keep his insurance record clean. I price compared at three businesses, then we agreed on lowest bid. I got the cash, replaced my rear door from a junk yard for \$75, and had \$4,200 to spend on other car repairs. You've got to spend wiser, poor people!

For hundreds of money-saving tips, read our chapter on point at [Dumb as a Donkey](#) (book). One month ago I was 'gonna go on a spouse date, for the first time in decades, to see the First Man movie, but I got the matinee time wrong, so we refused to pay \$9-12 per head, and we'll see it for \$1.50, tomorrow. Bring pillows if want cushier lounge seats.

My BRILLIANT younger son discovered (through advertising), that you can get endless sodas, and 10 chicken nuggets, and fries, for one dollar each (for a limited time), if you go where Burger King, Wendy's and McDonald's are in close proximity. We ate a full meal on a day trip to mountain climb, for \$7 for three big men! Buy smart.

Ever gone garage sailing? We own a few items in the house from garage sales, because you've got to know where to buy, and when. Our book educates poor people to live higher on the hog, while being paid pig slop! Hopefully it will be free, in the library, if you can't afford an Amazon download; computers are free there, too!

You don't need handouts, but hand-ups, but not even that until you learn how to shop smart! My ex-neighbor says there's a gadget you can buy to import free TV. Google search it. Everyone wants to be paid more. Businesses want the cheapest labor possible. Learn to spend wiser, and live with less!

CALIFORNIA 'BIBLE BAN?'

(4/23/18)

[Background: Ethics question—I know a claiming Christian family whose teenager claims to be gay, so the parents have cut off most (or all?) friendships, and possibly other punishments (like access to fun things—I'm not sure all the details). Is this a proper way to behave as Christian parents? I say "no."
(4/16/18)]

A dude at church said California is banning the Bible, by law. I DESPISE the IGNORANCE sin among claiming Christians. That's buying into fear-mongering... the Devil's bait.

Freedom of religion is NOT just biblical religions, and in our founding documents' phrase, 'one nation under God,' the word 'God' does NOT specify any particular religion(s). And no one can show me a law that mandates that Bible being in public places, please.

And by the way, freedom of religion is not the right to require a Bible in a court room or class room. It is the right of EVERY religion to PRACTICE (vs. do home decor for public buildings). I have NO problem with Bibles in town halls/squares, but if a state majority doesn't want that, the people have spoken. Don't abandon its morals, though.

That Bible ban claim relates to having zero materials denouncing homosexuality, or related sexual variants. Related to my earlier post, HOW are you going to change a person's sexual identity? Salvation is NOT 'conversion therapy' for gay people, and NO Bible evangelism events EVER even mentions homosexuality in those presentations!

I don't buy into slippery slope fears, as you can always wear cleats. However, I DO buy into the evils of exaggeration. Bible banning is a fear monger tactic. Christians should have the right to teach willing (vs. forced) people their views on a gay lifestyle, and try to convince them, as, equally, with the other side's rights to do the same.

The Bible says homosexuality is an abominable sin, along with about 22 others listed (Levit. 19). I NEVER see any far-right political Christians EVER try to pass laws or change the behavior of anyone on any moral issue equal to their efforts against gays. Jesus loved all; do we/you, Christian activists? And do gays see or feel it?

I'm quite sure gays in California don't want to continually be told their behavior is what God calls sin! No other sin do Christians berate lost people over, as much, to the point of condemnation! That doesn't mean any belief in the Bible needs changing, or banning, but Christians' approach. You do not go to hell over any one sin, but for being a sinner, which we all start out life as.

Quite honestly, any claiming Christian who clamors about anything to do with gay rights I have LITTLE respect for, because I was perhaps the first person in America to wake up pastors to gay marriage going national (vs. state's rights), and to scold them for being so silent all these years. I have the tweets to prove it. Now, it's settled law; get over it!

If there are do-gooder, nose in others' business "Christians" who want to change gay people into being straight, HOW are you going to do that, and why aren't you as avid in trying to stop prostitutes, divorcees, and many other things God writes about? It's a POLITICAL witch hunt, because the GOP is looking like a midterms LOSS is coming!

If you EVER watch the timing of many WASP Christians' concerns about abortion or homosexuality, it's been eerily quiet since the 2016 election. Now that the 2018 midterms are upon us, they feel it time to pull the red meat rabbit out of the hat, to get votes! Amazing inconsistency, which so FEW ever notice!
#Sad

I hear "Christians" always on the case against gays, but RARELY about womanizers. Isn't sexual sin sin? They ought to be at the forefront of the #MeToo movement, and the ONLY GOP on-board against a law against sexual harassment is Ted Cruz. Convenient cherry-picking one's political-moral indignation!

If the law of the land is that gays can marry, and marriage usually involves sex, don't gays have a right to say other people need to stay out of their business concerning what they do behind closed doors? Christians are entitled to their political positions, but that law PASSED, so leave them alone, except to evangelize them, and everyone else!

Should a Christian say homosexuality is morally O.K., before God? Of course not, or they would be abandoning what God says. You are NOT going to get many gays to turn straight, and it's FAR more important that you get them to heaven, if they're not already going! I'll bet FEW political hacks opposing gays ever even try to do that! That is an obvious lack of God's love!

Read the ENTIRE Bible, and tell me if anyone could seriously believe the MAIN summary message it teaches is to hassle gays about their lifestyle. No way, Jose! But that's what WASPs are getting a reputation for doing, politically. As an illustration, at some point, people are going to smoke cigarettes, and want to be left alone!

Because of MANY WASP Christians' LACK of love, but love of political gains, they LITERALLY may be responsible for many unsaved (vs. saved) gays remaining lost, and ending up in hell, because those 'believers' turned them off so much with a non-Gospel political idolatry idiocy! Love people more than politics! #Duh101

If Cali ever infringes on the sales of Bibles (i.e., prompting a free speech and/or freedom of religion lawsuit), it's because of the extreme right's political antics. Californians haven't sought such laws in the entire history of their state's existence! You push too hard, and single people out too long, you incite pushback! That is a DUMB strategy, and NOT Christ-like, WASP Christians!

[Having read on the topic a bit more:] That article on Cali banning the Bible concerned gay rights. I believe any American has every right to believe a gay lifestyle is morally wrong, and to be able to say that publicly. At the same time, it is IRRELEVANT as to our laws, post-Obergefell! The Supreme Court is not going to force 'divorces,' and break up legal relationships if you stack it with conservatives, Christians!

CHARACTER & POLITICIANS (OXY-MORONIC?)

(10/29 & 31/18)

Be discerning! ‘You have what you tolerate,’ and ‘never reward bad behavior’ OUGHT to be two major deciding factors in who you vote for! Since NEITHER party has a monopoly on morality in their positions, one with character will think for themselves, support good policy, and NOT worship their party! Vote for integrity.

A politician’s character also goes to if they’re competent. Because Cruz gets extreme and caustic, I leaned for Beto, but because Beto had 3-4 extreme policies, I went for NEITHER. Because Texas is too conservative, I went for all Dems but 1-2. Texas’ governor is a man of honor (i.e., character), so he got my vote!

One politician was asked by me how to run for office, and because he used a TRICK to enlist free labor, by saying ‘help on my campaign, and you’ll see how,’ I voted against him! A church greeter called me a ‘scoundrel’ for so doing, but the scoundrel is any politician who seeks to manipulate people, no matter their policies!

IF a politician is willing to use tricks, their agenda is an idol to them (i.e., win at all costs), or they’ll change them from lacking character (AKA the courage of their convictions)! In short, character matters! It’s the BEST determinant of what you’re buying into when you vote!

Their track record is important, but discerning their character is number one. And IF you believe party determines character, you have bought the lie that one party is more moral than the other! Christians aren’t supposed to believe lies. Issue-by-issue is the ONLY right way to vote, but since you’re not allowed to, character determines who’ll vote conscience more than being rubber stamps!

Again, NEITHER party has an advantage on morality, unless you don’t see the BIG picture, and are a single issue voter, and with that perspective, you vote for the ones who’ll bring BALANCE, JUSTICE, and be more inclined to work with the other side, vs. my-way-or-the-highway arrogance/lack of character.

The MORE balance comes to politics, the MORE likely GOOD policies will be passed! Vote accordingly. I voted against Dan Patrick, because of one of his TV ads, and for Colin Allred, because I loved ALL of his! Your character is expressed in what you tolerate/allow, even in your political ads.

One more thought (however many posts it takes to explain: Why does balance cause MORE morality in politics? If you think your party is 100 percent moral, you believe lies (that’s not character), you will attack your opponents, full-time (NOT character), you will be for shoving things down throats (NOT character), you will vote for the EVILS of your party (NOT character), you won’t work with the other side (meaning gridlock, and LITTLE getting done—NOT character), and you will have arrogance that you are for the white hats/good guys, when you aren’t (deception and pride, both of which are NOT character).

Also, you will allow tricks to be used to push your agenda, support win-at-all-costs, and likely slander your opponent party to your constituents. ALL three of these actions show lack of character. Character is the preeminent trait in a politician you vote for. They need not qualify as priests, but the better they are (i.e., as humans), the better!

Politicians DON'T have to be priests, in their behavior (especially child molesting type priests), but they run as supposed leaders, and no one is a leader behaving like a scoundrel. There's a legitimate expectation they aren't criminals, serial liars, anti-America, have some intelligence, and are generally nice people!

MOST politically outspoken people demand MUCH MORE than their wallets fund. I'll let that sit out there until it resonates with your soul! We want so much, and want to pay so little. There's NO magic wand for that to happen, and people live in the real world—NOT fantasy land—for any loud conservatives!

CHRIST & CULTURE

(11/8/18)

Somewhat strangely, this is addressed to NON-Christians, to explain how so many Christians voted for tRump. For Christians, the Bible is life's guide, as with our church practice. However, the former doesn't happen automatically, and often, never at all, mainly due to the latter, by which I mean Christians are SUPPOSED to behave Jesus-like, as much as that's humanly possible, over time, and with effort. Getting saved/born again doesn't cause that to happen, in experience, without ingesting the Bible, prayer, and relying on God's power, after meeting with Him daily, as a fully committed "disciple."

"Christian," in fact, is a term outsiders/others labeled us, in the first century, explicitly because of that... those Christians were seen as little Christs (Ac. 11:20-21) People today often abandon that biblical term for a term NOT in the Bible, but whose concept is ("Christ-follower"), because even they notice that not every Christian actively follows Christ; they just ensure they're going to Heaven, and that's about then end of it.

Those types the Bible refers to as "carnal," fleshly/sinful. The predominant trait is they are NOT committed to walking with Jesus (I Cor. 3, etc.) God sternly frowns on that lifestyle, and DOES judge His people (I Pet. 4:17; I Cor. 11:30)

MANY people in America equate Christianity with church-going, when that is but one aspect. However, when we analyze what Jesus taught about what church is, and compare it to modern practice, it comes up woefully short, and we start to see why so many claimers of Christ are carnal (up to 87 percent, by some older statistics).

Let's be clear... these people are not always intentionally rebellious, or ardent sinners in their behavior; they may, in fact, be well-meaning and good-intentioned! I was from age 8-18! But they are NOT pleasing their Lord, NOT living as He instructed, and CANNOT bear good fruit/deeds, for they are not rightly connected to the Source (Jn. 15)

So where does church come into all of this? A believer (a biblical term for a Christian) is to walk with God, 24/7, intimately, and in His power and leading. You don't learn to do that by osmosis, any more than an infant knows how to feed itself milk. You learn it from someone who does it, and knows how to get others doing so. The Bible calls this process 'discipleship,' or mentoring, like a tutor.

The Bible teaches this moral growth process lasts all one's life, never ends in perfection in this life, but also comes to a point where the newer Christian doesn't need that hands-on shepherding, as much, because they are walking on their own two spiritual feet (spiritually self-sustaining via God, vs. an intermediary Christian; Gal. 4:19; Heb. 5:12).

So why is there so often failure in this regard? Many, if not most pastors follow cultural tradition of preaching a sermon as the all-in-all of ministry. Jesus preached to crowds He 'drew,' but He disciplined 12 men, 11 of whom turned the world upside down! His own life example PROVES He did NOT rely on preaching to get that maturing process done!

Yet, every Sunday, because peers do so, you'll find pastors behind pulpits, hoping and praying a mere preached sermon will mature up the body of Christ. Yet, even the great Apostle Paul knew that would never work, when he wrote II Tim. 2:2, and showed by example (I Th. 1-2, espec. 2:8). When the early church begun, and witnesses boldly and accurately proclaimed Jesus (i.e., "evangelism"), that fact

impressed outsiders to the fact these untrained people had spent time with Jesus—NOT just listened to sermons (Ac. 4:13).

There is an acronym we use at our website to depict the main priorities of biblical church—EDBS. Most churches fail miserably at all four, sadly, and I believe it's both because seminaries (pastor training schools) don't teach them, and pastors watch their competitors/peers to see what's 'normal' practice, rather than or more than seeing what God has said.

The most important thing a Christian walking with Jesus (i.e., meeting with daily, then walking in His power 24/7) can do is tell others how to go to Heaven. A VAST majority never do, and as few as five percent ever do so successfully—in their entire lifetime!

Since that is the ONLY way to God, and He is the only true source of morality, is it any wonder our World and culture are so out of whack? And even among Christians, discipleship is rarely engaged the way Jesus engaged it, so is it any wonder that the vast majority of Christians are labeled by missiologists as "nominal?... ho hum in their faith/commitment, or what the Bible calls luke-warm? (Rev. 3:16)

It all makes sense, but it doesn't make it alright! That's the E and D of EDBS. The B involves the gathered church. Every Christian has at least one supernatural enabling (called 'spiritual gifts'). They are given and to be used to edify/build up Christians! But where do we find Christians in one place where those gifts could bless them? At church, and NOT the Bible classes that occur after their main gathering.

We even see this example in Jas. 2 and I Cor. 14, where gathered Christians used those gifts in the general assembly. But just drop by your average church, and you see professional sermonizers, experienced singers and the vast majority sitting on pews, as if their duff was their spiritual body part gift; perhaps some singing and giving, but mainly spectating as a listener. Those are NOT spiritual gifts!

And finally, the S of EDBS—social ministry. Every Christian is to have at least one ministry, or way of serving. The church is to impact society, following Jesus' model of service. How better than to have a cause, and LEAD society in solving plaguing problems, just like Jesus did?

But do you often see this in real practice? I'd say, you certainly don't see society looking to Christians as initiators of positive societal change.

So we have a problem, and that problem affects our nation and our world. God's solution is found in II Chr. 7:14, which has four elements—NOT just prayer, and certainly NOT just an occasional one. IF pastors sincerely adopted EDBS priorities, our world would again be turned upside down for the good!

CHRISTIAN CARNALITY & POLITICAL CONSERVATISM

(3/15/18)

This message is NEEDED, especially for people who are NOT Christians: There is such a thing as a "carnal," "fleshly" or uncommitted Christian, in the Bible, and especially in life experience in the U.S.A. I have researched the statistics for 30+ years, and they represent between ~72 and 90 percent of claiming American Christians!

If you listen to talk radio, the symptoms are EVERYWHERE in their values! One talk radio host spoke with GLEE about a sports star making millions, and having life-long first class jet privileges; another kidded a caller over whether he was poor, running through red lights from bad brakes he hadn't replaced?

Predominantly white Christians MOCK poverty, among/between themselves, and have sinful pride over their riches. PLS know, these 'fools' know NOTHING about Christianity, for the Bible tells ANYONE who reads it how Christians are to live life. Worldliness, mocking the poor, and pride in one's wealth are anathema/abhorrent to God! (1 Jn. 2:15-17; Col. 3:1-4; Mt. 6, etc.)

If these people, who have co-opted my personal 'religion,' go to church, ALL they ever seem to know about God, values, or the Bible is what their guru/pastor preaches on. And since the 1980's, with the church growth movement, sermons (speeches/messages they speak to their members) are LESS Bible, LITTLE teaching, much entertainment, and a majority MAN's words—NOT Gods.

So if you ever waste your time to listen to talk radio, hoping for any insight into real Christians, or Christians who understand their religion, DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME! Christians are NO different from you, except Jesus lives within, if He does.

They are supposed to be quite different, but most of them NEVER get disciplined, or grow much in their relation to God (called "daily quiet time"). Hence, we see many people saying to themselves, like Gandhi, 'I like your Christ, I do not like your Christians.'

Jesus would turn the tables over any church that produced such POOR results! He did, two times in history! The era of church history in Bible prophecy we are in is called Laodicean. A specific church was in that city within ~100 years of Jesus' death on the cross, and exhibited luke-warm commitment symptoms (Rev. 3). That's 72-90 percent of U.S. claiming Christians. God says they make Him want to puke! Their hypocrisy probably makes you want to do the same thing.

Politically, they endorse living for this life as number one—money, assets, self—100 percent OPPOSITE of the Jesus they claim to know, and the party who gives a darn about world's problems, or the down and outers/lowly, LIKE THE REAL JESUS DID His entire ministry, are berated as near demons, and if they're atheists, claimers/professors (not necessarily possessors) of Jesus treat them as enemies (vs. Satan's victims), even though their values Christ shared, even though Jesus said love your enemies, and even though Jesus taught Christians are to treat this life like they are sojourners/visitors/just passing through to their eternal/heavenly home!

Instead, we buy mansions on earth, and own outhouses in heaven! We worship the almighty dollar instead of the almighty God, and we live to please ourselves and enjoy life, when Jesus said carry a cross, and put others above yourself, and God even higher than that (Phil. 2, etc.).

The average U.S. Christian can't recite ten Bible verses from memory, and have opinions on everything, with NO Scripture backing most of them! As they say, opinions are like rear ends—everyone has one, and most of them SMELL!

God, Jesus, the Bible—these are in harmony in teaching that Christian "leaders" are to serve as tutors, to grow up Christians in the faith (Eph. 4.; I Cor. 4:15; Gal. 4:19; Lk. 13:8, et al). A Christian NOT new to

the faith is to mentor newbies and green/younger Christians in milk/Bible baby food; sermonizing does NOT achieve the maturity results of how Jesus disciplined His eleven men! Speeches from pulpits are forgotten by the crowd before 72 hours expire! That is OPPOSITE Ps. 119:9-11. God says what the solutions are, but churchianity and church-as-a-business deny his word, for what sells, and brings in bodies, bucks and buildings.

So, when you hear far right conservatism wrapping itself in Christianity and the American flag, LAUGH! It's better than crying, for the disconnects are painfully obvious to all but the brain-washed. When Christians are mainly 'carnal' (i.e., spiritually immature), you can't expect ANY good moral values to ensue, or that such people will EVER see that that political theory is essentially worldliness, greed, selfishness, hoarding, money lust and idolatry, living for THIS world, nor will pastors who buy into politics over God, in failing to instruct them in ways that represent God! You CAN'T serve either Caesar or mammon more than God, yet how hard they try!

BOTH our websites detail the Bible's view on matters like politics and money. READ I Tim. 6:6-9. Would ANY honest person conclude it is encouraging Christians to rat race chase money? How about Pv. 23:5 or Heb. 13:5. DO THESE VERSES DESCRIBE political conservative "Christians," to you? There's a reason! It's called 'carnality!'

CHRISTIAN FEAR-MONGERING

(10/23/16)

On a family day trip today I heard a Christian "family" radio show I've never heard before. The word "endorsement" has been SO abused this election season in ministers DENYING doing it!

He spoke of Democrats wanting to ban evangelism and force pastors to conduct gay marriages. That's extremism and fear mongering (LIES) from last minute desperation!

Christians DESPISE the stereotype of being dumb, then have advocates like that host using the most convoluted reasons to be for Trump! Do we deserve and earn that reputation?

Christianity Today reported the FACT that less than half of Christians are for Trump. That's VERY good news for the church's reputation—for intelligence and integrity! GOOD job!

One pastor wrote a blog that concluded that whoever wins the election was God's will. That's like saying que sera sera, or dictators elsewhere are God's will. UN-true!

Neither candidate is God's perfect will, obviously. Something these Christian leaders advocating for Chump and shaming Christians opposing him (like Laura Ingraham, who said #NeverTrump is for partial birth abortion) NEVER do is blame Trump primary supporters! They nominated him!

If the GOP doesn't address THAT lack of integrity and intelligence problem, and Christian hosts lying about 'endorsements' to pressure Christians to vote for Trump, their REPUTATION will be doomed.

You CAN'T be for all he did and said and expect to ever attract many minorities in the near future! That's a VERY short-sighted strategy that bites you in the tail for one's reputation! Have you studied recent demographic changes in the United States?

That Christian radio host wanted to speak of the thousands of government employees that come with an administration, along with a platform.

How about the GOP's reputation, having elected the WORST of the bunch of 17, and how about blaming those who CAUSED that choice out of 16 BETTER alternatives?

GOP voters should have made a BETTER choice, and the platform and down-ticket employees would have been better.

These TrumPundits always TRY to minimize the damage to their own reputation by mouthing, 'he wasn't my 1st, 2nd or 3rd choice,' then go on to be for the WORST GOP nominee in 40+ years! Hypocrisy and compromise.

Finally, these same BLIND Trump advocates NEVER show ANY belief in or knowledge that GOP's in Congress are there to counter any bad HRC policies! She does NOT just get whatever she wants!

If you've learned anything the last eight years, apart from Obamacare, a QE3 stagnant economy, the Iran deal and the Arab Winter, GRIDLOCK was the word of the day!

Trump advocates ACT like HRC will roll over and dominate all the GOP's we'll re-elect soon. STOP BELIEVING DESPERATE LOSING CAUSE VOICES!

And, by the way, Trumpsters liked the entertainment, anger at RINO's, putting U.S.A. first, concern for working class whites, wanting closed borders, and "honesty."

ALL those issues we addressed here FIRST, and WELL BEFORE he began his run. We have the time-dated tweets saved to prove our claims.

We NEVER advised any GOPs' sin to win strategy, and we agreed that 'you can't insult your way to the White House,' as Jeb Bush coined that phrase.

The GOP NEEDS to again establish itself as the party of thinking more than emotions, religion and morals! Democrats have usurped that position this year in the way they conducted surrogate roles, etc.!

As much as any Trumpsters hate #NeverTrump, you've got to admire the FACT that I predicted HRC's win 1.5 years ago, and NEVER wavered, and I'll be proved RIGHT!

The ideal GOP candidate will appeal to the Tea Party and RINO's. You can't, 100 percent, if both sides insist on their ideology 100 percent! Some compromise is required.

CHRISTIAN SOCIAL INACTION?

(9/28/18)

THIS is 'gonna be a barrel full of (monkeys) fun, so bring your popcorn (or No-Doz, depending on your perspective): Moral perfection vs. sinfulness... NO human will ever be morally perfect in this life—PERIOD. And no good works earn anyone Heaven. Does that mean they aren't to try to be better people? NO

There are two realms of morality, for a Christian: One-on-one before God, and you before others, especially Christians. Legalism is taking your unique list of sins, and calling others out based on it (they're always short lists, and NEVER all Bible commands)! Biblical exhortation lets God lead one to instruct another if they ought to have not done or said something.

None of us are perfect, but that's NOT the standard for a Christian rightly walking with Jesus! It's obeying the faith standard you have achieved, to-date! Our sins are ALL forgiven, even future ones. That doesn't mean do as you please, but the burden of obeying all commands, right now, or you're living in sin, is LIFTED! FREEDOM!

Society has its own set of rules, like our disdain for people throwing trash out a car window. These morays change. It was perfectly acceptable, in many circles, to do that in the 1970's. I'm GLAD public activist movements changed that!

SAME with wasting water. MANY Americans (especially conservatives) USED to say, 'I paid for it—I can do what I want.' But LEFT-LEANING activists used methods to convince the public's majority that it's irresponsible ("inappropriate," in P.C. terms) to do so, because clean water isn't abundant, world-wide, and it wastes natural resources.

Christian political activists would be VERY WISE to STUDY the methods left-leaning activist groups used to make homosexuality accepted by the majority, as with water waste and public trash throwing being shunned. Same with using the 'N' word, or thinking 'boys will be boys' means accept males sexually abusing women (#MeToo).

These are moral improvements in American society that DIDN'T come from Christians/the Church, and weren't profited from by private businesses. They are a change (conservatism hates change, and loves historic tradition)—a very positive development! Such causes SHOULD, biblically, have been initiated by Christians!

We are called to be the light for a dark world. Instead we have preachers calling their troops to holiness, so they can infiltrate a dark world, which dark world has OFTEN been LEADing people to a more holy society, ironically enough!

It is NOT Democrats, or non-Christians, who are enemies of morality, nor even GOP's. It is every imperfect human—which is us all—but it is the ones among us who demonize a select group, for political aims, that bear the greatest moral guilt, for societal change to increased goodness has USUALLY come NOT from conservatives!

Political Correctness, with all its bad abuses, was an attempt to prevent discrimination toward gays, abusive free speech, and disrespect for women and minorities (Ex.: multi-culturalism). Slavery's end did NOT come by white slave-owner sympathizers, who often warped their religion for cover, as with voting rights for women, and civil rights.

MLK was a preacher, but NOT of the WASP ilk that ONLY sees abortion and sodomy as society's problems! He saw WELL beyond a FEW Bible verses, as God Himself instructs Christians to do (Ac. 20:27).

WHO was behind accepting persecuted refugees, and who opposes it, now? What about safe working conditions for U.S. employees, mandatory breaks and over-time for over-worked laborers, environmental restraints to endless profiteering at the cost of animals and our environment? What about truth in advertising laws, regulations forbidding dangerous products, and foods? NOT Christians, for the most part.

WE were (and still are) in bed with BIG business, for money idolatry, chasing the world (in the Bible's definition, of idolizing money and things, being temporal focused)! What about stigmas against mental illness? Is it Christians, today, or the mainstream media? The latter.

How about people exposing executives who engage in wrongdoing... whistleblowers? IS IT white preachers leading the way? NO! Don't 'wanna bite the political hand that feeds you. What about racial injustice? BLACK preachers, who can't get a hearing with WASP ones, from arrogance sin! How about opposing politicians on the take, by unlimited funding for policy support? It's NOT white Christians pushing for campaign finance changes!

MORAL issues are to be the purview and concern of Christians, first and foremost, because our Bibles TELL US SO! Are we listening very closely? Not so much. YES there are sins from the political party Christians OFTEN accuse of being anti-God. Having references to Him in a party platform is hogwash window-dressing, when He calls for actions, based on attitudes, based on sincere commitment to following Him!

He is NOT in the dog-and-pony show business! He does NOT lead P.R. stunts, 'image is everything' mantras, or anything but TRUE repentance, with morals following.

How about pollution concerns? Safe water in Flint, MI? Ending bullying in schools. Concern for football concussions? These PRACTICAL moral concerns SHOULD have been headed by concerned Christians, vs. money-obsessed self-focused lives! Conservatism preaches social concern is feminine, at best!

Car air bags, over-population, over-outsourcing, over-immigration harming U.S. worker jobs and wages. WHERE was the Church in leading these public concerns? When your political bias is for the individual, ONLY personal responsibility, and mocking any others as 'do-gooders,' you get what you'd expect (and reap what you have sown).

'Collectivism, Utopians' and 'statists' are what conservatives label ANY concern for all people's gathered concerns, especially globally. They tout rugged individualism and personal responsibility, because that's how idolizing money is never addressed, and the mantra, 'economics is amoral,' retains its potency among dupes.

'Socialism' is another FAVORITE term of theirs! Why do we have any concern for an 'obesity epidemic?' I can tell you it is NOT because of WASP activist preachers! Why is cancer-causing cigarette smoking now demeaned in our society? It's NOT because Christians were at the fore-front! Why are gas-guzzling Hummers no longer being produced? Same answer!

When ALL YOU DO is preach Bible verses to Christians, why would you expect any different NON-results? How about safety guardrails on fast-moving arteries, or ABS car brakes, or catalytic converters, to lessen car emissions from the dark plumes of smoke that regularly bellowed out of car exhaust pipes in the 70's?

What about animal cruelty pushes to ban dog- and cock-fighting? What of concussion-ameliorating football helmets? Sun-resistant clothing (to lessen skin cancer)? SERMONS don't do that! Jesus called us to gather on Sunday, only to scatter Mon-Fri to infiltrate a lost and dying world—NOT for that gathering place to become a business center to profit pastors!

Minimum wage, equal pay for women (i.e., justice, if the for the same quality work)... ALL these societal moral improvements were NOT headed by famous white pastors, but those evil, God-hating leftists, and their organizations, through big, bad governments' PSA initiatives, among other means! How evil!

WHO supports the rich keeping it all for themselves, OPPOSITE Levit. 19:15? WHO supports business profiting off laborers, and executives NEVER suffering when doing so harms the little guy Jesus ACTUALLY 'championed'?

WHO is happy when the economy's O.K., even though the debt skyrockets, yet claims fiscal responsibility is a value they respect? WHO is in bed with worldliness, for political power, with all these named sins, mainly for Roe's overturn? It is NOT most U.S. Christians who aren't white and "conservative!"

OWN UP TO YOUR SINS, white Christian conservatives. You have idolized a golden calf called 'political conservatism' for far too long! REPENT, now!

Was it the Christian Cabal who first alerted us to the opioid epidemic? Are they the ones leading efforts to end gang violence? How about drug lord prosecutions? Human trafficking reduction? The Mafia's influence lessened? The homeless having hope? I mainly hear crickets-like silence from WASP churches on all these public sins!

Public sins are merely mathematical statistics/accumulations of individual sins, and if you don't personally have any such problems, who are you to need to have any concern for the problems of others, except that your claimed Lord said that's one sure sign that you're actually following Him? My sarcasm is biting, right now, so I'm 'outa here!

'CHRISTIAN' POLITICAL ISSUES?

(3/10/17)

The religion, or lack thereof of any politician is NOT a consideration, as opposed to their moral values and policy positions!

Let's be 100 percent honest: There are PUBLIC statements people express, and private feelings we hide. Many Christians want a theocracy, and will vote for one, but NEVER say it.

CHRISTIANITY VS. POLITICAL CONSERVATISM

(Unpublished, 9/18/18)

We have CONSISTENTLY said that there's GOOD in all political perspectives and parties, so why a message against conservatism? ONLY because there are activists trying in every way to equate these two separate concepts! They want white Christians to vote GOP, no matter what, and NOT think independently for themselves. That belief, itself, means that politically moderate, independent and liberal positions are anti-God, if you have ANY logical reasoning capacity—though that explicit implication is NEVER stated, publicly, because it's too ludicrous to face the critical scrutiny of the light of day.

WHERE, exactly, does political conservatism run counter to Christ? Specifically, enshrining (through policies) an idolatry of money (through economic policy), an outright disdain for taxes and government (opposite Rom. 13), a support and even advocacy of selfishness, greed, hoarding, and the love of money, and running completely opposite Levit. 19:15, by teaching that unless and until the rich get blessed even more in life, by government tax and regulation policies, no one else will ever be benefitted much, all supported by catering to the rich for campaign donations of often corrupt, and on-the-take politicians.

These people even promote the concept that economics is an amoral discipline, meaning ethics have no place in how businesses get run. However, not only does Jesus disagree, anyone who knows the evils businesses sometimes engage KNOW that claim to be false!

NO OTHER GROUP so demeans any efforts to curb pollution, animal abuse, or slanders the LGBTQ community, and gets as entrenched in other's personal lives behind bedroom doors!

ANY government assistance of any struggling Americans is considered evil, and all such recipients are labeled mooching lazy ne'er do wells. Nanny state, and Socialism are their more popular phrasing of that belief.

DESPITE all Jesus' (and the Bible in general's) teachings on morality, anyone NOT in their cult camp are slandered (a sin) as sexual deviants, God-haters, lovers of death, money wasters, jealous of the rich from 'class envy' using 'class warfare.' These concepts do NOT come from any other political group, as readily as political conservatives! You have to own up to these facts!

So where SHOULD America place her priorities, NOT as a 'Christian nation,' but as a Christian should view her aspirations? IGNORING the FACT that MANY claiming Christians care little about the answer, if it confronts their political beliefs (due to sin/carnality), these are biblically undeniable values any Christ claimer should embrace, or they suffer from the political idolatry sin! (all the while knowing the kingdom will not be on earth, in full force, until after the 7-year Tribulation).

Being:

- ◆ Active in their civic duties and responsibilities (Ex.: voting, and paying their taxes, among other things)

Being For:

- ◆ Controlled/responsible debt (Pv. 22:7)
- ◆ Favoring peace over war (Mt. 5:9; Ecc. 3:8)
- ◆ Giving their employers an honest day's work (Col. 3:23-24)
- ◆ Healing ministries (Ac. 10:38)

- ◆ Inheritance laws (Pv. 13:22)
- ◆ Israel, but NOT for her sins (or favoring her over moral Arabs; Ps. 122:6)
- ◆ Justice (Mic. 6:8)
- ◆ Law and order (Rom. 13:1-7)
- ◆ Life (vs. death; I Jn. 3:12)
- ◆ National defense (Lk. 11:21)
- ◆ Property rights (Mt. 21:33)
- ◆ Punishment of wrong-doers (Rom. 13:1-7)
- ◆ Responsible stewardship of the environment (Ps. 8:6-8)
- ◆ Safety net (i.e., safety and security; II Cor. 8:14; Ac. 2:32, 44, and Old Testament Israel's safety net from their theocratic tax/tithe, by analogy)
- ◆ The 'down-and-out' (vs. oppositional to them; Mt. 25:31-46; Pv. 31:8-9)

Being Against:

- ◆ Adultery and divorce (with only two exceptions; Heb. 13:4; Mt. 19:9)
- ◆ Animal abuse (Pv. 12:10)
- ◆ Drunkenness and violence (Eph. 5:18; Ps. 11:5)
- ◆ Idolatry in all forms (I Cor. 10:14)
- ◆ Sexual immorality of all kinds (I Cor. 6:18)
- ◆ Selfishness, greed and hoarding (Phil. 2:3-4; Col. 3:5; Ecc. 5:13)
- ◆ Sin in society (and decrying it; Eph. 5:11; Pv. 14:34)
- ◆ Sinning in politics (vs. endorsing or encouraging it; Ex. 18:21)

In short, a "Christian" should actively be for righteousness reigning in our nation, and opposed to sin's ruling. However, what we more often find is political cherry picking of pet peeve issues that favor our political leanings! Repent, brethren!

CHRISTIANS & ABORTION (PART II)

(9/28/16)

"Christians" (I use the term ~loosely): Trump will NOT overturn gay marriage! Your spiritual leaders were asleep at the wheel. OWN IT, and learn/grow from it!

Trump also WON'T overturn Roe v Wade, and even if he could, red states would pay ALL the costs of their women getting one elsewhere!

Abortion was identified as a 'wedge issue' the GOP could use to turn out the church vote, just before the days of Reagan. Rile them up to unite them.

That's one reasons younger and Millennial Christians poll as less interested in only that one issue, but also poverty and the environment, etc.

I've heard Christians say they would politically oppose me over abortion. Single-issue voters are dangerous to America! We face MANY challenges; abortion is only one important one!

I OPPOSE abortion as contraception. It's a heinous sin. It is killing a baby-in-process for selfishness and poor planning—on that we AGREE.

If you want to argue civil disobedience for consciences sake, go physically stop an aborter today! You'll be arrested.

If you believe abortions are murdering a human, you might even think you have a right to shoot the mother or doctor. You DON'T, because you're wrong under the law!

The law does NOT give the same rights to the unborn, because they're not born yet. No citizen is certain yet; they may still be still-born, or miscarried. Grow up and LEARN something!

As to the morality of abortion, and the proffered three exceptions, every abortion is the ending of a human life! Aborting at will or for contraception is a heinous, abominable sin.

However, government does not always pass laws to stop sins in a democracy (or non-theocracy). Sometimes yes, sometimes no.

You're sinning badly and blatantly to abort for sport, and God will judge such; he also forgives if you sincerely ask for it.

What about the three exceptions? Legally vs. morally, government prohibiting women aborting over incest or rape is a matter of legal precedent, public consensus, and the (often denied) politics within the Supreme Court.

No doctor is ever going to say, 'I'll perform the procedure if you swear you were raped and not just frivolous in your sex life!' So the only issue is do we ban them or not?

The Supreme Court has ruled (nearly 40 years ago) that we don't ban them. Public consensus and "changed circumstances" could change Roe, but that takes activism by Christians and others convincing a majority to overturn it. We're FAR from that happening, though on state limitations on abortions there's been progress.

Morally, rape and incest abortions are still sin—still killing an innocent, but less culpable than at-will types, and I'd say less culpable the earlier on! Ideally, the morning after, so that precious innocent never knows or feels a thing. Yes, I do say life begins at inception.

Must a rape victim carry the memory of that abuse all their life or at least nine months? Everyone has a different answer/opinion, but government only has to decide if the abortion is allowed or disallowed.

You can parrot 'adopt,' but red states banning abortions if Roe were reversed would have to treat their pregnant gals equal to blue states', paying for nine months of bills, and the killing act itself. Red states may then decide we don't mind forcing our women to go through none ('inconvenient') months and being reminded of their rape or incest. Blue states certainly wouldn't.

And travel costs of red state women to blue states to get an abortion would be paid by red state taxpayers (i.e., "equal protection under the law").

Government has a duty to protect and keep its citizens safe. Coat hanger red state back alley abortions would be unsafe to the mother, so government could not allow them to occur.

What about the life of the mother? Is it government's role to decide? Let the family decide. The husband loses his partner for an innocent? Who is government to say yes or no in such cases?

So since NO doctor will ever decide to be an investigator on whether a pregnancy was by rape or incest, and the family best makes that decision in the case of the life of the mother, you either keep Roe in place, or let states decide how they handle abortion, in which case red states can't just ban them—they MUST care for such women nine+ months, with associated costs!

Those who DESPISE all abortions, and make it a single-issue vote would be less hypocritical if they spent their efforts convincing society to oppose abortions (especially at-will and for contraception types), and caring for pregnant women considering them to convince them out of it—NOT stacking the Supreme Court to force it!

ANYONE who EVER accuses this view of being "UN-Christian" lives in a dream world of non-reality, and their ignorance of the law and facts dishonors Jesus!

Update: Abortion Anecdotes
(9/5/18)

People do NOT want to become parents, just because they had sex! Christian extremists want the government to FORCE you to! At the same time, there is NO good reason why you wouldn't take Plan B if there was any possibility you could get pregnant! Abortions do NOT have to happen! NO ONE can say they're moral, but evil—necessary or not!

HAVE YOU NOTICED, pastors who will accept ANY sin, ANY stupidity, and break ALL moral laws to elect the dumbest and least moral president in a generation do NOT camp out in front of Planned Parenthood? #HYPOCRISY sin! Practice what you preach. Go STOP abortions, today, activist pastors!

There are up to three days before unsafe sex yields a child. DO SOMETHING in that time-frame, if you never intended to be a parent, when you had sex! I understand if one would consider being a mom, they might wait to see if it had a serious birth defect in the womb (which doesn't justify, but explains it). #SmartSex

WHO defends the right to life of the unborn? Just because they go to Heaven does NOT mean they should be killed without their interests being considered! Extreme liberals have ZERO such concerns, and refuse to watch videos showing what their "choice" does to a human being. WEAKness. Man/woman up and watch!

I am NOT for religious activists showing graphic pictures at public schools, but in areas where adults populate, no problem (if in good taste, if that's possible). Facts vs. incendiary pictures and videos are the goal. People DON'T need to be grossed out, but informed. They often don't want to know the details.

The older a fetus becomes, the more sinful is your choice to kill it (him/her), because the more pain it feels. Its' taking a life, all along, but adding more cruelty is even worse. Do you read these insights anywhere? Why? Read our three political books, as there is SO much more on nearly every issue America faces!

CHRISTIANS & CONSERVATIVE CONUNDRUMS

(10/10/18)

I thought about who my LEAST favorite political people are... Sarah Palin, Ann Coulter, Sean Hannity, Ted Cruz, and MANY talk radio hosts. WHY? What do they have in common? They're ALL CAUSTIC! That's because their belief system has ZERO compassion/humanity! That's dog-eat-dog among Creationists!

The far right LOVES the "bold colors" theory! It HAPPENS to come from the great Ronald Reagan, but they'll do anything to be opposite to anything their rival proposes, even common sense. They WANT fights, opposition and gridlock. They are my-way-or-the-highway. Christians CAN'T be for them 100 percent, and walk with God!

For a conservative, 'freedom means' anytime government does anything, or passes any law, or tax, you automatically become a SLAVE. The far right ONLY sees the 10th Amendment and 'life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness' in the Constitution! They LITERALLY advocate values OPPOSITE the Bible, then claim Christianity. LIARS! That's the most devious trick of the Devil! READ Isa. 5:20, and Jas. 1:16a-b.

'Freedom,' in the bible, means the power to behave responsibly. Elton's Philadelphia Freedom was NOT the Eagles' right for white man's reign <https://bit.ly/2H36b0t> (i.e., do whatever you want, government NEVER do anything, or its treading on me, business can do no wrong, the rich are to be favored as heroes. That's WORLDLINESS (in the Bible)!

One conservative posted that taxes are 'theft.' He TRULY believed this lie. They care about their interpretation of the U.S. constitution more than the RIGHT interpretation of their CLAIMED Bible, and even aspiring to "a more perfect union" is anathema to them.

WHO CARES we're \$22 trillion in debt? Taxes as low as humanly possible; let the rich NOT pay their fair share, give them all the perks of life, with ZERO social responsibility; paint government as evil, and Democrats as loving taxes (NOT that they see federal bills have to be paid), hate all regulations. That's conservatism!

In the sovereignty of God, there's probably a reason a con artist and conservative both start with con! Even though I have MANY conservative views, and was a GOP all my life, I DESPISE how Christianity gets dragged into their SIN-full bad beliefs! It happens because MOST WASPs are ignorant of their Bible!

GOD (not me) tells EVERY Christian (of ALL colors) to apply His word in ALL areas of their life! Conservatives DENY Pv. 30:6, Ac. 20:27 and Rev. 22:19 by CHERRY-PICKING abortion and homosexuality as the ONLY sins politics covers! That's because righteousness is NOT their aim, but political power! #SINners

READ II Cor. 8, Ac. 2, 4, and LEARN of the Jewish tax system in the Old Testament! Caring for the suffering (vs. lazy) poor was a corporate responsibility, voluntary in the New Testament, but abhorred by WASPs in our age. That's a CONTRADICTION of your faith, carnal ones!

Your political belief system comes from it MATCHING your carnality, before God! Worldliness is living for this life—things, money, temporary values—NOT ethics and eternal things. MOST WASPS never win one soul to Jesus, read their Bibles often, or get disciplined, much less know their spiritual gift and use it in ministry, or do anything to improve society (excepting votes, taxes paid and making a profit

off something to make lifestyles better). THAT is why political conservatism fits so neatly in their comfort zone! I could NEVER be a Tea Partier, because I'm a Christian! They are total opposites, in many respects! I'd be an independent before considering the far right (if RINOs go extinct)!

It's when you compartmentalize your life, or single issue your politics (Ex.: ban all abortions) that you open yourself to Satan for all the sin that comes with being a strange bed fellow (and it's NOT that strange a partnership with carnal Christians)! REPENT.

Freedom, liberty, rights. These three words are ALL the far right extolls. READ your Bibles, moral losers! TELL ME the Apostle Paul would be in your camp! (I Cor. 9:5-18); cons USED to speak of 'personal responsibility' and rugged individualism. NOW they mean NEVER ask them to do anything for others!

DOES Gal. 5:2, 5 teach that, for Christians? NO! It teaches BALANCE: Care for your family and others! Cons may romanticize about Amish barn raisings, but DON'T make them get involved. They tout charity (vs. forced taxes), but LOOK AT THEIR TAX RETURNS! The rhetoric doesn't match reality! ALL (or mainly) talk (Pv. 14:23)

I'm white, rich, WASP and maybe a business owner, says the con, in aspiration or achievement. Now, let me enjoy THIS life, and leave me alone! How I live is none of your business. READ Jas. 4:13-5:7 ASPIRERS and achievers are rebuked, for they were NOT seeking Gods will first (Mt. 6:33)!

Lk. 12:48 teaches that those with the most have the MOST responsibility! Yet cons want the LEAST taxes, and still want to drag Jesus' name into their mix of sinful ideology! ANATHEMA! Jesus NOWHERE said helping others as a society or individuals are mutually exclusive, and one's holy, and the other sinful, conning conservatives!

Do you LIKE panhandlers asking for cash at street corners? Do you LIKE being barraged with TV ads with puppy dog eyes, and sharks and panthers endangered, and all the hundreds of other charities seeking your every last dollar? I don't! But that's what conservatism WANTS, in order to solve all problems, so they can AVOID their God-given responsibility to society, with some of their excess!

Giving Pledge rich people are 100 percent moral OPPOSITES, because they use their riches to improve life and help others, the way your CLAIMED "Jesus" would! You do know there are false Jesus' banded about, don't you? (II Cor. 11:4; Gal. 1:8) It's yours!

The Jesus of political cons says the OPPOSITE of the Statue of liberty, and OPPOSITE of Mt 25:35-40. DO YOU KNOW EXACTLY WHY WASP Christians are primarily political conservatives? IF you observe their behavior, it is NOT because they DO much to stop abortions, but vote. It's because their worldly carnality FITS best there! Greed is good, idolize money, selfishness is manipulated into caring for one's family, etc.!

Black Christians are their political enemies—DIVISION in the family of God! WHY? Because WASPs claim the unborn alone matter, though once you're born, to Hell with any concern for your well-being! With Chump's tax cuts, I'll surely get a BIGger refund check next year. Will anyone complain? NO, because everyone needs more money, excepting elitists. Does that mean I'm being taxed enough? Conservatives ALWAYS use the line, 'send in your contribution!'

My former BFF died, but he and I broke fellowship over my belief that government has a role in improving society and people's lives! That's a BIBLICAL belief! He HATED such "wealth

redistribution" ideas, to any extent. Please ask yourself... anyone who fights all wealth redistribution and any and all tax increases, even if taxes are too low or our debt is \$22 trillion... DO THEY SHOW ANY PROPENSITY TO GIVE "FREELY" TO CHARITIES? It's a JOKE of a claim, and a sham to believe their "rhetoric" on such matters!

I've been watching Hitler films on the History channel, and he had a ministry of propaganda. That means professional video and ad campaigns to promote LIES! That's what cons do today, in glowing terms!

Freedom, liberty, pursuit of happiness. Their life, liberty and pursuit is biblical worldliness, OPPOSITE of Mt. 6:33, Col. 3:1-4 and many other verses of their CLAIMED Bibles! They do NOT know their Bibles! They ONLY know, for the most part, what preachers preach!

ASK any WASP, today, to recite ten Bible verses from memory. Your request will DUMBFOUND THEM! They'll likely say its "legalism," or academic to ask for such, to cover their rears! IF YOU love God, and spend time with Him, you know His thoughts and concerns, and that does NOT come by ignoring those exact two things (i.e., God's thoughts and concerns), which are in Scripture!

FoxNews USED to have a slogan, 'it's all your money!' B.S.! It's all God's assets, you're a mere steward, and a certain amount is rightly governments! God said it; go argue with Him, conservative. Better, get to know Him first! (Jn. 3:16; I Tim. 2:4) IF you're saved, you haven't come to knowing His truth! (Jn. 8:32)

You SUBSTITUTE the Constitution for your Bible, and political rhetoric for its contents, and daily meeting with God for weekend sermons, once a week! That's OPPOSITE I Jn. 2:27, making a pastor your chaperone (OPPOSITE Eph. 2:18), worshipping gurus (OPPOSITE I Cor. 1-4), and relying on another human for what God will hold you PERSONALLY responsible for. (Rom. 14:12)

If any want to label me a 'Bible beater,' unless you provide chapter and verse for political positions you claim are in line with Jesus, you have NO credibility, or authority to speak! Just sayin' (accurately). Jesus is NOT a political conservative! He is of NO party!

One more thing... FoxNews and talk radio have embraced Bob Jeffress' FALSE view on how Christianity interacts with politics, because of the 81 percent WASP vote for Chump! Like Billy Graham WARNED, it is NOT from their sincere embrace, and it's to spurn the mainstream media for NOT doing so!

This ilk of WASP wants to "Christianize" America, by laws they get Chump to promote! That's NOT how God commanded them to change society, and NOT how a democracy works! That fact doesn't matter to them, because "it works" (the old functionality ethic, just like stacking SCOTUS—it doesn't matter that it's contrary to God's justice, or America's concepts of judges' roles)! It's ALL about winning power, not doing the right thing, for this ilk of claimers of Christ!

In short, political conservatism is anathema to Christianity, except for a FEW issues. Political hacks who DISbelieve Billy Graham, and especially the Bible, have allowed themselves to buy into a sin-to-win strategy! Apostasy!

And, you will CLEARLY notice, I have NEVER said that godly Christians must vote Democrat, either! Politicized pastors ALWAYS insinuate WASPs MUST vote GOP, but they know about the Johnson Amendment, so they do it in NOT SO SUBTLE ways, because they're cowards, vs. having the courage of their convictions!

P.S.: Have you EVER seen "Constitutionalist" on TV cop shows? They USUALLY act like cops have ZERO authority to pull them over for anything. FALSE ideas of what our Constitution teaches exist in America, and the sin of ignorance is NOT a "freedom" anyone should embrace among our citizenry! You aren't that free!

Political conservatism FAVORS the wealthy, CONTRARY to Levit. 19:15. NO Christian can embrace it 100 percent, yet conservative activist preachers readily endorse it, hook, line and sinker, from lack of wisdom or discernment, ALWAYS disparaging Democrats and moderates, dragging Jesus down with their idolatry! **(9/13/18)**

A faithful Christian can't be a political conservative! They can share many of its positions, but the bad things that come with being one can only please a carnal Christian. This is NOT arrogance, or said for shock value, but to counter the lies Christians are often taught by (some) pastors. **(10/9/18)**

“CHRISTIANS” & (POLITICAL) CONSERVATISM

(3/15/18)

A MORON (claiming) "Christian" Texas politician, on Twitter, insulted Stephen Hawking, an atheist, now knowing Who created the universe, upon his death. Atheists are the Devils victims—NOT our enemies, do-do! DO NOT BELIEVE everyone who claims to be a Christian IS one, or who at least has ANY idea what one is to live like! OFTEN, they're complete morons. Here are some examples:

A local talk radio fill-in let someone on the radio to claim Bible prophecy teaches that Russia and China will unite as an axes of evil. COMPLETE IDIOTS claiming to represent Christianity! ALL nations will unite under one-world government, during the Tribulation, but God and the kings of the East don't unite, do-do.

A local talk radio host told his audience they can decide if Joy Behar's apology for calling God speaking to Christians a mental illness sincere, with the innuendo he likely doubted it. Christians in America are being manipulated by alt-right politics, taking advantage of the FACT that many of them are completely CLUELESS about their Bible!

If ANY human claims to be a "Christian," and claims to represent the beliefs of Christendom, if they can't cite chapter and verse, rightly interpreted (they usually can't), LAUGH! It's all you can do! Freedom to play the fool is legal in America! I'm SO ashamed of these claiming brethren. They VIOLATE Lk. 10:27!

FoxNews and Christian (and even secular) talk radio are TRYING to appease the WASP vote, as if we're all one little clan who believes what they spout. OFTEN, their beliefs have NOTHING to do with the Bible, and hence, NOTHING to do with God, or Christianity. IMPOSTERS, hijacking the real thing religion! Fake fools.

One of those moronic talk hosts said conservatives are mild-mannered, and they work, unlike liberals, who can protest, and walk out of school to implement gun control politician's agendas. ALWAYS the alt right are holy, and liberals are evil, lazy, and wanting a handout as they sleep on their couch. Sins of #TalkRadio

I even watched a TV murder documentary (Fear Thy Neighbor), where an interviewee said of his neighbor, 'he was a good man and neighbor, law-abiding, and never asked for any handouts.' Political conservatives TRULY believe ALL Welfarers are lazy, raking in the dough, and ne'er do wells! #Deceived

And I read a magazine article about my sister's (mega) church, where, when head pastor sought to address racial divisions, WHITES (their majority) got upset that he would indicate they didn't know how others experienced life. They saw it as blaming them. The IDIOCY in Christ's church is an intolerable SIN—sin from within!

NPR had article about NOT referring to poor areas of town—predominantly NOT white—as 'hoods' or 'ghettos,' but some other term. I simply challenge EVERY white person in America to go stay a day in a hood or barrio! Unless and until you do, you live off stereotypes, and NOT facts; you delude and deceive yourself!

White privilege is NOT identified by a majority of whites, due to living it (i.e., subjectivism: the inability to have perspective, or be objective outside your own experience). Hillary Clinton said white women submissive to their husbands or bosses vote GOP to support those men's financial aspirations. There are racial problems in America we are NOT fixing!

And talk radio OFTEN addresses blacks and extremist representative spokespersons of theirs. Then they claim to be 'color blind.' This racial tension problem will NEVER be fixed if either side hasn't the facts, or can't see any problems!

KKK, skin heads and white supremacists... WHO do you think the super majority of them will vote for in 2020? There's a REASON Chump will clean up with these numbskulls. His personality, "values" and policies SUBTLY attract them. A black gal I spoke with called it 'dog whistling.'" She had to explain that term to me, as I had never heard of it before. Google it!

Let's be PURELY theoretical... If a human has something awesome, naturally they do NOT want to give it up to any degree. Whites have the most assets, as a race in America, on average, and the best jobs, historically. Conservative ones view any other race wanting justice as an attack on their stash, like was the case in Apartheid South Africa.

And they view calls for 'justice' as being 'wealth redistribution.' They could care less if minorities are ever paid less than same-qualified whites. And they blame any such cases on laziness, or lacking education—NOT that birds of a feather often hire their own kind. It's true, even if they deny it!

When what you MAINLY live and work around is your own race, or gender, or income level, you view life by that criteria, and can delude yourself that that's the way the world is, or the way you like things, and believe that you have no need to help change any other areas, as you don't live there.

#WhitePrivilege is selfishness.

And for any "Christian" to support idolatry of money and/or things, or selfishness, SHOWS they are NOT disciples (key traits being selflessness, and denying yourself), so their invoking 'God' in their politics goes beyond their hypocrisy sin—it is an apostasy and abandonment of the faith... all in Jesus' claimed name! #SIN

And with a sheriff STEALING jail inmates food money (\$750,000, spent mainly on a beach house), and a drug company CEO scamming people out of millions, Americans REALLY can't understand you can have enough to live on to be content, if you are able to live off conservative interest on your nest egg. We have a money idolatry problem in this nation! #Selfishness

A radio talk jock bemoaned Robin hood funding schemes for public schools, EVEN THOUGH he believed rich areas of town get the best amenities, teachers, equipment and buildings. Justice is NOT desired by political conservatism. It's NOT their concern, as they're benefitting from IN-justice! #Selfishness!

And the ONE issue political conservatives believe covers all their MANY other political sins is being for banning all abortions. Just sign on the bottom line that you're for that, and greed, selfishness, idolatry and hoarding sins are overlooked, all in the claimed name of Jesus. #Heresy and #Hypocrisy SINS!

And we ALL know how their political pied piper champion, Robert Jeffress, claims American Christians are being persecuted. That's a FALSE martyr complex, his media/public anger and whining complaints are OPPOSITE the joy God instructs real believers to have if they ever experience real persecution, like they really did in the Bible book of Acts! (Mt. 5:10-12)

CHRISTIANS & POLITICS

(5/22/15)

An embarrassing GOP-core turncoat Robert Gates said the Boy Scouts must deal with the world “as it is.” He has a WARPED view of the world! The MAJORITY in America claim a Christian belief.

3/4 of America is a SUPER majority! That’s NOT even speaking of moral or religious Americans NOT claiming Christianity!

Moral and religious citizens, it’s TIME for you to stand up and speak up for morality! Religious leaders have taken their public stand recently. Where are you, laymen?

You have feet, you have a mouth and God gave you BOTH to use! Speak, walk, sit in, march, call Congress, run for office; in short, DO SOMETHING, laymen!

The SLEEPING GIANT is the MORAL American MAJORITY! A handful of LOUD activists make dodos like Gates say they are America’s reality. They are NOT!

This does NOT just pertain to gay marriage. God wants morals in our nation. Laws are based on society’s sense of morals and you know them, unlike some. SPEAK!

If JUST the church-goers of America would do ONE thing each, society would realize the *IMMORAL* MINORITY does NOT rule our nation! ‘One nation under God.’

My home church DID something and voted in at least one city council person to stand for morality. You can too! Anti-Christian values are being advocated and pushed everywhere.

Those devoid of OUR moral values are fighting avidly at the city, state, national levels, and at school, Boy Scouts, in the media and every other venue, and SO SHOULD WE! Are you MUTE?

Whenever a politician advocates a MORAL policy, support that policy. Neither political party has a monopoly on morality, but DEMAND moral policies. It’s time to wake UP!

You are NOT doing your civic duty by JUST voting and keeping your nose to the grindstone for money! Get a little involved. Your nation and its traditions are slipping away.

All that’s needed for evil to prevail is for good people to do NOTHING. Are you doing anything? Again, voting is NOT enough anymore with AVID, active opponents!

Excess debt, law-breaking immigration, waste in government, rewarding sloth in entitlements, traitorous over-outsourcing ALL are MORAL issues!

Robert Gates is factually INACCURATE about America, and if every moral person in Boy Scouts would join Trail Life U.S.A. instead, Boy Scouts would change direction!

I’ve never been in Boy Scouts, nor my sons (I don’t hardly camp or hunt), but consumers must unite and start using their numbers power to bring CHANGE!

Whether over-paid CEO’s (bad), or Walmart increasing wages (good), you need to buy or withhold buying from businesses doing good or evil! Money talks in America! You have POWER.

You can even get better prices if you united. An app is needed to coordinate purchases to leverage public buying power! WHY only make elites rich? Unite!

No unions needed, necessarily. Just stop the over-individuality which makes businesses and executives more rich off you than is needed. Save that money for yourself!

Now when businesses outsource American jobs, refuse to pay above minimum wage, overpay executives, manipulate stock prices, STOP PATRONIZING (i.e., buying from) THEM!

When businesses do GOOD, shop (i.e., spend money) there! They WILL do what the public demands/wants, and the MAJORITY of American consumers are moral people!

Boy Scouts could face bankruptcy or oust Robert Gates immediately if ONLY the Christians in that organization QUIT for an alternative organization!

You can NOT remain quiet or passive! People are actively fighting against your values, and you must fight fire with fire and NOT just go to your church/synagogue/mosque!

Unite! Our businesses and politicians WILL take notice if ONLY the majority of moral Americans insist on moral business and political policies. Just do THAT!

Because IF you don't, you ARE the problem, and NOT part of the solution. There is no reason to become a crazy activist, but you MUST do something to counter-balance bad activism!

You can NO LONGER be a pew-sitter and think God is pleased that you're advancing His kingdom and doing His will, when there is work to be done. Wake UP, America!

CHRISTIANS & TAXES

(2/28/17)

I heard a Christian political conservative say the rich are WISE to keep as much of their money away from government as stewards vs. given to D.C. money-wasters...

That SOUNDS spiritual, but if that money stays in house (vs. helping others by significant charity giving instead of tax waste), it's only a RUSE of holiness!

Government NEEDS to be streamlined, and never waste a dime, but NEVER call selfish hoarding noble righteousness if you're keeping it all for god of Self! (Gal. 6:7a-b)

Also, all Democrats are NOT non-Christian- and God-haters, nor are all GOP's Jesus lovers! Trump supporters PROVED that to you Rev. James Robison.

And to all, STOP cherry picking what virtues and vices politics is to address, especially based on BIASES toward YOUR party! Use the WHOLE council of God!!!

CHRISTIANS & THE GOP
(Defining Secular & Spiritual)
(3/12/17)

The underlying morals can transcend religious difference: Justice (vs. unfairness), non-violence (vs. crime), peace (vs. war), discipline (vs. wasted taxes), honesty (vs. lying politicians)—BEYOND any one religion.

Even the NON-religious adhere to those principles. So when you APPLY your religious beliefs to business or politics, you must convince as many as possible; NOT impose your religious morals on them without any reasoning they hold valuable.

Why do white Christians usually ALWAYS favor the GOP? Abortion and gay marriage opposition? These are NOT the ONLY moral issues politics addresses! NO political party is ideal!

CHRISTIANS & WORLDLINESS

(2/5/17)

I've learned recently, from conversations, that MANY Americans DON'T care what a person's morals are, so long as they accomplish legitimate things. SAD!

That leads me to this argument... A NATION CANNOT AND WILL NOT FOREVER STAND if it is NOT built on a solid foundation of morality. Re-read that!

READ the Old Testament, from Sodom to the Noachic flood, and many massacres later, if mankind hasn't yet learned morals are the foundation to any society—we're DOOMed.

It is NOT how smart, rich, handsome, successful at their craft a person is which we should admire more than their CHARACTER!

Hugh Hefner gave to charity, to assuage any negative PR from some quarters about the nature of his business. Does that mean he's a moral man in his day-to-day operations (though retired now)?

Chump got VERY rich. Does that make him a good man, or role model? How did he achieve it? Ruthlessly, like his rude campaign was? He is NO role model!

There's a STARK difference between how we revere MLK, Lincoln, Mother Teresa and Gandhi VS. Trump. You DON'T 'feel icky' about the first four's success!

Twitter search #Morals Matter. God does NOT long bless a nation where that truth is, at best, treated as a sentimental slogan. Rome fell—we will too.

When idols abound (NOT statues and images of emperors, but over-valuing money, fame, looks, fashion, assets/materialism and self more than God, as a priority), a nation LOSES.

This is ALL to be expected, because it ALL fits RIGHT into prophecy. Sin will increase—but DON'T celebrate it as the American way. Use Ps. 33:12 as U.S.'s goal!

IF revival doesn't arrive (I predict it WON'T), KNOW what you're getting into! READ Rev. 6-20. Have eyes wide open to our future; no ostrich heads in the sand.

As in any business, it ALL starts with the head(s)! CEO's, executives, politicians, pastors, school administrators, authority figures must be people of integrity to actually lead!

Whatever it is, and everything that it is which corrupts D.C. politicians into anything less MUST be eliminated, for morally-corrupt "leaders" lead U.S. to hell in a hand basket.

You would no more follow a blind man up a dangerous mountain path on a cliff. Why would you follow an immoral politician anywhere? You get the SAME results! Reject that option.

People argue that immoral people can make moral policy decisions. AGAINST THEIR INCLINATIONS! WHO wants to follow a poser? Vote for integrity and policy.

Ben Carson had integrity, but lacked personality, or much policy. We DON'T want the Pope as our president, or a wallflower.

But with stress, people's true colors come out. You can fake goodness only so long. We ALL watched Chump's campaign! REMEMBER! <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

That was his true heart! Even the surrogate who called it an act was rebuffed by him for not stating the truth. He never apologized because he's Unashamed.

Advisers, handlers, and pressure from his inner circle and the emaciated blonde can keep him in check, for awhile, but we all know the real Donald!

Don't be fooled. <http://bit.ly/2IbSMYF> GOOD fruit does NOT come from a bad tree. (Mt. 7:18; Lk. 6:45) His true colors shown for 1.5 years!

THAT is exactly why I will NEVER accept a D.T. presidency. I saw, I witnessed, I heard, I observed his 1.5 year campaign. NO apology—TRUE colors.

P.S.: Word to the wise—When you claim to be honest, don't be a serial liar or flip-flopper, and make sure being yourself is something the majority would want!

And the fact that enough people voted for evil shows you EXACTLY where America's headed! It does NOT look good, if you know prophecy! See @ProphecyForYou

No one even mentions the HYPOCRISY of the party of values voters and the religious right voting for the most evil person running in 2016! WHY? Rightly ashamed!

No one even mentions the HYPOCRISY of the party of thinking more than emotions voting for the DUMBEST candidate until the last three months! See our Facebook for examples galore!

No one even mentions the HYPOCRISY of the party that complained Obama used executive fiats now doing LITTLE but watching Trump do SO many more!

It ALL boils down to MORALITY—LACK thereof. Perhaps this Sunday you NEED a sermon on the fact that hypocrisy is a sin. Here it is: READ I Pet. 2:1.

And NEVER goody-goody, legalistic, holier-than-thou, finger pointing fake morality, but genuine, natural, true goodness only God gives. (Ecc. 7:16)

MUCH of what Chump has done is SYMBOLISM, NOT substance (Ex.: Carrier bailout, edicts with NO legislation, etc.). Edicts aren't relationship-building!

CHUMP & CRUZ: CONSERVATIVE COLLUSION

(12/6/17)

With Chumps, as NBC called it, "desperate" attempts to shore up his base, including rallying for Ted Cruz, exactly what our political conservatives seeking to preserve? Selfishness, greed, hoarding, white privilege, religious autocracy and the smallest government humanly possible, all in the 'name' of Constitutionality. Let me explain (and prove) that claim.

Selfishness is keeping everything you have for you and your family, alone. Conservatives HATE helping ANYONE, by force, yet force is often the only way selfish people give up anything of their life, including money! Same with hoarding. Then, political conservatism favors and even idolizes business profits, even at the expense of workers, employees, and even society at large.

WHO benefits most from that? Ownership! Have you ever heard of a poor owner? ONLY as a last resort, by failed businesses, after every other employee gets fired. In short, our Capitalist society is geared toward business owners being the rich in life—even mere investor types, with no hands-on ownership actions! That means everyone else gets hired at the whims of needy owners... If they don't need you, they can still profit off robots (for example).

How about religious autocrats? Do you know anyone else demanding at the cost of their reputations, and all values they ever used to stand for, banning every single abortion, no matter how hard they have to scrape the bottom of the barrel to find an advocate, like Chump?

I argued on Facebook that these types WOULD HAVE voted for Hitler, but that claim gets lost on people who can't think so well, so let me explain further: Hitler did NOT let his severe evil nature be revealed until AFTER he got into power! He deceived the average German. He lied, hid his true self, and was politically wise (in an evil way) enough to NOT let people know who he was until it was too late.

The religious alt-right SAYS they would NEVER have voted for Hitler, and deny to the death that they would have, but the public has watched/observed (the past two years) them defending and excusing and justifying and backing EVERY continual evil of Chump, so they are LIARS, whose IQ's can't see that their river in Egypt denials are only based on Hitler's behavior, once IN office! Yes, it is TRUE, they WOULD have voted for Hitler, as well, if he had promised them to overturn Roe.

Now as to white privilege, WHICH race in U.S. history had the most initial advantages (as well as hard work) at America's inception? We white people. America has been predominantly white, until our present decade (now, NOT so much, due to immigration). When it came to settling this rugged land from the beginning, who was it who most benefitted from immorally, though legally immigrated labor in the form of forced slavery? It certainly wasn't the black, or for that matter, any other race more than we white folk!

And IF you were a betting man or woman, WHO would you predict would benefit most, NOW, as a direct historic link to that past? The people who were here first (as to development; not as to existing in more non-modern ways; i.e., the native American).

It would be those closest tied to the original owners and rich of that original generation, given America laws on inheritance, private property, and the seeming human tendency to bless one's own before anyone else, in the form of hiring those most like yourself.

So when CHUMP, now, after two to three years, has FINALLY found a political viewpoint to embrace (after ONLY being for one main position and slogan: A 50' wall, and make it great slogan, most of his empty campaign), when you see him hypocritically uniting with a caustic man, whose wife and dad he rudely, sinfully insulted, it's all in the name of the preservation of political conservatism!

So, voters of all stripes... DO NOT BE DECEIVED by more moral-sounding platitudes that will surely arise, to disguise this hypocritical compromise of morals as anything more than seeking to preserve rich white male rule, and to any poor, especially any on Welfare, they don't give one damn about you!

And that brings up the second half of this lesson... conservative economics. These same schmucks WILL say they're for the BEST U.S. economy, and that that will best help the poor, including poor minorities, and it's gained by the lowest taxes possible. IS THAT TRUE? NO, in many cases.

It might have been true in the days where most, if not all American businesses were run morally; where executives and owners actually cared about the U.S. worker, and even society at large, to some extent. But WHO IS IT who fights ANY talk of climate change, the environment, ANY government projects that private business can't make a profit from? It certainly is not liberals, or even moderates!

And ever since 1985, when globalization hit, loyalty to and care for workers have given way to maximizing profits at any and all costs (all-or-nothing extremism, sort of like no abortions at any and all costs), from that same political faction!

I know, because I was a Fortune 500 Management Consultant, at the time. We would get most profited devising schemes to cut costs or boost profits (invariably, only the former). Employees were called "FTE's (full-time equivalents), to de-humanize the impact of what our suggestions caused, in ruining people's lives and livelihoods. Everything was metrics and numbers—NOT people.

The political conservative parrots, like a drunk sailor, 'business is in business for profits,' AS IF the Bible itself stated that, as one of the 10 commandments! Same with M.B.A. schools (I know, I have one, also). With that premise, NOWHERE FOUND IN OUR CONSTITUTION, anything goes for profits, and I mean anything! The ONLY limit is the law, and that, only if enforced ('compliance' is the term business people use), unless you can get away with it.

What do I mean? Political conservatives with business interests WELCOMED into America the cheapest labor humanly possible, for the same or similar quality, and where that couldn't be had, they shipped away high-paying 'rust belt' jobs to China, and techie jobs to India, in droves.

Some large corporations opened 'multi-nationals,' or uprooted their company headquarters to countries with cheaper taxes. Cars began to be a conglomerate of parts built almost anywhere. 'Made in America' was no longer a label you'd see on many products, but, instead, 'made in China.'

Automation, streamlining, outsourcing (hiring a job function out to a cheaper third party), robotics, mergers and acquisitions (where two companies became one, overnight, so employees and facilities could be consolidated, for cost savings).

We even devised 'hoteling' (one desk, usable by many employees, when in town), and work-from-home ('telecommuting'), to save operations and facilities expenses. Contract labor arose, so businesses wouldn't have to pay insurance, or full-time salaries. Businesses now days even fight laws requiring them to pay overtime (and businesses work salaried employees more than 40 hours, because that means more bang to the company for their set number of bucks; and laborer loses!).

Political conservatives LOVE the ideas that make U.S. businesses more profitable, at all costs, like fighting paid family leave, even schmucks like Cruz fighting government setting a minimum wage, and Gingrich arguing for ending child labor laws in America (so kids can't be kids, but paid peanuts, as near slaves). EVERYTHING 'public' is demeaned, especially schools where those kids would get an education (if Gingrich didn't have them slaving away), to keep on equal footing with Chinese sweat shops.

Bonuses for all these 'improvements' mainly went to CEO's and executives, and CEO salaries went through the roof, compared to the average worker (i.e., long-term stagnant wages)—because they could! 'What the market can bear' came to mean whatever you can get away with, with your cronies on Boards of Directors being paid handsomely to pay you handsomely.

Then, you hire the ILK like tRump, to return tax money America doesn't possess (being \$22 trillion in debt), to mainly bless the rich, who already DON'T have to work, and make money by doing no labor but investing, where their money grows simply by possessing it (unless invested stupidly), and the favoring of the rich continues (CONTRARY to God, Levit. 19:15).

Exactly HOW does such a belief system help the poor, who political conservatives DESPISE helping, if they're on Welfare? Businesses are willing to hire more people if their businesses are growing, but NOT to pay a livable wage, or even a decent one; again, always the least cost possible.

So IF Chump ever got his 50' wall (the ONLY solid and consistent policy idea that ever bounced into his thick head, for two+ years), and NO immigrants ever came here again, especially BIG business would still be looking for cheaper labor than what would be required to pay everyone here, already, who wanted a job! They'd simply ship out more jobs! And since that pads business' bottom line, NO consistent political conservative would oppose that.

Bottom line, political conservatism has MANY problems that endear it to America like a wolf at a sheep's convention, yet the wolf in sheep's clothing, Robert Jeffress, praises political conservatism like it's the best thing since sliced bread, and even has the audacity to clothe the wolf in the disguising sheepskin of naming Jesus as being behind it all... He who said to care for the down-and-out, and whose own Book says do NOT favor the rich. Heretic!

So THIS is why Cruz and Chump will share a love-fest, this Fall... NOTHING else, except for Chump's desire to shore up any remnants of his base, who still haven't developed a conscience, even as he has all but perfectly made the lay-down hand case for a conscience being the main thing he lacks, and the main thing needed in his administration!

One update: A CONSISTENT, loyal, committed, non-compromising political conservative would have NO problem with an elite group of rich business owners, and everyone else be unemployed, if those rich peiople gained their stashes legally! Just think about those "values," from a moral and practical perspective, today!!!

CHUMP'S ISRAELI IDIOCIES

(12/6/17)

I PRAY Trump calling Jerusalem Israel's capital starts the Tribulation, over time! (II Pet. 3:12) He'd be the PERFECT guy to end the violence with a 7-year peace deal, and it would be JUST like him/his ego to start the trouble, then claim to be its "savior"/solution. FAKE Christian with an ego bigger than Manhattan!

WHERE are the great negotiator skills Chump so often bragged about, ANYwhere? North Korea, Israel, D.C. NON-existent in the real world, because they never existed in his skill set—just badger and bully weak business competitors, apparently; GOD WILL JUDGE MR. TRUMP, swiftly.' I'm just typing what I hear. Praise You Lord!

I PRAY tomorrow is one of the BIGgest days in the history of mankind, for triggering resulting prophecy events! When Christians look back on life on earth, 12/6/17 may be a high point—low for others; this DOESN'T mean I believe the Rapture occurs tomorrow, but eventual opposition to Israel that necessitates the Antichrist's revealing.

Maybe if the FAKE "baby" Christian actually understood his feigned religious involvement, he'd understand the severely stupidly seriousness of what he's embarking on. Good luck in Hell, Mr. Chump—if you are unsaved!

The FOOLish Christian Cabal have been chasing fame and fortune SO many decades, they can't even see that they lived 'The Apostasy,' and prompted the need for Dan. 9:27, all in the belief that they were serving Christ. Complete Bible illiteracy! NO discernment!

This is VERY serious... If Arab nations, or Islam extremists revolt against 'Trump's Jerusalem,' prophecy is ON, if it gets intense! The belief that Jerusalem is Israel's historic and future headquarters is a spiritual/religious belief, but doesn't occur in prophecy until the Millennium, in fullness.

[Interjection: Can I believe the accountability waiting for the Christian Cabal? Seriously—NOT! I would NOT want to be them. In their emotional glee at power idolatry, they aided Satan for prophecy. WHAT a weight of guilt they will feel their first days in Heaven, IF they're going! WOW. #NotLeadership Foolishness!

There are righteous ways to hasten the coming of Christ (by FULL evangelism, as I've clamored for), then there are ways to hasten Satan's Antichrist agenda. I know which side of this divide my actions have been on. The Christian Cabal only used my clamorings for UN-commanded political power. (II Pet. 3:12)]

I am CERTAIN those "advising" Chump wanted an act to "prove" he is NOT trying to be the Antichrist, so he was advised to do a NON-peaceful act, as today. However, anyone with any wisdom knows that status quo Israel WON'T cause a peace deal's need without further violence which today will (eventually) inspire! WOW!!!

I ALREADY posted that the Christian Cabal enacted 'The Apostasy' of prophecy, abandoning all morals and common sense to back Trump. Now they've encouraged a decision that will spur the violence—one day—that requires a 7-year peace deal. ALL who watch here now I don't lie, and DO keep past tweets.

I'm not certain today's announcement will immediately cause the violence requiring Dan. 9:27, but give Chump time; he already retweeted anti-Islam videos. We still have three years for his little feet to fit in his BIG mouth, prophetically! Give him enough rope to hang himself, with DUMB Christian advisors!

.@netanyahu Because I SERIOUSLY love you through Jesus, I am warning you NOT to be gleeful about today's announcement. It begins the DOOM of your nation for seven years, after events unfold. Please keep your people safe, and learn Old Testament prophecy passages better! (Ex.: Eze., Dan.). This is NO joke for the Jews!

With today's move, the Christian Cabal has lost ALL moral credibility, or reputation for any Bible understanding! They already proved to the world that they have NO standards, or discernment, "championing" Chump! Still, apostate WASP's will praise them as doing God's work. Hilarious ignorance.

CONGRATS, Christian Cabal! You showed your TRUE spiritual colors today, as on Nov 8, 2016! The world watched. ONLY your duped followers still believe in your "intelligence!" I 100 percent commend ALL U.S. pastors who did NOT buy into that morally-corrupt political effort. There's STILL time to evangelize!

Maybe if the Christian cabal had LEARNED prophecy, instead of FOLLOWING my lead (in writing two books on it), with a sermon series, they'd truly understand it, beyond the obvious six events: Rapture, Tribulation, 666, second coming, millennium, eternal state, et al. Study more, opine and political activist LESS!

[Private account:] Pope Francis on Trump's Jerusalem declaration as the Capital: "I make a heartfelt appeal so that all commit themselves to respecting the status quo of the city, in conformity with the pertinent resolutions of the U.N. I can't keep quiet about my deep concern about the situation."

AMEN, @Pontifex You are wiser than Franklin Graham, Jack Graham, Robert Jeffress, James Dobson and James Robison, and all the WASP's who think they speak for God! Please give counsel to @netanyahu, as this is a dangerous move for His people, Gods chosen people, as you likely DO know.

'Trump's Jerusalem' is ONLY a pandering to WASP votes for 2020! 87 percent of them have so LITTLE knowledge of the Bible, they voted for Hitler #2, and thought they were honoring God! They'll do it AGAIN, because their pastors just want that tithe from dumbed-down sheep who stay ignorant! #TRUTH

[Private account:] Franklin Graham and Jerry Falwell, Jr. are false prophets. They are NOT messengers of Jesus Christ, not the Jesus I know in the Gospels and New Testament....

[Private account:] Lecrae backed out of liberty's WinterFest because of Jerry Falwell's support of Trump hahahahaha

GLAD to see I'm not the only one who sees it, in America!

I like that Christian rapper even more, now!

[Private account:] I'm an #Evangelical theologian from #Mississippi and I OPPOSE #RoyMoore. Jerry Falwell, Tony Perkins, James Dobson and Franklin Graham do not speak for all Evangelicals.

AMEN, sister! Where have the real Christians been, lo these past 1.5 years, in the public arena? SAD! READ Daniel 11:45, folks! 'Trump's Jerusalem.'

1 pm is the time when the Antichrist WILL [likely, or in some form] be revealed! VERY bold statement, but I don't take it back! (II Th. 2:3) [The Antichrist spirit entered the historic scene that day, in my opinion]

June 23, 2016 is THE day when The Apostasy (PUBLICLY) began. (II Th. 2:3) <http://bit.ly/2B08VME> It began, in private, months earlier. #ChristianCabal BOLD statement, but I do NOT take it back!

May, 1948 is when all these events became literally possible! <http://bit.ly/2AG9hFp> #Prophecy

HERE WE GO! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump says U.S. embassy to move to Jerusalem, and recognize Jerusalem as Israel's capital. Hey BOZO—there's NO peace until Jesus returns, [likely] Antichrist!

NICE wordsmithing speech by Chump. I'm SURE experts told him what to say, and not say, which was really NOT MUCH, except moving the embassy. He dodged a YUGE bullet by a teleprompter speech with little substance.

Chump's speech, today, is EXACTLY like his edict ending the Johnson Amendment. MANY words, nothing much, if anything, changes. #Chicken!

With Chump's EMPTY words, without more, I'm NOT sure much violence will ensue! It's hard to get mad when nothing is said, for the most part! (II Tim. 2:16)

Why would any Christian oppose favoring Israel? God is IMPARTIAL, and favors ALL who behave good, and opposite for the opposite. Trump is ahead of prophecy's time-table of events, AS YOU WOULD EXPECT from an uninformed fake, 'baby' Christian! I'll bet he knows nothing about prophecy; literally nothing.

[Interjection: 'Friends in Israel tell me the Jewish people are weeping with joy because of America's support of [Israel],' says @JackNGraham's Instagram. So the Christian Cabal believes favoring one side is progress? Hear how Chump's surrogates spin it, as DJT tries to speak middle-of-the-road!

Franklin Graham's latest tweet says he's praying for Roy Moore and his family. Robert Jeffress posts that the President has demonstrated true leadership today by recognizing Jerusalem as the legitimate capital of Israel. Watch these dupes like a HAWK! Agenda, agenda, agenda—NOT morals!

That group was For more centrist ideas! Now they're for alt-right policies. They just want power! I have all the proof of these flip-flops in our free book. NO compass, no anchor—just power idolatry. It makes it HARD to ever go to church, when your family is members of one of them! #ChristianCabal Hypocrites.]

Netanyahu is praising Chump, while Arab leaders are not. If anyone is a fool enough to think nothing negative happened today, you choose to believe lies... BAD day for the world, today!

CHURCH CONFLICTS

(1/21/17)

THIS "spiritual adviser" said yesterday Trump is "saved." I 100 percent DISagree! Let's analyze it, theologically!... <http://politi.co/29IK2FC>

1st, Chump's OWN pastor hardly knows him. 2nd, as equal and awesome as females are, God does NOT allow them to be spiritual heads! (I Cor. 11:12; I Tim. 2:12)

3rd, Chump said he was a "Christian," then ONE YEAR LATE—when poll numbers were in the tan—he just became a baby Christian when pastors advised him! You can't be born again TWICE!

IF Chump is "saved," he's the MOST sinful Christian I've never met, and should be ex-communicated from any local church, until he REPENTS! He NEVER has! Liar! I'll bet that lady won't advise him THIS biblically!

I want EVERY viewer to know that Christians can act VERY evilly—READ First Corinthians. But Trump's UNrepentant, serial sinning, publicly and unapologetically tells me he is a hell-bound LOST soul!

One can CLAIM to be a Christian, especially if it yields a YUGE voting bloc when you're behind Hillary for the highest office in the land!

It's called fox hole conversion or jail house confessions. DO YOU SEE ANY EVIDENCE he has changed ANY moral traits since becoming a "baby Christian? Where's God in that?

NEVER judge Christ by the behavior of His people, ESPECIALLY imposters, who merely name the name! You would go to a fiery hell forever because of US?

The Today Show @NBC JUST SAID Trump goes to church MAINLY at Christmas and Easter! HOW does that jive with Heb. 10:25, foolish Trump EVANGELICAL COUNCIL?

ONE exception, James McDonald, who was HONEST enough to say he wondered why they still stayed together, as were accomplishing little-to-nothing!

My SON, yesterday, said to me, "why are you so against Trump? What's he done?" HOW QUICKLY AMERICANS FORGET what's in this Facebook post! The DEVIL steals the memory! (Mk. 4:15)

<http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

IF you HAVEN'T noticed, I do NOT 100 percent support any pastor, ESPECIALLY hypocrites being for Chump, who's the MOST sinful President in 50+ years! I'm NOT a sheep.

WHY would there be division between Christians? Morality and priorities! I've said before, QUIT YOUR CHURCH if they haven't committed to evangelize EVERY nearby lost soul!

.@RobertJeffress You are SUCH a suck-up! You can't see why so many oppose Chump, who 'loves everyone?' READ this if your memory's BAD—<http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

PASTOR Robert Jeffress has been a presidential ally 'wanna-be for DECADES! He was with Rick Perry, then reluctantly Romney! He was with Chump from the start. SAD!

I do NOT respect the decision of ANY Christian or pastor to support Trump, EVEN if solely to save the unborn! You FAILED the test of morals vs. power!

I READ one evangelical council member say it's ALL about the issues. With that standard for Christians, HITLER would have been OK if he mouthed good policy!

HOW can ANY pastor pray for revival and support continual, unapologetic EVIL in a nation's "leader?" If anyone can explain that, I'll be a monkey's uncle.

To pastors for Chump only due to issues... HE HAD NONE from May 2015 to July 2016, except the ridiculous wall 'Mexico will pay 4,' until y'all met with him. STOP LYING!

Realizing Revival?

I CAN'T get to sleep until I address this... Revival is NOT getting enough Christians to vote Chump into the White House, or a handful of prayer meetings across the U.S.!

LEARN from the past three great revivals! They IMPACTED society for the moral GOOD! Trump has done the EXACT opposite! Revival is a SOVEREIGN work of God!

We can prepare for an meet the qualifications for revival, but God alone must move to effect it. We are FAR from having met His requirements! (II Chron. 7:14)

If My people (in our generation, that's Christians) humble themselves, pray, seek My face, and turn from their sinful ways. 1. 97 percent of Christians did NOT do the first three requirements!

A handful is NOT representative, or acceptable. 2. Turn from your wicked ways. How about materialism, selfishness, lack of commitment and evangelism?

IF church change starts with pastors, NAME ME ONE church whose pastor has publicly committed to evangelize all nearby lost, ASAP, using laymen!

NAME ME ONE church that's committed to relationally disciple all members they can, ASAP, or has genuine New Testament Body Life, or significant social ministry!

REVIVAL WILL NOT COME TO AMERICA, BUT JUDGMENT WILL. I do NOT have to repeat this. You can re-read it until your THICK skull gets it, U.S. pastors!

I am warning U.S. pastors as soberly as I possibly can—JUDGMENT is upon you! You freely choose to NOT do 'EDBS' priorities, for Churchianity's preach-and-be-paid philosophy! Sin.

READ Revelation 3's Laodicean church description! The business continues; the life is ICHABOD. SUCH is the future of U.S. churches. I warned you. Ichabod!

I WISH physical persecution would come to U.S. Christians! That alone could save us from judgment! I pray for it—NOT revival. It's too late for IT, me fears!

Remember, the business of church can continue thriving, like a chicken with his head cut off keeps clucking for awhile. Jesus is knocking at our doors. Is anyone home?

Finally, Rev. 3:20 is specifically speaking of Jesus knocking on His church's door! Laodicea represents OUR generation. Forget that verse in evangelism—it's US!

Please tell me HOW God would warn all men before the Tribulation starts? CRICKETS. Isn't that His way/pattern/habit/character before full judgment?

The Great Commission is a JOKE, right? Surely Jesus didn't mean it literally! Surely Jesus didn't die for every last and lost soul, right, Christian?

Surely God wouldn't send my lovely neighbors to hell! Surely hell's not a literal flame, or forever. Surely you listen to the Devil, Christians I described.

If God put a gun to your head and said 'evangelize!,' you'd go next door and tell them the Gospel, Christian. THIS IS HIS GUN IN A MESSAGE, that you just read. Bang, bang.

Get off your lazy, sinful duffs, and start evangelizing, U.S. Christian laymen. NOTHING matters as much; even your decaying 401K! You are IDOLATERS! Repent!

I will NEVER choose to be close to any Christian who does NOT accept 'EDBS' priorities once they're explained to them. I'm TIRED of the hypocrisy. It's carnality.

The LOST world is SO on to you voting for Chump! They may be spiritually blind, but they are NOT stupid. Your hypocrisy STINKS; OPPOSITE of II Cor. 2:15!

Charles Spurgeon would be SHOCKED how MOST U.S. pastors do NOT share his evangelism conviction. INSTEAD, come to my religious business and you can hear how to go to heaven!

May God JUDGE every church and pastor who freely allows THREE more months to pass without publicly committing to evangelize ALL nearby lost people!

Knock those buildings down into rubble! The world would suffer NO GREAT LOSS, unless a church is devoted to EDBS priorities. FEW ARE. Explained...

We SAY we're for those things. We give an invitation at our sermons' end and say we evangelized. You evangelized the SAVED, and a handful of lost visitors!

We SAY we disciple by sermonizing, when Jesus Himself did NOT rely on public preaching to the crowds as discipleship! READ the blue print/Owner's manual!

We SAY our churches are a body and family, but we have NO idea what each member's spiritual gift is. HOW is that a body? Professionals only minister?

LAYMEN are to do that work! We SAY we do social ministry. In fact, we vote AGAINST government helping solve problems, and outsource our duty to government!

I pray government TAXES every church run like a business. Again, I'm NOT going to repeat this. You NEED to re-read tonight's message MANY times over!

Trump's ABSOLUTELY right, for once, and he better be shaking in his panties at what God saw, as he is a man under judgment! <https://bit.ly/2NQbEeb>

THIS is why revival will NOT come to America! Pastors seeking power access, fame and fortune vs. fully evangelizing all nearby lost people ASAP! @RobertJeffress

REBUT this, PLEASE, using your Bible, or explain how it's morally OK! <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>
@RobertJeffress I await your reply... (or NON-reply!?)

I've hounded this message For more than 20 years, and three years ago to seven of the largest DFW churches. ONLY ONE that I've heard of took it seriously! MANY of YOU go to hell as result.

DO I NEED TO RETWEET PICTURES of every DFW church I put on notice about this three years ago? I CAN! They're already in this Twitter site's 'Media' section! Go look.

I notice revival prayer meetings have gone by the wayside. God's priorities are NOT fads, or flavors of the month, or year. D. Trump's elected, so all is well?

Were revival crusades ONLY to stir up evangelicals to vote for whichever GOP got the nomination? I DON'T believe so about my two AT & T Stadium buds in the ministry!

WHERE are the pastors who give one dang about lost souls? Just FEEL GOOD with music and a positive, uplifting sermon? SHUT DOWN CHURCH, and go evangelize tomorrow!

For the sake of argument I'll stipulate what's UNtrue—that ALL U.S. pastors are saved. So, you're going to heaven. You WILL look back on today as the day of your SHAME!

You freely, wilfully, consciously, knowingly, blatantly, and with a hard heart decided privately that you would reject and rebel against Gods' call to FULL evangelism.

WILL you go with me, person-to-person to the homes NEAREST your church when you return from D.C., @RobertJeffress? AAorg2020@gmail if you agree. I WON'T let up!

For that matter, what about @EdYoung? WILL you go with me to the homes NEAREST your Grapevine church to tell them the Gospel? AAorg2020@gmail if you will! JUST as I wrote...

Will you publicly hold THIS sign with me to show you're leading members in evangelism? I'll never tell if you DO! @EdYoung (10/31/14)



THREE YEARS LATER! How many people died and went to hell in that time, who live near FBC Dallas, @RobertJeffress? WHY don't you know and won't you go? As I sent three years ago:

Will you publicly hold THIS sign with me to show you're leading members in evangelism? I'll never tell if you DO! @robertjeffress (10/31/14)

For that matter, NONE of these ever responded (after an email invite to them earlier):

WILL you go evangelize person-to-person with me those NEAREST your church, @BishopJakes? AAorg2020@gmail, if so. I'm NOT letting up! THREE years, and counting!

Referencing:

Will you publicly hold THIS sign with me to show you're leading members in evangelism? I'll never tell if you DO! @BishopJakes (10/31/14) And...

Then over to #TDJakes main campus. Parking's a BEAR. After a great hike, I held this sign before four cops. GREAT guys, and a great time! (11/9/14)



As well as:

Will you go with me to evangelize people who live NEAREST your main campus, @PsRobertMorris? HOW many went to hell since you were on notice, THREE years ago?

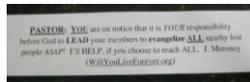
Referencing:

@PsRobertMorris HOW do you promote your church [i.e., radio ad], but you WON'T 100 percent promote Jesus near your campuses, as I asked last weekend? (11/5/14) Cf.:



Will you publicly hold THIS sign with me to show you're leading members in evangelism? I'll never tell if you DO! @PsRobertMorris (10/31/14)

U.S. Pastors: IF you find this note taped on your church door, consider it the 95 Thesis of American Churchianity. (11/5/14)



Evangelize ALL your church's neighbors, ASAP! @MaxLucado @Benny_Hinn @RealRodParsley @revjamesrobison @RonnieFloyd @DannyAkin @jonathanfalwell @CopelandNetwork @RaviZacharias @RickWarren @louiegiglio @PatRobertson @davidjeremiah @ZolaLevitt @Dr_Tim_LaHaye @JohnCMaxwell @craiggroeschel @JoyceMeyer @evitt @HlindseyReport @johnmacarthur @greggmatte @WinningWalk @JoelOsteen @Ligonier @drmoore @JohnPiper @Franklin_Graham @rcsproul

Last time we sent a group tweet to famous pastors, a few things got done. Let's HOPE and pray it works even better on a more important matter!

Referencing:

.@DrJamesCDobson @JonathanFalwell @PatRobertsonTV @RevJamesRobison: Where are your voices AGAINST national gay marriage? Have you thrown in the towel? And...

RAISE YOUR VOICE so the USSC doesn't think national gay marriage is a slam dunk in May+! (group tweeted to the ministers in that 'evangelize all' group tweet, above)

IMMEDIATELY following the group 'evangelize all' tweet came this:

WILL you use your platform to get U.S. pastors to FULLY evangelize all nearby lost people ASAP, or was Trump the real (LOW priority) end-game? Answer.

.@bellevuepastor Sir: I was told more than five years ago by a NAMB staffer email that the SBC had plans to FULLY evangelize America. Its' been FIVE years. Hell awaits your victims! And...

Referencing:

(APR 2011) Dear NAMB staff: I wrote over three years ago that we SBC's need to have a national plan to ensure every lost person has heard the Gospel in the next three years, and received a politely-worded brush-off. Now, THREE years later, we still have this need. @NAMB_SBC

.@NAMB_SBC WHERE is the plan to evangelize ALL Americans ASAP that I was promised six if not nine years ago? See my website for email copies and replies!

HOW MANY millions of people's lives/blood are already on the hands of the Southern Baptist convention and its pastors who HAVEN'T evangelized them ALL?

I PROBABLY have the email from the NAMB staffer who even named that SBC initiative, and said comedians, magicians and other aspects were part of it. I've had NOT one soul at my door in ten years!

.@Franklin_Graham WILL you lead efforts to get U.S. pastors to commit to LEAD their members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people ASAP? You're the right man!

I mailed your dad YEARS ago, and got the brush-off from his secretary, when ALL I then asked for was an endorsement of that idea (i.e., own a neighborhood).

.@BillyGraham Will you endorse the idea of EVERY pastor LEADing their members to evangelize ALL nearby lost ASAP, as your representative DECLINED 5+ years ago?

[WEBSITE excerpt:] I also sent Billy Graham a letter seeking an endorsement of 'my' 3-mile plan, but his secretary replied that he was too frail to engage (though his organization 3-4 years later did have at least one more national campaign, called My Hope America). @Franklin_Graham See our website!

PLEASE do an expose on churches REFUSING to thoroughly do job one near church, and getting rich by NOT so doing. @NYTimes @NBC @ABC @CBS @FoxNews

.@Pontifex Would you give a hominy on the eternal travails facing people who do NOT pray to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of ALL their sins? (John 3:16)

.@DalaiLama Would you PLESSE expose the hypocrisy of Christian "leaders" who REFUSE to do job number one nearest their own church buildings? It's appalling!

I will go with anyone to any church in Dallas on any Sunday to protest their lack of FULL evangelism, by holding my signs that say JUST that! Any takers?

As I do NOT watch Trump videos, at the National Prayer Service I DOUBT prayer was for revival and for U.S. pastors FULLY evangelizing all nearby lost people ASAP!

I would NOT be concerned about terrorists attacking the White House, but God's judgment falling upon it due to the one who occupies the oval office! This is meant LITERALLY!

'Give Trump a chance' is EXACTLY like saying 'give this freed serial murderer a chance' at babysitting your daughter and mother! Analyze that until it clicks!

'You want Trump to fail?' HE ALREADY DID... for 19 months! There were just enough people who HATE facts and morals to LOSE to Hillary by three million votes! DUMB line!

Plus, the GOP right wing DESPERATELY wanted Obama to FAIL, and did everything in their power to thwart any victories. DON'T try that 'you want Trump to fail' on me!

Even @RobertJeffress [at that moment on TV] TRIES to speak for God in hammering Obama and liberals as attacking Christians. GO evangelize them so they get changed! Email me to go near First Baptist, Dallas!

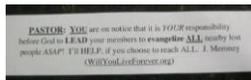
Am I the ONLY one who sees HYPOCRISY in @RobertJeffress refusing to FULLY evangelize all nearby lost people, but he'll celebrate the MOST immoral president, possibly ever?

Preach holiness, vote sinfulness. Makes sense to me, @RobertJeffress (NOT). DO you teach your grandkids the ends justify the means, if it's for the unborn, Bob?

.@RobertJeffress DO you teach your grandkids win at all costs, sin-to-win, or shouldn't you, like your predecessor (i.e., @OSHawkins), teach that 'you have what you tolerate'?

God CAN use evil men—He does so EVERY day—but NOWHERE does He command Christians to vote for blatant ones who are 100 percent UN-apologetic about it, @RobertJeffress.

I left THREE versions of this note at First Baptist Dallas when an amigo of mine got married there! This man is NOT unaware of our calls for greater than THREE years; he received an email, too!



#ImNotGoingToChurchBecause they SHOULD be coming to you IF they care that everyone goes to hell without Jesus (John 3:16); has anyone dropped by you lately?

Christians will vote for EVIL Trump, but NOT tell one soul how to go to heaven? You CAN'T tell me our priorities are right... and revival tarries. Carnality reigns!

FIVE percent of U.S. Christians have EVER lead one soul to Christ—or ever will—yet WELL more than five percent voted for the most wicked president in our generation. Apostasy and hypocrisy!

Christians will support an EVIL man as president because of the unborn, WHO GO TO HEAVEN, but five percent of them EVER successfully lead BIRTHED humans to Jesus. Ironic.

#ImNotGoingToChurchBecause I BEG you to go to your local church's parking lot today and protest their LACK of concern that ALL people go to hell without Jesus!

CHURCH DIVISION

(4/5/17)

I LOVE how this election year has smoked out WASP's belief that the GOP is the ONLY party option for them, meaning black and brown Christians are sinning, in their (never stated or hardly addressed) view.

WASP's for the GOP are MAINLY such over keeping all their money (and opposing abortions), while Christian minorities are mainly Democrats over money and job struggles. 'Always follow the money trail!'

Is God's body divided? ABSOLUTELY!, despite PR stunts to show otherwise, white Christians are mainly GOP; all others mainly Democrat. SIN caused that, Christians!

DIVISION in the church is at the voting booth. You can collaborate to show spiritual unity, but politics separates brothers, because we're all too selfish!

CHURCHIANITY VS. CHRISTIANITY

(For a full background, please see: WillYouLiveForever.org)

(9/25/18)

This 'message' has been brewing in my brain for 2.5 hours, and its l-o-o-n-g, and ONLY intended for NON-Christians: When you hear claiming Christians trying to tell you how to live, by force of law, by lobbying DJT in exchange for WASP votes, KNOW THESE FACTS about biblical vs. modern Christianity:

MOST pastors (church CEO's, we may jokingly call them) DON'T know the Book their careers are to be modeled on, very well (and are only given "tools" to understand it over the remainder of their lives). Their practice of church is more from traditions of men! (Mk. 7:8; Col 2:8) American history/cultural morays say Christians go to church, sing, hear a sermon, and give money every Sunday. That belief we call "churchianity."

Recently (i.e., 1985 forward), the Church Growth Movement and church-as-a-business philosophy arose, where formerly traditionally financially struggling pastors could be richer, through secular/non-religious methods. MOST pastors still struggle today, despite that emphasis. However, the elite few thrived on these NON-religious tactics to get people through their doors.

"Mega churches" became the goal, and MANY seminaries (i.e., pastor training schools) STILL have young men seeking watered-down NON-PhD degrees (D.Min.), so they can be called "doctor," so they can head up BIG churches, because the salaries are BIGger, and the income more stable! (Mt. 23:4-6)

Biblical ministers were willing, and many of them did secular work, to offset poor pastoral pay (i.e., "bi-vocational ministry"). The GREATEST Christian, Paul, was a tent-maker, but still out-ministered EVERY mega pastor of modern times! But these often Balaam types are in it for the good pay, and would not consider a second job, as it is beneath them (i.e., the pride sin; Jude/II Pet.).

That same Paul started MANY churches, yet NOT ONCE did he EVER consider them a profit center he should franchise, now known as "multi-site" church campuses/venues. HE WAS NOT IN MINISTRY FOR THE MONEY! Even his GREAT partner, Peter, said THIS: Ac. 3:6, and the greatest of all, Jesus, said this: Lk. 9:58.

REMEMBER what I said about seminaries... pastors DON'T know their Bibles well enough to outline what REAL church is, so I'm doing the hard/spade work for them, here. Even so, it has been and will continue to be slandered as arrogance, Bibliolatry, or showing off my knowledge, because the Bible-backed conclusions destroy their image of what church is! But I digress...

Biblical church was for Christians! It was a gathering of believers for encouragement and strengthening, especially amidst persecution (and not the kind that occasionally says 'happy holidays,' instead of 'Merry Christmas!') That's NOT persecution... Read the book of Acts, and Foxes Book of Martyrs!

Physical church buildings are NOWHERE commanded in the Bible! They are demanded by modern Americanized churchianity! And every Christian has at least one supernatural talent they use in ministry, to serve the church as a whole. Today, many if not most Christians don't even know what theirs is, and pastors never teach them how to identify it! MUCH LESS will someone use a talent they don't know much about, or that they possess!

Biblical church was known to outsiders for its prayer effects/impact (Mt. 21:13). DO YOU notice anything happening because the church nearest to you is known to have avidly prayed for it to occur?

Biblical church had concern for the spiritual success of ALL churches! (II Cor. 11:28) Today, they imitate the other, to keep a competitive advantage or keep up with the Jones', so their market share doesn't dwindle, EVEN THOUGH this verse tells REAL pastors they are NOT competitors! (I Cor. 3:9), and biblical church had Christians KNOWN to NON-Christians for their LOVE for one another (Jn. 13:35). DO you notice any above-average love amongst claimers of Jesus? I actually notice race (i.e., the color of your skin), causes complete division and non-concern, which is OPPOSITE of Jesus and biblical church.

Then there is their money-making proposition: "tithing." The idea comes from the Old Testament Jews' theocratic tax, which included money set aside for the poor (even though WASP's HATE our Welfare equivalent, voting politically conservative, as yet another moral contradiction!).

Pastors see rich people as income times 10 percent, and some even chase down famous rich people to get them as church members! MOST mega churches are located in the richest areas of town, for obvious reasons; NOT because God led that establishment, but demographics (i.e., socio-economic concerns for that biblically unrequired 'tithing'). LOOK through the entire New Covenant Testament. NONE of the references to 'tithing' apply to Christians! We are not the Jews, or living in a theocracy.

Then their teaching on how to go to heaven: The Lordship Salvation heresy... you must renounce all sinful ways, fully commit to live good, and not bad, and God may save you. That is works, works, works, OPPOSITE of Ephesians 2 and God's idea called grace!

That's their worst sin, but very close to it is EVERY pastor could have his members tell every person not currently going to Heaven how to go there, within three years, within three miles of their un-commanded buildings, but I've never heard of one of them who has!

With the church-as-a-business theory, they embraced its "attraction" method (vs. biblical go and tell), as how hell-bound people will learn how to avoid Hell. If YOU, reader, happen to be interested in the secular means they use to get you to church (even though that's OPPOSITE your only spiritual nature), YOU get to hear. If you're not "moral" enough to drop by (i.e., works), then you can just go to Hell. So a gathering designed for Christians (Jas. 2:2; I Cor. 14:24) becomes the main avenue for telling non-Christians how to avoid Hell.

Then there's maturing up Christians. Jesus role modeled how to do it, but MOST pastors simply preach sermons, even though Jesus did that, too, and said it's not the way to maturity (Mk. 4:34; II Tim. 2:2; I Th. 2:8; Ac. 4:13; Lk. 10:42). ACTUAL Christian ministries DO this type of maturing up of Christians, but very few churches! Campus Crusade for Christ, and The Navigators, as Exhibit A.

And with those previously-mentioned spiritual gifts/talents, the entire church gets edified/lifted up when all believers, in the main worship service of the week, use them to bless each other. Do you even hear, by rumor, of any church functioning like that? No way, Jose!

And finally, Christians are to imitate Jesus. What did He mainly do? (Ac. 10:38); READ Mt. 25! Jesus cared for the life strugglers... the poor, lame, lonely, widowed, orphan, sick, etc., and His rebukes were firmest against the arrogant rich and powerful elitists. Yet that's the crew WASP's get in bed with, politically! Does anyone see the contradiction there?

Sermons (i.e., religious-moral speeches) are forgotten three days later by MOST Christians, because God told us it's by one-on-one relating to Him, and following Him in His power, 24/7, that one retains His word (Ps. 119:9-11; Josh. 1:8, etc.).

What more can I say (Heb. 11:32a)? When you compare modern Christendom to biblical Christendom, it's easy to see these people have LITTLE-to-no credibility forcing their views on you, or telling you how you should live, when they don't even have their own house in order, biblically, as their career practice (i.e., pastors; Lk. 4:23; Jn. 8:7; Mt. 7:1-3. And as to pastor credentials, to qualify for those jobs, compare any pastor by this standard: Tit. 1:5-9; I Tim. 3:1-7.

So between yesterday's message on where political conservatism SINS (See: Sin City U.S.A.), and today's message on where modern Christian church practice SINS, the credibility of so-called pastors trying to take over U.S. lawmaking, to make it into their own image, loses much luster, for anyone with common sense, or just a modicum of Bible knowledge!

And when you add in the FACT that 81 percent of claiming Christians said THIS was how God anointed a U.S. leader, you see why Bible prophecy predicts a great falling away from the TRUE faith! (II Th. 2:3)... <https://bit.ly/2jlYEOf>

And lest you NEVER step foot in any of these biblically failed businesses, we call 'church,' may you never fail to learn from me that praying this, sincerely, is how you do go to heaven when you die: Jn. 3:16.

And finally, 95+ percent of pastors are NOT mega stars, but serve God faithfully, though often NOT according to His model, as described. Biblical church shared finances among the brethren! (Ac. 4:32; II Cor. 9:8). Do you see that happening anywhere?

And if church is to be the role model to and for the world, HOW ARE WASP Christians vehemently opposed to any Welfare following the biblical church and Old Testament tithe example, or Gal. 6:2, 5? Their politics defies Levit. 19:15. In short, sin reigns among U.S. Christians!

Their politics is for government favoring the rich, so some will eventually trickle down, like the rich peeing on the poor. Private charity is exalted, when it can never be enough, or consistent, and they have NO PROBLEM never rebuking any selfish rich in their political party, but cozy up to them to become paying church members!

And since 1973, MOST pastors ONLY clamored against Roe in the Reagan days. DO YOU SEE how many years have passed where it was NOT a top concern of theirs? It's for political power idolatry that the issue has resurrected, because hating gays has become socially unacceptable, since Obergefell!

Let's DO give credit where credit is due: Many churches now have great music, architecture, and more interesting (if not more biblical) sermons, since the Church Growth Movement emphasized adding poems, lyrics, news stories, illustrations, drama, statistics, and history to one's sermons (along with billboard advertising, church slogans and T-shirts, tele-screens (vs. hymnals), casual dress (vs. all suits or robes), rock concerts, gyms, food trucks, jump houses, petting zoos, face painting, financial advice, marriage counseling, and whatever else might "attract" a non-Christian to drop by, vs. going out to meet them!

CLEAN THE BARN!

(12/6/17)

EVIL GOP intentions. Is there ANY morality left in Washington D.C.? We will upset that apple cart in 2020! Kick a_s and take names! <http://on.msnbc.com/2k926Oc>

Lord, PLEASE drop hailstones and brimstone all over Washington D.C., ASAP. The politician game is full of scoundrels, egoists, self-centered money idolizing pervs, and I pray Rev. 17-18 occurs SOON (i.e. the second half of the Tribulation). Any good politicians, please spare them. Otherwise, destroy the system for Your glory!

Ethics reform has ALWAYS been in our book's top 12 priorities, but it has moved UP the list. NO adulterers, sexual harassment, financial self-dealing, trying to destroy the opponent's party, lying, or you get YUGELY fined, or eventually kicked out. NO spin, NO slandering opponents with rumors. #CleanTheBarn

If any D.C. politician promotes any bill favoring one group or party over another, or isn't for JUSTICE or the best interest of the nation as a whole, THERE WILL BE NEGATIVE CONSEQUENCES for that person. I have ZERO compunction enforcing ethics rules against any politician in D.C.. Please just vote for @Pledgers2020 so it will!

&#@ BOTH parties' politicians who worship party! You will NOT any longer, after 2020. I will personally teach you a new way, or I will be in your face before the public, via the media, in the most polite but factually harsh rebuke with facts that you cannot endure—either side! TRY to stop me. (Acts 5:39).

ZERO favoritism. ZERO blessing only or mainly the rich, or the poor and workers. This CAN happen. It WILL happen. This is NOT a fake Twitter account pushing fantasies. I WILL be running for high, high office, and you will comply and conform to morality, on behalf of your masters—we the people, D.C.!

I'm mad as Hell, and I won't take it anymore. I'm mad too, Eddie. @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin @PledgersARCHIVE Three political books out in 2018 define every policy with logic, morality and common sense. BOTH parties CAN do this, and it could have worked for the GOP—but now it will be via Democrats. "And justice for ALL."

ZERO favoritism of EITHER party! ONLY vote for the good in any group, and solve problems. No more B.S. in D.C. As Ross Perot said, 'time to take a shovel to Washington.' This movement started WELL before Chump; he copied our ideas, through my family's pastor, who watched here to see contract breaches NOT to mention him online.

I even suggested a GOP use third grader language, be entertaining (to get media covering you), and suggested fully controlled borders, destroying ISIS, fixing the economy, improving Obamacare, and being for the middle class.

HE COPIED US. His decent ideas mainly come from us. Our book, Wit and Wisdom, PROVES it, by time-stamped posts!

MOST D.C. politicians already know about this Twitter site. They were here for 1.5 years straight! Over 80 news articles have come from this account, likely many more (I don't read as much as I write). God used this account to change D.C. in 2015-2016, and churches in 2014-2015 I AM running! Filing later on.

JUST LIKE Paul and Jesus, I have WAITED for the timing to reveal this account, publicly. Paul was ~18 years in anonymity (Gal. 1-2). Jesus' hour was NOT until the end of a three year ministry. My time has come. I will be running in 2020, and with God behind me, and good people in America, YOU will win—NOT evil ones, or elitists!

I have 19 days until our books are all final, then I write a publisher packet summary of our three political books, earn my family's keep, via sales, finalize five stump speeches (87 percent done, now), write backers, find a manager, file, start billboards, and when the books get known, I WILL run for highest office; I have prepared for NINE years!

March 17, eight and 3/4ths years ago my books started. I'm bad at math. 2008? It was in Tyler, TX. God told me to write. In March, 2015, He called me to run for highest office. My family's home church's staff know of it well—especially the top dog. Time has come to implement these books! The people have had enough of D.C.!

ONLY because there are deadlines you must meet, for certain acts, am I still speaking in somewhat ambiguous language, but be very clear in your understanding: This movement of best of both worlds, only the good, none of either side's bad IS coming for America in 2020. I've spent NINE years; I DON'T back down.

I'm coming for you, Mr. Chump. We will see whose God is stronger—the one you hardly, if at all, know, or the one I've known since age 8, and served since 1978, 18 years full-time with ZERO pay. Are you up to this challenge, big BOY? David is coming after the man-child, "Goliath." By books are my stone! You are going DOWN!

CLIMATE CLAMORERS

(10/14/18)

Let's address 'climate change'/global warming, once and for all (because I get SICK of hearing about it—an action plan is NEEDED):

1. I do NOT 100 percent buy into the alarmists, who say it's absolutely certain/provably true, and man causes it all; at same time, I DON'T deny there are negative effects of increased carbon hurting our ozone layer, MUCH from man, some from cycles of nature.

2. It makes absolute sense that emissions HARM things—humans and the environment. Want proof? Sit in your garage for five hours, with the garage door down and your car on. You won't even be able to debate me after you do—literally (i.e., you'll be dead).

That crap can't be making our air CLEANER! And its FUMES are not ice steam, so it's HOT, so the sky/atmosphere fills up with MORE heat (dissipated, some, but there), apparently (I'm no scientist), dwarfing that ozone layer, so the sun breaks through more. No one can think that's good, as it's NOT natural.

Forget the doomsayers and deniers (the two D's). Let's deal in REALITY!... MOST Americans are NOT going to bike to work a lot (i.e., dangerous, time-consuming, sweaty or freezing, rain, snow, wrinkled professional attire, etc.).

MOST do NOT take joy rides, so our traveling isn't 'gonna change a lot.

SOME of us can be more efficient in multi-tasking our short journeys around town, but many of us already do, to save gas and car wear-and-tear.

MOST in the South (or red states, or even elsewhere) AREN'T 'gonna take public transportation, if they don't have to (i.e., strangers, impersonal, no control, can have crime, smells, and annoying chatty Kathy's, or proximity to colds and flus, and generally not as sanitary metal handrails and seats as our own cars—which germs we can handle, because they are our own).

MOST people in the U.S. are NOT 'gonna car pool. The likelihood that an employee ONLY has an A-to-B travel destination, and shares it in common with another nearby person, are rare, at the same start and end times, unless they're from the same neighborhood, and going to the same company, or similarly-proximated venue.

We also AREN'T 'gonna abandon our SUV's, trucks and vans, when we have kids, and enjoy the room/size/comfort.

ALL these TRUTHFUL practicalities lead us somewhere: TECHNOLOGY must intervene to capture carbon from every emission point (including businesses). <https://bit.ly/2CKC3sn> Do any of you remember the days before cars had catalytic converters?

And as we continue current levels of oil and gas production (especially as American dependence on Middle East ONLY complicates things, and makes more expensive the energy necessary (NOT a luxury) to our lifestyles; Exhibit A, tensions with the Saudis—the #1 oil producing country in the world—over Khashoggi), we have to develop alternative energy that is competitively priced—NO unfair tax advantage to any energy source, by government!

By analogy, it's NOT either/or but both/and! EVERY green technology needs full developing. Innovators and entrepreneurs NEED to find ways to lower costs, to make these resources ON PAR with buying gas for your car, and infrastructure HAS to be equal to a gas pump on every public street corner (as we have in America, sort of like churches and convenience stores).

Electric cars MUST be similar-priced, go the same distance as fossil fuel, and re-charge as fast as filling up your tank, and vehicles drive at the same speeds as with regular and diesel!

Unfortunately, I'm NOT an engineer or scientist, so I don't know how much work, or how many years away we are from that vision becoming reality, but token gestures of recycling, bike-to-work-days, etc., are just that—TOKENS/symbolic. Carbon capture, and green energy equal to oil and gas HAS to be a two-tiered approach! DUH.

You can guilt Texans into jettisoning Hummers, and scare us with 34 cent/gallon tax threats, but unlike many, we live in a BIG state, with many miles between destinations, and we want to get there fast (scenery can be quite bleak), and we're NOT 'gonna forsake oil, or ask Colorado to forsake tourism to the mountains, or New York their the Statue of Liberty, or California their Highway 101, etc.

And we're NOT the only large land mass state (Ex.: CA, AK, etc.)! We're NOT a hop, skip and a jump away from every desired venue we interact with. So see our asset, oil (and gas), as a national treasure, keeping us from being further mired down in the volatile Middle East, and we'll see your development of green energy as the same!

There is NO NEED to cut off EITHER! Maximize what we have available, but the more we get green resources, the better, over time, because oil is finite, and it pollutes. WHAT things could be powered by geothermal, wind, solar? If you build your casa/house six feet under (NOT a coffin), the temperature is ~60 degrees stable.

I'm 100 percent for all new sources, to minimize ozone depletion, but I'm NOT for becoming Amish-era cart and buggy, to save anyone from any negative effects of 'climate change!' There are better ways!

And in the interim, waves/oceans will rise, average temperatures will, too, and natural disasters may increase in intensity. Science, technology and innovation have to fix this! You could build barrier walls near oceans, but moving to more green energy, and using oil more for plastic and derivatives is the answer, medium-term.

In the short term, bike (or smart car) your way to work, if you choose, but NEVER ask a Texan to. In most cities, it's too hot, or cold, with few days or months in-between, and FEW of us want to bike a marathon to get to work (Ex.: the average daily commute distance, in DFW, is nearly 30 miles).

You can pipe dream that Texas is the east coast, where 'walking distance' means something, but in BIG land mass states, it ONLY means how far to walk to borrow something from a neighbor! We have humidity and distance!

So next time an activist tries to shame anyone over climate change, use that energy to do your part to ensure energy comes from greener sources, and cars can go further on a gallon of gas.

COMMON SENSE MORALS

(10/20/18)

For every human, there is a base level of decency we should all expect. It gets no one into heaven, and no one may praise you for it, for it is a bare-bones minimum!

For instance, you may not love others, and you may even hate them. Better is to tolerate, but never get violent or kill anyone!

It may be hard for you to forgive and forget, but rather keep score and recall wrongs, but certainly get over and move on from events, once you forgive them.

Though greed is not good, you may choose it anyway, but never Scrooge the public or your employees, even if you can!

On being nice or mean, certainly the former is preferred, but even if you're just a stubborn, cranky 'ol coot, give a darn about others, because you yourself are one too.

On lying vs. telling the truth, I understand you don't need to tell every sordid detail, or personal and/or confidential matter, but honesty is indeed the best policy, even if your sin nature tells you otherwise.

Pre-marital sex is not the ideal, as you should save yourself for your one and only, as a life gift, but I understand this is not a popular injunction in the United States.

Concerning law-making, justice, not revenge, is always the standard; the punishment should fit the crime, and not be over-done (like cutting off hands for a thief, etc.).

Men, you may not like working under a female boss, but show her respect, as an equal, because she got the position—not you.

Self-interest and self-defense are fine, but the selfish win-lose attitude will cause even you to lose in the end, as no one will want to do business with you.

Charming your way into other's pocketbooks, or pants, is not a noble trait, disguising your lack of integrity with a smile, a complement, a joke or a feigned concern for the other person.

In short, we will all be imperfect, but we can all strive to be honest, and treat others in a decent manner.

Specific Deeds

Abusing workers. YOU were a worker, sometime in the past! Remember what that felt like, and treat them the way you wish you had been.

Adultery. Would you want someone sleeping around with your spouse? Then don't do that to anyone else!

Anger. It's OK to feel and even express, but not to the point of violence, or cussing (if you can help it).

Authority used for sexual perks. If you can get away with it is NO reason to get away with it. God sees it all, and society is starting to catch on to your perversions!

Cussing. Someone please invent some vocabulary that has the same impact and power, because gosh darn, dad gummit, dang, shoot and golly gee just don't cut it!

Employer decisions. Just because you prefer to work with people of your own kind, is that fair to others? If they're equally-qualified, give them a chance to also feed their family.

Players and womanizers. You may think women are notches on your bed post, but you're just a male whore with no self-respect, and even less respect for your naïve or gullible victims.

Pride. You may have some achievements better than others, that you're proud of, but no one likes an arrogant, self-centered egoist!

Sex and abortion. The thought of your child may haunt you for years; plan your sex better! There's no excuse not to.

Stealing. Go work harder, vs. hurting/harming others because you're lazy.

Torture. Would you wish Khasoggi's demise on anyone, even your worst enemy? If you would, your heart is defective.

Specific Groups

Abandoning fathers: Pay up! You caused those angels to be born, and life costs your baby momma money!

Accountant: Don't cook the books, or embezzle, and never buy the myth that if we don't spend all that's in the budget, we'll get less next year (and bosses—never incentivize such thinking).

Animal abusers: Taking advantage of weaker creatures only makes you a weak human being!

Bullies: Deal with your pride, and/or insecurities a better way, and don't be jealous of people whose character is better than yours!

Business people: Learn the wisdom of win-win, because if clients feel scr_wed by you, over time they will not repeat their business with you.

Car repair people: Don't lie to the customer, just because you tricks and terms to allow you to do so.

Criminals: You're in jail for a reason. Take this time to make a better you, for when you get out (or meet God, if you never do).

Dictators: God sees all you do! You are just a human, equal to all your subjects, and God will judge our evil deeds, if not those subjects/the people, before then!

Drug lords: You're pumping filth and poison into the lives of strangers; go find a more honorable profession!

Drunks: Never drive a vehicle under the influence, and learn when to say when you've had too much!

Gang bangers: Use of threats and violence don't make you a man, but a weak wuss.

High-pressure sales persons: Learn to be better at your craft, and gift of gab, and put the client's interests above yours.

Homeless: Unless you chose the wayward wanderer lifestyle, clean up, dress up, wake up and get employed, and take advantage of the many services society provides for you to do so (including mental health).

Mafia: Your evil enterprise can't earn an honest living, which is a true sign you are a failure!

Military: Never rape or kill innocents, if ever within your choice to make.

Murderers: You caused at least one family severe pain and loss for a long time, when you evilly tried to play God.

Over-paid executives: Use a little self-restraint, and bless your employees a little more with some of your excessive income!

Pedophiles: The children are innocents; you are guilty as sin and as charged. Don't screw up their lives because your life is screwed up.

Pimps: You are a loser, before God, and a user of women for money; you are no hot shot, but you have a great shot at a hot future in Hell.

Politicians: Learn to do right, unbiasedly nonpartisan, prioritizing the good of your nation over party or personal ambitions.

Popular people: You are no better than anyone else. You think you are, but God says you are not.

Prostitutes: God has a better life and future for you! John's DON'T respect you, it's dangerous (with disease and physical dangers), and you can do better! You have more skills than merely spreading your legs!

Races: other nations have some unique peccadillos, but below the skin's surface we're all God's children, who all bleed the same color!

Rapists: Get your jollies elsewhere, and if it's a control/power issue, for you, you aren't tough because you can dominate another! God will dominate you:

Slave masters: The human you control is not a pet or robot without feelings, or a piece of garbage. You have no right to your evil and illicit business enterprise! How would you live being your own slave?

Tax cheats: We all work to pay our bills. We don't always agree on how government spends tax dollars, but do/contribute your part. It's not fair to the rest of us who do ours!

Teachers: Even if a kid is rude to you, always give them the grades they earn, and don't take revenge on their grading, because that is evil (and proves you have no better disciplining skills).

Terrorists: You are vile scum. The world will not forever let you get away with your craft, and God certainly will not

Used car sales persons: Tell the truth, good or bad. If you hide problems, or negative information, the buyer is going to discover that, eventually, and hold it against your getting repeat sales from them.

Wife beaters: You are an inferior to your wife, and not a big man but a moral pygmy! May a real man put you in your place, when you get locked up!

Everyone: Love yourself, try to love others, and above all else, love the Lord you God! Be the bigger man/woman, and a better person.

CONSERVATISM CHARACTERIZATION

(12/16/18)

Let's address "get a job poor people" conservative's one-liner: For the conservative, the answer to everything is just a job. For expensive healthcare—get a job. Instead of any Welfare aid—get a job. Struggling to pay bills? Get a job.

For people whose jobs pay enough or more than their bills' total, that parroted one-liner makes perfect sense, and for those same people who are subjective (meaning they have ZERO ability to walk in anyone's moccasins), they imagine every poor person is lazy, doesn't study or work hard, or needs to be working 90 hour weeks with three jobs, but NEVER get one dime from the government! If you told them that's dog-eat-dog, every man for himself-ism, they'd say that's a very negative way of looking at things, and if you call them greedy or lazy, they not only resent it profusely, they'll deny it to the rafters!

They sincerely believe the U.S. Constitution considers any help of any American, using tax dollars, like government sanctioning murder, because they're selfish (and can't deal with or face that fact). It's NOT selfish to know you need much more money than you have, to be able to retire, one day, and it's NOT evil to want to retire.

What's evil is to have ZERO sympathy for people in worse circumstances than you, who aren't gifted with the talents or opportunities you had! That's 100 percent OPPOSITE of Jesus! He had EVERYTHING, but gave up nearly everything to come relate to us! (Phil. 2:6, kenosis/Heb. 4:14-16)

It is that ilk of human/people who say (in word, deed, or attitude) 'to Hell with everyone else in the world... I 'wanna have a good time down here, and live for self and pleasure,' that God opposes, and who are NOT disciples of Jesus, and that is EXACTLY the heart of political conservatism!

The Bible opposes worldliness and materialism (asset idolatry), but conservatism praises and glorifies them, even as they slam Hollywood and Madison Avenue, who create the images of such lifestyles (Ex.: movies and TV ads).

Any moral, or even "religious" person who lives like the American Dream only means own as much money and stuff as you possibly can, with ZERO concern for anyone but your family, or ever giving back much if any, is sinning! Yet, WASPs often embrace this philosophy, so why would anyone wonder about the sad statistics regarding U.S. Christian spirituality?

Slavery was outlawed—we fought a war over it. People who own businesses always want the cheapest expenses, so they make more profit. Child labor laws force them to NOT hire under-aged kids, so a kid can be a kid, as they'll work most of the rest of their life! That's an American value which China doesn't agree with.

Labor camps are things North Korea approves—U.S. would not! Sweatshops and over-worked laborers with no required breaks, overtime pay, or safe working conditions are values America holds, as some nations don't. In a competitive global marketplace, conservative argue we're at an economic disadvantage, as with minimum wage laws, because some competitor nations don't require such.

DO YOU SEE A PATTERN? Race to the bottom of human decency, and concern for humans, made in God's image, is at the heart of political conservatism's economic positions!

The poor should never be able to spend time with their family (family values?), or have time off, or enjoy anything! Poverty is your punishment for being born with less IQ or talent, or in the wrong part of town, or it's because you're lazy, and make bad choices. THIS IS CONSERVATISM, at its core.

Let's drill down on their 'get a job' mantra. I'm ONLY for all people working, unless mentally or physically unable (or no jobs exist). I know system abusers exist, and I oppose them all. But even if the poorest soul got a GED, maybe even attended college, our economy only offers retail and minimum wage jobs for the least-skilled, and if everyone got skills greater than business needs, you'd only have highly-educated or trained people doing menial labor for minimal pay!

Our economy doesn't need all chiefs and no Indians. But the Indians need to feed their families, too! I'm 100 percent convinced that conservatives usually come from being born in families where they've rarely if ever suffered, financially, or seen poverty first-hand. So they use their imaginations to justify NO concern for others—especially others in other countries. God forbid a conservative (which WASPs are in bed with) care about fixing any problem outside the U.S.A., though even their own Jesus' book says we are our brother's keeper, and the Good Samaritan story teaches that your neighbor is everyone.

That statement is evil/demonic 'liberalism,' or 'Socialism' or 'wealth redistribution'—code words for keep your hands off all my money, if any of it ever helps anyone else! This theory makes its adherents FEEL holy, with Political Correctness renaming of evil as good, like 'freedom,' 'property rights,' and 'personal responsibility' (yet they slam liberals for that same re-naming, like garbage workers as recycling engineers, or stay at home moms as domestic engineers).

And they LOVE to argue that free-willed decisions are morally favorable to those which are government forced—because it serves their (political) agenda.

No one is 'gonna ever donate as much as government takes in, to do the many things they do (often wastefully), and no one in their right mind ever sends in an extra tax payment, though conservatives always like to suggest that you can, if you're so concerned about others, 'bleeding heart' liberals!

'Anti-Social' should be the reply to slanderous 'Socialism' allegations, if anyone ever supports any government dime helping anyone! Conservatism IS dog eat dog Darwinism, usually held by professing Creationists! No contradiction there, right?

'Collectivist' is another term they throw around, because if you ever get your mind on systemic/ holistic problems and solutions (as only unemployed people, or paid activists would ever do, in the conservative's mind), the sinfulness and weakness of their theory becomes evident!

The sky's the limit, and you can be whatever you want to be, until you apply that good attitude to all people! Then it becomes worse, as there are only a limited number of great-paying jobs, not everyone's built to start a successful business, and we don't need multiple people in the top jobs!

I've HEARD conservatives ask, 'how would my having self-control (a Bible virtue), and restricting my consumerism (an idol) help anyone else?' It never would if you plan to never give a dime in charity! And therein we expose the root of conservatism... selfish hoarding idolatry; greed with NO compassion; so why would any Christian embrace it? For power idolatry, for things like hating homosexuals, and wanting women to risk harm or death if they ever choose to not carry every pregnancy to term!

It is true that the poor *need* to get better skills and education, as with better motivation (though living where they do is intrinsically depressing, compared to where most conservatives live—a fact

conservatives will NEVER face or address). They also need better buying skills, and to not feel a need to keep up with the Jones' they see on television/in the media (magazines, billboards, etc.).

But conservatives NEVER want to take any 'personal responsibility' (a favorite term of theirs) for any plight of any poor people, like businesses always paying as low as legally allowed, and lower, if the Gingrich types of this world got their way, politically (i.e., no minimum wage, or child labor laws, or estate taxes).

Bigger business has WON in all of the following historic events/changes: Pensions ending, benefits drastically cut, dual income families as a necessity (it WASN'T in the 1950's), outsourced jobs, imported labor (legal or otherwise), mergers and acquisitions (i.e., the big box trend, to shove ma and pa shops into oblivion), streamlining, multi-tasking, unpaid overtime for overworked salary employees, contract labor (i.e., no benefits required to be paid, by business), automation, and union busting.

Business alone is the prime beneficiary—NOT the employees or workers. Yet, conservatives, who support elites getting richer, even if no one else does, vote against government helping anyone their greedy tactics harm! There is an amazing lack of moral character behind their beliefs, in many ways!... A great economy is when the ~half of our population, who are investors, have their portfolios expand! THIS IS CONSERVATISM! Screw the non-elites! Let them eat cake. The arrogance, selfishness, greed and idolatry stinks to the highest Heaven, and its resident King KNOWS of the problem, and will judge its adherents—especially those using His name to justify it all.

Get a better job (even if there aren't any, if business ever shipped them all away). Get better skills, even if they may not be needed, in an economy that will always need minimum wage and retail labor.

Work harder, even if you never see your family, because we who worship business (say money) want it that way, because we never think one iota about what our system does to you, like the "little guy" and "idea looked good on paper" lines in National Lampoon's Christmas Vacation.

Greed, love of money, hoarding, selfishness, idolatry, living for the here-and-now, materialism, and consumerism... these are what 'American Exceptionalism' and the 'American Dream' means to many foreigners, who observe America from afar! 'Ugly Americanism.' God observes from even further afar, and even closer up, and warns Christians that they are living in Laodicea (Rev. 3), by their own free-willed carnality decisions and sin!

Bible scholars generally agree that the LAST church age will be typified by Rev. 3:14-19 traits. In MANY ways, that is modern evangelicalism! Prophecy and judgment are coming, if not already on their way (I Pet. 4:17).

God DOES oppose laziness in poor people (Pv. 6:6, 10:4, 14:23, 19:15, 20:4; II Th. 3:10), but He commends non-lazy poor, and commands others to help them (Pv. 19:17; Ac. 20:35; Gal. 2:10; Heb. 13:16; I Jn. 3:17). Conservatives believe all poor people chose to be so, by bad decisions, and sinful activities.

It's convenient so to believe, as it absolves a hard heart and seared conscience from facing their greed, all in God's name. So poor people of America, keep eating bon bons on your couch, being Welfare queens, and sponges/ne'er-do-well leaches on the system, as conservatives believe you all to be. That's a Godly theory for His people to bear hug?

WHO CARES if it's moral? Economics is amoral, and it's legal by our Constitution, argues the con (i.e., conservative). Economics is only seen as amoral by immoral people, and the Constitution only supports immoral legislation by immoral people, who never read it in its entirety—just the life, liberty and pursuit of happiness clauses!

And if any poor person ever has a heart attack, working that hard to survive, or suffers a stroke, or gets cancer, or similar costly illnesses... DIE, rather than government helping you one iota off my taxes, or hope charities or Go Fund Me will pitch in, because you are in life's jail punishment, being poor, even if you are not lazy, because I enjoy my high lifestyle, and I ignore my claimed God's directives to use my wealth for more than just luxuries (I Tim. 6:17-19).

Any rich person who'd do that is stupid... a self-loather (says con Mark Levin). Giving Pledgers HATE themselves, because love of self pampers self with many gifts and pleasures! (Ecc. 1: II Tim. 3:2, the love of self sin).

The FACT that they use some excess to benefit society—not just spoil their heirs and themselves—is EVIL! They are fools. It doesn't matter that their wealth acquiring skills prove they're smart (i.e., not fools, as claimed, unless acquired evilly). I have a political philosophy to justify. Do so before God, cons!

The hardest venue for motivation to financially succeed has to be the slums of life. Some people hate it so much, they get doggedly determined to escape, by sports, rap, or college. Cons could care less that it's easier to achieve, when you're the sons or daughters of privilege, behind gated communities, and enjoying living in a nation that has historically favored whites.

That institutional system, which has always allowed them more advantages, is preferred, to seeing that justice prevail, which is what the God they claim to know (and even our Constitution... and justice for all) cares about. Just pick yourself up by your own bootstraps, with rugged individualism!

I did, so can you (says the guy living in safe, nice/good neighborhoods and school systems, and a violence and gang-free, undilapidated environment). As with ~everything, there's an exception to every generalization, but this is a fairly accurate description of political conservatism's mindsets, and sins!

CONSERVATISM'S CRAP

(10/3/18)

The WORST word in the English language, to a political conservative, is "liberal." Though conservatives OFTEN deny it, the word references generosity with money—tax dollars! For a Christian, generous giving of money is ENCOURAGED! (II Cor. 9:6-15)

Conservatives argue that's free-willed vs. forced. TRUE. However, taxes for Jews in the Old Testament theocracy (which were also used to help the poor) were compelled/mandatory! And the Constitution doesn't forbid it (discussed later), and the amount of money reasonably needed to end severe suffering (and to do other good things the feds/government does that the people approve of) isn't nearly possible solely relying on charity gifts!

The conservative believes the feds can ONLY do what's listed in the Constitution. The 10th Amendment says that, PLUS, any other things revert to the states, "and to the people."

The document speaks of making a more perfect union and other aims, and the things the feds do—unless wasteful, against the will of the people, illegal, or a function solely for the states—are allowed by that document!

And Christians, OF ALL PEOPLE, are commanded by God to fight for righteousness, which many of them, now, DON'T want to do, because political conservatism wants Uncle Sam mainly just policing and arming our military. They want to CONSERVE all the money they often greedily pursue, OPPOSITE of Pv. 23:4.

That's what is at stake... generosity or frugality with public funds! Conservatives want to just live their personally responsible rugged individualistic lives, and to Hell with anyone else, if taxes are involved.

Liberals, on the other hand, OFTEN waste money, just want to raise taxes, and spend our money like it's water, often to bless politicians and pet projects.

There is a middle ground between these two BAD options with our tax dollars! Not too much, not too little, but just right. The RIGHT answer—NOT the left or right answer! DUH.

Political conservatives are for NO cooperation with any Democrats, independents, or even RINOS! They STUPIDly believe they have a God-given right to cram their extremism on all of America, by judicial activism/court stacking, and ridding the GOP of REASONable members. That's WRONG, evil, and who they are!

The Tea Party, who inspired conservatives' rebellion within the GOP, was so named based on a belief that taxes are too high. EVERYTHING for a political conservative is about money! Provide the LEAST to government (which is us—we the people), and the MOST to self.

The estate tax ends, as with minimum wage, and regulations, and five federal agencies; DO NO GOOD, but only greed and selfishly hoard, "for Jesus." #APOSTASY!

And they believe the lowest taxes and regulations ALWAYS improve an economy (NOT a society).

1. That raises our national debt.
2. Too low doesn't fund things government does.

3. It favors the rich, CONTRARY to God.
4. It can easily turn into funds used to replace human workers, by technology and automation/robotics.
5. Many regulations protect consumers and workers!
6. Too low taxes means the feds have to borrow money, or print funny money until revenues ensue from stimulated increased economic activity (and they have to be successful investments, vs. losses, to protect the rich's tax bill).
7. The rich SHOULD pay a higher percent in taxes, as the pain is to be fairly shared—NOT the amount or percent!
8. If low taxes are the answer, a conservative could argue for zero taxes! In fact, some of them call it 'THEFT' by the feds!
9. Finally, low taxes means government hamstrung from doing anything that is unfunded.

That's because conservative HATE the feds, without rational reasons, in MANY cases! It's because they selfishly want all their money earned for them (OPPOSITE Phil. 2 and Ecc. 5:13), and believe ALL public programs are for people with problems they don't share/have, so why should they fund them? (Ex.: poor, no healthcare, and social problems, like human trafficking, etc.).

Leave me alone is their FAVORITE attitude ("don't tread on me," government). They almost believe there's NO need for government. DOES GOD TEACH THEIR LONE WOLF BELIEFS? No! But who cares? A VAST majority of U.S. Christians are NOT fully committed to Jesus, but "carnal" (i.e., sinful), so WHY would you expect them to not vote for worldliness? It's a natural fit!

And with their churches demanding an UN-commanded 10 percent "tithe" of their gross income, NO WONDER they want no more taken out of their paycheck, by government! Non-church-goers do NOT have this demand. And the MOST amazing thing is that political conservatives ALL aspire to be rich, even though God NEVER promised that for all Christians; He even warns against such aspirations! (I Tim. 6:10)

And the richer one gets, the LESS interested they get in helping others with their excess, via taxes (or charity, statistics say), UNLESS they're the rich slanderously labeled "liberal," like Giving Pledge heroes. It ALL hinges on money! Liberal, conservative... it's ALL about how much money the government takes!

I'll go as far as saying that any Christian who believes political conservatism is 100 percent God's position on politics, is STUPID, which is a sin and a human embarrassment! It DOESN'T matter what color they may be—to so believe proves that they do NOT love God with all their mind. Mindlessly blind. @FHunscripted

Update #1: Conservatism's Clamorings

(12/4/18)

DFW talk jock Chris Salcedo says we DON'T need a reach-across-the-aisle George H. W. Bush type, for president, but a 'warrior,' and blames the Democrats for America's current ill-will and divisiveness (which Juan Williams spoke of), 100 percent forgetting THIS evidence of his IGNORANCE and amnesia: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> #MoralLoser

He also says he's an 'American-loving Latino, NOT like loud-mouths.' Innuendo interpretation: All Latinos who aren't conservative yell, and hate America. To point out any fault needing changing is

hatred? I only need two minutes with talk radio folk, and you see their fallacies and biases SO easily!
Can YOU see them?

Salcedo says he said yesterday that America doesn't need another George H. W. Bush or George W. Bush type, then tried to play it off as NOT a disrespectful comment toward the two. Conservatives HATE decent people they label 'RINOs.' That type conservative's morals DON'T represent Christianity! They NEED to be saved. (Jn. 3:16)

Let's address Mr. Salcedo's allegation that you either have a "fighter" or an across-the-aisle politician. What he means is Chump fights Democrats, tooth and nail, and ONLY be for conservative causes. Pledgers are for fighting ALL evils, in BOTH parties, and ONLY being for good policies.

Conservatism has some bad and good in it, as does liberalism and moderatism. He literally is confused, and biasedly wanting conservatism to cram its views on everyone else, or gridlock, or get his way or the highway, then have it be undone later.

He is under the FALSE belief that conservatism is perfect, and the ONLY view for all of America, which needs NO changes, improvements, or openness to stretching to a higher moral standard. And he's WRONG about aisle-crossers NOT being fighters—they just don't arbitrarily choose their target to be the other party, but bad ideas. I know it's a new concept, but he can learn—I HOPE!?

Bullying, demonizing opponents, blaming everything on those evil Democrats. THAT's what he LIKES in Chump, and DIS-liked in the two Bushes. You will NEVER hear him say it that plainly, on the radio, as spin and riling up sheep is how he gets paid, so EVERYTHING is negative regarding Democrats, and good concerning conservatives.

Good vs. evil; GOP vs. Dem. That logical fallacy goes right over the heads of most of his listeners, because public schools don't require debate and logic courses! Even "CHRISTIANS" buy into LIES, because they're so devoid of the Bible they can't discern truth from error, and think God is a conservative.

Salcedo called the Bushes 'statesmen' vs. politicians, and wants a fighter vs. aisle-crosser. Advocates and lobbyists are PAID to have blinders on for their clients' causes! 'Who's bread I eat his song I sing.' NON-objectivity and Injustice! D.C. needs an arbiter, a judge, NOT gridlock fights we waste money paying for.

His paradigm of an aisle-crosser is a spineless moderate or mushy RINO who sides with Democrats. He has NEVER seen nor heard of identifying good policies that solve problems—from any and all sources—and implementing them, no matter who gets the credit, and trying to do so in a way BOTH parties win!

You can't slight him for that uninformedness... it's a new concept we'll be fully promoting in 2019, first through our three political books that detail it on nearly every issue America faces, probably 2,000 total pages between those books.

He's living in the past, with OLD stereotypes. NO WONDER he resists it before it's offered; PLUS, avid conservatives want NONE of their money ever doing anything but paying for cops and the military—not even most politicians and educators, if their kids are in private school.

So when you idolize money, selfishness, hoarding and greed—society's bills be damned—you dig your heels in, and shout 'my way or the highway,' America!

A national politician said the Founders knew most issues needed to be decided locally, due to division on national issues. That's GOOD, when local issues are chosen that are moral, and reflect local traditions and values, but BAD when it reinforces local rules that are BAD!

There's a win-win way for national issues to benefit BOTH! Common sense, and let BOTH sides get a win, alternatively (give or take), so BOTH sides claim victory, and America wins! No president should ever MOUTH that they serve all Americans, then cow-tow and cater mainly to their base, as Chump REPEATEDLY does, for self, number one, vs. USA #1 values.

EVERYONE needs to get a little less selfish, as only insisting on your positions doesn't work, medium- and long-term! Divisions America is experiencing are man-made, mainly by politicians exploiting hatreds and prejudices, using lies, fear and a win-at-all-costs strategy which rejects integrity and intelligence.

I have said this MANY times, referencing Judg. 21:25, but selfishness for party first over America first, or America first over any concern for any other nations FAILS, just as Hannity and Gingrich conceded yesterday, when they used OUR terminology of 'win-win,' from the great Stephen Covey.

READ Judg. 21:25. When there is a leadership vacuum, everyone resorts to selfishness and idiocy.
READ Pv. 29:18. When you have no picture of where you want to go, you're sure to not reach your goals, for you have none. Governing is common sense!; not easy, but common ground is how we move forward! Duh 101. **(11/13/17)**

Polar opposites do NOT find any agreement anytime, because every issue gets claimed as a core value! (Amos 3:3; Ecc. 4:12) LOOK at all my writings! I've been saying this for nearly five years! Unoriginal folk will copy our ideas, some, but they did NOT come up with these things! Praise the Lord!

(Judg. 17:6, 21:25) Selfishness will ultimately destroy America! Everyone doing their own desires, and lacking moral leadership, guidance, boundaries. #Revival is needed! **(8/31/18)**

Everyone just do what you want, chase dollars with all ferocity, care nothing about anyone else, and vote accordingly! (Judg. 21:25) This seems to be the current state political attitude in the America! #SAD! **(9/6/18)**

Secondarily, 'society'... "It takes a village." No man is an island unto himself unless he can afford an island for himself (~joke). **(3/24/15)**

And the conservative business model, that everything you spend must have quid pro quo, DOESN'T apply with taxes! That's why they're compulsory! You do NOT milk the system to get your money' worth; you live in a land that has afforded you so many opportunities that most others don't—it's your civic duty, and Gods says 'pay up!' (Rom. 13:6)

The audacity of anyone in the top 10 percent in America to gripe about taxes! YES, nonpayers need to do civic service, instead of paying in, when they have none to give, but fair share is essential, and when your life is comfortable, to begrudge others as all lazy mooches, when YOUR companies lay off, ship out jobs, let in foreigners to glut the labor market—that hypocrisy will not stand! Hypocrisy is a sin, Mr. conservative, and how dare you EVER employ the name of Jesus to your sickly, worldly cause of shoving all your beliefs onto everyone else, in His name! America won't stand for it, Mr. Salcedo.

It is EASY to set your radio dial on talk radio, and NEVER have to work to get your news, ever again. But that's the exact same laziness as people only getting Russian TV pumped into their ears—by a mandated one single source; biased, non-objective, and just reinforcing stereotypes about Democrats. That choice is NOT Christian, in substance.

If you can't make a GOOD profit margin on an activity, it ought NEVER be done, except by charities; that's conservatism; NEVER using their tax dollar. That means they don't give a da_n about any of society's conditions, or other people. LOOK at their charity percents on their 1040 forms that they HIDE from you ever seeing.

With our tax dollars, liberals spend too much, and conservatives spend too little. This is simply PURE FACT! The correct answer is Goldilocks government—just right! Your STATE can be as frugal/chinchy, or as undisciplined/generous as it wants to be, but federal dollars should avoid BOTH extremes!

To the conservative NO taxes are ever too small. It doesn't matter America has debt to pay, and services that cost money—especially employee wage expenses. It doesn't matter what they WANT their tax bill to be may NEVER come close to paying down any debt, if we all got the tax bill they want. That's their cherished fiscal responsibility?

Here's talk radio in a nutshell: Bully Chump is a "warrior," American consumer jacking 'Tariff Man' is "winning against China," liar-in-chief is "posturing for better negotiating leverage," and causing our allies to split from us is "making them pay their fair share." Spin ALL negatives positive!

Update #2: Greed, Selfishness & the Love of Money

(12/15/18)

In light of our receiving 77,833 views of a post about healthcare, and most people concluding that Americans are reticent to give money to strangers, for medical care, via taxes, let's address two polar opposite problems... Any time government wastes money, it sins. Any time an individual takes government money when they hadn't done absolutely everything to be self-sufficient and frugal, they sin against society. And every time government is unwise, or not frugal in what they spend, they do wrong to America. And whenever government isn't streamlined for maximum bang for the buck, they do a disservice to all taxpayers.

Those facts being stipulated, political conservatives have ZERO problem with these sins: Selfishness, greed and the love of money. God does... the same God some of them claim to know! our Constitution says to make a better union. It's NOT a better society when the rich elites get favored, and snub their noses at the suffering poor, because they earned it all!

That even violates what God said governments are to do (Levit. 19:15). WHO CARES?, says the conservative in his heart—rarely with his mouth. 'Greed is good.' They can't make distinctions between money being a good thing, but love of it being a bad thing.

All of life is about acquiring as much as humanly possible, then spending it all only on self and family. But that selfishness, and even hoarding—which God says is sin—they say is righteousness! (Ecc. 5:13)

HOW do they justify people with well over enough to make it to the grave, financially, giving NOTHING, and no one ever finding out, from privacy laws regarding their IRS 1040s' charitable

contributions? Sinful hardened hearts, encouraged by a society which allows Capitalism to be run amok, and glamorizes and glorifies materialism!

I've said so many things on this subject in our books, I'll leave you with these Bible verses to look up, because we ALL face an accounting to God, one day, for how we lived our lives, and for every action in our lives.

If you still believe conservatism's view that helping anyone is self-loathing, or not teaching self-sufficient independence, after reading these verses, you skim read them!: Phil. 2:3-4; Gal. 6:2, 5; II Cor. 8:14; Ac. 2:44; Jas. 2:15-17; II Jn. 2:15-17; Mt. 6:33, 19:21, 25:31-46; Pv. 3:27, 11:25; Eph. 4:19; Rom. 2:8; I Tim. 6:10; Heb. 13:5-6.

As we are approaching this holiday season, where the roads and malls are a frantic mad house of people clamoring for things, and who seem to forget all the rules of the road, remember two verses: Lk. 12:15, 23 Money is a good thing (Ecc. 10:19). Don't warp it into something bad, by idolizing it!

If a conservative calls it 'Socialism,' or 'wealth redistribution,' for society to collectively care for its own, that's just terms they use to delude themselves to their own money idolatry sin, because they don't give a da_n about others, if money is involved, and they have NO PROBLEM with people buying multiple mansions, yachts, Mercedes, when some of it could help our world, like Giving pledgers realize, all because it's legal vs. moral.

There's NO concept of giving back in conservatism's rhetoric. ONLY by charity, if you feel like it. The Jesus they often claim to follow does not share those values. See our three political books for more (at AmericanAnswers.org). God teaches give back, when you have abundance (Lk. 12:48; I Tim. 6:17-19) WHO CARES WHAT HE THINKS? (Heb. 9:27; Rom. 14:12)

CONSERVATISM'S CREDITS

(11/17/18)

We slam political conservatism here, a lot, but believe there's GOOD in all views. Here's where conservatism is GOOD... as a check to liberalism's spending! It USED to be for fiscal responsibility—which is a GOOD thing!

\$ 22 trillion in debt, over-spending and borrowing from China are how we have QE3 and China lending. With that much debt, and the debt ceiling constantly increased, on threats of government shutdowns, smaller government IS needed—just not as small as conservatives idealize.

Usually, government closer to home/the people is more responsive to local needs, but that's NO guarantee. Both the feds and states can be less responsive, when you get bureaucrats and career politicians involved.

Conservatism is for low taxes and business regulations. We need not one thin dime of taxes that we don't need, and no regulations we don't need, but not as few as conservatives desire. We NEED a strong national defense, but NOT so strong that we are hawks, or pay \$600,000 for fighter jet toilet seats, or any extravagant expenditures to the vast military industrial complex! Not too much or too little, but just right, Goldilocks!

Personal responsibility is a GREAT thing, but NOT when it's code words for selfishness that never cares for anyone else outside the family! Be the best you can be, the sky's the limit, and maximize your God-given potential are GREAT things, but NOT when they get warped into selfish greed and hoarding, worldly materialism, and money idolatry!

Hating fetuses being killed is a GOOD value. Forcing that by a ban of all, with ZERO consideration of the woman, or what women will do if such a law were passed, nation-wide, is NOT a good thing!

Calling sodomy a sin is a conservative's free speech and religious liberty right, but DON'T be too quick to make public policy over one sin, when we all suffer from many sins we would NOT want to be made into public policy bans! There are NOT just two sins listed in the Bible—abortion and sodomy, conservatives! READ it, to prove me right!

A GOOD economy is a GOOD thing! Defining it as mainly the elite rich getting richer, or people in the stock market growing their portfolio is NOT a good thing, even though it FEELS good to those with stocks (selfishness sin, again, vs. what's in the best interests of America as a whole)!

Private schools may be a way for you to avoid teaching evolution, or for pushing political conservatism, but God NOWHERE says raise your kids in a bubble, fearing the real world and failing to deal with the real, or to know the TRUTH, which sets us free!

Inheritance laws are O.K., as they're biblical, but they're BAD when used to raise spoiled brats who never have to work or contribute to society, and to fight for them never to be taxed, so others in society benefit any, is also EVIL!

The U.S. Constitution is a GREAT document—the best one made by man, absent God's direct involvement (like the Bible), but it is NOT the Bible, and when people use it for evil ends, knowing NO amendments could be ratified in our divided culture, that's EVIL, and opposite 'a more perfect union' and 'and justice for all!' Note: Those terms are in your worshipped document, cons!

Government does many stupid things, and wastes much money, but it is NOT evil, conservatives! God instituted it (Rom. 13), as with taxes! Taxes are NOT stealing! Rid government of all its evils, and you will be doing good, but brain-washing conservative laymen that government is your enemy is EVIL! NO ONE is to do evil, especially people who wrap themselves in values and religion, conservatives!

Capitalism is a GREAT thing, when NOT used to dominate trade partners, or rip off the people, because you can! Free markets are great, when executive and CEO salaries are not jury rigged/manipulated to over-pay, or reward people for ruining others' lives! Businesses DO have a social obligation to the societies they exist within, conservatives!

Democracy is a GREAT thing, when elections are legal, run justly, ballots get counted, there's no fraud, and gerrymandering isn't used to secure turf! It's certainly better than dictatorships, or Communism.

Religion is a GREAT thing, when it advocates only for morally GOOD public policies! Free speech is GOOD, but bad and irresponsible speech, though legal, should be pressured out of the public square by all means possible! That's NOT promoting a good society!

Business is good, and profits are NOT evil; however, business can act bad, and when they scr_w the little guy, they are being used for evil.

Freedom is a GOOD thing, but freedom to do whatever you want is NOT the freedom our Founders meant/intended! The pursuit of happiness is GOOD, when it doesn't turn 100 percent selfish, or idolatrous! There are responsibilities of citizenship—NOT just rights, far-right conservatives! Even God teaches that!

Patriotism/love of country is GREAT! America's the greatest nation ever known to man, but she is NOT perfect, and it is NOT an 'apology tour' to admit our faults! Again, God says to confess your sins, conservatives! The ugly American stereotype (i.e., arrogant pride over wealth) is NOT a good look, internationally!

The rule of law/law and order is GOOD! Chaos, violence and crime are BAD things. But abuse of the law is also bad, like over-aggressive cops, or inhumanity or over-punishment in our criminal justice system!

Rugged individualism is a GREAT thing, but caring not one iota that poorer people can't afford to care for their physical ailments, because healthcare is too expensive, is NOT good, nor is segregation by education by over-priced colleges, to keep the rich separated from the others, by the dollar bill sent in as tuition, and football support! You know sports are over-hyped in America! Money-maker!

Property rights are great, but when government NEEDS (vs. wants) something for the common good, those rights of yours are secondary!

AS you CAN see, we shoot holes in the bad of EVERY party, and praise their good! We even slam moderates as wishy-washy, not intense, going along to get along.

Quite honestly, I ONLY like the beliefs I've described as positive/good, and if it, one day, takes a viable centrist third party that unites everyone who's not extreme, I'll work to that end! Take the GOOD in extremes, appreciate the emphases they're trying to push, but polar extremes ONLY lead to gridlock or domination, then un-doing all their achievements when they're pushed out of office.

MANY Americans CAN'T see how STUPID our FAILED political system is, because their lives and identity is tied to a political party. ONLY be for good principles. Stop the FOOLish party idolatry and worship, people!

Because if you DON'T, our polar extreme opposites will destroy our nation into two nations, by secession, or Civil War! Hard red and hard blue are a hard row to hoe. Learn to see the good in your opponent, and go share an experience with them, before judging—they're human, too. Extremes destroy America, even if well-intentioned. Thank you.

CONSERVATISM'S CRUD

(10/7/18)

Addressing this topic again is pulling teeth, and Jack Nicholson's needle in the eye (Terms of Endearment), but since the GOP has succumbed to CHUMPs convenient two years late whole-hearted adoption of political conservatism, HERE are their MANY sins/evils/problems/things that must change, or Christians must oppose these things:

ANY government money used to help ANYONE, or to fix ANY problem in society is labeled 'Socialism.' That means, conservatives WANT problems to remain, unless they personally contribute significant amounts to charities that fix them—which MOST do not (only token ones). To Hell with any people with problems!

They idolize money and business, CONTRARY to morals and God! 'Business is ONLY for profits' is THEIR phrase, and that literally means destroy the environment if you can profit from it, work and pay people like slaves, even children, if you can profit! Defraud consumers, injure them with unsafe food and dangerous products IF you can profit.

Hire illegals so you can pay less, then complain that the feds are letting in illegals. Their HYPOCRISY sin is glaring! And people with WELL more than they'd ever need to make it to the grave are deemed heroes, who tax policy is to favor, EVEN THOUGH they alone don't suffer, financially. This is OPPOSITE of their CLAIMED "Jesus!"

Business, cops and the military can do NO WRONG! LITERALLY, these people simply act as Ostriches to any evils in those three groups. That's a denial of reality—OPPOSITE to TRUTH, and the Jesus they clamor about. They LOVE that poor people have NO healthcare, so long as taxes never help them!

They CLAIM that the Constitution is on their side, but it is NOT! "To the states and to the people" MEANS the people have a stake and a say in what programs their tax dollars fund! There are MANY things our society needs to tackle that charities alone can't, and therefore WON'T fix. Cons don't care, and always vote against their being solved!

\$3,000 per poor family, per year is NOT too much, or going to make them able to retire, but a con will ALWAYS vote against that, saying that it empowers Democrat votes! Tax cuts for the rich empower GOP votes, HYPOCRITES! And that even increases our debt, which you USED to care about.

NO moral person thinks that an unbalanced budget is GOOD, but cons DO, so long as government doesn't tread on them for any more taxes—especially from the richest, who they cater to and coddle, OPPOSITE of Jesus!

The rich are the ones who outsourced U.S. jobs, imported cheap labor, automate, layoff, benefit themselves, avoid taxes via lawyers and accountants, yet CONS want to bless and be like them (excepting generous ones, who are likely their MINORITY).

Everything costs money! WHO BEST to tax at a higher rate than those who it doesn't harm? And CONS LOVE to claim they are for God, even as their positions are OFTEN OPPOSITE from His. Why doesn't anyone ever point this out?

Taxes MUST be very low, because the feds are evil, and we don't want to live fiscally responsible, and pay our debts. THIS IS political conservatism!

The military have NEVER raped women, killed civilians knowingly (vs. as collateral damage), and cops have NEVER killed unarmed black men, cons ACT like, even though it's UN-true. TRUTH, as their key hero, Chump, proves every day, is NOT their concern, even though it WAS for the Jesus they claim—the MYTHICAL version of Him as white and 100 percent conservative—NOT the Jesus of the Bible and history! That mischaracterization is possible! (II Cor. 11:4)

And business is god. WHO GIVES ONE DAMN ABOUT EMPLOYEES AND WORKERS—only profits. This IS political conservatism! Have a society where the 10 percent, alone, enjoy life amazingly, and to Hell with the rest... just fend for yourself, as government ensures that the rich keep that lifestyle with NO obligatory social responsibilities! SIN!

Their TRICK is to preach that anything but this belief system is evil, and everyone NOT falling in line is a "liberal." I assure you I am NOT a liberal, nor am I in the con's camp! NOR IS GOD! But Bible-ignorant "Christians" have been LIED TO, by innuendo, that conservatism means Christianity! That's often a pastor SIN.

Do I get JOY pointing out conservatism's sins? NO, but I refuse to let God's Church be beguiled by Satan, via political conservatives!

One more aspect which I forgot... White privilege is imbedded in their system, historically! The BEST jobs, businesses and power positions are usually held by whites, percentage-wise. That's NOT an accident or random.

It started by white people starting America (as we know it). That's a head start on everyone else, except black slaves, who could NEVER be said to be privileged by that condition, though in America at the time. And MOST blacks here today, whose families have been here for hundreds of years trace back to slavery.

Their ancestors were NOT FREE, in most cases! That means whites got to develop a nation (and did a GREAT job at it!... Rockefeller, Edison, Ford, Lincoln, Washington, etc.), but NO ONE can honestly believe there was not advantage/privilege for their heirs, when blacks got freed centuries later! You'd be a fool to so argue!

But, if a con simply lumps every non-con into some IMAGINARY "liberal" camp, their idiot followers believe conservatism is 100 percent holy, and everyone else is evil. That belief should be illegal, because it's so hilariously ignorant! Yet FoxNews and talk radio plays on that lie 24/7... GOP perfect; all others demonic!

And CONTRARY to the GREAT Billy Graham (RIP), the far right has corrupted and taken control of the WASP church in America! He feared, and spoke AGAINST that temptation. 81 percent of white claimers of Jesus defied Billy, and brought Jesus' name into the mud they already lived in! Sorry, brethren, but it's TRUE!

"I don't want to see religious bigotry in any form. It would disturb me if there was a wedding between the religious fundamentalists and the political right. The hard right has no interest in religion except to manipulate it. --The GREAT Billy Graham (RIP)

HEED Jesus through HIM, WASPs, because you CERTAINLY don't care what God/the Bible says, except for select, cherry-picked political issues, AGAIN contrary to God (Ac. 20:27; Rev. 22:18) MAYBE you'll STILL respect Billy Graham, still speaking though now in heaven!? (Heb. 11:4) The Bible is LESS influential on Christians in politics than the Constitution!

CONSERVATISM'S UGLINESS

(2/24/17)

You're Seeing the UGLY Side of Conservatism This year...

- ◆ Church 'leaders' ABANDON morality for political power! APOSTASY!!!
- ◆ Return to 1950! Any good progress must be un-done.
- ◆ Rich white males rule, in Jesus' name?
- ◆ CLAIM you oppose judicial activism, then stack the Supreme Court in your favor.
- ◆ Deny Levit. 19:15, as a "Christian."
- ◆ CLAIM you want a smaller federal budget, then lie that Mexico will pay for a costly wall taxpayers WILL pay for!
- ◆ Force back alley (unsafe) coat hanger abortions, dog-eat-dog selfish greed is "good," etc.
- ◆ Uneducated whites want their jobs back that smarter and more industrious immigrants have "stolen."
- ◆ Dang the consumer; end regulations to bless rich business owners; threaten nuclear warhead build-up.
- ◆ END healthcare for the poor, minorities be danged; every man for himself; white reign, all in the name of Jesus!?
- ◆ ALL politicians are evil, so the swamp must be drained; the rich deserve MORE perks, though they have them all, already.
- ◆ Claim illegals have ruined the U.S. economy, all Muslims are terrorists, business is god, and to hell with workers.
- ◆ Women are supposed to obey their man, never work, just birth babies; gays and trans are NOT equals.

CONSERVATIVES & WELFARE

(10/1/16)

Conservatives' HUGE beef is with money, specifically being forced to help others through tax dollars! They'll hide that fact in code language like 'freedom' and 'wealth redistribution.'

WHO do you see working to solve society problems? Conservatives? They work to make money, and fight taxes at every turn. They DESPISE Welfare, and rarely speak of the Giving Pledge.

It's ALL about money, for their political theory, and one can NEVER have enough, or need to feel any need for give back, as that's 'government controlling and telling you what to do!'

They even touted Ben Carson as their theory's ideal—a black man who rose to be a doctor. Pull yourself up by your own bootstraps, personal responsibility mantra.

Opportunity is ALL you get in America, and if I have an inherited advantage, bad on you; work harder. NEVER tax my inheritance.

And economically, Reagan is always the prototype: 'lower taxes always boost the economy.' WE HAD 70 percent TAX RATES THEN and DIDN'T HAVE \$20 TRILLION DEBT THEN, cons (or con artists?)!

If YOU speak with a conservative, they'd convince you ZERO taxes would make U.S. rich beyond your wildest imaginations. The smallest government humanly possible is their ideal.

And they ACTUALLY believe this is the ONLY option our founding fathers left us in our sacred Constitution!

In fact, anyone who opposes their dogma is pushing "Socialism!"—that dirty word. Bottom line, conservatives LOVE their riches, want to keep it that way, and to he_1 with anyone else—it's the American way.

What conservatives FAIL to see is how selfish, greedy and idolatrous that mindset is, even though many conservatives are religious.

YES, Welfare often gives too much, has fraud, abuse and waste, and can keep people dependent or make them lazy when it pays more than minimum wage or is permanent. ALL THOSE ARE WRONG!

But the idea that your sacred almighty dollar is more valued than the teachings of the Almighty God is where the U.S. majority REJECTS your theory!

If you'd take an HONEST assessment of your positions, it ALL focuses on money! 'I earned it and government's stealing it,' right? That's NOT what God says.

Church: QUIT being in the pockets of the world for political power! You're sleeping with a spiritual enemy, and you wonder why revival never happens. It starts with us! Money idolatry and Mt. 6:24!

'They're NOT my family members. They're lazy and won't work hard enough.' GO TO THE 'HOOD, conservatives! I've never gotten one of you to agree to go there with me.

Bring Ben Carson with you! If you don't want a South African uprising to occur here, you better start applying the Bible to your political views more (as you do so rarely).

YES it's WRONG that Democrats secure votes with handouts. Give the poor and many among minorities better offers! Mentor them into success and education.

Fix the 'no daddy' syndrome by being a surrogate in the inner city, and QUIT touting a theory antithetical to any help with their struggle, GOP!

Look at the life of Jesus, your hero. He HELPED peoples' lives get better. His constituents were the down-and-outers and society's outcasts!

The well-to-do and celebrities of life usually received the brunt of His criticism! READ it, and prove me wrong!

And churches chasing edifices and income through tithes that often compete for limited resources available to help others. No one speaks to this, but Jewish tithes helped the poor. Today's church donations are usually for buildings and salaries!

Get God's view on poverty and its solutions. Realize that you're part of the problem or part of the solution, and STOP worshipping a theory centered in selfishness.

I've said it before, if you want to consider centrist GOP's as "Socialists," I'll consider you anti-social. Before God, I'd rather be accused of trying to help; he sees all!

Any conservative who says they'd rather give through charity than being forced to pay for Welfare is usually misleading you. They want that money back for themselves give the poor a dime.

Even conservative policies of ending five federal agencies is so taxpayers pay less, as hundreds of thousands go on unemployment, or worse!

Even ending minimum wage is so rich business owners get richer. They're NOT going to pay you more unless forced to by a market they've glutted with workers from outsourced jobs and over immigration.

They want to pay you peanuts, or they would have paid more now, as they legally CAN! It's all for me, me, me!

Flat tax? Same thing! Let the lower classes suffer much to pay taxes but cause it to be easy on me who has excess! When your interpretation of the Constitution is greater than the Bible to you, you have a moral problem.

Yet, on nearly every other subject I'm conservative. Welfare reform is desperately needed, with NO FREEBIES without token repayment by compulsory civic service.

People get enough to not die or starve, but it's not with no strings attached. This comports with the Bible, uses tax dollars, and doesn't instill dependency!

Along with a mentoring program, fixing poor schools' results, making 'hoods safer, curbing gang violence, and giving REAL opportunity to those communities.

How could a conservative reject that? Only if the heart of many of them were exposed that they just want 'mo money by less taxes. DO YOU CARE ABOUT ANYONE BUT YOURSELF, Christians and conservatives?

We tell you what you NEED to hear, not always what you want to hear, because God wants you to know what He WOULD HAVE told you if you ever read His word!

Your wages and job opportunities by illegals who will work for less. This needs to be fixed! Get used to a lower standard of living until then, and learn to buy on the cheap.

The poor (often minorities) and non-college educated WILL suffer MOST in a global economy! If they can't be helped to keep up, educationally, we'll keep importing the best talent, and pressuring

CONSTITUTIONAL EXTREMES

(7/6/18)

A report says Democrat's future is Socialism. If that's true, if far right Trumpsterism ends, I'll return to the GOP at such 'future' date, or remain independent, and work to start a Centrist party, to compete against BOTH extremes! No one owes anyone life subsidies, except minimum healthcare, with token civic service repayment!

I've said before, by 2028-2032, two-state secession MAY be America's future, if divisions continue between libs and cons! Maybe a few centrist states, as well? People can be SO stupid demanding their extreme(s) (in a land where we all have to get along), and always having people wanting the OPPOSITE extremes! Grow a damn brain, for once!

This article is SO ridiculous on SO many levels! We REALLY need lawyers, vs. emotional opinions, when we discuss public policy. Please permit me to explain... the three things evangelicals really want in a Supreme Court justice <https://fxn.ws/2MRB8Hx>

Religious liberty CAN be, and sometimes IS used as code word for hating gays and aborters, and wanting to discriminate against gays, and NOT treat them as Jesus would (the definition of religious liberty!). And for this buffoon to say Roe and Obergefell were 100 percent unconstitutional shows he doesn't understand VALID law concepts!

Artificial intelligence, cars, cyber breaches, et al WEREN'T in the Founder's minds, nor gay marriage or abortion, or many other modern things our country faces. It is the foundational principles that last—not claiming that it's unconstitutional to address modern things consistent with sound, even old-fashioned values!

I don't like SCOTUS having nationalized gay marriage, or abortions for birth control, but that DOESN'T mean these decisions were far left political victories. In many matters, laws need to be consistent across the country! Things as important as taking a fetus' life, and 'marriage' seem to be quite serious and important matters, where states can't vary in exact opposites, well (where conflicts of laws apply) and all Americans be being treated equally thereby (i.e., the equal protection clause).

If we're going to take the Constitution as only able to address explicit things within it, instead of applying its principles to modern life which the Founders never envisioned, you wouldn't believe how badly things could go. Get a law degree before you opine so stupidly, please! #WOW

Divided States of America could become America's name in 2032. Blue vs. red states, legally separate as to their laws. Reds WON'T subsidize blues, or vice versa. If you love government assisting your life, move to a blue state; if not, stay in a red one. United as a country, but two separate sets of law. #2032

Self-proclaimed Christian "leaders" telling 45 they want SCOTUS picks to overturn Roe and Obergefell are a SAD joke, having done NOTHING the past 25 years to evangelize (then disciple up) ALL within culture (or penetrate it with salt and light), but chased money and fame as culture shifted—a factor SCOTUS considers. I had to wake them up in February 2015. Water well under the bridge, now!

And for any religious "authority" to mock stariu decisis, AS IF they had even heard of that term before last week, is to argue that every law can be overturned. We don't have to be certain this is a free country, or a democracy based on Capitalism, as even these foundational things aren't set in stone, to them! #Ludicrous!

"Unconstitutional" is SCOTUS decisions patently obvious (prima facie) wrong, compared to its clear and unequivocally explicit teachings, like deeming all men are NOT created equal, and have no inalienable

rights, and the like. STICK to what you're not that good at, as pastors who DON'T do God's EDDBS priorities very well!

Hearing religious talking heads discuss Constitutional law concepts is like having a child on the old Cosby Show try to talk about adult topics. Better stick to Pudding Pops and Jell-O, because people earn law degrees for a reason, and aren't legally allowed to practice law without a license—having passed the bar exam!

We USED to have blacks as 3/5ths human, with ZERO rights, and they and women USED to NOT be able to vote. You could easily justify those determinations if SCOTUS took political conservatives' view of the Constitution! It's NOT liberal activism for responsible judges to do the right thing, from their learned perches!

And I'm NOT saying Roe or Obergefell were the morally right thing, but within their legal authority, and right in the sense that consistent standards being applied nationally did make more sense for such fundamental issues of life as life and 'marriage.' You were asleep at the wheel, pastors! Fess up!

Here's the Christian Cabal's "thinking" (IF you can call it that): We screwed up chasing fame and fortune. If we can barter with this very unpopular man, and label him a baby Christian, we'll deliver the sheeple vote if he promises to stack SCOTUS in our favor, in ways we ream liberals for doing. Hilariously WRONG and hypocritical!

And political conservatives KNOW the Constitution's standard for amending its contents is all but impossible in our politicized day, so they deny SCOTUS's right to do their job, claiming amendments are required, because they LOVE how their interpretation favors white privilege status quo. We tell the TRUTH, here!

The political conservative bemoaning the gay marriage and abortion decisions, basically is denying the Founding Fathers, who, though authoring the Constitution, included in I the needed role of SCOTUS justices, and their decisions!

P.S.: To my moron Christian lawyer wanna-be's... Plessy vs. Ferguson, Marbury vs. Madison, Brown vs. Board of Education, Dred Scot case... are you 'gonna straight-faced tell me those decisions weren't needed from SCOTUS, because we have a U.S. Constitution? Politicians DON'T interpret your sermons! Stay in your own lane!

Christian Cabal types are like armchair quarterbacks deciding well after a sports event has been decided, that some referee calls were inappropriately made, and now—well after all the jocks have showered and gone home—they're going to pull out the rule book, and make appeals to the NBA to overturn game results.

CONVERSATION WITH A FELLOW CHURCH MEMBER

(10/18-/19/18)

I had an AMAZING conversation with a real-life conservative, tonight. She ACTUALLY believes TURKEY may be holding Khashoggi, or killed him. I asked what her news sources were, and it was a website I'd never heard of. She attends my family's church.

She said 'I like freedoms, and don't want Texas restricted like California.' I asked what Cali citizens can't do that we can, and she couldn't name ONE! I told her I take the good from any position, right, left or middle, and it seemed to blow her mind.

I told her that, before God, you're responsible for supporting evil, by backing Chump, and though I listed so many examples, she brain-washedly denied it (even though our church heard a sermon, 'you have what you tolerate, and she did much more than tolerate tRump)! WOW.

We agreed on several policies. It got QUITE heated, and her standard response was the memorized, 'that's your opinion, that's a straw man, you're putting words in my mouth,' and 'I have a right to my beliefs, and you're not 'gonna change my mind.' SO cult-like! SCARY, but a nice woman! #WOW From the same church?

Update: Church & Conservatism

Continuing with last night's conversation, she hated Obamacare (I told her it had many problems, so we ~agreed), she wanted to keep her gun(s) (and I said, 'what's wrong with that?'), she wanted smaller government (and I agreed, but NOT ending five federal agencies, as Cruz wants—she had NO problem with ending them!), she said she didn't want her daughter going into a bathroom with a man (and I agreed, her NOT knowing I was very likely the first person to bring this issue up after Obergefell, as the next related issue Texas would face; a heavier church staffer who OFTEN wears paisley can testify I told him and others, SOON after--and on Twitter), she loves her freedoms, and hates government telling people what they ought to do (and used the light bulb as her example, when I asked her what in her life makes her feel BIG Brother is in her house, demanding she changes her life a lot—apparently, buying new-fangled light bulbs, eventually, is oppressive).

I didn't even get to address with her that anarchy freedom is NOT what our Founders prescribed! She wanted our borders closed, to which I told her we have every right to 100 percent control them, as to who we let in (so some agreement there), and she wanted low taxes--said she pays too many.

THIS is where it got even more interesting! I asked her (after a break) if she was mainly angry that ~50 percent pay in nothing, and have no skin in the game, and she said 'yes,' because I also reminded her that she just got an irresponsible tax rebate from Chump, when we have \$22 trillion in debt!

I literally told her that INCREASES our debt, because you can't grow your way into an economy that will pay it down, as most nations have mature/modern economies, and there's NOT some huge untapped market for expansion, and someone has got to pay for the debt.

Her answer was, she didn't think it could be fixed, and BOTH parties are to blame. I agreed that BOTH take blame, but asked her if she knew what will happen in the future if China cuts us off (as I've asked their 'president' to do many times, on Twitter)... war, or our credit rate failing upon our default, or that plus them turning to another default currency, along with Russia, et al, will RUIN the U.S. economy, and

her literal answers was, 'I know what's going to happen in the future (i.e., Bible prophecy), implying she'll be raptured out of here.

My EXACT response was, 'I will be, too, but prophecy is NO basis upon which to make any public policy, and it's irresponsible to do so when we never know when it will occur!

Finally, on her wanting lower taxes, I told her no one shouldn't have skin in the game, so those for whom paying in would cause inability to pay their bills do compulsory civic service as token repayment, and she was agreeable to that idea (I doubt she'd ever heard of it, as it's mine).

I also told her, 'you conservatives ALWAYS want lower taxes, but government (i.e., we the people) has BILLS to pay,' and anyone who buys a car has to know they have to repay the loan.

She literally said she didn't know anything good about Democrats, so I told her they see no problem with charities, businesses and government all working together to solve problems, and, to a small extent, helping people who suffer the most, JUST LIKE JESUS healed people, is for visiting the jail bird, caring for the lowly, down-and-outers, orphans, widows, etc., to which she THOUGHT she had me when she asked do I think government's job is to heal the sick?

I said I was referring to Jesus' values, and it's like Him to care that these matters get addressed, and un-Jesus like to be selfish.

The MOST fun was when I argued my Facebook speech: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> When I told her that, before God, she's responsible for supporting sin, and empowering a person who NEVER repents, apologizes, or admits fault, and who did all those things I list there (and then some,) she denied any guilt, and said, 'are you calling me an immoral person?,' to which I answered, 'NO, but your decision was!'

I told her, do you teach your kids to win at all costs, that the ends justify the means, or to reward bad behavior? She got a little quiet.

At one point she said, 'I'm not electing anyone to be a role model, a religious holy person, or even a standard bearer for my country,' so I asked her why she would tolerate a man whose intelligence and integrity were FAR below any president in our lifetime?

I also told her her band of folks NOW use their voting bloc threat to leverage tRump to their causes, but WHERE were those threats to withhold the 81 percent WASP vote when you could have chosen ANY of the OTHER 16 GOP candidates, ALL of whom were MORE moral and intelligent?

She said Hillary would have been worse than Chump, on policies, and I told her the ONLY moral decision for a Christian was to vote ALL GOP's but Chump, as I did (not meaning it arrogantly, I told her), as they could check her if she went extreme.

I never got the chance to educate her that IF you believe God is sovereign, and can do anything, you know He can overcome even politicians you think to be evil or immoral, but you NEVER vote to support evil politicians, as she had.

A Christian does NOT fully trust God if they believe they have to break their conscience to hope good policy will ensue, and, after all, you certainly don't go to the bottom of the barrel, with 16 better choices. Needless to say, there were several stunned silence moments, not often from my yackaholic side.

Amazingly, she never said ‘let’s stop talking politics,’ but she got REAL close, when we had a welcome interruption.

CONVERSATIONS are how you get people to think and consider, even if they’ll never open to facts or truth or morality! I can’t say it was enjoyable, but needed and necessary, and I had found her to be a somewhat jovial gal (prior to that conversation). People AVOID political discussions, for fear of fights, but how else can we ever seek common ground if we avoid each other full-time?

One final note, my kids, afterwards, asked how we got into that conversation. Thinking back on it, I asked her if she had heard any latest scoop on #Khashoggi, as I had had a busy day. That is, perhaps, one way you can “ease” into such conversations. Ask a person to inform you of the latest news events you may have missed out on.

One more conversation element which I recall: I told her Christians who voted for Chump dragged Jesus through the mud in the minds of lost people—the very same people I evangelize. I told her the world notices, and many articles have been written on how that decision harmed Christianity. As common, NO response!

I probably should wear a shirt that says, "WARNING: Speaking with me subjects you to possibly having our conversation entered into a book!" I believe that's why we RARELY get any debaters, here [i.e., on Twitter]. It’s probably why my former BFF told me about Ac. 5:13, many years ago (Houston; near ~2000).

One more thing: She bragged about how smart the pundits she listed to on a podcast and Michigan website were. NOTE TO EVERYONE: ANY time you give up your independent critical thinking, bowing to people with more education, you subject yourself to being manipulated, and intellectually abused!

I MUST add two more from last evening: Both she and her amiga mentioned to each other, "deep state." These terms clue you into what you’re getting into, like code words you’re dealing with people who may or may not buy into conspiracy theories. I told her, ‘you know, "conservatism" isn’t perfect, and doesn’t mean “holy!”’ as she had said we have to get rid of people who say they’re conservative, but aren’t.

I told her my two favorite politicians were Reagan and Romney, then told her how I changed parties the day Chump won, as I would have NOTHING to do with that scoundrel, for consciences’ sake, as a Christian. That may have baffled her.

She also joked about a child’s book called ‘Donald tRump Drains the Swamp,’ having NO IDEA (i.e., ignorance) that I promoted throw out all bums WELL BEFORE him, and he has connections to this Twitter site, through his first spokesperson to ABC news, when the Evangelical Council was first revealed. #ChristianCabal

That reminds me of how a local talk radio dude, this week, on Salem Communications (which she mentioned) said ‘Democrats want to kill you,’ and ‘want global jihad!’ I am NOT lying! A self-proclaimed Christian, and member of Fellowship Church, Grapevine, @MarkDavis "Responsible" "Christian" rhetoric?

And as her friend walked away, she said, ‘well, at least my 401(K) is doing well, to which I should have retorted, ‘me, me, me, money, money, money—just like Jesus taught, right?’ For conservatives, if anything government does costs money, their answer is ‘NO.’ (Unpublished)

Two weeks ago, on a Wednesday night, the church's TV screens were broadcasting FoxNews Sean Hannity show. Talk about political indoctrination! **(Unpublished, 12/1/18)**

CONVERSATIONS WITH A CALL GIRL & A DANCER

(12/29-30/17)

#QuestionsForAProstitute Would you open your mind up enough to hear out another option for making money, so you don't have to sell your soul, your body, and your dignity/self-worth, and risk death or disease for men who care NOTHING about you? You are property to your pimp, and are being USED!

[Private account:] ...I'm cool with abbreviation. What I'm not cool with is sweeping assumptions and condescension.

I did NONE of that! I suggested that any and all prostitutes can have a better life, even if not as good pay. Please tell me any assumptions or condescending in my tweet, as I never accept false characterizations. I want your proof, in specificity, please.

[Private account:] Well let's start with these: that we sell our "dignity and self-worth," that our clients don't care about us, and that we all have pimps. Is that specific enough for you?

Any man who pays you for sex doesn't care about yourself or your dignity. I never said all prostitutes have pimps, but that prostitutes are pimp's property, in pimps' minds. There is NO dignity in selling your body, and low self-esteem or poverty/desperation are often the causes. Nice try, though.

[I can just imagine how political critics in the future would depict that conversation. The guy made contact with a prostitute, in public (as if I were Jimmy Swaggart, or something). The Devil can spin almost anything evil! Jesus, friend of sinners, did NOT avoid any type of people, with love! Duh 101 Be like Him! ONLY on Twitter could our thoughts reach at least two claiming prostitutes! I wouldn't even know what area of town, or which streets to see one in real life. Who says it's not a platform for meeting people anywhere in the world, to seek to influence thoughts for the good? Amazing social media platform! #Grateful]

[Private account:] So you assume to know the operation of their minds? I didn't realize you were a clairvoyant. My bad. And if we're all pimps' property, how does that work for those of us who don't have pimps?

1. You haven't refuted what I've said as untrue. 2. You are still the property of any 'ol paying John—a sex object. THAT is a sad use of yourself you were NOT born for. Quite defensive, too, with all the replies, but glad to engage the conversation! Sad as well you can't see my interest is in your betterment!

[Private account:] 1. Yeah, I have refuted what you've said. My clients do in fact care about me. They're lovely human beings. 2. If you've never been a SW or a client, you are doing nothing but assuming and judging when you make blanket statements like that.

NO man cares about you in that "business," unless you put out, for pay. I have NEVER judged you—only suggested there are better ways for yourself to make a living. YOU are the one reading in and assuming things. In fact, I have yet to tell you that better way, and probably won't. You're not open.

Also, lovely human beings don't abuse or use vulnerable or even naive women, and you are saying I can't know anything about your business unless I become a John. HORRIBLE logic. You really should try college, if you haven't, already! (and that's NOT the better way I recommended).

[Private account:] 3. Of course I'm defensive. I don't come to your job and make outlandish,

uninformed assumptions about you and your patrons. 4. We are no one's property, as we are not things. We are human beings with the same autonomy afforded to anyone else.

My job doesn't require me to forsake my self-worth and dignity, and all I did was reply to a hashtag. I never contacted you. Your delusion/deception is saying you are no one's property or thing. You are a living sex toy one can't buy and keep at home, buy pay, then leave for home. Think harder about your situation.

[Private account:] By assuming that we need someone like you in order to "better" ourselves is incredibly condescending, judgmental and self-righteous. Your tone has been nothing but dismissive, presumptuous and disdainful. Not very Christ-like if you ask me.

You 100 percent blew the understanding. You do not need me, because I never even insinuated that you do. I never said I was better than you. Your profession is not the way you were made to earn a living. I said that many tweets back. You DID hit on the answer—Christ. I haven't even dismissed, but engaged you!

I do like her spunk/feistiness to defend her position. If she used that for something socially redeeming, she'd have a great life! More energy than many people. I'm assuming there's a LOT of repressed guilt that makes one that defensive, as if she were justifying her choices to her dad(?).

I'm quite sure she'd go ballistic if I said her job is immoral. That would be being judgmental, when one has ZERO interest in facing the truth, and possibly admitting they had made some wrong choices.

[Private account:] ...but I hope that this little debate has at least given you some insight into our side of the coin, even if just for the sake of interesting subject matter.

Not at all, but maybe if you answer these FEW questions: Why and how did you get into the business, and why do you stay in it (and what do your parents think)?

[Private account:] Thank you for the genuine questions. I got into it to pay my way through school while having the flexibility to study hard, stay healthy and have enough spare time to continue my extracurricular activities and volunteer efforts...

1. EVERYthing I ever type is genuine. 2. I'm retweeting so others learn of your plight/situation, as well (and offering prayers that you graduate sooner, and trick less). God truly has better ways for you to earn that valued diploma! There are extremes no one has to go through for such a worthy ideal!

[Private account:] (Cont.) My mom doesn't know. My dad isn't bothered by it. He was concerned for my safety at first (understandably) until I showed him how thoroughly I screen and what measures I take to ensure my well-being. My stepmom is very supportive.

Good mom; questionable dad, at best. Please consider your future husband and kids! Also, diseases. Your safety and health are more a concern to me than obeying daddy. In your case, I'd tell mom, and obey her more. It seems you know how she'd RIGHTLY respond. Your sexuality is a gift to one man, for life. Don't degenerate.

P.S.: I have four college degrees, and about 60 post-grad hours in two subjects. I KNOW how expensive college is (I even oppose it's expense, politically). Taking out a loan, or working for a business that matches or offers tuition payments takes longer to pay off, but you can retain your good feeling about yourself

[Private account:] Whoops, I forgot to answer the "how!" The "how" is pretty boring, actually. I basically researched online until I was confident enough to place an ad. Not very exciting, I know.

I like your energy. You could REALLY go FAR using it in a better way! Most people are lazier than to forsake some tricks to tweet this much. Also, from your replies, you DO seem like college material. Just try the loan route, and God will give you the ability to repay it when you land the job you were made for! ...And, that work experience you CAN put on the 'ol resume.

[Private account:] Well how about that, we agree on something! Do you think higher education should be funded by the government or by individual employers? Or perhaps a combination of both?

By students and/or their parents, but also I'm all for community colleges. Parents need to boycott universities that over-charge, and government may need to use all its leverage to rein them in! I can teach you how to get an excellent degree for about 1/3rd the cost, as my son is, but I won't until he's through.

[Private account:] The loan route is a viable option, but our student loan debt system in this country is what makes me want to stay as far away from that as possible. Though considering how long it took me to figure out what you meant by "NRG," perhaps I'm not as sharp as I thought!

Phonics. Sound it out! Loans are far superior to prostitution, as a financing mechanism. I don't know about the financial aid system, but if you find an expert on college loans, they don't have to indebt you for life. Tell me if your phonics skill, learned or not, gets my 'NRG' abbreviation—first quiz.

[Private account:] Fair enough. My stance on the matter is quite a bit more socialist but that's a whole other can of worms. I have a friend who went to Baylor. It wouldn't be my choice based on some issues of inclusion, but from what I know it's a good school.

So what does "NRG" mean, college girl?

[Private account:] Ha ha, yes, it took me a solid 40 seconds but I was able to finally read it as "energy!"

You have your first "A!" You're well on your way. I would try the loan method. ...God loves you—I do in Christ. Bye.

I've never, nor would I ever evangelize at a bar, or a row of prostitutes, or at a gay bar. It's NOT a sin to drink (vs. be drunk, or tipsy), and no one sin causes anyone to be facing Hell! (Jn. 3:16) The one sin that does that is rejecting God's FREE offer of Heaven. Doing any one sin makes us accountable.

If I were ever allowed another Jn. 4-like conversation, I'd add, do you have a little sister? Would you advise her to follow in your footsteps? And, of course, that conversation was NOT evangelism. I didn't feel led that was the need of the person at the moment (not receptive). Evangelism is telling the Gospel to lost people.

ODDly, that conversation caused only one response—I am offering to speak at any church in a way that WILL get your lazy laymen evangelizing. If you are in DFW, I'll do it for free. Anywhere else, ONLY for my frugal costs the day of. I am TIRED of unevangelistic Christians, and want to wring their necks with my words!

If you are a Christian, and you do not regularly evangelize, you are backslidden. NOTHING LESS that speaking the Gospel to a lost soul (and inviting a faith response) is evangelism. You may not know that, and your pastor may never have told you. They don't want to offend you, and lose paying customers!

I know of ZERO pastors who are willing to lovingly reprove their church members, by telling them the statistics (five percent ever win one soul to Jesus), asking them to raise their hands, with eyes closed, to indicate the percent in their church who evangelize much, then calling on them all to follow him out the door (instead of the worship service) to evangelize nearby.

Update: Profiting from Prostitutes

(1/1/18)

I'm off on a tangent, today, because my book proposal has two weeks and one day left, and I'm enjoying a day off, the way I enjoy holidays—writing. Exposing your body to strangers for money is evil, strippers. God never wanted such a sacred gift revealed to the masses for filthy lucre in your G-strings!

[Private account:] I haven't even found the words to respond to this ignorance yet.

I'll await your mind catching up with your body, and will expect your reasonings never to come from the book God wrote, so it should be interesting! I support your legal right to do what you do, but suggest it is not the right thing for you to be doing. Awaiting reply...

[Private account:] I'm waiting to see you point the blame on those who put my job in business, and continue the need for us to be around. Remember that body autonomy is a thing, although it's not found in your good book... it exists.

I wasn't DM'd [direct message'd] by your sinful owners, but had I been, I would! Your body is yours—no one else's, but it is also a temple for God—NOT the Devil, which is the way you are using it. You will regret that use decades from now. I'm sure you're young. Also, your looks will fade, so it is NO career plan! (Pv. 31:30)

No conversation, but at least the stripper retweeted my post. Her decision [not to continue relies].

CREATIONISM & CONSERVATISM?

(8/29/18)

Some believe there's no God, because you can't show or prove 'him' to them. Therefore humans are in charge of all decisions, and making the world how they want it to be, and all claimed "holy" books from God aren't, and can be disregarded. And there are no moral absolutes, but what's right is whatever you want.

And even holy books differ, further proving inconsistency, from lack of a god's existence, and any similarities in values are mere random happenstance, because all things in life are ultimately random—the result of an evolving chaos, with no planned order by any planning source. Man is the ultimate boss.

Because you know, nothing is true unless it can be proved (sarcasm). If a tree falls in the forest where no humans are, we can't know if a sound was made (even though trees falling always make noise), says these believers, as no natural law, or laws of nature, science/physics exist, to them.

And all things eternally existed, or started by random chance, say they. There is no point or purpose in life but to make as much money as humanly possible, any way you can under (or skirting) the law, or to also do good, so you can feel good about yourself, then die. There is no other reason to do good, and no limits to money-making.

And in this mental construct, everyone has their own ideas of how things ought to work, based on selfish wants. There is no real reason to care what others need or want, unless it prevents wars. Every man for himself. We are all here struggling for survival, and just happen to see others doing the same thing.

So we organize designers/organizers, to bring order/rules, to keep the conflicts down. We label it government. Every nation has its own set of rules, often in conflict, and people do or don't obey them. Police forces strive to ensure compliance, if there are enough of them, but not too many, and we punish violators with monetary fines, or jail time.

The people the collective hires to make those laws have to make rules which (enough of) the people accept, or there's mutiny on the bounty. Yet, give the people free reign for their desires, and there's disorder/chaos, and everyman for himself, cut-throat, dog-eat-dog-ism, we they say is behind all this system anyway.

Just vote and pay taxes, and you're good. Work your job and enjoy your time off, then you die. Nothing further needed. No civic duty, no need to self-improve—just comply with the system. The military, ultimately, will ensure you do. And when nations clash over limited or desired resources, they'll also ensure our nation gets its way, or forever takes the lives of those of other nations wanting what we want.

So, we humans design agencies (Ex.: the U.N., etc.) to broker international disputes. A referee, to facilitate differing desires in conflict, and keep global order. But then self-absorbed nations all seek to sway and corrupt it to their own pleasures and favoriting, known as 'politics,' because, after all, there are no moral absolutes—only what I want vs. what you want. Justice is a term we like, but life's not fair. So wars, eventually break out.

After a time, one wins, or we tire of killing humans, so we agree to go our separate ways, and deal with our conflict more peacefully, through government diplomats, and pretty much ignore the referee, unless he/she is for our causes and agendas.

We work separate deals, one nation to another, but limited resources and competition ensure

alliances will have rivalries, so the U.S./E.U./NATO vs. BRIC and Communists arises. All over limited assets, ineffective global rules or enforcement, failure to agree on rules, and selfishness (a sin, but not if there are no morals, other than what I want).

Lying, hacking, deceiving, secret nuclear warhead tests, and bribes... all are O.K., because there are no morals, and all those things advance our nation alliances' causes, though conflicting with our opponents'. The ONLY concern in life is money and peace, money representing assets. And every nation for itself means trade deals and peace treaties must advance our interests.

Money, me and my/mine are the standard, and I set the standard, because I am boss/god. Whatever is good for my lifestyle is good, or moral. Your job is to decide that for yourself, as I do myself, and never the twain shall meet.

So we devise political theories to make this system more coherent and palatable. We label it 'personal responsibility,' because that sounds honorable. Our standard is self and silver/money, so anything we do that advances our nest egg is moral. It doesn't matter how we acquire it, or use it, and make gosh darn sure that government thing gets as little of it as humanly possible, because that would distract from my happiness, and even our U.S. constitution enshrined the concept I'm here for my pursuit of the same!

That organization we devised to set bounds and rules is even evil, because it steals my money, in the form of evil taxes, and even more evil are these critters in society who understand that entity has costs which have to be paid by someone.

They're always clamoring to steal more of mine, because they hate me having money, and want a bad economy. They have to be the worst lot of us all! Because, after all, money and me are life's ultimate purpose, and those critters want to control me like a slave, from cradle to grave, and take my guns and gold! And I have to own a militia, to ensure they never succeed at those aims.

And they want our world to be one, so there are no borders, so everyone in the world can come here and ruin my country. They even hate me making money off oil, by claiming the sky is falling, or at least darkening, because it's all about them wanting in my wallet.

That evil government, again, always wanting to control me, and steal my money. So we back a sub-human named tRump, because he alone will defend us against their horrific forces ruining life in America, for evil ends. He is our god!

CRITIQUE OF THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

(9/11/18)

Updating our free book, Christians For Trump, with the latest Christian Cabal antics. EVEN if such a group changed ('repented'), to be for moral principles and politicians, their track-record of honorable actions, words and advocacy/support of SIN has tarnished the Church in America, for a long time.

Let's deal with their position: The Christian Cabal NEVER admits to having done anything wrong, in backing CHUMP. They believe Hillary was worse, on policy, and policy was all that mattered, due to Roe. Even voting for no one would have been voting for her, so you support the most evil and ignorant of all candidates running, say they.

And even though they have NEVER rebuked that nut, publicly, or used the power they believe they have, to sway WASPs, to withhold votes if he doesn't change (like John the Baptist and Nathan would have...putting MORALS over power), they STILL maintain they are serving God by advising tRump!

One of them said, 'you can't be heard if you're not at the table.' That's a LIE, as public opinion and clamoring voters without paid lobbyists get heard! They are an unregistered lobbying group!

Also, this bunch NEVER cares about justice, though God does, and the fact that they warp that man's puny brain to only hear what they claim is Christian viewpoints is sinful bias, favoring (even establishing, in practice!?) one religion, but that doesn't bother them.

One of them, on two occasions, has defended the group using Scripture, but his verses (as I pointed out to him) are not specifically relevant: Paul spoke with politicians, and Daniel served a king, but the Christian Cabal SAID 45 was saved, so they're either NOT discipling him, or they're horrible at it, or they know, but won't admit he's likely not a Christian, so they're still trying to evangelize him. Either way, their results are seen by no one.

They'll blame that on God, just as preachers OFTEN claim they preached biblical sermons, but the growth results are in His hands, when they NEVER go BEYOND sermonizing, to relationally disciple. Campus Crusade and The Navigators have RESULTS to show, both in numbers saved, and the maturity of those they work with—not just preach to!

One poo-poo'd a critic as "elitist," for noting a FACT... that MANY, if not most Trump voters were NOT college-educated. Blue collar is a FACT (physical more than mental labor), and does NOT mean people don't have common sense, or are stupid, though more people without college would be less cerebral than graduates, as they couldn't qualify to get in.

They're usually thought of as Democrats, but Trump voters have shown us even the GOP has a host of non-college grads (and you'd expect that, as only ~1/3 of Americans go to college). And the GREAT thing is, college doesn't guarantee anyone success! Many who don't go do just fine (Bill Gates did alright for himself!). My point is it is NOT 'elitist' to identify distinctions between groups.

Elitist is arrogance that you're better, or have superior assets to another. Money is usually the topic, not brains. You can be a complete nerd, and a good 'ol boy will out hustle you, and do better, as book knowledge alone doesn't trump street knowledge! But I digress...

This bunch NEVER admits it sinned. You sin by APPROVING and rewarding THIS:
<https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> You sin by worshipping a party that's NOT perfect, as if it is perfect! You sin by

flip-flopping from centrism to conservatism, and claiming the 'conservative' word is God's position on all policies, though they haven't the intellectual honesty to say it that explicitly in public.

You sin to NEVER rebuke the most needy of it person in government, because you made a deal with the Devil to deliver WASP votes in exchange for support, IF anti-Roe SCOTUS picks get had! You sin by lying that one is a 'baby Christian,' so Christians will vote for them!

You sin when one of them lies by saying some Christians don't pray for the president, so they need to read their Bibles more, when we pray for him, as led, but our prayers are likely NOT the same as the Cabal's!

I would NEVER pray for God to bless his bad policies or character, but for justice, and the judgment the Cabal's rebukes will NEVER bring, because they never happen, because he has them by the "wherever," because they are in cahoots, and foisted him on the American people, for power idolatry over overturning Roe.

They MAY have rebuked him, in private (I doubt it); their apologies for and defending him lend to that being unlikely, as does his adamant disdain for any criticism; but even if they ever have, it didn't work, so the Bible teaches that you shun such obstinate unrepentance... not continue to coddle and praise!

But you CAN'T, when you pacted with evil, because he may flip, and start opposing your agenda, slaves! If they EVER reproved him, I'm certain it was NOT often, and in very subtle, weak ways.

One of them even stated that 'we spoke love to him' at the White House dinner. The Bible says speaking the truth in love; not just speaking love alone! #WOW

One I referenced earlier said Paul spoke with politicians. He did when he was unjustly on trial, and it wasn't to advise policy, and he even rebukingly corrected a politician! (Ac. 26:25) That same Cabal member from Israel TRIED to use Daniel as applicable, serving a king, and mentioned their spiritual influence ministry, until I reminded him THEY called him a 'baby Christian')so why the need to try to evangelize him, or where are the discipleship results the public sees), and he went silent, and went on to laymen who have less ability to refute!

They even used their Southern Baptist leverage to get @drmoore to partly apologize for speaking TRUTH with moral conviction (regarding Chump), claiming his views may have even been in the small SBC minority. One plus God is a majority, Russell/@drmoore. The Cabal tried to get you fired. Do you think that's a godly bunch that you have to submit to? Re-read that Bible I know you love, if you believe you have to buck up to worldly pressures. You did an honorable job for our nation, and for God, sir!

This group has found ONE article that says they're doing good work... ONE. Christian leaders from other nations have expressed serious concerns about Jesus' reputation, with their schemes, and the majority in America thinks lowly of them, and their "champion!" (a word one of them expressly used, June, 2016, to ABC News).

'It's ALL about policy,' they say. EXACTLY what does that lie of a belief teach the world? That Christians don't care about morality! That couldn't be more opposite the Bible than if the Devil himself mouthed such stupidity!

And one of them FLIP-FLOPPED from Jeb, to Cruz, to Chump. Any child could see the downward spiral of those hypocritical departures from the faith! I'm sure, reading this, those members will say I'm

biblically unloving, here, because these people, being ~'famous,' NEVER hear reproving truth, by yes men they surround themselves with! #TRUTH

And on policy, let's see how well they've done (IF you believe, like their chief buffoon, that America IS a Christian nation/theocracy—a lie some of them have publicly denied, which is in their favor):

FAVORING Israel at the expense of Arabs and Islamists who aren't terrorists (terrorists, another matter entirely) is NOT good public policy, nor necessary to obey Gen. 12:3, or Ps. 33:12. Declaring Jerusalem their capital, moving the U.S. embassy there, and yesterday shutting down Palestinian offices in D.C. are STUPID, incendiary, and these immoral and idiotic acts very well may lead to Bible prophecy, inciting Israel's enemies. II Pet. 3:12 is NOT obeyed by doing evil, but evangelism, for the Christian.

How about life-or-death acts of theirs, to overturn Roe? If any state banned every abortion, that group will have blood on their hands for any who die by self-help! Get raped? Live with it, even the 2-3 days after, say they. Incest? SAME thing! Mother's life? You must die, mom, and your family, kids and hubby have NO SAY—just fall on the sword, say this "Christian" bunch.

And what of the women bound-and-determined NOT to be moms, after unplanned or unsafe sex? NO medical care available to them, on threat of fine, jail or 'the sword,' to this bunch. Coat hanger or black market drugs, and if it harms your health or physical safety, they don't care (even though government has to care, by law).

Christian laymen are NOT, statistically, discipled to maturity, often... just attend and hear sermons, sing and give. The result is five percent of them EVER win one soul to Christ—in their lifetime! FAILURE! Only ten percent of them are fully committed to Him, even though their FALSE doctrine'd version of the Gospel requires life-long full commitment, or one can't be saved. FAILURE, again.

And only thirteen percent of them regularly read the Bible, so their ability to discern truth and morality falls on hearing sermons, which leads to the I Cor. 1-4 pastor worship sin, and is OPPOSITE I Jn. 2:27. What's the result? Self-appointed "leaders" God had me organize for good/morality, warped that aim to support the dumbest and most sinful of all living presidents, and the Cabal is STILL in the tank for his ilk.

And they fancy themselves 'king makers,' and basque in the glow of media attention (one, especially—FBC Dallas). HAVE I SAID ANYTHING UN-TRUE, OR SINFUL, HERE? No, simply things they do everything in their power to keep hush-hush, or to spin holy. Your actions are NOT holy, Christian Cabal guys! Period. Bye.

Update: Tricks of the Trade

Does anyone guess what I'll be doing the next three hours? Yes, that stern correction/rebuke/reproof WILL be in Christians for Trump book. One more... Their pied piper says 45 has kept all his promises, and is the most pro-life president, ever. I just detailed how that's NOT such a great thing! Re-read it.

"Pro-life." IF that term/phrase ONLY meant you value life over death, it would be harmless. But it has been co-opted/corrupted/warped into code words for voting GOP! The Christian Cabal acts (it IS an act, before God... NOT 100 percent sincere) like Democrats are Satanic, and have NO moral positions. I guess minority pastors NOT at WASP churches are apostates? But I digress...

It is a slogan to rile up NON-thinking Christian voters. You're either for us or against us, all determined by asking if you're "pro-life." I am as opposed to killing babies in the womb as the most ardent Christian Cabal member, but they want to force the issue, by government.

NONE of them care that their "conservative" political beliefs ALWAYS preach that government force is contrary to "freedom," judicial activism of the liberals is evil (like stacking SCOTUS with anti-Roe justices, via 45), and that you have to be self-sufficient, and NOT rely on the government, which relying on government they are EXACTLY doing, to get Roe overturned.

HYPOCRISY IS A SIN, in the Bible/before God, but when you adopts a sin-to-win strategy, sin is no issue, for a "Christian," no less! I even heard a sermon called 'The end justifies the means,' and though that phrase is morally repugnant and wrong and sinful, the sermon WARPED its meaning to teach that you focus on the end reward to endure the present trial(s)—which is true. Warping truth is NOT moral, and I've used the word 'warp' several times in this morning's detailing of the Christian Cabal's antics. SIN isn't acknowledged, however, but claims of the opposite.

One more TRICK (something Christ would NEVER do) is they tout "unity" amidst real division within their denomination! They had one of two black pastors open their 2018 Convention, in Dallas, preaching such. Unity is NOT uniformity or conformity, and differing opinions are NOT divisive, as @drmoore in 2017 wrote (you can still be united to the cause of evangelism, while differing on politics).

That GREAT man got pressured to back off/walk back from his prior statements and articles we recite in that book. That type pressure is EVIL/sin. For any Christian to have supported THIS is an abomination—PERIOD!: <https://bit.ly/2jIYEOf>

May I recite YET ANOTHER hypocrisy sin? These people PREACH that God is in control of everything, and we can trust Him. Their ACTIONS toward becoming lobbyists, supposedly for God, does NOT show faith in Gods ability to sovereignly reign, even were Hitler in power, but taking matters in their own hands, JUST LIKE "leaning on your own understanding" (Pv. 3:5-7).

IF they had done the RIGHT thing, they would have NOT voted for 45 or HRC, and the YUGE GOP Congress wins would have kept any evil or any dumb policies of hers in check! I DID vote this way, by the way.

They demonstrated ZERO faith in their GOP Congress persons, ZERO faith in God to work, even with Hillary as president, ZERO trust in the intelligence of Christian voters (manipulating them by tricks I detail; perhaps 20 in total), and ZERO commitment to morality, supporting a man who stood for the exact opposite!

Need I say more? (Heb. 11:32) I would LOVE a poll to be conducted by the media: Do you believe the actions of Trump's "Evangelical Council" represented Christianity, Jesus and God morally well, or not so well? @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC @FoxNews The majority will say, 'NO.' Please conduct such a poll!

Biblical reproof, upon continual resistance, shuns/withholds socialization! (Mt. 18; I Cor. 5) Can any U.S. citizen say they have noticed any moral improvement in DJT? Please conduct a poll on that question, as well! @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC @FoxNews "Policy only matters," the Christian Cabal will claim!

IF policy alone mattered, and morals are NOT the foundation of life, it would have been moral to be for Hitler, if he promised Roes overturn (to this bunch). This sentence appears to be hard for some to grasp. If Hitler were American, the Christian Cabal would have been all for him, if he promised two conservative SCOTUS justices.

One more: If policy alone matters, besides my having shot holes in DJT's top two "Christian"-inspired policies, you better start teaching your kids that morals either don't matter, or not as much as what government does, even though your political belief system considers government evil, and a freedom-stealer which you should disdain.

I will NEVER agree with the Christian Cabal's actions, attitudes, claimed (warped use of) Bible verses, or priorities (i.e., policy trumps morality)! You sinned, and you are as unrepentant about it as your hero/"champion." Birds of a feather? You're NOT political experts, as the policies you pushed for have also proven.

I once wrote, had I been a pastor when Roe was passed, I would have done something to stop it. Sanctioning aborting at will, to make up for poor planning, is NOT good public policy! The procedure was a necessary evil, to prevent self-help, but opening it up to 'abort-like-a-sport' was a mistake!

IF the Christian Cabal EVER grew a backbone, and threatened to walk, if the CHUMP didn't clean up his act (and intelligence), they'd have some credibility! They already have Kavanaugh. Now, TWO YEARS LATER, doing the right thing is better late than never! They fear 46-1 will turn on them, as he's FLAKY.

And when you ally and align your soul with a deal with the Devil, that SLAVERY ALWAYS bites you in the butt! You don't have the freedom to choose righteousness, lest you lose the 'gains' you think you've achieved. That's why God NEVER instructs believers to make deals of trade with evil politicians! NO Bible verse says to!

This is SO beyond Roe. The Christian Cabal will NEVER (or at best, rarely) tell you they wouldn't be for Democrats under any circumstances, so they buy all the EVIL that comes with a 100 percent GOP vote, for two main issues... Roe and homosexuals. Politics ONLY is to address those two matters, and the Bible ONLY addresses them?

REST ASSURED, in their hearts (vs. mouths), many if not most Christian Cabal members want gay marriages overturned. They WON'T fight for that for years, if not decades... 'gotta get Kavanaugh and his type in there, first!

Let's address the ONLY valid issue the Christian Cabal has... the Constitution's 10th Amendment. The powers not delegated to the feds by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people. The legal claim is that Roe (i.e., aborting) is NOT delegated to the feds, so Roe was an unconstitutional ruling.

There are clear actions the feds can and can't do. The states do all that remains from what the feds are bound to do, or not do. Case law and words within that document, and legal principles consistent with that document have allowed SCOTUS to rule on federal actions that aren't explicitly written in words in that document, but are consistent with its words and intentions!

Local laws that conflict, in ways detrimental to America, have to be consistent, and hence, nationalized. Important matters (like life) have to be, too. Welfare is NOT detailed in that document, but isn't contrary

to the "general welfare" duty of government to preserve, stated in that document (like health and safety applies to protection against self-help abortions).

If cases, lawyers and SCOTUS weren't needed, to interpret and apply what the document says, we've wasted much money and manpower these past 200+ years, conservatives. THIS is the origin of political conservatism's disdain for the feds! They even claim their freedoms are 'stolen,' like they live lives as slaved of Uncle Sam.

I had one guy claim, using the Bible, that the income tax is theft! #WOW Not only is America NOT Old Testament Israel, nor the Church, the claim is laughable. But these LAYMEN learn these notions from talk radio, and radicalized activist pastors (rarely verifying things for themselves, with their Bibles, or even logic)!

So if any American has learned anything, the past three years, #MoralsMatter, and good public policies matter! May the people with the best ideas win office, from either party, and may we #NeverAgain vote in people with NO moral compass, but aspire to elect people we can respect, who live honorably! Thank you.

The publication one Christian Cabal member cited as praising their work (i.e., Christianity Today), sure doesn't praise them often!: <https://bit.ly/2MI8FcG> <https://bit.ly/2MiZ6e8> <https://bit.ly/2Nx4j6W> Only cite them when they praise you, like DJT does the media. That's NOT objectivity! Peas in a pod/birds of a feather?

Please READ: <https://bit.ly/2x5Vg2n> <https://bit.ly/2NBKafM> <https://bit.ly/2OaFV7Y> A positive, godly influence?

I'll NEVER be corrupted by the so-called moral standards we all saw, from the Christian Cabal, who behave like spineless chameleons! IF they are ever for intelligence and integrity, what they do will matter. If they continue worshipping power access, fame/ego, money, and biased politics, I'll continue to hammer them!

One 'mo before I go: One Christian Cabal member adamantly denied that their group of 40 existed after the campaign, and claimed it 'disbanded.' Yet, he and others defend their 'speaking into the life,' of 45, even now. You CAN'T engage double-speak, and have it both ways! (Lk. 7:32)

That's the B.S. of lawyers! He says ~700 pastors are now involved, so 40 vs. 700, campaign vs. administrating, title vs. function/acts... These are technicalities only lawyers could appreciate. There's NO public accountability of anything said or done by these lobbyists, or of DJT by such Cabal members.

I only know of two stellar examples of men of principles, character and conviction, among the Christian Cabal, who LEFT that group, citing conscience... One I had never heard of; the other, pastor @JamesMacDonald, of Chicago. @drmoore HAD been right there on convictions, until his job got threatened by them!

Dr. Charles Swindoll is the moral Billy Graham of our time! @chuckswindoll The mantle of moral clarity and conviction has been passed, for as long as he's with us! And @RickWarren will inherit it, after that, just like @_GregLaurie_ did Billy's evangelism mantle. Time for the younger pastors to step up, on BOTH fronts, to pass the torch/baton, on after those men leave or retire!!!

My decision on where to place my church membership ALL goes back to this morning's lesson... ESPECIALLY as a "Christian," you do NOT practice what you preach when you embrace and defend a person of THIS demonstrated lack of character (<https://bit.ly/2jIYEOf>), NO MATTER WHAT good policies others teach him, when he had only two main policies before the election.

Forgive and forget those old claims? They were NEVER acknowledged as wrong, or 'repented of,' and though they're old, now, ALL that happened is time passed! Conservatives slam Bill Clinton for 'Move On'/brushing things under the rug, but the Christian Cabal did the EXACT same thing with those listed sins.

If you are a person whose conscience WORKS, there are boundaries, beyond which you choose NOT to support a person, especially when they KEEP stretching them, unrepentantly, and are boastful about them, NEVER apologizing, from pride sin. You say 'enough's enough' (like Rev. MacDonald), and put your foot down, even if your party loses as a result!

Anything less is free-willedly choosing to value power over principles/morals/values, and God NEVER teaches any Christian to do that, even for the life of the unborn, sacred as it is. If morals aren't foundational to Christianity, you've built your house on sinking sand, Cabal members! Hard TRUTH.

And NOT moral perfection! I coined the phrase, 'we aren't electing a pope.' But ALL 16 other GOP candidates in 2016 had more intelligence and integrity than 45, yet you advocated for him before "Christians!" NO MORE the party of thought over emotion, family values, God and the religious right, but the religious WRONG!

P.S.: For "pastors" who embraced evil, so good might come (CONTRARY to Rom 6:1), their criticism of their critics of their morals rings hollow, and falls on deaf ears. Such is the loss you suffer when you sacrifice morals for power idolatry; the credibility of your platform DWINDLES! (**Unpublished**)

Update: Southern Baptist Autonomy?

And one Christian Cabal organizer claimed people were wrong to criticize @jdgreear (Southern Baptist president) for being at the White House dinner. The event was for ginning up midterm WASP votes, in private, so EVERYONE there was complicit, though the good man, J.D., is TRYING to "decouple politics from religion," probably AFTER that election!?

With your presence, you do NOT show lack of support for immorality and ignorance! You protest with your mouth and feet! I have probably physically protested a certain church eight times in the last three years, when those traits occurred, and will, forevermore, do so, as that's how you show righteous indignation and displeasure.

But NOT if you're in the Christian Cabal! The furthest any of them ever got was to say 'we're all sinners,' or "we didn't vote for him to be pastor in chief "(MY other coined phrase). Their MOST incriminating statement was "we knew what we were getting." Then you KNOWINGLY embraced it!

SCOTUS picks to overturn Roe, and later Obergefell were ALL that bunch aspired to! Any and all costs be da_ned... Morals, reputation, impact on lost observers, Jesus' credibility in the market place of ideas—NONE of that mattered; overturn it, come hell or high water, to these old men! #TRUTH

Forget the people, the majority, laws, lobbying laws, other religions... Just foist the least moral or intelligent GOP candidate onto America, to force your religious beliefs you can't defend free-willedly in

the court of public opinion, as if the U.S. is a theocracy, which Rev. Jeffress **WRONGLY** believes it is; there are other Cabal members don't.

It's, apparently, the crowning achievement of a mega pastor activist to get on FoxNews and preach to the choir, his alt-fact opinions! #EMBARRASSING One HONEST dude, @AndyRowell, wondered why their more educated and wealthy parishioners support these antics. They are done off-hours, so only the diligent track them!

Even Joel Rosenberg tried to sway @jdgrear that what the Christian Cabal continues to do is moral, based on Daniel, to which I told him they claimed 45 was a Christian, so why their need to keep trying to evangelize, or where's the fruit of their discipling labors? J.D.'s caught in the middle.

HERE's a Bible lesson for the Christian Cabal, today: Rom. 3:8, 6:1. Paul is being sarcastic/mockingly/facetious that you should pursue evil, so good (or more grace) might come! This is BASIC hermeneutics! CONTEXT is three chapters exhorting why Christians should NOT continue living sinfully. A seminary degree is needed for that conclusion?

If The Christian Cabal has been 'speaking into Chump's life,' Johnny Moore is a liar, that their work ended after the campaign, and MUCH worse, no one would accuse them of being successful, or listened to. They even bought him an engraved Bible, when he said it's his favorite book, and it's on his bedside table.

There was no need for another one (where they bragged his greatness toward America will be seen, in history). They are cowards, suck-ups, kiss-ups, brown-nosers, and freely duped pawns, for votes, yet they spin and market their work as holy and "ministry." WHAT A CROCK, and a joke! They seared their consciences two years ago, in June, 2016.

Even the NON-religious know and respect the phrase, 'speak truth to power,' but they WARPed it to 'speak love to power.' And we Christians are supposed to consider them 'leaders,' and doing a great service for God in D.C.? No way, Jose. Anathema and Ichabod! I would love others' input/opinions, if you're a Christian, especially.

tRump has them by the kahunas, EVEN THOUGH the Bible tells Christians to be slaves to no man (I Cor. 7:23). If they (or anyone in the White House) confront 45, or don't sing his praises, he axes them, then there goes any chance of their unregistered Christian lobbyist organization working the next two years—so they WON'T confront him, as has been so needed for so long!

HERE'S how @jdgrear is "decoupling politics from religion:" Pence speaks at #SBC18, and brags on CHUMP 18+ times, 100 dupes go to the White House, for a dinner seeking WASP votes, and the Cabal praises and prays for their SCOTUS stacker for Roe's overturn's confirmation! Sounds QUITE coupled, if you ask me, J.D.!

And throughout ALL these events, there is but one ring leader, behind the scenes, and it is NOT the face of the organization who cherishes the limelight on Fox! ALL the people I ever specifically name are his friends, including the First Baptist Houston's good lady, Beth Moore, who has been brought into the fold. (JNG)

The SAME person who threatened to withhold \$1 million from the SBC Cooperative Program, and agreed with the initial calls for @drmoore to be fired. These are Christ-like behaviors? Which Bible are you finding that in? The inscribed one the Cabal gave 45, apparently with MANY verses ripped out?

Let's reiterate: I'm a Christian, then a year later, he's a baby Christian. My favorite Bible verse Jesus denied being operative today (i.e., an eye for an eye). I'm a Christian, but I've never asked God's forgiveness for anything. I refer to Second Corinthians as Two Corinthians, from LACK of Bible familiarity. WHAT ORDAINED MINISTER WOULD FALL FOR SUCH BULL-HONKY? Members of the Christian Cabal, mainly! Sad apostasy, and heresy!

But, as @AndyRowell ACCURATELY/factually noted, MOST of the more "prominent" (before men—NOT God) Christian Cabal members DON'T have seminary degrees, to which one of them called that observation "elitist." Arrogance at taking the trouble to actually study the Bible in depth for three to four years? That's the Devil's argument!

I think I'm through, now. You might have gleaned that I'm NOT a big fan of the Christian Cabal, or their tactics of sin-to-win. I simply BEG the U.S. public to NOT associate that group with our shared Jesus! Anytime any of His people sin, they are NOT representing Him, and we all do sin, and are imperfect. 45 has mastered it!

"I don't want to see religious bigotry in any form. It would disturb me if there was a wedding between the religious fundamentalists and the political right. The hard right has no interest in religion except to manipulate it." —**Billy Graham** That's EXACTLY what happened in 2016, sadly, great hero!

[RE: Billy's son...] It was NOT a better way, because he is not as good a man, sadly (and sorry to say; we tell the truth, even if it hurts us to say): <https://nyti.ms/2Ocvvoj>

Though I respect the ministry work of Christian Cabal members, BEFORE 2016, and may in the future, no one in their right mind can approve of double standard hypocrisy, like this totally opposite position than with Chump's likely much more prolific and serious deeds: <https://bit.ly/2OfMnuI> Hypocrisy is a sin!

Either that or murder! CNN Host to Jerry Falwell: What Would it Take for You to Condemn Trump? Rape? <https://bit.ly/2p0aK15>

DON'T worry that the source is liberal, or opposes what Christians are for, which is Christian values in politics/public life... Ask if these quotes are true, and the Christian Cabal's acts since 2016 conform to Moral Majority standards, or a far more wayward bias and extremism and warping?: <https://bit.ly/2NyqSIk>

(Tit. 1:12) Paul did NOT shy away from finding truth among evil people, and he rebuked it among believers. THAT is what's lacking in the Christian Cabal! Anytime a non-conservative source quotes truth, they slander them as demonic Dems, vs. accept what's truthfully observed, and repent of identified sins!

Why can't our political leaders stop moral corruption in America? @BillyGraham's answer: <https://bit.ly/2x4LkHj> What we can learn from Billy Graham about navigating church and state. <https://bit.ly/2p1Bj9u> Christian Group Calls Out Fellow Evangelicals Who Have Embraced Trump: <https://wbur.fm/2Mtp67V> Taking the Measure of Trump Country: <https://bit.ly/2CKIcpe> 44 percent of U.S. adults say that God plays no role whatsoever in their life. <https://bit.ly/2Qqi7if>

I'm NOT the only one who sees the problem!: <https://bit.ly/2x4H6yB> <https://wapo.st/2x51Qai> <https://bit.ly/2oYBP87> <https://bit.ly/2NyqwS0> #ChristianCabal HURTING Jesus, "for Jesus."

Answer: NO! <https://bit.ly/2Oaj3Wi> (II Cor. 6:17) <https://bit.ly/2Nxqrhv> The leading Christian statistician/pollster: <https://bit.ly/2fSerFB>

Lest I forget Jeffress, who complained about a moral man, Romney, because of his faith, yet fully embraced a man with NO faith and NOT a moral man, always kisses up to potential presidents (Gov. Perry, for example), envisioned bringing his mega church back to the glory days of W.A. Criswell (though NOTHING like him, in integrity), was WRONGLY told by his predecessor, 'one day all this will be yours' (concerning First Baptist, Dallas' campus, JUST like Mt. 4:9), and said the following: <https://bit.ly/2CLIJXT> <https://bit.ly/2N6fiVm> <https://bit.ly/2QlsDHf> Have you EVER heard any major Christian Cabal members admit to ANY wrongdoing, vs. Jeffress' general, 'we're all sinners?' #Crickets Leaders? Not by Bible standards, sorry! (Mt. 12:37)

CURRENCY & CONSERVATISM

(4/7/17)

Jas. 5:1-6 sticks a dagger through political conservatism's lust for wealth! READ it. Un-prioritized before God (v. 2), unaware of prophecy (v. 3), judged for mistreating laborers on wages, for selfish gain (v. 4), SELF-luxury was their focus (v. 5), seeking to please SELF was their idol/god, and as they sought the good life of fun and frolic/frivolity, they were being ripened for slaughter (v. 5), they, here, were evil to their workers, which is NOT usually what political conservatives do, but the lack of justice toward employees in favor of almighty dollar prophets IS similar (v. 6).

So WHEN (not IF) you hear a conservative tout their PHILOSOPHY as moral, realize you have to be deluded to believe that's 100 percent true. It is NOT always!

It's AMAZING how "religious" people buy-in, hook, line and sinker, to the mantra that conservatism is where God is. ONLY on a HANDFUL of issues!

CURRENT EVENTS & BIBLE PROPHECY

(10/6/18)

[Post Kavanaugh debacle: I'm SO ready to be used of the Lord as an instrument to clean house in the evil Washington D.C.!]...

I've said before, another 9-11 IS EXPECTED. I'd guess D.C. would be their target. I simply watch from home, thousands of miles away, and await God's judgment on evil politicians, using human agents, evil as they are to do such violence. I have NO IDEA their operations' date; I'm just an observer!

Another 9-11? <https://bit.ly/2y3ANfU> <https://nym.ag/2zVpyY8> WE only think of re-do's, like hijacked airplanes. There are so many other ways, and we're focused on planes; NO creativity! Be anal in your thinking, to your own destruction! Planes, buses, cars, helicopters, drones, cars, motorcycles ALL exist, do-dos!

HOW could U.S.'s enemies destroy America, temporarily? Bomb Congress and the White House from air or land or underground. Even our electrical grid wouldn't be that impactful. How about bomb a nuclear facility? There are NO skyscrapers that would have the impact of the twin towers—they'd hit the heart of U.S.A.!

Drones so high up that the White House or Congress radar couldn't stop them in time would work. Space satellites and GPS could easily do the job. How small a bomb could destroy those institutions, and fit on a small drone? What country can manufacture things that small, like China did pencil tip microchips?

Drones or helicopters NOT in restricted air space, with laser-guided missile bombs, via drones, coming from many angles, could work. Does such technology exist? <https://bit.ly/2E1HO6l> WHO would do this, with ISIS on the run? It only takes a few, and a few of them still exist!

It WOULDN'T require 20 people, and sleeper cells exist, here and elsewhere, as do MANY enemy nations to America... Russia, China, Iran, Syria, et al. I would be expecting such technology to be being manufactured, at present! Ten drones from multiple levels and angles, likely NOT aimed at the White House, but the Capital building!

Even GPS-guided mini missiles with such bombs aboard could be manufactured to launch out the windows of vehicles, or topless cars. I'd guess the technology already exists. Nations know what Google searches can't teach us. If China has microchips the size of pencil heads, micro bombs do too?

And ISIS has members NOT just where America has backed them up/boxed them in! ISIS is only one organization that hates us; one of MANY! I'll bet groups have been planning such an attack for months, if not years. The Capital building, while in session, would have the MOST psychological impact! NOT even the White House, as much.

Could lasers be used to do much damage? Could they be coordinated to crush that building to its foundations? We saw in the Winter Olympics, computer-coordinated drones, for art; Why couldn't some group be planning such to take out structural supports to crush the dome and rock its foundations? I'm curious.

Engineers know what stress points ruin loads in buildings! THESE drawings exist, for FREE, on Google (Search Images: capitol building blueprints). I know from graduate architecture studies about load-

bearing walls. Surely terrorists do! They proved that on 9-11! Engineers are everywhere, in rogue nations.

And if an evil group wants to harm America, but not take on the U.S. military, they attack Israel. The Wailing Wall is one thing. The most sacred place would be very impactful—the temple mound, or government offices. You would be a FOOL to not believe people exist in the world who aren't planning such attacks!

I doubt Israel has as many defenses as D.C. does, though they're quite armed/fortified. There are drones you can control from thousands of miles away! Let's see the smallest drone existing: <https://bit.ly/2PgrLCZ> Add stealth technology (i.e., radar deflecting), and make them as silent as electric cars.

What about bomb size? If the Chinese can shrink all technology, and steals our trade secrets, EXPECT a mini bomb, soon! <https://bit.ly/2E2iRb6> Same goes for stronger drones, though smaller; more lifting power. Even mini missiles.

Russia in on it, too? Iran? EXPECT IT! North Korea? What about missile sizes, remote controlled? Underground, and from the sea seem much less likely! <https://bit.ly/2Qx2Efu> I'd expect space, air, and land, even thousands of miles away, initially. How far can drones fly, without a re-charge? <https://bit.ly/2E3R5uV>

How would a building implode with the least number of drone bombs needed/used? ALL this science is FREELY avail on the internet! Do you think enemies of America don't know this, and haven't for YEARS? We better have defensive capabilities! <https://bit.ly/2Qzy98n> You have to out-think evil people. If you don't, you lose the battle! Wake up, America! Evil exists, and hates us! Duh 101

Isn't there radar-jamming technology, too? I JUST saw two black crows swoop onto my fence. If they had embedded remote-control bombs, and were trained where to fly, a no-fly zone would be meaningless (or drones that looked like them).

The radio just said that Carfentanil is 100 times stronger than Heroin, and is deadly; Why wouldn't our enemies seek to get just one mole inside Congress as a waiter? Oil centers (like Pasadena, TX) would shut down America, if taken out of commission.

There are air-borne chemicals that could be released, with the right winds, to engulf the Capital from legal venues, NOT detected! Chemical and biological weapons of mass destruction can go to the Capital via UPS, USPS, delivery services, etc. <https://bit.ly/2RtvheG> Even buried bombs might shake a city block, like an earthquake, set off around the Capital building. Toppling skyscrapers would ruin business in major business centers.

Has Congress envisioned all these scenarios? They think there's anger at them within the U.S.A. How about Chump ticking off nearly every nation but Israel? Even Britain, the E.U., and NATO allies are turned off by the fool! Much less China, Russia, Iran and Arab nations (his having favored Israel). I can think of FEW who love us, now!

And Putin REGULARLY has enemies drugged and/or killed. WHO believes he's incapable of infiltrating D.C.? Not I! And the Congressional baseball shooting is just one creative way enemies can attack law-makers in non-traditional gathering places! WHO KNOWS if D.C. is prepared?

tRump's engendering MOST of this ill-will, including the HORRIFIC Kavanaugh process that wasn't thorough, and never used lie detectors. That's just 45 angering ~half within the U.S.A. Tariffs and STUPID words and actions (Ex.: U.N. laughter, as Exhibit A, where he touts 'America first') are just the beginning of how he has set our globe aflame!

Iran sent a missile into Syria ~three days ago. North Korea has said they won't disarm with sanctions continuing. China has infiltrated ~30 big U.S. companies, with microchips, to learn our trade and technology secrets.

Russia and China are trying to sway our elections. Arab nations despise Chump favoring the Jews! Is there any good news, globally? Blame it ALL on DJT! And nations rightly blame all who voted for him, and blame America as a whole, for allowing such nonsense. You better be ready, people.

READ!: Syria has chemical weapons. <https://bit.ly/2QAA9xr> Biological weapons exist! <https://bit.ly/2C016q4> The Houston ship channel has behemoth ships pass by our oil refineries, every day. Easy target to cripple the U.S. economy! Ricin-like powder arrived within walking distance of D.C. politicians, last week. Anthrax exists. It wouldn't even take a full gathered Congress! Just some major players in smaller meetings.

Politicians eat at restaurants! The president's daily schedule is publicly published! A major committee meeting, somewhere, would have the psychological effect, off campus. Sheila Jackson Lee's assistant doxxed three politician's home addresses, last week. Even Syria gasses the masses, with not a huge footprint of weaponry.

People have climbed over the White House fence. A parachuter could be fully loaded with deadly weapons, and though shot down, his chemicals could fall down to the White House or Capital lawn as he (or they) plummeted to earth.

A stealth Russian jet could do a fly-by, and release gasses, before being shot down at those venues. DO YOU KNOW ANY NATION NOT MAD AT AMERICA, TODAY (besides Israel)? The horrific possibilities are endless! I could go on... I'm creative. Are D.C. politicians and their safety strategists as creative? Evil people STUDY life habits of people they stalk. Politicians have routines. Are they safe, in our Trump world?

Buses, trains, remote control ignitions. ALL these delivery systems already exist! IED's. The Capital building doesn't even have the wrought iron fence the White House has, if I recall correctly. You think metal detectors can stop what's available to evil-intentioned groups? There are PLASTIC explosives! Remember the airline shoe bomber?

People illegally enter America, having ingested drug pills. Metal detectors will not stop ingested, remote control explosives for suicide bombers! And the Kavanaugh hearings had seats filled by some from among the public, I think.

You REALLY have to start thinking better, to be better prepared! America has guns that shoot over a mile away! <https://bit.ly/2E0eM7a> #AmericanSniper If ten foreign snipers had hotel rooms near the Capital, JUST LIKE Vegas, one year ago, great trouble could come to the U.S.A. by a coordinated attack. Toppleable skyscrapers exist near there, too, I would think. Are we prepared?

Elevator and escalator repair men could infiltrate the Capital, with destructive add-ons. Food service companies, as well. Delivery services, visitors to the White House and Capital, having swallowed

WMD's, or remote-control explosives. Body scans are NOT done on all visitors, that I know of. Be ready!

We USED to hear about sleeper cells. They're either dead asleep, never existed, or are currently making plans! People don't just abandon their hate because they enjoy America's lifestyle! Criminals can have ill-will toward the U.S. justice system, captured or released. They and gangs can be recruited.

Here's a short list of disease weaponry: <https://bit.ly/2pnwIN4> One KGB-type, visiting the U.N. in NYC (where spies were en masse, two weeks ago) is all it would take! Did any of them bug their hotels? Did they plant/imbed anything? DO WE KNOW? Do we have all their names? Did we track them?

The public water system in D.C. could be tainted to kill, and it wouldn't require the entire town—just the pipes leading to politicians! I'm sure HVAC people could put things in the vents at the Capital, to spread deadly powders via air/conditioning, or heat! Has D.C. thought of all these contingencies? I DOUBT IT!

Campaign trails often find several politicians in one setting. Those events are OFTEN publicized, like Chump pep rallies. Politicians attend awards ceremonies, media appearances (i.e., making the media rounds on Sundays). DO YOU THINK I'M THE ONLY ONE WHO CAN THINK UP WHAT COULD GO WRONG, and not our enemies? Think again!

If everyone in line for the presidency were targeted, it would only take ~five deaths to send America into panic and chaos! 9-11 killed thousands. It only takes ~five select people to inflict a national epidemic of fear!

I would guess even secret bomb shelters D.C. politicians are whisked off to in times of emergencies can be known online!? <https://bit.ly/2Ns9104> <https://wapo.st/2zVx85g> <https://bit.ly/2E3H4ha> And anyone can learn where Air Force One is, most any time! <https://bit.ly/2C2RcUW> Are we prepared?

Enemies HATE us—an increasing number, via CHUMP. Be ready, America! (and #Pray) He has HARMED America, and engendered hate!

I'm sure this article can reveal even more strategies warring against America, even as I write: <https://bit.ly/2BX910R> Here's a list of terror organizations (NOT JUST ISIL!): <https://bit.ly/2NsiXIk> They can coordinate, or merge, and ISIS' end doesn't end the threat! Be ready, America!

Even distractions can lure people to destructive venues! A staged, or even real car wreck, small bomb, small protest with violence; enemies of America could use those to lure people to the event, with planted bombs, to cause mass casualties. Any large public gathering would cause panic in America!

Update #1: America In prophecy?

America is NOT in Bible prophecy, directly, as she didn't exist when it was written. But all nations gathering forces against her sure leads to a rational belief that she may very well play a decent-sized role, when it hits! Some scholars historically tie the U.S. to the revised Roman empire!

Ezekiel 37 lists many nations which have modern equivalents, who will attack Israel. Those nations are already forming alliances! MANY Arabs equate America with Israel, so why would America think anger toward Israel would remain overseas? We are the 'Great Satan' in many people's minds. Are we ready for what's coming? #Prophecy

Even G-8 or U.N. meetings would be prime targets for that coming Antichrist to usurp three E.U. heads of state (using methods I've described above). Daniel 7:8. I suppose E.U. heads of state meetings/gatherings would also be targeted. If you don't know prophecy, you will go through prophecy! (John 3:16)

I've spoken to a Middle East guy who was asked why they don't organize, militarily. The U.S. stops them, via money military threats, was his answer. Does anyone believe these groups are not engaging covert organizing, possibly with Iran as the head? People don't just heed U.S. warnings, when they're angry... They go covert! DUH!

In my opinion, America is ALREADY in all-out covert war with Russia, China, and soon, Iran. THANK YOU Donald J. Trump! (SARCASM). I don't believe any of these nations will give up on their pursuits, or back down. They can't trust us anymore, and see no way/room for us to get along, long-term! I HOPE I'm wrong!

BUT, Americans, PLEASE just keep focused on your jobs, chores, family and fun. You play RIGHT into THEIR HANDS, remaining IGNORANT of what's going on outside the U.S.'s borders, or your own little worlds! #Embarrassing #Prophecy

Because of CHUMP's favoring Israel, per the Christian Cabal's IDIOCIES, and his angering Russia, China and Iran, EXPECT Arab groups who hate Israel to now organize against her, and us, with those BIG three's backing, so the organizing I've wondered why it's not happening will soon occur. This is mere pattern extrapolating!

Even Kim Jong Un has the capacity to kill people with rags to their faces, chemical-laced. He's NOT 'gonna abandon ties to China, so despite any appearances, expect his cooperation in this ploy! He'll play along with American P.R. stunts, and minor dismantlings, but always stays tied at the hip to our enemies!

"And many nations with him" can EASILY include Cuba, Venezuela, even Brazil (unwittingly, via BRIC); Eze. 37:22 Even the E.U., especially Germany, are developing ties with Russia, I hear. U.S. world economic dominance is fraying, and our allies are becoming more independent, as we're too selfish and untrustworthy!

And an attack on Israel will surely bring Chump into that fray, as he NEEDS the biased WASP vote! THEY DUMBLY started him on this course! #ChristianCabal Israel is a much easier target than D.C.! WATCH news headlines to see if trends go this direction. I EXPECT it. DUMB "Christian" decisions! #WOW

Israel's "peace?" <https://bit.ly/2E2b1NI> The MORE intense these skirmishes become, the more Trump will have to get involved, since he started all the angst with his Jerusalem as capital announcement, and U.S. Embassy moved there. Broker 7-year peace, as the "great negotiator" he claimed to be!

.@POTUS READ my message from this morning. "YOU MADE THAT!"

YOU started ALL the present ill-will, @POTUS! SECOND SAMUEL 12:7, in the Old Testament (first half, from left to right, "sir")... Read the Table of Contents to get the page number in your favorite DUSTY book on your bedside table! <https://yhoo.it/2QwLApH>

YEA! College football today, then NFL tomorrow. Then we can return to our mundane jobs, and COMPLETELY forget what's going on in the world, watch FoxNews, hear talk radio, and NEVER listen

to public radio or PBS and the BBC, which informs people of what happens OUTSIDE the USA!
#Brilliant! (SARCASM)

Go to movies, watch TV, exercise, watch a sports event, go buy some big boy toys. Do anything to get your mind OFF what's really going on in the world! Distraction, deflection, delusion and escape. Enjoy life, before it ends. Prophecy will destroy so many people, who will have NO IDEA it was coming!

P.S.: Drug lords are VERY creative in the ways they get their cr-p to America! Submarines, tunnels, secret car compartments, mules who threaten patsys' families' death if they won't deliver, etc. DONT think there aren't MANY people with creative means to do evil to the U.S.A., if government only thinks inside the box!

Update #2: Despondent Despair
(12/17/18)

Due to the BIG nature of what will happen Christmas day (i.e., our website release), serious enemy attack of doubts, today. When you speak of the miraculous four years, just past, most people do think you nutty, and you can't blame them, as ~no one lives miraculous lives anymore! Maybe I'll never talk of them!
#Sadness

Here's the BIG problem in D.C.: No one has any money to use for anything, as we're in debt! A 100 percent honest politician would say we need more taxes, and can't do anything new, but do with less. That doesn't keep them employed! No one wants to go to D.C. for two or 4 years only! The system is 100 percent shot and shoddy! FAILED and corrupt!

Why should the rich help the poor, a LITTLE, to avoid severe poverty? Because they can/are able. No one else is. Plus, they control the jobs, which pay what they do, which keep some people poor, and outsource jobs so labor competition is so high that wages go low.

No one can ever tell me it's fair one multi-millionaire can make millions simply making a phone call to sell a hot stock, or inherit bookooos simply by luckily being born in a rich family! The rich get all the benefits of life (best loans, streets, security, luxuries, contacts). I'm NOT for punishing any rich, but there MUST be more justice.

It really is easier to not give one damn about the poor in the world! Insulate yourself from reality, and just enjoy your own self-made reality. If you allow yourself to believe God doesn't exist, and won't right all wrongs, just live for money! Why not? And keep it all for yourself. Never care one iota about poor people.

Label them losers, so you blame their condition all on them, so you have no responsibility, and thus guilt feelings. I'm REALLY wishing I lived in a more just society, today. America has become F yourself if you can't get rich, and if you can, more power to you! Forgive my French, but I'm in a very bad mood, this evening. It will pass; always does.

Should we despise or be jealous of the rich? Absolutely not. It's NOT innately evil to be rich, but many if not most people achieve it through idolatry, over serving God! If He wasn't 'gonna exact justice on Judgment Day, there are many reasons to be despondent over the injustices in America!

Why can't I just think like the normal majority, and not give one damn about the plight of poor people? Why can't I return to the way I've always thought of them, because of the political party I was in since

birth? It is a CURSE to care! It's ruining my own day to think anyone could fix things to be better, when conservatives want status quo.

I have grown to HATE political conservatism, despite their quasi-religious social issues. HATE! You must get along with them, but they are the epitome of what Christ came to solve/fix: sin! EVERY genuine conservative is either going to Hell, or 'gonna have a rude awakening on Judgment Day!

Why don't I sell my soul to Satan's system of greed and money idolatry, like so many sheep have? Why did I have to be called to a different path? Why must I look like the dotard who hasn't yet figured out life is all about money? Why am I being punished and cursed for following what God said?

Why didn't I just leave that Good book ALONE? Everybody else seems to, concerning money! I have wasted decades, financially. All in the pursuit of the Lord, and today I feel I have really gotten out on a limb there is no recovery from! Why hast Thou abandoned me, today? It feels like a dead end I've been led to. #Sadness and despair.

Why don't I rip every verse out of my Bible, but the ONLY two Christian political conservatives cling to in the hopes they're interpreting them right (which they are not): I Tim. 6:17; Ecc. 10:19. If only I could be beamed up/Raptured today! Like I said, this is a horrible day of attack, with the website online, soon.

Why couldn't I ever just be happy doing any other career I've been a part of? Why did I have to write? It's the cursed career of mankind! I never even made one dime off it. My family has suffered, because I thought it God's will. Did I miss something along the way?

God won't let the righteous beg bread, so must I beg water, instead? I am despising my past decade, today. Obviously, it's the enemy's attack, as he doesn't want my website to go public! It will, as he will NOT get the victory. I understand why he'd not want it seeing the light of day! His day will come to an end, and what we've been led to write hastens that demise, in some mysterious way I may never understand.

What he intends for evil, God will use for good, as that website I'm even more determined to get online, come Hell or high water (or enemy attacks, like the past two hours). A breach in the hedge, today. My MBA must have taught me nothing, for my religion has all but reversed all I learned, like teaching contentment, God's priorities first (Mt. 6:33), not chasing money (Pv. 23:5).

I wish I had never read it so often, as political conservatism is the easily sinful way to live, if Christians ignore God's thoughts!

I have completely wasted my adult life, writing for God. These are the words of Job-like despair, and NOT what's true. READ his book! That dude was so close to God, he endured hard times because the Devil told God he only does so because there are benefits. I'm asking where are the benefits, today? And to ask the question is to forget the entire last 40 years! It comes from comparing your life with people who do little-to-nothing for God!

Update #3: Conversation with God

Why try to compete with them? They are useless workers, who will be destitute poor in Heaven! Is that what you want to be? If your mind falls to an earthly perspective, you'll live like them! Dry bones!

Your mind is NEVER to pay attention to others' lifestyles! We compete against ourselves, in this life (II Cor. 10:12) You're weak in faith, today. That happens. Your telling one lady about the past four years made you realize common lives have ZERO idea of the miraculous. Never tell your story again! THEY can't handle it!

Bible stories are myths and legends and delusional hypotheticals and fantasies—NOT reality—to people in the secular the majority. Even Christians live by sight. They preach about miracles, but NEVER expect to ever experience them, because they live just like everyone else who never experiences any miracles. DULL lives!

Why were you willing to tell your wife you must have really 'lost it' the last 10 years, apologize, and tell her you'll give up the calling, today? HOW can you so quickly act as if 'I didn't do all I've done for you, evident to all who saw? I still am. Why? Why? Do you 'wanna go be a dopey-type salesman until you never retire? HELL no! Were you 'gonna just delete all 11 book files, and act like they don't exist, and were never written? No, I just wanted to forget about them. Why? Because they brought so many problems to our family! You don't think better things are ahead? I'm just tired of the rough times. Sick and tired! Wanting to throw in the towel! But they're all done! What work is left to do? Addressing the impact of the time it took to write them! I can't bridge that gap. I never asked you to. Then You fix it, soon, please! #Prayer

So HOW can I ever explain my past four years? You don't have to. You've done so in the latest book. If people think you're lying, take lie detectors. Just remember they will likely NEVER see or experience any miracle. HOW can you explain a miracle to people who deny My abilities or existence? That REALLY takes a miracle. Just pity them! They have mundane lives that never see My power. What a waste of what could have been, for them! I agree. But 99.99 percent of people can't relate to miracles. SO WHAT? Show them the LOGIC of your books. They can relate to logic! They don't need to know how you got those ideas! Let them learn just before I sentence them to Hell, anyway. #Wow, what a perspective! Just wow!

I feel the need to explain the background to my books, as it's the only reason I'd do what You called me to do! Haven't I told you exactly how to do it? Push the books' great content, namely Wit and Wisdom. It sells itself. No one needs to know how you got those ideas. How do I get them to read it? I'm NO marketer! Study marketing. What words said in what ways makes you want to buy something? Nothing! I only buy what I need. Well study it anyway, to see what works for people who fall for such marketing.

Research the best ads, and why they're great. See what moves people to buy. And remember, not everyone cares about politics as you do. They just want better lives, and 'mo money! And they generally hate politicians, because of the way D.C. is run. Tell them you have quick, practical fixes for every challenge from A to Z, excepting any they can think of that you missed. Challenge them to prove you wrong! It's NOT bragging, but FACT!

Give them some analogies and examples! Make them relevant to the NON-intellectual's life! They care about kitchen table issues—NOT all things the U.S. faces! Money, fun, job security, how to pay for doctor visits, daycare, college, how to get a raise or promotion, how to work less hours, or with less stress, or how to make their job easier.

Jobs. That's about it. Idealized good-paying jobs that won't happen, in many cases. You have to un-sell them on fantasy, and talk reality, even though they vote for liars, whose promises are empty. They actually believe D.C. takes action to fix things. They're NOT the sharpest knife in the drawer, when they fall into this category! But they can vote, and they're immature or evil enough to fire good men and women in D.C. for not being Santa Claus for their own personal failures, economically!

You have to explain to them that government has no fairy dust for their problems with living within their means! It's NOT politicians' duty to make up for low skills, little talent, little creativity or ambition, poor buying or budgeting skills! That's on those voters, who should be disallowed from punishing politicians who don't do everything on their wish lists! Give them the hard truths; tough love. Give them a reality check! The U.S. has \$22 trillion in debt!

It doesn't matter that that doesn't sell; they may respect your honesty. Delusion is a house of cards! Bill collectors NEVER accept excuses. Voters have NO excuses expecting politicians to work miracles.

Every person has to sustain their own family, or get fixed (i.e., plumbing tubes tied). If you can't afford a legacy, keep your zipper zipped. This especially applies in poor nations. Get a dog! Kids are an expense. We only have a finite quantity of resources. DON'T be so hatefully cruel to kids by birthing them into misery, if you're destitute poor! That's NOT parental love.

You can't expect rich people NOT related to you to feel any obligation for your bills! You chose your career; you worked as hard or sluggardly in school; you spend what you choose, and spending too much isn't their problem! YOU have those kids; No rich person forced you to have stupid (unsafe) sex! Bail yourself out of the hole you dig by such STUPID decisions.

QUIT thinking politicians are your backup plan... that's NOT their job. You can vote them all out, but I hope NONE that you vote in their place ever agree to supervise your life! That's your job! You're an adult. Live on less, cut back, belt-tighten, do without, fix things yourself, don't keep up with the Jones; learn contentment!

Christian radio, today, said "God made us to always want the bigger office, better job, corner office." LIARS who shouldn't have a job if they haven't attended seminary! That's your FLESH/sin nature. It follows the lusts of the eyes (1 Jn. 2:15-17) Whatever I see I want. God DIDN'T make that!

He said learn contentment. The DJ only moralized that we should be grateful for the ladder we seek to climb. Be glad the U.S. provides opportunities to move up, but that DJ has ZERO business opining on God, saying He made us lustful. Do any pastors supervise Christian radio? It was Air1! False doctrine spreading!

Money... it's all life is about, to sinful fools. It's important for doing what you are to do in this life, but it's NOT why we're here!

Christianity is NOT works, and you gain no favor by serving God, but if you're NOT doing great things for God and society, your life is a waste! Attending Christian events, like you're there to be served, as a customer, is NOT what God called any believer to live to do. I'll be quiet; frustrating day!

No, I'll be 100 percent point blank to every Christian: ALL that matters in life is paying your bills and how many people you evangelize and disciple (coming from a daily quiet time). I'll let that sink in, because it's NOT what you've ever been taught. God has a cause YOU are to help fix in society! You're not here to please yourself. Many Christians are-carnal, sinful ones.

Any person just sitting around waiting to die deserves to do so, in my opinion, unless mentally or physically incapable of any contributions to God or society. Even retirees... your golden years OUGHT to be when you make up for all the NOTHINGNESS you've offered God and society, all your working years, getting yourself able to retire. Retirement is NOT even in the Bible, that I've ever found!

I'm starting to believe U.S. Christians have NO idea what God thinks about almost anything! Their god is culture—NOT Christ. Whatever everyone else does is 'Gods will.' Bull honky! STUPID for Jesus; now that's oxy moronic.

Get off your fat and lazy duff, and do some ministry, and change the world for the better! Yes, you. Every one of you. If we all did something, things would get fixed.

Update #4: Church 'Chew Out?'

JUDGMENT DAY. If we remembered it is coming, more often, we'd act much better (i.e., fear God)! You will never endure it, unforgiven of your sins (Jn. 3:16), but it's better to face it having lived as well as you could, than otherwise. There MAY be levels in Hell, though fire is fire, and eternity is forever, either way.

What an exasperating day. I'll 'rant' more, because I can, and Twitter is free... You work 40 hours or more a week, then play and do chores. WHO's supposed to do ministry, and fix society's problems? You! God says LAYMEN are to do the work of ministry! (Eph. 4) Clergy are to raise them up to do so. Who has time? You, if you didn't worship THIS world.

You, Christian layman, are to have evangelized between ~43-112 people, to have done your part! Most of us haven't reached five! Inviting people to church is a WEAK crutch, and sinful timidity so-called evangelism "method." You're scared! You're disobedient. You don't care that most people will burn in Hell, forever, as much as you care for what else you do instead.

You're going to Heaven, so to Hell with them is what your inaction speaks! You are pew-sitters, bench-warmers. Serve me, pastor! Preach me a good sermon, don't get long-winded with it, and make sure the music is just right. I DESPISE status quo Christianity, because it's NOT real Christianity!

You're lazy bums, dare I say? Everything revolves around what you can get out of attending church. What amenities does this church offer us? Cheap gym membership? Entertainment? Baby sitters, via Sunday School? I'm SICK of the 'normal' Christian life in America.

There are poor people, homeless, prostitutes abused by Johns and pimps, drug dealers, criminals, wars; there's pollution, greedy rich, lazy system abusers—FIX something, Christian layman! God called the church to be a LIGHT to the world—NOT a tanning booth bed light inside stained-glass buildings. Spousal abuse, rape, womanizing, divorce, drunkenness, adultery—problems are all around you, like icebergs near the Titanic! Yet you dress up and smile on Sundays.

Why does God keep you here? So you can accumulate more things that rot or rust or wear out, with time? (Mt. 6:19) You got a new car—who cares? You wear the latest fashion—who cares? You are so ignorant of your Bibles, it almost ought to be a law that government can confiscate it if you have no better use for it than as a church accessory!

You got saved only to live for the Devil, and the here and now!? That's NOT why God saved you! There are law-breakers crossing into America illegally, widows suffering loneliness, orphans wondering if

anyone loves them, and foster kids wondering why were they abandoned by their parents; people in white-walled jail cells 24/7, risking rape from their own gender, or being beat up.

There are breadwinners who work their butts off for peanuts wages. There are people working hard to vote for politicians to keep the poor struggling! There are single women/baby mammas having to make up for FAILED male players. There are gays who get treated like trash, behind their backs.

There are hungry kids, elderly left to stare at other grey hairs all day long, who family has shackled up to get them out of their lives. There are cancer stricken people, limbless and paralyzed people, people with AIDS, ALS, dementia, suffering strokes, having heart attacks, mental stresses, Downs Syndrome; people scammed, hacker victims, identity thieves, abusive con artists, thieves, murderers, bank robbers, school shooters, sleeper cells, people on the take in D.C., bribing lobbyists, liar politicians, biased party dupes.

WHAT are you doing about any cause in life, to make life better, Christian layman? Just having fun chasing money and fun? There are people dying, living in huts and slums, in third world nations, corrupt dictators, money launderers, tax cheats, white collar criminals, bosses who flirt with unsoliciting women (abusing their power), tyrant bosses, businesses that lie about their products, people who gate themselves off from ever seeing anyone else's reality, over-paid executives, bullies, school cheaters, fraudulent pastors fleecing the sheep, scum who derive pride from how many women they sleep with (i.e., male whores), men who believe women are inferior (and deny them education, or make them walk behind them, all covered up with and hidden by clothes), people who never forgive enemies (like in the Middle East crisis), a nut case trying to get nukes (Kim Jung Un), continually devious Putin, and Iran authorities wanting Israel wiped off the map.

WHAT ARE YOU DOING about any of this, lights of the world, salt of the earth laymen Christians? Just voting? HILARIOUS! You are NOT society's leaders. Fix it!

Update #5: Sin & Your Future

There are drug lords and drug cartels, the Mafia probably still has some members, some gang members are violent (Ex.: MS-13), there are marriage on the rocks, cheaters, swingers, polygamists. STOP turning a blind eye to reality, or washing your hands of concern, because you aren't engaged in these things!

There are high school cliques, frat rat cliques, networking scoundrels who schmooze their way into jobs they don't deserve, nepotistic ne'er do wells, spoiled brats, workaholic dads, aloof parents, dysfunctional families, lying salesmen (and lawyers)—there are SO many things needing fixing in America! These are NOT American exceptional behaviors!

Sluts, and loose women (with no self-respect), teens with low self-esteem, arrogant type A's, suicidal people, racists, white supremacists, people who steal \$200 in tips from waitresses (as at my eldest son's job, last evening). SIN is everywhere, if you know what it is, and don't foolishly deny its existence. (Mt. 24:12; II Tim. 3:1)

And then the Church RETREATS into safe 'holy huddles,' blaming lost people for committing sins (as is expected of their only spiritual nature), expecting they might come by their church if they advertise or have appealing enough secular things to offer them. Bible prophecy signs are everywhere!

We've had serial murderers, people burn others' homes down, Middle East beheadings, and burning people alive, torture, invasions (Ex.: Kuwait and Ukraine), Hitler, Son of Sam, Manson, Koresh. In the past 30 years, sin has significantly risen, despite P.C. efforts to the contrary!

There are trophy hunters who let PRIDE let them cause animals to suffer, shark fin slicers, whale oil murderers, RINO horn slicers, poachers (watch Northwest Law and Lone Star Law TV shows!), people run over others in Charlottesville; there cross burnings, white hooded people and lynchings, cops shot in Dallas, a judge murdered in a nearby Dallas suburb, athletes on illegal steroids (Ex.: Lance Armstrong); we've had Payola, Watergate, 911, arsonists, NFL slapping criminals on the wrist, womanizers, upskirters, an NFL reporter filmed in her hotel room, sex tapes, porn on call, smut shops, DUI's, jail breaks, El Chapo, child labor, slavery, black markets, overdoses, Jerry Springer fights, parents punching referees at high school games, people throw shoes at George W. Bush, Reagan shot, JFK killed, MLK assassinated. Like Billy Joel's We didn't start the fire, the world has gone stir crazy, in many ways. Why? Increased sin is a prophecy sign!

We've seen the killing fields, genocide, hoarding dictators, date rape drugs, peeping Toms, glory holes, centerfolds, nudist beaches, Kim Jung Un's bro killed by facial chemicals, death camps, hard labor Gulag detention, indoctrination schools in China, persecution of the religious, Kremlin critics killed, daycare workers beat infants (on hidden camera), needles in candy at Halloween, people earning millions for spilling their own Coffee at McDonald's, job discrimination via NOT telling people the truth about their decisions, people opposed to equal pay for equal work, people sitting in the dung dungeon of outhouses to look up at toilets women sit on (that has actually happened!), ding dong door ditchers, people who flee the cops, death by cops destitute people, cops beating suspects without cause, people drowned with weights on their ankles, ENRON, people trying to force themselves into America, en masse, priest pedophiles, Khashoggi dismembered, other journalists killed, frivolous lawsuits, people dying to look perfect (getting plastic surgery south of the border), a news reporter shot dead (WDBJ), envelopes full of Anthrax, the Unibomber.

If you just live your life, and never put 2 and 2 together, this is NORMAL. If you compare these events to life from 1900-1050, statistics prove prophecy is coming, from mere trend analysis!

Egoist pervert narcissist president wins off Christian votes (apostasy), false doctrine in the church, preachers in ministry for fame and fortune, Lear jets, mansions, and Osteen's home, kids locked up for months by abductors, little Caylee Anthony killed, as with Jon Benet Ramsey, 'little people' thrown as sports balls at parties, gang rapes, the Vegas shooter, the two Boston Marathon killers, women's faces disfigured by acid thrown on them. Prophecy signs are all around... ignore them and just have fun!?

Sin, evil, doing wrong. No one can say, on balance, 1985 forward is on moral par with 1900-1950! 1985 was a milestone year! Sin will be INcreased before prophecy starts. What do those two prior-referenced Bible verses mean to you? All is O.K.? The calm before the storm is NOT peace, but an illusion.

Have you ever read what's coming? READ the seals, trumpets and bowl judgments in Revelation. We have the exact numbers of how many get killed, and what those 21 events mean, in our two prophecy books, with a chart to explain the timing of all events, ordered by analysis and logic, in fitting puzzle pieces together (i.e., synthesis of Bible verses).

Hell is only the worst part of your future without Christ! Much horror precedes it, if you don't die, first, then go straight there. Its fire, as painful punishment, is NOT a joke or myth! Can you endure sitting in a

scalding bath tub? I can't! Pass your palm over a lighted candle. You want that pain felt even more intensely, every day, forever? You're mentally ill if you answer 'yes.' Instead, you laugh that it won't happen. I dare you to risk life on the edge of a skyscraper roof, and tell me you're certain you're O.K. if you slipped and fell!

You know there's no Hell? What if you're wrong (as you are). There are NO exit doors, no sprinkler systems, no flood lights to brighten your day. No drips of water. Gnashing of teeth. Bodies that WON'T die, for death would be a relief. I'm NOT 'gonna explain the theology of why you are there, but if you've never received Jesus, you WILL be there. I can't say this more clearly. I warn you most urgently!

Your name could be on an obituary tomorrow. Your body could be six feet under by this weekend. Your funeral could occur next week. You could face your Maker at any time.

You believe it won't happen to you. So did everyone else who died suddenly, or prematurely! What makes you different from them? You deceive yourself.

Worms will gnaw at your cadaver torso, after the embalming fluid ekes out, after the coroner examines your nude birthday suit. You get a toe tag and a body bag. To ashes you will return, as a body, not a soul!

To God your soul will return in judgment... all men. What you did with Jesus is the ONLY difference between who goes north vs. south! Did you receive a free gift, or not? It doesn't matter your religion or culture, or where you were born or raised.

This doesn't mean you have to join any church, give ten percent, come every Sunday. You have to fix the crisis in front of your face... Hell, any day, anytime, and forever. Will you?

Instantly you go to Heaven or Hell, upon death. There are no inbetween holding places. There is no coming back to earth in a new flesh suit. There is no ceasing to the life of the soul. There is no destruction of you... only punishment of you, forever, with NO end to it, if you never let God save you from this fate. Why would anyone ever let that happen?

Update #6: Signs of the Times

Eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow we die (Lk. 12:19) Live and let live; Party hearty; Peace and safety; peace, peace. THESE are prophecy signs, and slogans of our age—the Laodicean era, and possibly last generation. They are words and attitudes of people who don't take Hell seriously. Ignore it, and have fun! (Mt. 24:38)

(Dan. 12:4) Knowledge will be increased. The total body of knowledge of man doubles about every 2.3 years, now! People will go to and fro. Compared to horse and camel pace of the days of Daniel, how would he view our jets, SpaceX rockets, 85 mph speed limits near Austin, the Autobahn? Fast-paced, multi-tasked lives!

And if 666 technology is a minimum 3.5 years way, how close could we be? I was in a bank, today, and it took ONE HOUR to open a basic checking account (for politics). I told her we need thumb print ID, where all my data appears, because it never changes, from one business transaction to the next!

Even today, if you have no license, or Social Security number, or credit card, you're 'SOL' in buying anything. Banks already know if you can't afford to use a debit card, as it gets declined as 'insufficient

funds.' We're already centralized in our commerce! 666 CAN'T be that far off! Try to do anything without money. You CAN'T do much.

And if BIG brother government disallows non-system members from buying or selling (Rev. 13), you'll either be killed, or be forced to be a survivalist. I can't even camp out overnight, without bribing my boys with food and movies after 10:30 pm (did so before). There are SO many indications that prophecy is coming soon!

LOOK at I Tim. 3:1-14. Christians will abandon the true faith, to follow demons, via hypocrites, liars and men with NO conscience left, preaching behind pulpits. These men of the cloth restrict marriages and foods that parishioners can imbibe/engage. Sound, biblical teaching will NOT occur in church (II Tim. 4:1-5).

LAYMEN will summons preachers who say what they want to hear, and who entertain them! They turn away from truth. Truth-tellers will be banished, as undesirables for being behind pulpits. Do you see any precursors, today, of churchgoers allowing liars and hypocrites to rule over them (Ex.: DJT)?

READ II Tim. 3, to see how non-Christian/secular society will be. People will be lovers of self (me, me, me generation; me, myself and I), lovers of money (U.S.A. as Exhibit A), boastful, arrogant, abusive, disobedient to parents, ungrateful, unholy, without love, unforgiving, slanderous, without self-control, brutal, not lovers of the good, treacherous, rash, conceited, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God—having a form of godliness but denying its power. Does this sound like My Three Sons and Beaver Cleaver days, or OUR days? OUR days. Wake up, world! John 3:16, the Bible.

Update #7: Prophecy's Parts

Let's detail for you exactly how prophecy transpires, and I DON'T care, at this moment, if you believe it. Just listen, and I'll tell God you were warned, and chose to deny it. If nothing else, it's entertaining, until you go through it:

A sudden loss of millions of people will occur, called the Rapture (I Cor. 15:51; I Th. 4:17). Then a mystery politician arises, likely in the E.U., by usurping the power of three heads of state, who brokers seven years of peace tween Israel and her enemies (i.e., The Antichrist).

Seven years of Hell on earth occurs, as God's judgment (worse than Noah's flood), culminating in Armageddon. In those seven years, seven seal and trumpet judgments befall those left on earth, until that man becomes a one-world ruler, after being fatally wounded, yet brought back to life, somehow.

He breaks his seven-year peace treaty (Dan. 9:27), and ravages the Jews. He has a religious partner (Rev. 13), and has acquired power by conquest and bribery the first three years. Mid-term, he does miraculous things that delude the entire world, and all follow after him.

He kills people bucking his system, which requires all business to be conducted by receiving a mark on the forehead or wrist. His 'image' kills nonworshippers. There are so many details I've left out, so you'll buy my two books as late Christmas presents.

THINK what happens when millions of Christians disappear. The Amber alerts, crashed airplanes and trains and cars. Families missing their breadwinners. Is that chaos what propels the Beast to power? If you have ZERO interest in these questions, just do nothing, and possibly experience them first-hand.

Your only other option is to die before it occurs, in which case you go immediately to Hell, to be raised to judgment when the Great White Throne judgment occurs, at the end of the seven years, or to go through those seven years... or to be saved; do so today (Jn. 3:16; II Cor. 6:2).

This is no pressure tactic or fear tactic. DO WHATEVER YOU WANT! I'm just warning you of TRUTH! You can laugh it off, delay thinking about it, or ignore it and have a good time. NO good person would let you do so, uninformed. I'm simply informing you, tonight. Do with it as you will.

WHERE else could I teach these thoughts to potentially anyone, anywhere in the world, but on Twitter, and then in a book, available online? People don't give you the time of day these days. They'd NEVER engage a conversation on such subjects of such length, and Christian pastors don't teach lost people what their future looks like!

If you can imagine what God sees among Christians: Worldliness, and doing little evangelism, discipling, and leadership of fixing society's problems. Corrupt pastors have set up a system where if you come hear me preach, and give me 10 percent of your income, you are good with God, when you're really bad with Him. #AmazingApostasy

Did you know, when prophecy comes, apostasy will have been happening, and a spirit of delusion will engulf the world, where people believe lies? Even NOW, U.S. Christians apostatize, and believe lies, via Chump, while the world of NON-Christians DON'T fall for such things. It's a WEIRD time before prophecy! Oppositesville!

Update #8: Prophecy Speculation **(12/18/18)**

Want to know yet another prophecy sign? Ministers in ministry for the money. Until ~1985, that would have sounded impossible, as FEW pastors made a lot. Then arose the Church Growth Movement, and church became a business. READ the New Testament. NO church promoted itself; all were unified.

Breaking News: Rebuilding of the temple in Jerusalem is underway <https://youtu.be/iJQ-XtB1PJg>

Prophecy COULDN'T have occurred if Jews were still dispersed abroad, as they were from 70 AD until 1948, as they get peace for 3.5 years, then severe persecution the second half of The Tribulation.

There will be some form of a 10 nation federation in Europe, in those times. The E.U. could either shrink in number, or have alliances forming 10 segments—we don't know for sure. It's amazing, as you read the book of Revelation, to think how its human author, John, would describe things from his experience, which he had never seen before. For example, scorpions with tails (Rev. 9:10) could be scorpions, or weaponry on vehicles.

Apart from writing words no reader at the time could understand, and John would find as gibberish, like 'nuclear bomb' language in first century Greek, he used analogous descriptors to show what he saw in his vision.

The image of the Beast is a prime example (Rev. 13). Who knows what it will be? Verses 14-15 say it causes worship-rejecters to be killed. It's the image/likeness of Antichrist; probably like a modern, life-like statue or body double, but it is given 'life,' so it's likely a robot that can detect lack of worship posture or gesture, like scanners and motion sensors.

It possibly lasers zap nonconformists. There appear to be many of them, as people get slain the world over. Verses 16-17 detail a mark/branding that allows commerce, or prohibition thereof. You have numbers associated with your identity, in bar code form, aback your plastic. Could those be imbedded in your skin, or tattooed on your body?

We already have Atlanta Airport check in kiosks facially recognizing customers, and index finger unlocking smart phones, for security measures. How far off could forehead and wrist marks be, as required for anyone to do any business transactions. If all money becomes e-commerce, or paperless, no coin or paper money would help you.

Electronic transfers exist; accounting ledgers adjust for bulk buy/institutional stock transactions, even automatically made upon trigger movements (strike prices), for power players. Automated commerce, via numbers.

Finally, what men worship today—money—especially in our finest cities, all comes crashing down in Rev 18 (Commercial Babylon). Note that there are still worker jobs, and rich, fancy kings, so Socialism and Communism don't appear to be required by the Antichrist, though 100 percent control of business is implemented.

Not everyone gets paid the same, but business is booming, perhaps because so many people die before the second half of the Tribulation. Extrapolate as you interpret imagery.

It's easy to poo poo apocalyptic literature, because of the extreme and visually radical descriptions, but this was written a by a man seeing 2,000+ years into the future, using language of the first century, plus the events are horrifically dramatic.

The numbers killed are staggering, as are the means of their destruction. The article I retweeted addresses a revised Jewish temple, because Mt. 24 and I Th. speak of the arrogant boastful blasphemer declaring himself 'god' in the temple, mid-Tribulation. HOW could he pull that deception off? False signs and wonders, as described in II Th. 2:9.

If you saw a human be able to defy logic and science/physics laws, you might think him supernatural, as well. Plus, there's a spirit of delusion making people believe lies (II Th. 2:11), God's Holy Spirit having been withdrawn in His full effect of today, at the Rapture (II Th. 2:6). That is NOT government restraint, as one-world government occurs 3.5 years after Rapture.

There are prophecy scholars/experts who you can read, to learn more. We have summarized the best ones, along with our own findings, in our advanced prophecy book. The basics, and explanations of more general items (i.e., less detail) can be found in our first prophecy book, at AmericanAnswers.org.

DEMOCRAT STRATEGY FOR 2016 TO 2020

(11/27/16)

Dr. Haynes (@friendshipwest): In your political planning, use what worked with WASP churches this time (that was done 100 percent behind my back); here's a summary:

A 'cabal' handful of pastors united for a HUGE evangelism event (which I prompted behind the scenes). Then they must have talked privately about the election.

The results was they gathered with Dr. Jeffress (who was already connected with Chump), used name recognition of UN-known university president (Falwell) for name recognition.

They had to have emailed or conference called many famous white pastors (two black pastors, maximum) to unite in a cause to turn out the "Christian vote" by... church video of Pence, North Texas Presidential Forum, National Day of Prayer D.C. meetings, gathering with ~53 Christian Congress persons in a D.C. prayer event, Billy Graham's son's 50-state wake up America tour, having Huckabee (and Carson?) do the rounds in churches, and PRIVATELY telling audience members 'we lose our nation if Chump doesn't win,' sermons at Fellowship Church Grapevine, TX on the GOP platform and the Bible, Dr. James Dobson's family radio network extolling single issue voting against abortion, talk radio hosts coordinating with them (Christian and secular) to fear monger this as the most important election of our lifetime, and sermons CLAIMING not to endorse or be for any one political party, then sprinkled with issues ONLY the GOP is for.

THAT is the model from June 23 forward that worked for them, and I had NOTHING to do with it! I ceased attending my 10-year attended church the day I learned of it, ONLY to return to hear my kids sing (and one famous pastor I like).

HOW did I learn of it? My home pastor was the lead spokesperson to the media after the cabal met with Chump, two weeks after he'd called that campaign 'non-sense' in a Saturday evening service!

Trump specifically targeted for their meeting the past two churches God used me to try to change (listed at our website), according to FoxNews.com.

One pastor was WISE enough NOT to attend or to get involved. Also the Southern Baptist Convention was used to denounce the Confederate flag, to try to appeal for black votes for Chump!

This ALL started when I contacted 40+ famous pastors to speak out against gay marriage going national (vs. a state's rights matter), four months before SCOTUS ruled.

I suggest Dr. Haynes use a similar organizing of black churches, as with Mosques, Synagogues, and every non-rich white group for 2020 (and earlier)! I'll help you!

Catholics, Hispanics, blacks, women, youth, Chinese, Muslim, Jews; it HAS to extend beyond religious circles, Please email me for more advice!

.@TheRevAl @RevJJackson @LouisFarrakhan You need to unite, settle or ignore differences in strategy, and get RESULTS! Bernie has got an in with the youth, @DNC.

That cabal may have started in 2016, but its roots were Rev. James Robison touting Ben Carson the past two years at home school conferences, and with radio spots ("Run Ben run" was their slogan).

Dr. Jeffress ALWAYS courts politicians, though he hypocritically opposed Mitt Romney, due to his being a Mormon—then complied later.

It's a VERY tenuously legal mixing of church and state for power ends. Even Dr. Haynes (and the NYT) noted that they abandoned morals for power, by backing Chump!

BTW, you spoke of 'spies.' I've never had one conversation with any people in that cabal, and I exposed and ram-rodged the IMMORALITY of their group here MANY times! I'm no spy.

I learned of my own ex-pastors involvement in the media, when he was the lead spokesperson for Chump's 'evangelical council's' initial meeting!

THAT DAY I quit attending (~June 23, 2016). I've detailed every encounter with that person behind the scenes here MANY times, and can retweet, as needed.

USE THEIR MODEL as a START! Also, the Tea Party started around when talk radio had a meeting to organize; I won a free ticket, but thought better of going!

That Dallas meeting planned issues, candidates, elections to target for wins, how to take over the GOP, etc. DFW people were there, and know the details!

HOW they picked Trump to lead them I'll NEVER understand, as I told Pastor White yesterday. He's the WORST representative for any group's reputation and credibility! DUMB move.

So IF you'll copy that cabal, and the Tea Party model, victory is JUST near your grasp (if electoral college and state rules are strategized against better)!

I've changed political parties (the day Chump won), and will help you in any way possible. Do a lie detector, and interview me first before trusting me. It's sincere.

I was possibly the first #NeverTrump in U.S.A., and I have NEVER changed! I have a tweet archive to prove I have not once not opposed him, and always will.

Please email me at AAorg2020@gmail.com so I can aid your efforts, Dr. Haynes. @friendshipwest America is too important to have Chump lead her long!

P.S.: I don't know the famous U.S. Hispanic and black churches and mega pastors. You do. Contact them, and do community organizing, starting with parishioners!

P.S.S.: I am NOT for either party 100 percent. I'm for the GOOD in every party, and opposed to their bad! I voted for GOP's but NOT Chump. Now I'm a Democrat, due to him!

.@Pledgers2020 works if BOTH parties have good candidates more committed to common sense solutions to fix problems than party loyalty; it CAN happen!

.@fhunscripted Please read my speech tweeted this morning, and let's talk in private about how to WIN in 2020. It will be 100 percent confidential. I met you in person yesterday.

As I've said before, the black and white churches are politically DIVIDED over taxes and Welfare. I called for unity two+ years ago. 2016 shows that NO such (good) thing occurred!

P.S.S.S.: IF I recall right, the Tea Party Email had three topics: Fund raising, rallies, and one other I can't recall. I would add recruiting volunteers! @fhunscripted

Also, FoxNews' Todd Starnes was often the cabal's media entre, as with Mark Davis on talk radio, and another Christian radio station; Democrats have celebrities who can get media/press.

BOTH parties NEED to start organizing and inspiring NOW! Get people interested and giving, and target candidates for school boards, city councils, and state and national elections!

The @DNC should be registering everyone in America willing to do so EVEN NOW! Never wait until it's too late. Prepare and plan. Study the electoral college laws, and state voting rules.

You have the GREATEST strategic opening with Chump as the GOP's representative head! @DNC His past comments KILL him with minorities, independents, and ex-GOP's, @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats

Please read today's tweet speech to a great pastor on Democrat victory strategy! @HouseDemocrats @SenateDems @DNC It worked for The Chump. BEAT him, ASAP!

This site is NOT against any good politicians of either party! We are objective. We do, however, 100 percent oppose Chump, as he has HURT U.S.A. by his MANY evils!

This site will NO LONGER post anything that might help Chump succeed. That MAY mean it dies out; who knows. We DON'T contribute to evil or Trump.

NEW religious revival emphasis on morals from Chump <http://on.msnbc.com/2itGNbi> Were you a part of this? @fhunscripted I HOPE your plans are succeeding! (12/31/16)

EDUCATION EXTREMISM

(10/4/18)

Often, Indians and Chinese immigrating to America FAR out-hustle (and, therefore inspire) the average American in public schools, and OFTEN are their best, academically (vs. sending us their dummies).

You have to compete with this, native American citizens! SUCH is the result of globalism, that WON'T ever change. Be glad smarties come here!

EVERY few years, academic standards for required courses per grade move DOWN the age scale! That means kids are required to learn things older kids didn't learn until a later school year. This is global competition, to get America world-class in our public education. It's hard, but there is NO other choice.

I believe public education in America NEEDS to employ ALL private sector helps to make education more fun and enjoyable, understandable and rememberable, as we throw even more requirements on young people. Even more breaks and fun/sports time in-between. There is MUCH stress, needing counseling, too! DUH.

I've WATCHED extremists among Indian and Chinese immigrants, studying until midnight, every night, NO extra curriculars or sports, or fun in their off hours. Purely cerebral people, with less social skills. Everything hinging on grades! Humorously, they burnt out, and abandoned their parents' aspirations for them!

EXTREMES IN 2020

(9/4/18)

NBC just reported that 2020 may shape up to being intensely right vs. left. Here are the issues, problems and solutions... IF people who CAN'T think very well, can't improve on/fix that problem, they're ONLY left with three alternatives: Gridlock, win and rule, then lose it all when you later lose, or literal secession!...

There are SO MANY better solutions! ONLY an idiot would accept those three ideas! BOTH extremes hate the other, and hold positions polar opposite to the other. In a UNITED (States) nation, that can't continue forever, in policy (vs. in hearts). Violence, boycotts (that hurt our economy), and general increased evil can only ensue!

Let's demonstrate how BOTH sides can get the most for their causes: Short of dividing our nation into two separate nations (i.e., red vs. blue), or violence and hatred (i.e., sin), you take the GOOD from every side, and you morally decide that your way or the highway is selfish, and untenable!

Examples: Red states want NO abortions; blue ones want as many as people want. IF Roe were overturned, so long as red states had to pay expenses for their women to get one elsewhere, their women would still have access, and red states could be free of any guilt for allowing them in their jurisdiction.

Even if Roe weren't overturned, public and private campaigns to get women to plan sex better, use immediate termination technology after unsafe sex, and even to reconsider aborting could ensue, to lessen their number.

100 percent prohibitionists would need to accept and realize that they themselves are incapable of getting everything they want, because others' choices are involved (i.e., no forced selfishness of my way or the highway).

Try green energy... Red states are free to pursue oil, but DON'T expect the feds to fund things your pursuit causes, like sea barriers to protect oil refineries. Blue states are free to pursue green energy, and let the market decide who does best. Feds can still enhance anti-pollution standards on polluters, but technology and innovation can make that regulation not so much a financial punishment, but an economic opportunity. And states can have two separate tracks of regulations' severity (if Constitutional).

Try taxes... Red states NEED educating on budgeting realities—\$22 trillion in debt. Strong politicians can inform them of each citizen's obligation for it, and why the rich (and successful businesses) have the greatest excess with which to help pay off some of our debt, and blue states can get that same education, that when you ask government to do things, a price tag is always attached.

Extremes are RARELY good—can you name me one? You pick the GOOD in both extremes, but you do NOT rule our nation off extremes—as loud or energized as they may get! Intelligence trumps emotion, and you please them only where they have legitimate causes and complaints!

The vast majority of Americans are somewhere in the middle, and for common sense and solving problems! Extremists, though their excess can spur change, truly suffer myopic self-absorption in their NARROW causes, and the smarter and more balanced level heads have to temper their enthusiasm, for wisdom and pragmatism.

In short, when you read our three political books, you will CLEARLY see what's needed, and how to get it into real political practice. The Civil War was real and bad and a mess/mistake. That IS our future, if extremists continue to be funded and encouraged by evil people. Get the &%\$@ out of this country if you can't think better than that!

Update: Extremist Errors
(9/5/18)

I'm AMAZED how STUPID so many (in number—not percentage) Americans are! If one extreme wins power, it will lose all (or nearly all) its gains when it invariably LOSES! Your gains are not permanent! I have NOTHING more to say to make this statement understandable. You need to work on your brain power, if it confuses you!

You can NOT have national laws that favor any extreme! A large portion of the country will resist or rebel! Politicians make a LIVING off stirring up DUMB people's EMOTIONS by extreme claims, promises and proposals. They can't excite votes by logic, practicality and intelligence! FAILures!

EXTREMISTS long for BAD things, most of the time! EX: Clean energy, at the expense of business success; or business success at the expense of our environment. NAME ME ONE GOOD EXTREME... crickets! To get inertia, sometimes you need extreme intensity, but NOT once momentum has been established! Duh 101

There is NO policy in political conservatism or liberalism that is flawed, and our opposite extreme is full of evil, stupid, anti-American enemies. THIS is the so-called "thinking" of extremists. It is NOT thinking at all, but brain-washed emotionalism, and stupidity. Inaccurate and immoral.

There is NO WAY federal law can be extreme! Civil War or secession are the ONLY ends to such stupidity! The RIGHT thing to do is almost always in the middle! The ONLY exception I know is any GOOD policies extremists advocate for, or to get inertia started, but ONLY in the short-term/run. Get a brain.

Here are extreme categories: Oil vs. environment, business vs. employees, rich vs. poor, black vs. white, abortion vs. religion, gays vs. religion, northeast vs. south, red vs. blue, native-born vs. immigrants, big vs. small government, high vs. low taxes, hawk vs. dove, pro-cop vs. pro criminal rights, business vs. animals, charity vs. government.

IF the Democrat party is PERFECT, all Republicans are evil (and vice versa). SAVOR, meditate, muse on this statement, until it (hopefully) hits you that this is true, and the problem with D.C.). It doesn't matter if it takes you fifteen times of re-reading, but only that you finally get it!

Obama wrote of 'shared power.' It could and would NEVER be 50/50, as election winners would set the boundaries, and control the agenda, more, but cooperation, compromise, getting along NOT to get along but to get things done and fix problems, tackle priorities, and be paid for a REASON, called productivity.

Life in America has become polarized to political extremes. In case you just awakened from beneath a rock, or flew in from Mars, here are the extremes: Gun-grabbers vs. NO restrictions on gun ownership, taxes so low our increasing debt funds our budget vs. tax to the max, etc. EXTREMES are often evil!

Black Lives Matter starts, so GOP's claim it's insulting to all others, especially cops. Every faction wants equal attention, and hates their opponent. ALL this B.S. began coming out of the woodworks by the CHUMP campaign! That is NOT an accomplishment, or success. U.S. culture has been harmed.

FAITH & FAVORITISM

(6/9-10/17)

Don't demand #TrumpMustTestify but #IHopeThereAreTapesOf the Comey-Chump conversation, and they need to be subpoena'd. The honor system doesn't work with dishonorables.

BAD on Bernie Sanders! I just signed the petition. Politically, all religions are equal, and we're NOT in an American theocracy. <http://fxn.ws/2sczKJr>

Bernie Sanders DOES raise one good point about the role of religion in politics: The minority view is as equally protected under our laws as the majority, meaning we don't want anyone from any religion appointing political personnel to influence our laws by their religion, apart from the law and the voice of the people.

For instance, Obama appointing Muslims to implement Sharia laws through such judges, when that's NOT the law of the land, or the Christian cabal wanting Christians appointed to push their religious agenda, like overturning Roe, when that's NOT how we are supposed to change laws in America (i.e., 'judicial activism')!

I've said before, but some Christian cabal pastors DISagree in their actions (vs. words), that I, personally, don't want Christianity exalted in the U.S. government or laws, any more or less than any other religion!

That means, I'm TIRED of sinfully-biased pastors seeking to get Chump to pass executive edicts in their favor, to any detriment of any other religion, even though I'm of that faith! And I'm damn tired of any politician, especially Chump, governing to his base, in order to TRY to get re-elected!

A real president is supposed to govern ALL Americans, and do what's in the best interest of the nation as a whole. ALL I've seen from The Chump is policies that cater to the alt-right!:

Severely reduce climate change regulations, bless the rich with more tax breaks and ending the estate tax, trying to sway SCOTUS with a conservative vs. centrist justice, the Muslim ban (catering to Christian cabal types, who assume all Muslims criminals, or their religious business is hurt when Islamists immigrate here), lowering business regulations (randomly/arbitrarily) by two-thirds, even on too big to fail banks, beefing up the military off the backs of the poor, disabled and elderly (i.e., entitlement cuts), etc.

Now as to Bernie's concern that a Christian candidate for a government position believes everyone without Jesus in their heart goes to Hell... I would HOPE that Bernie believes that everyone who does not obey the Law and ten commandments is not walking rightly with God, as that's his Jewish faith's beliefs.

And I would HOPE that every religion that believes anyone is going to Hell, if not of their belief, would do all in their power (not violence—obviously) to ensure no one ends up there.

But the FOOLish thing the guy Bernie was criticizing DIDN'T say was that religion has NOTHING to do with following vs. influencing our laws!

ALL religions have to obey established laws, unless it violates a deeply-held religious tenet, and SCOTUS has made an exception, like opposing the draft, or Jehovah's Witnesses opposing blood transfusions (at the cost of a life is a government interest (life and safety) more than that private religious belief), but politicians who pass laws and SCOTUS who determines their Constitutionality decide that matter—NOT any religious appointees of any particular faith.

So, religion influences voters voting for politicians, and politicians' personal convictions on values can influence their policy priorities, but can NEVER be the test for what policies they vote for, but following

established law, and not making up their own laws by nominating enough people from their own religion to force their RELIGIOUS views on to the nation!

Even if the Christian cabal stirred up enough Christian voters to want Roe or Obergefell overturned, the U.S. majority does NOT rule the roost, absent judicial and legislative process! And precedent means something, even to the most religiously-biased SCOTUS justice!

The nearly complete ignorance of some Christian cabal pastors as to how laws get passed, and what role religion plays in politics is astounding, given most of them are over age 70, and should know civics better!

By the way, Chump is doing all in his power to appease that constituency, as he KNOWS he really has little—to-NO influence or involvement in Christian matters in his long-lived life!

And finally, as to Bernie's fear that a belief that people NOT holding your religious views ensures a politician would disrespect people of other faiths, that's a 100 percent BOGUS concern!

I don't know or care what religion any politician or justice is of, so long as they pass morally good laws, and, more importantly, obey the existing laws—unless those laws are faulty, or bad!

And in that RARE case, there's a process for overturning bad laws, and it is NEVER to be by stacking judge seats with people of your belief system, political or religious!

YES, liberals have done that, but what sinful hypocrisy it would be for the Christian cabal to now try to do the same evil for their biases!

God is not biased, so any claiming follower of Him cannot believe the ends justify the means, like electing the least moral GOP because he promises Christian cabal pastors things they, biasedly/selfishly want! You are to govern ALL Americans—a concept that thus far seems to have eluded Chump, and that cabal.

I BEG you sir, to read this morning's message about your concern regarding Christian candidates for government positions! Shalom. @BernieSanders Forgive Christian activists.

FAITH VS. HOPE

(9/7/16)

Regarding political polls, a reporter said people believe what they want. Polls ebb and flow, and they DIFFER, so they aren't real important until near election time.

However, let's think of the HARM of a person believing whatever they want, absent evidence and facts... You'll look stupid, be disappointed and make bad decisions by doing so.

Examples: If NASA had based their moon landing projections on what they wanted vs. what was true, we wouldn't have landed there, and people could have been killed.

If an adult still believed in the tooth fairy or Easter bunny or Santa Claus, they'd RIGHTfully be socially shunned if not locked away in a loony bin.

If, like on the Bachelor TV show, you believed a partner was REALLY into you, but found out later they weren't, you'd suffer heart-break disappointment and loss.

It doesn't matter what you want (though you can still maintain your wants); what matters is what's true. In politics, one party wins, the other loses, and our wants don't change that!

“FAKE” NEWS PEWS?

(6/25-26/18)

Pastors believe they have to give a great sermon, to mainly Christians, and coordinate the worship service with the musicians. It's a show, for an audience. That template does SO little for the Great Commission!

Pastor: If you learned everyone near your church was saved, or everyone was lost, how would that knowledge change what you do every week? If you refuse to tell your sheep the negative news about their lack of evangelism, to spare losing members, you do NOT believe Mt. 6:33! Walking by sight, vs. faith, if so.

From a purely logistical standpoint, the people nearest a given church are the most likely future church members. So why would a pastor blow that opportunity taking the Gospel to them, soon? This is sarcasm, but it IS how we think, AS IF the Gospel is BAD news that builds walls and turns people off/away from church!

WHAT IF a pastor adopted their neighborhood for Jesus, and let them all know they consider them their responsibility before God, to care for, meet the needs of, and be a resource to help their lives in any way possible? HOW could that turn anyone off? But will you find any U.S. pastor ever do such an initiative?

SERVANT leadership pastors would NOT unstatedly expect lost neighbors to come/drop by (Jas. 2:2; I Cor. 14:24), join, give and serve (i.e., free business employees). That's church acting as the one to be served, vs. Mt. 20:28. HOW are modern churches serving lost neighbors, if they happen to never get "attracted?"

Continued

We Christians CLAIM we love God and His word, the Bible, but if you examine our lives, and especially our church practices, you have EVERY reason to call us liars, and to doubt that claim.

The church is to be founded on Christ (Mt. 16:18); it's to be known by NON-Christians for our praying (Mt. 21:13). Do you notice any effects from the praying in the church near you? QUITE honestly, churches usually spend two minutes, MAX, in prayer. Jesus spent entire evenings, at times (Lk. 6:12).

God's/biblical church has laymen using their supernatural gifts to minister to/serve each other, in/at their gatherings (i.e., "Body Life"), to IMPLEMENT the "one anothers" of Scripture. Do you find any church doing that? Or merely songs and a sermon?

Biblical church has church discipline, and even shunning, for serious sin among its members (Mt. 18). Modern church will do anything to keep annuity customers—NEVER saying any true thing that could scare them off/away.

Biblical church is powerful, and influences society for morality. After the Chump election, you can see why the statistics are that 70-90 percent of American Christians are NOT disciples of Jesus! (Mt. 16:17-19)

And let's look at the pastors. The Bible says they are to be servants, and NEVER deem themselves "leaders." (Mt. 23:10) If you hang in their circles, they speak TONS on leadership and management skills, and how to grow their BUSINESS, OPPOSITE of Mt. 6:33 and 21:12.

Jesus tells them they are to do the evangelist's work, but they CLING to man's tradition of preach-and-be-paid (II Tim. 4:5).

They are to preach (AND teach, I Tim. 5:17) the Bible, which they are pretty decent at, but they OFTEN love hearing their own ideas expressed, where the sheep go home with little memory of any Bible verses. In a lifetime, with topical sermonizing, a layman could NEVER have heard of even 1/20th of the Bible.

And pastors OFTEN don't encourage daily quiet times, because EVERYTHING gets controlled by them when it happens at their religious retail establishments—including throwing all functions into that sermon (discipleship, evangelism, counseling, etc.), even though Jesus said go and tell (vs. 'attract' lost people to church), and discipled people in a way DIFFERENT from how He preached to the crowds (more intensely and intimately, which worked FAR better, Mk. 4:34; II Tim. 2:2).

Church buildings are NOT biblically mandatory (Ac. 26:46), nor 10 percent 'tithes' (II Cor. 8-9), nor full-time pastor salaries (Ac. 18:3; I Cor. 9:14).

And there are moral requirements for pastors, in order to get, then keep their jobs! (Tit. 1:6-9; I Tim. 3:1-7; I Pet. 5:1-4) When I was interviewed for my only church staff job, the deacon committee asked not one question related to that list; I had prepared for such questions.

In seminary, the 'stars' were the boys who could "draw a crowd" by their preaching skills. People would actually earn a watered-down "doctorate" (D.Min.) so they could be considered for a mega church pastorate. That is, by definition, a heart intention to be rich, OPPOSITE the warning of I Tim. 6:10; and preachers must be absent a love of money! (I Tim. 6:9-10)

Have you ever hears pastors who believe they must visit church members in hospitals, or counsel them? The Bible delegates those duties to lesser positions! (Ac. 6:2) Pastors' top functions are having a quiet time! (Ac. 6:4) The LACK of such is why we are so powerless in society (I Cor. 4:19).

Biblical church shared resources between poor and rich churches (II Cor. 8; Ac 2, 4); They did NOT view other churches as competitors (I Cor. 3:9), like trying to keep up with the Jones', with TV ads, music groups, celebrity speakers, fancy buildings, attraction events, and all the GIMMICKS the Church Growth Movement brought, to increase paychecks (and apostasy).

And do you ever hear preachers teach that every Christian is guaranteed to never be sick, and to be rich? FALSE doctrine! As Bible prophecy approaches, we are to EXPECT these wolf types to rise (Jude; II Pet). And rise they have.

So when Christians claim the Good Book is their life guide, and going to church is sacred to them, realize it is a pittance of the image of what we are to be aspiring for it to be, in practice! and for me to say these things incurs pastor's critical wrath, because they do NOT want to change their mainly preaching!

Oh, I didn't even mention the church as a lead source for social ministry to society (i.e., as servants, Mt. 25), or that LOST souls/non-Christians should know that we are Christians by our love for one another—NOT by a fish on our car, or saying 'have a blessed day,' or Merry Christ-mas; NO such tricks of cowardice (Jn. 13:35).

But if you think revival will come, to change this tradition called 'Churchianity,' think again! (II Chron. 7:14). Christians LOVE it! Pastors get to do one main task (the sermon), and laymen get to do one main thing (attend church). One hour a week box-checking, vs. 24/7 walking w/Jesus! (Lk. 9:23)

And millionaire ministers? That's unheard of in the Bible! But it's the goal, in modern Christendom. READ I Tim., II Tim. and Tit., today, and you will see we give lip service to our love of God's Bible, in how church gets practiced! And I'm HATED for pointing this out! (Gal. 4:16).

And finally, if you think this modern practice of church doesn't pay off, and therefore will ever be abandoned, think again: <https://bit.ly/2twlxpK> <https://bit.ly/2K9a7SV>

You have EVERY reason to have ZERO interest in this "fake church" tradition! (Mk. 7:8) Just DONT blame Jesus for His people's many sins!

P.S.: MANY U.S. pastors, in 2014, heard that message, LOUDLY, here. Our latest book details over 25 accusations PASTORS raised about me, for saying so. NEVER did they respond to the concepts I raised, or used Bible verses to defend their practice—ALWAYS personal attacks on one they've never met!

Forgive me one more P.S.: When you READ the PASTORal epistle of Titus, LOOK how many times the author extols PASTORS to get their church members to do good, and not bad, both personally, and unto their society! ARE THEY? (Hardly): Tit. 2:14, 3:1, 8, 14. Pretty obvious job description, PASTORS!

Instead we have this:

Pastor's Bible (on church practice and their job description): II Tim. 4:2; I Cor. 9:14; Eph. 5:19;

Churchianity's Bible: Mal. 3:10; Heb. 10:25;

Liberals' Bible: Jn. 13:34; Mt. 7:1; Jn. 8:7; instead of,

God's Bible: Gen. 1:1 to Rev. 22:21. ACCEPT NOTHING LESS than Biblical church!

Black Church's Bible: Gal. 2:10; Pv. 19:17

White Church's Bible: Jer. 1:5; Levit. 20:13

FAR RIGHT FAR FROM GOD

(10/2/18)

I don't want to see religious bigotry in any form. It would disturb me if there was a wedding between the religious fundamentalists and the political right.

The hard right has no interest in religion except to manipulate it. **–Billy Graham**

I didn't catch the name, but a local talk radio dude, today, blamed Jeff Flake following his conscience on trying to curry favor with the liberal left media, who hates him—NOT that he actually stands for moral values.

The guy said let every RINO leave the party, and let conservatism reign. Here is EXACTLY the problem with that position... The GOP has ALWAYS had two sides, and now the tRumpians want one side GONE. Basically, every GOP who's been their presidential nominee the past 20+ years, and their kind.

It doesn't matter the less radically right side has been the majority, and is still, now, the silent minority, to go along and get along to spare their jobs under Chump. It doesn't matter their silence doesn't mean support.

It doesn't even consider longer-term consequences, as rich white males who don't care about society, using any tax dollars, are a dying minority. It doesn't matter that the minute Chump is ousted, the battle between those two sides reignites!

Democrats have that exact same rupture, between more radical leftists, and the middle grounders. But they have, historically, been smart enough to unite, for power, and debate and fight, but be in lock step when push comes to shove.

This far right pundit was touting Robert Jeffress and others doing a campaign speaking tour to rally up GOP votes for the midterms (and Jeffress' church advertised on talk radio). For the umpteenth time, let me explain why political conservatism is both good and bad, since this guy mouthed, 'get rid of all RINOs' (as they label anyone but staunch conservatives of their ilk):

Political conservatism claims to be pro-Constitution. That would be a good thing, if not narrowly interpreted to christen all their views as the only way that document can be interpreted.

It's for a strong national defense and economy. SO AM I. It's for U.S. businesses doing well. SO AM I. It's for U.S. control of who we let into this nation. SO AM I. It's for taxes as low as possible, and government not wasting tax money. SO AM I.

It's pro-religion, especially Christianity. SO AM I regarding religion, but the U.S. Constitution itself is AGAINST government establishing, prohibiting or favoring any one religion. It's for self-reliance, personal responsibility and hard work. SO AM I. It's for inheritance and property rights. SO AM I.

So why would MY type of "traditional conservative" (as Jeff Flake was labeled, yesterday) be pushed out by this hostile takeover (as John Kerry rightly labeled it) of my former party, the GOP? Arrogance and power idolatry have gone to conservatives' heads!

They HATED being the second-class, red-headed step-children of the party, and believed that both Romney and McCain's losses proved THEY alone had the winning formula.

Of ALL people on earth, people who CLAIM to be "Christians" should NEVER have 100 percent embraced their ilk, starting with the Tea Party, because of the following evils/sins of their belief system,

that Jesus would have NOTHING to do with, because God is independent of political party, and ONLY supports morally good public policies.

The sins of political conservatism are as follows:

It favors (or is mainly for) whites. It favors business owners over employees and workers. It favors taxes so low that Uncle Sam can't pay his bills/debts. It favors the poor being ignored, except by the occasional charity gift you may toss at the street corner (or Goodwill center).

It favors America at the expense of the goodwill of other nations, if we can get away with it (i.e., in trade deals). It favors the rich getting richer, even by no actual work (i.e., money making money off itself), and believes no one else can do very well, financially, unless the rich get coddled, by politicians and their laws.

It favors treating gays as second-class citizens, and every woman facing a crisis pregnancy as a criminal, unless she goes to term. It favors ending five federal agencies, Welfare, the poor having zero health insurance (if any gets subsidized), private schools (even if it harms public ones), ending the IRS and estate tax, and instituting child labor.

It hates the minimum wage, and any business regulations, and any and all taxes (AS IF the government can run on nothing). In short, it is reliant upon mainly selfish and/or greedy white males (vs. other types of white males), naïve Christians, and blue collar good 'ol boys whom history has passed by, if they don't re-train/re-educate (like Rust Belt workers, whose jobs exist elsewhere, for much cheaper than any American would ever accept).

Now, you may remember, I started this message listing its positives. That is NOT what this right-wing hack did. He ONLY said be for conservatism, and be gone from R party if you aren't party to that program/agenda.

Any claiming "Christian" who follows that advice is SINNING, but don't expect that problem to be much of a concern for any who are habitually used to such a lifestyle of sin! It's ONLY those whose consciences and brains work, like Senator Flake, and others.

I venture to say, in the quite near future, that GOP's who do NOT agree with this far-right extremism will again regain their voices, once the dread of enduring Chump has passed. And I venture to say political conservatism will have a BIG black eye reputation within the party, when that freeing/releasing change (or return to normalcy) occurs.

I was one of the first to call out the GOP, and D.C. in general, for their many problems. The solution was NOT to rid our government of all experienced politicians, but to provide them workable ways to get things done, without continual fighting and gridlock.

Chump chose the 'drain the swamp mantra,' adapted from my much earlier 'throw the bums out' phrase (borrowed from Clayton Williams, if memory serves me correctly, or perhaps Ross Perot). This far right turn had me change political parties, and let me describe for you EXACTLY how they think and/or speak:

EVERY human NOT in their band of merry extremists is EVIL, and to be opposed, tooth-and-nail. Slander them, attribute wrong motives that depict them as evil, and get ignorant and naïve talk radio and FoxNews listeners and viewers to agree with this B.S., hook, line and sinker, 24/7.

My concern about the need for sanity and conscience is NOT for the non-religious far righters, whose jobs have been shipped away to foreign lands, for they have legitimate gripes, and we share no common moral source for exhorting them to abandon extremism.

But for people who name the Name of Jesus, if you continue down this extremist bent, wishy-washily following whichever side of the GOP is up for nomination, NEVER be surprised that you bring Christianity down to where your deeds and words RIGHTLY brought it... into the moral gutter. YOU own that!

One more trick associated with these cons (and I mean that term in BOTH ways you can interpret it): A true con ONLY sees two groups... his con peers, and everyone else. No one is moderate; just all left-wingers, and the synonym for generous (i.e., 'liberal') is ALWAYS to be mocked.

And if their life experience ever has them meet a Jeff Flake type, or a Democrat who is NOT as they stereotype them all, they'll refer to them as compromisers with the other side... exactly what this do-do claimed of Jeff.

They WANT confrontation, fights, animosity and hatred. No compromise; no middle (or common) ground. My-way-or-the-highway arrogance is valued by these types. Yet another reason why NO real Christian should ever wrap him or herself in the cloak of political conservatism, yet they do so all the time, just because banning all abortions is a position only the far right accepts, to gain their votes.

I have said enough. It is now your job to re-read all I said, because if you can't understand it, or see that it is true, you really need to have a one-on-one talk with God and your conscience, to learn just exactly when and where you ceased following Jesus in the right way! Thank you. Bye.

Political conservatism is a religion, and any "Christian" who touts "conservatism" as what Christians should be for has abandoned the faith! Your religion is supposed to influence your politics, NOT the other way around, and NOT be subservient to it. People who are NOT Christians are claiming to be, for political reasons!

FORGIVE & FORGET?

(11/8/18)

SIMPLE subject made more complex, of necessity: When someone wrongs you, what do you do? Do you forgive and forget, forgive and remember track records, or not forgive? To forgive is the easy and right answer, but Bible scholars differ on the remembering part! Plus, there's forgiveness of a person before God vs. before them, and it must be sincere.

Yet, even then, people can repeat offenses against you! God says forgive 70 times 7 times, when one repents. That means, they ask for forgiveness, presumably sincerely! Why? God won't forgive you if you don't, plus He has forgiven you much more than you ever forgive others, as one sin means you are guilty of all sins.

The Bible also says as much as is in your power, be at peace with all men, and how can two walk together unless they be agreed? Then you add in whether any history-based expectation of repeating offenses will harm you, emotionally or physically. The Bible does speak of excommunicating people who don't stop, when warned.

So where does this lead us? Forgive them before God. If they become your enemy, do good to them, to let God heap coals on their head, and let Him handle the punishment meted out. Bitterness hurts YOU, and stifles your growth! Anger turns to resentment, and can lead to depression. NEVER give anyone that much power over your life, but God alone!

Finally, psychology speaks of erecting boundaries. That seems consistent with God's wisdom, but I know of no verse on point. As well, if boundaries repeatedly get crossed, psychologists suggest separation, or ending the relationship. We've covered separation, and the Bible DOES speak of letting them be unto you as anathema and dead.

General forgiveness is always in order. Forgetting to the point you let yourself get harmed, over and over again, does NOT seem wise! Above all, retain humility, and always ask for forgiveness if you harm someone, or they inform you that you have!

I have, perhaps, muddied the waters more than need be, but when you cumulate the verses on the topic, beyond sincere forgiveness from your heart (vs. bitterness), it seems to depend on the severity, repetitiveness/frequency, and how being a victim negatively affects your life. God can heal anything (in His timing).

Now for any doubters, here's my proof of claims: Rom. 12:18-19; Mt. 6:15, 18:17-22; I Pet, 4:8; Pv. 25:22; Lk. 7:47, 17:3; I Cor. 5:5; Jas. 2:10. Lk. 17:3 says, 1. IF he repents, and 2. Reprove him. We OFTEN run too quickly to the forgive part, and are too scared to notice those other two facets! If one does NOT repent, before God you forgive, but between you two there's a barrier in the relationship—big or small! If I punch my wife in the nose, and never sincerely apologize, she harms her relationship with God to NOT forgive me in her heart, but she has a VALID beef with me until I repent!

You never seek revenge, but forgetting the past can lead to you naively and stupidly subjecting yourself to repeated abuse, or victimization! I would NEVER suggest any abused spouse (usually wives) stay in that situation for one day! Forgiveness doesn't mean you don't protect yourself, and even get the law involved.

And some people never change, even if they repeatedly ask for your forgiveness. Must you return to them, and let them violate you again? I see zero Bible evidence for that decision, but, again, scholars

differ. Some even say divorce is in order, in such cases (which I would agree with, if the abuse is intolerable).

Biblically, there are only two moral bases for divorce, and even those aren't God's ideal! (Mt. 19:1-12; I Cor. 7:15) NO human is EVER commanded by God to be a doormat! That is NOT what biblical submission EVER is, or EVER has been. God wants all people safe, healthy and not harmed. Men/males... obey that! Love your wives!

Is putting your foot down, and insisting you will never (let yourself) be harmed again, by any who have done so in the past, UN-forgiveness? NO! I say it's wise. Self-protection/self-defense is NOT contrary to God's word! (Mk. 3:27) There's a time for many things (Ecc. 3:1-8), and not all of them are roll over and play dead!

GLOBAL VISION
(10/11/18)

It's a global FAILURE that we don't have effective institutions to enforce reasonable laws against rogue nations' major crimes, like the likely murder of the WAPO reporter by the Saudis! Individual and allied nations sanctionings should be that organization punishing them (U.N., World court, etc.)

Make a list of all crimes the world won't tolerate, and make punishment a deterrent. Ex: Drug distribution, starting wars, taking lands, genocide, slavery, denying females education, murders, labor camps, silencing opposition. All we have is boycotts/sanctions, WEAK diplomacy and military options.

And nations are GOING TO keep violating these norms, so an international military would be helpful, because many regimes won't stop their evil unless someone more powerful forces them to. This ISN'T one-world government, but all moral nations demanding the rebel ones comply to reasonable rules, or pay the price!

It wouldn't even require their agreeing to the rules, if they ultimately won't, because many dictators are entrenched in their evil ways. Their people will appreciate this move, and I believe God wants all nations living up to certain goodness standards, whether their "leaders" will, or are forced.

It SHOULDN'T be that heads of states must ruffle foreign relations with a nation over each and every wrong done! There are PRIORITIES! A jailed pastor, vs. Russia invading a neighbor, are NOT the same importance to nations, and lower level communications and resolutions with enforcement are needed, globally.

Basically, diplomats need more power, or a partner with power, if the positive doesn't work, but globally tied to U.N. or World Court, without nations losing their sovereignty. NO entity is over your nation, but international laws DO bind you to what's impermissible. All nations committed to good need to unite!

It may require an alternative to the semi-corrupted U.N., if it doesn't reform itself, having allowed bad nations to unite, and thwart good things (and veto power allowing rogue nations to allow their own evils to continue). It's MOST efficient to clean it up, and least costly, but will it do so?

Heads of state DO have a YUGE role in trying to convince more evil heads of state that it's in their best interest to do good things vs. evil ones. Economic and military power are levers to influence them, but business partnerships and showing goodwill first, are a much better way to start. Charisma helps, as with prayer.

EVERY reasonable citizen in the world can list intolerable acts they wished NO nation would engage in! The aims are NOT hard to list. Getting dictators to abandon evil, and blessing them with the power and money they crave is the challenge. The people SHOULD be the world's number one concern—NOT their "leaders."

For instance, and relatedly, EVERY nation NEEDS clean water, electricity, roads, housing, food, healthcare, jobs and education, law and order, NO terrorism, cops, military, natural disaster response teams and other BASICS. How can we ALL ensure ALL nations get ALL these things? Selflessness!

I'm going to assume there's the West, then there's Russia/China/Iran and some of their allies, and these two groups will be sparring for decades. HOW do you un-do the animosity? Economic partnerships,

talking, getting their people involved and educated, enough resources for all, rewarding good behavior, and sometimes, regime change!

Here's a beginning list of acts EVERYONE who's not overtly evil can agree are wrong, and MUST stop, globally: Torture, rape, incest, murder, theft, the sins I already listed and <https://bit.ly/2NBPQTd> We ALL know evils Russia and North Korea engage in, which MUST be stopped. List them, and pass global laws.

A global military of people from all nations would help all nations have skin in the game in enforcing reasonable global laws, and fairly shared costs! <https://bit.ly/2Ee0gsD> It CAN'T just single out rogue nations, but give them something, too, or they won't cooperate! You've got to convince them to good.

Abductions for ransom, poisoning rivals, sham elections, threatening their people, withholding food, favoring inner circles, brutal secret police, stealing your nation's treasures, profiting greatly from office, denying females education and equal rights, not letting people vote—ALL these are EVIL.

Cutting off hands for theft (i.e., abusive punishment), or killing gays for being gay, ALL mysterious disappearances by government action, requiring four male witnesses for rape claims to be taken seriously, forcing women to walk behind men, or be fully covered (vs. modest), discrimination, stealing trade secrets and intellectual property, etc. ALL are evil!

Propaganda, denying access to the internet, one party rule, hacking, imbedding small computer chips in products you don't own, unfair tariffs, huge trade imbalances... the list goes on. Any reasonable person can agree these actions should NEVER occur in an enlightened world. It will be resisted!

And EVERY time you speak of needed global laws, you have to address UN-informed Christians, who think every such move is the prophesied one-world government! That ONLY happens in the Tribulation, 3.5 years after a 7-year Israel peace deal. It happens by bribery and conquest by the Antichrist for 3.5 years! Learn, brethren!

Update: Relationships (10/17/18)

Relationships: The way people get along. They range from self to God, self to self, self to spouse, self to BFF, friends and family, associates and acquaintances/neighbors, strangers, enemies and even mortal/fatal rivals. They happen on an individual and collective level: One-on-one, and nation to nation. They are IMPORTANT!

Relationships are fragile, because people are fragile. You think you have a close bond, until a crisis arises (like Khashoggi and the Saudis). The source of all relationships, God, has MUCH to say on how to maintain good relations, because, just like the Married At First Sight TV show pastor said last evening, problems WILL arise.

Chemistry/attraction, enjoyment and benefit from relating weld that bond, from mutuality of benefit, interest, common ground or enjoyment—even need/necessity. We humans TRY to get along with most everyone, and those we clearly don't like we try to avoid. If that's physically impossible, we shut down, or go into our shells, even erecting walls, at least until they (or we) leave that situation.

Relationships are unavoidable. FEW-to-none live on a self-sustaining island, with no contact with the outside world. So, like Rodney King asked, 'can't we all just get along?' The answers are yes and no. We can try, but it's hard to do when people do bad things.

Forgiveness plays a role, but people also remember. Quite honestly, you have to have priorities, and a common commitment. The Bible asks, how can two walk together unless they be agreed? (Amos 3:3). Ecc. 4:9-12 speaks of the commonality aspect, and strength in numbers.

Perhaps the entire word of God is most centered on relationships, so heeding its tenets is the absolute best way to have good relationships! Lk. 6:31 comes to mind (i.e., the Golden Rule). Things get awkward, if not testy, when offenses arise. The relationship gets tested for its strength. You must address the problem/rift between you, which, if BIG enough, causes both sides to wonder if keeping the association together is worth it.

In the case of national alliances and the Saudis, the nation, the country, its people, and many of its leaders are LONG, long-established friends and allies of the U.S.A., and significantly important to us both! But when they allow a rogue "leader" to allow murder on his watch, those NOT supporting such an act must rally and unite in a single voice to say our relationship with the U.S. and the world exceeds the career of a handful of people, for the good of our country.

America certainly values its relation strongly! And I believe MOST people in their great nation and in their government feel the same. You do not get a divorce over every bad thing the other 'spouse' does, but you also don't brush things under the rug, and act like they never occurred. You confront and address problems, talk them out, agree not to re-engage evil deeds, forgive, and move on.

For relationships are of such high value, you can't go it alone, as an individual or a nation. In short, we need each other, but at the same time, there are rules of behavior that make relationships work. Make sure you never cross those obvious lines. Please do the world that favor!

Update: Israel & Arab Nations
(10/26-28/18)

MOST people believe the Israeli-Arab and Hatfield-McCoy conflicts went on WAY too long, like today's politics. It takes someone being the bigger man, initiating reconciliation through forgiveness, and NOT seeking revenge (i.e., over-kill), but justice. SERIOUSLY, is this concept too high and foreign to our minds? (10/13/18)

I had an INTERESTING chat with Muslim buddy, who distinguished Arabs as non-religious. He believed ISIS was created by the U.S., to enter Syria, as Russia wouldn't allow us there. He said ISIS fighters have nowhere to go, as their home nations would oppose them, as they brought down their religion.

He says the Arab Spring uprising WILL happen again, as MOST Arab nation leaders are oppressive, and the people want freedom, and will use the internet to organize, and they have technology to get around its shut-down, if their governments do so. They'll just set a date, and, en masse, storm city halls, and confiscate the money and weapons they lack; their numbers will demand it happening!

He says they resent leaders living high on the hog, as they suffer, often off money from America, which gets funneled to the military and politicians first, before the people, and all it will take is people agreeing on a date to do this in unison. This has NOTHING to do with conservatives' feared global jihad, but their desire for democracy!

I'm REALLY concerned about what my Muslim friend told me, that MOST Arab politicians keep the majority of their nation's wealth for themselves and their military. This is EVIL, and I HOPE all

freedom-seeking citizens will end this abuse and injustice—SOON! God deplores such selfish abuse of power. Judge them, Lord!

The interesting thing is he said their holy books tell them Israel won't exist in the future, as they'll all destroy her. The MINUTE that attempt is made, Bible prophecy will break forth (and it WON'T be good for Israel's enemies!). It makes TOTAL sense to want to depose all dictators, who hoard nation's wealth! It's FOOLISH to want Israel gone. She's done MANY wrong things, but both sides have, and there are solutions.

Be it Dems vs. GOPs, or Arabs vs. Jews, reconciliation comes by acknowledging our sins, asking forgiveness, forgiving, finding common ground, and deciding it's better to get along than to be dead, or be made dead by your (former) enemies. Reconciliation is the need on God's green earth! (II Cor. 5:20; Jn. 3:16)

Jews, Arabs; liberals, conservatives; whites, blacks—NO ONE should EVER be ANYONE's mortal enemy, except when in an actual war, or a murderer is on the loose! The pen may be mightier than the sword, but NOT when someone drops the pen for a bomb or AK-47! Wise up, people! Be kind.

Update: Are You Evil?

THIS life is NOT all there is (there's Heaven or Hell at the end, which end date you never know), but for now, this life all you've got, so why not make it as good as it can be for EVERYONE? That means treating women equally in every nation. Letting citizens be free to live their lives to their fullest potential, so long as they're not a physical threat to their good governments.

Why NOT let them worship any religion they choose? How does that ruin any politician's lifestyle, except to demand morally good decisions from them? Why not let them vote? Because you're selfish, and want to hoard power, for luxuries for yourself. You are a sinner!

Why NOT let people associate and gather with whoever they want, unless, again, they're plotting a coup against the government, or terror? Why NOT let people say whatever they please? WORDS DON'T KILL, and dictators who are insecure and therefore insufficient/deficient can't handle criticism. You are NOT God, or perfect, so people pointing your flaws out is NOT evil!

Why not allow human rights in EVERY nation? May God Himself force you to, soon, through uprisings, because, again, this life is all we have, for now, and your "subjects" are people—HUMANS. You may not be, very much, but God will judge you severely, in that coming life down under!

When the people "on top" live in luxury, while their kingdom personnel suffer oppression, the fish is rotten from the head/top! Any and all dictators are egotistical, insecure people!; Raised wrong; Embracers of evil to desire such control, and you are NO better than any of your nation's citizens! NO better!

I pray EVERY oppressive regime gets toppled and politician deposed, ASAP. I pray it's peaceful, but it may not be, because some vile persons don't give up evil ruling easily. If they agree to change, keep them in power. If they don't, use the MASS safety in numbers, and power of the people to demand your life be bettered. It's the ONLY one you will ever have.

You have what you tolerate! Why allow poverty, joblessness, no education for women, women treated as second rate, gays treated as not human equals, other religions prohibited in your nation, favoring politicians' buddies, family and military, to keep their power they use for evil? If they rule righteously, let them keep their job!

END all labor camps, poisoning opponents, lying, jailing people without due process and a fair hearing/day in court. You are NOT the law, Mr. dictator. Moral rules of right and wrong exist outside yourself! The people DESERVE respect and freedom. It is NOT an assault on you—unless you are evil. Are you?

You try to control the media, as your personal mouthpiece? Then you are trying to play God, in what citizens know! You are NOT Him! You have laws to stone gays, and cut hands off thieves? That deters, but it is overkill, and EVIL. God judges evil people! Justice is His standard, no matter what religion you may or may not follow!

You allow slaves, or work laborers like robots? Then you are evil! You require everyone bow to or salute, or live in fear of your administration, or secret police? Then you are evil! God sees all--you won't escape His judgment.

You disallow citizens owning things? You are evil! Prohibit marriage? You are evil! You allow torture, even to get intel in war? You are evil! You start wars, or steal others' land? You are evil! You want to enter anyone's home at any time for any reason? You are evil!

You broad brushed hate any group of people in a violent way (like the Jews)—you are evil! You use cruelty to punish proven guilty people? You are evil. You hoard your nation's wealth? You are evil.

The entirety of what God has told mankind is that evil gets punished. You may be living in the lap of luxury, now, but enjoy it now, because God is on to you, and the people made in His image will be, soon. Your reign of terror, from pride sin, will soon be over. May it be so SOON!

You disallow citizens weaponry? You are insecure and evil/non-trusting. You deem citizens guilty without a trial, or attorney? You are evil. You over-tax your people? You are evil. You waste tax money? You are evil. You put your career above the good of your nation? You are evil. You do sinful things to get into or stay in power? You are evil. Are you evil?

You DISallow women driving? You are evil. You require four male witnesses to a rape, or no crime was committed? You are evil. NO rapist does his evil deed in public! Four witnesses would mean gang rape or complicity, by NOT stopping it! You require women to walk behind men, in public? You are evil.

You treat children like throw-away garbage, until they are of age/mature? You are evil. You abandon kids because they aren't male? You are evil! You show favoritism, and reward cronies? You are evil. There are MANY ways, in government, to prove who is evil. THE PEOPLE deserve better than to live under any evil government official(s). FIX IT, people world-wide!

Finally, you deny evil exists? You are deceived, or evil. Either way, that error will lead to evil! Hell is REAL. NO dictator can prove he will be in power, tomorrow, vs. rotting and burning in Hell, tomorrow. Change your evil ways, or quit, and either way, let the people have legitimately lives, free from tyrannical rule and oppression!

This is NOT my personal opinion, or a "Western" worldview/mindset. God has natural law rules in operation that any rational human knows! Punch your wife in the face, hard, and tell me that's NOT evil. NO written rule has to tell anyone evil exists, and what obvious deeds are evil, dictators!

Even NON-dictators can and do do evil! They are held by God to the SAME standard of doing right! They tend to lie, be greedy and partial, engage adultery, favor donors, worship party, have egos, ignore the people until they need their votes. ALL evils must be rooted out N every nation, ASAP! —"God"

Being lenient to criminals is evil. Over-punishing is also. Slaps on the wrist because someone is rich or famous is evil! Bribes are evil! Drug lords, pimps, violent gang members, mafia murderers, rapists, robbers... all are evil. Evil is all around us. It's your duty, and your government's, to curb evil.

Bullies are evil. School test cheaters are evil. Powerful bosses who sexually harass are evil. Whistleblowers are NOT evil. Suppressing voting, and voting more than once, or as an illegal, or for a dead person is EVIL! Evil is all around us. Root it out. Bombers and shooters this week are the tip of an iceberg!

Update: Dictate to Dictators
(11/9/18)

A word to all dictators, Communists, and many ruling politicians in general: God sees EVERYTHING you do! He sees you hoard your nations wealth (which belongs to the people), as some of them struggle just to survive, under your regime; He sees your greedy lavish lifestyles, and how you deny His existence, so you can continue these ways with no cares, but a fiery, eternal Hell awaits you, and your lifestyle and abuses won't last forever!

Even your people know you need to be dethroned, and may they organize and rise up, securing your military's pay to keep them safe, but securing weapons to ensure your ouster, ASAP, for the people are God's concern—NOT evil rulers—He judges those types! Many are the sources for acquiring weapons, and if you won't change your wicked ways, and agree to stay on, for reasonable pay, may Gaddafi's and Hussein's fate be yours, ASAP!

It's ALL up to you whether you have a future in politics, because unless you get right with God, you have ZERO positive/hopeful future after your miserable life on earth ends. KEEP justifying your evil ways, in the belief the land is yours alone, and you are a god, and there's NO accountability for your choices, because that delusion will burn you forever! Fear God, and turn from your evil ways!

GOD & GOVERNMENT

(1/27/18)

Robert Jeffress' favorite article uses FAULTY reasoning to conclude that America is a "Christian nation." He accepts his premise as the conclusion, with NO proof. U.S.A. is not a legal theocracy! WOW! It's an illogical conclusion, proven by concepts that don't lead to such conclusion. <http://po.st/TnwAiK> Word to the wise—don't get your theology from sports magazines!

I am EXTREMELY glad to read that @JerryFalwellJr says a Christian can be rightly following God and vote liberal or conservative (though NEITHER, 100 percent, he left out!). I suggest, independent is the MOST consistent!

And as to Jeffress agreeing that government's job is JUSTICE, not mercy, the people decide, in a democracy, and if they have chosen a safety net, and the Supreme Court never deemed it UN-constitutional, Jeffress would do better agreeing with his partner-in-crime (Jerry Falwell, Jr.), that God never said government can't tax the rich to help the poor!

By Robert Jeffress' way of "thinking" through the Bible and politics, Jews have EVERY right to shove/force ALL Palestinians off "their land" that God promised to the Jews. The HYPOCRISY (a sin) is Jeffress will NEVER call for Trump to aid the Jews to do that, because it is the WRONG thing to do!

Jeffress NEEDs to stick to what he's good at: Raising money for un-commanded church buildings, through the un-commanded tithe, so Christians can come and hear him preach (as with lost people, for his evangelism invitation, which was NEVER commanded of them by God), and continue to NOT commit to implement 'EDBS' priorities.

And as to Fall-not-so-Well saying Jesus never told Caesar how to run Rome, isn't it the self-appointed Christian Cabal who are trying to do just that? Where's their concern that what they've done 4for over a year Jesus never did? No one ever catches their own hypocrisy; others have to point it out to them.

[As an act of goodwill, for Jeffress covering for these omissions with evangelism and discipleship emphases in Jan., 2018, I was going to attend First Baptist Dallas, tomorrow, but will instead listen online. Too far a drive. His tweets, of late, are VERY Bible-prioritized, so I wanted to reward that by attending. Quotes: You'll never be able to fix the symptom until you address the root problem. Carefully guard and cultivate your heart. A transformed heart is the heart of what it means to be a disciple. @RobertJeffress (Pv. 4:23). I'm in labor, until Christ is morphed in you, like an egg planted in a mother's womb. Gal 4:19. Potentiality for growth, experiencing closeness, prayer answers, the miraculous life of Jesus, and His peace. @RobertJeffress (I Pet. 1:23; Rom. 8:29, 12:1-2; II Cor. 3:18) Discipleship is spiritual transformation].

Update #1: Render To Caesar

(1/27/18)

Jerry Fall-NOT-so-Well said Jesus never told Caesar how to run Rome. His MISSION on earth was THIS: Lk. 19:10; Jn. 18:36. Pandering patsies say such things, even though the PROPHET John the (REAL) Baptist even reproved a ruler's personal sins (Mk. 6:18).

And Jesus told EVERYONE morals that Christian SHOULD apply to ALL areas of their lives, including their political views; even Christians in government. And if Christians are to be salt and light in our world, all the more reason, Jerry.

Finally, on abortion, that's EXACTLY what your Cabals is trying to do: Tell Caesar how to run Rome. Hypocrisy sin STINKS, but all credit for refining your ignorant statement with Christians can be good if they vote liberal or conservative, and, the other side of the coin is that God never said Caesar can't take from the rich to help the poor! Commendable! Jews had a safety net, by tithes (NOT like Christians), and it wasn't funded by the recipients!

And the book claiming that God made Chump president (i.e., God and Donald Trump) uses the same DEBUNKED rationale that the Jewish Pharisees believed... riches prove God's blessing. The apostles were mainly broke, because their minds were on another kingdom. ONCE AGAIN, BAD theology from Charismatics, who often say seminary is cemetery.

Update #2: Jesus is a Conservative?

(2/1/18)

Chump bragged that the healthcare individual mandate is gone. I hated it, at first, but it was a personal blessing (I saw a doctor, and caught a cancer), but it's the ONLY way to have the system pay for itself. The poor can't afford premiums.

Hannity says get health savings accounts—a fancy term for saying save up money for when you get sick. WOW; I'm sure poor people never thought about if they only had more money they could pay for healthcare, Sean.

NO, conservatism is ALL about greed and selfishness, marketed as good for our economy, and teaching responsibility. In reality, it's every man for himself, and if you're not a 'winner,' like the (usually white male), conservative THINKS he is, so be it.

I'll NEVER let con-artists like Limbaugh sing the praises of conservatism, unrebuted, or a religious man—Robert Jeffress—act like God's for selfish greed.

That article stated that individuals are to show mercy—NOT government. In America, the people rule, and if our nation, like Christ, chooses to be compassionate, even toward the immigrant (which Jeffress also demeaned), who is Jeffress to try to invoke God in decrying making our NOT 'Christian nation' more like Jesus?

You're not going to convince conservatives their theory is good for America, or morally. Everything is about money-making, to them; NO place for anything else, or the U.S. will lose, economically. That is heartless political conservatism. And it's Jesus' policy? HAH!

By the way, isn't it AMAZING that in the richest nation on earth, conservatives fond no place for 'mercy' in our federal budget, even though most other nations which are LESS wealthy have found such place? That's 'American Exceptionalism?' Exceptionally selfish, in Jeffress' so-called 'Christian nation?' Bah, humbug!

Related Tweets (2/8/18)

Reading posts about the 'National Prayer Breakfast,' I apologize on behalf of the MANY dumb Christians, who think Trump represents Jesus, or God! Your stereotype of ignorant church-goers is reinforced by such lunacy! Instead of clinging to their Bibles, they ought to read and apply them! (Gal. 6:7)

LIAR, and saying it's so doesn't make it so. America is NOT a theocracy. The percent of believers is the percent of believers. He's touting a CULTURAL CHRISTIANITY! #FakeChristian, and FAKE Christian Cabal behind it all! #Heretics <http://fxn.ws/2nLXkc6>

The Christian Cabal LOVES WORDS! Say pretty and poetic things, and we can shirk our duty, as PASTORS, to evangelize every nearby lost soul. GUILTY AS SIN! National Prayer Breakfast (Jer. 23:21)

Chump speaking about "religious liberty" is like Bob Guccione speaking on sexual purity. Lip service and mental assent. National Prayer Breakfast

[Private account:] Donald Trump speaking at the National Prayer Breakfast is like Harvey Weinstein speaking at the Women's March.

[Private account:] Severe Weather Warning: Frequent lightning expected at the National Prayer Breakfast

[Private account:] Trump keeps saying "Jesus" at the National Prayer Breakfast like he's not the exact opposite of Jesus in every way

[Private account:] A greedy racist sexual assaulter who cheated on his 3rd wife with a porn star & spends his presidency trying to make himself rich and immigrants homeless will be speaking at the National Prayer Breakfast. He says Merry Christmas so it's all good with Jesus.

GOD IN GOVERNMENT

(3/1/18)

I've got much work to do, but this is IMPORTANT: a local talk jock wants to "bring God back into our public schools." News Flash: God never left, for He is everywhere, and can't be contained in any box, or rectangle (Ac. 7:48)! And which God? Buddha, YHWH, Jesus, Allah, Vishnu? What about the rights of people having NO religion?

So public prayers will be generic... just getting students to think of God's existence? Which holy book will be read from? The Old Testament only? The Quran? The New Testament only? Who will give the prayer? What will its contents be? I don't want my kids hearing false teaching(s).

What moral code will schools adopt? Stone gays? Slavery is OK? Polygamy? Women as second-class citizens? No blood transfusions? No tattoos? Will Creationism be nationally taught in science class (I have NO problem with intelligent design, if a state wants it, along with evolution, as theories).

Will ten commandments plaques hang on the walls? What about separation of church and state? Is this done only at the state level, or tried nationally? America is NOT a theocracy! And this proposal is likely just another ploy to rile up evangelicals to vote GOP, even though God NEVER commands such actions!

He DOES command Christians to evangelize and disciple, but since most of us WON'T, including pastors, fools look to the state to do their dirty work, though it's a secular and religion-neutral/unbiased/non-favoring entity, under our Constitution and God's Bible (excepting the Jewish nation).

Once again, lack of Bible knowledge allows politicians to DUPE and LURE ignorant religious people to get emotional and stupid about policies that are irrational, and keep them DISobedient to God, in not affecting their nation the way God commanded them to, as salt and light! Better to teach morality derived from religion(s), as Civics!

I guess the guy wants the Lord's Prayer recited after the Pledge of Allegiance? That would be biasedly favoring Christianity, as it's NOT in the Jews' Bible, or that of any other religion. The proposal is a red herring to stir up votes, and reinforces the 'DUMB Christian' stereotype, well earned.

Any Christian is 100 percent free to pray the way God taught us to, in public schools, presently (Mt. 6:6), as with any Muslim, Hindu, Buddhist, Sikh, Jew or otherwise. You do NOT convert lost people to Jesus by force of government, but freely, in the way you were commanded, and so rebelliously IGNORE!

I will reiterate, God NOWHERE commands that government/public schools have mandatory prayer or Bible reading, or even voluntary expressions thereof which force others to participate. Christians are SUPPOSED to tell you how to go to Heaven vs. Hell, and then live holy, but most are scared of you—a sin!

Take this issue to the Supreme Court: Is America a theocracy? I KNOW the answer, but politically-minded deceivers use that concept (NOT the word) to stir up votes, and I'm calling their hand/bluff, and exposing their sin, as they ALWAYS engage #SinToWin strategies vs. morals, logic, and law!

I'm certain such fools will claim I'm anti-religion, by this message. That is a 100 percent, bald-faced LIE (a sin, again), but that's how they politicize vs. think. America is a DEM-ocracy, and if you want America to be like the nation of Israel, in the Old Testament (i.e., a THE-ocracy), start your own country! But God said infiltrate vs. separate. And even a Satanic prayer might get equal standing to be in public schools, if Satanism is deemed a religion!

You want a public school motto/code of conduct that ALL real religions will accept? Hurt no one, be kind, mind your own business, work hard, be smart, hate no one, treat all equally/be fair, do the right thing, care about others, and just get along/peacefully co-exist/tolerate differences. There you have it...the ten commandments of logic.

And when you face God on judgment day, He is not going to ask whether your nation, your government, your business, your school, or even your family honored or was right with Him, but you. A relationship with God is always personal and individual.

Update: Government As God
(9/5/18)

HERE is one of those hated things, called a FACT: If every credible cause got funded by government, there would be no rich people, and the middle class would NOT live at the standard of living they're accustomed to. Re-read that until it sinks through your skull.

The emperor has no clothes. The federal government HAS NO MONEY! They create NO profits! They're \$22 trillion in debt. Uncle Sams' credit cards are maxxed out. QUIT looking to government to solve problems you raise a stink about! Learn to convince people and businesses and charities to care about your cause. The feds are broke, except for printed, FAKE money!

If everyone swept their own porch, the city would be clean. Live within your means. THESE idioms are common sense for our public policy! It's when people want more than they can afford (or need), that they look to others, via government. Sometimes, you just can't pay for all you incur (Ex.: serious medical expenses), but TRY!

GOD WILL JUDGE HIS PEOPLE

(12/12/18)

On Monday, or Tuesday, Mormon Glenn Beck said we're hard-wired to be selfish. This from a claiming religious person, excusing sin as the way things must be, when I'm sure their Book of Moroni says selfishness is a sin we must not engage! I'm certain Romney disagrees with this political conservative!

I've seen more abuse of religion in the past two years as ever in my life. When it is warped to the sin nature's crass desires, it is the opiate of dumb people, and a danger to our society! ONLY when it is used for good is it good! Suicide bombers use it for evil. You're NOT free to abuse it, Constitutionally.

A recent sermon said prophets usually got rejected. Did he fail to mention they also go out with a bang, destroying people who didn't heed their advice? That's EXACTLY what's coming to Christians whose sin natures have warped Christianity for evil ends. Our books will FULLY obey Eph. 5:11 TRUTH is always a defense to slander!

There's a common thread you'll read concerning pastors in the Christian Cabal, as I've written about them since 2005, for events starting in 1985: They DON'T understand the Gospel well, grace giving, or their Bibles very in depth (just one sermon at a time), and greed and fame aspirations dominate their 'spiritual' deeds!

APART from sex sins I DON'T believe they're engaged in, some U.S. pastors are Balaam false prophets (Jude; II Pet.), JUST AS God said they'd arise! We ACCEPT false doctrine as just another pastor's opinion, so it's much more rampant than you think! Health and Wealth Gospel as Exhibit A, and ten percent tithing.

And Lordship salvation, church as a business, relational evangelism, servant evangelism, come and hear evangelism (so pastors control results within their business, namely coming money), attraction evangelism, sermon discipling, may I pray for you evangelism, dumbing-down sheep by relying on gurus, etc.

Church growth methods, mega church and multi-site mania, pastor unwillingness to work bivocationally. ALL these fads are signs of prophetic apostasy. Yet, if you point that fact out, you're a critical negative spirit. In other words, let us continue in our sin, as Glenn Beck argues concerning selfishness.

SINCE prophet types (I've NEVER said I was one, though the gift still exists!) usually get rejected, let's give them good reason to be ticked off: MOST pastors will NEVER ensure everyone within walking distance of their UN-commanded buildings hears the Gospel, because they're NOT leaders.

They're lazy, they DON'T care you're going to Hell, and perhaps most importantly, they want you to come to their turf so they can control the ten percent income money they'll tell you you owe if you join up! They're afraid to tell you how to go to Heaven, lest that turn you off, and they lose a potential nearby PAYING customer! #FACT

They will NEVER implement Body Life in the Sunday service (laymen using spiritual gifts to edify the gathered family), NEVER engage church-wide relational discipling, NEVER ensure every lost person near their church hears the Gospel, as there's NO urgency. 'GO TO HELL' is their message!

Preach and be paid is the EASY and lazy way to do their careers, and when they hoist the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation on members, ALL maturing is up to you, as you had to fulfill a vow they made you

make, in order to go to Heaven. Plus, you owe them ten percent of your income for running church UN-biblically! #Farce

But to appease people who care, they'll mention the word 'revival,' occasionally—a phenomena which will NEVER happen in America, mainly from this described sin condition among pastors! (II Chr. 7:14) Christians are now God's people, and pastors head them up, and are to lead (Eph. 4). They are NOT. Sin WILL increase in America.

It would have, anyway (II Tim. 3:1), but all hopes for revival intervening are dashed, when Balaam prophets are in ministry for profits. Every local church a business unit competing with their most similar church in the city. Watch what your competitor does, and keep up, so you don't lose paying members! #Balaam

They have a professional choir that hits Christian airwaves, so we must too. They remodel their campus building for \$25-80M, so we must too. They advertise, so we must too. EVERYTHING is about building up the body—NOT in maturity or evangelism, but in numbers of bodies and bucks. Church IS a business in America! Anathema!

LOOK at how Paul viewed churches and contributions: II Cor. 8:14, 11:28; Ac. 11:30 KISS THOSE DAYS GOODBYE! Those were the sincere Christians! Those were the godly men and women. Those were pre-church-as-a-business Balaam/Laodicea era. The Apostasy IS here! (II Th. 2:3) NO revival hopes for the American church!

When UN-commanded salary-paid pastors DON'T evangelize all nearby lost people, 35 years into ministry, or fully church-wide disciple their members—just throw out sermons to do all those functions, God's power LEAVES those businesses, like ICHABOD of old! They go on as if nothing happened.

A church can function without God, but NOT a biblical one. That statement alone ought to tell you what this mere author thinks of much of our modern church practice. The machine is on autopilot, and Jesus ISN'T taking the wheel! Just imitate what the next dupe does... Bible be damned! Apostasy!

And if you EVER get a nagging Christian who believes this is NOT the way things should be done, do one or two public events, with media P.R., and it will shut them up—you HOPE! And milk that temporary initiative to make yourself appear as a great WASP leader, because no one else did it, as they're even worse! #TRUTH

I had a pastor I knew as a college friend, tell me in his office, 'you don't know what it's like being a pastor!' We have a modern mega church built down the road, and we struggle to keep our bills paid, and you're 'gonna tell me we need to do ministry by God's EDBS model of ministry? AMAZING confession!

Mt. 6:33 is a LIE to that pastor! RIP or burn it out of your Bible, and certainly never preach on it! He DID have a salary, of course! Paul and Jesus worked bivocationally, as have I for many years. You're better than those two? You would say 'NO,' but your deeds say 'YES.' Balaam mentality, and his church suffers.

I met one wise dude in Dallas Seminary studies—a pastor—who told me, 'people give more the more committed they are to God.' I don't know if tithing and Joash Box pressure works better, but at least he was for growing up church members! He was also money-concerned, as bivocational is anathema to modern preachers, as it's NOT a calling, but a career, now, and you succeed, financially, by mastering the

preaching course and earning a watered-down Ph.D. called a D.Min., so you can land a mega church job. PLEASE TELL ME WHERE YOU READ THESE FACTS ANYWHERE ELSE! We're airing dirty laundry SECRETS!

You are DIS-qualified from ministry if you suffer a love of money! But if U do, and you can draw a paying crowd, laymen and deacons will overlook your being DIS-qualified! It's entirely corrupt!

Laymen remain dumbed-down to what God says, and ALL that matters is UN-commanded buildings, and budgets met to pay for, and UN-commanded staff salaries. Business!; EXACTLY why Jesus TWICE turned the tables in the temple, at the beginning and end of His three-year ministry on earth! God's house used for profit, as they Scrooge society with tax exempt status, and preach an UN-commanded ten percent tithe. Are you awake, now, this early morning?

In 50 years of church attending, you won't learn 1/100th of the Bible, or even hear that much! Sermons are the product of Churchianity, so they have to wow the crowd to return as residual income. Spruce them up from being exegetical, because how God wrote His book is deficient! The pastor is your UN-needed intermediary to God, just as Catholic priests were in Calvin's day, with indulgences, and God's truth ONLY known by them, or any Latin readers. Mind control propaganda and manipulation of stupidity, to steer them to believe as you want them to, that you biblically deserve ten percent and a salary, and we have to have buildings!

And all my ministry gets thrown into one sermon a week. I meet needs, counsel, pray, disciple, evangelize, get to know my members all by one sermon on a stage! Preach-and-be-paid theory will NEVER be abandoned in America, because it's too damn EASY to earn a paycheck that way! Sinners be damned! Discipleship as well, OPPOSITE the great Charles Spurgeon:

'If sinners be damned, at least let them leap to Hell over our dead bodies. And if they perish, let them perish with our arms wrapped about their knees, imploring them to stay. If Hell must be filled, let it be filled in the teeth of our exertions, and let not one go unwarned and unprayed for.' Jonathan Edwards' 'Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God?' You'd NEVER hear that warning message to lost people, from Balaam ~~profits~~ prophets, because we cater to 'seekers,' even though God says NO ONE seeks God (Rom. 3:11)!

Dr. R. G. Lee's 'Payday Someday' sermon? Pay day TODAY, to Laodicean liars! W. A. Criswell sermons? Couldn't cut it in our apostate era! He told the sober truth! "In Acts, one man preached, and 5,000 were converted; today, 5,000 preach, and one gets converted." (paraphrased).

You want revival, and aren't lying with your lip service answer? STUDY the thinking patterns of John Wimber and Chuck Smith (founders of The Jesus Movement)! READ their quotes!

Smith...

Wisdom is knowing what to do with what you know.

Where God guides, God provides.

~Prayer does not change the purpose of God. But prayer does change the action of God.

The more we experience God's love,
the more He Himself becomes the primary desire and focus of our life.

Jesus' life is the only standard of righteousness.

We think of a martyr as one who dies for his faith; however, it is really one whose life is so totally committed to his faith that nothing will dissuade him from it, not even the threat of death. His death does not make him a martyr; it only confirms that he was truly a martyr.

Wimber...

The Church is not meant to be an organization but rather a company of people willing to lay down their lives for others.

We have to move from something other than an institutional form of Christianity... parading in and out of buildings to be entertained, week after week, is not the ultimate goal of the church of Jesus Christ.

~Has the church been doing the works of God all week? If the church has been doing well, Sunday worship rides on the crest of a wave.

Intimacy with God... the highest and most fulfilling calling men and women may know.

As we interact with God, we'll find ourselves more satisfied in Him, and less satisfied with things that have attracted or enticed us.

We can learn to be content with what we have, living modestly... that we may give... to the work of the kingdom, and to meet the needs of others.

Revivals have tended to come in two stages. The first stage is internal—affecting the church; the second is external—affecting the community.

We DON'T want revival, because business is good, and you don't upset the apple cart, unless you're like Jesus, who would overturn our apple carts in a heartbeat—as He did TWICE before! So AS you willfully REJECT a more prophetic message, remember... our sin causes the rubble, NOT vice versa!

<https://bit.ly/1fwstWh>

God WILL judge His people (Heb. 10:30; I Pet. 4:17). God usually if not always starts with the 'leadership!' Your big box church machines are on autopilot, but your judgment is too. You were warned.

Update: EDBS vs. Preach-&-Be-Paid

There's only two reasons/explanations for why so many U.S. pastors DON'T do EDBS priorities (defined following)—ignorance (i.e., not seeing what's plainly there in God's word), or worse—willful disobedience, for money (meaning it's easier to earn a paycheck by preach-and-be-paid theory. NO professional minister can say they didn't know those four values are in the book they preach from, so tradition/doing what everyone else is doing is more often the reason they DON'T do EDBS.

So what is EDBS? The 'E' is full/thorough evangelism of ALL nearby lost people. It's NOT that pastors don't do any evangelism, but the biblical type is 100 percent, and that can NEVER happen staying indoors in their office and on a church stage, because 100 percent of nearby lost people will NEVER step foot in your church doors, no matter how you advertise, or try to attract them. And even that attempt is UN-biblical! We are to carry the Gospel to them, where they are. It's NOT their nature, job or duty to search out the message of eternal life!

'D' is discipleship, and again, that doesn't mean pastors don't do any discipling, but FEW-to-none do it Jesus' way (as He did with the 12), nor do they ensure EVERY church member gets reached! Usually, they rely on sermons to do that job, or Sunday School, though not ALL members go there, and though

Jesus preached to the crowds, but He spent time with the 12—time that made their lives noticeably different to all, UNLIKE what mere sermons did to curious crowds.

The ‘B’ is for Body Life, meaning the church using spiritual gifts in the main worship service, to edify the family of God/body, implementing the one another’s of Scripture. You’ll NEVER see that done then, as it requires laymen actually participating, vs. being bench warmers and mainly spectators who give and may sing. When else is the family together—all ages, races, genders, and maturity levels, like a real family reunion (or body, with all the parts present)? ONLY then!

And finally, the ‘S’ stands for social ministry. People who know little about Jesus do know He went around doing good (and teaching and doing miracles). They know His work to help others, and Christians are to emulate Him. It was so prominent in His life and ministry, I’d say His church should lead society in such pursuits!

But we usually don’t, because what pays the bills is getting returning members who donate, and EDBS would require them to change their ways, vs. just church attending, and that might scare them away, which is why I return to my original allegation... it’s NOT so much ignorance that EDBS is all throughout pastor’s Bibles, but they want to do what pleases the paying members, which is status quo... let me sit on my duff, and I’ll pay you what you need. This is the corruption of the U.S. church practice!

I can imagine pastors devising MANY theological excuses to reject what we just said, to explain how they do those things, or don’t need to, but it’s all a matter of they like doing things the way they’ve always been done, so long as we’re NOT speaking about the way they were done in the Bible.

And if these EDBS ideas for ministry are new to you, so must reading the Bible be! (I Tim. 2:4) Just sayin’! The lost are going to Hell, any day now; you have the solution! HOW can you lock yourself in an office doing sermon prep, and driving past their homes, when they face an eternal fire? HARD HEARTS is why! Repent.

Update: High, Medium or Low Church?
(12/13/18)

Let’s talk high, medium and low church, and let’s start with clothing. (I Sam. 16:7) HuMANs look on outer appearance—God looks at the heart! You can dress casual and be as serious as a heart attack! I’ve practiced LAW in my PJ’s, from home! Attitude, NOT attire!

The Jesus Movement—perhaps the last true revival our world will ever see, involved predominantly Cali HIPPIES (including the greatest Christian singer, ever, Keith Green). Bearded (as am I, now), long-haired, and I’m sure somewhat disheveled attire in its early days.

People actually cared about connecting with God, and NOT pleasing men, or following their norms. Jas. 2:2 is the clearest New Testament reference to church attire. NO discrimination is to be had of poor vs. rich, and their CLOTHES are how Christians would distinguish the two!

Theologians speak of eminence and transcendence (balancing forces of God’s other worldly and down to earthiness), but you’ll NEVER find such terms (vs. concepts) in His word, or on the lips of laymen! ONLY seminarians concern themselves with such matters, as it relates to church clothes, as some did in Calvin’s era of the size of an angel compared to a pen head. Pen-headed speculations! Your ATTITUDE is what God seeks to be right (Jn. 4:24).

I met a man in a medical office the other day who was Dapper Dan in dress, and well over 75. I asked him if his generation was raised to dress like that, as he was retired, and it was 7am, and he was going nowhere special—it was actually a lab clinic to draw blood; NO doctors were ever there. He said in the 40's and 50's NYC had such matching clothes and formal tie and suit and shoes and hat as the epitome of making it, and class, and being a New Yorker. It was fine for him, but only myself at a funeral or wedding! I asked him why I know some men his age who would mow a lawn in Khakis or Dockers. It WAS generational!

There are churches that cater to the blue haired crowd (a term I learned at FBC Katy, when my friend intentionally went to older-aged Bible classes, as they were more serious, and better-connected, economically). Robes, hymns, set structure of order of service. Quiet audience.

On the other extreme, I've attended several Charismatic churches—especially in college, when I dated a Word of Faith gal, and her dad was heavily into that denomination. VERY spontaneous church services. People might yell 'PTL' (praise the Lord), or in some even lower church full gospel churches dance, or roll in aisles or handle snakes, or drink poison, to prove they believe two verses scholars debate as being original to the autographa... John 16's final verses.

I haven't frequented many high churches, and only one Catholic mass, but the range from high to low seems to be more historic and geographic than theological!

What do I mean? In this order range comes formal to informal, all things being equal, and exceptions being taken into account: Catholic, Eastern Orthodox, Episcopalian, Lutheran, Presbyterian, Methodist, Bible church and Baptist, and Charismatic.

Churches themselves separate services by age group preferences: Rock concert like music vs. Middle Ages choired hymns with robes, and thee's and thou's of the King James era. So who's right? The one with the right heart—ONLY!

If you only knew the history of the church, post first century days, formality crept in with needed creeds, to counter false doctrines. Somewhere along the way the Roman Catholic church branched out of the true New Testament church, and eventually brought mankind such atrocities as this PARTIAL list from Tim LaHaye's original Revelation book: Indulgences, veneration of saints, immaculate conception of Mary, and these other items: <https://bit.ly/2zY38W6>

From ~300-1517, that branch of Christendom dominated the world stage, with a pope as claimed head of Christ's church, and having supposed lineage ties back to Peter. Other groups DID have a more Protestant presence, pre-Luther (Moravians, et al), but not so much until the Protestant Reformation. All this happened mainly in Europe, and especially Germany.

If you see where denominations came from, and how they spread, lots of what we see today stems from way back when! My wife was raised Anglican, as he parents were from England and Scotland, respectively (RIP). Tradition, habits, how you were raised, your heritage and family legacy/name and your upbringing.

My mom's parents were JW's. My dad's, Episcopal. They both turned Baptist when I was a wee lad, if not before I was born. Many times I have called denominations DEMONinations, as they separate Christian brethren!

You dunk, we sprinkle. You use liturgy, we don't. You wear robes, Rick Warren used to wear flowered Hawaii shirts. You use hymns, we use songs off Christian radio. You have Gothic buildings, we do NOT. You do church in Latin, we use the language of the people. DIFFERENCES!

Many a church has split over such minor things as carpet color, when God never even commanded church buildings! Older folk usually get relegated the early time slot on Sundays, because the "main" service has to have a broader appeal. We even cater our song choices to age groups. My kids HATE attending meetings where the average age is near 70! Boring is their number one complaint. So why would I join a church that caters to older folk?

EVERY pastor will tell you the future of the church is with the youth. Robert Jeffress even recently bragged he needs a new \$50+ million building, because of the kid's ministry bursting at the seams. Did God NOT foresee all these differences over age, clothes, ritual, architecture and music? Yes He did, and if the heart is right, biblical church occurs despite them, together and unified. If FLESH creeps in, so does division, enmity and strife, and a desire to separate and segregate into them vs. us, though we all claim the same faith.

Charismatics NEED no more formality, as that's how they best worship God! Highly rigid churches definitely need to ensure they haven't replaced deity with dogma, but how do you best serve and worship God, and does your church offering make life for a would-be visitor a pleasant if not miraculous experience? (I Cor. 14:24)

THAT is the question you need to ask yourself... NOT how have things been done in the past! The KJV Bible started in the era where 'thee' and 'thou' were commonly said! In Luther's day, his Bible was for the people. People do NOT speak like that in 2018! Modernizing is not, per se, evil! It seems the older you get, the more sentimental ties to an earlier era become important to you, as with history, but church isn't about you, but your heart before God.

I have no conclusions to offer on this topic, but to consider what church is supposed to be, vs. what man has made it, in all our splintered forms. NOWHERE does God's word mention a black vs. white church! READ Gal. and Eph... Unity—NOT uniformity in all doctrine, if people's opinions are wrong, but unity in the essentials, majoring on majors, vs. minors.

Revival would only come to the American church if Christians did God's priorities, and abandoned UN-biblical traditions (Mk. 7:8; Col. 2:8). It's high time high-, medium- and low churches started figuring out what biblical church looks like, and jettison all practices which don't conform! Coaches speak of returning to the fundamentals. I say, team, go back to the basics!

When an old white man in a tuxedo can interact with an 8-year old in holey (vs. holy) jeans, on Sunday, you know some pastor has started to understand what family is, a body is, body life is. And it's NOT shaking hands with immediate pew sitters, any more than you'd call that getting to know people, or meeting needs! There is ZERO spiritual gift of standing, sitting or hand shaking! NO layman needs any spiritual gift, in most worship services!

How do I know gifts were used in that main assembly? I Cor. 14, mainly, despite my NOT agreeing with tongues as what people often say they are for today. Visitors were expected to be convicted by the miraculous!

Outsiders are supposed to identify Christians by their LOVE (Jn. 13:35)—NOT crosses or fish symbols/emblems on our bodies or car bodies! Jews wear yamakas; Muslims wear burkas. NOTHING Christians wear is required to identify us!

The fish symbol arose from Roman-persecuted Christians needing a way to identify who's on my side, so, on the ground, if one made a partial circle (arc), and another did the same, they formed the IXTHUS symbol, and they knew their confidante wasn't 'gonna kill them, or proverbially send them to the wolves (or not so proverbially be sent to the lion's den, as violent theater for pagans).

Christians have DIED for the faith, over the centuries. Many do, today, you just don't hear of much. Are our differences so important that we separate, when people DIE for being believers? READ the book, Foxes book of Martyrs! I LOVE what Chuck Smith said:

'We think of a martyr as one who dies for his faith; however, it is really one whose life is so totally committed to his faith that nothing will dissuade him from it, not even the threat of death. His death does not make him a martyr; it only confirms that he was truly a martyr.

Do we live like that? I'm convinced MOST U.S. Christians live exactly like everyone else, except they add in church on the weekends! One foot in the world; NOT radically changed by salvation, in its external repercussions! Carnal, natural, dare I say normal—but also SIN-full.

We dress up for Sunday, because someone told us when we were young that that's how you act when you're holy. Hogwash! You are to worship God 24/7, because worship is NOT a synonym for singing hymns in church, just as praise is not only music! READ Rom. 12:1-2 and Heb. 13:15.

It's ALL your attitude, and the altitude of your commitment to Jesus, 24/7. Preachers have made it what happens in a "church" building, two hours a week! NOT God!

I have NEVER asked any lost person to go to a church service (except when I was 8, to win a picture Bible), as they need the Gospel, and church isn't their immediate need! HOW would I know the type they'd like? I'm to assume mine is their style? It's IRRELEVANT to their most-pressing need... to know Jesus, as they face Hell, today!

Church is NOT what Christians are to be promoting, but Jesus and His salvation! Yes, they MAY hear of that at a church they'd visit (MANY have jettisoned any worship service invitations), but that's NOT what God said to do! He said tell them the life-giving message.

So as I wrap this wandering journey through church history up, let's focus on unity, what church is really to be all about, and understanding that worship is a lifestyle of following 24/7 as a disciple. No matter your denomination, those are true religion! (Jas. 1:27) Not the clothes brand.

If every church returned to God's EDBS priorities, and every priest, elder, pastor and bishop worked hard and preaching and teaching, our denominations would NOT be so different, unity would be easier, and the world may know we are Christians by our love. <https://bit.ly/2C9AjYj> We are one in the Spirit, and in the Lord!

'The Church is not meant to be an organization but rather a company of people willing to lay down their lives for others.' --**John Wimber** (RIP) COULD a second Jesus Movement ever occur, with the church-as-a-business mentality prevalent today? I SERIOUSLY doubt it! We have sold our souls to the almighty dollar!

GOP'S EXTREME WING

(10/9/18)

MOST people believe that you are Dem or GOP, but that's a LIE—you are the positions you are for, and you should NEVER accept the bad in the party you vote for. To fully accept either party is like having a fine dining five course meal with a smattering of urp tossed in for good measure! WHO would accept that? Demand better!

Many or most U.S. Christians believe the GOP has more Christian beliefs than the Dems. That is ZERO biblical reason for full/avid support of the GOP, in any of their several sinful positions! We are NOT given perfect options, but fight for better ones, and vocally oppose sin in both parties, or you are sinning!

A Christian being for the GOP, due to abortion, is UNbiblical for these reasons:

1. You are also embracing MANY sins.
2. Banning all abortions won't stop them all.
3. You will be responsible before God for any injured or killed moms, if all are banned.
4. You are a hypocrite (which is a sin) to so vote, if you RARELY work to stop abortions!

WHITE U.S. Christians are TAUGHT that Democrats enjoy killing fetuses, and celebrate homosexuality. The SAME could be slanderously alleged, that Republicans enjoy selfishness and celebrate greed and hoarding. Please tell me which of these lies God approves? God requires Christians to see all God has spoken of (Ac. 20:27)!

If it WEREN'T for abortion, many white Christians would have to consider conservative Democrats, as many GOP positions are opposite to Jesus. The Bible does NOT just teach only two sins exist—abortion and homosexuality! That is cherry-picking your religion in the political arena. It's a SIN to do so.

Politics makes strange bedfellows. You have to ally with people different from you, for power. But the day ANY Christian remains silent about sin, because they are allied with sinful causes, is the day they have idolized political power over the God they claim to serve!

GUN CONTROL & HEALTHCARE

(10/14/18)

Let's first talk of our right to bear arms, and private militias... are private citizens allowed a nuclear bomb, if their fear is that evil people may take over the government, one day? Everything the U.S. army has citizens can have? Is that what's needed, if the citizens ever had to conduct a coup against the feds?

And where would they park all those assets, because the feds would certainly learn of it, and/or want to know where those items were. Bunkers, to hide them? Is this phobia or reasonable? I say phobia, but I have confidence such evil people won't take over our government, but how do I know for sure? Good politicians and good citizens?

And as to private citizens, AK-47's should be allowed to everyone, for self-defense, to match heat with heat, because you never know what criminals are packing? Bump stocks? Do you need AK's for hunting, and would that ever be a fair fight for the animal(s)?

More specifically, let's address REASONABLE "restrictions" to easy access to anything—no barriers at all: Background checks help us FEEL like criminals won't get their hands on guns, but they don't follow the law, anyway (hence, they're criminals/law-breakers), so black market, home grown and theft can always circumvent that restriction.

So why do it? Is it BIG brother knowing your personal business? In GENERAL, it's an INITIAL step to keep law-abiders getting guns, but it's imperfect. Why wouldn't you want criminals to have a hurdle to buying, like failing a background check? That could, potentially, allow gun shops to inform the government of background check failers, so they can keep an eye on them getting guns in other ways.

You says it's inconvenient? It's a MINOR price of freedom. Serial numbered guns? Law abiders/gun-toters LOVE to say that's an infringement on their rights, but wouldn't you want government to be able to track down crime weapons, if yours were ever stolen?

You can say yours are always safely stored away, but NO gun case or locker is perfectly secure, and, like ALL these things, laws are passed for law-breakers—NOT good citizens! (~I Tim. 1:9) Forget that that verse is concerning spiritual laws, for the moment... God says laws/rules are written NOT for the good people. But He writes them anyway, as good people don't need them, because they're not 'gonna break them.

A law-abider doesn't need these inconvenient restrictions, but laws are applied to ALL—not just criminals—because you can't know a criminal, on face value. My point is that a little inconvenience, so cops can trace guns used in crimes, for a better chance to catch the culprits.

How about required safety and training courses? OF COURSE, people with experience at shooting don't need them, but certify yourself/prove that skill, officially, like driving a car gets you a license. Again, it DOESN'T help us identify criminals, as they aren't 'gonna do any of these things. But if you require NOTHING of anyone, a proliferation of criminals getting their hands on handguns would ensue, as they could just go to any gun store to buy (vs. having to work harder, underground).

And, finally, gun show and online exceptions are COMPLETELY irresponsible! Perhaps 99 percent of attendees are honest citizens and/or good 'ol boys, but such a loophole makes the other three restrictions meaningless. What I'm round about saying is that if you make commercial gun sales a bit restrictive, you scare off criminals afraid they'll be identified by such tests!

And the honest heat-holder should appreciate any minor inconveniences which can keep them from being lumped with the law-breakers, in public sentiment, or worse—any chances to rid America of all guns (which could NEVER happen, because of the black market, online international sales, and home-made capabilities, as well as stashed caches the feds would never find).

In short, though I believe good citizens should have full access to weaponry, like any other free market product, because they're dangerous, by nature, especially in the wrong hands, I have NO problem with the MINOR restrictions I have detailed. If government ever made it impossible, or severely difficult for a good person to get guns, that's well beyond the pale, Constitutionally.

And as to criminals disobeying every restriction, that's their nature, so these regulations are forcing them to get their arms elsewhere (i.e., NOT retail), so the harder the better, for their aims. You can't stop them from stealing, the black market, or home foundries, etc., but at least force those venues to be few, so cops can focus on finding them.

Now for healthcare: Anyone who can afford whatever quality care they want should be able to. Those who need affordable care should get it, too. And full competition for health insurance, even, possibly, internationally, would be good.

This debate ONLY goes to the people who can't afford care. SHOULD THEY DIE of preventable disease, or severely suffer sickness, because they're broke? I propose a three-tier system of these three categories, with the poorest required to do compulsory civic service, in token return for any subsidized insurance, so tax payers get something for their money, vs. freebies/handouts.

At a minimum, very poor people need catastrophic coverage, and to visit charities and clinics, for nearly everything else. And we all know even the NON-poor can incur medical bills that can nearly bankrupt them. We're NOT trying to cover every aspect of this topic, here, but this is a start.

And Hannity's "health savings accounts" are a JOKE! ALL that term means is, pay your own bills by saving up money years before! Hey Sean, THAT'S THE PROBLEM! They don't make enough to have savings, to any serious extent (if any), or they wouldn't be our needy poor. It's SUCH A STUPID PROPOSAL, for that exact reason! #WOW

P.S.: Even if you could confiscate all U.S. guns, criminals could get them illegally (Ex.: internationally, through the internet and shipped to their homes), or make them, and law-abiding citizens could no longer hunt, or defend themselves or their families, when needed! **(Unpublished)**

Since Beto and Pete Sessions are discussing it, let's address 'universal healthcare.' No one who can afford medical insurance wants to be on a public program for such (excepting Medicare, for seniors). No one thinks the government will make the U.S. medical industry BETTER, less costly or more efficient! **(10/18/18)**

And we all know if you get something free, especially something expensive (like healthcare), people use and abuse it to the max, because it's a great value! That means costs of the four (over-paid) players will be paid by someone. That someone WON'T be the poorest, and FEW people want to pay others' bills, or they would have done so already, through charities! **(10/18/18)**

No one wants long wait times to be seen by a doctor, among many other bad things that would likely come with federalizing the entire industry! There are solutions-several of them, but universal Medicaid/healthcare is NOT one of them! Well-intentioned, though. (10/18/18)

Update: Healthcare & Hucksters

(10/24/18)

OVER-PAID players! Doctors, hospitals, drug companies and insurance companies, in a virtual monopoly (i.e., rates are standardized by insurance industries, and NO doctor will discount rates, to speak of), and for a service that's NOT optional, like free market product purchases with competition, as your body's care is often mandatory. (10/14/18)



THIS is human nature... Those with little want more (i.e., the poorer and youth), so they vote Dem, and those with much are older, and vote GOP (i.e., low taxes, to keep it for their own. Be it healthcare, college debt, what have you, people believe they have a right to their interests, via government. Government has to decide what's just!

Healthcare is FAR too expensive! The four players are greedy, and competition and unstandardized insurance rates would help. U.S. healthcare is FAR more expensive than other G7 nations, and it's NOT because care is far superior. A government task force is needed to assess ways to cut costs! It has become a rich man's luxury!

Let's address universal healthcare (which I'm AGAINST): The idea and intentions are excellent! Every American covered for any ailment. That would be IDEAL! However, the cost and quality is where things go awry! The rich would primarily pay for most others, and government would be in charge of services/quality. Plus, when

Plus, when you are offered something 'for free,' human nature is to abuse/maximize it! That means the poor and middle incomes will get everything checked out, every year, and all tax payers would be hit with exorbitant costs for things they benefitted little from, and our national debt would skyrocket, as with waiting lines outside waiting rooms!

Once the rich pay a tax fair share, with ZERO loopholes, or ways to pay less than their tax bracket percent, leave them the heck alone, save for charity donation requests! They DIDNT work that hard to pay for others than their own family! EVERYONE does the same, so it is NOT evil to hold that attitude!

SINCE America's hunger for government services is much larger than their wallets, compulsory civic service for ALL but those already in government service or first responders, should be the way we bridge the gap between paying down our debt. It also encourages having patriotic skin in the game. The emperor has no clothes/money!

Here's the problem in American politics: IF a politician were HONEST, they'd say we have to charge you more, and give you less. Said more artfully, 'Ask not what your country can do for you, but ask what you can do for your country.' NO politician takes this tack; they mainly promise lies to advance their careers! #Corruption

HARMONY OR ENMITY?

(10/25/18)

HOW can you get harmony with polar opposites? MANY ways! The U.S. could split into two separate countries (a RIDICULOUS and unnecessary idea), politicians could agree to make very few national laws, and just let states be red or blue (another RIDICULOUS suggestion), BOTH of which ideas assume everyone in a given state is their states color (which is inaccurate).

The BEST way is humility... realizing your political beliefs are NOT perfect (i.e., idolatry sin), and to learn to compromise NON-core values, and recognize NOT every issue is a core value! America is NEVER 'gonna be red or blue, and every time pundits envision one side dominating the other, there's ALWAYS a market correction, where the losing side gets revenge, and evens the score, usually by undoing all the deeds of their opponents! THIS IS ASININE!

The EASY and fair and best answers are found in our three political books, and four Twitter accounts. Win-win is the ONLY way!

Please read the likes and posts at: @Pledgers2020 @PledgersARCHIVE @2020Victory @ImMadTooEdwin, and read Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant: Common Ground Through Common Sense for the Common Good, Wit and Wisdom: You Can't Speak About Politics or Religion!, and The Way Things Ought to Be: A Global Vision for a Better World.

Let's agree on one thing, to start: ANYONE willing to engage violence is public enemy number one in America! You can debate, argue, insult, criticize, even hate a fellow American, but even kindergartners know, 'violence is not the answer.' SEPARATE and ignore, if that's as little "evolved" as you've become.

NO red state is 100 percent red! And with people moving and immigrating, all the time, colors shift! I don't want red states to act blue, or vice versa. Just everyone improve, morally. See the good in the opponent, stop your arrogant belief that your political views are God-sent, and re-earn the civility you once knew—even if just as a kid.

Our UN-sociable society (despite social media), where there's no real face-to-face interactions, is a BIG part of the problem, plus people PAID to stir up trouble (and I'm NOT speaking of paid protesters so much as talk radio). If you want a second Civil War, keep right on your foolish path!

Liberals want problems solved, and that costs money! Voluntary charity donations will never do the job. Conservatives DON'T want them solved very badly, if money's involved.

Conservatives also RARELY suffer from those social problems! Name/list them. Most cons don't have any need of government helping them one iota. Therein lies the great divide. If ALL you care about is yourself, and to Hell with society as a whole (i.e., they just need to be more like me... responsible), or all you want to do is punish achievers, as if working smart and hard is evil, we're always 'gonna be at each other's throats! It's BOTH/AND! Be responsible, and care about others! #Balance

Government leave me the heck alone vs. government care for my every need. GOVERNMENT IS YOU and ME! I don't ever ask any neighbor for help (excepting lifting one really heavy desk, when my BIG son was at college), and people HATE being imposed on! Learn to live off what you make—PERIOD!

At the same exact time, if you're 'gonna gripe that some people should get \$3K/year from government, temporarily, to help them get more fiscally established, you REALLY need to go visit the poorest part of

your town or city, to see that they're NOT all Welfare queens, lazily eating bon bons on the couch; NOT EVERYONE's life is like yours, conservatives!

NOT everyone was raised like myself... all needs met, good schools, vacays, luxuries, no real financial pains. That is NOT everyone's experience, and it's NOT because all others are lazy! If you can't consider another's plight, apart from your own experience, you are a failed human being, especially if you CALL yourself a "Christian!"

\$57K is the average U.S. salary. I couldn't survive on that, with my family, as we're in the top 10 percent, even though we live pay check to pay check, because I've been writing (full-time) for 10 years.

WHAT ABOUT THE OTHER 90 percent? If I claim Jesus, and read HIS Bible, I must care about them, too! And I HATE giving one dime to a street corner beggar, because I see them there, like a career, likely using it for a beer or drugs.

The answer is everyone doing something to make poverty non-existent! Mentor someone; Educate them; Take them under your wing, for awhile, but don't get stolen from in the process.

My contribution/skill is educating! I live in the richest county in Texas, and can't complain about our lifestyle, because I know how to spend wisely. TEACH poor people how to become self-sustaining. Jobs are a pyramid, with best-paying ones at top. MOST people are never 'gonna be rich. LEARN to live accordingly!

And one more thing... Go do a sport, take a hike, or share a meal with someone you know to be polar opposite you, politically! It's easy to hate people you never actually interact with in real life! Straw men burn fast, but human relating is much more powerful! (Amos 3:3; Ecc. 4:9-12) There are MANY answers to this problem!

One final word... Morality/ethics/goodness/integrity is how people get along, be it your spouse, your enemy, or even nations! You can't easily get along with someone hitting you, hating and insulting you, trying to steal from you, or harming your economic interests. Be committed to being a good person! (Mt. 7:12)

Because secession is the only long-term answer, if the greatest nation doesn't return to dependence on a moral constituency, as our Founding Fathers envisioned! Democracy FAILS when everyone embraces selfishness, and loses their moral foundations/compasses! (Judg. 17:6) LEARN FROM HISTORY, America!

HANDLING HOMELESSNESS

(11/19/18)

How is homelessness fixed? IF they are deemed mentally fit, and choose that lifestyle, do NOTHING. Charity can assist, as needed. If they want out of that lifestyle, they've got to have a job, and it takes a certain dollar amount to get on your feet: One month apartment rent, transportation to work, food, clothes, electricity deposit, water; gasoline and car?, etc.

WHERE does that money come from? Food and housing often comes from shelters, but the homeless have to work a month or more, to save up for those essentials. SHOULD government offer TEMPORARY housing and funds, until they're on their feet, and if so, how are we sure they won't recidivize (and some may ask why taxpayers owe them that)?

Charities are best, but they usually don't have that stored up money to get shelter dwellers on their feet. Perhaps related businesses could withhold the first month's charges, until later? Existing, empty government buildings would be a possibility, if equipped with electricity.

If government or charities offer them housing, up-front, they should be paid back, over time, especially government (as that wasn't free-willed given/volunteered). If a person has the skills and motivation, and is mentally with it, that up-front cost is worth the investment, for later repayment... just deciding who will pay it, at the start!

Update #1: Give a Fish or Give a Job?

(11/21/18)

We're feeding homeless, tomorrow [Thanksgiving], at a soup kitchen, and why I don't really like engaging such things is I'm a solutions thinker. I HATE giving people a fish when they need to learn how to fish! It's NOT a problem feeding them, but it's not a solution! I think about systemic solutions all the time—not stop-gap Band-Aids!

Feeling good that you helped a homeless person for one meal out of, hopefully three, on one day out of 365, is NOT what satisfies me. That's exactly why I wrote the above brief bit on ending homelessness. One big meal, tomorrow, gets digested hours later! Their struggles simply continue. Nice gesture; no solution.

The homeless don't NEED efficiency apartments. They could live in a dorm-like building, until they can afford that. Cities often have abandoned or under- or unused structures, and if they got cleaned up, the homeless could work at fast food shops, for a start, to pay for those living quarter expenses.

MANY government programs exist, as with charities, to help them, so it's NOT a great idea to help street corner beggars make \$8 an hour, or more! You're encouraging that continuing! Why work a real job when that can occur (and often also be spent on beer or drugs)?

Again, you may FEEL like a 'good person' helping out in that way, but in many cases you are hurting them. And don't bring a dog or baby to the street corners to garner mercy! It's cruel to them! Get your life in order, with some societal assistance, or if you choose that lifestyle, we NON-homeless need to quit funding it on street corners!

If you need mental health treatment, I can't say I know of any free or cheap solutions, but homeless shelters you may stay at should. In short, America should NOT have a homelessness problem, unless one

is sane, and wants to live a transient lifestyle. In such cases, we citizens DON'T have to give them coin/change to subsidize that choice! Wish them well.

For the ones wanting out, learn what skills they possess, and help them find a willing employer. The Pope even gave them a shave and a bathe! Goodwills and Salvation Armys provider clothes, maybe for free, to them(?). Cities need to rent out abandoned buildings for cheap, or for free, until they're back on their feet!

Seattle has experimented with building the homeless homes they may repay when they're doing well (but that takes up-front money from somewhere): <https://bit.ly/2DIhyvY> Habitat for Humanity builds them homes, apparently with no token repayment requirements(?). If they have family, they SHOULD be very actively involved, no matter any ill-will!

I walked to the mall, the other day, as my car got aligned, and wondered where I would sleep if I was homeless. Nature isn't a great blanket in cold weather! Be grateful charity shelters exist, and some people in America donate to them, even though our majority are not rich. Kindness to strangers, because Americans are 'good people.'

Tent cities are usually an eyesore blithe, but existing buildings are already there! If you got the homeless motivated, and trained for a society-contributing lifestyle, without recidivism, the invested money wouldn't be wasted, and repayment, in some percent, could be possible.

Why must taxpayers contribute, if they allowed themselves to be homeless, conservatives may ask? That's an easy question to ask when you're wealthy, or even middle class, but better is to explore how they came to that state, and reverse the bread crumbs to get them productive again. Charities are the better funding choice, as no one is forced to ask such questions about how their taxes are being spent.

One more thing... Single mothers NOT getting child support is a wrong and injustice that ought to be fixed! If you helped conceive a baby, as the father, you owe! Pay up! I'm not for any 'player' having any money their child is legally owed, no matter how Spartan that makes the dad live! Free legal services may be needed here, it would seem.

Update #2: Feeding the Homeless
(11/22/18)

Where we fed the homeless [on Thanksgiving day], the place, allegedly, 'crammed religion' down their throats, and every day prayed saying they were not deserving of anything, two homeless men told me. God NOWHERE teaches Christians to shove anything down throat! He says to offer it in the right way, and if they reject, you move on, but you surely don't condemn them for that, but pray and love them.

I told them IF anyone ever said that to them, they do NOT represent God or Jesus, as they're as valuable as BOTH of my sons, and anyone—ugly, fat, broke, old, bald, whatever, is deserving of human dignity, and to be treated accordingly, as God doesn't say much complementary of those with abundance, but says to help the lowly.

Three of them confirmed that homelessness is a TRAP, because you DO need about \$1,000 to get out, but there weren't any nearby jobs, transportation's \$6 a trip, minimum, and what you earn at \$9 an hour only pays for a place to live, even if you split it with several homeless. I told them it would be easier for a criminal to get three squares and a roof over their head, and they said that's absolutely true. Sad!

I asked them, isn't it true, your family won't help. YES. And isn't it true for you to have a room, electricity, water, food, transportation and clothes requires at least \$1,000 no one will give you, and even if you get a job, you can't get there, and be ready until you have that \$1,000. YES, again. That's the trap/dead-end cycle.

I asked one guy, isn't it true, as harsh a truth as it is, there's literally NO human on earth who really actively cares that you need \$1,000 to get back on your feet? He agreed. I told him God cares, and when I go into politics, I'm doing so ONLY to fix problems. NO other reason to waste such time and energy!

You should have seen the eyes of two homeless men when I told them God NOWHERE says they are undeserving of help, from Gen.-Rev. I then asked them, if I told my two sons, every day, you are ugly and dumb, what do you think they'd most likely become in three years? They had the correct answer. I told them simply because they're alive, they are made in God's image, with value and worth. The situation LITERALLY felt like plugging a broken dam with your index finger!

Today has galvanized my belief that I don't give one da_n what conservatives want, regarding lower taxes. They ALWAYS want government to NOT spend money. Make a law that all conservatives MUST visit a homeless shelter for 3 hours! I truly will NEVER care one ounce when they parrot 'taxes are too high.' No—you are too sinfully selfish!

Conservatives say get a job, homeless. Here's what they don't give one da_n about: To start a job, you show up bathed and dressed and fed, because you have a tub in a room with electricity, and transportation. HELLO—they're dead broke... How can they earn money with none to get them to the job, fools? #Frustration today.

Two really great homeless dudes said they earn \$250/week, and the cheapest rent is \$210/week, and even splitting it in half with a roommate, transportation and food kills any overage, plus some. I looked them in the eyes, and said, 'you could be my son, and I could be you.' There's NO difference between us! They appreciated it.

Allegedly, one homeless shelter CHARGES the homeless to use it, NONE of them offer services to get day labor, like "The Bunk" used to, until the rich didn't want it in existence (as unsightly), and the one we were at wouldn't let them sleep safely there, with a fence, but druggies threaten them at night, just for sport/fun.

I did not have any special eureka moment, today, but to firm up my belief that people who always fight government doing anything to help anyone are enemies of this nation!

WHO's 'gonna give a homeless person \$1,000 to get on their financial feet? Their own family isn't. Most Americans can't afford a spare \$1,000 to hand out! Conservatives don't want government to, because they DON'T want a caring society—just to enjoy worldliness, with no needed condemnation! I'm angry today!

NEVER let ANY political conservative say they're a Christian! "Are not" MUST be your sassy reply! In Mt. 25 Jesus aligned with the hungry, but the conservative's Bible verse is Jas. 2:16 and I Jn. 3:17. YOU CANNOT SOLELY DEPEND ON CHARITIES to do all the work! They are failures as the only answer! Plus, almost EVERY restaurant has food they throw out every night, that someone could eat, if we got organized! That's STUPID.

I DUMBLY asked if they would watch the Cowboys game. It is NOT a concern for you concerning NFL entertainment of millionaires when you don't know where your next meal is coming from, or where you'll safely sleep tonight. DUMMY ME. Experience teaches you things.

There are MANY people in America (in number vs. percent) who can easily spare \$1,000 for a homeless person to get on their feet (pay it back later). Any frugally philanthropic rich person is the enemy of God! Go visit a 'hood, barrio or homeless shelter! It OUGHT to be a required civic activity for every American, one time, vs. being a see no evil ostrich.

One more thing... out of sight, out of mind. That's EXACTLY why most of us don't give one da_n about the condition of the homeless! One guy said he sometimes uses public transportation to get to day labor, but if you get caught, riding for free, your fine ruins all such aspirations, and can't afford it daily!

Note to self: NEVER let yourself ever become homeless! "There, but by the grace of God, go I" was the refrain in my head, our entire stay! They are humans, people; they just had some tough knocks. Why treat them like wild dogs? If charities can't do it all, TAX US ALL! It's ONLY right to do so!

One more... I asked one homeless dude how he slept at night SURE that no one would attack him, without a dog. He said he's confident he can hear footsteps approaching. IMAGINE that's your security blanket, and home alarm system. I'm nearly in tears thinking what Jesus thinks about this STUPID, inhumane situation.

WHERE do you get a bath, and soap, a rag and towel to dry off when you're homeless? When shelters reach capacity, YOYO—you're on your own. Where do you wash your few clothes to change into? When the weather goes south, how are you going to stay warm between 2-6 am? Leaves and grass and cardboard? #Suffering

HEALTHY HEALTHCARE?

(12/15-16/18)

Most-viewed tweet, ever (82, 417, to-date): Translated... Screw poor people's need for healthcare; we rich want to be richer! But don't call us greedy or selfish, but freedom lovers (because the truth hurts our feeling too bad, so we change it to sound holier)

<https://cnn.it/2QZFIsU>

I wasn't for Obamacare, but government has a BIG role in getting costs down, by more competition. ALL four players are a monopoly of high prices: Hospitals, drug companies, doctors and insurance companies. NO one will self-restrain that, absent government forcing more competition!

Why don't we increase competition, have NO restrictions on number of docs graduated, open up global insurance, subsidize the poor with required civic service token repayment, require catastrophic insurance (as Hannity said), and have pricing menus (like Fiorina said)?

The medical industry is a monopoly, because competition in pricing is controlled by insurance companies, and consumers have no choice... when you need an operation, it's NOT like buying McDonald's vs. Wendy's. You can't choose to forego treating cancer, like choosing to eat at home vs. fast food!

Here's why the medical industry rightly receives government intervention... Sick people have no choice to not get sick, and the four players (doctors, insurance companies, drug companies and hospitals) do not expand, like any other business would if a competitor was profiting enough. There are restricted entry barriers.

There is no free market on medical costs! If any doctor lowers his rates, he loses monetary reimbursement from insurance companies or Medicare. Drugs manufactured out of country are OFTEN much cheaper, and insurance rates are nowhere near as low as they'd be if we had global competition!

Medical treatment is expensive by nature—not only due to greed! M.D. degrees cost a bunch, medical equipment, too, and surgery is done by the limited few able to do such a task. We're asking poor people to be able to engage a service best suited for the rich, by nature of its nature! They never can.

A poor person will NEVER need a Mercedes, so who cares that they're expensive? Every living human will have their body give way to life, meaning they will need medical services. When the poor have to engage a rich man's business, they can never afford to be in the game which life forces on them.

I'd like government to specifically identify when medical care is necessary, or a person could die or get sick with illnesses that are quite costly. Those instances are when healthcare MUST be made available for all, at a reasonable if not subsidized rate. Anything more, you're on your own! I NEVER use my insurance!

Why would any doctor decide to cut services rates, or live a modest lifestyle? Why would drug companies not jack up prices, like Epipen did, if government doesn't force restrictions? Why would insurance companies have reasonable rates, when they can make a killing, legally? Why have a nonprofit hospital, when it can profit for doing the same functions?

The government STOPPED public interest-harming monopolies, in the Rockefeller era (i.e., Big oil), and later, Ma Bell. The medical industry is a monopoly, for reasons I've already elucidated. Can you choose

not to get cancer, or to fix it yourself, by DIY (do it yourself) surgery? Are there competitive rates you can choose? Hardly.

Whenever you offer something for free, someone pays for it, and those getting it at no sacrifice abuse it. That system can't sustain itself; funds will never be enough. There have to be restrictions on healthcare abuse.

I don't like ever paying for any other person's anything, because I have my own struggles with my own family, and we're in the top 10 percent. CAN YOU IMAGINE people in the lower 90 percent trying to get healthcare they can afford? I waste money on insurance, in case I get really sick. I've been to three doctors in 25 years! It's too expensive.

Fair subsidies HAVE to be part of the solution! The rich bailing out the poor, for no benefit, isn't fair, nor is letting people die, or get expensively sick, because they can't access the medical industry isn't right.

WHO would offer cut-rate services, like the Wal-Mart (or Dollar store) of medical care, when they spend ten years, post-college, to earn an M.D.? The proposal is irrational: Lower costs for expensive services. BMW's will NEVER cost \$18,000. Healthcare is a BMW. What doctor will give cut-rate service, or half a-s quality surgeries (under threat of lawsuits)? And it's dangerous to leave America for cheaper medical care!

Analogies help: Sickness is a gun to your head; NOT a free choice of buying a product or service. The medical industry is like funeral homes—they're 'gonna get the business. But funeral homes can vary their costs, due to competition, and no insurance companies setting/fixing prices! End the monopoly!

In free market businesses, price fixing and collusion are illegal. Health insurance rates and ranges are set in stone. Doctors can charge more, but the overage will be paid by rich patients—NOT reimbursed by insurance. Charge lower, and a doctor becomes a charity, and they didn't go to medical school for that!

Even if all four players got fully streamlined, by people who did things like we did as F2K business consultants, at the end of the day, medical services are expensive! Politicians can say to lower costs, and they can be lowered, in some cases, but a Lamborghini will never cost a Toyota price tag.

Why are other nations' health outlays so much cheaper than America? In some cases, inferior quality, but in many cases, NOT (Ex.: Canada, Britain)! When you can weed through the wheat from the chaff of political rhetoric, America needs the quality of those two nations, let the rich have even better care on their dime, and the poor guaranteed a minimum quality care, tokenly repaid by required civic service to the America, so tax payers aren't giving handouts, but benefitting from subsidizing people who can't afford an innately expensive industry.

Competition brings down prices... Opening up products to more buyers. Flying motorcycles cost ~\$150,000. In 10 years, they'll be ~\$50,000 (i.e., economies of scale economics term). Doctors can only work so many hours in a day, and they can delegate/farm out certain functions, but the scaling up comes by having MORE doctors in America! Many more!

Their lobby will fight this, as their incomes will lower (i.e., supply and demand, economics term). If we had as many doctors as lawyers (because attorneys aren't restricted in their numbers licensed each year), prices would LOWER! I'm certain medical lobbyists give huge bucks to D.C. (a hunch; I've never researched its statistics). Prove me wrong.

The Barrister industry self-limits, now, as you've got to really want to be one if you don't graduate in the top 15 percent of your class. Competition weeds out the money-hungry, and lessens total numbers! Medical schools a little different, because entering the field takes longer, given the residency!

I don't want doctors living in the middle class, but you'd be shocked what lifestyle they demand maintaining, by the ADA restricting their number! So sick poor people and the middle class OWE them a high lifestyle, because they got sick? That's irrational! You're supposed to care to heal the sick—not line your wallet.

Drug companies are competing for the one wonder drug. MUCH investment costs, and if you aren't first to patent, all wasted on a losing investment. That is IRrational! Combine research, and eliminate the huge sunk costs of many businesses seeking only one winner! Even Coke, Pepsi, Dr. Pepper and Sprite get market shares; drug companies often are winner take all. That's DUMB.

Hospitals were OFTEN founded by RELIGIOUS groups, in history. Now they're a business (as with 'Christian' universities). Equipment is costly. If you have too few hospitals, costs are too high; too many, and they're not profitable enough to keep them open. The answer is balance.

Insurance companies NEED to profit, to remain open to provide their service, but NOT make a killing, when they control medical prices. At the same time, they have to have enough money to settle huge outbreaks (like the Cali fires, in the home insurance version). Their lobbyists will always argue for profits, and never care that people can't afford their services, to get needed medical care.

The ONLY way a Ferrari will ever cost \$20,000 is lower quality parts from a knock-off business! Nurse Practitioners are a huge need, as they do doctor duties, without the M.D. license. Government may need to decide what acts ONLY doctors can do, different from today, so doctors' hourly rates aren't as needed!?

Healthcare is expensive, and most poor people can barely pay life's essentials, excluding healthcare. Society as a whole has a moral obligation to ensure no severe suffering, and when we also require civic service as token repayment, the rich aren't giving anyone freebies.

Whether you want to call it insurance, or a government expense, or out-of-pocket individual payments, the total cost of what all Americans need to stay healthy is MUCH more than is sustainable. We want fine wine/champagne lives on a beer budget. I'm for any private solutions that don't screw the little guy.

I have NEVER argued that any poor people should get a livelihood off the government! I was for Welfare reform WAY before Chump! Some people's maximized skills will never get them over \$30-50K/year. Healthcare is expensive. If states only cared for their own, New Mexico would go bankrupt, while Texas would have no problem.

If EVERY poor person maximized their (God-given) potential, our economy does NOT need, nor can it sustain, all chiefs and no Indians. No employer is 'gonna over-pay anyone, if they're good at their jobs. Jobs for many Americans can't pay all their bills, when you add healthcare costs!

The BEST any non-rich American can expect (vs. want) is to get through life with no huge medical bill they can't afford to pay off! I've been sick for five days, and wouldn't consider going to a doctor (though married to a nurse). I sleep it off, and suck it up, and take OTC (over the counter), when the spouse requires it.

And I've NEVER argued for single payer, but two or more levels of care. The rich get whatever they want to pay for, as with the middle class. The poor get minimal treatment, and compulsory civic service token repayment for anything subsidized. The rich can most afford a little more in taxes, suffering NO noticeable harm!

If anyone opts out of insurance, they get nothing from the system (II Th. 3:10)! I've argued that same logic concerning motorcycle helmets. If you want that freedom, you pay all the freight when you wreck. If you don't pay into a system, you deserve no benefits from a system.

Universal healthcare, Medicare for all, or single payer ALL mean the rich and middle class who have private insurance get LESSER quality care in order for all to have some care, and make government in charge of the industry. It's naïve, and will NEVER be accepted by them—probably a revolt, and a Democrat LOSS, if so!

Universal healthcare, Medicare for all or single payer ALL mean the rich and middle class who have private insurance get LESSER quality care, in order for all to have some care, and make government in charge of the industry. It's naïve, and will NEVER be accepted by them; probably would lead to a revolt, and a Democrat LOSS, if so!

Probably all problems are solvable. You list all problems, then find ways to solve them (we do it daily, here). This formula applies to EVERY problem in the world! You first have to identify them; then use innovation (and experience/wisdom) to solve them. It's an easy formula; the problem is that many people (in numbers vs. percent) LIKE problems, because they profit from them, or they stay richer not helping to fix them.

Here's the easy to say, harder to do agenda for politics: Identify all problems, and fix them. Welfare kings are evil, as is the fend for yourself conservatism attitude. Fix the problems, within budget, as on time as possible, and prioritized. Those are the challenges for ethical government.

Interjection on the Japanese System

[Private account:] Asked about the Japanese system... I read it's a hybrid of government/private mix. There are subsidies and cost controls; in exchange, they leave industry with room to operate freely, within limits. It's not the best, but no one has ever come up with one that is.

Costs are 45 percent what they are in the U.S. Government/physician committees strictly oversee prices of drugs, etc. Companies accept reduced profits, as it's in the national interest. U.S. companies bleed everyone white.

Hospitals by law are non-profit, run by doctors. Fees are approved by committees. No one is denied care. Japan tightly regulates cost increases to remain within affordable limits. Companies make profit, but are not allowed to RUN the market.

Malpractice exists but awards are limited. Fair but regulated. I'm no expert. I'm sure it has many issues, but Japanese lawmakers cannot take money from the healthcare's industry, either. Japan also severely limits immigration, and has strict guidelines, which greatly reduce the demand on the healthcare system from immigrants.

HOW CHRISTIANS INFLUENCE SOCIETY

(10/8/18)

NOT everyone will get saved; the majority won't (Mt. 7:13). That's why God made government (Rom. 13:1-14)! We live in a fallen world, and pipe dreams of Utopia on earth are a waste of time. Therefore, HOW could people be motivated/incentivized to do right and not wrong? EVERY law that is good, and has no flaws, needs enforcing! It is a very fine art to craft laws accurately!

HERE's how God designed society to be morally improved: Christians FULLY evangelized all lost people, then disciplined to maturity all who got saved, even as we are to pray for those who reject our message, show them love, and re-evangelize them, as led. This is NOT the model the Christian Cabal is following, or has in 30+ years!

And godly people clamored for moral laws, and prayerfully sought national revival (II Chr. 7:14). The PROBLEM is that a majority of Christians DON'T do that (i.e., the 5/10/13 problem, defined at our website), and DON'T do all four steps of that verse, which includes fully doing EDBS priorities (also defined at our website). So the U.S. goes to Hell in a hand basket (plus, prophecy expects an increase in sin, as it approaches; II Tim. 3:1-7, etc.)

Governments were designed by God to punish evil and encourage good. Any law that doesn't serve those dual purposes, and any lack of enforcing good laws (vs. civil disobedience of rare bad ones) ensures people with ill-intent will try to skirt our good laws! If you only rely on prayer, you DON'T know God's plan. America requires revival, or judgment is CERTAIN!

And just like revival, everything starts with you, Christian. If we are not avidly following Christ, but instead, are in the vast majority of nominally-committed believers, HOW can we expect society's norms to become better, when we ourselves are not living what we want to see society become? **(Unpublished)**

Update: America is a Christian Nation?

(Unpublished, 10/9/18)

You might have heard pastors saying America is a 'Christian nation' (in other words, a theocracy). God does teach Christians to seek to bring about His will on earth, as it is in Heaven, but things on earth will NEVER be like the Millennium, until those 1,000 years begin.

Jesus will rule the nations with a rod of iron, in those days, so let's explore exactly what that might look like, as to laws and daily practice. Whether from fear, or an imaginary "law," the following activities will not happen in anyone, without judgment severe enough to curb these actions:

Cussing, adultery, pornography, prostitution, human trafficking, pride, selfishness, greed, hoarding, divorce (we allow, but discourage, like Roe), speeding, rape, murder, gays, abortion, fornication/pre-marital sex, drinking, smoking, obesity, lust, anxiety, prayerlessness, ungratefulness, unrighteous anger, hatred, abortions, homosexuality, poverty, pollution, racism, discrimination, injustice, prejudice, gossip, slander, fear (not fear of God), disobedience, lying, favoritism, bias, idolatry, bribery, rebellion, blasphemy, robbery, theft/stealing, wastefulness, etc.

In many ways, the absence of these evils does seem to be a much better world, and we ought to continually be aspiring to their eradication, but our efforts in that regard must be engaged using legal and moral/social means, given opportunities afforded us under our various governmental systems.

HOW TO HAVE A GOOD ECONOMY

(9/4/18)

How do you make the best economy in the world happen in these United States?

First, please permit me to define what a good economy is and is not. To me, at least, a good economy is one that is stable, if not growing—certainly not going backwards, where people have jobs (if they want them), good-paying jobs, at that, and, above all, American businesses are doing well—growing and profiting. A good economy is good for all Americans, to some extent and varying capacities, as we all, certainly, do not want her economy to tank, or crash, as that hurts us all. So how do we achieve that?

Before I answer that all-important question, permit me to define what a bad economy is. An economy with high unemployment, only a select few doing great, while most others suffer, or an economy where U.S. businesses do well, but do so off employees and workers who don't live here! MOST average Americans are not going to move to China, India, or anywhere else where an economy may be humming, when their family historic ties are here, and they don't speak the language, or fit in easily to the culture. Therefore, our economy has to work for everyone we expect to remain here, long-term!

So how do we, specifically, achieve such an economy? In our books, Building a Billionaire Business and Wit and Wisdom, I detail the economic specifics of avoiding the two extremes of far right conservatism, and far left liberalism, and argue for answers usually somewhere in-between.

I will not rehash those books, but the following factors are essential to a great-performing economy:

1. The Best Equipped Labor Pool in the World (skills- and education-wise). Why would an American company want to hire elsewhere if the talent pool was best at home? This is the educational component.
2. Taxes as Low as is Reasonably Possible. The more money businesses fork out to the Treasury, in corporate taxes, the less they have to spend on activities that grow their business.
3. Unburdensome Regulations, & Streamlined Compliance. No one wants unsafe products or work places, but anytime any regulation goes beyond that common sense mandate, it hinders business' progress.
4. Debt Under Control. When a family is constrained by many maxxed out credit cards, their fiscal health is endangered. The same applies to our national economy.
5. Innovation. Innovation and risk-taking are the heartbeat of the American economy, as well as the liveliness of small business. Despite our competitor, and even adversary nations sometimes stealing our ideas, it remains true that it is usually first to market who wins, and American innovation—dating back to such heroes as Edison and Ford—needs to remain at the forefront of American economic policy.
6. Efficiency & Productivity. Be it infrastructure, or reimagining business process and operations, disruptive change and smart leadership gets a business more bang for the buck, and American businesses need to always be striving for world-class standards, and improvement.
7. Supply Chain Value. The more American businesses can get the same or better quality (depending on the level their client base demands) for the same or less price, the more efficient they will be with limited resources.
8. Good Trade Deals. Be it Trump's attempts at renegotiating existing deals and treaties (usually by bluster and bullying vs. actual negotiating win-win), but especially entering into new arrangements, the more markets Americans businesses can enter into, the better.

Other, lesser issues come into play, but these are the essentials, and the more government sees itself as a facilitator of, vs. impediment to, moral business's success, the better we all will be. However, note that I

referenced moral businesses. Businesses that favor elites, especially at the cost of the little guy, do not fit that definition.

Update #1: Voters & Economics
(9/5/18)

EVERYONE wants a “good-paying job,” and an economy with good job opportunities! Do you know anyone who doesn’t? Here’s the PROBLEM... Business isn’t wanting, or capable of providing that! Sweeping the floor isn’t worth \$15 an hour. The function doesn’t pay for itself in profits received for doing so. You’ve got to earn what you’re worth.

So, voters clamor to daddy government, to make up for their lack in pay-negotiating skills, or unions (more so in the past). Unscrupulous employers WOULD abuse you, in pay, if they could (i.e., get away with it), so you have every right to clamor for minimum wage, and union pressure, to level the bargaining table!

But, at the same time, we are in a global economy. Business can and will get labor from any source—best quality for least cost. That’s NOT innately evil. It’s unpatriotic, but not immoral, in every case, and it’s not illegal.

U.S. citizens have to be the best job candidates, to deserve the best-paying jobs! And with labor from China and India and the E.U., even good ‘ol boys who clamor to tRump to save their dying industries have to see that businesses can move out of the U.S.A. if the deals are significantly better elsewhere.

In short, if you want a decent lifestyle, work smarter, harder, buy smarter and have more skills and get more education.

U.S. scientists NEED to study how to make dumb-tending students think and remember and understand better, by drugs, technology, motivation, teaching techniques, or whatever will bring our lowest rung into global competitive status for world-class jobs, HERE in these United States! #JustDoIt

Update #2: tRump’s Economy
(9/19/18)

To the extent our economy is humming, it’s from over-favoring the rich, and increasing our debt. MANY in America believe the economy has always got to do great, or we have a problem. GOOD is the standard—NOT exciting, but sustainable! Downturns are inevitable, especially with bubbles, from over-enthusiasm.

I had argued for corporate tax at 25 percent, \$3,000 middle class tax cut, and lower regulations, where they were at a minimum, but NOT harmful to consumers or workers. It was OBVIOUS to anyone with any economics knowledge, that thwarting Obamacare would help our economy grow, as it was a constraint on business!

GOP far righters advocate ‘pro-business.’ They ALWAYS leave off balancing that with ‘pro-worker,’ though with slight tilt to business, as there are no jobs if business isn’t doing well. Pro-business can mean much unemployment, as everything gets automated. You want to know how to really jump start economic growth? INNOVATE, with successful products (among other things).

HOW TO OBEY GOD

(9/10/18)

A Christian can live one of three ways, only one of which is right, and works: Law, license or liberty. Law comes in two forms: Legalism or law. Law living is obeying commands, absent the Holy Spirit's guidance and power; trying in the flesh; pure will power with Bible verses; the standard is perfection.

Legalism is slightly different, where one chooses a set list of commands, to determine if they're "doing good" at obeying/following Christ, typified, usually, by imposing their imperfect standard on others. Perhaps worse is having NO standards for following Christ, and not even trying—just doing whatever you please: License/carnality.

Trust, don't try; let go, let God are excellent slogans associated with liberty, if you understand them correctly. You do try, there is effort, but it's after you're fully surrendered ('let go'), so the effort is in cooperation/conjunction with the Spirit's initiating, empowering and leading/guidance.

It's developed, over time, with experience at knowing what conviction is. As you pray and meditate, you start to realize when God's leading you to apply given verses. Your attitude is willingness to do whatever He wants (i.e., His will), but you leave the specifics and timing to Him. And if you sense nothing, you do what you know to be right. Victory can alone come from this way of living, for 'apart from Me you can do nothing.'

Here are some corresponding verses on these matters: Josh. 1:8; Ps. 119:9-11; Mt. 11:30; Jn. 15:5, Rom. 6:14, 7:7-25, 14:4, 23; I Cor. 2, 10:13, 15:10; II Cor. 3:5, 4:18, 5:7; Gal. 2:20; Jude 24, Jn. 6:63, Heb. 4 (faith rest) and 11, and 5:14; I Pet. 2:1-2; I Jn. 5:4, etc. #FaithWalking

There are THOUSANDS of moral commands in the Bible. To try to obey them all, right now, would not only be impossible, it's works vs. a relationship based on grace and faith. Learn how to live fully forgiven!

Gal. 5 and Eph. 4 are also EXCELLENT works describing walking by the Spirit (vs. flesh), and the law (i.e., the Bible, absent the Spirit, or the first five Old Testament books, depending on context) KILLS you, though it's good and holy, but you are not, in your old man/on your own. Reckon yourself dead to him and alive to God, as His child (your identity 'in Christ').

Update: Faith vs. Sight

(12/3/18)

Here's the dilemma for the Lordship Salvationist: WHY would you speak about sanctification with a lost person before they have a renewed spirit? It would ONLY sound negative to their only sin nature, and you give the devil opportunity to turn them away from missing Hell by getting saved!

HERE are the VERY FEW instances where sanctification was discussed with lost people in an evangelism conversation: Ac. 3:26 (spoken to people already in covenant relation with God... Jews), Jn. 8:11 (spoken RIGHT as she was saved, and only referencing her career sin as a prostitute—not all the sins He will deal with until she died), Jn. 7:37-39 and 11:25-26 (generalized in positive terms only). A dead human spirit CAN'T receive the things of the Lord (I Cor. 2:14), and is blinded by Satan, until God sovereignly opens their eyes, and lifts the veil (II Cor. 4:4).

Evangelizers speaking of things that happen AFTER one is saved risk them being valued as negative, in which case their rejection of the Gospel is blood on that evangelist's hands, for venturing into information they couldn't comprehend or appreciate anyway, until they had the Spirit within!

Now is as good a time as any to tell believers, there are only two realms of living—sight and faith (II Cor. 5:7); If you don't walk by faith, you CAN'T please God (Heb. 11:6)! And when you do, you won't be in the majority among Christians, and you may be considered crazy (Mk. 3:21; Ac. 26:25), but if you're trying to fit in, you can only fit into the world, or with Christ (Gal. 1:10); NO Christian is an active soldier if they get bogged down in the mundanity of temporal existence (II Tim. 2:4)! That verse does NOT just refer to pastors, though it is in a pastoral epistle!

Mt. 6:33 and Col. 3:1-4 show you that God is to be number one in your thought life, if you are to walk as a disciple (Lk. 9:23). And EXPECT suffering, if not persecution, IF you walk by faith (I Th. 3:3; I Pet. 2:21).

The ONLY place I've EVER heard much teaching on faith-walking is in Charismatic churches (where the demographic used to be lower middle, at best). If any Christian does NOT walk by faith (i.e., a life based on the Bible, vs. what you see), they're experiential enemies of God (Jas. 4:1-4). That decision is available to Christians, or it wouldn't be warned against. The Lordship Salvation heresy says you made that choice in order to be saved, but you make that choice daily, but you are only born again only once!

Let's look at why faith-walking can appear to others as crazed. Rom. 4:19-24 Abraham's wife was well past child-birthing years (i.e., menopause). By all scientific reasoning, she was too old to birth a kid!

And honest Abe was too old to get her pregnant! But God had promised him something! It wasn't a promise available to everyone, but God specifically called him to be the father of many nations, through his heirs, though he had none. A miracle would have to happen, and though Abraham acknowledged his frail biological condition, he thought even more about God's abilities. THAT is faith!

You ask for something within His will (i.e., NOT contrary to the Bible, and/or consistent with a promise therein), and you believe that you have/possess it (in the spiritual realm/heavenly places) the minute you finish your prayer, because you trust God to deliver the answer (Mk. 11:22-24).

It often aids you, when you speak from faith, or verbalize your confession that you have that prayer answer! That's where the accusations of being loco come in (II Cor. 4:13). If you're living a life just like everyone else, yet add in church attending, you AREN'T walking by faith, or living as a disciple (same thing... the latter describes, and the former educates as to how).

I attended church (three times a week) from age zero to 18, and wasn't a disciple, though I was saved at age 8. If you never, or rarely read the Bible, you aren't walking and can't walk by faith, because faith comes from hearing it (Rom. 10:17) Why do most Christians live such humdrum lives, with no miracles, and few great achievements for God? They DON'T walk by faith!

Be it literal or figurative, mountains can move, if God promised you it would, and you speak to that obstacle accordingly (Mk. 11:23) When you SPEAK thusly, others see that as insane! But just LOOK at the heroes of our faith, and how they spoke and acted, when they had faith (Heb. 11, espec. vv. 13-15).

Their words didn't magically cause miracles, but allowed God to do them, as evidence to others of their faith in Him. Are you doing anything that requires a miracle for it to occur? Then you don't require faith

to do what you do. God delights in doing miracles, for His glory shines through them, as how else could it have happened, and others see that, and rightly give Him the credit.

Faith-walking can be as basic as praying for a parking spot. I used to go to a busy dentist, where parking was either 75 cents, or \$6. The cheap slots were always most fought over. I can't recall but one time I didn't get a space, or but one time I didn't pray for it beforehand.

If you are walking/living in your own strength/power, or understanding, you are living in the flesh/carnal/sin nature! You are to 100 percent rely 100 percent of the time on God living through you (Gal. 2:20).

Let's go over why any Christian would choose this lifestyle, negative and positive. On the negative side, you are sinning, your choices will be judged, and you can't please God otherwise! EXTRA trials unnecessary suffering (i.e., bad consequences), sickness, and even premature death can result from living on your own, vs. in submission to Jesus (I Cor. 10:5-11, 11:30; Heb. 3:11). MANY negative consequences are listed in chapter 10 (of I Cor.) from Old Testament saints who wouldn't walk with God on His terms of faith!

In Heb. 3 is described faith rest. God rested from creating on the seventh day, but the effects of His creating lasted/continued. You can be on near auto-pilot (NOT sinless perfection, but an easy vs. heavy burden) if you learn to faith walk, and enter that rest (Mt. 11:30; I Jn. 5:4) Obeying laws and rules is HARD and heavy. Obeying Christ through His word, by His Spirit, is much easier, as it's natural to your new man and new nature—it's your identity in Christ!

If you want to learn more about how a Christian is to live, once they're saved, please read WillYouLiveForever.org. It's NOT fancy, but it's the best of the Bible!

HUMAN RIGHTS (& WRONGS)

(10/3/18)

Let's discuss human rights and repressive regimes. Communists don't accept religion, but common sense, logic and natural law right vs. wrong itself teach that citizens NEED to be free from government oppression. NOT free to do wrong, or crimes, or to be a threat to GOOD politicians—I said GOOD ones!

Governments NEED to make lives better, safe, healthy, prosperous and peaceful for their people. If they do NOT, they are FAILures. And they NEED to do so with the least amount of force necessary. Politicians who DON'T trust their people show such distrust by trying to control citizens by fearful tactics.

Of course, groups organized to overthrow GOOD leaders are BAD, but BAD leaders should NOT stand! You have to understand good from bad. It's GOOD to be for human rights, and BAD to treat people as slaves, inferiors, or objects for state oppression. Governments are only as good as the deeds of government agents!

Here's a list of "human rights" <https://bit.ly/2zPvAd8> Humans have a right to live lives where they can be and do what fulfills them, within the bounds of GOOD vs. bad laws. If any people are controlled by evil rulers, those rulers NEED to be thrown out, as peacefully as possible! It ALL starts with political leaders doing GOOD, not bad.

Making your life amazing, as your people suffer, is NOT good. Robbing public treasuries, or keeping the people dumbed-down is NOT good. Citizens fearful of government is NOT good. Over-punishment is NOT, either. Favoring certain people, by government, is NOT good.

Lying to the people is NOT good. Forbidding their travel (except to organize evil ends, like terrorism, or overthrows of good governments) is NOT good. Forbidding people marrying, or speaking their minds, or being friends with whomever they choose is NOT good.

One entity as judge and jury, accuser and punisher, is NOT good! People have a right to be treated right by their government. Labor camps for political dissenters are NOT good! Killing gays for being gay is NOT good. Forbidding citizens owning things is NOT good. Forcing political leaders on the people, without any say by them, is NOT good! ONLY do good!

Abusive working conditions, or forcing kids to work (vs. get educated) is NOT good! Treating people differently, vs. equally, is NOT good. Killing political dissenters, or enemies, is EVIL! Torturing people, or making them slaves, is EVIL. Controlling who enters your country is NOT evil.

Allowing people to vote, have fair trials in court, and NOT be unlawfully detained, or arrested are good things! Government officials hoarding natural resources and national treasuries is EVIL! Living like a king, when your people suffer in poverty, is EVIL.

Good vs. evil is NOT a hard distinction to make—they are 100 percent OPPOSITE! Starving people is NOT good. Unemployed people is NOT good. Uneducated people is NOT good. People lacking food, housing and basic healthcare is NOT good. People unable to travel, by government edict, is BAD.

State documents making rulers empowered, indefinitely, or for a long time, is BAD, because they have to deserve to rule; it's NOT a right, unrelated to their behaviors! These premises have mentioned NOTHING concerning religion. They are universally understood by people who can think, have life

experience, and know history. It's mere common sense, though not always common practice. If so, CHANGE YOUR WAYS!

Treating any politician as a god to be worshipped, or a father of people NOT his biological offspring, is well-intentioned, but NOT good. NO nation's leader is any better or superior to any 'common' citizen. You are just another human; nothing more, nothing less. Humbly SERVE your people!

Background to that brief message is watching the Michael Palin in North Korea documentary, and Inside North Korea: Then and Now. EVERY nation has EVERY right and need to seek to get EVERY other nation to abide by these common sense principles!; NOT to overthrow anyone, but to give them even longer careers, because they do good! Duh 101.

The everyday people of Russia, China, North Korea, Cuba, Iran, Venezuela, and any nation ruled by dictators, no matter how benevolent they may be, at times, NEED to peacefully rise up to demand good leadership. Even repressive regimes in Arab lands... anywhere the people aren't free to be free, and good!

Forbidding citizens leaning the truth, or accessing information from outside state run media sources is NOT good. Propaganda is BAD. Brain-washing people, educating students to believe lies concerning history... ALL these things are evil. Hiring minders to lie and spin in what they tell outsiders is EVIL/BAD.

Training citizens to group-think sheep-ism, forbidding criticism, policing private associations, jailing dissenters... these are EVIL things! Promoting any one human, by statues, images, billboards, etc., are an evil idolizing of one 'leader.' It may benefit that leader, but that's NOT leadership, but forcing people to value you highly, vs. their coming to that evaluation based on honest assessments of your words and deeds.

Citizens deserve to vote for who leads them! Childbirth from a leader with her spouse is NOT a qualifying trait for generational regimes! Ability to lead and qualifications are NEEDED!

Laws passed NEED to be just, or you can expect them to be violated, or your having riots or rebellions on your hand, dictator or not. You do not have a right to rule for life, or your family, or to dip your hand into the public dole/treasury, just because you have power!

This even applies in Britain, logically. By that I mean there's NO logical reason for dynasties. Legally can be different, but laws NEED to be fair, logical and moral. Even the royal family HAS to live up to moral standards, or their people will reject a monarchy, over time. EVERY government has to run fairly and morally, with logic, from experience.

EVEN America needs to have just leaders. Partiality, favoritism, bias and prejudice are EVIL, in ALL our political shenanigans. NO nation is above these prescriptions, democracies or otherwise. If yours is NOT just to the people, do everything in your power to oppose them, violence as a last resort.

When does evil become a legal prohibition? Cultures differ, but when society decides certain acts are crimes—small or great. Murder and rape seem to be universally great evils, prohibited, as with armed robberies. There are many other evils laws DON'T forbid, like cussing, greed and arrogance.

But just because laws don't forbid acts doesn't mean they should be engaged in. Everyone should be trying to be better, every day, and relying on government laws to determine your right from wrong is a

very wrong way of thinking and living! You have a conscience, and know how you like to be treated. Obey those guidelines!

I AM
(9/9/18)

I just did a two-a-day jog! I'm SO happy with my old, fat self. On the way, this 'message' hit me (because I saw several political yard signs)... the two words, "I am" are, psychologically and metaphysically, two of the most powerful word combinations in our language, because what comes next is usually permanent, or innate.

I am a Texan, tall, heavy, male, creative (you get the picture). God's name Himself is I am (YHWH), and every good attribute follows, permanently. So when you say I am a Republican (or Democrat), that third word has weight, though it should not have the weight we give it, being associated with the two key words.

Many moons ago, I had lunch with a Democrat U.S. House candidate, who asked me which party I was going to run for? I answered, "that's the point!" I was undecided, at the time, because party doesn't matter, if party stands for GOOD principles!

He had been a pastor, and a GOP, until he challenged Mr. Barton, but when he lost, Joe invited him to a cushy dinner event in D.C., and got him back in the boat (guess his opponent was no longer a 'womanizing drunkard?').

It's EMBARRASSING, the last time I spoke with him, how he could so praise the GOP, and say he's a Robert Jeffress type GOP, when at my first political chat with him, he couldn't agree with coat hanger abortions, and knew we needed to love gays. His loyalty was NOT to principles, or even to party, but to career. That's NOT something I respect!

So when I read yard signs, "Conservative," you've got to know where you're running! To say "liberal," in Texas, would kill your chances, but one GOP's sign just said "Republican." Smart. Even the local Democrat pol I recently advised had to cater to our living in a rich area. I told him, in Texas, oil reigns, government is bad, and few care about renewable energy, or programs for the poor, or things he could say in a poorer area of town. He agreed.

But where this gets to 'I am' is when pastors DRAG Jesus' reputation (and name) in the mud, to brag they're "conservative." On the negative side of the ledger, here's what that means Jesus is supposedly/allegedly (and inaccurately/wrongly) for: Greed, selfishness, the poor remaining so (because the poor you have with you always), NO entitlements, always lower taxes (even with government's bills totalling \$22 trillion), ending five federal agencies, including the IRS (so NO ONE can administer the funds we mail in for taxes), commercial animal abuse, polluting at will (if profit comes from doing so), and banning child labor law prohibitions.

On the other extreme, 'I AM a progressive/liberal' means climate change is 100 percent proven, and as bad as a Nazi invasion, animals get court room legal rights, snail darters can hold up construction/development, public access water needs to be so good that it competes with bottled water, taxes can fund any good cause, and are rarely too high, the rich are society's enemies, the poor are champions (for being poor), killing a baby in the womb is considered moral, aberrant sexuality is O.K., if not celebrated, and whites brought all the ills of U.S. society.

WHAT IF YOU ARE NONE-OF-THE-ABOVE "I am's?" You could default for 'I am an independent,' but what does that mean, and how can your group ever win power, with that approach? Saying 'I am a

moderate' usually means I have no set positions, and just go along with majority votes, to keep a lucrative career. HOW ARE ANY OF THESE OPTIONS ACCEPTABLE TO ANYONE? They should NOT be!

Take the good, and reject the bad! There's good and bad in every interest group. But, worst of all negatives are "CHRISTIANS" acting like God is a "conservative." They don't even have the intelligence, or honesty, to differentiate social, political or theological conservative! That's NOT like God, "pastors."

The dictionary defines 'conservative' as 'holding to traditional attitudes and values, and cautious about change or innovation, typically in relation to politics or religion.' That means status quo. Status quo is GREAT, if conditions are perfect. News flash: They AREN'T. Please get these concepts in your head!

I am a principled centrist, open to good ideas from any source. If you can't memorize that small phrase, when anyone asks what political party you're of, you have no backbone. You DO have to be part of a party, to run, and often to vote, but NEVER be a company man who buys all the rhetoric, hook, line and sinker—a sheep, rubber stamp, dupe, slave. Think for yourself.

There are MANY good things of the GOP and Dem party. Moderates are great at finding consensus, and independents are smart enough to be aloof from the heated fights between the two main parties. There's GOOD everywhere you look, so LOOK!!!

One more: That's called being OBJECTIVE, honest, truthful, accurate, factual. Benjamin Franklin made decisions with a 'T' bar you learn in accounting: Assets and liabilities. Being objective means you list each party's positives and negatives, then decide which candidate and positions have more positives you are for. DUH.

And bad compromise is where both sides lose important things, just to get a bill passed. Good compromise is win-win, or where both gain something important, but lose getting their ideal, and America as a whole wins. Never let any conservative demean the term "compromise," as there are two types!

IDENTITY POLITICS & MILLENNIALS

(Unpublished; 9/4/18)

DO YOU KNOW which political faction bemoans and demeans what they refer to as “identity politics?” It is the far right conservative. They and their pundits suggest singling out any particular group, with common needs and interests, means one is dividing up our supposedly completely united nation.

But let’s look at that, for a moment. Certainly, many issues we all share in common... having a good economy and jobs, quality education, safe communities, a strong national defense, lower national debt, efficient streets and healthy water to drink and air to breath.

But every “demographic” (a fancy word that also segregates clumps of similarly-situated citizens) has unique needs, or at least more intense degrees of needs and wants, than others. After all, that’s what local and regional politics are all about!

You wouldn’t expect New York or California to vote exactly like Texas, nor would Houston vote just like Austin. We have different need and interests. So just because political pundits can throw shade on the term, identifying needs and wants of unofficially organized interests groups (‘constituencies’) does not mean a person is doing evil, but actually serving the public interest in that specific zone/area/venue. Take, for instance, the stereotypical black vs. white, rich vs. poor, female (and non-religious) vs. abortion-hating religious, blue vs. white collar, youth vs. elderly, and what have you. We sometimes differ in our aspirations for government policies!

The elderly, often, are on fixed income, with fewer hopes or opportunities to continue working, as many are retired. Their concerns would not be exactly shared by Millennials, who are just starting out in the job market! They want Social security stable, not cut back, prices, overall, to remain constant, to be safe, have healthcare, taxes not to encroach even more to their limited monthly checks and nest eggs, and their life circumstances bear little resemblance to that of their polar opposite citizens.

For Millennials, they desire affordable college (and housing/apartments), reasonable student loan interest rates, and especially good job opportunities for good-paying jobs. They probably are wise enough to be able to read the tea leaves and see the handwringing on the wall that their retirement is going to much more be in their own hands, and may even begrudge paying into Social security, to immediately fund retirees, not necessarily their grandparents.

The rich person often wants low taxes, and they want to benefit from the fruits of their labors, and often consider themselves better at efficiently and effectively spending money in their businesses than Uncle Sam seems to be able to do at any government level. The poor, on the other hand, haven’t the resources to seek protection of, by government, and may, at times, even seek redress from government of the conditions some business practices may have visited upon them.

My point is that politicians receiving votes from these differently-situated voters must address good policies which solve problems, for the people in their community. And for anyone to act like America doesn’t have these competing interests, and that we are all simply focused on national matters we all share in common, is an urban legend myth.

'I'M A CONSERVATIVE'
(Christian, & on the right political issues)
(9/12/18)

Combing through talk radio, their DJ's CAN'T understand why everyone hates CHUMP, and is mad at those who voted for him. DO THEY SUFFER AMNESIA? READ this, in its entirety, and grow a memory concerning who started all the ill-will, do-dos!: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> AS IF he never did or said it, and is a saint and scholar. Relatedly...

Confessions of a life-long Republican: I've been a GOP "since birth." I voted for Reagan, both Bushes, Romney and McCain, probably even Dole, at some point (but also Perot). I have NEVER pulled a lever for a Democrat, until CHUMP's win made me change parties.

Let me address "conservatives," as I was a talk radio listener from the late 1980s until 2016. I STILL maintain a good economy, strong defense, low debt and as low taxes as are needed are BEST for America. I'm for USA #1/patriotism, love people to be self-sufficient, and listened to Rush Limbaugh MOST of his career.

So why am I SO hard on them, now? Have I changed? NO! Their embrace of Chump's ignorance and immorality is a BETRAYAL of GOP as the claimed party of thought over emotion, values, the religious right (which I'm still avidly Nin, and have been since the Reagan days, as I have been a Christian since 1967), and consistent principles 'we' once believed in.

The only two (or so) major matters I disagree with for conservative policy are wanting to end all entitlements, especially Welfare, and wanting to ban all abortions, so not even in the three exception cases would medical expertise exist.

But those two matters aren't enough to have made me move away from the party that first moved away from me! It is THESE specific things that I will NEVER let myself or my kids get away with—MUCH LESS, the formerly respected and dignified holder of the highest position in our great land: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> YOU made that!

I criticized Obama whenever I thought he made bad policy decisions, but I will NEVER entertain any consideration of Chump as a real president, because of that list! EVERYONE has their toleration limits! Our laws do, too. You and your wife have limits on how much abuse you'd take (like from an employer, or rowdy neighbors, or bullies to your kids, or even out of control kids).

You Trump voters had no bottom, so you scraped the bottom of the barrel of 17! 16 others with MORE morals and mental acuity (look that definition up, if Chump never uses such terms). YOU sold your soul for power, and look what it has done to our great nation!

For any good he has done, I was for policies he enacted WELL before he even thought of them, so NO credit, to me, for his doing the obvious things, like defeating ISIS, controlling our borders, lower business taxes, middle class tax cuts, and ending any regulations harmful to business, that didn't endanger consumers or workers.

The man had ONE main policy agenda, before he won: Build a 50' wall Mexico would pay for. That is outright STUPIDITY, and MANY conservatives threw all claimed values and principles out the window, to elect a disgrace.

I did NOT vote for Hillary (AKA, HRC), but all GOP's but tRump. SCOTUS picks by HRC could have been steered by that vast majority GOP wins, had NOT voting for Chump made her president. Under NO circumstances does a "Christian" sacrifice morals for power, even for saving babies in the womb, and even at the expense of HRC going completely crazy with radical policies.

IF we truly believe God's in control, He can fix any situation, often through human instrumentality. But He NEVER says sacrifice morals to achieve morally good ends. So I changed parties.

My main point is that I don't have policy objections to any good conservative policies, or moderate, or liberal. 'Good' is NOT hard to define, if you're objective. It's ONLY when you get bias/partial/blinded, and worship power and parties, that you can't identify good public policy when you see it. Are you blind, voter?

HOWEVER, if you voted for Chump, not because 'the establishment' was doing little-to-nothing (something I clamored against WELL before tRump—documented!), because you SUPPORT, and are willing to reward a philanderer, serial adulterer, fondler, serial liar, and the many sinful traits exhibited in our prior-referenced Facebook argument, you aren't Republican!

NO OTHER candidate for president will EVER—anytime soon—be allowed to get away with the things YOU let Chump do and say. The SHAME, guilt before God, and accountability falls in your lap, alone! I'm NOT saying HRC was a strong candidate who had stellar ideas, but she was FAR more moral, and that is foundational!

And you're WELCOME to raise Bills affair(s), White Water, Benghazi, email servers, 'deplorables,' not home baking cookies, pants suits, and all your other gripes, but NO human running for president will equal my Facebook list of blatant offenses, yet YOU chose to reward and empower the beast in the White House! #OwnIt #OwnUpToIt And, repent!

IMMIGRATION IDIOCIES?

(10/30-31/18)

Birthright citizenship applies to people under U.S. Constitutional jurisdiction, legally. You are not a U.S. citizen by coming across the border illegally. Come legally, and enjoy all the benefits! Dismantling a fake argument against birthright citizenship <https://bloom.bg/2qjk7N7>

At the very same time, immigration laws need to be changed to make the process easier and cheaper, for any poorer people our nation and its economy needs (like refugees, skills for jobs Americans won't do). We can't support all who want in, yet the rich should have no easier U.S. access!

It's a privilege, not a right, to become a U.S. citizen. Americans don't force their way into other nations to become citizens. Every nation has policies for admission and control who immigrates. That's every nation's right, as is their nation. That's not evil, it's rational! #Sovereignty

It's as WRONG to seek votes via illegal immigration as seeking to delay whites becoming minority by wanting Norway immigrants! Immigration should ONLY relate to what skills our economy needs, or persecuted refugees we can absorb.

U.S. has taken on MANY newcomers the past 20 years, and it takes time for culture to assimilate them all! Immigration without assimilation is an invasion! —**Gov. Bobby Jindal** The Bible DOES speak of how to treat the "foreigner," but the wisdom it also teaches wouldn't say open our borders to all who want in, as that could end our nation; we're very popular!

WHY are there ZERO caravans from America to any other nations? Because our ancestors built an amazing nation most anyone would love to live in! Rather than try to force your way in here (Lk. 16:16), make your own nation good, and depose all politicians who don't achieve that end!

And DACA should be the law of the land, because birthed (vs. unbirthed birthright babies) Dreamers were innocent in their parents' illegality, being under age, and after awhile (three years?) people get established, and it's wrong to uproot them for the sins of their parents' years back. #Immigration

My second "Middle East" friend just asked me if the U.S. military is 'gonna shoot people on the border. The obvious answer is NO, but you show a physical presence, physically force them not to trespass, even if tasers get threatened (or, God forbid, used)! He agreed, as it took him much effort to come here, in money, time, and paperwork

Pure LOGIC says if a person illegally trespasses/breaks into your nation, to birth a baby so it can become an American, you are rewarding and encouraging law-breaking! I look forward to a SCOTUS debate on the original intent of the 14th Amendment! NO laws are written to encourage their breaking!

People who DON'T oppose the caravan seeking to force their way into our land: Would you if they were 100K in number? One million? Three billion? There IS a limit to what our economy NEEDS, and we, like EVERY other nation, have a RIGHT to determine who gets to enter. LEGALLY immigrate, or there's no room in the inn!

IF Americans want to stop the illegal immigration pressures, STOP sending foreign aid UN-tied to making economic improvements to such nations, and letting it get funneled to politicians and their military cronies. If they don't use it for good causes, for the people's good, CUT IT OFF!

Update #1: Immigration Standards

(11/27/18)

In immigration, you HAVE to have standards. We cannot let everyone in who wants in, and you don't reward people trying to force themselves in (trespassing)! As well, you can't block everyone from entering! The standard is if our economy needs them, and they don't take jobs Americans want! Refugees deserve mercy, but can't be a drain on the system.

Our economy NEEDS immigrants with skills U.S. businesses need, and can't find in America, or hire elsewhere! We even need poor people, who work, where there are labor shortages! It's NOT about race, nationality, or wealth, but does America need your skills! Past immigrants came here to make a better life, by hard work!

IF people the world over had a paid trip to America, and America allowed in everyone who wanted in, even liars who claimed to be religious or violence or discrimination refugees, ALL Americans' jobs would pay less, as would be our opportunities! Labor excess trickles up the wage decline, so U.S.A. loses.

People born in America OUGHT to have an advantage in their own nation, over people coming to America! Most Americans are NOT 'gonna leave the motherland for a career, and it's unpatriotic to our own citizens to favor people who were born in another nation, which nations' economies need improving by their politicians!

If nationality ever had anything to do with immigration (it shouldn't—only if our economy needs you), it would need to be balanced, with no favoring, or over-acceptance of any specific type of people groups! America is welcoming to newcomers, but we can't over-flood our workforce, or only businesses win—NOT the people!

Update #2: American Assimilation

(11/30/18)

Citizenship classes surely teach new immigrants the basics of U.S. civics, the Constitution and our government, but assimilation goes beyond academic understanding. IF first generation Americans were to 'get' the U.S.A., they'd learn first come first served, left lane is for faster cars, Protestant work ethic, English is the language we historically speak, obey the laws, respect cops, pay your taxes, vote, our heroes are the military (who sacrifice more than the rest of us), public education is free (K-12), to succeed, get an education.

They'd learn pride that they're in the greatest nation known to man; they'd learn about Edison, Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller, MLK, Washington, Lincoln, Elvis, Babe Ruth, civil rights, Civil War, put in an honest day's work, enjoy your freedoms (as government serves 'we the people'), you can be anything you set your mind to be, freedom of religion, mow your lawn, clean your car occasionally, and keep it maintained, Hollywood entertainment is world-class.

They'd know the landmarks of the country (like the Statue of Liberty, Mt. Rushmore, the Hoover Dam and Grand Canyon, etc.); they may learn of Route 66 (of old), how you're allowed a gun (for self-defense and hunting); they'd appreciate our road systems, the Pilgrims (Nina, Pinta and Santa Maria), and hear of Davy Crockett, 'remember the Alamo,' Vietnam, World War 1 and 2, Silicon Valley, and ours being the most innovative nation in history; a no caste social structure, nor dowrys, keep PDA to a minimum (i.e., public displays of affection), Ivy League and the value of college, holidays (like the fourth of July, Halloween, Christmas, Easter, Memorial Day, etc.), the Star Spangled Banner, the pledge of allegiance,

our pride in breaking from the Brits (at our founding), 1776, George Washington Carver, Dolly madison, Wall Street, Bill Gates, Warren Buffett and Steve Jobs, the assembly line, dot com bubble, S and L crisis, 2008 bailouts, 9-11, school shootings, the Iraq War, Nixon's fall, JFK's assassination; McDonalds, KFC, the merger and acquisition Big Box craze (Wal-Mart, Lowes, CVS, etc.), small town parades, flag waving (and proper use protocol), Arlington cemetery, the five branches of our military, overtime, work safety rules and breaks, minimum wage, our safety net, man landing on the moon (Neil Armstrong, et al), Coke, baseball, apple pie, NFL, NBA, MLB, Super Bowl, Mardi Gras, Las Vegas, famous American rock bands, bathe (or shower) most every day (and use deodorant), and a few other basics of Americana.

Update #3: Mexico-Paid Border Wall?

(12/20/18)

I have ALWAYS been for 100 percent control of our U.S. border, but by a virtual wall, vs. a scenery-blocking, unneeded and archaic physical one people can fly or bounce over, scale (with the right technology), or burrow under. Sensors, lasers, drones with GPS, helicopters; electric fence (if necessary—not preferred).

Even with a wall Mexico was to pay for (always a lie!), you have to have our paid border patrol to monitor breaches. Why not beef them up with the highest tech cameras, rapid response vehicles, and binoculars and satellite images that detect attempted break-ins well before they happen (like the recent caravan). Don't ruin the scenery, as it's NOT necessary!

If Chump got his wall, boats can float around it, you can go to Canada and drop (or break-) in from the north, you could scale it with a rope ladder shot with catching hooks (at the wall's top), tunnel under, fly over (by powered parachute), smuggle in through legal access points, and invent bouncy trampoline technology, to get over it, if no border patrol is used.

Even illegal planes can let parachuters exit right over Chump's border, at night. NO wall ends U.S.'s need for paid personnel, so why waste the money on a physical wall that ruins the scenery, when virtual technology exists to keep them out, without ruining the sites? That's a draconian solution to a modern problem; dumb as a duck!

You'd expect more creative human smuggling hidden compartments in cars and 18-wheelers at U.S. border entries, with Chump's wall. Maybe even a rush of hundreds, as, without shooting, our ports of entry couldn't stop them all! The answer is better laws on who we let in, strictly enforced.

At night, illegal U.S. trespassers could drill into a metal border wall, to insert foot/hand pegs to climb over! Drug cartels could invent powerful suction cups for hands and feet, to scale the wall. And Mexico isn't paying for it, even as we have a \$22 trillion debt that conservatives USED to care about ('fiscal responsibility').

A virtual wall would be monitored at central command, for any human breaches, by live cameras, and heat-sensing imagery, at night (we have all this technology already, including night vision). Drones could be flown, to warn in Spanish, then helicopters arrive to seize violators, once trucks later arrive. DUH.

If a YUGE band crossed, use many drones, multiple helicopters, and perhaps arm the drones with Tasers, to incapacitate them (NOT harm them, as Ben Carson said to 'ARM' drones!), until trucks and personnel arrived. Nets can be shot to capture fleeing folk, via drones. Technology can do that, already, with African wild life! DUH

The actual legal entry ways would become the center of illegal activity, if a rock solid virtual wall were built. Fresh air, food and water-accessible compartments would be made to house single violators, especially for drug running. Anyone can rent a flying motorcycle, and one of the two persons jump over the wall.

We even have jet pack mockups. Mules can rent them, teach illegal immigrants to use them, and have them brought back south of the border by legal transport, for the next violator. Tunnels would pop up in the hundreds, with silencers placed on their drilling equipment. Border patrol is ALWAYS needed!

Trampolines of people in Zorbs may be possible, with refinements to modern technology, to go around Chump's wall. Propel people high enough, and the Zorb absorbs the fall, if cushioned much more (vs. hollow on the inside), more like an air bag. Determined people succeed, without Border Patrol forces to keep them out.

And the poor, whose skills we (i.e., USA) need, have to have a much faster and cheaper legal immigration process. Same with refugees, in conjunction with the U.N., so all nations do their fair share—NOT overburdening select nations. And NO social services for free! You didn't pay in, and no moochers are welcome in the U.S.A!

IMMIGRATION OR INFILTRATION?

(10/17/18)

You send them back to wait elsewhere, for available processing! You NEVER let ANYONE in, unauthorized. #EnforceTheLaw ICE forced to release illegal immigrants 'out of the front door' in Arizona amid space crunch, migrant surge <https://fxn.ws/2pX07ja>

If ICE has to, they use a bullhorn, in a language understood, and tell flooding immigrants there is no room in the inn, for now, and you'll have to go elsewhere, until you can be seen. Armed border patrols should be physically protecting these entry points from floods of trespassers!

Was I EVER for a border wall? NO. Was I for 100 percent U.S. control of U.S. borders? YES, so only legal immigrants and those our economy needs come in. How are these reconciled? I suggested using lasers, cameras, sensors, drones, AWACS and helicopters, but NOT a literal, but virtual wall Mexico would never pay for (as I noted, way back when)!

Forget stifling incentives to come to America. You have to streamline immigration proceedings, and make it cheaper for poorer people we want in! Then, all others aren't allowed in, until our economy ever needs them. Bring in too many, and you harm Americans. I've said this for about four years; one of the first to say so, provable by past tweet date-stamps!

I mocked Ben Carson speaking of armed drones. But you do use drones to know where border breaks occur, and you have to have a quick response team. You don't kill people, but you can shoot your weapons in the air, and forcibly remove trespassers, if people resist U.S. laws, as rebels, vs. being patient for processing! Duh 101.

Democrats NEED to realize that over-immigration HURTS Americans, and they can WIN elections without encouraging law-breaking! Better ideas rule the day, not stooping to supporting crimes, to get voters! You RIGHTLY lose when you don't put Americans first, in America, and mercy as a secondary value. These have been MY ideas, WAY BEFORE Chump (tweet date-stamp provable)!

EVERYONE wants a better life. America doesn't owe the world admittance! Get your own country working right. Don't bring us down to lift others up! Refugees and the persecuted, America helps (i.e., aid) but if our economy doesn't need them here, that may be the sum of it. The U.S. government is for U.S. citizens.

I'm ALL for immigrants, if you enter legally, and your services are needed. I'm against any American making less, or losing a job because someone wanted a better life, at his/her expense. That is NOT what it means to be a government of, by and for the people of America! I'm also for America aiding other nations! It's a balance.

If U.S. foreign policy saw the value of future ally expansion, by advising other poorer nations on how to improve their economies, America would NOT have this flood of immigrants problem on their hands and doorsteps. Everyone likes a free ride to the Emerald City, but our border is NOT the yellow brick road! There are rules!

There is infrared technology to identify border breaches. Walls ruin the scenery, in many cases. GPS and satellites show illegal movements. Equip drones with bullhorns, and threaten continued violators that armed personnel are coming (and use helicopters to do so).

When I was in Big Bend, a drone flew overhead, and our tour guide noted its facial recognition technology and camera, about 20 feet above us. I even saw a ~13 foot drone (missile-shaped) in my back yard, about a year ago.

If manpower has the speed to get to border breaks, you can stop trespassers. Tasers, an electric fence, or moles with alligators would be too drastic (though some have suggested such)!

Penalize law-breakers! If someone tries to break into America, illegally, fine or jail them, then deport them! If they come legally, welcome aboard! If that's too costly or complex, make it easier for the ones we need.

I had a nanny who didn't see her husband, much, for FIVE years, because it costs time and money to come to America!

WHO in their right mind can say someone swimming across the Rio Grande (as me and my two sons did in Big Bend, where one year in jail and an up to \$20,000 fine could have been imposed by Mexico, if we had gotten caught, I was told) DESERVES to be treated the same as my sweet nanny? ONLY a fool!
LOGICAL #Immigration

IS GOD A CONSERVATIVE?

(9/28/16)

Christians are supposed to care about morals, in every arena of life, including politics and economic theory. Sadly, I can't say we're always consistent often!

In a year where Christians are divided over supporting Mr. Trump, mainly for the conservative Supreme Court (SCOTUS) justices he might pick if elected, let's address whether conservatism itself is a theory Christians are to be 100 percent beholden to...

God doesn't approve of Christians being ignorant or believing lies (Pv. 1:22, 2:1-5, 3:13-15, 4:7-8, 20-23, 5:1; I Tim. 4:7 Jas. 1:16), so let's dispel the MYTH that God is a political conservative!

Who has ever claimed that? It's explicit when WASP pastors imply to church members if they're 'GOOD' people they'll always vote GOP.

Conversely, the same rebuke is deserved by any black church pastors who say the opposite. God is for all good and against all bad policies!

Here's something to consider if you're a Christian and a political conservative. You may exalt the Constitution higher than God's word!

Conservatives love to claim that the Constitution's based 100 percent on Judeo-Christian values, so being for it is being a good Jew or Christian.

But let's examine that claim in detail. When you consider that the Jewish nation in the Old Testament was God's model for mankind (if and when they followed His commandments; and only then), they are analogized in the New Testament by the church (if and when they follow His commandments; and only then).

In the coming Millennium (the 1,000 year literal reign of Jesus on earth), things will be more 'Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven' than now! (Mt. 6:10)

However, even though sin will increase before its arrival (Mt. 24:12), it's believers (above all others) who should be tirelessly working to make society more like Paradise than Paradise lost!

In that vein, and knowing the Bible trumps the Constitution in a believer's personal life, and knowing that, as citizens, we have a right and duty to not only obey our nations laws, but also to work to make our nation better, including our laws (though not living in a theocracy), what does the Bible teach on a more ideal culture, or as our Constitution calls it, "a more perfect union?"

Only within the bounds of our laws, it's HARD to say God is ONLY for conservative political theories, even though many white Christians adhere to conservatism like it were their god.

Where exactly might there be some discrepancies with that view? First, wherever moderates or liberals have any policies that conform to godliness, like achieving worthy ends vs. only gridlock, not polluting at will for profit, not abusing animals for profit, humane safety nets (if never over-helping or creating dependence), not favoring the rich by government policies (Levit. 19:15), and a host of other positions we detail in our three political books.

So where exactly does a Christian go wrong believing he's holy unto God being a political conservative? We've already addressed the abortion issue (see our message dated 9/28/16).

What about Welfare—the key hot spot? Does God teach it's evil to force taxpayers to help the poor? Jews' (by analogy) Levitical "tithes" included support for the poor.

Church donations in America do NOT nearly as often, as we have outsourced that function to government and charities.

So to argue against Welfare (which few conservatives have the courage to say, but often mean) is hypocritical, unless you believe charities alone can solve the problem.

Would charitable donations be stable enough or in amounts enough to ensure no American dies or suffers severe poverty with no TEMPORARY help? It's possible, but it's also possible the answer may be 'NO,' at times.

Even if conservatives find NO Welfare potentiality in the Constitution's 'health' and 'general welfare' clause(s), SCOTUS has not deemed Welfare UN-constitutional.

And on what bases can committed (vs. selfishly sinful) Christians agree with that conclusion? Consider the following...

It was the sinful (vs. holy) attitude of Cain who asked, 'am I my brother's keeper?' (Gen. 4:9)

The parable of the Good Samaritan teaches us that all men are our brothers and sisters. (Lk. 10:25-27)

II Cor. 8:14 teaches that with the church as a model entity, the excess of some should help alleviate the suffering of others.

Gal. 6:2 and 5 also teach a balance of helping others and personal responsibility—NOT one without the other.

Phil. 2 exemplifies the disciple mindset of denying self, and exalting others as more important than yourself.

Even the mega church in Ac. 2:44 exemplified a people who didn't let anyone fall through the cracks, though a voluntary unity.

And on the rich paying a higher percent in taxes, part of which help pay for Welfare, look at Lk. 12:48. Jesus' entire ministry was focused on the down-and-outs; it's the haves and the elites that usually bore were the brunt of His scorn, and if you're honest in your Bible evaluation, there are more verses warning the rich of its dangers than any WASP sermon usually lets on!

These verses alone indicate a society which cares for all, not in an all-inclusive "nanny state" way, but with a minimum safety net (be it unemployment insurance, Social Security, workers' rights, Medicare, etc.) that is NOT evil, even if conservatives despise such as "unconstitutional."

Snap-on (vs. twist on) bottles of condiments/spices. Space Needle of San An, Seattle and Toronto to Six Flags (panoramic scenery). Speak-to computer (tell commands vs. use mouse or keyboard, or option to do both, geared for speed). Sprinkler systems designed to keep a structure soaked, when under attack of a wildfire. Storm-resistant umbrellas. Stretchable, retractable easy-access male underwear (for non-zippered, easy access in public rest rooms). Pray to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of ALL your sins (John 3:16). Swizzle ride at theme parks (roller coaster ascends, then twists wildly several times, on the way down). Synthetic marijuana that doesn't harm brain cells, but gets one a safe high. Tarp set-up and plastic rain run-off barriers for construction sites (to prevent lost work days, especially when at the ground/mud level). Technology to inform drivers how long until a stale green light will turn yellow. Television sets should be able to blot out chosen faces and voices (Ex.: offensive politicians interviews) inputted by the viewer. Temperature-adjusting bed. Temperature-adjusting tub. Tub and shower scrubber, spray, or pool-like skimmer, to clean scum. Twitter having live chat capacity with people you are interesting in speaking with).

Twitter having two (or customizable number of) pinned tweets. Underground ride at theme parks (Ex.: roller coaster through a dark/black tunnel). Water container de-molding technology (dries it out, or keeps it cool). With our society's ecology emphasis, I never understood why home trash compactors went out of style (perhaps a resurgence?). Why not an X-Games bike race on a glacier, or down a snow-packed ski mountain (if they don't already do so)? Why not one-time resurrect US world's fair showcasing best tech & home of future? Wild Mouse ride resurrected for theme parks (radical right turns).

Where else does political conservatism VARY from God, where we can't accuse Him of being 100 percent a conservative? Promoting acquiring wealth with little-to-no emphasis on give back! The Giving Pledge MIRRORS an attitude Jesus said depicted one who was saved! (Lk. 19:8-9)

A morally better society, with less problems and more opportunities for all costs money! Who best to pay more than those who have more than they'll ever need to surely make it to the end?

For that matter, conservatives' 'flat tax' proposals do NOT equally share the pain of taxation! Ten percent of not having enough to get by is NOT the same sacrifice as ten percent of a billionaire's largess!

And in many ways conservatism is often about the same as promoting worldliness and materialism—sins God does NOT approve Christians pursuing or condoning.

We've addressed the negatives of all political groups elsewhere many times, but I'm seeking here to get Christians to understand they often vote and take political action more from tradition, their flesh or their personal and selfish desires, than from seeking to glorify God in all decisions and all aspects of life.

Thanks for reading this with an open mind! And please remember, Christians, you are the only living testimony to the world of what Jesus is like.

Trashing His reputation is sometimes why lost people choose to go to Hell, as they see our hypocrisy on open display, and Jesus tears up in heaven, as His bride disappoints with the confidence they're being good political stewards of their sacred vote.

Am I saying to vote Democrat? No. I'm saying vote for godly positions and candidates, and if there aren't enough, become or recruit one, and demand the others to support morally and pragmatically 'good' policies. (Rom. 13:1-7) Vote for PRINCIPLES and good policies, and take a STAND for God, believers! It's your DUTY!

ChumpPastors brag that the GOP platform is the 'most conservative' EVER, AS IF the word conservative is a synonym for HOLY! It is NOT! How can you be SO deluded and biased? **(11/3/16)**

JUDGMENT

(12/12/16)

Sorry to be the bearer of bad news, but pastors are NOT going to deliver you from impending judgment, America! Let me fully explain, and explain why:

I've run into many who outright REJECT implementing Gods top priorities—they choose to refuse—a willful, knowing decision! I've had one who didn't, mainly on the number one priority.

One knew I was visiting his church that Sunday, and opened his sermon with, "we don't want anyone coming here to change our church; we're imperfect, but..."

Another knew I was visiting that Sunday (I USED to tell that here), and bragged he had a TV show, and sacrificed to have a big church, yet REFUSED to evangelize all nearby lost people.

Preach and be paid, church-as-a-business Churchianity is PREFERRED to doing 'EDBS' priorities, and they STILL give lip service prayers for 'revival.'

Some even backed Trump in the name of Jesus! Apostasy, and possibly wolves in sheep's clothing of Jude and II Peter false prophets to reject what God clearly teaches as top priorities! Judgment is CERTAIN! I don't know when, but it will NOT shock me when it comes!

THE method Jesus used to turn the world upside down with a handful of men is REJECTED by U.S. pastors, as with II Tim. 2:2 multiplication of the same!

Mt. 28:18-20 is taking the Gospel to ALL men, yet these famous ministers CHOOSE to have ZERO idea who's lost or saved nearest their church! Anathema.

I Cor. 12-14, Eph. 4, et al say that church is a family and a body, yet these men CHOOSE to be the main ~entertainment on the stage, as laymen are spectators and bench warmers.

No need for a spiritual gift to edify your fellow Christian in the one and only service a week where the family reunion occurs; WE will speak and sing; you listen and give and maybe sing. Anathema!

Then on social ministry, it all becomes scheduling your life and week around being at their religious retail shop—NOT 1:1.

Maybe sing. Anathema! Then on social ministry, it all becomes scheduling your life and week around being at their religious retail shop—NOT a 1:1, 24/7 walk with Jesus, founded upon daily meeting with Him.

TELL me how the church is impacting society for the good? Dents, drips and dribbles—USUALLY ignored. Token gestures. THIS is churchianity: Come to church an hour a week and your Christian life is good; don't come and it's bad.

Jesus didn't die for churchianity; nor did He found it. Man did, as a biz model of come and hear one hour a week; preach-and-be-paid. Anathema!

I will NOT be liked or supported by people who idolize that business model, and choose NOT to change it because their colleagues never do either, but it IS the truth, and God judges our choices.

I DON'T plan on warning much anymore; just proverbially sitting back and waiting for it to hit. They know, and have for nearly three years now. You were warned!

Biblically, judgment STARTS with God's people, before the nation. I'd expect that at any time. [Note: 'EDBS' is defined at our website and described in the Bible].

Pray for revival ALL you want; it's NOT going to happen! You're almost wasting your time to do so. You CHOOSE to reject God's ways for fame, numbers and money!

Bodies, bucks and buildings promoting songs, sermons and silver. Churchianity HAS NO POWER! CHRIST of Christianity DOES. Mt. 6:33 vs. your ways.

I gain ZERO money or fame saying that judgment is coming; I actually LOSE fellowship with some brethren. I DON'T CARE; it's going to happen no matter what I do or say.

A religious business/church can be VERY successful by MAN's standards, and a FAILURE by God's. (Rev. 3:17) That's our generation/church era described there, many scholars believe!

Amos preached judgment to Israel when she was fat and happy, and ripe for the picking, said Rev. Fred Haynes. Pride can blind you to sin's reality.

You see money and members and material buildings, and feel that's God's blessing you. It can be the Devil deceiving you if you're practicing churchianity and church-as-a-business.

I'll say again, HOPEFULLY for the LAST time—FIRE your pastor if he WON'T lead you to reach ALL nearby lost people in the next three years, or sooner, Christian laymen!

I also battled with one out-of-state pastor who LOVES the "tithing" doctrine applied to the church. That and Heb. 10:25 are their two key Churchianity proof texts. (Mal. 3:10)

READ II Cor. 8-9. DO YOU SEE "tithing"/ten percent in there? Get a Concordance and research that word in the New Testament. The three-to-five references total are historic or reproving evil Jewish leaders!

Grace and the Holy Spirit are Christ's standard for the church, yet churchianity pastors act like we are Jews in a theocratic government.

DON'T give one dime to any church whose pastor has NOT led his members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people ASAP! You're all but wasting your money and empowering evil.

SHUT DOWN your church services this weekend, and LEAD (physically start a march) your laymen to go evangelize neighbors, U.S. pastors! Will ONE? I have my doubts.

IF you need help, email me. If you need how-to's, preach 'On Hell' (at our website). If you fear turning off tithers, repent. If you don't want to lead, QUIT!

Twitter search "fire pastor evangelize asap" and "shut down church evangelize." We are no newbies to this call, and THOUSANDS of pastors saw it, mainly in 2014.

Linked-In said a stadium full inquired, and Twitter allowed us to see who came by with glitch if you followed no one. They got the message!

How long can a well-oiled machine run on fumes? The business of church can retain the appearance of success for a LONG time—members and money; NO power.

Why does this morning's message matter? You will live forever in hell or heaven. The ONLY people with the way to avoid hell usually won't tell you how!

And their "leaders" don't succeed at getting them to do so (Eph. 4; I Pet. 5, etc.). Good luck after you die! Charles Spurgeon would WARN you! READ John 3:16 today!

The grim reaper never schedules an appointment. Read the obituaries today, or visit a morgue. It's NOT all 90+ year olds! When's your day? Are you prepared for hell?

Fire, pain, weeping, wailing, suffering, no let-up, judgment, punishment, sadness, sorrow, confinement forever. DO YOU WANT THAT?

READ 'On Heaven' at our website. No rational person would reject that. If you don't believe the two places exist, READ more. Start with the book of John in the Bible!

Jesus physically walked our earth nearly 2,000 years ago. The NON-Bible evidence is astounding!
READ Josh McDowell's *Evidence That demands a Verdict*.

He lived perfect, spoke perfect, did miracles and perfectly fulfilled centuries old prophecies, and claimed to be God. What are you going to decide about Him?

He's coming back soon, but when He arrives it will be too late to save you from hell! You'll endure seven years of near hell on earth when the one-world dictator arrives on the scene.

That starts with his stealthily usurping three heads of state, most likely in the E.U., then brokers/negotiates a 7-year peace deal with Israel; then, watch out! Revelation 6-19 describe it all. THINK about it!

KAVANAUGH & THE EVANGELICAL WHITE HOUSE DINNER

(5/28/18)

Heretics CONTINUE to apostatize, and praise Chump! News Article: Why the Trump White House Is Hosting a Huge Dinner for Evangelicals Tonight

We've ALREADY exhausted political, logical and theological heresies and errors of Robert Jeffress' thinking about CHUMP coddling fake Christian votes! No need to re-hash. Just read every detail in our upcoming FREE book, Christians For Trump, at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. Jeffress gets SKEWERED!

Update #1: Christian Cabal's Biblical Justification?

Let's, after all, address Jeffress' FOOLishness... To his ilk, "conservative" is a synonym for godly, and "moderate" means compromises with the Devil. He LITERALLY praises CHUMP for 100 percent of that term's policies, and says his support would wane if tRump ever moderated. The man is a FALSE PROPHET!

At the same time, I 100 percent understand the predicament certain compromises have put certain people in! With the temperament of their host, tonight, they're stuck between the proverbial rock and hard place. However, that's ALL from their own immoral decision of #SinToWin, and their 'the ends justify the means' support of the same!

Their Cyrus and Daniel Old Testament examples have NOTHING to do with modern Christendom. Jews NEVER voted for Pharaoh, nor any prophets rallied the/their troops to do so! Daniel was raised by God to be in political power influencing—NOT self-initiated and appointed schemes to stir up right-wing media, and layman votes! PERIOD. PERIOD. PERIOD!

Let's FURTHER analyze Jeffress' FOOLish post: Forsaking ALL morals, his ILK will support the DUMBest and LEAST moral president, because the man USES/manipulates them for votes (like a rapist), promising willingness to overturn Ro; that is, FORCE every pregnant woman to birth the kid, because they have NO convincing power with pregnant women!

If the condom breaks, FORCE NINE MONTH PREGNANCY! If birth control fails, FORCE NINE MONTH PREGNANCY. If one is raped, or the victim of incest, FORCE NINE MONTH PREGNANCY. This is the Christian Cabal's attitude. Shoving religious beliefs onto everyone, in a NON-theocracy, via sinning CHUMP! #Sin2Win

The Christian Cabal is IN-capable of getting majority public support, or influencing society to any immorality of abortions, so they cozy up to the WORST president ever, promising WASP votes in exchange for overturning Roe. Morals in the process or president be damned, to them! @FHUnscripted (my default, NON- "Christian Cabal" pastor, whenever fighting the Christian Cabal) #SinToWin

DID YOU KNOW the ONLY important political issue in life is abortion? The greatest challenge America faces is abortion? Politicians exist only to overturn or support Roe. This is the attitude of the Christian Cabal. And if you have to sin to get this goal achieved, so be it. @FHUnscripted

Political conservatives mouth hatred of "judicial activism," but judicial activism is ALL the Christian Cabal desires, through stacking the courts. ANYONE who would support all of this is carnally sinning, if they are saved: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> @FHUnscripted (who stays beliefs-CONSISTENT!)

The sinful HYPOCRISY of the Christian Cabal is if they REALLY wanted all abortions stopped, they'd tackle women at Planned Parenthoods, counsel entrants every day, defund it, hassle its workers until they quit, and support killing their doctors, to 'save lives.' DO THEY? He_k no. #Hypocrisy sin!

Sinfully aborted-at-will fetuses GO to Heaven. Unsaved BORN people ALL go to Hell without successful evangelism. Yet, the Christian Cabal has likely never, nor has any pastor likely evangelized fully JUST the lost people within walking distance of their edifices. This is the Christian Cabal's Achilles heel!

I am SO willing to forsake ANY support from ANY Christians, in politics, if they choose sinful methods to aspire to otherwise good policies. I will debate and refute each and every one of them, to a person, publicly, based on the message I'll receive around 11pm. I'm TIRED of their #Sin2Win behaviors and "values!"

Kavanaugh... He, or anyone Chump proposes would be nominated to overturn Roe, per the Christian Cabal, in exchange for promised votes! He strikes me as a decent, honest man. However, abortion law should NOT rely on any one person.

It should be settled law, based on what's right to do, what the people want, what the Constitution says, and precedent—NOT court stacking! There's MUCH incentive for him to lie about letting personal beliefs decide cases!

Here's the answer on abortion: IF the U.S. majority wants Roe overturned, SCOTUS should consider that. BUT, if they did unsettle that ruling, red states would need to be banned from banning all abortions, in the case of three exceptions! Many, if not all of them have ZERO concern for the cost, pain or impact of carrying a baby to term, on the woman! They just want abortion criminalized!

I've even read them say 'if you want to "kill your kid," you pay the freight to do it in another state.' That's unrealistic and irrational! NOT all red states abut blue states. Black market coat hanger back alley self-help would be INEVITABLE, and government is charged with the safety of their citizens! That is NOT doing so.

Targeted Interjection

I despise, and REFUSE political support from any Christian who so wants Roe overturned, that they support THIS: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> Period; No ifs, ands or buts. I DON'T WANT YOUR VOTE! You advocated for sin! You forsook Christianity. You showcased hypocrisy.

Sin-to-win is an attitude God would NEVER support, so I NEVER want your support! I will NOT be party to your corrupt deeds. Go re-vote for Chump!

You are the men, Christian Cabal, who came up with the 'baby Christian' LIE ("narrative"—a word you use to salve sinful consciences).

The whole world knows tRump is an evil man, yet you NEVER take any stand with the man (even on arguably his morally worst week). REAL prophets would tell him off, in the Lord, and have red lines drawn in the sand, yet you men chum up to chump, and enjoy sweet "fellowship" in the White House, presently, and believe that good comes by evil, OPPOSITE of Rom. 6:1.

I am taking a stand, making a red line in the sand, and saying don't ever come near me with any desired political support. You made your sinful decision in 2016. Fence-sitters with no convictions are NOT

welcome in our coming campaign! Trump continues to act as he always ha, because you empower him, sinFULLY! No discipling or reproof—EVER! What “mentors” y’all are... are NOT!

You coddle him, and close your eyes like the ‘see, hear, speak no evil’ monkeys. You defend him. You stir up FOOLs to vote for him. You sully and stain Jesus’ name for the Devil’s man. You are apostates, and may you rot in Hades [if that were possible] for abandoning principles. I don’t care that this word will lose me votes. Values are more important! But NOT to you, obviously!

Continuing

Roe is the number one issue of life, say your political scheming words. Your deeds OFTEN say otherwise. That is called hypocrisy SIN!

You want political power, equally with ending abortions, often, if not more! You want media exposure, and fame for your church’s “ministry,” to get more visitors (say eventual paying members). Balaam priorities! Heresy.

Targeted Interjection

God NEVER leads Christians to crave power, or to be two-faced, or to lie, or use trickery, coddling polar opposite moral causes, Dr. (D.Min. vs. Ph.D.) Graham. Let’s re-address Roe...

Continuing

The Christian Cabal wants it ended, so red states can criminalize every woman who gets pregnant, even before the baby has a heartbeat, or feeling, or thoughts, NO MATTER how or why they got pregnant. That’s why Pence is V.P. He took legal measures to oppose gay marriage, and is in their camp. It’s why the last SCOTUS Justice (i.e., Gorsuch) got picked. NO ABORTIONS!

Killing a baby is evil, a sin, horrific. But UN-like King Solomon’s baby-splitting decision, there are TWO people in the decision--a fetus and a mom! You can’t argue one is superior to the other, despite innocence, as we are all sinners from birth, or even inception, via Adam!

Coat hanger self-help deaths will be blood on the hands of Christian Cabal members, NONE of which have ensured all lost people within three miles of their church have heard an accurate Gospel message in the past five years! Prove me wrong; you can NOT! You value people going to Hell over political power for fetuses going to heaven! WRONG priorities.

It should NOT be up to Kavanaugh, Chump or the Christian Cabal to decide the abortion issue, but we the people! The term ‘abortion’ is NOT in the U.S. Constitution, so you can’t argue it is or isn’t Constitutional!

IF Christians so abhor abortions, WHY do they only care so much around election time? Lies and politics!

It would logically be "moral" to kill an abortion doctor if abortion is murder. Frankie Graham called it ‘murder!’ Babies get legal status upon BIRTH. Fetuses haven’t been birthed yet. Pastors are NOT lawyers. QUIT trying to be, or I’ll ask the feds to charge you for practicing law without a license!

LESS abortions would be GREAT! None would be ideal. We don’t live in a fantasy world, and those ‘cons’ (conservatives and con artists—BOTH) who HATE government sure love it when it comes to forcing no abortions, or if their farms suffer droughts! HYPOCRISY!

Abortion is OFTEN a RUSE for many WASPs, and sincere for some. If any Christian REALLY hates abortions, talk pregnant women out of them! You have NO power to convince! #FAILURES! Hypocrites.

EVERY day, full-time, such one-trick ponies should be outside Planned Parenthood, shaming women, saying "killer!" If you truly believe they are murdering, why won't our government sentence them to life, like every other murder? Because you use rhetoric vs. facts, and God honors truth—not ruses!

Targeted Interjection

I am sick and tired of associating with men who are James 1--tossed by every wind and wave, depending on who's doing good or bad in the polls, or kisses up to them on abortion! HERETICS! America should be INCENSED that CHUMP doesn't meet with Jewish, Islamist, Hindu, and all other religions, as he is with WASPs, tonight!

WHERE ARE THE VOICES OF OUTRAGE? The Christian Cabal have NO courage to threaten withholding support of the stupidest and most evil president, ever, because they fear he'll not pursue "Christian" policies. You chumps are dependent! You sold your soul. You are in bondage to the Devil's man. I pity you for your many sins!

One more thing... when that Evangelical Council fails to take a stand for morality, because they fear CHUMP will abandon policies WASPs want, you all have made a deal with the Devil—LITERALLY. You fancy yourself clever strategists. I consider you moral reprobates and idolaters (a sin; Duh 101). I won't associate with you.

Continuing

Red states want at-will abortions banned. Some of them will make exceptions, in number between one and three (as they should). But let's address at-will for contraception abortions. It IS a sin, but is it government's job to ban it? TELL ME where in the Constitution it says yes or no!

'Life, liberty' applies to people/citizens who HAVE life. Government can't give rights to fetuses who may not make it to birth—they haven't proven to have life that lasts outside the woman—yet. And women have legal rights to their bodies, too! You can't rape a woman without legal consequences, and the fetus is ultimately hers—NOT the sperm donor's! He can't force them to make any decision.

So should the gal, government or her family (or sex partner) make the decision? The gal! Government can ensure they're medically safe, and as 'humane' as possible, given the situation, and women, before God, should NOT abort for birth control.

Those tRump advisors support sin, "in Jesus' name," to force all red state women not to have abortions. If their daughters get pregnant, or raped, I'd love to be a fly on that wall. Vote for DJT, sinners!

Continuing

IF a U.S. government agency was slaughtering born babies, Christians would be in a righteous, justified tizzy. Uncle Sam is NOT. And Christians DON'T act in that sort of tizzy concerning abortions, like they would if born babies were slaughtered, because they're NOT the exact same thing!

If a mass shooter was actively killing people, a gun-toter would be legally justified killing that thug. NOT the same concerning abortion doctors, as they are NOT exactly the same! If a hubby killed his wife, it's

murder, and he would go to jail for life, or at least for a long time; abortion is NOT legal murder, and NOT the exact same thing as that that hubby's misdeed!

But Christian Cabal types DON'T CARE about such distinctions! They just want to 'champion' unborn babies. HOW do they go to work every day, and do home chores, when ladies are aborting today? If it's SO important for the babies, (vs. political red meat, for power), they'd be at Planned Parenthood full-time.

And why can't they legally tackle the entrants there, to do unto them what those men want Uncle Sam to do to them? Due to cowardice and no courage of their convictions! Are we going to have pregnancy test police breaking into homes, to see if women get pregnant, if abortions are banned, Christian Cabal? Answer me!

You 'gotta wonder if these old men are just bitter that the 'sexual revolution' happened on their watch!? You cannot tell me ending a two-day old insemination is as evil as slaughtering a 8.5 month old fetus! They are NOT the exact same, but the Cabal doesn't care one iota. Just ban any fetus killing.

Rape, incest, mother's life, fun frolic... the baby is innocent in every case, from any sin that caused it to be conceived! So there's NO rational reason why their 100 percent ban wouldn't be pushed for in red states! And this IS theocratic autocracy! NON-religious U.S. citizens have a say in the issue—NOT just the Christian Cabal!

They are forcing their belief that life begins at inception (which I share) on every American. WHERE does God teach Christians to force their views down anyone's throats? Chapter and verse, please! Crickets.

Update #2: Life of the Unborn, Liberty & the Pursuit of Happiness?

So Kavanaugh is NOT confirmed yet. That will be the Christian Cabal's main focus. The guy clearly wants Roe overturned, personally, but how will Senators know if he'll let that desire fuel his decisions? No one would be a fool, and miss out on the job by telling the truth (but me), if he'll do so!

Once he's confirmed, there's nothing people can do, if he lied. Congress needs a law that anyone who lies to Congress, in confirmation hearings, is subject to recall, no questions asked! and I'm NOT for Kavanaugh being for or against Roe's overturn, legally—just being 100 percent honest about his attorney views compared to his personal feelings.

The decision from the 1970's is established law... precedent. That means something, to people smart enough to pass bar exams; maybe not the Christian Cabal! SCOTUS can ONLY change it one last time, if at all, or they lose ALL credibility, and become a flavor-of-the-month, index finger to the wind focus group.

SHOW ME "abortion" in the Constitution. Show me "ban abortions" in there, as well. They're non-existent! Justices have to decide modern issues in the spirit of the document, so-called 'pastors' who AREN'T lawyers! Learn something before opining! You're embarrassments!!!

If you want zero abortions: 1. Convince every pregnant woman to go to terms nine months! 2. Make perfect contraception that is fool-proof, and can't get one pregnant (or use Preventeza), but can get them so when they want to be! 3. Scare every couple enthralled in passion that they'll go to jail if they get lucky that evening!

That's what some Christians want to do, by force of law. And let's be 100 percent clear: IF any red state banned any or all abortions, PEOPLE DISOBEY LAWS! It happens all the time! Women would punch their guts when the baby was large enough, and claim miscarriage. Is that good for the baby, Christian Cabal?

And if they bled out/to death by coat hanging, you Christian zealots mainly for Roe's overturn would be guilty before God for their deaths! Have you considered ANY of these legitimate considerations, or are you tunnel-visioned, with blinders on, with the mantra, 'save the babies?' Jeffress is clearly that type! NO thinking—self brain washed.

And a lie detector would CLEARLY show if it's mainly an act to stir up Bible-stupid Christian laymen, for GOP votes! I can't wait to publicly debate that fool of a claimed 'leader.' He even wrote a book using my family's pastors terms ("extraordinary life"), to show sympathy this political cause; two-faced!

Some men see limelight and dollar signs. These are NOT God's priorities! They love the media (if you call FoxNews credible, in the CHUMP era). It's for free advertising of their religious retail stores they call mega churches! I tell the truth, no matter whose ox get gored, even Christian votes!

It's ALL about Kavanaugh. If I were a Senator, I'd be inclined to reject him, but I'd never make that decision without more information. Bottom line, he's 'gonna tell the panel he respects precedent, and can set aside personal feelings to follow the law! We lawyers tell laymen they have to do that to be jurors, so why would we violate our own standards? Do you believe him when he says that answer?

IF the Christian Cabal, or CHUMP, secretly devised a scheme to get him in to overturn Roe, which media outlet will find out about those correspondences, before he's confirmed? I see red flags everywhere!

And I'm O.K. with Roe's overturn, IF the majority wants it, and red states have standards imposed to make them pay for travel expenses, and not ban the three exceptions. That will likely NEVER happen, as these types are instinctual "thinkers;" better, feelers. Necessary nuances and distinctions elude their I.Q.'s! #Sad.

Let's rebut Jeffress on Christians needing to be political conservatives. The belief system is OPPOSITE Jesus in many ways! At its core, it vehemently says, 'let me keep all my money for myself.' That selfishness is not "Christian!"

Its belief teaches poor people just need to buck up and buy a Band-Aid if they get cancer they can't afford to treat! It teaches them their peers can outsource jobs and over-immigrate, to make the rich richer, and Jesus supposedly condones their 'just get a better job' or 'grin and bear it' attitude toward poverty!

It enshrines white privilege, historically, and has incited already existing white supremacy—OPPOSITE of Jesus. It advocates 'personal responsibility,' but zero corporate responsibility, OPPOSITE of Gal. 6:2, 5 (i.e., hyper individuality).

It idolizes money, as its practice enshrines 'greed is good' attitudes and actions, OPPOSITE of Jesus! Animals and plants (i.e., the environment) be damned, if we can make money off oil! NOT Jesus' teaching.

Abortion is their red herring, to stir up Christian laymen, MOST of whom couldn't cite you 10 Bible verses from memory, and even less of whom ever lift one finger to get anyone out of Hell, and into Heaven! #TruthBomb

Big, bad government is evil—unless they'll do our bidding, via the most corrupt human ever to be in the White House! Judicial activism is sinful, unless it's for our cause. Bias favoring the rich is OPPOSITE of Jesus, yet they tout tax rebates mainly to those already pampered in life (Levit. 19:15). I'm just beginning!

Gingrich was for child labor laws being ended! Because competitor nations use them, they get an economic advantage, so let's get in the cesspool with them, because America has NO moral standards besides greed, says his political belief system!

Ted ~~Cruz~~, I mean Cruz, said end five federal agencies. Unemployment and people's lives/livelihoods are clearly NOT a concern for conservatives, because money can be made—even though their 'Jesus' said love of money is a sin, and you get rewards in heaven for giving it away.

There are SO MANY other things wrong with this system of belief, yet heretic Jeffress says it's Jesus' 10 Commandments of politics.

Continuing on abortion... The "seed" seeks out a fertilized egg. The second they unite, life begins. This means, before God, any cutting short of what follows is a killing of that life, and potential birth. Does that "religious" belief control secular law in America? No. We are NOT a theocracy.

One's religious beliefs are free to be publicly shared, and if you can convince enough people to have it made into law, more power to you. It's the convincing the majority part the Christian Cabal is too lazy to undertake! Laziness is a sin. Haven't I proven, tonight, that theirs is a sin-to-win strategy from Satan?

You'd think Auschwitz gassing factories existed at Planned Parenthood, when these Christian activists get in hearts (vs. minds), for votes! Yet, the procedure IS horrible and horrific. Before God, every woman will be accountable for taking the life of their innocent child, if for birth control.

Plan your sex, and be responsible. Do not abort for sinful reasons, like it's an inconvenience, or too expensive: <https://bit.ly/2HpFuXe> You knew that well before you freely engaged intercourse/hopped into bed! Is it that hard to be on 'the pill?' There's NO good reason for any abortions, unless condoms break, birth control fails, or you get raped! None.

And can the Christian Cabal imagine the danger of a woman using a coat hanger? There are SO many ways to err in what they target, and get cut, and bleed out. That is the decision they want to force on you, for their own religion's reasons—not yours, necessarily, under fear of criminal penalties!
#TruthBombCity

Let me ask, point blank, to any females... IF you didn't plan to become a mom at this time in your life, WHY wouldn't you use the plan B pill immediately upon unsafe sex, or failing a pregnancy test? WHY wait until a time your decision is felt by your child inside—the pain, blood, crushing, and separating limbs?

Here's the obstacle the Christian Cabal is up against: Nine months of stomach upset, cramps, doctor visits, Sonogram costs, extra ice cream and pickles, and general restriction of a normal active life. You can't convince many females to go full term, so you suck up to Satan's man, to force them to! Who's weak?

Put it to a vote! If 50.1 percent of Americans want Roe overturned, REQUIRE red states to allow three exceptions, and to pay travel costs, and maybe doctor expenses, to have any abortions performed in their

nearest blue state. This "problem" is SO easy to decide. SCOTUS will have followed the will of the people.

Because if you're looking to the U.S. Constitution to solve it, you'll be on a never-ending quest! Fetuses are not citizens—yet. They are humans, in process, but their birth, and life outside the womb is NOT yet guaranteed! Miscarriages happen. The law can't give rights to such a transient, unsettled entity!

In the 1950's, Roe didn't exist. Anyone over age 46 experienced those days, but only as a one year olds. Really, it's people who are in their late 60's, who fondly reminisce of the good old days when abortions +were outlawed—a dying breed. Forty-five years of precedent is pretty established law! Ask any lawyer!

One YUGE problem with "Christians" using abortion to gen up GOP votes is all the other rubbish that comes with supporting any one party that much, for both parties have problems, as neither is perfect. Taxes are always too high, to a conservative, as they care ZERO about anyone but their family, cops and G.I. Joe!

Why not a little more? AT ALL COSTS, we will throw our bodies on a train track to stop every abortion; nothing is too great a sacrifice. SUCH is the Christian Cabal's attitude. Yet, life-as-normal commences every day, when they're not in front of politically-minded people, or the alt-right media, as if abortions stop in-between!

Related Tweets

#FullTransparency should be the ONLY acceptable standard for SCOTUS Justices; ALL cases they've ever decided; Hide NOTHING! #Kavanaugh The public has a right to know everything. Hiders are deceptive LIARS! (7/30/18)

I can't figure out how to link to the video, but FoxNews reports three GOP senators refuse to back Kavanaugh. EXPECT them to make demands to cater favoritistically to their constituents, or political careers, UNLESS they're people of character, like John McCain. It's OFTEN a ploy to get something! (9/1/18)

I would REJECT Kavanaugh merely from this omission! People don't withhold unless damaging information exists! #FULLtransparency is the ONLY right standard! Trump administration withholds 100K Kavanaugh pages—ABC News—<https://abcn.ws/2MF8kq5> via @ABC (9/1/18)

FoxNews, yesterday, headlined with cover-up witch hunt phobias regarding Chuck Schumer's concern thousands of pages of Kavanaugh papers were being withheld. THAT IS SINFUL BIAS SPIN! Trying to get your dumber readers to think ill of a man concerned that legitimate info we need to know is being hidden from the public. (9/2/18)

TELL THE PEOPLE THE TRUTH, GOOD OR BAD! The fact that politicians RARELY do is why Congress is distrusted, and held in such LOW regard. Everything is spin and favoring party, vs. morality and truth. You deserve the disdain! <https://nbcnews.to/2NJjZke> #PoliticsProblems (9/3/18)

I would NOT put is past GOP, and especially the far right and Christian activists, to be hiding the fact that Kavanaugh has every intention of overturning Roe, and will lie about it, and the hidden 1,000+ pages rove that suspicion! @TheDemocrats @DNC AT LEAST let the people know their lies and tricks. (9/2/18)

Yesterday, LAMEbaugh said SCOTUS has been politicized for years, to justify the Christian Cabal doing so even more, now. NEVER believe these types want revival, when they are FOLLOWERS vs. moral

leaders who say enough's enough with sin in our politics! Revival is lip service, to them; sin-to-win!
(Judg. 21:25; **9/20/18**)

KAVANAUGH VS. FORD HEARING

(9/27/18)

Political conservatives honestly believe SCOTUS can ONLY rule on matters explicitly listed in the U.S. Constitution, and since gay marriage, abortion and Welfare are NOT mentioned therein, they are illegal, based on the 10th Amendment.

MOST conservatives have NEVER taken a law school course on the Constitution, but I've been combing back through my bar exam review book by Bar-Bri, and those Christians' ignorance and naiveté is very sad, though seemingly innocent, and well-intentioned.

"States' rights" is a term they pull out from all of its words, though they truly are uninformed and ignorant of case law, past SCOTUS rulings (appeals of lower federal court rulings), precedent, Constitutional law and definitions.

WHEN a state law becomes a federal case/matter, and WHEN conflicts of laws is too problematic to make it 'necessary and proper' for SCOTUS to take jurisdiction is NOT something conservatives care about.

I'd be HAPPY to lend that review document/book to any trustworthy conservative, temporarily, as I already learned and know the law on the subject, and it is NOT me who needs to clarify I have the right view.

You can argue the exact words aren't in the document, but Justices use case law precedent and standards 4 when a matter cannot stand having opposite lower court rulings. 'Substantive' comes to mind, from 28 years ago's class.

Whether Texas allows dog catchers to noose a loose mutt, or tranquilize them in Cali is NOT on the sliding scale rising to the level of federal jurisdiction to resolve. I'm USING words 99.9 percent of conservatives can't define, legally, much less understand and use. Only hearsay rumors of what rules lawyers learn on such matters.

DON'T PLAY LAWYER, and we won't play your profession—AMATEURS! It's actually a crime to practice law without a license. You listen to Hillsdale College speeches, IF you even have the tenacity to take your academics that far on this matter.

Probably MUCH more often, you simply listen to Mark Levin (a lawyer), or much less credibly, non-college graduates Limbaugh or Hannity (and NON-lawyers). You MOCK Obama (a Constitutional law professor), when 90+ percent of you couldn't be accepted into any law school!

This does NOT mean applying our greatest document is only for lawyers, or those with high IQ's, but it DOES mean we have over 200 years of case law history defining and applying that great old (and non-living) document, that are relevant to modern day!

In court, no one without standing can simply assert 'I don't feel SCOTUS has a right to rule on that matter,' even as a friend of the court! You have NO basis to be before any court if you are not aggrieved/injured, and the court of public opinion, or worse, your own little world of opinion, have ZERO place in actual law courts, so study more and opine less, O.K.?

READ the book, Black Mondays. It details the FEW SCOTUS cases where many people believe they got it wrong. LEARN the history of all case types SCOTUS handles every year, and you will see there are principles and precedents and standards by which SCOTUS determines they have jurisdiction in a matter. I've been QUITE patiently kind to give you legal terms you can look up to define—specific lawyer terms.

I'm NOT treating you as a moron, but understanding that you didn't go to law school, and that gap in knowledge can't be fully bridged by a mere dictionary, but I'm trying to bridge it as well as can be had!

The angry layman will say this is elitist, and academic rigmarole, avoiding the plain and clear words of the Constitution. You live in a free land, where you're free to believe that, but take it to any U.S. court, and you'll be laughed out of court, because opinion is NOT evidence, and courts apply and interpret LAWS—not opinions.

And, by the way, it is NOT a judge's role to change laws legislators enacted (i.e., judicial activism). However, SCOTUS does have the right to settle national law, based on certain criteria, among which includes changed circumstances, and the voice of the people, and consistency of precedents.

Regarding Roe, SCOTUS's majority saw it unjust (Equal Protection, Due Process clauses) for women in one state to have medical access to terminate a pregnancy, when not available to others (I presume... I haven't read it in decades, so you can correct me if I'm in error), and an undue burden on those without access.

Again, I'm LITERALLY using all legal terms you can look up in any dictionary! I'm TRYING to help you get a crash Constitutional law course, but fear your understanding may just crash, if this is all you learn!

SCOTUS had the legal right to decide Roe and Obergefell, though I didn't personally like everything associated with either of them. SCOTUS does NOT have to please every citizen! That's not even a consideration of theirs! You can't always get what you want, but if you try sometime, you get what you need. But I digress, with rock 'n roll...

SCOTUS can also un-do Roe, based on a changed environment of public opinion, or by illegal or immoral court stacking (as the Christian Cabal is sinfully pushing for), but it could NEVER AGAIN be changed, or SCOTUS would forever rightfully earn the reputation of being politicized (the EXACT sin Christians want them to engage in, and CONTRARY to its purpose of being neutral).

It AMAZES me that religious activists AREN'T seeking gay marriage's overturn, right now. They WILL, likely, decades from now, because their IGNORANT layman (uneducated non-lawyers) opinion is any law can be changed! I heard a female on talk radio allege that.

PRECEDENT... LOOK UP its definition. You drive the speed limit, and would rightly go irate, and take it to court if a cop gave you a speeding ticket because you were obeying the law! That's because of PRECEDENT! U.S. laws are NOT randomly or 'arbitrarily' changed, as there is predictability and stability in the citizenry knowing expectations of them!

And NO case law decisions (or higher up ones) can be overturned for whimsical or insignificant reasons (those are layman paraphrase terms—NOT legal ones, for the first time in this lesson). A brain-washed single issue voter could care less about all I've said! Forget the law, and logic... I'm hell-bent on changing federal law by my one vote, by becoming the community organizer I ridiculed Obama for being!

THIS is the NON-lawyer Christian Cabal's attitude and commitment, and is what has led us up to the hearings, today, on Kavanaugh. Thanks, religious extremists! (SARCASM). Enjoy.

Update #1: Christian Cabal—Constitutional Scholars or Pundit Followers?

Have you EVER heard complaints about 'judicial activists?' That phrase belongs to political conservatives. Yet they now find it moral to stack SCOTUS! Hypocrisy sin. Same goes for James Dobson bemoaning the sex sins of Bill Clinton, but accepting all tRumps many more sins, because he's a Republican. HYPOCRISY!

Quoting my review brief, "'Necessary and proper' includes anything that is appropriate to achieve a legitimate end." (McCulloch v Maryland, 17 US 316, 1819). And DON'T let the old date fool you... laws remain on the books, unless overturned or remanded, and it's still active law, political conservatives.

My Constitutional law review document is 112 pages long, 8.5 X 14 long, vintage 1990, so I WON'T review it all, but I'll check in, here, as I find relevant data laymen could benefit from.

For a Christian political conservative, the Constitution is more valuable/important to them than their Bibles. YET, they TRY to impose their Bible on U.S. citizens. Wanting it BOTH ways, but ONLY to their cherry picked verses, and only by their own interpretation of the U.S. Constitution. #TRUTH

For IDIOT Christian activists, Roe could be overturned by Kavanaugh, then if another president nominates all liberal SCOTUS Justices, it could again be reenacted; and on and on, throughout America's future history, and these IDIOTS would think that perfectly fine, because they are perfectly STUPID about the law!

Interjection: Lie detectors are generally inadmissible in court, as 'evidence,' but the #KavanaughHearings Kavanaugh-Ford are NOT a courthouse, @chucktodd It would have been a PERFECT thing to use—for BOTH participants! Even Bill Clinton lied under oath, so that guarantees NOTHING regarding TRUTH.

Continuing: Some powers are exclusively federal because of express constitutional limitation on or prohibition of the states exercise thereof... Others are exclusively federal in view of their nature... Any state exercise of these powers would basically subvert the federal system. (Part I, p. 18, Bar-Bri)

Business regulation ...is now invariably sustained as reasonable state action under the Due Process Clause. The Court will no longer second-guess the legislature's wisdom or policy choice in this field of regulation; many earlier invalidations of state legislation in the economic field have, in fact, been expressly overruled. (p. 50) Conservatives ALWAYS whine about business regulations!

The right of privacy has been invoked to hold invalid state interference with the decision of a woman and her physician to abort a nonviable fetus (i.e., one that could not, even with artificial aid, survive outside the mother) ...A state law restricting the freedom of an adult woman to have an abortion must be narrowly tailored (necessary) to promote a compelling interest.

Protecting the life and health of a pregnant woman and protecting a viable fetus are both compelling interests... If an abortion regulation is a reasonable means of protecting the health of the pregnant woman, it will be deemed narrowly tailored to a compelling interest and be upheld.

If a medical regulation is not truly related to protecting the woman, and is simply a means of deterring abortions, the law will violate due process. (p. 59)

A state may prohibit the abortion of a viable fetus except when the abortion is necessary to protect the life or health of a pregnant woman, and any state regulation designed to protect a viable fetus must provide for this exception. Viability is determined by the woman's physician, but a state may require a doctor to perform tests [to aid with that determination].

Spousal Consent. The government may not give to a father of a fetus the right to block the decision of a woman to abort the pregnancy.

Parental Consent. The state may not give parents the right to veto the decision of their minor daughter to have an abortion. However, the state can require a minor pregnant female to receive the consent of the parent for the abortion, or, in the alternative, the consent of a juvenile court judge. (p. 59)

Financing Abortions. Neither federal nor local governments are required to grant medical benefit payments for abortions to indigent women, even if they grant benefits to indigent women for childbirth services. (p. 60)

SINCE this is an old review, it doesn't include Obergefell, and states: Sodomy. The right of privacy does not include the right of consenting adults to engage in sodomy [Bowers v Hardwick]...

Use of Contraceptives. A state cannot prohibit distribution of nonmedical contraceptives to adults except through licensed pharmacists, nor prohibit sales of such contraceptives to persons under 16 who do not have approval of a licensed physician. (p. 60)

Marriage. Again, pre-Obergefell... The right of a male and female to enter into (and probably to dissolve) a marriage relationship is a fundamental right. Although not all cases examining marriage regulations clearly use the compelling interest standard, a law prohibiting a class of adults from marrying is likely to be invalidated unless the government can demonstrate that the law is narrowly tailored to promote a compelling or overriding or, at least, important interest. (p. 60)

Freedom of Religion [First Amendment]. The Free Exercise Clause prohibits punishing people for their religious beliefs... Thus, it cannot be made a crime to hold a certain religious belief. To invoke the protections of the Clause, an individual must show that following the terms of law would interfere with his ability to follow sincerely held religious belief.

If it would, the Court will balance the following factors to determine whether the government must grant the individual an exemption: Severity of the burden, strength of the state interest (i.e., compelling), and alternative means. This is a balancing test; the Supreme Court has not been more specific regarding how to evaluate such problems.

Examples: Polygamy illegal (Reynolds v U.S.); Conscientious objectors (Wisconsin v U.S.)... Sunday closing law. A Sunday closing law was upheld as applied to an orthodox Jew whose religion forbade him working on Saturday (Braunfield v Brown), (p. 93)

ESTABLISHMENT. If a law or government program includes a preference for some religious sects over others, the law will be invalid unless it was narrowly tailored to promote a compelling interest... A state cannot grant all employees of private businesses an absolute right to refrain from working on a day of his or her 'Sabbath.' (Estate of Thornton v Caldor, Inc.).

Prayer and Bible Reading. These practices in public schools are invalid as an establishment of religion (Engel v Vitale; Abington v Schempp). Voluntariness of program is irrelevant (Engel v Vitale). Posting 10 Commandments in classrooms is invalid (Stone v. Graham).

Public school period of silent prayer is invalid (Wallace v Jaffree). Curriculum controls. A government statute or regulation that modifies a public school curriculum will violate the Establishment Clause if it fails the secular purpose test, primary effect test, or excessive government entanglement test. (p 98).

The ONLY remaining research I'll engage is the State's Rights test. I HOPE this brief overview of just a small smidgen of Constitutional law will EDUCATE Christian and other conservatives about how their values and opinions are NOT legally binding on courts. Lk. 10:27... KNOW!

There are principles applicable to modern issues not at issue when the U.S. Constitution was effected. There's also case law precedent SCOTUS has upheld that defines (in their law interpretation function) terms and concepts enumerated therein. READ this article: <https://bit.ly/2DBJmUB>

The list was not intended to be finite, or all-inclusive. For example, WHAT will the U.S. Constitution say about sex between robots, in the future? They are NOT human (and probably don't have sex organs). What about robberies committed by drones, once they become self-determining? It's NOT in the document's explicit language!

This is where issues from the 1700's were NOT all that the U.S. would face, but principles therein still apply, because it's such a great and forward-looking document! Roe was a 7-2 decision; NOT a politicized near miss 5-4 decision! <https://bit.ly/2zzKJPv>

A baby in the womb is NOT deemed a U.S. citizen until they're BIRTHED. Their living on their own, apart from their mom, is NOT guaranteed until then (viability). A GREAT example of one reason SCOTUS might change precedent is substantial changed circumstances, like America's attitude toward certain things once acceptable, now despised by well more than a majority.

This review does NOT detail the Roe decision, but many of us know the third trimester issue, viability, and other considerations. These concepts are NOT explicitly in the Constitution, but their being consistent with its principles of reasonableness DON'T violate that document.

And the 'compelling interest' standard (thrice mentioned, today) means SCOTUS will NOT take up cases like can one state ban throwing trash out of a car, while another not (as was common practice in the 1970's).

Issues between states have to rise to a level of a substantial nature, and things like life and marriage are fundamental rights (as was cited). Even concerning gay marriage, SCOTUS did NOT violate the Constitution to apply the Equal Protection and Due Process clauses to conclude it unjustly discriminatory to disallow gays from entering such marital arrangements.

Again, we Christians may NOT like the decisions, or agree with them, and in moral arenas and religious arenas, we can always argue that both acts are sinful, the law and courts do NOT ban every sin, or adopt anyone's religions precepts as their standard for what's legal or Constitutional!

America is NOT a theocracy, nor a 'Christian nation,' by which I define that as a nation legally obligated to that religion regarding the laws it passes. The Establishment Clause clearly makes that evident to all.

One issue I didn't address, Constitutionally, is whether the Christian Cabal's influence on Trump is a violation of that Establishment Clause. They're clearly an unregulated lobbying group, who MUST abide by all regulations related to formal or informal lobbyists, and no one will accuse Trump of fairly considering the values of other religious interest groups, like Jews, Muslims, Hindus, Buddhists, and other religions in America.

My ONLY point is SCOTUS did NOT decide Roe or Obergefell on zero legal grounds! And voters are free to associate and organize their voter bloc to oppose laws they oppose, but voters are NOT lawmakers, or SCOTUS Justices, or presidents, and threatening votes to get your way are LESS than 'Christian' methods!

Roe restrictions on state levels have become politicized, as claiming to be medical vs. political (which you learned, is the legal test), because activists desire to lessen abortions at all costs... make it hard to access, hassle workers and doctors to quit Planned Parenthood, de-fund it, etc. That's illegal, if medically unrelated.

These activists not only want America to return to 1930, they want no one to have sex, unless they want to be parents as a result, or use safe contraception (though some of them even oppose that). They want in your private home to regulate your sex life, if a baby ever results!

It's absolutely great that Christians want few-to-no abortions! I 100 percent agree with them. HOW you get there is by preventing sex not intended for family growth/procreation. Perfect contraception, perfect sex planning/safe sex, Plan B within three days, if you screw up (forgive the pun), and public opinion to shun and dissuade people having unsafe sex!

The solution is NOT to ban all abortions. And that does NOT mean anyone is for abortions (certainly not me), holding this view. They are abhorrent! They kill a living human! If a law could force every woman to be on contraception when they engage sex, or every male to use condoms, and was enforceable, that would be good.

In short (after a long-winded dissertation), if any conservative tries to convince anyone else that Roe and Obergefell were illegal, or 'bogus' (as Markie Davis claimed), they simply do not know the law! They are ignorant, stupid, lying. You can't follow people who spew lies, for their political power idolatry sin!

WILL the feds, in 2050, un-do legally labeled gay marriages? If that's a possibility, settle it NOW, Christian Cabal! WHY do you WIMPILY (a sin—II Tim. 1:7) wait? Because you know the power of public opinion, which has NOTHING to do with legal arguments you often pretend are your concern, regarding Roe!

Polls DIFFER on what percent of Americans are for overturning Roe! Even if it were near 50/50, the people DON'T rule, in a republic, but their voices ultimately rule, via votes of bums out of office! It's NOT like if you organize enough people, laws must be passed to obey you! That's pure democracy.

We elect REPRESENTATIVES to do the people's business on behalf of the people, and even the majority can be wrong, sometimes! A majority in America once felt women shouldn't vote and blacks should be slaves. Public opinion is public opinion alone, even in a majority!

And yes, Constitutional amendments are the right legal avenue to change its precepts, but modern calamitous politics is why that avenue is usually going to be a dead-end for both sides!

NOT every judge who overrules lower court rulings is an activist justice, if they have valid legal reasonings, and either case law precedent, or valid and reasonable legal theory, and the majority of her judge peers on SCOTUS concur.

I guarantee you, most, if not all Justices thereon are NOT activist hacks! They love the law; gave their life's career for it, and their reputation as an honest jurist is important to them. They rarely if ever bow to any political party, as they have little to gain from that.

One more, and I'm through; I'm 100 percent positive that most Christian right activists will care not one iota what I've said, today, as they are close-minded to facts—a sin Jesus never condoned. Narrow-minded, blinders-on obsession to their one aim, AS IF politicians are only in office to address Roe. One-trick pony, single issue voters!

MSNBC WRONGLY asserts that consensus is dead. On Kavanaugh, yes, but ONLY that, and that's because there IS no common ground when one side is trying to have the one swing vote be right-biased (which is sinfully incorrect), while the other seeks a centrist (which is morally correct). It's right vs. wrong! (9/28/18)

Update #2: Constitutional Concerns
(10/4/18)

This is a follow-up to my recitation of Constitutional law (active case law summary related to detailing meanings of words found in said document). A far right political activist believes being "conservative" on the Constitution's interpretation means every issue not in that document by clear words listing/ enumerating federal powers belongs to states alone.

Specifically, from a law perspective, that's why they hate Welfare, Obamacare (even revised), five federal agencies they want destroyed (EPA, NEA, IRS among them—but NOT Homeland Security, amazingly enough), Roe, Obergefell, etc. NOT knowing history, the law on the subject, or any active case law, they hold such NAIVE views.

SCOTUS is the ultimate arbiter! Lower federal courts' rulings that contradict CAN be ruled on by SCOTUS, and any important issues facing our nation that can't be left contradicting. That's the concept—NOT the legal term (I didn't want to confuse people on the far right with legal jargon). NO OTHER court exists for settling matters of national import, or dispute.

The Constitution clearly disallows the feds meddling in clear state issues, but in the past 250+ years, lawsuits have ensued to flesh out details of who does what, and far right views do NOT comport with those active SCOTUS conclusions.

Obergefell used the Equal Protection clause and (likely) changed circumstances among the population/ society, as its legal basis. The 10th Amendment allows SCOTUS to consider the people in their rulings. On Welfare and Obamacare, the health and welfare clause doesn't preclude those programs (and SCOTUS so agreed).

There's also the language of a 'more perfect union,' which a far righter would say DO NOT SEEK to achieve—just fund cops and the military—not even politicians or public education! Christians, of all citizens, should SUPPORT government doing things to make our society more just and holy, but I digress...

On Roe, the issue was the life of the fetus vs. the private "property" right of self-determination for one's own body. The feds found abortion important enough of an issue (like marriage for gays) to NOT allow it to have contradictory rulings in different states ('fundamental rights,' to use legal jargon).

Judicial activism, which many people and conservatives (and I) oppose is judges concluding cases for no Constitutionally principled reasons--just interspersing their own desires or political opinions, because they don't like what the Constitution mandates. THAT is evil, and to be opposed!

The 10th Amendment is the far right's MAIN paragraph of that entire document that they believe, but the document is a whole (and even it states 'and to the people'). You can NOT seek a 'more perfect union' treating current state 1776 as already perfect; that makes NO sense in honoring the framers' intention!

And if you want to argue new Constitutional amendments are how you improve government, and therefore, society, EVERYONE knows how modern politics would preclude ANY agreeing between both sides on any new amendments!

Finally, I WISH far righters would READ the cases I referenced previously, and take a Constitutional law course! That may be too cerebral an aspiration to expect their doing(?), but at least know that your view of 'conservative' is NOT God's Bible on the matter (which document should be even more relevant to you concerning national policies, than even the Constitution), and the ONLY definition of "conservative" that correctly applies to Constitutional interpretation is the framer's intent, if expressed.

If NOT clearly expressed, Justices use legal principles (time-established and solid) to decide if cases are rightly taken on by SCOTUS, and how they get decided. Personal politics are to have NO bearing on any SCOTUS Justices rulings! Their job (as with any judge) is to interpret and apply the laws legislators and Congress pass; NOT re-write laws they don't agree with! ONLY evil people have sought to stack SCOTUS to their political bents, and it has EVILLY happened on BOTH sides of the aisle. #Sinners!

One more thing... The health and safety clause MEANS that government/the feds are ultimately charged with the health of U.S. citizens—NOT harming their health. Women using self-help in aborting risk harm to their lives and health, but also, abortion clearly risks the life of the fetuses! SCOTUS has NOT deemed the unborn to have legal standing until they're birthed! It actually makes some sense... they aren't certain to be birthed. However, Roe delicately balanced these two competing interests (i.e., two lives), as with the mom's health and safety, and though some hated the ruling, it was NOT a judicial activism decision.

In short, the Court only retains its revered status by making legally sound decisions, consistent with precedents, and sound Constitutional law principles. The day it becomes (or became?) a political branch of our government is the day it LOSES all such deserved reverence, and its Justices KNOW this!

I URGE ALL political conservatives to sit through a Constitutional law course from any U.S. law school, and bypass the likely skewed mini recitations you will find from Hillsdale College, for they have a severe right-wing political bent I'm SURE impacts what's taught in their online courses.

By the way, the greediest, meanest, least principled and most ruthless business person I ever met graduated cum laude from that school, because if you take political conservatism to its logical conclusion, greed IS good, as is idolizing money, though he claimed to be a Christian (and I quit on him after less than a week)!

Finally, NO judge in America is going to IGNORE prior case law, because you have an opinion about the U.S. Constitution's 10th Amendment, conservatives! Even if they're liberals, or far right, or anything

inbetween, they won't sacrifice their law license (or careers) for the FEELINGS of a litigant, or casual observer, or even a friend of the court.

IF the U.S. Constitution is as simple, clear and detailed as conservatives let on, WHY did the Founders create a Supreme Court to handle issues that might arise? For that matter, LOOK at the cases they review every year, and tell me all the Justices need to know is the 10th Amendment, conservatives! (10/5/18)

Related Tweets

[Jack Graham tweet:] Well said, and a reminder as to why so many of us chose to support @realDonaldTrump. He is delivering on promises made to people of faith. Sarah SandersVerified account @PressSec: Congratulations Judge Kavanaugh! Instead of a 6-3 liberal Supreme Court under Hillary Clinton, we now have a 5-4 conservative Supreme Court under President @realDonaldTrump, cementing a tremendous legacy for the President and a better future for America. (10/6/18)

Comment: It is from NOT trusting God, that people believe they have to take matters in their own hands, by supporting EVIL, that good may come, CONTRARY to God's word! Such actions show/demonstrate/prove that some claiming Christians do NOT believe God can do and work through anything, if we remain true to His moral values.

[Jack Graham tweet:] It was an historic evening. Ralph ReedVerified account @ralphreed: With two great friends @Franklin_Graham and @jackngraham at the investiture ceremony of #JusticeBrettKavanaugh tonight at the White House. #gratitude (10/8/18)

LABOR DAY LESSONS: HE WITH THE MOST TOYS WINS?

(9/3/18)

This Labor Day, what are you laboring for? I've seen two Republicans, this week, one of which encouraged my son to invest his overage, to get rich, after using the core he's going to buy a car with, to buy a 'Mustang.' He's from India, where I'm SURE Hinduism doesn't teach materialism, but now he's Americanized.

Teaching a SIXTEEN year old with not enough banked to live on his own many months, to buy luxury! #EMBARRASSING adult!

Talk with others, and the conversation never leaves these subjects: Entertainment (travel, TV, sports, etc.), products, fun activities, business/money, one's health, family, or clothes and looks. This Isn't exclusively the purview of Republicans. Americans, in general, do not understand life, from God's perspective! Even many 'Christians.'

Life is NOT about you! It amazes me how many Christians I know who live EXACTLY like the world. They must never have read (or better, heard a sermon on, because they DON'T read the Bible, often) these verses: I Jn. 2:15-17; Mt. 6; Phil. 3:17-21; Col. 3:1-4, etc.

The natural human (i.e., unsaved) views life as this is all there is. Therefore, you either live a boring, struggling life getting by, or you live it up now, because now is all there will be (JUST like Lk. 12:19... A sign that end times prophecy is arriving soon). Party hearty, and live like there's no tomorrow.

I drove through a mansion-infested area of town, last evening, and wondered how many of them EVER think of others, so wrapped up in the material. SURE, a handful sign the Giving Pledge, and may give to charity, but statistics prove the rich give about 2 percent, while most others give about 3 percent!

You start to enjoy the creature comforts, and pampering your walking dead selves! Life revolves around you, and making you feel happy! IF you know any Bible verse, it's Ecc. 10:19 (DESPITE the fact that that book's author OFTEN uses biting sarcasm, and at best is describing life from a worldly viewpoint.

Even chapters 1-3 defy your interpretation, as he had tried it all, and found all things lacking, in life, without God and morality (Ecc. 7:8-14). No, life does NOT consist of riches!

Some in our great nation have succumb to the lie that a financially successful person proves they are successes as people, even heroes, to be put on the pedestal of a White House chair! Is there any SANE American who can call that man a success as a human being? If so, you are a failure in how you assess life! Case closed!

As an aside, I'm positive most people living in that rich abode were GOP, because these beliefs are reinforced by the party of keep all you get, vs. the party of get all you can from others, via the government! Money: The American Dream (and idol).

I heard a radio DJ, yesterday, bemoaning being given cruddy seats to a rock concert, and he was nose bleeding, and unable to sit where "the important people" did (apparently, being on air means pride and ego tell you you deserve better, though the tickets were a gift)!

The important people in our world are NOT the rich, folks! See who God says are! Look at Lk. 10:38-42. When one spends time with God, ministry work is automatic, but work by itself, absent that time with

Him, is just busywork! Think of life from Gods perspective: WHAT is He getting from your being down here, roaming the earth? NOT MUCH, IN MOST cases! So why would He keep you here?

You live for yourself, and that sacred cow we call family. Never a thought of other human beings, and never so much as a lifted finger for others. We work 50-60 hours a week, then what's the main thing we race home to do? Enjoy ourselves (and do chores, catering to our lifestyles, of self-catering).

Self is the god of our lives—NOT God! Period. We live the EXACT OPPOSITE of Lk. 9:23. That can ONLY mean that all our 80 years, or so, on this blue planet are WASTED, chasing money (OPPOSITE of Pv. 23:5), and storing it up for that promised good life of retirement, EVEN THOUGH God promises no one another day! Our priorities are wrong, people.

You may never step foot in any church, synagogue or mosque, or even if you did, you may never hear these things taught, because even in many spiritually-backwards houses of worship, false Balaam tares/wolves/false prophets are teaching parishioners that God wants them rich, because they demand 10 percent, so they can be, too!

No, America is NOT on God's path, as a whole, but the W-I-D-E road to destruction (Mt. 7:13-14). The love of money sin (I Tim. 6:10) is rampant (some call it greed), and our society encourages it! 'Who are you wearing,' asks Hollywood award shows? IF you were wearing someone, you'd have the person draped on your shoulder!

I asked a gentleman in the mall for the time, yesterday (yes, some of us don't want a smart phone, as they engage real people conversations), and he pulled out his phone! I asked if his (fancy) watch worked, and he said, 'no, It was for dress'/show/looks; an accessory.

WHO ARE WE TRYING TO IMPRESS, America? Certainly NOT God! I LOVE this quote: "We buy things we don't need with money we don't have to impress people we don't like." Always trying to look good; image is everything.

With my family, last evening, I told them if teenagers, and even adults, worked less hours trying to look good (washboard abs, etc.), and worked on their hearts and personalities, they'd find the friends and lovers they seek, or seek acceptance/approval from.

People are generally myopic. The very rich neighborhood I drove through, last evening, likely ALL consider their lifestyles normal, and hang with/around people of the same socio-eco circle. That social inbreeding, where you never leave your comfort zone, can BLIND you to reality of how good you have it, or how out of the norm you are, where you cease to care about others, the word "cease" assuming that you ever did.

If you're brought up in it, spoiledness can start at an early age. That's why Giving Pledgers are so amazing! Most people slave away all their lives to get rich. Why would anyone give away that which they've worked so long to acquire? Because they realize it's not given to them by God, simply to live a pampered and privileged lifestyle!

I warn every rich person... God will hold you accountable for how you spent your riches. Soak that up for awhile. Money is a wonderful slave, but makes a horrible master! You CAN have enough of it! Happy #LaborDay to all the hard-working Americans who put in an honest day's work, who deserve an honest day's pay!!!

LIBERALISM'S LIABILITIES

(11/17/18)

JUST LIKE conservatism says 'NO' to almost anything, and everything that costs money, liberalism costs money—LOTS of TAXPAYER money! The middle class pays taxes; the lower class rarely does. The middle class RARELY retires early, or as rich/millionaires, or they wouldn't be in the middle class! They do NOT need or deserve MORE taxes, because a liberal likes being generous with others' money, to buy off voters/buy elections for themselves!

Yes, the rich OFTEN don't pay their fair share, especially if they pay less than the tax bracket percents they are assigned, but even they ought never pay more! Hello, people... America is \$22 trillion in debt, already! You, individually—no matter who you are—already OWE \$400,000. Credit can only be extended so far, before China cuts us off, as a BAD investment! Our economy would crater if are debts all got called in—a run on the banks, and massive bankruptcies.

Anyone who reads my stuff knows I am NOT fond of political conservatism, in many ways, but neither do I like liberalism, in many ways! They both have some good aspects, but liberalism is essentially saying 'YES' to everything that costs money, by stealing from taxpayers to give it to non-taxpayers! "FREE" college, healthcare, etc.

NOTHING is free, but the air you breathe! Someone has to pay for "free" things. And conservatives have a VERY valid point that it is NOT fair that people who pay NOTHING in taxes get the right to vote for how and what taxes are spent on! Compulsory civic service as token repayment of tax non-payment should be required-up to 30 hours a year, of ALL who don't pay taxes, unless physically or mentally unable (for causes of their own choosing and liking, and in their own time-frame).

Liberalism loves "universal healthcare." WHY should the rich have to accept lower-quality care, when they can afford better, and NOT having government (lack of) quality, or to wait in lines, because everyone milks the "free" system? Even the middle class needs not stoop to such lesser quality, if they choose to pay for better quality, with less lines!

Liberalism is for things that harm businesses. IF a business is run morally, there is NO reason anyone should oppose U.S. businesses doing great! If they shaft their employees, only the elites get all the perks and bonuses, there's NO profit-sharing, they over-outsource, automate and robotize their jobs away, or hire illegals, or immigrate in people to steal equally-qualified Americans' jobs, they are NOT businesses worthy of Americans' patronage! NOT all businesses are created (or run) equally! Oppose the bad ones, and be for the good ones!

Liberalism wants "free" college. ALL that term means is college students want other families to pay for them! It's HARD enough to pay for my own! Don't you DARE—any of you—EVER ask for one dime from me for someone else's child to go to college, by forcing my taxes to help them with that, or I will oppose your political stunts and personnel, EVERY time! Go get a job, a better one, or have your parents both work, and spend less! IF any American wants to help others' kids with college costs, do so, but leave taxpayers out of it!

Word is Beto may run. I liked him as a person, because he used many concepts we've written about for years, but I didn't vote for him, because of these four liberal ideas: Cops equated with Jim Crow, Universal healthcare, opposing Texas' oil and gas industry, and saying NFL kneelings are one of the best ways to show patriotism. Let's begin there, to show the problems with liberalism:

Some cops are rogue, and bad—the majority are not. You live safe and peaceful because cops are willing to do their jobs, which they don't get rich off of! The thin blue line is thin because most people WON'T risk death to earn a pay check. YES a handful shoot unarmed black men, and NONE ever should, unless their lives are in danger from an unarmed person's threats of fatal attack!

YES the prison system is NOT always just, and I'm 100 percent for justice in every area of public life. The punishment must always match the crime. YES, I believe white supremacy exists, and that MOST conservatives would just as soon ignore many blacks' plight in life, so long as they get to enjoy life.

Liberalism is RIGHT to be for minority rights, but equality and justice are always the goal—NOT revenge, over-doing things, or making enemies of people who need to accept more justice, even at the expense of some of their lifestyles.

Jim Crow laws have NOTHING in common with the handful of bad cops, and I resent the fine men and women in blue being equated with such horrific laws! Root out ALL the bad apples, better train every cop to opt for Tasers, if at all possible, and NEVER treat a person as an innocent angel if they resist or run from a cop who has detailed them! Those are NOT heroes! Enough on the Jim Crow stupid and offensive comments (we need politicians with verbal self-control!).

Universal healthcare I've already addressed, but just to add, the poor NEED minimum coverage and catastrophic insurance, subsidized, as must be the case (they have NO coverage, which is why they're poor), with token civic service repayment required, so it's NOT a freebie/handout—no free lunches—and ONLY for those maxxed out in their work efforts! Laziness should never be rewarded (II Th. 3:10).

Now, concerning oil and gas... It is NOT innately evil! Technology NEEDS to be developed to make it pollute less, and vehicles stretch a gallon of gas for many miles further, but oil and gas will NEVER go unneeded, until it all dries up, or technology exists to replace it! Too many derivatives come from it, like asphalt, plastics, etc.! Don't bite the hand that feeds you—find other sources of food!

Green energy is NOT where it needs to be, so get it where it needs to be, ASAP! This is NOT either or but both and! There is ZERO need to hate or punish the oil and gas industry. It is THE reason the U.S. is a first-world country, since Ford's Model T days! Embrace BOTH types of power, and push for weaning off oil as the primary vehicle power source, as technology improves, so oil can be more used for derivatives, and we don't have to risk oil spills, danger and death, drilling in deep open seas, or be even more tied into Middle East feuds, and historic violence from dependence on oil elsewhere.

Finally, NFL kneelers. I was for them, for quite awhile, until they lost their value! After a time of bringing public attention to social injustices, millionaire football players have done their job to garner a spotlight on that issue needing to be addressed, and they need to get back to playing, and working for such causes on their off hours, because, as I've said many times, ACTION is now needed—NOT attention!

And action by society—NOT more from NFL'ers. The greatest way to show patriotism is NOT to oppose things, but to support good things, by changing what's bad in America, social injustice as but one! MOST of us are NOT 'gonna join the military—a great patriotic act—but we can all do our part to make America a better nation, and it's NOT just by voting, paying taxes and being law-abiding! It's by choosing a cause, and doing something to change it for the better! There are so many causes.

I'm for compulsory civic service for all Americans who aren't first responders, or in the military, or unable, mentally or physically! We ALL want change and improvement. The emperor has no clothes! 10-15 hours a year is NOT too much of a stretch to show your patriotism, and most people do NOT have extra time, or have interest in volunteering, when they could be making money, or having fun! Pick a cause.

I would go to a 'hood or barrio, and educate them how to spend money wiser, and get better jobs and skills, knowing what I know. But, JUST LIKE conservatives always joke that you can send in your extra tax contribution, if I'm NOT forced to do it, I rarely will, because I'm busy, need 'mo money, and enjoy my time off.

My wife had to 'force' our family of five to go feed the homeless next week at Thanksgiving. I'm GLAD she did, as I wouldn't have... the NFL is on TV, and turkey with dressing and gravy is available. CONTRARY to conservatism, force is NOT always evil, especially when you know volunteerism will never happen, as with taxes.

Let's address some other ills/evils of liberalism, even if they are well-intentioned (the MAIN problem is how you fund these ambitions): Affirmative action. Historic discrimination against blacks in America MUST be overcome! A slavery beginning can NEVER be caught up by all, with a white race head start of 200+ years!

Instead of advancing less-qualified people, based on color, make poor schools get the same or better academic results as even white private schools, whatever the costs! And use lie detectors to detect EEOC-violating hiring discrimination! Employers can, and often do say LIES about why they chose NOT to hire someone! That's easier than facing lawsuits.

We can NOT allow the good 'ol boy system of networking and schmoozing your friends and family to continue, unabated, by no laws regulating their results, which are usually that you hire people like yourself, who you share commonalities with, and know and like, job qualifications all being equal. HOW can an educated black man from a resume address NOT in an upscale zip code expect equal consideration as a frat brother of the H.R. hiring manager? That's discrimination!

Reparations? That's just another angle on getting more money from taxpayers, which I started out saying is liberalism's main problem. MOST whites in America didn't own slaves, and the ones who did have been dead for years and generations!

I'm NOT saying poorer blacks traced to slavery descendants don't suffer any undue hindrances from being relegated to government- or economically-assigned bad areas of town, as in Los Angeles, many decades back (i.e., wards, projects, other side of the tracks, how the other half lives), but reparations are NOT the answer, as they UNfairly punish white slave-owner descendants who had NOTHING to do with it, but especially the vast majority whose relatives had no slaves. The BETTER answer is what I already advocated for... equally-skilled public school graduates, with non-discriminatory hiring practices that use lie detectors!

What about liberalism on abortion, globalism, open borders, sanctuary cities, anchor babies, death penalty, vouchers, the economy, global warming, gun control, BIG government, same sex marriage, The U.N., war and Welfare? I'll address each of these, in order, with answers that are NOT 100 percent liberal or conservative, but with common sense REASONING!

To prevent unsafe, back alley abortions (government functions of health and safety), the feds allow them, and even if states were ever able to ban them, it would be unfair to make women pay to get them done elsewhere (i.e., the Equal Protection clause), and the three exceptions always exist (i.e., rape, incest and the mother's life).

What we should ALL be able to agree on is that it is NOT ideal to have unplanned sex that ends in a pregnancy, and if you never intended to get pregnant, use Plan B within three days, so you kill NO ONE, from your dumb mistake! We should ALL be able to watch and learn what abortions do to babies in the womb, and agree that it's abhorrent, even if it's one's legal right! Anyone who finds pleasure or joy in killing fetuses is warped and sick—a menace to society!

Globalism. America should NEVER consider itself as equally to be considered, in its public policy, as every other nation, because every government is ultimately responsible for its own people. At the same time, putting America first, by U.S. government policy, does NOT work well when we dominate and abuse other nations in trade or military muscle flexing!

No one wants to do business with someone, long-term, who is a jerk, and selfishly wants all the cookies for themselves! In fact, nations band together to oppose such practices! Win-win is the ONLY right answer—NOT dominating and gloating, as 'ugly Americans!'

Open borders is a RIDICULOUS idea (like O'Rourke being for ending ICE), as is protecting lawbreakers, vs. punishing them. The vast majority of people in the world are poor, so if they could find a free way to cross U.S. borders, we'd have the world at our feet, but parking lots for traffic, and job pressures where we'd all be paid peanuts, and a bankrupt safety net, and country!

It's SMART for all first-world nations to ally with poor nations, to get their economies in order, via foreign aid that doesn't pay off evil politicians, and dictators—even for some profit/payback once that's achieved, but throwing money down a rat hole, or not controlling the purse strings is RIDICULOUS!

I'm against giving up any U.S. sovereignty, or one-world laws (i.e., "globalism"), but also against nationalistic, protectionistic entrenchment to only caring about the U.S.! It's a balance, as are most things!

Anchor babies, born to illegals, rewards law-breaking, which is ALWAYS a bad idea, if lawmakers make GOOD laws ('civil disobedience')! Death penalty? If your state's majority is so opposed to it, don't implement it, but you could be making your state a target for deranged mass murderers, because it deters some people, and in heinous situation, is deserved, and God calls it moral, in such cases.

Vouchers SOUND like a way for poor students to get a better education, but they can't always pay the extra amount needed for private school tuition! The conservative rich ALWAYS want something for their tax payments, but that's NOT how taxes always work, so just because a rich person pays taxes for public schools their kids DON'T utilize, doesn't mean taxes shouldn't go to fund public schools!

They label that 'double taxation' (i.e., private school tuition, and unused public school taxes), but attending there was their choice, and society has determined that public schools are a good idea and investment!

The economy. Higher taxes are a business and individual expense, which makes those buyers/consumers less likely (or able) to spend, because they incurred that expense. Yet, government has bills to pay!

A talk radio caller, yesterday, said lower taxes increase government coffers. That is absolute NONSENSE, at a certain point! Has he never heard of the Laffer Curve? Liberal economic theory says invest in infrastructure, raise taxes, increase regulations on business, bailout failing businesses, and get people on the public dole, if they are unemployed.

ONLY as infrastructure repairs are needed, or they improve productivity, and pay for themselves, over time! Too high taxes are a problem, as are too low taxes! Fair and the right amount is the ONLY wise answer!

More or less regulations all depends on the issue. If regulations burden business, by protecting consumers, so be it. If they burden business, just to please government compliance, and paperwork requirements, they're BAD.

They should be the least in number needed! We want successful businesses, so our people are employed! We DON'T want government hiring people for functions not needed to be paid for by taxes, when businesses can use them, and profit off their labors!

Bailouts are rarely, if ever, good public policy! If you can't succeed at business, that's NOT America's problem! If the military, or energy "industries" ever needed some sort of bailout, those functions are essential to America's proper functioning.

Global warming? MOST people are NOT 'gonna ride a bike to work, or carpool with strangers, unless to the same destination, every day! Technology improvements are the answer, to lessen pollution/carbon footprint! Serious business polluters are the worst culprits, as most individuals RARELY drive around for no reason, just because they can afford to pollute the air!

Gun control sounds like a smart idea (i.e., control the use of guns), but let's explore that further! Gun-grabbing means you punish law-abiding gun owners, to try to stop gun violence. Law-abiders are NOT the problem! Controlling guns only makes sense when you speak of murderers and criminals, terrorists and mentally unstable people who wrongly use guns! Find a way to keep those types from accessing weapons, and I'm all onboard for that!

BIG government wastes money, and over-taxes. Those are NOT good traits! Same sex marriage is the law of the land. The feds are NOT 'gonna break up families, or tear up marriage licenses, no matter how often cons try to stack SCOTUS! Live with it! You don't have to agree with their lifestyle, but they, likely, don't agree with several things about a conservative's lifestyle, like greed and selfishness. No one agrees with everyone on everything, all the time!

You lost the Obergefell case! You can teach and influence others NOT to adopt a gay orientation, based on religion, or other reasons, but gay marriages are now legal, and you can't un-do them. And you should NEVER treat anyone as inferior, in hiring or housing practices, just because you hate decisions they make, such as homosexuality!

The U.N. is OFTEN corrupted by allied small rogue nations disrupting good policies! Fix that, or start a new organization! The U.N. could be used for so many good things, but it's very often neutralized by bad procedures, and sectarian biases. America should de-fund it or abandon it, if it can't self-reform, and start being a source of good in the world! I'm ALL for it, in principle, but often against it, in practice. FIX THAT problem!

War is sometimes necessary! (Ecc. 3:8) It's ALWAYS hell, and the last resort! Appeasing evil is evil, but diplomacy is great, unless it breaks down. These answers I give are common sense, and only politically-motivated or stupidly biased people can disagree with clear solutions that avoid extremes!

Finally, Welfare. I was for "workfare" WELL before Chump (as on MANY ideas he loves to 'lift'/steal from us). I'm NOT against \$3,000 a year, maximum, to temporarily help a family through tough times! I know how life is in the poorest of areas, as I go see it with my own eyes.

I don't just live in a rich area of own, and stick my ostrich head in the sand, to ignore others' plight! Compulsory civic service as token repayment is, again, my solution, as people ought not, medium- to long-term, get anything for free, except via charities. Help people on Welfare buy smarter, live within their budget, and get better job skills!

Government, businesses, individuals, charities and churches ALL have a part to play, because severe poverty CAN and must be eliminated in the U.S.A., and NO ONE ought to have to starve, or miss a meal, or die because they're poor, and can't access basic healthcare needs. This is common sense politics—NOT status quo!

So now that I've addressed nearly all major "liberal" issues (excepting the fact that animals are NOT humans, with legal standing in court, though they should ALL be protected, and treated right, by businesses and individuals), DON'T YOU LIKE centrist views, that avoid the bad in liberalism and conservatism?

It's the extremists who make the headlines (the squeaky wheel gets the grease), as do the bullies. Conservatives say 'NO' to all that costs more money; liberals say government isn't spending enough, when we're at \$22 trillion in debt. BOTH extremes are WRONG in both these positions! I've showed you what is RIGHT! #JustDoIt

By the way, DID YOU KNOW, for a rabid political conservative, EVERYONE who doesn't agree with them on nearly every issue, is a "liberal," and that word, to them, is a synonym for satanic devil! Talk radio will confirm this observation every day. To them, conservatives are all angels and gods. Amazing!

If you're a liberal, literally send in your extra tax contribution, or give away all those freebies in your own state, but NEVER come stealing from other states, using the feds to subsidize that unwise, though good-intentioned initiative! People HAVE to learn to live within their means, and have no hands out!

Poor people should NEVER have kids they can't afford! I didn't say have no kids, but BUDGET! Kids are an expense! They are NOT society's burden—YOU birthed them! It may take a village to set boundaries for their rearing/upbringing, but NOT their costs. YOU made that! Make the baby daddy pay up, too!

MINORITY MATTERS

(11/7/18)

Last night, a female NBC pundit said liberalism is how you get out the minority vote. Let's ANALYZE that! That claim MEANS minorities are INCAPABLE of economic success, apart from government! It MEANS whites (the TEMPORARY majority) can economically succeed without government aid.

Do minorities REALLY believe that, and feel inferior in their skills and abilities, or that the system is stacked against them? There IS white privilege, but it is NOT overcome by asking for handouts, because that's EXACTLY what liberalism IS! Ask the tax payers to give something to people who don't pay in as much, if at all!

EVERYONE likes getting free stuff, but do you want to depend on politicians for your livelihood, and don't you feel GUILTY asking the white majority for a handout, vs. a hand-up? There are MANY minorities who succeed in America! They do NOT ask Uncle Sam for anything free! Free college, free healthcare, etc.

That is PROOF that your skin color has NOTHING to do with your ability to succeed! INSTEAD of asking for our national debt to increase even more irresponsibly, be for ALL politicians who are for THESE solutions to poor people of ALL colors:

Equal funding of all schools, no matter their economic plight; laws enforced concerning equal opportunity (NO subtle discrimination by NOT revealing why minorities were REALLY not hired—EEOC); minorities banding together for buying leverage in their own communities; minority neighborhoods banding together to make urban development profitable for businesses; learning how to buy smart; opposing all racial hatred and demeaning, especially in public, and verbally—never violently; mentor program for people in 'hoods and barrios, to be able to see role models; bus tours of rich neighborhoods, by poorer youth, so they can dream of a better future; high police presence, so murders and robberies (often from gangs and drugs), CEASE; single mothers forced by law to be paid by the baby momma's dad, by wage levies and garnishment (i.e., child support); charity reinvestment in rundown areas of town, by lawn maintenance, painting homes, fixing appliances, and generally giving them hope, and pride in ownership; teaching youth in public schools that sports and rap are NOT their only way out (they can excel in STEM careers, if tutors are engaged, and made available to them), and their rundown schools get cleaned up (i.e., infrastructure and repairs); special teaching methods applied to any students who don't learn the traditional way; black male heroes stepping up to fill a father's role in single parent families; KEEPING cultural traditions (where Hispanics, for example, don't feel pressured to abandon any good habits from their homeland); opposing all white supremacy and white privilege; and paying teachers in distressed areas enough to make qualified ones want to be there, despite the despair and dangers.

I am for EVERY one of these initiatives! I'm NOT for handouts, excepting \$3,000 maximum Welfare, temporarily, but I'm for subsidized minimal healthcare, repaid by compulsory token civic service repayment.

THESE solutions FIX minority challenges, while not punishing innocents in the majority, who are NOT anti-minority (anti-minority types DESERVE punishing)! The answer is not handouts, or asking government to solve your economic challenges by government programs, but making you as capable of self-sufficiency as humanly possible, with government help (less financial than educational and motivational).

Conservatism IS an attack on you (i.e., just fend for yourself in a free market)! Liberalism IS an over-helping of you! The ONLY reasonable solution to any plight you experience is what I just detailed to and for you. VOTE for it, when given the opportunity! Be smart for yourself and your future's opportunities!

MORAL MUSINGS REGARDING GOVERNMENT

(10/30/18)

Red states begrudge federal dollars used for blue state policies, while blue states resent subsidizing poorer red states. BOTH sides can learn, respectively, less selfishness (red), and more frugality (blue). They may say, we don't want to, but DON'T push your values on the other color states!

The BIGgest MYTH about taxes is you are to get your money's worth, AS IF it's a business transaction. There are MANY things government does that you may not like, or want them to, but if they're needed, or good/important, taxes are a duty, NOT a consumer purchase! Hyper individualism HATES corporate actions of the feds!

Where non-essential government services can be done by business or charities, it should be. The catch is when those two can't get the job done, because of not enough donations (charities), or too little profit (business). People clamor for government to do things, as force is often faster and easier than nagging/begging for good causes to be funded.

IF every good cause got solved, we would have NO rich people. If NO problems got solved, we would have more rich people, or at least many more richer middle class folks. Charity and compulsory civic service are great answers to allow the most people to retire in comfort, without neglecting significant curbing of problems.

If EVERY billionaire implemented the Giving Pledge, plus government got streamlined, everyone paid N a fair share (like civic service, vs. taxes, for our the poorest), and charities streamlined, churches, businesses and individuals stepped up, we would all be as wealthy as needed, many much more, and problems addressed.

It's ALWAYS easy to clamor and vote for spending Other People's Money for good causes, but it's NOT right! At the same time, it's NOT right to be able to help cure causes in society, and choose to do little-to-nothing. If non-tax paying citizens engaged compulsory civic service, spending OPM would be less offensive.

If government prioritized, never wasted money, and efficiently and effectively did its job, like a business does (though not for profit), people would begrudge taxes less. However, there will ALWAYS be conservatives who say no, and oppose EVERYTHING but keeping all their money, and wanting lower taxes, even after tax cuts!

The two BEST case studies appear to be Texas vs. California, for small vs. bigger government, at least according to conservatives. New York comes in there, too. Independent research needs to be conducted to disprove myths, like Cali restricts their people all the time, is always near bankrupt, and hates business. Texas politicians tout this a lot!

This will sound preposterous, but when you're living in a venue with very little scenery, toy seem to care less about the environment! I know, because I've lived in flat areas with few eye candy sites! Unless and until you live in a beautiful place, God-made vs. man-made, you may never relate. DFW's beauty is man-made.

If you pushed a true political conservative, proving their theory is selfish, they'll say I don't care—I like it! This is where religion and conscience kicks into the equation, for any so inclined, as God opposes that attitude. However, cons who care nothing about morals aren't convinced by that truth.

The number one reason liberals are accused of being poor with budgeting is because they are willing to spend other people's money, also—NOT just OPM. Cons LOVE to act like libs pay zero taxes, and spend tax dollars like they're water, but many libs pay into the Treasury. Those who don't NEED skin in the game of government!

Conservatives usually claim the Constitution requires the smallest government possible. This is the ONLY moral basis they cling to, because their Bible doesn't teach such chinchiness. SCOTUS and the people have a say in what the feds spend, as a Constitutional conservative always opposes most all government spending.

I guess the reason conservatives always ask for taxes too low to pay our nation's bills is they blame our debt on liberals, so why would they bail them out? They NEVER agree they're selfish, just responsible, but we, as a nation, owe our debt, whether we agreed to it being spent, or vigorously opposed it!

I've listened to a MONTH of midterms TV political ads. EVERY appeal of the far right is taxes are too damn high, and need to be lower, and everyone NOT in their cult, or camp, is a "liberal," meaning they LOVE throwing money down a drain/rat hole, apparently only conservatives' money! It's HILARIOUS to watch!

Liberals and moderates NEED to see the reality that the rich DO pay higher tax percentages (if they don't weasel out, by loopholes), and do have BIG tax bills, and they get LEGITIMATELY enraged that anyone can vote for the feds spending money, when they pay in NOTHING in taxes! That's a 100 percent legitimate gripe that MUST be fixed!

The Giving Pledge rich UNDERSTAND how some of their excess can be used for the good of society. Same with generous philanthropists. A public revealing of 1040's would SILENCE rich conservatives claiming they want to give freely, vs. compulsedly! Conveniently, they hide behind privacy laws. #Hypocrisy

If government NEVER wasted tax dollars, and ALWAYS got good deals and the best bang for the buck, they would get more buy-in from some conservatives, for their many endeavors, and if NO citizen lacked skin in the game, some conservative rich would NOT begrudge their taxes as much. Just Do It!

EVERY time ANY politician proposes or promises anything, the media or citizen constituents NEED to ask, publicly, 'HOW ARE YOU GOING TO PAY FOR IT?' With a \$22 trillion debt, it is NOT like there's some hidden money bag, or money growing on government trees! We've got to learn to do more with less, as a nation! Businesses do so.

Priorities are how you streamline government. Understand that there will ALWAYS be loud mouths clamoring for the rights of snail darters, but if D.C. addressed priorities, well, no one would have any legitimate basis for complaint! Tweaking more minor issues is always a matter of not having enough money to work with!

DID YOU KNOW, some people view charities as a compassionate way to be selfishly greedy? The kindness is mainly a ruse for personal gain. Payouts to recipients, and total compensation of 501C-3 executives ought ALWAYS guide your giving! Legitimate ones are in "business" to help OTHERS, vs. themselves first! Donate accordingly.

The GREATEST initiative America could engage, for American citizens, would be for business, government, charities, churches and individuals to "adopt a poor person" for mentoring! I believe severe poverty can be eliminated, if they receive the education and motivation, skills and contacts to pull themselves out!

If conservatives adopted poor people for mentoring, they would lose a major target on their backs! If liberals never wasted a dollar on government programs, they would do the same. I'm NOT trying to get red states to become blue, or vice versa, but encourage us all to behave better. To do so, you're less of a target!

Let me clue you into something... The feds should NEVER be passing policies to mainly make the rich richer (Levit. 19:15)! THEY HAVE IT MADE! It is NOT they who need "help," even if they legally bribe sinful politicians! If you're rich, go experience the daily life of the non-rich, to see the majority's daily reality.

And NO lazy poor person deserves one dime from our government! ONLY when you're maxxed out, and still struggling, should a LITTLE be offered you, temporarily, and only to bridge the gap, to keep you from bankruptcy. Voting won't fix your economic problem; getting better job and buying skills WILL, and for the long haul! Wise up.

Here's the TRICK of the political conservative: Anytime a good idea is suggested, that they claim is NOT in the Constitution, they parrot that document's existence, because they KNOW in our divisive political climate, NO amendments to that great document could ever be possible. It's a way to keep status quo!

Things which make states unique, that aren't immoral, ought to be maintained. The things which make them unique, from non-moral values, need to be changed. This is how states' rights ought to be practiced, in real life! You have no God-given right to traditions that aren't good for America, red or blue!

With so many people moving to Texas, its red status will be in jeopardy, one day. If high tax states learned to do more with less, perhaps they would not lose as many businesses, or people, to places like the Lone Star state. We don't want tons of traffic, though business opportunities are great, but the internet could do about the same.

Finances are how we legally discriminate, in America. If you don't want as many people flocking to my state, you raise taxes high. If you don't want to live near poor people, you raise property taxes high. If you want to keep your country club exclusive, make membership fees high. Thus, the rich socialize in tight circles.

If you NEVER want to see poor people living their lives, it's easy to do, living in richer areas of town. That can also blind you to their problems and concerns, and even make you arrogant that everyone in your social circles live life everyone should be able to achieve, because everyone you know (i.e., subjective experience) was able to. That's idiotic delusion.

I suggest EVERY American poor person take a bus tour to a very rich area of town, to start dreaming of how your life could possibly be, given the right circumstances and effort! You NEED to see, beyond what TV shows you, that there are people who can afford to help you out of poverty, and should mentor you!

I met a dude in the voting line who mentored a poorer African-American (noble!), by his own testimony, to get him off the Welfare rolls! He helped him with engineering tests, and bragged he owned a ranch he escaped to. He said everything boils down to incentivizing—as if all poor people can be rich.

Everyone cannot be rich. Everyone capable of being rich can be, but the global and U.S. economy are a pyramid, with the best-paying jobs on the top. It will NEVER become an upside down pyramid, or a box with all rich people. Romney said he wished everyone were rich. That's a Pinocchio pipe dream that will NEVER happen!

Here's EXACTLY why everyone can't be rich: Business owners will never pay every employee handsomely, or they'd go bankrupt (and it's not fair, if undeserved), and not every business will be highly successful, and our economies cannot sustain a business for every U.S. citizen! The poor NEED education for how to live higher paying lower, as I've done for ten years!

IF you meet politicians who advocate such common sense, workable solutions concerning life, vote for them! If you don't, challenge them to be better thinkers, and hence, better leaders. Please vote for every "Pledged Politician" in 2020, from ANY party! @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin @2020Victory @PledgersArchive

Update: Extremes & Being Yourself

(11/1/18)

EXTREMISTS buy into the notion that to draw contrasts between yourself and your opponents, your views must be intensely diametrically opposed and polar opposite. I 100 percent DISagree! You need to state your case, have a great, laydown hand case, and let the chips fall on the merits of your offer(s)!

That last post means it's O.K. to have some positions in common with your political opponent, because the ONLY issue is having RIGHT positions, and it's statistically impossible that your opponent won't sometimes see what's right, also! No one can be wrong all the time, but strive to be right as often as possible!

Red vs. blue only leads to figurative blood red. It's O.K. for some states to lean one way or the other, but national policy NEEDS to bridge the gap, and centristically find common ground, and ONLY favor one side or the other ONLY when that side is clearly morally right, and the other clearly morally wrong.

Example: Goldilocks government... Not too small or too big. Red states want small, blue ones want big. Federally, it should be inbetween, or "just right." State-wise, they're free to be as big or small as their citizens demand. Are these concepts that hard to understand? They're #CommonSense, hopefully to you!

At the very same time, red states NEED to learn to empathize with the most vulnerable in their state, while encouraging them to be self-sustaining, and blue states need budgeting discipline, and empathy for the tax payer's plight, paying for it all. Moral improvement is a never ending pursuit! #Kaizen!

State colors are not always forever, with shifting populations. The MOST consistent color should be purple—states open to new ideas that are good, but also holding to traditions which are good. Goodness must be the standard, over either tradition, or disdain for tradition! Continual improvement should be the U.S. motto!

And INDIVIDUALLY, you ought to be continually assessing the morality of your belief system's political views, because NEITHER party is perfect! The day you buy into the lies that yours IS, you cease having credibility not only as a critical thinker, but as a thinker at all—only a duped feeler! #Voters

And evil politicians LOVE gullible sheep! I'm tempted to say no more... just let that marinate in your head. Becoming smarter is NOT that hard when you hang with the learned, and ingest their good ideas! NO need to reinvent the wheel, and U.S.A. needs the smartest workers on the planet. THAT is how you do it! Duh 101

The time for debating and thinking up good policy is ended; time for its implementation!

One more issue, on extremism and extremists: They serve a noble purpose, to draw attention to under-served purposes, but usually not for public policy! Sometimes it takes major/maximum thrust to get a rocket ship off the ground, but once gravity is transcended, and critical mass has been achieved, you mellow out some, and let momentum carry you!

The Bible teaches balance! Pv. 20:23, but it does approve of one "extreme"—commitment to Jesus (Rev. 3:15), yet even it tempers that intensity with boundaries (Ecc. 7:16), and God extolls believers to be reasonable; dare I say rational? (Mt. 22:37; Jas. 3:17)

I know of ZERO political extremes which are helpful to America as federal policy! You always have two parties' interests to consider, as a broker, and unless one side advocates evil, you must "split the baby" (I Ki. 3) in the right way. Both and, vs. either/or!...

We ALL must be for cleaner air and successful U.S. businesses!

We must ALL be for a nation able to defend itself, but not dominate others.

We must ALL be for no waste in government, but no severe needy, either.

We must ALL decry violence, but not deny good people's right to self-defend.

We must ALL put our country first, and ourselves second. It isn't easy to do.

Extreme is NOT in the eye of the beholder, though it will be in the eyes of biased beholders; extremes selfishly neglect the other party to transactions, even if for good causes. IF America goes down the path of my-way-or-the-highway, we will be at a dead end, and two ships passing in the night, vs. the UNITED states!

Political TV ads have become so much touting the evils of the opponent, I'm to the point I am skeptical of all politician's claims concerning their opponent. Campaign strategists NEED to invent TV ads that, with positivity, rebut lies and false allegations, and turn it into a character problem with the lying opponent.

Unless and until every citizen has skin in the game, by some form of contribution, any and all government actions are an attack on the wealthy, and others who pay our government's bills! This is NOT fair, and IS a legitimate gripe of the right. NO MORE ~50 percent voting for things only others pay for! Token repayment compulsory civic service!

It's natural and fair for earlier generations to NOT want to fund programs they didn't have access to in earlier days! It's natural for people to vote for government to give them things for free, but it's NOT responsible, and often not fair to taxpayers, or those who didn't have access to such things earlier on. Think about it.

OPERATION (CIA) CYA

(1/27/18)

Robert Jeffress had the audacity of questioning the Christian worldview of leaders who disagreed with him on three issues. Here's a Christian rebuttal of all three, and a LOT more. That man was personally exhorted to publicly commit to LEAD his church to evangelize all people going to Hell near that building FOUR years ago. NOTHING.

He KNOWS we have and will ever more publicly expose that neglect, so now he COPIES sermon themes of our family's pastor, who I nagged for five+ years, behind the scenes, to do BIBLICAL priorities, and that man DID change some things. FBC Dallas, today, has a sermon series on discipleship, and literally imitated two such topics: How to go to Heaven, and how to live an extraordinary life.

He now has TV ads to counter all the bad press, and moral-theological hassles of being CHUMP's diligent lap dog (JUST like Falwell had to for his university), from the likes of Dr. Russell Moore and Erick Erickson, among others!

This is CYA. He's desperately—NOW, four years later—trying to say he's doing top priorities, because he knows the heat of public outing is coming...

So let's cover Bob Jeffress' FALSE allegations (or fake claims): Opponents are embarrassed we predicted DJTs win, wrongly. I'm absolutely elated I got it wrong, for I would have stayed in the political fold with a shepherd like him, had Hillary won, and now I see what a false world it was, politically.

Now, as to substance: Christian opponents don't share a Christian worldview? A Christian worldview is 'EDBS,' Bobby, and you rebel against implementation. A Christian worldview is NOT so stupid that it thinks the Jews, in THIS dispensation, have a legal, moral or political right to all the land of Israel! After all, since 70 A.D., when they were dispersed, others took over the land, and you 100 percent FAIL to address any legal rights those later inhabitants have to retain that stake.

Jeffress claims our type Christians consider Arabs equal with Jews. ALL men are equal, Bobby. Jews are specially chosen of God, and in the Millennium they'll get all the land, but the Tribulation hasn't occurred, yet, and YOUR man [Chump] started the dominoes falling for its transpiring!

ONLY an IDIOT would believe cutting off Arab funding from America, changing the capital's venues, and declaring Israel as the Jews' land was 'progress' in peace dealings. You fit that description, Bob. Sorry.

As one critic said of your ilk, you're WAY out of your league, advising politicians! NO broker favors one side, and expects to remain the broker, or to get a deal! The only response I see your type engage is to discredit all media sources that don't parrot your mantras on this issue!

THANKS, Trump and Jeffress, for this progress in world peace, and prophecy transpiring (sarcasm). We don't protect the unborn, over dreamers (said a tweet of his)? Forget dreamers in this discussion, as unrelated and tangential (get a dictionary for that word, Bob).

The fact that we BOTH want NO abortions, but you want to force a minority view on America, and I want it voluntary is our ONLY difference, but you have NEVER thought through your position.

You just rile up people you keep dumbed-down (another term used by your hated critics) for GOP votes! This has NOTHING to do with Christian worldview, but political power, Bobby.

Finally, you assert that your Christian critics want Colorado bakers to make cakes for gays. Wrong again, Robbie. If there are other businesses in the area, they shouldn't be forced to violate their religious conscience, and if not, they can hire a worker for one hour to spread the icing and place the ornaments atop.

It won't matter one iota (a Bible term) that we have 100 percent rebutted and shut down the bogus claims of Mr. Jeffress. He will continue spouting his non-sense, and supporting a non-sense president! He's NOT open to the truth, but spewing propaganda, all 'in Jesus name.' God sees all.

And throw Falwell and Franklin (Graham) into that exact same mix. These Christian Cabal members will do the future following: Praise and support Chump, continue TV ads and public Christian events, to APPEAR like leaders of Christian voters, keep their buddies like Roger Williams and Louie Gohmert on the talk radio and church speaking circuit, as with three other heroes of the faith I've admired, here (so I won't name them), but they're from Cali, South America and Tennessee.

They'll continue advising Chump on biblically flawed policy, ruining peace prospects in the Middle East, ginning up alt-right support of white privilege and NO safety net (like Frank Graham), doing public political P.R. events, NEVER debating critics, never repenting or apologizing or admitting faults, never fully evangelizing their neighbors or discipling their members, and claim they hold the mantle of Jesus in their hands.

One exception to this prediction: They monitor this Twitter file, so anytime I predict anything about, specifically, they'll continue to organize public shows of the exact opposite, to make my predictions look wrong. If that's the only way to get God's so-called 'leaders' to do the right thing, I'm glad to have been used in the process (and the predictions served their purpose).

Update #1: Christian Political Positions
(1/27/18)

[Hannity's Twitter account is temporarily shut down] Speaking of Hannity, the alt-right (who I've monitored on the radio for two weeks) is OBCESED with the mainstream media. They are SO jealous, even though Franklin Graham says Fox is the top dog in the ratings.

Limbaugh noted mainstream's power, and Salem Communication's talk host sided with a lawsuit of a hate speech suit being banned by Google.

NewsMax had a radio and of the "best conservative minds," as they must be capitalizing on Breitbart's hurt since Bannon's demise, and can one honestly say a mind is needed by people who parrot conservative talking points, positively, all day? I've listened for 25 years. They are NEVER open to any other ideas—just rote memory mantras!

The number one strategy is to discredit the mainstream media in the minds of people inclined to vote for DJT, on radio, at churches, and likely on Christian TV and radio (I hardly tune in, so I'm guessing on that one).

And keep it POSITIVE! Make them think CHUMP is killing it, because the rich are getting richer—no one else, anytime soon.

ISIS is pushed back (something I suggested WAY BEFORE Chump even entered the race), regulations are relaxed (though that can harm consumers; no one knows which ones were ended, hardly), and

Jerusalem is deemed by ONE NATION as Israel's capital and embassy venue—which WILL lead to Bible prophecy. Success? Ha! Jesus is a Republican, guns are awesome, gays are to be hated, and we need coat hangers for abortions.

For any new to talk radio (Christian or secular), here are their topics: DJT is secular Jesus, conservatism means perfection, whites rule, money is God, safety nets are evil, business does NO wrong, all immigrants are evil, and all Democrats and the mainstream media and government are enemies.

Private property and the Constitution are absolute laws from God, the poor are all lazy, the military is the only correct federal expenditure, America can dominate other nations, NO problems exist with Capitalism, RINO's are evil, talk radio ONLY spews truth, and all others are inferior, and unenlightened.

In contrast, here are Christian political positions: Be opposed to abortion for contraception; be against discriminating against gays (while maintaining that homosexuality is a sin); be for the poor being helped, to be self-sustaining; be for non-violent Jews and Arabs; be for top-notch education; be for a growing economy that leaves no one out; be for America leading in treatment of other nations; be for war as a last resort, and for peace-making; be against severe pollution and environmental ruin, and all animal cruelty; be for law and order, and a just judicial system; be against covertly bribed politicians, through lobbyists; be for the people, and overall, support all efforts at justice and peace. These are NOT white church vs. black church positions, but Christian positions, @RobertJeffress @Franklin_Graham @JerryfalwellJr Your "worldview" is GOP-centric! (1/27/18)

Related Tweets

[Private account:] Robert Jeffress says that evangelical faith leaders that criticize Trump don't actually adhere to the evangelical worldview <http://bit.ly/2EcEnp7>

IDIOTIC analysis, and defending dumbed-down parishioners HE keeps dumbed down! He's WRONG on EVERY allegation, and I'll debate him on this or anything else, ANYTIME! @RobertJeffress

Summary: "Leaders" FOLLOW the whims and idiocies of those they "lead." HE leads from behind!

Summary: Jesus only matters in church—NOT real life. <http://bit.ly/2BPEf1k>

[ANOTHER sell-out of morality! Franklin Graham Praises Trump As Staunch Defender Of Christianity <https://yhoo.it/2nPmx5g>]

Tweets from Robert Jeffress' Twitter account (1/27-30/18):

Significant people understand you commit your life to things that will outlast it. Extraordinary life sermon series. (January, 2018)

God's power is not limited to a particular person. (1/16/18)

Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all that I commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age.—Matthew 28:19-20

Join me this morning at First Baptist Dallas for worship and to hear my brand-new message, "Discipleship is Transforming!".

What is the definition of faith?

The righteous will live by his faith.—Habakkuk 2:4

A disciple has a growing relationship with Christ.

The kingdom of Heaven is like a treasure hidden in the field, which a man found and hid; and from joy over it he goes and sells at that he has, and buys that field.—Matthew 13:44

President @realDonaldTrump is fulfilling his belief that religious liberty is not a gift from government but a gift from God. Watch my interview from @LouDobbs Tonight on @FoxBusiness. —**Robert Jeffress (7/27/18)**

Update #2: Future Cabal CYA's
(2/5/18)

The sad, but hilarious thing about the Christian Cabal's reputation CYA mission (ex.: FBC Dallas, and ~ATT stadium, Revival 2018, et al) is they take our posts PERSONALLY, when I've said it's for all OTHER pastors, and their (two men's) acts NEVER cover for their ministry peers!

Even if these actions are done to prove my predictions "wrong," Phil. 1:18 applies, we as the but-for cause. EMBARRASSING!

The Christian Cabal is doing everything in their power to make my criticisms of U.S. pastors' failures at top priorities SEEM untrue, as they do major events on those topics at a handful of prominent churches, to make my complaints seem false.

They FAIL to reconcile that with the fact that we've been calling for 'EDBS' priorities for more than nine years (in DFW, then across America, and their motive is so they appear holy in still supporting Chump in 2020. It DOESN'T matter that support is still evil, and they represent only two or three men, out of the THOUSANDS of U.S. pastors! That fact escapes them!

They'll likely claim that many pastors hosted watch parties, or preached on discipleship. ANYthing to lessen the negative impact of our TRUTHful criticisms, when this thing goes more public! The public already knows their hypocrisy, and NO stand for morality of Chump-backing pastors, so they AREN'T fooled.

Two years from now, they could claim I was whistling in the wind, and point to this months+ efforts as "proof" I didn't know what I was talking about. But they waited three+ years to do it, after our behind-the-scenes pressure and promptings.

And the funniest part, for me, is that the two lead dogs who are doing major evangelism already did their part, as we already tweeted. It's the OTHER U.S. pastors who STILL can't comprehend their need to evangelize every lost soul near their un-commanded church buildings! They're STILL accountable for this!

This Cabal LOVED our ideas. They begged me to run. Now they're sell-outs to LESSER ideas. That's a backboneless flip-flop. They KNOW good ideas and character don't matter to THEM (NOT I), and it's mainly because Chump is SO weak that he'll seek Roe's overturn, where that is the wrong way, to me, unless the majority in America want it decided on a state level.

They not only WON'T get their dream, they have ruined reputations, and Christ's name, backing Satan, who tries to do their bidding enough to win Christian votes—his ONLY interest!

I MUST repeat: This Cabal LOVED our ideas. They KNOW they're superior to the one who had FEW, and stole perhaps five (documented in our Wit and Wisdom book—namely, USA #1, controlled borders, defeat ISIS, improve the economy, and help the middle class, from over-outsourcing and over-immigration).

Yet, for all our policies that are biblical, wanting abortions lessened by convincing majority opinion (vs. law repeals) is unacceptable to a bunch of OLD men.

The Cabal is DESPERATE, before death, to un-do what they let pass on their watch—Roe. Culture shifts, and government must protect citizen safety! These OLD pastors have NO skill, apparently, at convincing women not to abort, so they buddy up to Hitler number two.

I can't help laughing out loud, this morning, as the Lord keeps showing me how they operate! Some among them TRY to fake nice to us, but they're 100 percent down with the plan (crafted between March 2015 and June 23, 2016), that policy is everything for a Roe overturn, and nothing in the world matters but that, including morals!

Just watch the ACTS (NOT words, necessarily) of the evangelical council the next two years. They are in the tank for DJT, and HE forces loyalty, even at the cost of men's consciences!

I Cor. 9:17 is my word to the Christian Cabal. Meaning? When you get pressured/forced/compelled to do the right thing, from YEARS of pushing in private, and do so because you know the media will expose it when it is disclosed, that motive is NOT rewarded, but a stewardship is entrusted to you!

Very strange "coincidence," the Duck Commander account just (briefly) dropped by. That was another Cabal antic: Get the handful of famous Christians in the media/Hollywood to boost their profile in backing Chump as being God's will for all Christians (implied).

MANY Christians didn't agree. It's all "image"... project the appearance that they lead the church, that Christians are behind them and are united, that DJT is a Christian, that the GOP has a monopoly of Christian policies (title it "conservative"), and get famous last-named boys to step in their dads' shoes, because sheep are too stupid not to let the greatest generation's reputations transfer to that next generation.

AS IF Billy is Franklin, Jerry is Jerry Jr. It doesn't matter they're OPPOSITE in MANY ways! Dumbed-down parishioners (from watered-down sermons, or better: Not ensuring daily quiet times, or relationally discipling) will notice name recognition, and that (plus some PR stunt events that get televised/media) will rile up votes! EVERY other detail about how they execute(d) this plan is in this book.

PARTIAL BIRTH, PARTIAL TRUTHS

(10/21/16)

.@SeanHannity You may not have heard him well (in the last debate), but Trump is ONLY offended if partial birth abortions happen 4-5 days before the due date, HYPOCRITE!

Trumpundits tout Chump as an anti-abortion hero, when ALL he ever does is adopt new positions to please the crowd! He's been pro-life VERY shortly!

My abortion stance has been stable for decades. Trump insincerely flip-flops. He's so uninformed, he didn't even know how to appeal to Christians before recently!

Let's reiterate for the last time what MANY Christians seem too deluded to acknowledge: ALL at-will abortions for contraception are sinful.

Partial birth abortions are too—except possibly to save a mother's life (a family decision alone). Rape and incest reasonings are still the killing a baby-in-process, but theirs to decide.

It's HYPOCRITICAL to stack the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) to the right or left and say your opponent politicizes the court with activist judges!

And saying abortion rights are NOT in the Constitution or are in it are BOTH wrong statements. Specifically it is not there, but that's why we have SCOTUS—to decide what is consistent with its prescriptions (Ex.: Social Security's not there either) specifically, though the phrase/concept "general welfare" can include it.

If you FORCED a Roe overturn by stacking the court (against conservative principles; i.e., politicizing), some states would outlaw all abortions, and unsafe, back alley coat hanger abortions may occur, and if those mothers died as a result they could sue the state, whose job it is to ensure the safety of its citizens.

It is from GUILT of older pastors who FAILED when Roe passed in the late 1970's, and from an UNwillingness to do the HARD work of changing public opinion that has shifted and convince women out of an abortion that many Christians become ignorant in being single-issue voters on abortion, when America faces SO many other issues, as well!

If you are so for life, GO EVANGELIZE, Christians! Birthed humans lose life forever without Jesus, while sinfully murdered unborn babies go to heaven!

And if you cared that much, you would try to counsel women out of them, and get abortion videos in front of as many unbelievers as possible! Have you? Society shifted because the church got introspectively chasing fame and fortune.

We lost the culture wars, and now people want legal precedent and the law of the land to be changed. Even activist SCOTUS justices are not that fickle, or they (and especially their decisions) would lose our respect!

Go look up the word 'precedent,' and after you do, go have a conversation with a stranger to start the long process of changing society attitudes.

I am MORE pro-life than many pro-life Republicans, because I understand that ALL people NEED to be evangelized, and I've done something about it for 20+ years!

Even the Bible distinguishes between a person who has exited his mother's womb, and those who have not yet (John 3).

If Republican voters REALLY want to end all abortions:

1. You are delusional—it will NEVER happen;
2. Have relationships with lost people, like Jesus did, so you can speak into their lives;
3. Teach contraception and abstinence (though the former is more thorough, and covers any failure of the latter);
4. Educate the public about abortion procedures (pastors—DO IT!);
5. Pray;
6. Pass any Constitutional laws to restrict abortions; and
7. Pay all costs and be emotional support for women you convince to take to term their unborn child/ pregnancy! DO IT.

You want it easy—one vote to stack SCOTUS. You have YET to think through your view, but is that surprising? Emotional knee jerk is easy—it doesn't require thought!

Any and every woman ever reading this: IF you're considering aborting, decide SOON! The longer your embryo baby grows, the more evil your killing of it is (and is felt by him or her)!

Any and every woman ever reading this: IF you're considering aborting, WATCH YOUR SONOGRAM, and pray. Use that conscience you've had before! Eyes wide open!

Any and every woman ever reading this: IF you're considering aborting, film the procedure so you can see what you're choosing to do to your progeny! It's FACTual.

Life begins at inception, and fertilization takes up to two days. The BEST decision for an unwanted pregnancy is Plan B—NOT waiting until the child has heartbeat, or worse.

The phrase 'unviable tissue mass' is only half true—it's not viable till later, but EXAMINE that mass... It has a HUMAN figure, shape and PARTS (both internal and external) for a reason! And you know it. #TRUTH.

I don't conveniently fit into any easy label category, but I REJECT being called pro-abortion, and I'm for life! READ our argument, as it's moral and rational.

Hypocrisy watch: America's gay marriage law HASN'T made homosexuality any more moral or less heinous a sin, yet Trumpster Christians don't speak on overturning it!

Why? Because they KNOW there will be public backlash in numbers from its freshness as a law, proving again that public sentiment is often KEY to SCOTUS decisions being passed or accepted!

PROOF positive that Laura @IngrahamAngle made a MORONIC statement that #NeverTrump GOP's are for partial birth abortions. You are demonstrated to be a liar! Proved... (10/21/16)

[Retweeted] HOW, as a Methodist, could you EVER support this? <http://bit.ly/2dvsnAN> @HillaryClinton It's Ghoulis, cruel, killing a life. You NEED to reconsider! (10/5/16)

ANY response or retraction, or is red meat rhetoric more valuable to you than truth, in a heated election? @IngrahamAngle I expect no reply—immoral! (10/21/16)

POLARIZED POLITICS & WEALTH REDISTRIBUTION

(9/12/16)

Polarized politics exposes deep-rooted beliefs, values, priorities and differences! Because the rules are few, it also shows sin in all its NON-glory!

Relatedly, I APOLOGIZE to all Americans for any and claiming Christians who express hatred for @HillaryClinton. God does NOT allow such, but the Devil DOES!

I've heard PASTORS confess God is independent (which is TRUE), then everything they do implies that the GOP is His party 100 percent. SIN and hypocrisy—repent!

We humans often really hate when others differ from our values and beliefs, as we believe we're right, and anything else is harmful to America. It's called having closed minds.

I'm embarrassed, ashamed and I renounce and separate (temporarily) from any so-called Christian avidly for Trump! They forsake God for power idolatry—obviously!

Almost every act and word out of Trump's mouth for 7/8ths of his campaign were fully sinful and evil, so any Christian avidly for him is carnal in that choice.

Jeb Bush said 'you can't insult your way to the White House' (which is TRUE). It AMAZES me a few "Christians" are OK with you sinning your way there. Apostasy in the making!

Religion (including Christianity) is more than almost everything else, a belief in a commitment to living morally good. Hypocrisy is NOT that, Trump Christians!

Especially Christianity, where we claim and own a direct relation to Jesus, morals should affect our politics! God doesn't give you a pass in election years.

But Jim, those Supreme Court (SCOTUS) picks—we want SCOTUS stacked to force God's values. America is NOT a theocracy, and what specific policies, less-than-intelligent ones?

We want SCOTUS to end gay marriage and Roe. OFTEN people use these moral-sounding ideals to MASK that they simply HATE government taking their money through taxes!

You lost. You were asleep at the wheel, chasing money and fame (i.e., the mega church trend), and LET culture shift, so gay marriage passed! You were changing FEW minds.

You certainly WEREN'T engaging culture on reasons to oppose gay marriage; mainly preaching to the choir and stirring up hatred of homosexuals for votes.

And abortion has been the law of the land for a generation. You have NOT convinced the public majority to ban them entirely. Again, more preaching to the choir.

You've made some progress on restricting them, but single-issue voters (as with these two issues) are naive on the MANY major problems the U.S. faces!

If you want LESS abortions, converse with women considering them, and not so much at the last minute when they're walking into a clinic (with your protest signs)! Relationships!

Make your case in the public arena OUTSIDE your church, with REASONS (not just Bible verses—this is NOT a theocracy).

And you MUST deal with the three exceptions of rape, incest and the mother's life, and deal with the consequences of UN-safe, back alley coat hanger abortions! YOU MUST deal with this intellectually!

Government's job, above many other things, is to keep citizens safe. Do private things better and more intensely if this issue bothers you so.

I'm not so convinced it's your primary motive, in many cases. ONLY a lie detector could prove it. You've found issues to stir up the religious right vote; what's the hidden agenda, if any?

Taxes too high, government too big? Hatred of Welfare? Only you know in your heart, as with God. There NEEDS to be ethics laws in politics—SOON!

We glory in saying it's war, and wars have no rules. ADULTS, and the emotionally mature, realize polarized politics is out of control, and it looks bad on America, and divides us!

Bottom line, there are Christian Democrats and Republicans. The myth that God's a Republican MUST be shattered, and actions MUST be in accordance with that truth.

God's also NOT a Democrat. ISSUES are only where you can find God coming into politics clearly. Moral-based positions. Not selfish, worldly, or sin-filled!

I APOLOGIZE TO EVERY AMERICAN FOR ANY PERCEPTION THAT JESUS IS 100 percent A REPUBLICAN—a notion MANY pastors have promulgated! God is party neutral!

I AGREE WITH YOU AND APOLOGIZE FOR EVERY "CHRISTIAN" WHO EXPRESSES SUPPORT FOR THE SIN-FULL PRIMARY DONALD TRUMP un-Christianly ran! It IS hypocrisy (as you know and have clearly seen)!

Jesus has NOTHING to do with insulting one's peers or the disabled, discriminating against all Muslims, promoting violence, public cussing, sexual vulgarity.

You NEED to know that for 30 years statistics show that 90 percent of claiming "Christians" are NOT fully committed to Jesus. THAT's why they act hypocritically, as you see/witness.

It is NOT what God supports; they are under His severe discipline, and you will see that executed relatively soon!

FEW of them EVER tell you how to go to Heaven and avoid Hell. For that alone, EXPECT God's judgment to fall on His people.

Please forgive Christians engaged in politics acting like Jesus is dead or irrelevant, especially being FOR the MOST immoral GOP candidate in more than 40 years. You are right when you point out that that's hypocrisy—a SIN! Pray for us.

[Interjecting Tweeter:] God may not be a Republican but Democrats don't believe in God, and that shouldn't be shattered.

[Reply:] You're making an UN-factual generalization. Tell every black Democrat who is church-going that they DON'T believe in Jesus!

[Interjecting Tweeter:] I watched the Democrat primaries, and they booed every time God was mentioned. If they really believed in God, they wouldn't be Democrats.

[Reply:] Retweeting you to show beliefs Americans have... So all church-going blacks should be Republicans? It boils down to money redistribution, right?

Assuming Interjecting Tweeter is honest (as I do), Democrats would boo 'God' because they're angry that people opposed gay marriage. They equate God only with the church's too few political acts.

I will say again, Democrats would vote for Jesus if He were running. There's a GAP between how His people act for the same values as He, and how He did!

[Interjecting Tweeter:] Please list all Christian issues politics impacts. It will be interesting to analyze what percent Democrats and Republicans stand for. Feel free to reply in more than just one tweet.

[Trump says Hillary's health is a real issue in the campaign]... Mental health is too, Donny, as with IQ, and moral health. Touché. TRUE Christians reject how you ran your primary, fake Republican!

Trump's MAJORITY 14 of 16 months of his campaign were FAR more evil than any Republican running for President in the past 40 years further back, Christians!

God wants Christians to act morally, but to support IM-morality when it comes to their political heroes? No hypocrisy here (if your conscience is seared for power idolatry)!

#PoliticalTricks: Claim a higher moral motive for a less higher motivated act. The examples are endless, if you think about it very much!

[Interjecting Tweeter:] Wealth redistribution is not Christian at all. Conservative black Christians do not believe in money redistribution. That's why they're Republicans.

[Reply:] Aha! We get at the heart of the matter—MONEY! God wants a society where some can suffer severely, and all others are “free” to not help?

[Interjecting Tweeter:] Please indulge me the next few tweets for you to read for a biblical and logical response to your assertion. Bring that open mind with you—and a Bible...

IF we take the Jews (Old Testament), or Christian church (New Testament) in the way they are SUPPOSED to act as a model for the best society to aspire to, let's look at what that might look like (i.e., in the Millennium):

READ II Cor. 8:14 (richer churches are to care for the poorer ones, temporarily); Ac. 4:32 (VOLUNTARY vs. compelled); Phil. 2 (consider others as more important than you); Gal. 6:2, 5 (care for yourself, and care for others).

Now logic: There ARE abuses in Welfare—fraud, excess and waste. Jesus would oppose all that! On the validity of Welfare, SCOTUS has NEVER ruled it un-Constitutional. And if America ONLY relied on charities to help the poor, it would be unstable, random, and insufficient in amount. The REAL reason conservatives hate Welfare ISN'T because they miss writing charity checks!

IF we stacked SCOTUS, they could deem Welfare un-Constitutional? Only if you believe in politicizing courts, just like you accuse liberals of being evil for doing!

But the Constitution teaches small government? Obey your Bible more than that document (and I already told you that SCOTUS has NEVER deemed Welfare contrary to it). Next?

Then you send in your OWN contribution for Welfare. I do—I pay my taxes. Go beyond that? I can't and am not so inclined. Taxes are high enough already.

I simply don't begrudge if some of my fellow citizens don't starve or severely suffer if some of it's used to address that, within what they already take from me.

They take too much? In many cases, I agree. Government MUST be streamlined, but thanks for proving my point that it's all about money, selfishness, and caring for your fellow man.

[Interjecting Tweeter update:] Its' one thing to have an emotional positive feeling about God at the Republican (vs. Democrat) convention. It's QUITE another to support behavior AND policies that honor

Him in our politics!

P.S.: The Jewish theocratic tax (i.e., the 'tithe') was used to help the poor; NOT just to pay for Levite salaries and temples (religious retail business units). That's wealth redistribution in the Bible, Intervening Tweeter! LEARN, and think!

POLITICS & ECONOMICS

(9/6/18)

People LOVE money. We'd NEVER let a politician hand us cash, or outright bribe us/buy our vote, but BOTH party's constituents see nothing wrong with tax rebates (to the richer half), or Welfare/entitlements to the poorer half.

They're the SAME THING! How is it funded, in BOTH cases? Borrowed money and printed money, BOTH of which increase our debt, and de-value our dollars!

What's the end-game with national debt? China cuts us off (which I've asked them to do), so we borrow from elsewhere at higher rates, or we default (so our national credit rating sinks, as does the value of our dollars), or we go to war with China (they're already beefing up), or status quo decisional DELAY.

DO lower taxes stimulate an economy? MORE SO than higher ones! But how low is too low? If debt means nothing to you, I guess zero would be fantastic, but government has bills. And do lower taxes provably increase Treasury revenues equal or greater than the cost of tax rebates, and in how many payback years? And in-between, what gives?

MOST people's nest eggs are NOT big enough to live off interest the rest of their lives. So a super majority NEED 'mo money, to surely make it to the end. So, no one likes forking out money in taxes! There's a disconnect between paying, and what you get for it, and it's NEVER quid pro quo (i.e., equal); You WILL hate some of what government spends money on!

Is it EVIL, illegal or un-Constitutional for taxes to help poor people, a little, in the form of Welfare? If the majority wanted it, or laws passed allowing it, and especially if the Supreme Court said it's O.K., who are you or I to say it needs to end? Certainly, all abuse, over-helping, fraud and permanence or laziness need to!

Is it EVIL, illegal or un-Constitutional for taxes to help poor people have health insurance? We see the slippery slope questions arise, in people clamoring for free college, daycare, maternity leave, increased minimum wage, etc. The Christmas wish list is ENDLESS; compulsory civic service for any government assistance is needed!

People who are 'have nots' ALWAYS want what others have. If they can't secure it through labor, they 'lobby' Congress by who they vote in. NOWHERE in life is there a rule that you deserve a certain standard of living. Unless you are mentally or physically disabled, so you can't work, your job skills sustain your family—NOT votes for more of OPM (i.e., other people's money)!

And if the \$2,000-3,000 from Welfare keeps you afloat, you REALLY do need a better job, or better job skills, or better budgeting and buying skills! Taxpayers do NOT owe you a security blanket. I have NO problem TEMPORARILY getting people through hard times, by Welfare, with token compulsory civic service repayment, but you must be self-sustaining/sufficient.

And when business scr_ws you, their executives should equally suffer! It's easy to lay off workers, or drive their wages down (by over-importing labor or over-outsourcing jobs), to save costs, but a law should require them to also feel that pain! Government favoring the rich is an injustice, and NO laws should allow elites to Scrooge the little guy, for profit!

OF COURSE an economy would be doing better if Obamacare were ended. It's an expense to business, like higher taxes are. It was done the wrong way! When you require compulsory civic service token repayment, recipients have skin in the game, vs. freebies. And why businesses, vs. government subsidizing it?

There NEED to be laws on what business can and can't do, in hurting people's lives, for profits! IF a company's sales have dwindled, employees get laid off, but why do the executives not suffer for that failure on their watch? Because they have the power? Government should limit that abuse of power! #Justice is always the standard our laws should be aimed at.

Here's a scenario America will face in the near future: More recent immigrants have a national home to return to, and many may be so willing, but MOST people 'born in the U.S.A.' (Bruce Springsteen) will NOT leave for a permanent job and home, elsewhere! As least-skilled jobs get automated with robots, GOVERNMENT will have to step in!

No business owner feels it's his/her moral duty to hire people, just to be a good person! They ALWAYS say that collective concern belongs to government; they simply have to care for their own business' needs (which is true).

But as more people are 'coming to America' (Neil Diamond), and more jobs get automated, a YUGE problem of unemployment is coming!

And businesses can wash their hands of concern, if they've hired all they need; even self-servingly vote for smaller government, or leave the country. Conservatives will parrot, 'start your own business,' because their political theory NEVER cares for the whole—only the part. They'll parrot 'nanny state' if any 'bleeding heart do-gooder' cares!

It's coming! Right now, it's the frog in boiling water, as is our crippling debt! Kick the can down the road is Congress' response. Irresponsibly ignore it. But these two major problems HURT Americans, and Average Joe has absolutely NO IDEA how less valuable his dollar will be if we keep borrowing and printing money! And borrowing and printing money (i.e., QE3) are HOW our government avoids shut-down, and how tRump's economy is sustained! Making your grandkids pay for our good times! The GOOD NEWS is that Millennials are waking up! They may NEVER be taught these truths in public schools, but polls show they have distrust in our system and politicians!

And WHY SHOULDN'T THEY? You/we older folks (i.e., over age 35) have RUINED Social Security, shipped jobs away, glutted the market for jobs (and NEVER deceive yourself, every least-skilled job taken by a non-citizen, or lower wage immigrant trickles up even to the highest levels of employment, over time).

You've caused higher college costs, by allowing in a glut of smart students from elsewhere, charged higher student loan interest rates (as a result of that increased demand), given them LESS decent-paying jobs in America (than before you shipped so many away), told them their retirement is up to them, but still work, so they can fund older people's retirement, through Social Security they won't access, and nearly every politician lies, as a professional skill, so WHY would they trust them, the older generation, or the system they didn't help create?

It makes NO sense for them to do so, and they're smarter than we were at their age, because school academic requirements keep being pushed down to lower grade levels, so they HAVE to be smarter than

we were! What I learned in college, my high schoolers have as required classes! That's global competition!

We boomers have a YUGE guilt on our hands, and responsibility to UN-selfishly clean up our acts, in public policy! JUST like me going on a crash diet and workout program, American public policy needs an overhaul to get fit for the next century!

Let's also address the truths and lies about lower taxes (to bribe the taxpayer vote for the GOP) actually improving our economy...

1. Any business expense that gets lowered is GOOD for business!
2. Any lower taxes for individuals is GOOD for their family... more money to spend, or invest.
3. Lower taxes are NOT good for our federal government's ability to pay its bills!

Conservatives say a better economy will increase tax revenues; more transactions that are taxed. Let me take you into the weeds to explain that claim...

Joe Blow and his employer's business get 'X' dollars returned by tRump tax rebates. The treasury has to borrow X amount, at interest, or print money in that X amount, making ALL dollars worth less, and buy less, by diluting the market (as they're backed by only a promise).

WILL Joe repay that X amount in one year, by higher taxes paid in from more taxable activities, due to more choices caused by Joe receiving X amount from the IRS/feds? That's VERY unlikely, the first year! If he's a great investor, possibly.

So for however many more years it takes government to recoup X, plus interest, they ADD to that total every year he hasn't repaid that X plus interest amount (business call this the payback period). That means Joe has to have economic gains that yield taxes paid in (every year) EXCEEDING that X amount every year his taxes remain at that lower rate/percent.

And his employer's business? The same thing! If a business is so inept that a relatively small tax rebate can significantly explode their sales, they aren't run very well! Do you know any big business that has tremendous growth opportunities, but they're relying on the government to find funding to make it happen? I know of NONE! By definition, that's NOT a good business!

Private sector banking can supply the needed funds! But anyone will take a handout, a freebie. No one turns down finding free money! And that's EXACTLY what CHUMP did, to bribe votes from taxpayers, by squelching Obamacare's expense to businesses, which HARMED non taxpayers (~43 percent of the population) so the rich could get richer!

Let me make this as plain as plain Jane and as plain as plain vanilla: The rich are not hurting; the poor are. That's the very nature and definition of being rich vs. being poor! Government has NO business trying to help people who need no help, except corrupt politicians who hate our country, and selfishly want in the rich's pockets! #TRUTH

So lower taxes can spur economic growth, but too low is fiscally irresponsible, and lower taxes are always relative!... lower than what? Government has bills to pay, and if your tax rebates don't HELP her pay them, by INCREASING our debt, you have HURT America to selfishly help yourself, or corrupt politician's careers! Duh 101.

Update #1: Conservative Economic THEORY

Conservative economic THEORY is premised on this adage: Unless and until the rich get more blessed by government, no one else will be enriched. No one ever says that, but I'll now prove it:

The belief is the rich, and successful businesses, have the excess money—no one else (which is true). And they invest it; VERY few hoard it, and stash it under a mattress. If they haven't incentives to risk-take, or invest differently, or more, they're conservative, and will minimize their exposure to losses (which is also true). And unless great, new investment opportunities arise, or are created, this is status quo.

What can jump start their spending? Most of them aren't going to go on a buying spree for more luxuries, so it's mainly how they invest. The theory goes, government has to give them more money to spend, by tax rebates (a theory that always assumes they're the best investors, and rarely have losses).

So conservatives get their politicians to push for tax rebates, mainly to the rich. The THEORY is that if they invest more, and invest in their businesses to cause growth, they'll hire more people. IF they invest in any businesses other than theirs, those executives will hire more people, as their businesses grow (which investors will profit from).

But is this TRUE? If a business wants to expand growth, and its ONLY barrier is money to spend/invest, "free" money from Uncle Sam gives them more to spend. Otherwise, it's waiting on more sales profits, or borrowing, privately.

And IF a business can expand, does that always mean more jobs? NO! Minimum wage, and low-paying jobs can ensue, as with automating such skills, if such are needed for that expansion.

Have you seen any trends toward robotizing the least-skilled jobs (cutting out the lowest rung workers)? I have! Anytime a business replaces a worker with technology, there are LESS jobs in our economy, and someone gets laid off, which means more unemployment.

So conservatives push for pro-business policies, that favor the rich, though being pro-business is a good thing, when businesses are run ETHICALLY! That's the key difference! When identifiable evils are not engaged, even on threat of laws and regulations, anyone in America should be pro-business. When they favor elites, no one but elites should favor that.

Liberal economic policy is that government makes up for what business takes away from workers. That's NOT ideal, but if businesses are run to harm citizens, someone has to right that injustice. I'm for centrist economic policies, and it starts with people committed to working ethically, and running their businesses ETHICALLY. Where that DOESN'T happen, government has some interest in resolving that problem!

Update #2: "I Want Good-Paying American Jobs"

If a foreign company doing business in America treated their employees more ethically than an American company, I'd wish that foreign business to do BETTER than the American one! American business executives are loyal to the bottom line—NOT America or American workers, so what's good for the goose is good for the gander.

We are now in a GLOBAL economy. Let's break that down for the least intelligent U.S. citizen: You are competing for your job with people from virtually any and all other nations! EVERYONE in America clamors for good jobs, from politicians. HOW can a politician give you a great-paying job, and are you qualified for that pay? Think!

Every business, not just American, pays the least they can for the best skilled, just like every good consumer pays the least for the best quality. Wouldn't you? If you are not world-class in your profession, you do not get, nor deserve, the best-paying jobs.

And any job any 'od person could learn quickly will NEVER pay well! It's unfair to business to make them pay minimum wage for some cr_ppy jobs! I'm for minimum wage increasing, because executives and investors alone have mainly profited from the economic turnaround, and the goods (i.e., national economic benefits) should be spread to all! But you've got to DESERVE minimum wage, or expect to be fired!

America used to be isolated and insulated from much foreign trade and immigration, so rust belt jobs paid WAY more than they should have, due to unions' power. Globalization CRUSHED their power, and now you have to be a better job candidate than people from other nations! Your GPA in college is usually how entry level graduates prove their worth to employers, and, rest assured, employers alone have the jobs, and therefore, the power.

Unless your daddy owns one, or has connections with employers, where weak sissy snobs coattail their dad's or mom's achievements to give weakling a step up on the competition, you have to stand out! And being green (i.e., young and inexperienced), you can't do it easily! A natural talent would help, or specialized training. Internships, as well.

Pure fact: MOST Americans are going to work for puny wages. That's just the way things are when you are no better a worker than what business can hire for cheaper, elsewhere. WHAT CAN ANY POLITICIAN DO ABOUT THAT? Unless they hire you as an intern, NOTHING!

If you are willing to move to India or China, maybe you can get a job that paid well, here, 20 years ago, in manufacturing or tech support, but MOST of you will NOT move from home!; different language and culture, and some restrictions on how high outsiders can climb, especially in caste/class-based cultures. Good paying jobs are a MIRAGE, for many people, and subjectively defined. For blue collars, \$40K may sound "good." And value of a job depends on the market of available job candidates!

If one job has 40 candidates applying, the salary can be lowered, but must be near the average for that job in that area. NYC wages differ from TX wages, so the same job will pay more, because of its cost of living. If a job has few takers, employers will have to pay more to fill it. Basic economics.

Update #3: Be The Best You Can Be!

Blue collar Trumpsters argue for less immigrants, and bring back good jobs to the U.S.A. In other words, help U.S. workers first. Great sentiment, but businesses hire where labor or taxes are cheap. Protectionism ONLY breeds other nations doing the exact same thing... retreating from international trade!

And if CHUMP's wall were fool-proof, U.S. businesses can partner with Central American businesses (called 'multi-nationals') to hire the people who'd otherwise be illegally crossing our borders! And if U.S. taxes get too high, because politicians spend too much, they can move entire businesses overseas, for lower business taxes.

If you want a good-paying job, it WON'T come from politicians, or protectionism, or repatriating U.S. jobs to the homeland! Be a doctor, lawyer, or engineer. You can't, in most cases, so you've got to live at a lower level than your heart's desires!

NO business (to speak of) pays good wages because they're generous, but the market demands it! Why would they pay you high wages? Unique skills, in demand, few others offer, or you do such a great job at your work, or the job is hard, dirty, or few others want to do it, or it's risky, or caters to the rich.

When you are paid a salary, if your income isn't a dollar figure your work either saves or creates for the company in increased sales, they can't justify your pay, unless that function is absolutely required, like an accountant! Plus, it's often who you know, not what you know (i.e., connections)!

The best paying jobs in our services economy, in an information age, are in 'STEM' jobs. Are you good at science, technology, engineering or math? Not I, said the frog. That's the market place, and it's NOT going to change anytime soon.

You better brush up on ways to master those topics, and psyche yourself, hypnotize, or hold your nose and learn them well, if you don't naturally like them, like myself. Or go into business, or have a unique talent someone will pay you for, like a rapper or actor.

Americans dream of 'the good life,' being rich. They need to be focused on contentment, being the best they can be, and finding a higher purpose for life than merely chasing dollar bills on a rat race treadmill, but most WON'T! Dupes of the system!

How does an economy "grow?" Magically? Mere public statements of confidence and positivity from the White House or Stock Market? Consumer confidence rising for no apparent reason? NO! It grows when more businesses get more sales, from more customers in more places—period.

How do they do that? Better offers, new or better offerings (i.e., products and innovation), new means of getting cheaper suppliers for the same quality (so profit margins expand), new trade deals, finding new uses for their inventory, or beating the competition and stealing away market share.

WHICH of those business strategies does government have anything to do with? Virtually NONE. Rich people invest in businesses their research informs them will rise in popularity, from sound business decisions, statistics, good, solid financial backing, good offerings, good management, good financial ratios, good growth trend lines, and NOT having potential problems, like events that lower stock value.

Their investments allow the cash flow for expansion in businesses whose stocks they buy. But those businesses have to have growth potential. Sewing machines have NONE. Robots and AI have seemingly endless sales and application potential.

You've got to have a feel for where business is going, both in investing and your job skills development! If you're a typewriter repairman, good luck having a good future! It WON'T happen. Futurism is a subject you may want to study, because where trend lines aim is where society is going, more likely than not.

Do you think America is going to abandon gadgets and technology? Think again. We're addicted. So invent something new, or learn robotics repair. And despite what some Millennials hear, a college degree—if nothing else—separates you from the pack.

About one third of Americans earn college degrees. You've got to understand that businesses will always have jobs for them (called 'job security'), over people not as educated—unless they're terrible workers.

And with college students from other nations coming here to get that tassel and sheepskin, more and more smart people are in our country, even if only temporarily.

You can't afford to be slow of thought in modern America! Life will run you over. Education and modern workplace skills are must-haves, unless you're good at living off the land, as a survivalist.

So when a politician promises you 'good jobs,' and you're DUMB enough to believe and vote for him or her, WHEN disappointment inevitably ensures, I TOLD YOU SO! Any business, today, can hire anyone from any nation, at the cheapest cost the global market place allows them to. Why would they hire you for more? Crickets! Sad, perhaps, but true! The 'good 'ol days' are gone for good. Don't let tomorrow pass you by!

POLITICS & PROPHECY

(11/19/18)

"The Way It Ends:" Yesterday, we spoke of ideal state... (**See:** Downing Dictators, p. 859) Dictators change, or get deposed; Arab Spring and all citizens of all nations are free, and adequately cared for by their governments, with the aid of the free world, and all but selfish, greedy, cruel and sinful tyrants.

We've already written about all nations 'just getting along,' as Rodney King would put it (**See:** Global Vision, Poverty Problem and Downing Dictators). So though this is entirely possible, doable and achievable, what really is 'gonna happen? No one knows for sure, but a very possible/likely scenario, if you know anything about pre-written history, is that world revival does NOT come, but Bible prophecy, instead.

That's partly in man's control, but ultimately not. We can and should work toward better societies, and nations, and the mutual peaceful cooperation of all men living on this single planet (even if NOT Kumbaya unity, or John Lennon's 'Imagine' scenario), but the Bible does say that sin will INcrease, and all roads lead to The Tribulation.

Whether God allows—as we all, collectively pray—a temporary reprieve from His final Judgment on earth, or whether all signs are moving us exactly there, we cannot know until it breaks forth, but let's hope (and pray) that our efforts at peaceful coexistence, and good vs. evil rulerships (the world over), will buy mankind some time, if God, in His sovereignty, so sees and so allows.

It is ALWAYS right to put that as your aim. At the same time, we know the nature of man, and of evil parties—they tend not to change (past behavior being the best indicator of future actions, as some say, without divine intervention, or whatever else makes a person choose to change and do right).

So let's now explain a VERY likely short- to medium-term future for our world, all efforts at righteousness having failed... There are nation states who, historically, have been seen as, or deemed, rivals of Israel. They WILL increase their hatred and violence against her, justified or not!

When it gets bad enough, God will see to it that a certain man arises, through stealthy political maneuvering in the E.U., to take down three prominent heads of state, and declare himself the rightful world peace-maker of said dispute.

He will, in fact, succeed at negotiating seven years of peace between Israel and her neighbors, but it will NOT be as advertised, for half-way through he will break his own brokered deal, and turn on Israel. Then all hell breaks loose.

I will NOT detail or explain all the factors, reasons or scenarios for this seamlessly linking to today's world events, as I already have in our two prophecy books, but because I wish a temporary reprieve from this inevitable fate, let's deal with the real problem between those two groups:

Animosity between historic cousins, dating back three+ millennia back! Gal. 4; Gen. 16:21.

It's a story about as old as time, and much back-dated to the American Hatfields and McCoys, and much more serious! That little piece of land, in times of "late," has been disputed since the Jews were expelled by the Romans (Nero, 70 A.D.), all the way up until the post World War II resurrection of Israelis living there as a majority, by the world powers' decision in 1948!

One side sometimes dispute whether the Jews left voluntarily, or by force (though history makes it clear!), but that really isn't pertinent. Both sides see 1948 from an opposite perspective: Good vs. evil. Even that is water under the bridge.

The Jews were wrongly expelled from a land God had promised them eons ago ('The Diaspora'), but adapted, and eventually spread the world over, and certainly they were severely wronged by the Hitler regime in Germany, and its invaded territory nations! Even that isn't relevant to today.

When all is said and done, ALL that matters is NOT old news, or future news headlines of prophecy, but HOW can these two spitting (vs. kissing) cousins get along well enough to NOT trigger global jihad, or especially Bible prophecy—if at all possible?

At the outset, let us acknowledge that peace in the Middle East is an ultimate Pinnocchio pipe dream. It will NEVER happen until Jesus returns. However, something less than that IS possible, if the right steps are taken. We know that, because for 70 years, so far, Bible prophecy has not yet started!

1967 is yet another sticking point with the Palestinians, and their often Arab-based sympathizers/brethren. Even more land was seized/taken, by winning the Six Day's War. I'm trying to focus on fairly recent history, as ancient history can be rather irrelevant, excepting as sources of the dispute's origination.

Both Jews and Christians KNOW God's promises to His chosen people regarding the land, but even that spiritual, and ultimately physical reality is, again, a bit irrelevant to a political discussion of the region, for unless Israel chooses to 100 percent literally implement that right before God, and control and dominate all the space God detailed (Gen. 15:18-21; Ex. 23:31), and sees it as a proper consideration for a coming age (known as 'The Millennium'), we, living today must only deal with how we living today can peacefully coexist there; peaceful, within reason (i.e., there will be NO permanent peace until Jesus returns, just before that 1,000 year reign—NOT Reich—on earth).

I'll say, at the outset, that if anyone comes to you, promising seven years of settled peace treaties, run to the hills, and fight it tooth-and-nail, though it WILL happen, 'someday'/one day.

But until that event occurs, temporary peace and solutions exist. We detail them all in two prophecy books.

Personally, as a Christian, I can't wait until those groups decide peace is NOT in their interest, for then the Rapture occurs, and, sadly for you, God will destroy you, physically, then your souls in Hell. You NEED to repent! (Jn. 3:16)

I've always been intrigued with how the Antichrist pulls off his dastardly deed of usurping three E.U. heads of state. My reasoned speculations are all stated in our political and prophecy books, three and two in number, respectively. I can't wait for the Rapture, in God's timing!

Let's address II Pet. 3:12. It is SIN to want or take actions you know would likely trigger prophetic events. At the same time, it is always right to do right. That verse mainly means fully evangelize! It certainly DOESN'T mean favor Israel, as the peace broker, by an embassy move, and Jerusalem capital announcing!

If activist Christians WANT to sinfully propel prophecy, NOT by full evangelism, but STUPID political stunts, anger Israel's enemies enough for them to attack her all-out! Do everything you can to get world leaders to favor Israel, and subject Arabs and Muslims, and the Tribulation would likely be on!

I could see a cornered, unstable world leader, fearing loss of near dictatorial control, 'losing it,' and doing something radical/rash, which could be part of prophecy precursors. Does anyone know anyone who might fit that description? 'Near perfect victory,' as an actual YUGE loss, could be the first signs.

What trends would more likely than not occur, pre-Rapture? Acceptance of more global unity laws (i.e., eventual one-world government starts 3.5 years afterwards), weakness in security among three E.U. heads of state, a political operative strategizes how to take down three E.U. 'presidents,' sin increased, clamoring for peace, technology to identify every human, by scan of forehead or wrist (like fingerprints in specificity, via imbedded bar code numbers, even if by laser vs. surgery, even invisible, iris-reading, and index finger security on smart phones, as initial stages), enemies of Israel rising in anger, and violent hatred against them, likely more paperless business transactions, (Dan. 12:4) faster and more prevalent transportation (like Elon Musk's underground speedways and rocket trips?), churches LESS into God's 'EDBS' priorities ('The Apostasy'—I Th. 2:3), positivity worship (like Chump's lies always sold and spun superlatively—II Th. 2:11—Positive Mental Attitude and Political Correctness), rumored and real wars, the rise of Russia/Putin (Eze. 38-39), and Eastern kings, like Xi Jinping (Rev. 16:12), centralized e-banking systems (Rev. 13:17), and people just living their daily lives like there are no impending dangerous storm clouds on the horizon (Mt. 24:38). This sounds like us.

Update #1: Prophecy Practicalities
(11/20/18)

Prophecy updates: <https://bit.ly/2qTvcVy> <https://bit.ly/2OR8TeN> <https://bit.ly/2FAFaFt> <https://bit.ly/2QbSfJo> Let's address Antichrist's rise scenarios: He gains world-wide notoriety after stealthily defrocking three E.U. rulers (Dan. 7:24).

This could either be by secretly allying with nuclear-armed enemies of Israel, so his 7-year deal is intended to be broken, midstream, or by working his way up the E.U. political ladders, to access three heads of state he either kills, or overtakes, politically (like current Brexit talks), or he simply uses modern technology (Ex.: drones) to take three out, either at a G-8 meeting/summit, or at a U.N. function/gathering.

The Bible says he does so stealthily, so, even now, he could be planning his deed. That would make him 22 or older, and in some way related to E.U. governments or governance. Of course, in a less likely option, he could originate from any nation state tied to the Roman Empire of old, as Bible authors described events they saw, but couldn't always fully relate to, as things hadn't happened in their lifetime to adequately describe in detail, like America's founding.

Either way, his causing three E.U. 'presidents' (presumably France, Italy and Germany, but possibly Britain, but maybe not since Brexit) to be incapacitated in power, either by political or physical means, somehow gives him global leader clout to negotiate Israeli-Palestinian peace!

That very well could mean America's world power influence lessens severely, especially with Chump ticking everyone off, even to the point that E.U. states, THIS YEAR, are creating their own defense, so NATO is less relied on! Add to that, a growing nationalism, and the E.U. could lessen to the 10 nations most scholars believe are represented in Rev. 13:1.

They could be 10 main ones, united, or only 10, and there's still at least 3.5 years left until that group of 10 is formally united, as the first half of the Tribulation the Beast accumulates power by war violence and bribery from lands stolen in global conquest, after the peace deal is signed.

I, personally, believe he secretly sides with the Arab and Muslim nations to fake a 7-year deal, always intending it to be half that length, but it could also be that Israel does things in the first half of his term as world ruler that makes him want to break it off (Dan. 9:27).

What necessitates the deal? Muslims will tell you their Koran (and possibly other, secular traditions?) envisions a coming Last/Final Imam, who will wipe the Jews off the map. They literally believe, one day, the land of Israel will be in Arab, Palestinian and Muslim control, by prophecies Muhammad wrote of, if I recall correctly.

Some more radical religionists feel it their duty to spark a global jihad, to usher him in! Certainly Iran (Persian, which is NOT Arab, said my Jordanian amigo) wants Israel wiped off the face of the earth, and Chump's dealings with them (negating Obama's 10-year, or so, no nuclear weapons build-up treaty), as with Chump relying nearly entirely on the corrupt, evil and imbalanced Saudi prince for Middle East peace (Arabia, historically, being the motherland of Arabs, and owning the lion's share of pure Middle East oil, again, according to my Jordanian amigo), and including Chump's DUMB decision to RUIN America as an impartial peace broker, with his announcement concerning Jerusalem as Israel's capital, and moving the U.S. embassy there, ALL contribute to Arab (and Iranian) resentment against Israel, even more (and tie America, even more, as terrorist targets—thanks tRump!).

I've envisioned a second Arab Spring scenario as desired, but it's just as likely, if not more so that Arab ties with BRIC (especially Gog and China) allow them the weaponry America has, thus far, disallowed, which could wipe Israel off the map. My friend said many Arab nations could destroy Israel, if America wasn't their big defenders.

He also said many Arab nations don't have many if any armed civilians. When I asked him why the Arabs haven't already united forces against Israel, to overcome American ties to her, he said they will, when they set a date.

All this is to say that current-state violence against Israel doesn't seem so intense that the world clamors for a resolution. Chump's efforts, via two bumbling Israeli decisions, a failed partner in Khashoggi's murder and dismemberment, and breaching Obama's deal with Iran ALL argue for increased Middle East tensions that could bring on that more intense violence, necessitating a 7-year peace deal between Israel and her enemies.

Chump himself may announce some breakthrough, in a desperate attempt to resurrect a second term's possibility, presumably using Jared Kushner, if he still has any clout, post-Khashoggi(?). My amigo said there's severe rivalry for leadership/dominance of the Middle East, especially between Saudi Arabia, Iran, and to a seemingly lesser extent, Turkey, and we see with Russia, and even China in Syria, other NON-Arab nations seek to set their stakes in the area of the silk road of old.

The Bible even says Russia will seek Israel's assets, after the Tribulation begins, which occurs when that peace deal gets inked. I asked my buddy why Palestinian sympathizer groups often engaged in terrorism don't unite, if they're all already united against Israel, and 'the great Satan,' and he acted like they wouldn't, but, as prophecy approaches, I say they will!

Egos of leaders will one day give way to greater agendas, and the people will demand it, especially if they're NOT freed from oppression (i.e., our desired second Arab Spring), and blame most if not all of it

on the Jews' 1948 re-entering of their homeland (which presence had been absent, for nearly 2,000 years, 70 A.D. to 1948).

My buddy said terrorism, as we know it today, began in earnest after that event, culminating in 9-11 (and even ISIS, to some extent, and in a religion-warping way). He says they fought so crazily, as they had nowhere else to go, as they had so misrepresented Islam, Muslim nations didn't want them back!

I've said many words and NOT made any conclusions on which posited scenarios will actually begin the Tribulation, or when, but they are all quite reasonable, they make news happenings even more exciting, and one more disclaimer... NONE of these scenarios may be right, as prophecy is always something no man knows for sure when it will occur.

It is hoped and prayed for that the world experiences at least one more great awakening type revival, and TEMPORARILY abandons its collision course with death and destruction, but we humans seem always capable of making such irrational choices, like mass shootings!

I've even posited a scenario where Chump fills the role of the Anti-Christ. He certainly matches the evil and rich traits, but NOT the wisdom. He's dictatorial, egotistical, he rose like a meteor from political obscurity, and with the midterm losses, and increasing opposition to his second term, caged animals backed in a corner lash out.

He has already done so many unstable and random things, with increased anger over the world's rejection of his presidency, who knows what could happen in the next two years, and he does have his index finger on the nuclear codes.

North Korea, as one of the kings of the east (Rev. 16:12), could play a significant role, as Chump was played by him, duplicitously claiming to end his nukes, while avoiding sanctions' full impact by ties to China (who Trump's foolish tariffs have angered), and selling valued artwork for cash.

You can't expect eastern kings to rise only in the second half of the 7-year Tribulation, but just as we've seen Gog's and Magog's rise (Putin, who was even recent years' Time magazine's man of the year, or at least one of the two most powerful people), we see China seeking world leader status, economically, with alliances (BRIC), and on the seaways, building man-made islands, and skirmishing with American Navy vessels in open water trade route disputes.

When they seek our dollar to NOT be the world's reserve currency, especially if they can leverage any rift between America and the Saudis (if clown prince remains in power), world oil purchases could be stipulated as NOT being paid for by the dollar, but the Yuan or Euro, which would almost immediately destroy the U.S. economy, and push us out as world leader status (just as the U.S. wasn't specifically mentioned in Bible prophecy).

As you can see, Bible prophecy is no longer some remote fantasy of Christians, but roads leading to it appear most every day in our news headlines! Are you ready? (Jn. 3:16)

Here's yet another prophecy sign <https://bit.ly/2TrFsBn> <https://bit.ly/2KqisyR> <https://bit.ly/2ToD0vs> If the Antichrist will proclaim himself to be God (II Th. 2:4), 3.5 years after securing Israel 'peace,' it's logical to think him doing so in the temple of the Lord would indicate such temple existed! Bible prophecy scholars, for years, have said committed Jews could rebuild it in 2.5 years, if the money and commitment were there. Those articles show recent movement in that direction.

Here's latest on violence levels in Israel: <https://wapo.st/2ADS2Va> And finally, here are scenarios for any coming Palestinian problem resolution: <https://bit.ly/2FuRlnj> <https://bit.ly/2Bn2Gld> <https://bit.ly/2DyzadJ> Today's news affecting prophecy! Always watch Israel.

I've said before, I believe the Antichrist secretly coordinates Israel's Arab nation rivals to FEIGN unity to agreeing to a 7-year peace deal, knowing all along hell break that half way through. Maybe having them as allies is how he usurps three E.U. heads of state, stealthily (especially if they have nukes?).

And a 7-year peace deal presupposes major violence against Israel, as such is not necessitated at current-state animosity levels. If the Christian Cabal pushes for the Bible being literally applied, Jews will take over all of Palestine (and beyond), and that WILL trigger it. This is NOT what God means by II Pet. 3:12, but FULL evangelism.

Update #2: Apology Tour?

And as to that hoped for world renewal, it helps, if not starts, with people acknowledging past wrongdoings (i.e., honesty/being on the same page). Conservatives LOVED to rib Obama going on an "apology tour," but if you want other nations to know your goodwill intentions, arrogance is NOT the way!

I was USA #1 YEARS before Chump (proved by tweets I can tie to his knowledge through one of his Christian spokespersons). That does NOT mean ONLY U.S.A., or ugly Americanism, as his tone has ALWAYS conveyed (recall him bursting through a G-20 group, to ensure he was front and center?).

It is NOT weakness to admit America started (as did many nations, the conservative will remind us) by stealing land from the American Indian, to grow an economy often off the backs of black slaves; THAT WAS morally WRONG. And we have NOT been morally flawless meddling in other nations, or using our immense power to turn situations our way ('national interest').

We haven't always done right, but our desired ends and intentions have usually been not only to advance our economy, but to see all peoples (meaning NON-politicians) FREE like us; NOT adopting our culture, in its sinful ways (like Arab women in bikinis, though that's NOT sinful, to us).

More, it's like I described the other day... EVERY human free to be able to have a decent life, devoid of corrupt and criminal so-called 'leaders.' I've even detailed how that can occur, and how all nations could get along, IF we find ways to increase natural resources.

This WILL sound Lennon-like dreamy ('Imagine'), but there IS no rational reason why we must go to wars. I am 100 percent for doing so, when it's needed, but if we learned to resolve conflict, and win-win methodology, where NO nation feels intolerable slighted, you would think (even among Darwinist types) we could "evolve" or develop/mature enough to understand that war is Hell, so why go through Hell?

The WORST sin mankind can engage is killing others, because they NEVER return to life on earth (any false religious beliefs notwithstanding, like reincarnation). You sentence them to either Heaven or Hell by that evil decision (Jn. 3:16, the Bible).

My bird's eye point is I believe God has blessed America, she SHOULD be the world's leader, but ONLY when she behaves morally, and we have not always. I believe America is the greatest nation, due to our generosity, the products and inventions we have given the world, the records we have set, the world wars won, the medical advances, legal system (despite justice system injustices still needed for "a more

perfect union"), our foreign aid, our usually being the first nation the world turns to in crises, at least in the past!

LISTEN to this more accurate and detailed historic recounting: <https://bit.ly/2KimnO5> That being said, our CIA and government operatives have, on occasion, wrongly meddled, internationally, or at least in the minds of people who didn't want such actions.

We DO, and likely will continue to intervene to see that the people get governed by politicians who are good to them. Sometimes, we did so mainly to get regime change favorable to us! That's both smart, but sometimes selfish, if only for our interests. That type of colonializing engenders ill-will, which now has emboldened many nations to want to usurp our global lead: Russia, China, etc.

We own that, and UN-like Chump (who is incapable of acknowledging wrongdoing, faults, or apologizing), even though a claiming Christian, this nation based on Judeo-Christian principles CAN admit our failings, for we are stronger thereby! (I Jn. 1:9; Jas. 5:16 principles) USA #1, forever and for everybody—NOT just US!

So while talk radio seeks to ally together to re-elect tRump (Limbaugh/Levin/Hannity—acronym H(e)LL), bemoaning "globalism," putting U.S. interests first (MY idea WAY before Chump—provably shown in our books), win-win necessitates us NOT being such at the detrimental expense of any other nations! That's common sense! **Referent:** Ratings be danged, national talk radio is desperate to unite for power more than competition, via DJT! Limbaugh gushes on Levin, Levin airs it, then calls Hannity one of the greatest friends one can have, then thanks the audience. It's all a self-congratulatory club, with any other media as their enemy, seeking to keep conservatism relevant. (11/19/18)

Remember, in every dispute, you have only a few choices: Kill them (always wrong, except in justified wars), separate, ignore/tolerate, forgive and remember, forgive and forget, get along, or become allies/friends and trade partners. (11/20/18)

Update #3: Status Quo, Status NO!
(11/20/18)

Status quo, and even escalated tensions are the more likely scenarios in China and Russia, with MORE spies, more hacking trade secrets, more political swaying attempts from Putin, more poisoning of his detractors, more island building and North Sea skirmishes with China, NO full nuclear disarmament in North Korea, a majority of Arab peoples still living in somewhat oppressive states, the Venezuelan head hoards oil revenues at the people's expense (financially and otherwise), the Castro appointee maintains lots of control in Cuba, Kim Jung Un isn't ousted, the Saudi 'clown prince' MAY be deposed by wiser Royal Court personnel-if courageous and strategic, China remains a one-party dictatorship (not much different from the China Square tank man days, as to the people's freedoms), Putin, or his type, remain in Russian power, giving the people just enough to not rise up in rebellion, North Koreans remain hungry, in camps (if violate anything the regime opposes, and poor, and basically in the dark concerning the world around them).

In short, BAD status quo remains, in the short-term, unless individuals are changed out in power positions (or systems change, in the case of China).

WHAT could cause discontent among those citizens? What could cause change among the leadership? The people NEED to learn of better ways life can be for them, and the leaders need their gripes addressed (though the people's angst rising is much easier).

Dictator types don't loosen their grips on power often, or lightly! Life is too good for them, as individuals! That MUST change! The military and their inner circles MUST help the people make that change, though they're OFTEN paid off to enjoy a lifestyle good enough to not want anything less, under a risky move to get a better ruler for their people in place.

In short, sinful selfishness, in the form of pampered lifestyles which are addictive, and consciences become broken, as with compassion for one's fellow man that they are in charge of. Inhumanity takes over in the greedy lust for power, prestige and privilege!

TOUGH circumstances can change that perspective! Trials, in many forms. Pray that occurs! People in government with promise for replacing them MUST ally and organize.

The vast masses MUST rise up and determine it to be unacceptable that any of them live in squalor, or live in fear of arrest for doing valid activities, or holding or expressing legitimate positions not in line with slave-like loyalty to being abused! I'm literally NOT saying democracy must break out in these places—just change of leader behaviors, or leaders, period!

Why should other nations care? To ask the question means you have little-to-no working conscience, from sinful selfishness, if you can live in glee knowing other fellow humans suffer severely, but thinking it's NOT your problem, because you're O.K.!

A global revival to morality is the great need, and to any who believe man inevitably evolves to maturer states, or is innately good (vs. being sinners), your challenge will be to show proof of such beliefs in these situations! Evil persists when decent people do nothing, as co-conspirator accomplices.

And one more thing... China and Russia will continue to be ever more powerful on the world stage, and control of the Middle East will be quite a competition, only starting in Syria, but expanding. Chump HURTING U.S. ally ties, especially the E.U. and NATO, was about the worst thing and worst timing—ever! #BumblingFool!

Update #4: Status Quo Prophecy Scenarios

(11/21/18)

If virtually everything remained status quo/the same, how could prophecy occur soon? In God's sovereignty, the sudden rise of an unknown political operative, to usurp to E.U. heads of state, then negotiate a 7-year Israeli conflict resolution. For all we know, his scheme is already underway.

Why would downing three rulers give him such clout? I'm guessing it's very strategic nations he deposes 'kings' of, which is why I surmise France, Italy, Germany (or maybe Britain, as one of the three).

If any of those nations lost their clout, and their 'heads' (as the Bible often references leaders), the world would notice, and pay attention to the one who did so! Wouldn't he need the military's support, for physical protection? Maybe not, as he is supernaturally empowered by Satan (II Th. 2:9). Scholars debate these miracles being genuine—more like the charmers in Elijah's miracles competition (I Ki. 18)—but they are persuasive, nonetheless.

His miracle working partner-in-crime doesn't come on the scene until later! (Rev. 13:12, 19:20) A spirit of delusion will also be on the earth, at that time, for people to believe what's false (people buying Chump's massively numerous lies, as a vivid precursor!; II Th. 2:3, 11) And EXPECT even more Christians to abandon right doctrine, despite the possibility of any temporary 'revivals!'

Why do I believe the Antichrist secretly allies with Arabs to negotiate a feigned seven years of peace, and maybe even to uproot three E.U. kings? Hes an ex-religionist, he mercilessly attacks Jews half way through his reign, he's able to convince Arab nations to go along with a peace settlement, and he kills 'Christians' (Tribulation saints). **(12/1/18)**

Everyone speaks of one-world government, and the Antichrist controlling the earth. He starts his evil regime by negotiating peace for Israel for seven years, three and a half years BEFORE he gets full control! READ our two books on prophecy (and their prophecy chart), so you are NOT in the dark about such coming dark events! **(12/1/18)**

And if you want any more insight about Bible prophecy, you'll have to get it from our two books on the subject. I can't give away the farm, here. They are available through AmericanAnswers.org by Christmas, and on Amazon.

Update #5: Prophecy Scenarios

Since Israel is virtually getting her way entirely under CHUMP doctrine, there's NO reason for her to negotiate, as she could only LOSE! That's why their female government higher up said their differences are too wide to bridge! EXPECT Arab nations to cause enough commotion to necessitate it!

My JO-rdanian friend, named MO (AKA, 'Mojo') said anytime Arabs respond to being attacked by Israel, via the U.S., they're called 'terrorists,' but when those two entities start and do it, it's called defending Israel and American national interests. Jews do NOT, in this dispensation, have a moral or legal right to all the land!

That's spiritual right, in the Millennium! For 1,822 years the Jews were mainly NOT in their land, by outside force, initially (70 A.D.). Even Palestinians didn't immediately occupy the land, but Romans. But once they did, and got established, unless they confiscated someone's homes occupied homes, taking them away from their domiciles was an offense that's rational (even though I'm glad the Jews got to return, as the major prophecy sign of our age, brought about by the major world powers in 1948).

You can't expect anyone to just take their culture and property being infiltrated by virtual strangers not like them sitting down, or rolling over, especially when there's STILL (70 years later) outcast-like 300,000+ refugees in permanently temporary living quarters status!

And to add insult to injury, Israel builds on disputed lands to rub it in their face, instead of building high rises and skyscrapers (or underground?), to overcome virtual land lock! Plus, the U.S. aiding in the Six Day's War engenders anger toward them both, as the U.S. is forcing her agenda on the outcome.

Add to this that Chump biasedly favoring Israel with two acts last year, why would anyone NOT expect them to find ways to not just lash out, but organize for an attempted victory against America and Israel?

#Mojo says you go to jail possessing any firearms in many Arab lands, because the U.S. won't allow them to, but don't you think these nations' politicians will soon ally and get supplied by China and Russia, both of whom CHUMP doctrines have further angered and alienated?

That uniting could easily result in a credible attack on Israel, that the U.S. can't fend off (especially if Iran joined in), which WOULD necessitate the rise of the Antichrist to solve! At the same time, it's possible CHUMP would seek to end what he started, then take credit, as has been his pattern on several occasions.

The U.N., Pope, or a E.U. or U.S. leader COULD intervene, and cause this situation to be lessened, but will they? I doubt it! So long as America allows Israel to run roughshod over Arabs in the region, no peace settlement talks are expected, and any which could occur would be feigned/insincere.

THIS is why I've said for YEARS that I believe the Beast secretly colludes with Arab nations to FEIGN peace with Israel for seven years, knowing all along he'd break that deal, and attack Israel thereafter, 3.5 years after Dan. 9:27 and the Rapture's occurrence. DO YOU HEAR THESE TYPE ARTICLES ANYWHERE ELSE? There's a reason!

Mojo said America says it wants democracy spread, but nearly every time it does, in Arab lands, we undo it (as in Egypt), to which I said we always will when a terrorist organization gets voted in by the people! If they, instead, would elect people NOT for terrorism, but for the good of the people, We'd support that! But that won't be likely until you solve their legitimate gripes concerning the repercussions of Israel being in the land, and how that has negatively affected their people.

These are LEGITIMATE gripes and concerns! Put the shoe on the other foot, if you think otherwise! Like I wrote weeks ago, they get women, children and the elderly, and entire villages wiped out by F-16's they can't defend against, but when they do any token retaliatory actions, it's labeled 'terrorism,' and these events mainly started AFTER 1948! The world MUST address the Israeli-Palestinian conflict!

You will never have peace, there, until Jesus returns! You'll have a fake peace when the Antichrist arrives. Even when he brokers a seven-year deal, almost immediately violence breaks out! (Rev. 6-7).

How, exactly, could things improve in Israel's relations with Arabs, Muslims and Iran? Start by ceasing builds in occupied/disputed territories. Start by the U.S.A. NOT favoring either side! Start by addressing the living conditions, wants and needs of the 300,000+ displaced Palestinian refugees. Start by all Arab leaders deciding to cooperate to control their people long enough to consider solutions this side of Christ's return in the air. Start by ALL parties and nations admitting there's a YUGE problem that MUST be addressed, and that both sides are at some fault, but that the blame game gets us nowhere.

Why would any reasonable Jew NOT be skeptical of Muslims entering their gates? ID badges don't prevent IED's or other devices, so access MUST, of necessity, be a procedural hassle, vs. free access—for security purposes!

You can't certify specific Muslim individuals as terror-free frequent flyers, because people's decisions can change. Easier access systems, for people to timely get to work, are needed... like instant body scanners and vehicle X-rays would help!

Mutual or restricted access to the holy places could occur among people committed to no fist fights (having been disarmed of all weaponry at the gates, if they had any such items). Even Sarin or what killed Kim Jong Un's brother by two women could be snuck in, to make holy places fatal places, if the technology is not sophisticated enough at Jerusalem entry places.

Fix that with technology, and some Arabs and/or Muslims could peacefully coexist at such sites, heavily police and/or military patrolled, or give them set times or places they can visit without Jews there, if trouble significantly arises. Shared use of said space would be the goal, but an earned right earned in the sense that you don't lose it if you don't abuse it by violence, or government overthrow assemblies (monitored by Israeli ease-dropping, and videotapes with zoom-in features).

IF the Jewish government were pressured by the U.S.A., and most other nations, to adequately and fairly treat Muslims and/or Arabs in their midst, as to jobs, security, safe living quarters, with a capital on the east side, and disarming all threats, the need for Arab and/or Muslim voting power wouldn't be required, as Jews RIGHTLY fear what often happens at the U.N... rules being misused, or voting blocs increasing to the point that you lose control of your own land (or good ideas, in the case of the U.N.).

But that assumes that it's your land to begin with—a stipulation many Islamists+ disagree with. In this scenario, let's deal with current state reality—not hoped-for fantasies, or ancient feuds! Jews are in the land, like it or not. The world order allowed it. Palestinians lost out severely, in that decision, and their injustices MUST be addressed. Land is finite, so people MUST build taller, NOT wider!

That ruins the historic facade/look, but you can make modern tall living quarters to fit with the ambiance! You can also adjust to change, to avoid severe further violence! Trade-offs and compromises! But such things aren't readily agreed upon when you're already getting it all your way! That must change, for justice and fairness!

Jesus and the Great Tribulation will settle those disputes, in opposite directions, but today's politicians have NOTHING to do with either of those outcomes! People the world over are simply supposed to do the right thing. Bias and favoritism are always NOT the right thing, except you don't treat violent people equally with peaceful ones!

The 1,000 year reign of Christ will bring the land peace, but for seven years, especially the latter half, the Jews will suffer severe violent losses at hands of the coming world dictator. General violence begins nearly as soon as a seven-year peace deal is brokered.

Jews would do right to agree to treat Palestinians RIGHT, in this era, if they have any chances or hopes of those terrors befalling them in God's sovereign timing! America favoring Israel, via CHUMP's repeated stupidity and unjust immorality only exacerbates the situation, and makes prophecy's set-up more likely than doing rightly! DUH.

PLEASE TELL ME WHERE YOU SEE THESE TYPE THOUGHTS ANYWHERE ELSE! It's NOT arrogance, but gratitude toward God, who brings them to mind! I just 'gotta figure out ways to spread these thoughts, through books and advertising, and media interviews, because a horrible future is at risk if we don't do right (and prophecy is at risk, no matter what)!

I have NO idea the relation of Iran's Israel opposition to that of Arab states, in the near future, but they certainly have an advantage in attacking, by proximity and denied/lied about secret nuclear weapons development!

Bottom line, many people if not nations are NOT happy Jews are in the land of Israel! That's NOT 'gonna change! Even the last book of the Bible shows that Jews will get persecuted, but be in their spiritual and historic land!

When people pray for and clamor to see the Last Imam come wipe Israel off the face/map of the earth, those are religious dreams, but also pipe dreams as to what will actually happen! The Antichrist, to some extent, will serve the role of their envisioned Last Imam, as many, if not a majority of Jews will be killed or captured the second half of that coming seven-year period of (falsely) promised peace. Our two prophecy books give exact details as to numbers.

And the Beast will war with Russia, in competition for Israel, just before he declares himself God, and takes over the entire world, 3.5 years after that peace is negotiated. The E.U. and U.S.A. are already having skirmishes with Gog, though CHUMP's STUPID alienation of U.S. and NATO allies is also causing some warming up of relations between some E.U. nations and Russia.

Whichever nation the Antichrist arises from is prophesied to rival with Russia! (Dan. 11) Then he'll establish his headquarters in Israel. Russia will lose, and all nations will temporarily bow to his reign for 3.5 years of hell on earth, then all people and nations will bow to the true King of Kings and Lord of Lords, though not all by free-will (Phil. 2:10-11).

You can do so freely, and end up in Heaven, but you will do so, and if coersedly, you do not end up in Heaven. In this era, you are allowed to go to Heaven, by faith, but that opportunity is closing! People will still get saved, in the Tribulation, but it will severely cost you!

We watched Jimmy Fallon, last evening, for more minutes than ever before, and he featured odd robots. Can you imagine when evil people control the economic systems of the world, and an "image" of the beast can kill non-worshippers? (Rev. 13)

I told my wife, they can be used for good, but they're creepy, and just imagine when evil people arm them with weapons, and program them to kill; how would humans defend against that? <https://bit.ly/2zowX1E> It's ALL coming, for seven years on earth! Disbelieve it to your sad demise. Jn. 3:16 the Bible.

Image of the beast (<https://bit.ly/2FEYwcG>)... Robots, AI (artificial intelligence), computers, maybe lasers, in my humble opinion! I'm QUITE sure bar codes will be able to be laser inscribed deep in the skin, or with invisible ink-like substance/burns, so our exteriors aren't aesthetically harmed, but the numbers functionality will work to specifically and uniquely identify each and every individual (like a fingerprint, or iris eye scan), and most people will opt for the forehead insertion, as robbers and identity thieves could still cut off wrists to access bank accounts, if technology isn't developed to ensure wrists are attached as you scan your goods at stores (or hand held device, for online purchases).

Armless people will have to opt for forehead insertion. I believe the 666 mark doesn't have to be visible to the naked eye, though it may be, like numbers on Jews' arms, in Hitler's concentration camps. You won't be able to earn a living or do business without it, and some mechanical/ technological invention will kill people who don't worship that global dictator (Rev. 13).

Presumably, Big Brother cameras are everywhere, and detect non-worshippers, like Nazis who didn't salute by hand/arm gestures upon the 'heil Hitler' command! I believe lasers could zap the bar codes strong enough to kill, and specific enough to only hit the right targets, using GPS and those imbedded bar codes.

PLEASE TELL ME WHERE YOU READ THIS TYPE CONTENT ANYWHERE ELSE! If I knew how to get this Twitter account more widely known, I'd do it, but I'm a techno dinosaur, and marketing amateur. <https://bit.ly/2QffFOi> Advertisings is needed!

HOW would Arab nations' citizens get enough weaponry to rush on Israel, since America prohibits such dangers? Mojo said it can't happen, but I told him the masses can rush their main government building, and numbers force change, even if some died, to which he agreed. I want it for Arab Spring number two—NOT to attack Israel.

The weaker the U.S. gets, the more isolated she is by Chump's alienating allies, the more incensed Muslim nations get over Chump's favoring of Israel, and the more powerful Russia and China get, the more I suspect an evil uprising to occur—not a peaceful and good one! #BibleProphecy

Let's address CHUMP's STUPID plan to use the evil Saudi Arabian clown prince to broker Israeli peace. WHAT Arab nation would enter peace negotiations with someone who cut off their funding, significantly, and favored their enemies, by his Jerusalem capital announcement, and U.S. embassy relocation?

MUCH more likely is they would ally with U.S. rivals, like China and Russia! And WHAT Arab land is 'gonna listen to a crazed Saudi prince, when he hoards Arab oil for a few cronies, and kills opponents, even mild critics like Khashoggi? It's a RIDICULOUS assumption that some stupid Kushner plan could work! Stupidity reigns in this administration!

Iranian people are, in great numbers, decent people, as with many, if not most nations. It's their leaders who are often the problem! You don't concoct some cockamamie plan to force peace negotiations via the Saudis, but militarily prevent Iran from threatening Israel, when such capabilities are fully operational! Jews or Americans can do the job.

You try to halt, and slow down their race and pace to such ends, as Obama tried, but you always know some in their regime will lie, and stop at nothing less. Trust but verify, and when you have intel that they're succeeding, you give an ultimatum, then bomb like hell, though minimizing civilian casualties by that warning ultimatum, because it's NOT the people who you oppose, but evil politicians, and/or clerics determined to destroy Israel, vs. negotiate temporary better arrangements, until prophecy hits, as just described! Duh 101.

Could all terror groups unite, to take on Israel, even including Iran's leadership? I don't see it happening, from egos, and differing agendas, but if the ill-will toward America and Israel escalates, nothing is off the table! CHUMP has ONLY increased the likelihood of such an outcome, you big dummy!

What's the Christian Cabal's culpability in all of this? LOTS! And if Robert Jeffress were to continue his ignorant ways, he'd have Israel take over ALL the lands promised to Abraham, which would SURELY bring out the Antichrist he said Obama's election would usher in! Is anyone listening?

From what I read, Turkey and the Saudis have feuded for quite awhile for Middle East influence, as with Iran. Why such interest in control of areas not your own? Ultimately it's a spiritual battle of Satan's hatred of Israel, and God's millennia-old written plans for Bible prophecy's transpiring, people! Wake UP!

Here's further evidence for my theory that the Antichrist colludes with Arabs to get power to knock off three E.U. heads of state... People born again in the Tribulation get persecuted and killed for their faith, but especially Jews are persecuted the second half. Such hatred of God's people through history doesn't grow overnight!

So be watching for a person seeking to unite Arabs to counter the U.S. and Israel, possibly with China and/or Russia's help (especially with weapons). If he seeks to usurp three E.U. 'kings,' perhaps they'll soon offer their own peace plan, or why wouldn't he simply seek to take out the U.S. (vs. three E.U. nations), if we are that broker at the time?

Is it to cause division between the E.U. and U.S., or has the U.S. already lost clout, or separated from them via NATO's end? The office of the Pope sure seems to be in prophecy, but NOT in the peace-

brokering capacity (city of seven hills; Rev. 17:9). Read our two prophecy books to see what a horrific future awaits our world, in God's timing!

To me, besides it being the ultimate spiritual battle, humanly, the man of sin has something against Judeo-Christian religion! He also wars with Russia, who is seeking Israel's wealth. He bribes nations to support him, by conquered territory rewards, and violent brute force. He has had some past involvement with religion of some sort.

He's rich, wise (our eleven books and two websites could do that for anyone), stealthy, arrogant, he curses, is an ex-religious person, etc. ALL traits of his, and those of his partner in crime, and all their evil deeds are detailed in our two books. EVERYthing I just wrote has a Bible verse associated with it. It's coming; are you ready?

If the heads of France, Germany and Italy were in the same place, a mere armed drone could decapitate their power, but the drone pilot wouldn't be deemed a world leader, thereby! It takes much more than that. It's more likely that he usurps them by political power in the E.U., to me!; Suddenly and unexpectedly.

Perhaps he rallies all other E.U. member states, or especially the Muslims in those countries, to give him political power. Yet, somehow, he seems to NOT be opposed by militaries, perhaps from his miraculous powers, if not also charm. The world unquestioningly accepts his leadership to broker peace for Israel!

He's a sort of Superman, who the people don't reject for usurping three E.U. 'kings.' They're uprooted, but that doesn't require death, unless that Hebrew word teaches so (i.e., the power to uproot to the point they don't make a comeback?). Why would anyone accept a secret person in the role of world peacemaker for Israel?

Perhaps he has a wonderful plan, UN-like Kushners, which will certainly be rejected by Arabs! CHUMP has tried his bullying M.O. against them, by two DUMB Jerusalem decisions, defunding foreign aid, and shutting down one of their offices. He thinks he can force them to bargain, by strong-arming them!

Let me ask you a simple question: Are you inclined to negotiate with a jerk? Even if his military could force you to, "a man convinced against his will, is of the same opinion still." That type tactic COULD trigger later rebellion, and violent attacks against Israel, necessitating a seven-year peace deal by the Beast.

Or, as one scenario has it, Chump can be both the cause and cure of anti-Semitic animosity! He has done that on at least three prior occasions, and some dummies believe you can cause a problem, then deserve praise for curing it, like a rapist becoming a marriage counselor. Common sense lacks in an age of delusion.

Let's go a step further... Let's say smart Jared concocts an amazing plan for both sides, using the Saudi's influence (i.e., money and oil) to thwart Iran's top-dog influence, and leverage Arab states to go along with the plan, or be cut off from U.S. aid, and Middle East oil revenues.

They, for the most part, are NOT going to accept CHUMP having anything to do with affecting their lives, even for the better, were that possible! His credibility is SHOT, even through a son-in-law, and especially since the Saudi clown prince killed Khashoggi.

A female Israel executive said the Kushner deal is dead in the water. Even if the 'great negotiator'

CHUMP lessened his Israel bias, Arabs (and most humans) have decent memories; they especially recall the millennia of ill-will with Israel; they're NOT 'gonna, more recently, forget Chump's biased treatment pro-Jews!

And they can get support (emotional/morale-wise, if not militarily) from others CHUMP has ticked off, namely China and/or Russia (though some cooperation toward a balanced negotiation could come from some in the E.U., who are now, somewhat separating from America, under CHUMP). Perhaps those movements inspire the Beast to be at the forefront of such negotiation moves, whereby he stealthily uproots three E.U. 'kings?'

I KNOW these thoughts baffle many minds, and to some seem dream-state ridiculous, because your presuppositions are that the Bible is fantasy. I have but one word for those types... wait and see. You will not only be proven wrong, it's very likely you'll be proved so by your own experience of those events, sadly (Jn. 3:16).

The Jews are NOT 'gonna be wiped off the face of the world map, literally or figuratively! They're in their land in Bible prophecy (i.e., pre-written history, yet to come). The closest thing to that is 'gonna be more than half of them killed in the second half of the Tribulation, and the closest thing to her enemy nations wiping her off the map is their attacks, necessitating (in the world's mind) a peace negotiation to end the violence.

The problem is, it's brokered by a liar, who hates Jews and Christians, and who fakes a commitment to seven years of peace, when he completely breaches his own agreement, half way through. Wait and see, skeptics!

In mere theoretical terms, HOW could two polar opposite peoples peacefully co-exist in the same venue? Outside nations, or the U.N., could monitor the region to keep weapons free from endangering the Jews, while disallowing Jewish cops and their military from abusing Arabs in the land of Israel!

That animosity will NEVER go away, long-term, as those nations attack her, or significantly are thorns in her side enough to necessitate a peace agreement! So only in the short-term could there be any semblance of harmony, which is the best any politician of today could hope for. I'm hopeful but also realistic.

You do not wish this on your worst enemies, even though it benefits Christians, personally, but putting Bible prophecy evidence together, you've got to believe the Arabs will rise up against any and all oppressors, including their own, but for what end? A peaceful, prosperous Arab Spring number two, or war with Israel?

If you EVER hear this type of information anywhere else, before or at the time we write it here (vs. later COPIED), please tell me your sources, because that fact alone OUGHT to tell you something—IF your brain has working functions. Hint: These are unique insights!

Interjection for All Religions

My son asked me on our day trip, 'how do you "prove" religions true or false?' Court room proof standards don't apply to an all-powerful God you can't see, or people would present Him in court, to give testimony, and be cross-examined, but here's what I told him:

Read our Facebook and website arguments for Christ's historical existence, and deity claims. Then do the same concerning the Bible (on our website). With that background information in your head, ask

yourself, are there good reasons to accept what He said about Heaven and Hell, or are any other people more qualified to speak on those subjects?

From a man who raised from the dead (i.e., is alive), was born of a virgin (i.e., was supernaturally conceived), worked miracles (calmed seas, walked on water, made wine outa water, etc.), never sinned or lied, told perfect truth, and claimed to have always existed, wouldn't it be reasonable that what He said about the afterlife would hold more water, and be trustworthy more than anyone else?

And He said there's only one way to God (Jn. 14:6; Ac. 4:12). EVERY religion is sincere, wants morality, seeks God, does good in the world, and believes you can get to Heaven if you're good enough (except Christ's belief system). What standard is good enough?

The Bible says one sin means you're guilty of all sins. How can you ever work all sins off? That doesn't mean you don't do good deeds, but they never merit/earn anyone Heaven, which is a free gift! It also doesn't mean Christians or churches deserve your respect, but Jesus does, and He died because He loves you (Jn. 3:16).

If you could work your way to Heaven, God would owe you, and He's no man's debtor. You'd have reason to be proud, and that pride sin doesn't enter into Heaven. Christ would have died in vain, to pay your sin penalty, when you could pay it yourself. In short, works don't work. Keep your cultural traditions, but get saved!

Continuing

Let's go over one more scenario, in which prophecy comes way later, though that's unlikely (and as we have spoken of how it might be temporarily delayed, with world revival). If that played out, you'd expect status quo trends to continue. What trends? BRIC and anti-American bands of allies, especially Russia, but also China; wars, selfishness, greed, America idolizing money, polar opposite political extremes, world problems continuing, and hardly being addressed, hatred of Israel by many neighboring countries, Jews over-using their rights in the land, etc. If anyone thinks this is a great future, and path to take, good luck.

And that's EXACTLY where our three political books come in, because until prophecy transpires (sovereignly, apart from our actions), the only right thing to do is the right thing, which is what we describe in detail, using common sense, or, stated another way, intelligence and integrity. Get them at AmericanAnswers.org, soon!

Update #6: #FreePalestine **(11/29-30/18)**

Peace and prosperity for BOTH sides is the ONLY right answer! Here are THE answers for #FreePalestine... Separate, designate lands and two capitals, prohibit terrorist weaponry (bombs, IEDs, missiles), build upward vs. outward, and provide safe/restricted/controlled access to holy sites. This conflict has gone on long enough-the root of many conflicts.

IF Arab-Muslim governments had the ability to control their people from violence, and Jewish leaders committed to justice/fairness, vs. domination, you could have a semblance of 'peace.' Israel is NOT incentivized to do so, as most of the cards are in their favor. This is an unjust balance!

And EVERY Muslim and/or Arab in the region MUST commit to peaceful coexistence, IF the Jews agree to do right by them. What would make Israel do justly? Returning to their religious faith! #Revival God never says take advantage of people you are able to take advantage of! Justice is His standard.

THINK of Palestinians, Arabs and Muslims from wearing THEIR shoes, for once. Outside nations forced them to accept Jews' repatriation, in 1948, and displaced now ~300,000 of them out of their abodes. Then more land was taken in the Six Days War, with America's help. HOW WOULD YOU TAKE THIS WHERE YOU LIVE?

America favoring Israel is UN-just. As a Christian, I'm FULLY for Israel, but FULLY against any of their sins! Support is not a synonym for empowerment! I support many people, but NEVER their sins. Any Christian who supports injustice is living in rebellion to Jesus!

Read the irrationality of this: Some Jews want ALL the land promised to Abraham (WAY beyond modern Israel). Some Arabs want all the land, too. NEITHER of you is going to get what you want **and** be satisfied! All-out war, with no survivors on the other side, is the ONLY way you could get that pipe dream! Yet, you still strive for it; that's DUMB!

There's LITTLE extra man-made island lands Israel could manufacture (like China), and it would have ZERO historic significance. You have to share the land. You can wall off sides, and build multiple skyscrapers, or underground communities, but sincere desires for genocide will NEVER work, or be achieved!

For a Christian, to support Israel and be pro-Israel is to work for her peace and safety, and never to support her sins! Peace, itself, is NOT the end goal, but toleration of an enemy—for both sides! No violence or war doesn't mean you tolerate the rival. It's essential, but you've got to accept that the opponent is there, isn't going anywhere, wants peace and prosperity—just like you—and is human vs. a devil.

You never teach youth to hate. You share experiences, to get to know each other based on common experiences and aspirations; maybe be business partners. You are free NOT to change religions in the process!

The STUPIDEST event in U.S. history was the Civil War (and Hatfield's and McCoy's). Palestine-Israeli is THAT, for even longer. Neutral, intelligent and moral negotiators MUST consider all valid gripes of both parties, and implement win-win solutions which all benefit from.

No one is going to 100 percent get all they want! You must learn how permanent and evil and horrific loss of life is. If any 'religious' belief ever teaches anyone that killing enemies pleases God, the devil has warped your religion! You can kill Jews, and think you're following Allah—and vice versa—but THIS verse applies in such delusion: Jn. 16:2 You're sinning! God NEVER commands people to sin, so it's impossible for you to be doing His will, thereby.

How Arab leaders control all followers is a sticking point! Even if leaders agree to peace, not all followers will buy-in, but public education and convincing (even incentivizing?) would be needed, to restrain such people.

A BIG, public apology—on BOTH sides—would go far, if sincere! Ask for forgiveness for taking disputed lands, Israel! Ask for forgiveness for reacting to injustices with violence, Arabs. You have to

learn to live near each other. Jews won't wear burkas, nor Arabs yamakas. WHO CARES? You do you, and don't hurt others—period!

The two-state solution STILL requires access to common places, like holy sites! It's like a two building apartment complex, with a common dining hall in-between. You could set certain days or hours for each side to visit, or allow both at the same time, if all were shaken down, to remove all weapons.

Even the Temple mound could be shared. Virtual temple mount technology could also be used, for virtual reality visitations, or a replica created that both sides could alternately use. People have been murdered on both sides. Usually, one you know wasn't murdered by anyone you meet, so don't take it out on their entire race/nationality.

The U.N. could police this situation, if they weren't biasedly corrupted by abuse of voting rules. Israel's government could fix this situation by applying justice and common sense, and exercising some self-restraint, vs. egos, abusing privileges world powers afforded them! YHWH demands that of them!

How would you like, or react to living in a permanent outcast tent-like existence, even if they're solid structures? Displaced people DON'T get over it, or take it on the chin! They understandably and rightly resent, and after 70 years of little improvement, protests would be expected, if not more!

And most every Arab nation feels camaraderie with the dispossessed Palestinians! They're blood brothers—it's family being abused. It is WRONG to kill or injure, but they aren't given many options—just dismissed and ignored, and told to move past it.

Someone must step up and take the lead in addressing BOTH sides' issues, with impartiality! A Christian who shows favoritism is sinning, even as they obey God being pro-Israel! Pro-Israel is doing what's in their best interests, MORALLY—the way God leads! Domination and injustice are NOT God's ways!

There are people I really don't like (maybe two), but I never scheme ways to harm or touch them! You ignore, you separate, you may even talk with them, and try to air out your differences. I lost a job over being pro-Israel (a biased, short doofus of an arrogant white owner), so NO ONE can say I'm biased for either side. I'm opposed to sins on both sides, and both have sins.

Pointing fingers of blame, and proffering evidence of the same gets you nowhere, because four fingers point back at you, and the log in your own eye prevents you from seeing clearly! Two separate nations, or one nation with two sets of laws and venues. These are the ONLY rational solutions.

I often tell you there will be no permanent peace until Jesus comes. Forget, for the moment, religion. You can't have permanent peace when you want all-or-nothing, my way or the highway, for one piece of land! You've got to re-learn Kindergarten lessons of 'sharing' the land! If you can't get along, separate physically! (Rom. 12:18)

Ignore your enemy, if you can't get along, and/or tolerate them (Am. 3:3); I'd tell you to love your enemy, as a form of revenge, by heaping guilt coals on their heads (Rom. 12:20), but I'm SURE that's the last thing you want to do—to love—even if it stirs up guilt within them, because you're angry, bitter and hurt.

You can only get past that with 'time heals all' thinking, founded upon forgiveness; NOT because they deserve it, but because you offer it, because you want to please God, and don't want to live with the burden of that bitterness (Heb. 12:15).

You don't forgive because it's deserved. You do so because you know you're a sinner, too! If you won't forgive others, God won't forgive you (Mt. 6:15). COMPLETELY ignore that my rationales come from a Judeo- or even Christian source! THINK about what those verses teach. It's truth, even if you found the same in some other source. All truth is God's truth; don't squabble over religion! #Peace!

All the people that live in the West Bank are Israelis. They are not Palestinians. This is Israeli land.

-Rick Santorum

IDIOTIC religious bias! Spiritual realities from Abraham's promise DON'T apply until the Millennium. Santorum doesn't know a thing about the Bible, on point, or prophecy, yet he blabs to garner votes. That is sin and evil, by a claiming Catholic—just like Hannity! The Pope should rebuke your ignorance.

Have you EVER suffered the pain of a deceased love one? Why would you put that on another family? DID YOU KNOW that when you kill an enemy—Arab and/or Muslim, or Jew—if NOT in self-defense, in many cases you are sending them straight to Hell, forever? You are playing God. That's the arrogance sin, to try to be Him! Live in peace.

To have conflict in Israel, from 1948 and 1967, to present, and in the future, ad infinitum, is ASININE! Nuke each other if you're so stupid that you can't see the rationale of today's message! I know, Arabs-Muslims don't have nukes, like the Jews do, but that would settle things the way extremists want; DUMB!

When anyone makes an assumption, they make an a_s out of you and me. For any Jew, or Arab and/or Muslim, to hate Jews they've never interacted with is stereotyping prejudice sin! Maybe if they have specifically wronged you, greatly, you'd hold such severe hate. You are NOT acting rationally! DO so; be at peace.

Palestinians deserve their OWN state, and enforceably peaceful vs. violent against the Jews, by international forces. In the Tribulation, Jews (in the land) will be persecuted, and more than half will be killed, the second 3.5 years. Peace, for them, will only last in the first 3.5 years. NOTHING we do today will ever change those facts!

Jews WILL be on their historic land. If you REALLY want to wipe them off the map, REALIZE what happens to you in Bible prophecy, as it's NOT a pretty picture, or pretty eternity! If you want to overtake Israel, be ready for all Hell to fall from Heaven, onto YOU! It's history, already recorded.

Facial recognition technology at Atlanta's airport is simply one step closer to 666! We only need a unique number on foreheads, like a tattoo. This DOESN'T mean that that efficient technology is evil, but it will soon be used for evil, once seven years of peace is brokered for the Jews. Bible prophecy signs are all around; ignore this to your peril.

READ the seal judgments (Rev. 6). You will LITERALLY live through this, if it happens before you die, and you have never prayed to receive Jesus for the forgiveness of all your sins (Jn. 3:16). Then read the trumpet judgments, and eventually the bowl judgments. Are you man enough to endure them, then endure Hell?

What's done is done. You can't undo 1948, even if it was unjust! You can still have justice. Justice is God's standard—not abusing people, because you can, ignoring their plight, or continued future injustices. The 300,000 Palestinian refugees DESERVE a permanent place where they can live secure!

America can ONLY expect more enmity from MANY nations, by favoring Israel! One day, armed, BIG nations will get smart enough to unite with each other, ignore their differences, and attack BOTH of us (i.e., the Great Satan and little Satan, as they reference us)! We'd be STUPID to continue to support any injustice!

ANYTIME a politician (Ex.: Santorum) or talk radio pundit (Hannity) speaks on the Bible, LET ME DEBATE THEM, and have the media ask their qualifications to speak for God and His Bible! Just because you attend a church DOESN'T mean you understand one thing about these matters! SUCH idiocy! #WOW!

If ANY "religious" person believes Abraham's land promise applies fully, in this dispensation/era, wipe out all Muslims, Arabs and Palestinians in the land confines he was promised. NO religious person will call for that, because they're sinful, IGNORANT HYPOCRITES!

From 70 A.D. (by violent Roman force) to 1948, OTHER PEOPLE lived in Israel! An injustice that far in the past is NOT the punishment matching the crime, as the criminals have been dead nearly two millennia! You can't expect to uproot people, and have them accept it like no BIG deal! #Stupidity

Hitler's evils against the Jews didn't mean they had a right to uproot people living in their historic land. They needed somewhere to go, and I'm GRATEFUL they got to start a nation in their historic homeland (Bible prophecy, Mt. 24:32-33), but God DOESN'T enact things using sinful means. FIX the injustices!

ANY claiming Christian who pushes for U.S. public policy, based on trying to execute Bible prophecy, is a HERETIC! God alone starts prophecy, in circumstances HE alone orchestrates. We are only to do RIGHT, and we hasten prophecy only by evangelizing and doing right, foolish ones! (II Pet. 3:12)... Jeffress!

If a sinning Christian wanted to TRY to start Bible prophecy, announce that Abraham's promise literally applies in our dispensation, and push for Jews to occupy all that land. You will certainly engender violence the Antichrist must fix. <https://bit.ly/2BISrI8> Why are you silent on this, cowards? Religion is supposed to be for morality! Is common sense that rare in these days of delusion?

The Jews are IN Israel, the second half of the seven-year Tribulation, so NO nation is going to wipe them off the map, Iran! Deal with reality! Evil pipe dreams are held by fools, hoping what they want will actually happen. Reality always overcomes fantasy, so deal w/the real from the start!

The IDIOCY of biased, selfish, ignorant and immoral people cause so many problems in our world! The answer is intelligence and integrity ('ii'). Whenever any religion is ever used for evil, it is being AB-used. Religion is supposed to be for morality! Is common sense that rare, in these days of delusion?

There may be land in Israel where a second Jerusalem could be built, fully mirroring the original, for Palestinians, though also allowing them access to the real deal. Both sides need to get over emotional attachments to history, when it blinds you to reality of how to live today, in peace. DON'T be a fool, forever!

Use China's island-building skills to develop a second Jerusalem, if too landlocked. The temporary answers are so many more than blinders-on idiots insisting on only their way (on BOTH sides)! I'm about sick of the feuding of fools, when answers are so obvious. Ignorance is bliss; and so are lies?

With the backing and support of all peace-loving nations, the U.N. or Pope should make BOTH sides sit down and talk, even under threat of economic sanctions against either side which pulls a no-show! I'm SO tired of stupidity reigning, that I can't wait for the Rapture to occur! World of wisdom? NO!

Seriously, if U.S. policy FAVORS Israel, to the Arabs' detriment, WHO cannot expect America to be attacked again, like 9-11? You can't debate the gripes against us are valid, though violence is never the right answer, even Kindergarten taught some of us. Others of us have HORRIBLE memories about such childhood lessons.

Any human who desires any Jew to be killed, or any human who desires any Arab to be killed, all over a land dispute, is acting sub-human, and DIS-pleasing God, and disobeying common human decency and humanity! Short of violence, I've detailed many answers, until Christ's return. Will we do them? I doubt it!

The MINUTE Iran would try to wipe Israel off the map, with armed missiles that could actually do that, I believe Bible prophecy would occur. Israel or America would NEED to prevent that, NOT to stop prophecy, but because it is EVIL, and public policy should always be based on doing good.

Does tRump, ANYWHERE, speak or write ANYTHING like today's message? Enough said about the moron. And to any technical legalists, I did NOT say to his face, 'you fool.' I spoke TRUTH about his brain power, especially in the context of the Palestinian crisis, so DON'T email me with Mt. 5:22. Instead, READ more Bible!

You ONLY have air or land to build to, if landlocked. Skyscrapers or underground cities; or you invent new islands, like China. These are the ONLY options, when the land of Israel gets congested. Skyscrapers ruin historic morays of two to three stories in height, so go underground, or the islands route!

In dangerous 'hoods, with continued gang murders, do you EVER see one gang eradicated? No, they just rebuild and recruit people to replace the dead! SUCH is the idiocy of believing that all Jews or Arabs will be taken out of the land of Israel. All that violence does is make it unsafer for all to live there!

The Jews have a VALID concern that if Arabs in Israel got full voting rights, their numbers and population growth could cause them to lose control of the land they have controlled since 1948, as well as millennia ago. That's why the two-state solution only makes sense, until prophecy starts.

The U.N., and all peace-loving nations should monitor arms and attacks between the two states, thereafter. Bibi was RIGHT to say you do NOT invite your enemy to have a pocket for missile launching, right in your own backyard. Peace forces and systems would be required. Maybe that's what 666 will be about? Robot lasers?

And that does NOT mean that 666 is mainly for peacekeeping, as it's economic, and to control non-worshippers, the second 3.5 years of the seven-year peace deal, but the sales spiel may be to that end. Something positive can be changed into it being used for evil, just as NO gun lifts itself off a table and shoots humans! #CommonSense

Update #7: 'Clown Prince' & the Christian Cabal

Because I HATE when anyone tries to steal "MY" ideas, anytime I refer to Saudi Arabia's immoral moron as the 'clown prince,' I have borrowed that term, and would rightly credit the person who originated it, if I had written down their name. All apologies for it being anonymous, creative one!

(Mk. 6:18) DID the evangelical council which met with the clown prince say it is NOT RIGHT for you to have authorized Khashoggi's murder? John the REAL Baptist would not have timidly said, 'may we pray for you?' That's WEAKNESS! I'm 'gonna find out who met with him!

An IDIOT, who I usually respect, otherwise, yesterday, said there's 'no smoking gun' that the clown prince killed Khashoggi. NO human with an IQ would let there be evidence of ordering such a hit! Why would 12-14 thugs go to Turkey, on their own initiative and own dime, risking ticking off their boss if they erred?

Report: U.S. evangelical delegation meets with crown prince of Saudi Arabia <https://bit.ly/2DUuqzt> "Evangelicals" meeting w/the clown prince, and NOT reproving him publicly, is EXACTLY like when many of them went to the White House, excusing it as many varied positions held, and NOT a political endorsement. YOUR PRESENCE EMPOWERS and SUPPORTS, VS. OSTRACIZING, BIBLICALLY, foolish ones!

I absolutely can't wait for CHUMP's Middle East peace plan, done by a son-in-law, because the 'greatest brain' couldn't be the 'great negotiator,' as lyingly advertised! I pray and hope he brokers a seven-year peace deal, because if he reads our books, he'll match ALL criteria for the Antichrist! Read, Donnie!

Unfortunately, the evidence more favors a person with a vendetta against Christianity and Judaism. Chump has NOTHING to do with those two religions, in sincerity (vs. lying words), so it's still a possibility. He CERTAINLY is of the I Jn. antichrist spirit, as a precursor, at the least! FAKE Christian!

Christians are to influence, and speak truth to power, and they were RIGHT to accept an invite to meet with the clown prince, for evangelism, but NOT after Khashoggi. No one in the press will EVER print the fact that this is CHUMP's desperate attempt to woo carnal Christian votes in 2020, who have been a majority. Print it!

Chump's evangelical council have an uncanny—call it God's sovereignty—record of BAD timing! Their invitation to the White House happened the week the Stormy Daniels reports came out, YET THEY ATTENDED, and the clown prince's invitation after Khashoggi. GOD'S TELLING YOU SOMETHING YOU AREN'T LISTENING TO, from egos and sin!

These are the SAME claimers of Christ who employed a sin-to-win strategy to elect CHUMP... the least intelligent and least moral of all 17 GOP candidates, stooping to the bottom of the barrel, "for Jesus," because He wants women harmed or dead in back alley abortions? Got it. False doctrine!

[Private account:] What in the world is going on? Which Evangelical will denounce this???

<https://bit.ly/2U1CkMP> **Reply:** I DO!!! WillYouLiveForever.org

[Private account:] American evangelical group takes the side of murderous Saudi prince—#JoelRosenberg @CBNNews [says] that while he understands why some might criticize the decision to keep the meeting, he believes it was the right course of action. **Reply:** It WASN'T, man who spoke at our church three times in the past four years! 'Judge not' doesn't mean never call a sin a sin, but no judgmental holier-than-thou attitude, and we are commanded to judge with righteous judgment! Rebukes offend? Jesus offended over morals, vs. emotions. Joel R., the kiss-up for power idolatry, and book sales.

[Private account:] This makes me physically ill!: U.S. Evangelicals ask Americans to pray for Saudi Arabia's murderous Crown Prince. The man who ordered the murder and dismemberment of U.S...

[Khashoggi] **Reply:** AMEN, and Christ weeps at His claimed people's MANY sins!

[Private account:] The last grain of credibility. Gone. **Reply:** AMEN! WHO in their right mind would listen to ANY message they would proffer on behalf of 'God?' #TheApostasy

I want NOTHING to do with ANY claiming Christian who is avidly for Trump, or thinks following through with clown prince meeting was a wise decision! I have NOTHING in common with that ilk of claimers—period. I pray God judges between them and I! I won't worry if fire falls! #Wolves



Relatedly, IF a 'pastor' could get paid well, and put all moral effort obligation on others, they'd preach tithing and Lordship Salvation! Wait—that's EXACTLY what many of them do! 'How convenient,' the church lady would say.

Update #8: Israeli-Palestinian Conflict Solutions

Virtual access to the holy sites of Israel would be yet another solution, where cameras streamed live video to 3-D holographed virtual reality goggles of people taking a religious trek in a remote holding room, to pray, observe, or do whatever else they do in real life, or even making all people who visit the sites wear head-to-toe garb that wouldn't distinguish their religious faith garb underneath (though their language would likely give them away).

If holy sites were sectioned off for both groups, on different days or times, where one could access it all, after given visits, that's yet another possibility (though not a great one), but high police security presence is yet another good solution, where all visitors were searched to ensure they have no weapons, and the worst thing that could occur would be fist fights.

Let's talk Iran vs. Saudi Arabia, given CHUMP's son-in-law's Middle East plan... Iran is a fairly unique entity in the region, as Persia had been an empire, and they distinguish that from being Arab, says my friend, 'Mojo.' He also informs me that many Arab nations resent the Saudis, as they give away 'Arab oil,' and related money to the U.S., when Arabia used to care for all fellow Arab peoples.

Turkey, with Khashoggi, is a prime example that many Arab nations don't see the Saudis as their Saviors, but their sell-outs. It's about control of merchant lanes and trade routes, as well as for oil and other assets/natural resources, and BIG outside players have severe interests, like in Syria, with America, Russia and China, and even Israel.

I thought Obama's 10-year Iran deal was not great, maybe the best thing one could negotiate, at the time, but you do NOT break/breach treaties/contracts, unless and until they expire, or you will be legitimately seen as untrustworthy. Chump has done that with NAFTA, tariffs, and Iran!

There are usually provisions for contract violations, and I tweeted, at the time, 'trust but verify,' concerning Iran, and that I did NOT think their leadership would fully comply, but some would do covert violations.

I even emailed Bibi Netanyahu, through the state of Israel's website, to BOMB Iran's facilities, in 2012 (**See below**):

Jordan and Egypt are speaking against radical Islam, with their bombs. MANY stay silent. I've tweeted more bold condemnations than most Muslims! (2/18/15)

STOP Iran's nuclear abilities, at ALL costs! <http://fxn.ws/18cFG7t> I emailed Bibi to bomb facilities, many years ago, when I was kicked out of Sunday School. (2/21/15)

Your OBLIGATION is to see what's in there, @BarackObama at the U.N.! <http://fxn.ws/1vvUKXH> Your OBLIGATION is to bomb, it if so, @netanyahu I told you three years ago, in an email! (2/24/15)

@netanyahu As I emailed you three years ago, if enriching uranium, bomb facilities, and track EVERY new attempt! Don't be a wimp, but SAFE. #Iran #Peace! (2/26/15)

I also called for defeating ISIS, way before CHUMP!!! (proven by dates on these retweets)... @BarackObama Mr. President: Here's a plan... Bomb the He_1 out of EVERY terrorist, and any who fill their void until none DARE to do it again! Duh 101. (8/29/14)

#ISIS: As we bomb you off the map, DO NOT BE DECEIVED! There are NO virgins awaiting you in Hell, and you are NOT going to Heaven. Receive Jesus, before you're GONE! (9/23/14)

If #ISIS ever bombed Mt. Rushmore—God forbid!—even #Obama would stop his less-than-full destruction of ISIS policy! It's SO sacred, and took such hard work. (10/28/14)

P.S.: I don't deny America bombs #ISIS. I DO deny that we are actively engaged in decimating them. Even George Bush added a surge when policy was FAILing! Learn, 'O!' (2/5/15)

#KingAbdullah: You lack a Twitter account, but I'm volunteering to help you in any way you can use me against #ISIS. PLEASE forward this message to him! @JordanGov (2/5/15)

Galagher @RadioTalkMike suggested carpet bombing the area into a parking lot, as with Hiroshima. Something to consider, NO-bomb-a! Deter vs. appease. (2/5/15)

IF confirmed, VERY UNFORTUNATE—and NO Political Correctness excuses, now, #Obama. Bomb them to smithereens! "Shock & awe!," vs. underwhelm. <http://atfp.co/1zZ0BVX> (2/6/15)

Bomb the HELL outa them! WHO CARES if the U.S. does it? Protocol is NOTHING! Protect our men and women, #Obama! <http://fxn.ws/17d14YM> U.S. Military #1! (2/15/15)

Sincerest THANKS for bombing ISIS! @RHCJO @khalifa_alnhian @MohamedMorsi_Ar Keep up the great work! —**The American people** (2/17/15)

You can't bomb your way out of the ISIS threat? The heck you can't; HIROSHIMA taught 'US' what you are young to have yet learned, Obama aide. Peace through strength! (2/17/15)

And regarding Gog's rise, via Putin...

Could #Putin be Gog's prophesied leader of upcoming Tribulation? If these words are Greek to you, God's Greek New Testament (with Hebrew Old Testament) is too. (8/7/13)

#Putin is NO ONE to tell America (and #Obama) about morality! Quit trying to resurrect the Cold War, with bluster and bombast, and HELP YOUR PEOPLE! (9/12/13)

Post-Olympics Gog in [takes] the Ukraine, militant Islam radicals in many Middle East countries, U.S. peace talks with Israel, China rising for decades. LEARN prophecy, church. (3/3/14)

I posed the question whether Putin is Magog of the Battle of Gog, at least 2-3 months ago. Check my Twitter record. Is anyone else seeing any prophecy potential? (3/24/14)

Gog is rising against the U.S., and the U.S. is NOT supporting Israel against terrorism. Prophecy players are heating up, and the U.S. NOT siding rightly. Do you know prophecy? (7/30/14)

What will he do next? He NEVER backs down, like a dog in a corner attacks. Could this fit into the Gog of prophecy, "soon?" One-sided ~dictator Putin. (1/14/15)

NEVER trust @PutinRF_Eng 100 percent! "Trust but verify." #Reagan Talk is cheap; actions speak LOUDer than words! #Gog #Magog <http://t.co/EGVIsNgnhk> (1/22/15)

#Gog, you BAD boy. Can't be trusted, since Gorby's days! God sees, and is greater than U.N. power and wisdom! <http://t.co/fw5ALswWtH> #Magog #Russia #Putin (1/31/15)

More potentially bad news for the Middle East. <http://t.co/ce6Ot2iIMT> Gog is STILL misbehaving—What's new? <http://t.co/ixojn1fEz3> #Magog #Prophecy (2/1/15)

The Bible's a myth, especially regarding prophecy? Gog and Israel's enemies are the MAIN topics of today's news, dumber ones! #WakeUp Lk. 21:28; Jn. 3:16 <http://t.co/eVy3z4HdDF> (2/6/15)

ALL past land grabs are HISTORY. Boundaries are set. DO NOT INVADE. You're a THIEF. If I'm stronger than a neighbor, can I steal his home's title, #Magog? [No] (2/9/15)

Not good news for #Poland, if she wins! DON'T vote on physical aesthetics, but policies! Gog alliances are heating up. <http://t.co/ETzExSq6Wc> #Russia (2/14/15)

Continuing

I even ripped a bumper sticker off my car, before George Bush issued a surge in Iraq, as we were losing personnel from not a strong enough campaign to win. You obey contracts, enforce them, and if Iran or North Korea are ABLE to arm missiles with nukes, you take out that capability, contract or no contract!

National defense, and the peace and safety of the world! So many Arab nations aren't inclined to follow a Saudi lead regarding Israel! Many HATE 1948 and 1967, and may even side with some Iran leaders' desire to wipe Israel off the map, though they have cultural and/or religious differences (as do Arabs, tween Sunni and Shia).

Keeping Israel safe—a valid U.S., and even Christian concern (Ps. 122:6)—does NOT come by zero punishment of a murdering crown prince, in the name of our allied nation (vs. its prince) keeping Iran in check, absent our [American] intervention, or that of Israel!

If Iran develops nuclear weapon capability to harm Israel, take those abilities out... America, or Western allied forces. If Israel did (and they have the ability), it would engender further hatred, but you do have to defend yourself, if no one else will.

Khashoggi's dismembering murder REALLY showed us why Saudi Arabia, under that clown prince, is NOT the right partner, until he is GONE! The people of Saudi Arabia are, generally, great, as with some on the royal court; same goes for the people of Iran! It's the extremists in government who must be contained at all costs, if and when they make workable plans for actionable violence... be it against Israel, Khashoggi, or their own people.

Chump fancied himself non-involved in foreign affairs, but America nationalistic. NOW you see how naive such policy was, just as appeasement and weakness crippled Obama's foreign policy! I tweeted as much, if anyone would listen, and ever find this Twitter account! Lead from behind is following!

You may get followers, and you may get detractors, but nonetheless, LEAD. The ONLY ones "leading from behind" are followers! L-E-A-D (a #JohnMcCain-ism). (1/28/15)

"Leading from behind" is political spin for FOLLOWING! Allowing others to join your lead (i.e., coalition-building) is different. #CommonSense (1/22/15)

Obama is TRYING to lessen our leadership role by 'lead from behind.' In any other venue that phrase describes a "FOLLOWER!" USA#1 forever! GO USA. (1/15/15)

No leading from behind, or MORE international disfavor. No winning at all costs, then flaunting it against other countries. No unpatriotism. IDEALS! (1/8/15)

Lead from behind? You are NOT leading if you see others' butts, but you are toilet paper. The U.S. is to LEAD the world, #Obama! Dominate and gloat—NO! Humility. (11/7/14)

"Leading from behind" is herding sheep—NOT being a shepherd! It's the SAME as an index finger in the air following opinion polls or focus groups. LEAD! (9/9/14)

Obama: Don't run foreign policy from behind—that's following, NOT being a leader. No wonder Russia is rising, the E.U. is drifting from us, and the U.S. is seen as WEAK. (5/15/14)

"Lead" from behind is NOT working, @BarackObama! Other nations CAN'T do what the U.S. CAN, militarily, to preserve peace! <http://on.msnbc.com/1LcMn5m> (2/18/15)

Prophecy is heating UP! <http://fxn.ws/1vzZAhx> I told #Obama that 'lead from behind' is being a FOLLOWER! READ our past tweets! Come soon, Lord Jesus! (2/16/15)

It's GREAT to be a Rand Paul isolationist on foreign intervention, IF the U.N. acted as intended, to secure world peace, but it's often corrupted, so the U.S. has to lead, or others try to fill our void, as Russia and China are now emboldened to do, and won't retract from so being. That's international policy FAILURE!

As I said well before...

The @UN NEEDS an international force to fight terrorists. We LET Rwanda genocide happen, now this? KILL ALL terrorists, NOW! <http://fxn.ws/1tcEmKF> (1/25/15)

I don't give one da_n if few people saw my posts, when tweeted! We had the good ideas well before others, and now my FREE book will prove it, by Twitter date stamps!

People of Iran need the ability to be ruled by clerics, or even secularists, who don't intend violent harm on their neighbor, Israel, for that's the only way their country won't be seen as a global pariah, which negatively interrupts their pursuit of prosperity, freedom and peace! Rise up, Iranian majority!

Do you NOW see how detrimental it is to have a bumbling fool, controlled by politically ignorant clerics (i.e., the Christian Cabal, and CHUMP) conducting U.S. foreign policy? They get a LITTLE knowledge of prophecy, and think they're smarter than the Department Of Defense, FBI and CIA, That's arrogant ignorance, and dangerous!

There will NEVER be peace for Israel until Jesus returns, or a fake seven-year deal is brokered, so until then the U.S. and the West must keep her safe, and behaving rightly—not one without the other! You do NOT favor her over peaceful Arabs, and you don't empower either side's sins against the other.

There is NO peace without doing right by your neighbor, and no one is to ever reward the bad behavior of either side! I'm done. IF you find BETTER political insights, vote for them. If you don't, please vote for our ideas, in 2020! @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin @PledgersARCHIVE @2020Victory @ProphecyForYou @BuildBetterBiz and at AmericanAnswers.org and WillYouLiveForever.org

Update #9: Khashoggi as Sacrificial Lamb for WASP Votes!?

General Mattis (?) was right that you don't have perfect allies, and sometimes it's the lesser of two evils. That does NOT mean you don't punish killing Khashoggi, with penalties that fit/matching the crime! You don't cut off our ally relationship, but CHUMP is doing NOTHING, in order to secure carnal WASP's votes in 2020!

That means, specifically, that CHUMP is desperate to do anything for the Christian Cabal's support, basing U.S. foreign policy on their uninformed, ignorant and WRONG opinions, based on bad theology regarding prophecy, and a complete non-understanding of political reality, or Middle East relations! I pity America, with such stupid influences on stupid 'leadership!'

DOA (dead on arrival). Israel's U.N. envoy says Trump to release peace plan in early 2019
<https://bit.ly/2E69giu> READ that last article, BLAMING Palestinians for not being open to 45's plan!

WHO in their right mind would listen to one such as he, or an administration which is NOT a fair broker, having favored Israel with the embassy move, Jerusalem capital declaration, lessening/defunding Arab nations' foreign aid, and closing one of their offices? IGNORANT administration!

Idiocy and immorality REIGN in the Chump era of U.S. history! Come Lord Jesus! May the Rapture happen soon! Chaos, stupidity, sin and selfishness reign, with irrational and immoral people in charge!

Update #10: Russian-Saudi 'High Five' Handshake **(11/30/18)**

Two peas in a pod. Report: Saudi crown prince and Putin get chummy in front of world's media
<https://nbcnews.to/2zxQtsO>

As we know, Russia is ALWAYS seeking to cause distance between American and her allies, to fill the void. If Chump can't maintain America's historic relations with Saudi Arabia, it could spur America becoming the world leader in green energy development (as oil access could be lessened). It's a BAD time for Chump to tick off NATO allies, and always a bad thing to do, to separate from (vs. grow closer to) allies.

HOW can evil dictators be changed for the good? It would take a miracle, in many cases, but apart from that sovereign act, there are a FEW options: Meet any of their legitimate interests or needs, get their people to turn against them, unite the world against their evils, economic sanctions, and military pressure.

The U.S. would be WISE to not be needy or dependent upon any nation iffy about being our ally (Ex.: Chinese labor). When you need something another nation has, you tend to compromise human rights demands, and overlook evils, like Khashoggi's death. THIS is the time for an American charm offensive, to build up and expand allies—NOT the opposite!

Nations with more seriously evil people in their government's leadership are uniting, and even good nations are being turned off to (relatively) good America, due to a bad president. This is a VERY risky and dangerous time for us, with that circumstance! If the U.S. dollar were no longer the world's reserve currency, or all nations go to gold, our economy would be SUNK, folks!

Related Tweets

I PRAY for my country, but also fear for her. EVEN Putin disregards our historic exceptionalism. DO WE STILL HAVE IT? We're now mocked, internationally! (1/27/14)

Big money, bribes, deception by charm offensive and stern-faced near dictatorship. PBS Putin show lists character traits relevant for prophecy buffs. (1/13/15)

Putin is one of richest men in world. WHEN will ALL people with \$15M or more use MUCH of it for OTHERS? You don't NEED more, and better uses exist, selfish sinners! (1/13/15)

Is the U.S. naive? Putin is NOT Gorbys or Yeltsins! Putin's type NEVER parastroyka'd (Ex-KGB). #KnowThyEnemy, even if civil, more than ISIS <http://for.tn/1yYyQeb> (1/25/15)

#Putin: God sees what you're doing, and you'll be destroyed when you invade Israel! (Eze. 38) QUIT while you're only BEHIND! <http://fxn.ws/1zgxLe9> @PutinRF_Eng (2/6/15)

You think Putin's "rise" one year ago was accidental? The Battle of Gog WILL happen (Russia vs. Israel, Eze. 38), 2.5-3.5 years later. Rumbblings even NOW! (2/20/15)

Mr. #Putin: Tear down this wall of aggression, violence and invasion (in the spirit of the great Ronald Reagan). @Putin @PutinRF_Eng #Ukraine! (2/21/15)

Putin STILL up to ally expansion. WHEN are you 'gonna counter it, @NATO? DON'T expect him to let up! <http://bit.ly/1FsRf4q> #Russia #NATO #Ukraine (2/25/15)

Could Putin's return to power be connected to the upcoming Battle of Gog? Have no idea what I'm talking about? KNOW your Bible—Christians. (5/10/12)

Are we REALLY surprised that Russia is keeping Snowden? MANY in Russia's leadership have NEVER changed from the Cold War days, likely including Putin! (8/4/13)

Update #11: MOST Important Message (12/1/18)

THIS will be the MOST important message I've ever written: In light of George H. W. Bush's death, where will you be when you die—Heaven or Hell, and how do you know, or how can one know? He made it to 94. The Bible, generally, speaks of humans maxxing out at 70 years, or more with strength (Ps. 90:10).

Yet, you have ZERO proof or certainty you will be here tomorrow. Someone's 'gonna die tonight—MANY persons. How do we know we won't be one of them? It's IMPORTANT to know where you'll be, afterwards, as it directly affects how you live today!

If there's no rewards or punishments, and God doesn't exist, and you merely cease, or even get a second chance in a next life, or a half-way house to reform, then go to Heaven, you risk LITTLE to2 nothing. But if—as the Bible teaches—there IS an eternal fiery Hell of punishment, every day you risk going there if you aren't sure you're not going there.

That IS the case for EVERY human! Why? Because we're born sinners, guaranteed by nature to commit at least one sin in our life, and one sin makes us NOT in a relationship with God, so guilty as if we had committed all sins known to man, because when a human isn't in relation with God, they are estranged, separated, distant, lost!

The evidence for the Bible's historic and accurate transmission is well documented by unbiased historians who weren't even Christians (See our website and Facebook references). Its truthfulness concerning science, archaeology, geography, history, medicine, astronomy, human nature, and any topics it covers is beyond dispute, and as it reveals the historic person of Jesus, just as accurately, what He says about Heaven and Hell have weight and merit, and He said Hell is real, and everyone faces it in this life, if they don't accept His solution for getting out of that deserved afterlife.

What was His solution? His life, death and raising from the dead! He hung on a cross to pay the punishment we all deserve. You can pay your indebtedness to God for your own sins in Hell, OR you can let Jesus have already done that for you—in a sense it's your choice! In another sense this message has to be united with faith on your part, and God's sovereign conviction on His part.

You WILL die! Your body WILL be buried, and decay in the ground, embalming fluids only hindering that natural process. 'The only things certain in life are death and taxes.' We just never know when! We ALL expect to live to 85, or beyond, especially with modern medicine, and knowledge on healthy living, but even if you do, every day you don't live in relationship to God is a day you miss out, risk Hell, and miss eternal rewards, and blessings in this life.

I am NOT speaking of joining a religion! Religion usually conjured up images of rituals, beliefs, practices, do's and don'ts, buildings, donations, and accepting all the packaged things that come with it. I am NOT saying to join a church, or give one dime to anything or anyone. I am saying you are adrift in life without God, for even if you are financially successful, you are facing an eternity in Hell.

So, JUST AS we know George H. W. Bush met Jesus face-to-face last evening, and will be with Barbara forever, more like angels than as spouses, you can know that same fact concerning yourself, today, even if you don't experience Heaven for many years in the future! Just pray and ask God to forgive all your sins, based on what Jesus did for you on the cross (Jn. 3:16)

You do NOT work your way to Heaven, or work to stay out of Hell; Heaven is too perfect to be earned, and Hell's too easy to go to than to work to avoid it... everyone goes there without Jesus in their heart! There's not one good reason for anyone to reject God's offer, yet MOST do, because the Devil is ever working to bring the majority down with him to Hell, forever! He hates you. God loves you. God has a wonderful life waiting for you, then an even more wonderful afterlife, but like every other Christ-mas gift, you have to receive it. Do so today, as that's Gods way! (II Cor. 6:2; Heb. 3:7)

I'm LITERALLY NOT asking anyone of any other 'religion' to change religions, per se, but to be saved/receive salvation. How you navigate those differences, afterwards, is NOT your concern at this moment, as ALL people—regardless of religions—face Hell, today, absent Christ in their heart! Again, I have not spoken one word about joining any church, denomination, organization or even giving myself one dime.

Your eternity is too precious a thing to risk for those topics to even be a consideration for you, as ALL that matters is that you end up in Heaven, as NO person who loves others would LET others go to Hell not knowing they CAN avoid it! That's the ultimate form of hatred—NOT telling everyone the good news/Gospel of Jesus!

This is NO scare tactic. I'm NOT using Hell to tell you to clean up your act—or else, I'm factually telling you the truth God reveals, that Hell is the future for every soul, without Jesus. ONLY He was perfect, and God in the flesh. ONLY He can forever save. ONLY He can get any and everyone to Heaven (Jn. 14:6; Ac. 4:12).

ALL the very moral and good deeds anyone does are just that—very good deeds—beneficial, profitable, commendable, and honorable, but NONE of them will ever get anyone into Heaven, just like NO particular sin ever sends any human to Hell! The ONLY thing that makes you going to Heaven impossible is rejecting God's offer of free salvation!

God forces no one to avoid Hell, if they so choose! But know what you're choosing, and go in with your eyes wide open! It's a ridiculous choice (fire every day, without end). WHO in their right mind would choose that future for themselves? No one, yet MOST people do. DONT let the literal Devil delude and deceive you that you have time to wait, Hell is no risk, this is all mythical fantasy, or you can get there another way! Be saved today.

If you want to know more about salvation—how to receive it, and how to use it once you do, see WillYouLiveForever.org, and The Gospel According To God (book), on AmericanAnswers.org, appropriately online by Christ-mas day. I pray you see, as the Devil will keep you blind, absent a miracle from God!

Update #12: World Religions

I do NOT speak much about Heaven, or its greatness, for a reason: Some people will think it too good to be true, mythical fantasy, an escape or a crutch, or irrelevant to everyday life, but I DO speak of the evils of Hell, because everyone could experience it today! And I can't wish that on my worst enemy.

Let's address what my website stops at... We are NOT anti- other religions! We are glad they exist, if they do good! We support freedom of religion. The horrific thing would be is for anyone to follow any religion, believing they'll end up in Heaven, but they end up in Hell! WHAT a tragedy, forever!

Sincere, well-meaning, moral people, desiring to please God, but they still go to Hell. HOW could I, in good conscience, ever let that happen to anyone? NOWHERE in any of my writings have I slandered any religion, or specifically compared religions, as those details are irrelevant, as ALL are based on works, and works don't work.

How tragic it would be to put in so much effort, have such great hope for an afterlife, and sacrifice so greatly to be with God forever, only to awaken on the other side of death to realize you went to Hell! It's

NOT about lies, deception, or fraud, but even well-intentioned people simply don't teach or you what God has said about His entry requirements for Heaven.

It's irrational to believe you can work for it, and receive it as a free gift. A business is not a charity. No one goes to their job, for money, if their boss would gift them their paycheck. Works and gifts are qualifiedly different... one is earned, worked for and deserved, and one is NOT worked for, deserved or earned by merit.

It's so valuable that you could never deserve it—you and I deserve the exact opposite. That's where God's mercy comes in, that He would allow us into Heaven, being deserving of Hell, for merely one sin, as it separates us from Him. (Jn. 3:16)

If you NEVER attend any church building, or meeting, and never give one penny to any Christian or church organization, you STILL face Hell, today, if (God forbid) you met your Maker today! It IS an experience... being born again, spiritually. God comes and lives within you, if you ask Him in for all sins to be forgiven. Do so today. (II Cor. 6:2)

Lk. 8:5-15 shows ALL people (in four categories). People who know the Gospel are to share it with all people (MOST of them DON'T). And when it's sown, four results can occur, only one of which is good. The devil can take that message from the hearer, so they DON'T get saved. For those who DO get saved, two types of them can be not very holy, due to tough times (with shallow commitment), or worries, riches and luxuries. This life's pleasures delude people they don't need to deal with eternity, or not urgently. They are distractions and deflections, to get your mind off death and its aftermath!

WHO buys a burial plot until age 50, or so? We avoid the reality of death. WHO goes to funerals for the fun of it? No one. It's NOT fun, because there's a finality to it, for it is the end of the road for that person! WHO doesn't buy life insurance, except the poor, because we all KNOW we all will die, and be survived by others. WHO plans their funeral, until after retirement/golden years? Unless and until you know where you're going, after your body is six feet under, you have ZERO basis for living this life correctly! But once you know where you go, you live in light of that hope and certain positive future!

That's why I LOVED a quote I learned yesterday: 'It's better to be a lion for a day than a sheep all your life. Life can only be understood backwards; but it must be lived forwards.' When you KNOW you go to Heaven, what can mere man do to you?

When you don't know if you may go to Hell, uncertainty rules your life, like a house built on sand by the sea! How can you have confidence, worrying that you could die, and burn forever? You'd always have such a concern. You may block it out, by prior-referenced distractions, or by booze, money-chasing, drugs, or depression, but nothing you ever do will give the peace you lack, because you have a LEGITIMATE reason for not being at peace! (Rom. 5:1)

Peace with God; NO fear that Hell can ever befall you (I Th. 5:9). NO wrath of God held up for you in the future. (Jn. 3:36) ALL people who DON'T have Jesus in their heart HAVE God's wrath abiding upon them! That's NOT peaceful living! That's living in dread and fear, rightfully and rationally so!

You should fear Hell—rather more, fear God. God's judgment and wrathful anger will be unleashed on unforgiven people. His love and forgiveness are freely available now, but if one rejects that offer, they have chosen to pay their own punishment for their own sins! Instead, let your sins be as far from you as the east is from the west! (Ps. 103:12; Jn. 3:16)

If you FEEL this subject offends you, gets under your skin, is annoying, or is too ethereal for your tastes, KNOW that the Devil is succeeding in your life! (II Cor. 4:4) He so longs for you to live with him forever, in a fiery Hell, because he's smart enough to know that that's his future, right after Armageddon! (Rev. 20:10)

Mt. 7:13-14 is why I can say MOST people go to Hell. Ps. 14:1 says one would be a FOOL to say there's NO God, and Rom. 1:20-22 says that creation and conscience give everyone enough proof, that they're guilty before God for rejecting that revelation/evidence!

When you punch your wife in the nose, you KNOW it's wrong, even if you don't believe God exists, because you were made in God's image, to have a conscience—even if you've learned to ignore or stifle it.

Even MOST rich people go to Hell, because people put faith in their riches, vs. God, or those assets distract you from confronting the life hereafter, enjoying TEMPORARY pleasures. (Mt. 19:24; Jas. 2:5). In one sense, your ONLY purpose in life is to get saved—as many years as that takes, before you die. NOTHING else matters, like what you do in life, if you burn in Hell forever! Futility—all is vanity with such a life. Eternity vs. 80 years... prioritize based on numbers! Invest your energies accordingly.

Mt. 6:33 even says that seeking God and His values is to be number one in your life, and material assets follow, as He provides! No one lives like this, to speak of, because it takes faith to believe it's true! You CAN'T serve God and money, equally (Mt. 6:24) We TRY to balance these two values, but they CAN'T (i.e., inability) be equal; one will rule your life!

Col. 4:1-3 teaches saved people to set their minds on Heaven—NOT down here; treasure above, NOT laid up here (Cf.: Mt 6). DO YOU SEE ANY "Christian" living like this? If not, they're either not a Christian, or they're a carnal one. A majority in America are carnal. You CAN'T be a disciple of Jesus with anything as number one above Him; that's idolatry.

Christians DON'T teach this to people who get saved. Older Christians are to teach these things to babes in Christ (i.e., 'discipleship'). The Great Commission has three aspects—evangelism, baptism and discipling. One is instantaneous, one takes enough time to dunk someone in water, and the other one takes time!

Instead, a majority of U.S. Christians live with a back-up plan, in case the Bible's wrong! One foot in the world (I Jn. 2:15-17), NOT doing God's will, or walking by faith, to do so (Heb. 11:1, 6; II Cor. 5:7). We just attend church and hear sermons, AS IF that's Christianity! It's only a SMALL part... two hours of 168 in a week. That's 1/84th of your time!

Walking with God is a 24/7 joyful experience, where He leads, answers prayers, empowers for holiness, does miracles, and rewards you forever for every second you spend "in the Spirit." MANY U.S. Christians will be very POOR in heaven; golden outhouses! An IGNORANT choice!

I was NOT astute enough to record the most recent statistics from my church the past three weeks, but you would be AMAZED how FEW Christians read their Bibles, or Millennial Christians who DON'T believe basic things the Bible teaches! IF those sermons were still on Vimeo, I'd gather up those statistics and insert them here! It was SHOCKING.

A Christian can NOT grow much, if at all, without nourishment from God's word (II Pet. 2:2; Ps. 119:9-11; Josh 1:8). An IGNORANT decision, again!

Our website gives any beginner the basics, and the BEST verses and chapters to initially read! Our New Testament Color Charts (book) help you understand that covenant's contents, VERY fast and easily, with color, icons, text and structural diagrams. It will be at AmericanAnswers.org as my Christmas present to the world.

I've studied the Bible since 1978, read it maybe 45 times, and the New Testament maybe 150 times. I wrote a 5,000-paged commentary on the New Testament, and have a seminary degree, and 28 hours at Dallas Seminary (and have taught New Testament and evangelism at a Christian college, and been a youth pastor). ALL that is to say I KNOW for certain that you are missing out NOT reading that book daily!

A man from Africa, last Friday, atop a mountain, asked me how I got into the Bible. A GREAT guy at Baylor lovingly nagged me for one+ months, every day (a hall manager, or 'R.A.')

 in a dorm. He prayed for me, invited me to a Bible study, asked about my life and classes (despite my seven Playboy centerfolds on the wall), and eventually I relented, to get him off my back!

For the last three years of college, I averaged 3-7 hours a day reading God's word! The Navigators and Campus Crusade and the B.S.U. helped, as with Highland Baptist church, but it was me and God, one-on-one, verse-by-verse, that grew my excitement, and NOTHING less works as well. Now, please read my website for more. Thanks.

Update #13: Christian Cabal 'Diplomacy'
(12/2/18)

Old Testament prophets usually were rejected, and some were killed. Does that mean they strategized wrong? Didn't they know, 'you can catch more bees with honey than vinegar?' EVERY time they were rejected, it was because of SIN in the rejecters—NO exceptions—all based on idols valued greater God, in their priorities.

There are Christians with the gift of prophecy, though Old Testament prophets are all gone. My spiritual gift is teaching, though MOST of our predictions were right 97+ percent of the time, and only one BIG one was wrong, for a very good and BIG reason—for me to do something I would never have done otherwise. Biblical prophets had to be 100 percent right, or they were false prophets.

Let's cover the Christian Cabal's achievements: Two biased decisions which KILL U.S. as broker for peace in the Middle East (embassy move and Jerusalem capital), supported THIS <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> (thus KILLING Christ's reputation in culture), meeting in the White House to empower Chump (despite Stormy Daniels payoff revelations, and grab a woman by the P), and met with the infantile Saudi 'killer king-to-be.'

They have alleged that America is a Christian nation (i.e., theocracy), God ordained Chump (He must have ordained Hitler, because he won, too), they sacrificed all morals to get access for media exposure and more members/money, exhibited power idolatry and hypocrisy, tried to unjustly stack and politicize SCOTUS, and they teach the false Gospel of Lordship Salvation and false teaching of mandatory ten percent tithing for Christians.

Are there any good achievements? They organized Christians to be more politically active; that's about it. Poll lost people and Christians who know the Bible, to see if they think that Cabal has helped or hurt Christ's cause. It's results would be an eye-opener to that bunch.

Let's, again, discuss the Lordship Salvation HERESY. No one who holds this belief will EVER say it as plainly as I will now, but they believe a lost person MUST commit fully to live for holiness and against sinfulness, all their life, or God will NOT save them. That's a "gift" in no one's mind! It's the SAME initial decision every religions faithful make!

They LOVE to say that means the biblical Gospel teaches people to live in sin. LIE. They call it a two-step salvation. LIE. Do you know who the father of lies is? To receive a gift of a motorcycle for Christmas isn't exactly the same thing as riding/using it (though you would expect they would). They teach that a true Christian will do good deeds, even though MANY Bible verses show very sinful Christians, and some falling away.

They teach that 'repent' means a 'U-turn,' when it means a changed mind, or decision (meta noeo, in the Greek).

They believe salvation is a synonym for sanctification, and a believer is an experiential disciple, when their requirements are NOT the same (faith alone, vs. three-steps, Lk. 9:23), and discipleship being DAILY (for life; i.e., a linear process), vs. on one day certain (i.e., an experience with eternal effects).

They often CONFUSE hearers by mixing these two messages, AS IF there can be two different Gospels, and both be true (contrary to Gal. 1:8). And WHO is behind confusing? (I Cor. 14:33) LOOK at what godly Christians did to people trying to be subtle in explaining the Gospel less than clearly, or accurately... Gal. 2:14

Lordshippers DENY carnal Christians exist, when the evidence is all around them (and statistics prove it), and even God's word teaches us so.

Any recommitment/re-dedication would HAVE to be a re-salvation (or second salvation), as commitment is for life, and if you don't do it to the end, you didn't meet the requirement for Heaven which Lordshippers (vs. Christ) require.

Isn't it odd that Lordship Salvationist preachers NEVER present BOTH sides, or encourage their parishioners to study the word of God for themselves, to decide between the two, like the Bereans (Ac. 17:11) and II Tim. 2:15? What are they hiding? Unable to sway opinions when believers go directly to the Source/horse's mouth?

If you want to understand more of this problem, which divides God's Church, read our book, [The Gospel According to God](#), at , and NOT to be confused with [The Gospel According to Jesus](#) (or the Disciples—a subtitle of [Faith Works](#)). YES, our title was purposely chosen, as we OPPOSE the Lordship Salvation teaching in those two books, though we like its author greatly.

Finally, many Lordshippers also hold to ten percent tithing, for Christians. EVERY New Testament reference to the 'tithing' refers to Jews—Abraham, the Pharisees, etc. It is NEVER commanded of Christians. I have WAY more than tithed, with my lost income writing for no pay for 17 years, but it was NEVER because any man told me I owed him ten percent. The Holy Spirit LEADS, by grace—not by non-existent percentage rules!

I LITERALLY lost a pastor job over Lordship Salvation! The details are at our website, WillYouLiveForever.org. These are no small matters, as they effect what a lost soul is told regarding how

to get to Heaven. It's either by faith, or by faith plus the U-turn and surrender. One is not three, except in the Godhead/Trinity!

Saviorhood Salvationists/Free Grace believers do NOT teach lost people to remain sinful, but they get them saved first. ANY distraction from avoiding Hell risks them going there, and that's NOT, as Lordships slanderously claim, 'eternal fire insurance—it's the biblical Gospel!

The thief on the cross did NO good deeds, but he was saved! MOST of the New Testament addresses Christians, assures them of salvation, teaches identity, inheritance and theology, and THEN pivots to sanctification and application in doing good deeds, and being committed to so doing. READ it for yourself!

When another person was teleported (as I was, in 1981), he did NOT sin by NOT discipling the Ethiopian Eunuch! Lordshippers would call that hit-and-run/Rambo evangelism. The man got saved! REJOICE in that, and trust that God can disciple him by others, elsewhere, later (Ac. 8:40).

To tell lost people 'you must be fully committed to live holy the rest of your life, and be fully committed to not living sinfully the rest of your life,' is WORKS! Works begin with a decision to do them, and not to do evil ones. That's pure logic! What people do with their salvation is not at issue when they face Hell, nor a prerequisites to receiving a free gift offer.

Our view is NOT the majority view, but numbers don't determine truth... interpretive accuracy of whole counsel of God does!

I would be VERY happy to publicly debate any pastor on tithing and Lordship Salvation, once I start a political campaign, maybe only on Sundays, to keep the subjects separate. More importantly, if I ever get to speak at any church, I'm going to speak our *On Hell* sermon, at our website, which SHOULD keep invites from happening, because the statistics on evangelism, discipleship, Bible ingestion and carnality, even if updated from our 15-year old website, are still embarrassingly abysmal, and I'd ask the crowd to follow me out the doors to go evangelize, as I did at First Baptist, Katy, TX. Any invitations? I'm available in 2019!

Here are those updated statistics: Of 8,917 born again American Millennial believers (ages 18-40) polled, only 35 percent of them believe all these basics: Absolute morals exist, the Bible is 100 percent accurate, an all-powerful God exists, Jesus lived a sinless on earth, Satan is real, and you can't earn your way to salvation by good works. **—Probe Ministries**

And over half of all Americans have read little or none of the Bible; and of those, 57 percent only read it four times a year, or less, and only 19 percent of church goers say they read it every day. **—Third Angel of the Church of North Dallas**

And YES this message gets added to Christians for Trump (book), tomorrow. Why wouldn't it? I've been saying it for four years, and in other ways since 1985, when I lost that youth pastor job. Why would I change, or revert now? Do you think the dude the Christian Cabal supported would speak on such priorities?

So HOW, biblically, does a new Christian become committed? Discipleship. Ingestion of the Bible, daily, and an older mentor training them up in the faith, exactly as Jesus did to the eleven, who turned the world upside down. NOT by front-loading the Gospel with unbiblical requirements. WHO was it who came up with the 'baby Christian' phrase? The Christian Cabal! They had to SELL/market the stupidest

and least moral of all 17 GOP's to Christian white voters! HOW can a person be a Christian, then be a baby/new one a year later? Two salvations? Reversion to the spiritual mother's womb?

HOW can anyone be a Christian, if they have never asked God to forgive any sins? That's the essence of salvation! No, the Christian Cabal has only been successful at getting media access, and warping Christianity in the minds of any who paid any attention to their antics and words, being for Chump. I'd grade them a D or D-!

SO anxious for power access, they abandoned morals and conscience. Power idolatry! Sin-to-win strategy, whose many tactics are fully explained in our 1,330 paged book (longer after tonight), Christians for Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican? Answer: NEITHER—He's only for good policies. Duh 101.

The Christian Cabal supported evil, used evil means to get duped laymen to support evil, all in the name of stacking SCOTUS for one issue that, even if passed, still isn't 'gonna be banned in all states, and government still has Constitutional duty to protect the safety of women (vs. injury or death, from aborting), NOT to mention the judiciary is to be neutral, detached, non-partisan and non-political.

That is NOT what the Christian Cabal sought! That's UN-American! Plus, freedom of religion is NOT a president favoring white WASP Christians, to the unfair exclusion of all other religious people. There are sins ALL over their actions!

Is the Christian Cabal forever tainted? NO. People can change. If they ever stood for morality and intelligent, unbiased public policy, and admitted that obsession with Roe's overturn was why they abandoned all Christianity to back Chump, they'd gain some credibility back. Chump doesn't admit sins—will they be like him? What Would Trump Do?

And IF the Christian Cabal HAD been successful at their God-defined job(s), Chump would be saved, and be being disciplined, which no one would accuse him of, on either counts. And IF they want to be a lobbying group, they have to follow the rules, register, etc. And they break the Johnson Amendment a lot!

WHY would I risk NO support from any of them? Telling the TRUTH is preeminent, positive or negative, and IF they follow the Bible, they know what they should do. However, in 2016, they gave NO indication that it held sway over their political decisions, so who knows if they've morally changed?

Interjection

[I had 1 response to my Ac. 8:40 testimony. I'll take any credible lie detector test, as many times as someone funds them. HOW can you prove it, otherwise, when no one else was in the car? There were no video recorders on cell phones, back then, and I didn't have a phone anyway (still don't). Plus, I don't lie. I've already detailed that experience here, three times, once in very fine detail. I'm NOT 'gonna bore myself doing that again. It was offset—to keep me humble—by one statement I said, that was NOT true, but was embarrassing to feel forced to say, to get people to back off so I could write so much (without objections).

Continuing

MOST people would NOT say negative things about people very positive toward them in the past month. We ALWAYS tell the TRUTH, and they react to us, as we do to them, and I was negative about the

Christian Cabal's meeting with the clown prince, so they likely tried to catch me in one missed prediction, but I know why God led me to it... to change from my lifelong party.

One more example... my last (and free) book has NEVER changed content, positive or negative, depending on if people cited were pro or con. We simply, stably tell the truth, and are NOT swayed by positive or negative support, as the truth is what matters. There are NO grudges on my side, but we are always objective and independent.

I'll NEVER back off criticizing tithing, and Lordship Salvation, even if people offered me a million dollars to do so, or all the support the Christian Cabal gave Chump. Money and power are very inferior values to telling the truth. If more people believed that (especially Christians), our world would be a much better place!

Update #14: Middle East Realities

The SNL (Saturday Night Live) opening was hilarious (<https://bit.ly/2rgQvk1>), but after starting to sleep, I awakened trying my darnedest to understand the Christian Cabal... how a group of 8-12 older men/pastors find consensus to do such DUMB things?

Here's my assessment of why they would ever have done what they did in Israel and Saudi Arabia... Iran is a threat to Israel's Peace, and Saudi Arabia has been a very good/close U.S. ally for decades. They're also rich, and have the glut of world oil. Conservatives (Ex.: Hannity) ALWAYS brag that America is energy independent, and we're now exporters, due to fracking, so we supposedly don't need Middle East oil (which we do, medium- to long-term!).

I guess Chump and his ilk believed the Saudis would protect Israel from Iran, as Israel's Iron Dome protects the Saudis? Who's protecting whom in that scenario? News reports are the Saudis just 'recently' are onboard with recognizing Israel's legitimate existence as a nation.

So, somehow, the Saudis would defend Israel against all Arab-intensive nearby neighboring states, many of whom also hate Israel for the Palestinian conflict? You think the Saudis were 'gonna use the weapons Chump is selling them to protect the Jews, so we wouldn't have to engage any military incursions, to help her defend against Iran?

I'm winging this on the fly, as I haven't understood ONE decision the Christian Cabal has ever made, except their rabid desire to oppose abortion, though by immoral means. So having an ally in the Middle East who's O.K. with Israel makes her safer, so we ALLOW Khashoggi to be murdered, with NO consequences?

What the heck was ever wrong with bombing Iran's nuclear facilities if they developed full weaponized missile capacity, by the U.S. or Israel? Sure, that would ignite the region, but it would be self-defense. How does Saudi Arabia help Israel's cause? They aren't 'gonna embrace Jews, though they do oppose Iran, and their Arab neighbors aren't 'gonna oppose Iran's potential attacks on Israel (i.e., shared goals, in some cases).

I just DON'T get the Cabal's "thinking!" America has protected the Saudis for decades, and gotten good oil deals as a result. Conservatives brag we don't need their oil, so why aren't they consistent in not worrying if we lose out on it to Russia, and others, if we don't need it?

Hannity has always said we need 100 percent energy independence from OPEC oil (which I have never agree with, as our influence there is stabilizing for the region, and protects our and Israel's interests).

Why in the heck would the Christian Cabal be for America doing anything to upset Middle East relations by favoring Israel with the embassy move and Jerusalem capital announcement?

I REALLY question the intelligence of these pastors, trying to pretend to be political strategists, and/or lawyers! I am NOT trying to be mean, and I HOPE they know I love them when they stay in the lane they're good at. In all this typing, I still don't see their points—anywhere!

The Saudi's are NOT 'gonna abandon Arab nations for America and Israel, and even though the Sunni vs. Shia conflict/rift keeps that "race" of people divided, they're still Arab, and mostly Muslim. Unless Jared Kushner has an amazing plan that I can't imagine, I don't get the Cabal's plans, one bit!

It's always good to have an ally in the Middle East, as we have with Turkey, somewhat, Jordan and others (Ex.: Kuwait, UAE), but it's NOT like Israel's nukes can't deter and protect themselves, already! The Saudi's can't stop Iran's nukes, and they wouldn't, anyway, as America has a much stronger interest in defending Israel than them, even if they've warmed up to Jews being in the region, more recently.

And not only is America a 100 percent NOT credible peace broker, via CHUMP, the Cabal has NO public complaints against any Jewish sins toward Palestinians. They NEED to get their nose out of political strategy, but Chump lets them, because he needs the votes!

They have Bible prophecy verses, and two verses in Psalms, regarding being for Israel, but that seems to be ALL they have! NO good thinking that that I see any evidence of, and some of these people have been heroes of the faith, in the PAST (namely Dobson, and Billy Graham's son).

They didn't consult me, nor would they, so I'll never get how consensus was had. It's more like the Devil took over, with power lust! The way you protect Israel is with military might, even as you condemn their Sins, and publicly denounce and oppose them (because they're wrong, and it only exacerbates tensions). You could try to get neighboring nations to accept Israel's legal legitimacy, and ally with even more of them, but no one is 'gonna convince many of them to accept Jews in the region if the Palestinian Problem continues—even Saudi Arabia.

Joel Rosenberg writes fictional books related to prophecy. That's a political strategist credential? I think NOT! And these people are so EMOTIONALLY bonded, you criticize one, legitimately (as I just did), and you engender their hate and opposition.

That's as rational as their new buddy, the clown prince, who was incensed over criticism, so he had Khashoggi killed! Criticism, if based in truth, HELPS you, unless you have a sinful ego, as the prince obviously does, arrogant that he has the oil everyone needs, so he can sin at will, by murder, and CHRISTIAN SO-CALLED 'leaders' are too afraid to confront him over MURDER—not even adultery, as John the Baptist did—for some good and moral reason?

The counterbalance to Iran (backed by Putin) is Israel, America and Western nations. Expecting any Middle East nations to ever care about Israel, over Arab brethren, is a BIG stretch, family squabbles over religion notwithstanding (i.e., Sunni vs. Shia).

Israel, since 1948, has been a thorn in ALL of their sides, to differing degrees, and now, due to the Cabal's input with Chump, America has ZERO right or credibility trying to get Israel's rivals to the negotiating table! It's like an NBA referee wearing a Laker's jersey as he officiates their game against the Mavs. Am I to praise the Cabal for 'helping' Israel by hurting her chances at temporary peace, with America not able to be in that process?

This is where religion is mixing in an ineffective if not unholy way with politics! HOW can I commend these pastors for being for a wicked man, marketing him as a Christian, and throwing a monkey wrench into peace possibilities in the Middle East? That's impossible!

I read one of them say, 'but Saudi Arabia is a rich country.' Your point? Yes, but how's that relevant to anything I've brought up tonight? They don't spend that money to make the average citizen have a good life, or to defend Israel, nor would they likely use it to attack Iran, when needed. That statement is merely stating something that's true, hoping dumb people will see that it's true, and think it actually means something in these discussions.

Oil is the BIG deal. Conservatives (which ALL Cabal members have become, or cozied up to, via Chump) are 'gonna have to face up to the emptiness of their rhetoric about oil supplies in America! It's ONLY 'gonna get MORE expensive, as fracking can't last forever (there's only so much crude hidden in shale near abandoned drill sites), and more expensive as we go further out in the ocean, as Chump is allowing, and even more oil spills are inevitable.

Can anyone believe Chump BRAGGED that Saudi oil prices lowered, because he leverages Khashoggi's life to blackmail the clown prince, for a month or so (for oil we supposedly don't buy, because we're independent)? So now "CHRISTIANS" are for putting a price tag on the sanctity of human life, so long as oil prices are arbitrarily and temporarily lowered? Biblical values?

When those people stick to evangelism, discipleship and sermonizing, they're pretty good. When they pal around trying to pretend to be political experts, because one of them makes make-believe scenario books based on real prophecy events, we are all in trouble with that NON separation of church and state! As serious as I can be that I believe God has sovereignly stupored Chump, I believe the Cabal getting in bed with his ilk has stupored them, as well! I get ZERO joy saying these things. I like most of their members. Their "thinking" just can't hold water, and it's dangerous for America!

If the Christian Cabal was excited that the Saudi's were open to recognizing Israel, you could get SO many more of her neighbors to do likewise if Chump could have actually HELPED the situation, rather than hurt it, with the full support of this deluded bunch! You make life fair, peaceful, prosperous and unbiased and non-favoritistic to the Jews, and I'll bet you get much better results than some Saudi Kushner plan!

You'll NEVER get lasting peace, but kissing up to a murderous prince, rather than helping the displaced Palestinians, seems like the opposite of a no-brainer, to me. I do understand that the Saudi's want influence that Iran wants, so their openness to Israel was positive. But it was less about Israel, and more about countering Iran.

And with the high five frat rat handshake between Putin and MSB, you don't think they BOTH know they pulled a BIG one off against Chump, either having him over the barrel from business ties, or more likely because he CAN'T ever confront their evils, as he needs them for his crazy foreign policy.

If you get this type analysis, elsewhere, please tell me your sources, as I would love to read them. The Cabal has seriously harmed Christ's cause! Who knows if they evangelized the prince, but their refusal to stand him up after Khashoggi ONLY lets him know whatever Christians believe, they accept murder as just the cost of doing business, which is UN-true.

I'll bet more nations could be had to be for Israel's national existence, by doing a good negotiation, than Kushner's Saudi plan—any day! And I do NOT naively believe that means any of them will like Jews in the region, or abandon plans to attack her, because prophecy says they will.

So even Kushner's plan with the Saudi's won't prevent that, but look at the moral cost to Christianity that route took! Trying to fairly do good to all sides would NOT have harmed Christianity's reputation one iota, and either way, prophecy results will come, so why not do the moral thing, rather than engage in all the sins I've just described, because you aren't thinking well, and aren't trusting God well, because He does NOT lead you to sin, to do His will.

I would make a HORRIBLE sound bite politician! But photo op types have provably made bad politicians, anyway! You either want to understand things, or you just want to hear words and feel positive, even if they're lies, and little ever gets done. I prefer truth and action to lies and inaction that feels good to sheeple!

Whether one, none, or all nearby nations recognize Israel's right to exist, they do and they will unto prophecy! That's hardly a YUGE issue—settling the differences and making all parties lives better, safer and more prosperous is much more important, and keeping Iran's nukes out of Israel.

Does the Cabal believe the Saudi's would go to war with Iran, over Israel, to be able to have more influence in the region? Israel would sooner knock out Iran's nuclear facilities as Arabia! The U.S. would, sooner, too.

A Google search of news articles says the Saudi's don't have nukes. Iran is NOT supposed to. You KNOW they'll try, all treaties notwithstanding. Monitoring and intervening are about the only remedy. Obama funded them so well, for signing an agreement they were sure to break, WHO doesn't believe they won't use much of that money to develop nukes even harder to detect, underground? Am I boring you? Even if the Saudi's used their oil money to develop nukes, Iran and the Saudi's AREN'T 'gonna engage a nuclear war! Nukes in Arabia do NOTHING to stop Iran's ambitions for them used against the Jews.

And many nearby nations are sympathetic to anyone who would attack Israel, due to the Palestinian problem the Cabal can't address, because they favored Israel, via Chump, who himself thinks he can force them to the table, by stripping funding and favoring Israel.

Doesn't the doofus know China and Russia would be greatly incentivized to help their southern neighbors to counter Chump's favoring of Israel (with money and weapons)?

There are no 100 percent saints you can ally with in the region, as even we aren't saints, but not even a slap on the wrist of the clown prince sends such a horrific precedent, and a non-moral message! It's like WAPO said: Flash a dollar in front of Chump, and he'll overlook murder. CHRISTIANS agree with those values?

Another media outlet RIGHTLY said everyone beware entering the Saudi consulate in Turkey if you are a journalist, because Chump will look the other way! See no evil, hear no evil, because your head is in the sand, ostrich! Even SNL mocked the clown prince's disdain—I got oil, b_tches. Arrogance is what allows him to kill journalists, with NO fear of consequences. His government OUGHT to have laws and courts and jails, but apparently it takes outsiders to get any justice there, as he is, apparently the law.

Our E.U. allies RIGHTLY said (maybe in Argentina?) that you ally with people who share the same values. The U.S. does NOT value rewarding murderous politicians, nor do any NATO members that I've ever heard of.

It's time to go to sleep. How will I ever get these type of insights into 1-line sound bites, as a politician? Maybe I'll just parrot, 'read my books" (vs. lips), RIP the great George H. W. Bush. Nite nite all.

Update #15: Foreign Policy

Americans voted for a politician to conduct foreign policy, through the State Department, DOD, CIA and PAID government officials and diplomats—NOT freelance pastors! Can you imagine how the right would pitch a fit if Obama had Muslims, Buddhists, Hindus or even Jews scurrying around with our allies to engage goodwill diplomacy, or more (Middle East regional strategy)? Is every voting bloc now 'gonna be allowed to engage foreign policy, and visit Israel, Saudi Arabia, like teacher's groups, NAACP, Rainbow Coalition, AARP and the NRA, if they help someone get elected? It's because Chump CAN'T conduct effective foreign policy, and ONLY cares about himself—NOT America—in catering to men who claim the power to get him elected!

I can't wait to expose all the sinful things they've done in the name of Jesus, to foist the worst president on America, and destroy Christianity's reputation in society for some media exposure, power access, and ultimately more business (free media exposure equals more parishioners, like Jeffress getting a prime slot on the Armed Services radio, though he does have to pay for the air time), and Fox News contributorships.

How's that working out with Israel? Russia? China? North Korea? Saudi Arabia? NOT so well! NONE of those entities are coming around to America's positions, but hardening and expanding their resistance and alliances (excepting the Saudi's, unless the high five handshake was a sign of things to come between MSB and Putin/Russia). This has been a "near complete" (to quote Donnie on the midterm results) FAILURE for America!

Update #16: Common Sense International Assessment

Let's start, again, dealing with realistic foreign policy, done by paid and informed professionals! You can NOT expect Russia to stop Putin's meddlings, world-wide, be it seizing three Ukrainian ships, hacking U.S. businesses (if not elections), killing rivals, critics and journalists, buddying up with any nation Who will hassle or oppose America; YES, we are in the Cold War, again, it just doesn't usually involve military skirmishes!

You have Russian fly-bys of our Navy ship, injecting itself in Syria (and now in the Saudi vs. Turkey Middle East situation), opposing the U.S. at the U.N., invading one country (if not more, later), letting one bare-chested dictator have BILLIONS, most of which the people are due, cozying up with China (i.e., BRIC economic bloc), TRYing to break up or back off NATO, and cause E.U. nations (and especially Germany) to splinter some loyalty to alliances with the U.S.A. Cuba and Venezuela can't be too far from his planned alliances.

He poisons Skripal IN BRITAIN, no less, so NO venue is off limits to his reach, including one of America's top two greatest allies. DO YOU SEE A PATTERN HERE, folks? He even jails political threats, and nullifies votes if his job is at risk. He has MASTERFULLY conquered the art of P.R., where many people see him as a smiley, engaging, friendly adversary, because the devil ALWAYS comes as an angel of light (II Cor. 11:14). He is NO Gorbachev nor Yeltsin, but has relied on his KGB past and skills

to bring Russia COMPLETELY back from Cold War DEFEAT (George H. W. Bush days) to being Time magazine's most powerful man just a few years back.

Do ANY U.S. citizens put all these facts together to see the threats the U.S. is facing, globally, or is it time to stick our faces back on the TV set to watch what's up with the Kardashians? What about China? One-party rule, OFTEN using unfair trade practices that HURT U.S. economics, hacking U.S. business trade secrets, likely spies, even in our colleges and businesses, dumping product (government money making pseudo-private enterprise offerings be well below market price), trade imbalances, child labor, labor camps, "reeducation camps" for Muslims in their nation (virtually forced regime indoctrination), extending the reign of their leader, with the people having little-to-no say, much unaddressed poverty, human rights abuses America hardly hears about, religious persecution, and the same great P.R. skills as Putin, to appear nice and reasonable, despite all those NOT nice and NOT reasonable practices. <https://bit.ly/2zBg444>

DOES anyone care about these things, or is this too academic and unentertaining? Just enjoy your Frappe distractions, and hope our politicians will solve it, though they rarely solve anything? Alliances increase with China (Ex.: BRIC), and they aid North Korea surviving U.S. sanctions!

South Korea's president deserves credit for GREAT progress seeking to unite the Koreas, and I do NOT consider Xi Jinping the moral equal as Putin, in evil-doing (as George W. Bush would have called it), but these are obstacles and challenges the world faces, especially if the U.N. were ever to be used effectively. And speaking of North Korea, how about 'rocket man'? Why in the world would he EVER actually dismantle all the nukes he has already pursued? It's the ONLY thing that puts him on the world stage, and keeps his nation on the map of public interest! After all the money spent, that should have been used to let his people not starve and suffer, he would want something YUGE in return for pretending to scrap them—like mucho dinero!

Chump's tariffs on China, rebuffing Putin one time in Argentina, and meeting with Kim Jung Un can NOT objectively be seen as great foreign policy achievements, as much as I want America to have positive breakthroughs with these nations. Throw in the two Israeli debacles for world peace (i.e., embassy and capital), and even Turkey being slighted and ignored concerning the crime in their midst, in favor of not even a slap on the hand for a murderous Saudi prince, and no one in their right mind can honestly believe the Christian Cabal has HELPED America, or that Donald J. tRump is good at policy—EXCEPTING bombing ISIS into submission (which I pushed for, even back in the Obama era), and maybe getting one white Christian pastor released from Turkey, again to appease his voting bloc.

Are presidents supposed to use U.S. tax dollars, and their office to nearly exclusively serve their base? Is that how U.S. politics gets conducted? I invite and WELCOME any and ALL dissent, with evidence where this analysis is wrong. Thank God—LITERALLY—we are only primarily facing threats from Russia and North Korea, and a little bit from China. But give Donnie TIME... he has already proven he is effective at ticking off our allies, and cozying up to our enemies, and opposing those paid professionals our tax dollars support, in the U.S. government.

How much more damage could he do? LIKELY, he'll eventually do some good, because you can't do much worse, then he'll take credit for such achievements, like he OFTEN does—breaking things, then being the proffered fixer.

Would you say U.S. foreign policy is better or worse than it was two years ago? And though our economy is doing better (again, by some policies I was for, just not as radical of tax breaks, and especially

not mainly for the rich), the outsourced jobs I said could NOT be returned (at \$2 a day) haven't returned, as with 14,000 GM ~Rust Belt jobs, and tariffs bullying renegotiating NAFTA and maybe a China deal, you could credit him for, if the details were positive, though medium-term those tactics are 'gonna sour relationships

It is NOT Chumps 'great negotiator' skills at play, but the great U.S. economy, and number one consuming nation status, and reserve currency status, and U.S. military to back it all up, that allows nations to temporarily cave, because they know he's a blip and flash in the pan, and U.S. will still be there when he's gone.

And medium- and longer-term, those tactics incentivize them to split/part from close alliances with America, just as the E.U. is doing concerning self-defense! I can't think of one nation closer to America, post-Chump, except Israel! That's success? If so, count me out. I hope you haven't fallen asleep. Facts can bore short attention spans!

I EXPECT Venezuela, to some extent Cuba, the Middle East, Russia, North Korea and maybe China disruptions the lameduckish last two years of DJT's legacy "leadership." Even the E.U. will build stronger bonds with Russia, China, maybe the Saudi's, and separate even more from HIM—not from America.

I will NOT be accused of being a Negative Nellie. Our economy HAS improved (lower taxes, regulations, and scuttling Obamacare tend to do that, to a large extent), and Chump HAS tried new strategies with North Korea, China and Russia. I just don't believe they've paid off well, at this 'juncture', as George W. Bush would say.

WHY would Communist and religiously dictatorial nations go along with the U.S.A.? China does, economically, as it greatly benefits funding their regime. People like those view democratization and U.S. foreign policy as meddling, and sticking our noses in their business! I'm ALL for us doing so, if They're up to no good, but they are not 'gonna renounce ambitions that favor their often corrupt leadership.

ONLY inciting the people to rise up can change things (i.e., regime change), and many even resent those type efforts, because some citizens want to be governed in ways detrimental to America and Israel. I'm boring myself to death, so have a wonderful day, consider what I've said, don't just turn off and tune out, and expect America to always have enemies we must learn to deal with without military conflict! They will always be seeking our demise, or at least our economy or influence diminishing!

Top five all-time viewership. I WISH it was because Americans cared about foreign policy. Maybe they just can't believe someone would waste so much time tweeting in the wind?

Report: Mattis reveals Russian government attempted to interfere in U.S. midterm elections earlier this month - ABC News - <https://abcn.ws/2FV8O8w> via @ABC

YEA! China stood their ground against ignorant bullying. Trump agrees not to raise tariffs on China after meeting with Xi Jinping. <https://cbsn.ws/2Rv00Yg>

TIME to promote my books, and end any chapter additions! BUT, before I do, I KNOW U.S. consumers of politics HATE long-winded analyses, so here's my stab at 1-liner foreign policy aspirations: Diversify our labor market (less China dependency), keep Putin in check, never let North Korea endanger

America, or her allies, seek mutually beneficial trade with China, work for a second Arab Spring, solve the animosity over Palestine, don't favor peaceful Jews over peaceful Arabs, and be the leaders America has always been, but not arrogantly or bullyingly. Those are NOT winning slogans!

One bit of background information I didn't reveal... on our road trip from Arkansas, I heard a pastor central to the Christian Cabal, in a recent sermon espousing tithing, and not spreading your tithe around to the many great Christian organizations you have offered you. That's part of the prompting about our tithe tweets!

And the day Chump won, a local talk show D.J. gloated that I had wrongly predicted Hillary's win, by posting the same notification about ten times, off and on, like a flashing neon sign. THAT's what we were rebutting regarding my predication accuracy rate, as he's still around, and despises our views. I DON'T just randomly address issues for no reason! They're usually prompted by events in the news, or my life, though I try to keep it on the helpful doctrine level, and sometimes don't reveal exactly what prompted the topic.

Update #17: Globalism or Nationalism?

WHAT would you expect Russia to do, losing the Cold War, heightened by Reagan, and untauntingly ended by George H. W. Bush? Breakup of the USSR into satellites, which now even NATO sometimes partners with? Just take it (i.e., a loss) forever? Nations have pride, and citizens have patriotism! This is NOT unexpected.

China out-smarted U.S. politicians, to placate U.S. business interests, at the expense of U.S. workers. NOW, 25+ years later we want to renegotiate? North Korea's Un needed legitimacy, at first, by his peers, so missiles and nuke claims got him worldwide fear—an asset when you're a dictator.

Iran and the Saudi's WANT to be the Middle East power brokers, and most Arab nations have ties to Arabia, but also have religious factions, and like that Iran is opposed to Jews being in Israel. And many people despise anyone trying to claim the mantle of global leader (like American exceptionalism). Who elected you king?, they ask.

This historic background brings us to where we find ourselves, today! China and Russia WON'T accept a back seat, and are even now colluding to make the Yuan or Euro the reserve currency of the world. China can, at any time, cut off the spicket of loans to America, U.S.'s "asset" is that we buy too many things, and the Saudi's have the most pure oil, needing little refinement.

Nations use their assets in their favor. Russia has nukes, and influence in the region, and ambitions to return to pre-Cold War world status. Iran used to be an empire, and national pride can resurrect a desire to again be a BIG player. China, as well. The U.N. is feckless to manage these aspirations.

Even with Brexit, the E.U. is re-thinking unity, as each nation RIGHTLY needs to advance self-interest, be it economic, immigration, or self-defense. It's the pendulum correction from one extreme to the other, vs. balance! Can you see these things this way?

America lost some clout, by 'leading from behind's' attempt to get other nations to pay up and do their fair share. Now Chump insists on the pay up, and even insults allies, who RIGHTFULLY resent it, and react accordingly, distancing their nations more from current-state America!

NATO even gets questioned as to its continued need! BRIC rises to lure a non-Communist nation into its orbit (Brazil). Arab nations would maybe like to unite, economically, if they can get past intra-Islam

religious tensions. Central and South America SHOULD economically ally, as with Africa, and North America (i.e., NAFTA).

When EVERY nation is looking out for number one, selfishness vs. self-interest have to again be defined! Nationalism vs. globalism are misstatements. We are interconnected, but no one likes being abused in any trade deals! Chump's bullying stance (that Mexico and Canada and China must submit to U.S. ambitions) was asinine!

To take a belief that the U.S. is the best nation, to mean all other nations are inferior, or owe us a great economy, is the height of bombastic arrogance! EXPECT so much resistance and resentment that the U.S. will have FEW allies when Chump gets booted out. Thank you, Donald? He_1 NO; Scrooge you, Donald! USA #1, morally.

Protectionism retracts from global engagement, and globalism can slip into not caring for your nation's best interests. The RIGHT answer is balance! You can't withdraw from economic interconnectedness, nor can you forsake national sovereignty for some fantastical 'unity' concept. #CommonSense USA #1

Update #18: Shia or Sunni?
(12/3/18)

Report: Qatar said it will leave OPEC next month, a rare example of the toxic politics of the Middle East rupturing a group that had held together for decades through war and sanctions <https://bloom.bg/2BNsSpo> You engender violent religious extremists when you never help Palestinians displaced since 1948.

Sympatico with fellow Arab brothers will NOT wane until the free world makes justice reign in Israel, and addresses any legitimate complaints of Israel's rival nations! Illegitimate ones can rightly be ignored. May I suggest, as an outsider, leadership abilities are NOT genetically inherent, and Muslim nations ought to be headed up by the most moral and intelligent people possible! It's what they do—NOT who they're related to, that matters! <https://bit.ly/2KP9wD7>

One nation can require lineage, while another lets people vote. WHY let a conflict last nearly 1,400 years? Find moral values you share in common, and focus on those! Extremists DON'T represent your religion well, which is why ISIS had nowhere to return (a Muslim friend told me). ONLY stand for morality, and put the decades of bitterness aside.

Everyone who is NOT a Muslim doesn't think one thought about if your political leaders share a lineage to Muhammad, or not. Your religions image/reputation to 'infidels' is ONLY based on the good behavior inspired by anyone being in your or any other religion! Shia vs. Sunni? Just obey Allah the best you know how!

Something to help us understand the Middle East better: <https://bit.ly/2AO2aeE> Shia and Sunni share fundamentals in common, says that article; therefore, major on the majors, and minor on the minors. We ALL trace back to the same Abraham of the Bible (Gal. 4:22)! We're all one human family.

And EVERYONE traces back to Adam. The bloodlines are in common. Over the millennia, different languages (Gen. 11:1-9) and physical features changed, and cultural tradition sprung up, but moral values always stay the same.

At the same time you unite over BIG values, differences separate! You can be united on the BIG things, and disagree on the smaller things! I was just following a slow driver. I will NEVER want to get to know

any admitted slow driver, in real life, very well, as we so disagree on the pace of life. We separate, amicably. Just take your time in your own lane... you have NO right to waste my time.

So peaceful coexistence is mainly learning to separate, and/or tolerate differences without violence! I've never, nor would I ever considered violence against people who can't comprehend Texas driving laws, but I also educate them (often with my horn), and avoid them at all costs. Violence is where you cross a line you shouldn't!

People from the same Adam are going to dress, speak, look, drive, and think differently, because we're individuals, but we are also all made in God's image, and you should never try to play God, in ending the life of someone who's different from you (unless in fatal harm's way, as self-defense); just separate!

People LIKE being with their own kind. Tall people enjoy dating tall people; rich folk hang with the wealthy, due to commonality. There are exceptions, but there should never be violence. Debate, argue, make your point heard, but I'm told that the Menninger's organization says you will never change another person, so you have to change yourself.

(Rom. 15:7) In my church, a friend has a support dog. Some people might not like that. Last Sunday, a gal came out of church with ripped blue jeans. I told her CONGRATS that she didn't feel a need to stay outside, as I do when in gym shorts, picking up my kids.

My son wanted to wear a man bun, but we said 'no.' Every group has standards, traditions; fitting in is important, but not to the point of being a slave. That gal had courage. We didn't want our son to represent our family using similar courage!

Differences abound... deal with it, and not with violence. Unless you're perfect (like Jesus), no one will 100 percent be like you, nor should they!

Update #19: Green Energy & Oil in Prophecy
(12/3/18)

OPEC used to be a virtual oil monopoly. Will prices rise or fall if it disbands? I suspect they could drop. Even with that cartel in tact, they would agree on raising or lowering prices, as prices are up to the owners, and what buyers will pay (i.e., market forces). There is MUCH Middle East tensions, currently.

If conservatives CAN'T see the value of America weaning off oil, though keeping it for derivatives, they're BLIND! Oil is the main reason wars get started (like the Iraq War), because most everything requires energy, in modern life. HEAR these lyrics!: <https://bit.ly/2QB15k0>

Even prophecy expert number one (Dr. John Walvoord, RIP) said OIL will be the basis of triggering the Tribulation! <https://amzn.to/2QfGW40> Green energy can NOT stop prophecy, and we aren't to try to stop it (but hasten it by evangelism), but we need oil alternatives, to lessen conflicts!

HOW do you make those alternatives competitively priced? EVERY cool product costs MOST when first launched (i.e., sunk costs, and investment outlays must be recouped, usually from rich buyers). But as an item gets more commonly owned, economies of scale kick in, and prices drop! Even drugs go generic, eventually. We NEED vehicles NOT using gasoline, ASAP!

HOW could solar, wind, geothermal and ocean wave energy be applied to powering cars of the future? Electric car batteries charged by such? Fracking gets MUCH less oil out of the ground than the original

oil drilled before the well was abandoned, decades back! Fracking dirties the well water needed to be injected, to keep pressure.

It has runoff pools that may seep into drinking/potable water sources. It makes some sense to think that unstable underground layers of water (vs. shale) could, with pressure, cause minor earthquakes (unproven, to-date). Green energy is a future necessity, for America to be independent!

MOST Americans AREN'T 'gonna ride share, carpool, take public transport (if they can own their own car, and their city is not landlocked), ride a bike to work, or freeze in the winter or burn up in the summer. Better technology for green energy is the way of the future, getting costs competitive, ASAP!

Update #20: Oil & the Middle East Crisis
(12/3/18)

John Walvoord postulated that the Tribulation would center on pressures over oil. Saudi Arabia has the most. Israel doesn't have a ton, but Russia will seek its wealth ~2.5 years into the Tribulation (i.e., the Battle of Gog). Even today, Arab nations are fighting over religion and oil! Sunni, Shia and OPEC.

'As of 2013 Israel was importing nearly 100 million barrels of oil per year. It possesses negligible reserves of crude oil, but does have abundant domestic natural gas resources which were discovered in large quantities starting in 2009, after many decades of previously unsuccessful exploration.'

Israel has to get oil from somewhere... either Arab neighbors, or U.S. ships who pass by Yemen (and the Straits of Hormuz, for Saudi exports). LOOK at this map to see how key that Aden waterway is to getting oil to Israel: <https://bit.ly/2AMmwVA> Everyone wants to control Middle East commerce trade routes.

Oil via the Mediterranean Sea seems much more difficult. If you want to squeeze a nation, cut off access to energy produced elsewhere. THAT could be the means of requiring a peace settlement for Israel—oil!

Israel needs green energy even more quickly than America, as we're O.K., for now. They're negative on oil! Remember the Captain Philips movie, with pirates from Somalia? That's RIGHT ACROSS from Yemen, where the Saudi's are at war. U.S. oil ships were targeted for money in that real life depiction.

It is the KEY access point for shipping U.S. oil to Israel, and is all bounded by Arab nations. Arab nations MAY cut off her oil, one day, over Palestine. Iran nukes against Israel, U.S. war in Iraq and Afghanistan. It ALL ties to oil, with lesser factors also involved.

The world runs on gold and oil—NOT Dunkin' Donuts. Gold has been replaced by currency, in many cases, but NOT oil by green energy. The Saudi's accept dollars for their oil. If they refuse to do so, U.S. could suffer a GREAT loss.

People wanting the Saudi kingdom to collapse, or to not remain an U,S, ally have NO strategic understandings. MSB needs disciplining for murdering Khashoggi, but we want an oil-rich ally, who balances power with Iran's influence, especially one open to recognizing Israel.

Let humans rights violations go unpunished, and they accelerate, and continue forever (i.e., empowerment). It's a balancing act between doing right and doing business. Liberals want the humanely right thing done, and conservatives want the business transactions done. Extreme liberals want the Saudi's ruined; extreme conservatives want Iran ruined. I want them all to find ways to get mutual interests met through agreements and peace.

I heard Hannity and Gingrich chat today about Chump's trade deal "successes," then say you have to have 'win-win' (our term—NOT one Chump uses). They're wanting it both ways. Trump's bullying does NOT win, medium- to long-term! Concessions in the short-term lead to finding alternative suppliers, longer term. Bullying win-lose LOSES for America!

Update #21: Biblically Hastening Prophecy (II Pet. 3:12)
(12/3/18)

Islam, I am told, has Koran writings about a coming final Imam, and Jews being knocked off the face of the map. ISIS and other radical Islam terrorists see global jihad (i.e., war with the world, by their definition) as hastening that vision's reality. Infiltrate cultures with sleeper cells, etc. Seek to make all nations ruled by Islamic law.

Peaceful and probably the majority of Muslims do NOT share that ambition, though some among them choose not to vocally denounce the violent ones claiming their religion, but can you blame them fully, when that makes you a death target, just like many people in hoods won't nark on murderers, from fear of retaliation!

Those extreme types want to hasten global jihad. Christians are taught to hasten Christ's coming (II Pet. 3:12). That CAN'T mean do evil things to bring it to pass, as God never instructs His people to do evil. At the same time, WHEN prophecy transpires, it will be in a climate depicted by 'peace and safety' calls (I Th. 5:3). HOW do you reconcile all that data?

It's NOT evil to want peace. Jesus said 'BLESSED are the peacemakers' (Mt. 5:9). At the same time, Christ came to make divisions over priorities and morals (Mt. 10:34) Taking a stand for morality WILL engender lack of peace with evil-doers (a George W. Bush phrase).

TRYING to get Arabs, en masse, to attack Israel, would be EVIL! Warning that they will one day do so is GOOD! Speculating how these things may play out is NOT the foolish speculation sin of II Tim. 2:3. We are even told to stay alert, and discern the signs of the times (Mt. 16:3, 24:44; I Th. 5:4). So seeking peace between Israel and her neighbors is NOT a sinful act.

However, we know when a coming ruler stealthily usurps three E.U. heads of state, then brokers seven years of peace for Israel, that IS evil, because the broker is Satanic. Short of that, we've offered MANY ways peace could be had, there, and Christians are to hasten prophecy, mainly by evangelism—NOT by trying to get prophecy pieces in place!

It would be EVIL and selfish to only want the Rapture to occur, and NOT care that so many people are going to Hell, unwarned! NO human can stop prophecy from occurring, so no matter what we do, God will make it occur, in His timing, but we aren't to do evil, or we are in the wrong.

Jared Kushner supposedly will offer a peace plan. I've already said the Arabs will mainly reject it, because his dad isn't a neutral arbiter! I've offered probably 4-6 scenarios where TEMPORARY peace could be had, if all parties found benefit in them (win-win). ALL are temporary, until the Rapture!

Even though the Rapture is positive for Christians, Paul knew selfish gains were inferior to others' gains (Phil. 1:24) Political policy has NOTHING to do with considering implications for prophecy! Just do good. EVIL would be to encourage or even plan for radical Islamists to attack Israel, and may prompt prophecy.

Update #22: New World Order
979

(12/4/18)

Yesterday I spoke of nations waking up to decide they'll do what's in their own best interests (Ex.: Brexit and Qatar), and I said Gingrich and Hannity spoke, and they mentioned 'free and fair trade.' You better be careful what you ask for!

Win-win trade deals benefit all involved to enough of an extent that they get agreed to. Current state is money alone decides who gets what, or military might. Little lands have little clout, so they must band together at the U.N., or even try to ally with major powers (like sucker fish—better, pilot fish—on whales or sharks).

Current state lives under the golden rule of he with the gold rules, or might makes right (if your military can prove you rulers, otherwise). And size matters when it comes to land mass, or population explosion, if a nation hasn't competitive militaries or monies.

In America, we turn a phrase 'minority rights' and 'a more perfect union.' In other words, care for the weak (and 'little guy'/underdog), and don't overlook them just because they're small, and in so doing you make your country better.

As George H. W. Bush (RIP) was fond of saying, a 'new world order' and a 'kinder, gentler America,' could we envision a new world order where third world nations were NOT left out, where bullies didn't rule the roost, where all the good stuff didn't always go to the highest bidder, and politicians weren't on the take for bribes (legal or illegal)?

It is absolutely essential that science and technology find new ways to stretch natural resources, and discover how to recycle old stuff, find new resources in new places, and create green energy sources so there's more to go around!

Our wars OFTEN center around religion and resource disputes. Your nation's borders are set in stone, morally speaking! It was EVIL for Iraq to have INVADED Kuwait, so GHWB put an end to it (i.e., Operation Desert Storm). It was EVIL for Putin to invade the Ukraine, but no one put an end to that!

We as a world CANNOT always begrudge nations like the U.S.A. playing the world's policeman, as imperfectly as we sometimes execute it, because every group needs a management function, be it kids with adults, athletes with referees, businesses with managers—everyone tends to break the rules in their own favor, if rules aren't enforced. When the cat's away the mice will play!

The U.N. SHOULD have been a more inclusively neutral governing body, but that hasn't worked out so well, as rules got manipulated by some nations allying clout to break or stifle them! If rules are moral, they SHOULD be heeded, and someone's got to enforce good rules!

We've already seen in North Korea and Iran, words and signed commitments are nothing, if the intent of the heart is to contradict your claims! If the vow was moral, your contradiction is evil! It all starts with good rules, and knowing what good vs. evil is!

NOT all humans have that ability, over years of violating their God-made internal compass/ conscience. So other nations are forced to keep them in line! It's not enjoyable work, you never get a thank you card in return, but we ALL need it!

America has NOT done all things morally right, and we would be the first ones to tell you so! We HAVE used our spies and military and economic leverage to make life pretty good for ourselves, and you can't say that in every case it was 'fair and free,' as Hannity referenced.

Those two concepts aren't always compatible! Free is you can do whatever you want, within (or skirting?) rules, and rules aren't always fair. My point is if we want a more perfect world, we all have to come to understand that wanting our way clashes with every other nation!

We all inhabit the same one planet. We all want oil, money, jobs, businesses, products, gold, energy, diamonds, clear air and water, land, wood, plastic, metal, even respect, etc. If we all got the amount of those we all wanted, the earth would run out well before. That's where integrity enters in.

Global rules would be hard to agree on, as status quo is good for some, and they'd fight any cut-back. Status quo is bad for some, and they'd fight for change. And no one seems to be able to decide who has a right to determine the rules, as nations simply break them behind your back, if they don't like them, while feeling pressured to publicly agree with and to them!

Mahatma Gandhi said, 'The world has enough for everyone's need, but not enough for everyone's greed.' THINK about that statement! Your over-enjoyment of this world's temporary pleasures MEANS someone else misses out!

It is DIFFICULT to understand how you're buying the next hot item/new thing hurts someone living in Africa, but that's ONLY because we humans share such an innate selfishness, that we can neither consider the other person we do not see, walk in their moccasins, or ever once think of our living with what we need, vs. want, and GIVING to others less fortunate than we.

America does a GREAT job of that, as a nation, and many of our people quite generous, individually, but overall, nations simply ACCEPT that 'life's not fair,' so accept it... deal with the real! Or as Hillary put it, 'America is great, because America is good.'

I DON'T accept unfairness as inevitable, as that defeatist attitude reflects, because I'm dumb enough to have heard one Dallas politician's statement, in one sermon one day, that has always stuck with me, and gotten in my craw: 'You have what you tolerate.'

Saudi Arabia has been a GREAT ally of America for DECADES, and yes they have lots of pure crude. But when leadership changes to being less moral, or having an attitude of pride over such assets and wealth, as if they can do anything they want, because they can control who gets what of their oil, those MORAL rules are being broken, and that's a PROBLEM!

Who's 'gonna enforce it? The U.N.? World Court? Interpol? We have EMPTY institutions, due to politics trumping morals! No nation wants any entity over their national sovereignty, but we DO need some common, basic rules of how you're allowed to behave, and how you're not allowed, that we can all agree on—all who are generally good nations. The rogue evil-doers will always balk and bluster against compliance, because they believe their nation (or at least politicians) benefit by nonconformity.

But if the rules are good and just, it is precisely THAT attitude that the world majority must fight against! I don't know what crazy bug got into Hitler, all those years back, but no one could say it was a good one! I'm 'gonna rule the world, by taking over other countries, because I can.

That one thought started an entire world war, with millions killed, never again to return. It all starts with a thought, or a desire to do evil. Evil (and bad thinking) is ultimately what causes the bulk of the problems we experience on this lone planet, and not many of us are realistically going to live on/inhabit another planet, so we have soon got to learn to live together in peaceful coexistence, and not let bullies run the show!

People don't like too high taxes! Learn to live on a budget/within your means, and do more with less, world governments! Report: France to announce suspension of fuel tax hikes that provoked riots, media says. <https://fxn.ws/2FZqfVt>

The usual suspects. Report: U.S. takes aim at China, Iran, Russia over treaty violations. <https://abcn.ws/2Pjy2Nd>

Vision AND morality! Report: Colin Powell—George H.W. Bush was "a man with vision." <https://cbsn.ws/2E2dOFI>

I'm trying HARD to learn the politician's skill of summing info into sound bites ('compelling commentary'). Like descending layers of a triangle, that message could be expanded from top tier title (New World Order), down one level to nations be good, and not bad; down one level to Middle East get along, and contain aggression, others negotiate win-win trade, and central good and fair rules enforcement is needed; down one level to the need for global moral revival, world's policeman role(s) and entities, rogue nations need to get or to be put in line, greed isn't good, hoarding is hatred, win-win, natural resources aren't endless, morals matter, might doesn't make right, be less selfish, can't we all just get along in peaceful coexistence, and we war over natural resources and religion; and & down another level and you're finally down on my level of chapter writing!

Update #23: Humane Human Rights
(12/4/18)

Let's be realistic... Utopia will NEVER be achieved on this fallen earth! The BEST we can hope for is, only for those who want it, EVERY nation gets the following: A place to live (whoever owns it—state or property rights), food, water (including the drinkable kind), electricity, a job, transportation, sewer (toilet/sanitation functions), A/C and heat, clothes, basic education for all, and basic medical needs met.

As to their being governed, NO MATTER your political system, ALL people should be free from unlawful search and seizure, have access to their rightful day in court, and have a fair trial, due process, NO labor camps, NO sole government-controlled media propaganda, politicians NOT hoarding national assets, NOT accepting bribes—legal or illegal—or engaging payoffs and funneling money to friends and family (and cronies; i.e., corruption and graft), RULE OF LAW vs. whims of the king (or prince) rule, citizens NOT living in fear of their government, government officials understanding that they aren't god, and have NO God-given right to endless family or party power successions, NO secret police, or military turning on the people (among whom are they and the pols... we're only human after all!

<https://bit.ly/2QbVbqs>), people have a say/voice in their government, checks and balances on power (as absolute power corrupts absolutely), the right to protest and criticize their government, no railroading the accused, or Kangaroo courts, mock/show trials, or banana republics, MORAL and intelligent politicians competent to rule and lead (and ABLE to get poor economies rolling—or they QUIT!), NO favoritism to any groups or lobbyists, or sweetheart deals to insider elites, people DON'T suffer or starve to feed the military, religion is allowed, government as servant leaders vs. oppressors of slaves, NO murdering opponents, fixing/sham elections, no lifelong tenure of any politicians, NO land grabs, or women and

gays treated as inferior, or second-class citizens, NO stoning gays, or requiring four witnesses to rape, cutting off wrists of thieves (i.e., draconian/excessive punishments).

IS THIS MINIMUM asking too much, in a civilized, SUPPOSEDLY evolved or enlightened age? I'm NOT picking on Communists or Islam nations, but calling for ALL nations to re-think what morals are! LOOK at this list of the inhumanity humanity is able to inflict upon itself!: <https://bit.ly/2ANT41n>

And I'm sure other nations can see, more objectively, where America falls short! Lord knows we aren't perfect. So this is less finger-pointing that mirror raising, for all of us to look at what you see, and 'make that change.' <https://bit.ly/1ksGokQ>

Update #24: The Love of God
(12/15/18)

How much does God love you? People commonly believe He doesn't exist, or He hates or is mad at them, but His love for you is immeasurable. No one will ever love you as much as God does. HOW can I say that? "The Bible tells me so."

(Jn. 15:13) Sacrifice for others is the ultimate love, especially saving them from dying, by taking their punishment. If a fire was coming toward your house, and your neighbor risked her life to spare your home and family, with a water hose, by letting it hit her home and family, that's sacrificial love.

Warriors die on the battlefield for total strangers to live in freedom. That's love. (Jn. 3:16) God loved you so much He gave His son. He didn't give Him a gift, or give Him as a gift to the earth for 33 years—He gave Him as a sacrifice gift; death on a cross, to bridge man to God.

Look at Lk. 15. The woman who lost a coin searches for it tirelessly, until she finds it, as it's valuable to her. A shepherd is in charge of 100 sheep, and at the risk of danger or harm to the safe 99 (safely in his ownership/family), he LEAVES the 99 to find the one who strayed and is lost. That's love... Sacrifice, and risk to self for others you have no blood relation with.

Read of the prodigal son. The dad allows him to sow his wild oats, but never ceases to love and miss his son. In fact, he's the first one on point, ever watching over the horizon for the hoped-for day his son comes to his senses and returns home.

We all like homecomings, and at least the concept of a family reunion (if the weird uncle isn't there). For people who have accepted God's loving offer of eternal life in Heaven, through Christ's loving sacrifice on the cross to pay for your sins so you don't have to, death only begins a homecoming and family reunion!

Are you going? You can know for sure, as I have since age 8. (Jn. 3:16) HEAR these three songs on the love of God, as they describe it better than words will allow me:

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oLURVUQoTM ...](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oLURVUQoTM...)

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3AbRVJRrC4 ...](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3AbRVJRrC4...)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4HQ99mHmajl>

POVERTY PROBLEM

(11/10/18)

We judge our economy not by the presence of billionaires but by the absence of poverty. —**Jeremy Corbyn** TELL me how this statement DOESN'T make sense! The goal is NO severe suffering! It's inhumane to care who does well if others struggle and work hard, full-time, yet end up in poverty!

I read a post about the poor NOT saving and investing, and spending more than they make. HAS SUCH A MORON EVER LIVED OR OBSERVED THEIR BUDGETS AND INCOME? Go visit a 'hood or barrio, and watch if they live extravagantly! I'm going to one tomorrow morning, if such fools want to join me! Stupid #IGNORANCE

Let's analyze/assess EVIL people's view of the poor... First, there ARE lazy poor people, who God says DON'T help (II Th. 3:10) But excepting them, over-outsourcing, over-immigration and automation harms the lowest rung the most! Better education, motivation, budgeting and job skills always help, as with working over-time and multiple jobs.

Conservatives TRULY/sincerely believe EVERYONE in run-down neighborhoods can escape by great school grades, but that's mainly because they found good grades to be more easily achieved. GO EXPERIENCE THEIR LIVES BEFORE you push your white privilege assumptions on others.

Money to get people out of poverty comes from SOMEWHERE. That somewhere is where it is. And people with money don't give it away for nothing, but the poor have to deserve and earn it, but they also have to compete in a market where wages are stagnant, or declining, from business decisions to over-immigrate and over-outsource.

It's the EASIEST attitude to hold, to opine without walking in another's moccasins, first! Every person instinctively believes everyone else's life is like theirs, or anyone can do what they did. And MOST people NEVER assess the privileges or advantages they had, because they had them, so they have no thought about them.

Unless you observe and experience another's life/lifestyle, you can't accurately opine! Conservatives DON'T want to analyze the poor's life decisions, but just label them in negative ways! If you roll up your sleeves, and advise/help them to do better, you have a basis to have an opinion on the matter; otherwise NOT.

NO poor nation or family should contribute to over-population! Kids are an EXPENSE! They are NOT family-as-a-business workers/employees! And child labor is EVIL! Let kids be kids! World poverty is FIXABLE, but we view it in dribs and drabs, vs. systematically and holistically, so it never gets done!... drops in the bucket.

Absent Bible prophecy, or death, people in poor and oppressive countries will live on earth for ~80 years. HOW LONG will the world allow poverty and selfish dictators to let them live miserable existences, like we let Hitler imprison Jews for so long, without stopping evil? Ostriches see no problems!

If any person reacts to something different than the way you would (rather than decency standards), you think them weird. This is called subjectivism. Subjectivism/ego-centrism is why we allow problems to continue in the world, because we aren't experiencing them!

Two days ago, a lady gave me a quarter for my Aldi grocery cart, and it was shocking. I decided to use my own quarter to do the same, but told the recipient to pass it on. It's AMAZING how selflessness in

money use is so rare! 25 cents! I was afraid the next person wouldn't pass it on, and, quite honestly, it got complicated, as people were sparse. It's probably easier a fast food line, I guess.

'Ask not what your country can do for you' is NOT a modern sentiment, but what can I get out of government, or my taxes?! Selfishness will ultimately DOOM America. WHO CARES, if selfishness makes MY life better? Again, subjectivity (vs. bird's eye viewing of life). A sin which God condemns!

How much can I make off it, or what's in it for me? If those are the only questions in your taxes and volunteerism, there will be LITTLE of either! 'What can I do for others, because it's the right thing to do' is a MUCH better question! But it doesn't help my bank account. It does if you have one in Heaven vs. Hell!

HOW CONVENIENT it is to criticize the poor, when you vote for the people who do all they can to keep them poor, by always aspiring to pay as low as humanly possible, even opposing the minimum wage! May God bring poverty and calamity upon such people, if that's the ONLY way they can know reality!

People are neither heroes nor hams for being poor, but God does NOT consider them low-lives (unless they're lazy), and any and all who so do are moral low-lives God is opposed to. Re-read that until you understand it, if ever, political conservatives. Do you need a picture or flow chart for understanding?

(Lk. 6:20) God says the poor are blessed. Conservatives say they are for God, but the poor are cursed; ANYONE see their many contradictions? Jesus didn't have a place to lay His head, at birth and in life (Lk. 2:7, 9:58), and Peter was dead broke from all his ministry work (Ac. 3:6). They were NOT low-lives!

Jas. 1:9-11 says a poor person has a HIGH position before God, while a rich person has the OPPOSITE! Jas. 2:5 says the poor have what God wants us ALL to be rich in—faith! Mt. 19:24 says MOST rich will NOT go to Heaven! Could it be that America's priorities are OPPOSITE God's?

Lk. 16:15 Life DOESN'T consist of he with the most toys wins! (Lk. 12:15) MANY in America believe that to be a lie, calling God a liar, but He will get the last laugh on their idiocy! LOOK what God says of the NON-lazy poor: Ps. 9:17-18, 12:5, 35:10, 109:30-31 (condemned?), 140:12; Pv. 3:27-28, 14:21, 19:17, 22:9, 28:27, 31:8-9.

I would rather have NO Americans suffer severe poverty, than to have a handful living high on the hog! I'm opposed to lazy poor and greedy, selfish rich. God AGREES! And any CLAIMING "Christian" who DOESN'T hold these same positions is violating the word of God in their values and attitudes!

'Loser, ne'er do well, non-aspiring, lazy, low class, fool, scum, lowest rung, dregs, failures...' THESE labels are OFTEN attached to non-lazy poor people, by political conservatives, because they do NOT know God, despite their OPPOSITE claims. God is NOT a Republican or Democrat! Duh 101.

I Tim. 6:17-19 is NOT written just to Christians, but for Christians to tell everyone, and it doesn't say the middle or lower "class!" 'Generous' is not a synonym for 'zero, a little, stingy or cheap.' God even rewards the rich for helping the poor (Mt. 6:20). Political conservatives DENY the Bible.

Political conservatism says government is to bless and favor the rich, so everyone else will be enriched. This is a VIOLATION of Levit. 19:15. NEVER believe Christianity is in lock step with political conservatism, DESPITE self-proclaimed "leaders'" WRONGLY equating the to! #LIARS—NOT leading!

You DON'T have to socialize with the poor, in order to care for their welfare! You just have to own a heart that's NOT cold to God and His ways! Of course, for a Christian, God DOES say to invite them to your social gatherings, which NONE of we WASPs ~ever do, or would do! You get rewarded, for they CAN'T reciprocate! (Lk. 14:13)

People in America LOVE to show off their wealth, by throwing lavish parties for people they do business with, or want to impress, with their clothes, cars casa's, etc. The pride that you are someone, for what you own, is spoken of by God! (I Jn. 2:15-17) God is NOT impressed by what you have, but how you gained and used it!

'We spend money we don't have, to buy things we don't need, to impress people we don't like. --**Author Unknown** THE reason poverty exists in the world is because we who are NOT poor let it continue! Mark Levin called Warren Buffett "self-loathing," for caring about others with his excess! That is UN-godly.

If a political conservative CAN'T make a big enough profit off helping poor countries escape poverty, they'll let them languish, forever! 'You have what you tolerate!' --**Jack Evans** ANYthing above break-even is progress and success, in ending this blithe to man-'KIND!' Jesus didn't say severe poverty is inevitable. (Mt. 26:11)

SOLUTIONS for poorer nations: Free (online or otherwise) education, better farming practices (i.e., efficiency and tools), natural resources, use the populous as a cheap labor supply to first- and second-world nations, by training in skills, even if they receive zero formal education, and kick out evil politicians!

If NATO nations contracted to pull every poor nation out of poverty, in exchange for repayment of all costs incurred, over time, new markets could open up for the global economy, and people's lives could be improved! It's a relatively easy problem to end.

Diseases in poor nations need to be addressed, too, like Bill Gates often does! Sanitation, habitation, nutrition, disease control, basic medical needs... these are the basics. Roads, huts, electricity are luxuries. WHAT'S IN IT FOR ME? If richer nations get something for their investment, it works! We already give aid! Make the aid improve their nations, with NO graft!

The NON-politicians in oppressive and poorer nations MUST rise up and organize to change or get rid of all evil politicians! God does NOT approve of the elites having all the good times, and withholding a decent time here on earth for all others, for those entrusted with "leading!" Fix it! #JustDoIt

Politicians MUST understand national strategic advantage! China saw that they had really cheap labor, en masse! India saw they had educated math and techie experts 2 utilize. Poor nations' politicians must view their nation's role in the global economy, and how they can be producers, vs. moochers! #Think!

A J-O-B goes a L-o-o-o-ng way to helping poor people, especially if it's minimum wage, but doesn't always go as far as the bills stretch! People bragging that unemployment is low fail to tell you that it's often by kicking people off all Welfare, and onto minimum wage jobs that pay peanuts, when bills AREN'T peanuts! That can often be a self-serving claim.

Why should I care about the poor, when I made my life wonderful by hard work (so they should and can, too)? That question so many of us ask ourselves, internally, is the CORE to what it means to be a

"sinner." Jesus was the OPPOSITE of selfish. If you act OPPOSITE of Him, expect Him to oppose you! (Jas. 4:4)

Rent, food, water, electricity, clothes, gas, car upkeep, car insurance, phone, TV... if you have ANY accounting skills, these FIXED expenses are not easily lowered, for the poor! These are American essentials. Dog food in exchange for health insurance is an irrational comparison! \$15 vs. \$5K?

WHAT could EVER make someone who is skilled poor, but laziness? Ministry and social action. WHAT could ever make someone who is rich a poor person? Lacking the intelligence evidenced by asking that question! Mitt Romney wanting all poor people to be rich is a futile, WORTHLESS pipe dream! Deal with the real!

America's pence for hyper individualism is why we admire Amish Barn raisings, but would NEVER want to join one! Why do you think Jimmy Carter works with Habitat for Humanity? He doesn't like golf? Bored? He was a life-long handyman needing to keep up his skills? It's because he SEES what I'm saying in this message! DO YOU?

Disparity can lead to despair, even desperation, and only the unjust hate justice. Those content with status quo benefit from status quo, & choose never to observe or learn what status quo is like for people outside their cushy social circles! (11/20/18)

Update #1: Downing Dictators
(11/18/18)

We're 'gonna get specific: EVERY human has a God-given RIGHT to a decent life, until they die! If you live in a country where politicians prevent or prohibit that, you MUST overthrow them, if they publicly decide NOT to change!

A DUMB California Congressman insulted U.S. militias, last week, saying the feds have nukes. The feds are NOT 'gonna nuke entire states over the existence of militias! Our Founders saw the potential need for them, with the right to bear arms! If a government is ever EVIL to its people, it MUST be overthrown! My Jordanian friend said MANY Arab nations' people WANT Arab Spring freedom from oppressors! He said a day will come when they just say go, and it's on. He said smart people have the technology to overcome government control of the internet.

Here's where things get practical: The so-called "leaders" NEED to be confronted with a choice, by the U.N., or some other source, on behalf of the virtually enslaved people.

NO politician is a god, or has a right to live in luxury, as the masses struggle! We all get ~80 years. WHY would anyone allow squalor conditions to continue, without rising up against "leaders" who let it continue, and benefit from it?

Specifically, ALL nations NOT ruled by dictators NEED to call on such morons to change their ways, or be deposed! North Korea, China, ~Russia, Cuba, Venezuela, several Arab nations (Ex: Saddam Hussein, in the past), possibly some in Africa (I don't know, but that's where Gaddafi was).

WHY should a handful of elites get to enjoy this life, and few others but their military and cronies, friends and family? God does NOT want this situation, the masses don't, either. What's the problem? Lack of confidence, organizing, arms and willingness to die for a cause greater than yourself! Again, give dictators a choice: Do good to your people, or lose power, even if physical force is required!

HOW would this start? One person with the idea, speaks to others she/he trusts with the idea, knowing the majority feel the same way, but you risk jail or death speaking about it . Keep passing the plan to people each trusted person trusts. It would help if any in that circle know military personnel, for you need them on your side.

Use technology to transmit this plan, or word of mouth, and be anonymous in your postings. Set a date for implementation, have meetings (virtual or literal) that don't look suspect/suspicious. Literally, it only takes NON-dictator run nations arming you. Reach out to such arms suppliers!

I am ALL for these uprisings, if begun by a U.N.-like challenge to oppressors, or if the insurgents believe that would only bolster crooks' resistance, perhaps no warning is in order. You have the numbers! You have the right, despite evil laws which may say otherwise. God is on your side, as the abused people, and there are other leaders who could replace them, and do a much better job for the people!

Literally, it would take one day set attacking your central government building, especially where the head of state works, or lives. Numbers and arms/weapons would be needed, AFTER dictators had been publicly warned to change. Some will die.

The military will go with whoever will pay them! Find donation sources to pay them even better, and offer them that option, if time allows. In China, they have a million person army. I'm NOT saying it will be easy to overpower that many folk, but if you get THEIR needs, wants and interests met, in better ways, after the government take-down, or appeal to their humanity, in concern for fellow people like themselves, and national pride in not letting "subjects" be subjugated to a few oppressors, history shows a percent of them will turn on the "leaders," and go with the people.

Give dictators a chance to stay in power, IF they will do good to all the people. They love the prestige, power and money. Keep that in mind when you make them an offer to change, or face consequences. I believe EVERY non-allied nation, and hopefully ALL not run by dictators, would help with such a cause, as ALL people have a right to a decent life!

And to any who would call this provocative, disruptive, treasonous or inciting, ONLY those who ALLOW status quo in those nations would see it as evil! 'You have what you tolerate!' 'The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is that good men do nothing.' Will you DO anything, or accept a slave-like life?

Remember, the fact that things are the way you find them, when you are born, is zero reason for them continuing, if they are not good things. This applies to everything in life! (11/20/18)

Update #2: The 'Third World'
(11/20/18)

What would it take to bring all nations to a global minimum standard? Just like the homeless are free to choose that lifestyle, if they're mentally sane, tribal types are too. But to all others, who aspire to some semblance of 'civilized' living, poor nations would need help.

To start, IF G-20 nations would invest, with a required repayment when on their feet, they'd have to do ALL of the following: Training in job skills, public education for those kids who don't have to work, modernized farming science and technology, infrastructure of roads, sanitation (trash and toilet functions/sewers), electricity, structurally-sound dwellings, and adequate food and minimum healthcare for sustenance.

If these third world nations can find a national competitive advantage, like cheap labor, strategic land access, natural resources, or what have you, along with credible leadership, this vision could become reality. Even with zero advantages, build a domestically-supported economy.

The military would also be required, as with cops and a legal system, as property rights and law and order maintain the peace from chaos, and safety from invasion and takeovers.

What would be in it for that G-20? Long-term, trading partners. Just like Las Vegas (and even the America) used to not exist, given time and effort, that can change.

It takes leadership with vision! Politicians lacking it must be dethroned! The people come first! The politicians are servant-leaders of the people; life is NOT politicians' servant! Education leaflets dropped in nations NOT allowing the people freedoms may be in order, if the internet is banned. There are MANY solutions!

PRESIDENT & PROPHECY?

(12/7/17)

Note: A rebuttal to a local talk show host, more detailed at Christians For Trump (at AmericanAnswers.org)...

In my brief travel to the doctor, and knowing some media outlets watch here, one local talk radio host mocked some among Democrats alleging that Chump could be the Antichrist... EXACTY what I wrote yesterday [SAME host who said people shouldn't criticize James Dobson, the day after I did that]. Without giving away the farm, here are MY credentials on knowing the subject that he can't compete with:

BESIDES a SWBTS M.Div., and 36 hours from Dallas Seminary, I've written two books on the topic, and an exhaustive chart that addressed every major and most minor events and passages, with biblical rationale for every event's chronological placement. Let me educate my layman 'friend' what Ed Junior likely has NOT (but surely will now):

Rapture and 7-year peace compact, seals, trumpets, bowls (with mid-Tribulation one-world ruler). Then comes Armageddon, the second coming, the Millennial state, then the eternal state. These are in order as the biggies, Mark. The smaller issues are the Beast's traits (which I will NOT specify, as I have books to sell), pre-Rapture signs of the times (same withholding), and exact details, like the Gospel angel, 24 elders, Gog, Kings of the East, the two prophets, the 144,000, the 24 elders, etc.

Mark, if you have NEVER addressed this on your show, or will have experts address it now, you are NOT one to opine! My views line up with DTS's; you probably have no views—just whatever pastor Ed might say!

Let's get more specific... Trump fits nearly all traits; he's certainly not a moral man, and he flirts with the God of our fathers (a verse phrase reference you surely DON'T know), yet he does lack the wisdom element; that can be gained from handlers.

Here's the rub you NEED to care about... Peace for Israel is THE key to prophecy, and Chump is in a position to set that process off, if left to his own devices (vs. handlers and teleprompters)!

VERY technically, three kings must be stealthily subverted, which makes a European Union politician more likely, but with historic U.S. ties to Britain, he can't be ruled out.

I went over some MAJOR signs of the times this week, and explained yesterday how his STUPID decision yesterday could trigger enough violence to necessitate a peace deal for seven years. Am I losing you, Mr. Davis? I'll type slower [Sarcasm].

In short, you can probably, from memory, say 1/10th of what I just did from memory (a doctor phone call interrupting), so before you opine on my Bible-backed assessments, stop sheepishly depending on Ed, and study for yourself. Start with *Things To Come*, by Pentecost. Throw in Ryrie and Walvoord. Thanks!

One more technicality... The Apostasy went public June 23, 2016, but its momentum had been building since 1985, with the church growth movement, where EDBS priorities waned, for fame and fortune among [many] U.S. pastors. Mega church mania, the tithe lie, and the Lordship Salvation error. It was not a one-day event, past critic.

I'll even be kind to explain that... A shift, a drift, a major departure from the faith MUST occur before the Beast arises (that's a synonym, Mark). The WASP church, especially, has shown itself to worship secular power—at ALL costs to a moral reputation, in 2016. Even lost people see the shift, folks (and Mark).

They're STILL at it, with Roy Moore! Jesus did NOT value secular power the way those WASP church, self-appointed 'representatives' do. And He certainly would NEVER tell one of His (and that group's original candidate) to publicly say, 'sometimes you put your Christian values on pause, to get things done.' Sin to win is NOT of Jesus, my little critic.

And advocating BIASED public policies. That's NOT God's way, Mark. So if you want to debate me on politics or prophecy, as I offered before (**See:** Christians For Trump], I'm NOT coming on your show, but let's host a public debate, so the control element is equalized. Are you in, Mark Davis? I DON'T really want to, so NOT I'm NOT direct messaging you/him!

And if anyone ever believes yesterday's announcement was JUST, fair, even-handed for Arabs and Islam vs. Jews, you really do NOT deserve a right to vote, for you are TOO dumb! Israel gets peace, and Jerusalem becomes the Jew's capital in the "Millennium," Mark. Look up the term—it's NOT young people. Thanks for viewing!

HOW do I assert that? In the second half of the Tribulation, Jews are persecuted. They DID have to be in their historic land (1948), but the capital is NOT addressed in Scripture, pre-Millennium. Jesus reigns on the seat of David, on earth, ONLY after the 7-year Tribulation. And, politically, it was NO positive event yesterday.

In fact, it ONLY stirs up strife; that is NOT making peace. It very likely will lead to rising tensions, that one day WILL necessitate that Dan. 9:27 deal. That's why I still maintain that Chump started the prophecy countdown. It was a DUMB and culpable decision!

Christian's understanding of spiritual truths do NOT make political policy! God never commanded evangelicals to push Chump to stir up peace process chaos! If you know a verse, Mark, please add it. There are none. And though the Jews are 'God's people,' He does NOT favor them to Arabs, if both sides act holy. There are evil ones on both sides. He opposes that! LEARN!

[Interjection: Gal. 4:21-31 does NOT disprove my claim that we are to treat BOTH sides equally fairly! In prophecy, and in history, they have THIS separation, but in political dealings, they get fairness, and any Christian who views Islamists as inferior humans DOESN'T follow the God I know. Love them, Cabal!

It is NEVER a competition! When you view church as a business, it IS a competition, or when you view U.S.A. as a theocracy. THERE is where your thinking is FAR off, and far out, in a BAD way! Everyone needs Christ. You erect NO barriers to all men coming to Him, like retweeting anti-Islam videos, etc.!

THIS is an issue your better than the last candidate struggled with in the debates, when he equated Islam with the Arab's founding, thousands of years earlier. The SAME guy who said, 'put your Christian morals on hold to get things done!' You've got to pick better people, if you aspire to be "king-makers," gents!]

NO MATTER what peace deals ever get brokered, permanent peace ONLY occurs after the 7-year Tribulation, Mark! And any 7-year deal gets broken half way through, when the man of sin (another synonym, Mark) is exposed in the rebuilt Jerusalem temple (or its equivalent, to John). Understand better, now, Mark?

P.S.: Walvoord has an exhaustive book of ALL prophecy references (I own it), if you ever get serious about making uninformed statements of criticism, when you speak from an intellectual void on this subject, Mark. I'll even lend it to you. I've perused it enough for one lifetime (AAorg2020@gmail.com)

Also read this week's blurb about North Korea, Russia, Iran, and 666 technology precursors. You really might learn something, Mark. And, sincerely, if you have anything to add to the topic that I haven't

addressed here or in my two books, I will cite YOU as the source, and I would LOVE to learn it. I AM interested in the topic!

Israel's a TOP U.S.A. ally, but if America EVER abandons fairness to other and rival nations who aren't terrorists, she loses international moral credibility! That's EXACTLY what Chump did yesterday. He SAYS it advances peace, based on his assessment. He has a track-record of BAD thinking, people!

You do NOT settle a dispute by the referee showing bias to one side. The embassy move, and especially the Jerusalem announcement tipped the scales 100 percent toward Israel, as Netanyahu and ALL Christian Cabal members I quoted yesterday acknowledge. They FEEL Christian beliefs moved forward. The OPPOSITE is true! PURE ignorance!

Christian beliefs reign when justice prevails, when peace reigns, when wars are ended or averted, or just wars handled decisively, and as quickly as possible, with the least collateral damage possible; when poor don't struggle more than needed, and when the rich are generous vs. arrogant and selfish; when politicians act ethically.

THAT takes revival—something the Christian Cabal called for ~two years ago (by MY initiating, God being my initiating originator, to be specific), but NOW they DON'T seek it, because they really wanted political power, to force a Roe overturn, if not Obergefell, to make up for their sleeping, the past 35 years!

Finally, you'll notice, I NEVER detail the Tribulation, here. I warn people NOT to go through it. NO lost soul needs to know its details—they'll live through it, one day [if still alive]. They NEED to be saved from it... NOT back a man who started the process, by triggering a reversal to peace possibilities, and maybe exacerbating it!

Win-win methodology is THE (temporary) answer to the Palestinian crisis. If both parties are committed to compromise, benefits are good to both sides, with commitment to not lie, or violate the agreement(s), and separate if not tolerate their enemy, it CAN be brokered! If not, violence until the second coming!

But DO know, Jews, that after the little horn (another synonym, Mark) takes over, Jews in Israel WILL be severely persecuted for 3-3.5 years. He will PROMISE peace, be virtually assassinated, mid-stream, then come back with a vengeance, and break that peace deal. Can you do this, Mark, from memory? I'll be listening to your show to get my answer.

The KEY is to watch violence in Israel! Also, watch anyone with the capacity for world influence, especially a mystery person in the E.U., who makes plans to usurp three heads of state (assuming U.S.A. is NOT his venue). What three countries? What time-frame? Only time will tell. Also see @ProphecyForYou It's been up two+ years!

If Dennis Rodman brokered a 7-year peace deal, I'd consider him a suspect! It's ALL about the 7-year deal. I have NO belief yesterday HELPED Kushner's efforts! An IR-rational wrench in the system! Violence being increased pressures the peace deal more than any pressure they had prior to today! That's common sense, and biblical.

What are the issues, Mark? A second capital, recognized statehood, apartment expansions on disputed lands, access to holy places, missiles from the West Bank, displaced 250,000, or so, Palestinians, sovereignty, and boundaries in Jerusalem, legal claims to sites, political power vs. minority (or WORSE) status, 1967 war-brought changes, etc.

DO YOU KNOW THESE THINGS, Mark? I'll be listening in to see. If you don't, take the conservative worship blinders off, and LEARN something! It might even help your audience if you do, because THEY learn something. BOTH sides must benefit, and have top concerns and needs met, in a mutually-acceptable manner!

And the representatives MUST have the authority to have underlings comply. Without that, it's a dog and pony show! BOTH sides are historically GUILTY! Thousands of friends and family have died (i.e., forever gone) over this, these past 2,000+ years. The Hatfield's and McCoys IR-rationality is the model you cannot keep following!

Common ground, common interests, and common sense. Joint business ventures BOTH sides profit from. Safety for all; equal respect; NO disillusionments that death by suicide is an answer (through violence) to push your side. Justice.

THESE are the general answers. How-to's and specifics I leave to our books. I just gave you a few show preps, Mark. People are listening.

Israel will NEVER have permanent peace until Jesus returns! It CAN have temporary peace, if negotiated right (NOT like yesterday), and any 7-year deal, by a stealth politician, is NEVER the way forward! I have FEW hopes for such, given yesterday's debacle! Come Lord Jesus! <http://bit.ly/2j2Z1CZ>

It is NEVER a competition! When you view church as a business, it IS a competition, or when you view U.S.A. as a theocracy. THERE is where your thinking is FAR off, and FAR out, in a BAD way! Everyone needs Christ. You erect NO barriers to all men coming to Him (like retweeting anti-Islam videos, etc.)!

P.S.: THIS is an issue your candidate struggled with in the debates, when he equated Islam with the Arab's founding, thousands of years earlier. The SAME guy who said put your Christian morals on hold! You've got to pick better people if you aspire to be "king-makers," gents! And, YES, this message is going STRAIGHT into one of our books!

P.S.S.: Gal. 4:21-31 does NOT disprove my claim that we are to treat BOTH sides equally fairly! In prophecy, and in history, they have THIS separation, but in political dealings, they get fairness, and any Christian who views Islamists as inferior humans DOESN'T follow the God I know. Love them, Cabal!

Dato il tuo Commenti recenti, spero che leggerete il nostro messaggio negli ultimi due giorni per quanto riguarda Israele. Grazie! [Given your recent comments, I HOPE you will read our message from the past two days regarding Israel. Thanks!] @Pontifex

PROBLEMS WITH CONSERVATISM

(11/22/17)

The selfishness of political conservatism: First, in a post-Christian society, we have to establish that selfishness is a sin (Phil. 2:3; Jas. 3:16, etc.). The OPPOSITE of being a disciple, or follower of Jesus, is being selfish (Lk. 9:23). So selfishness is wrong, though self-interest is NOT.

What's the difference? If ALL you do is just for you and yours, you are selfish, just like desiring money is not a sin, but the love of it is (1 Tim. 6:10). The difference, again, is chasing money as too high a priority for you, or an idol... greed (Pv. 23:5).

In America, these two sins go hand-in-hand, as our selfishness is expressed in money worship greater than God worship (Mt. 6:24; Ex. 20:3). So, at least for any CLAIMING Christian, selfishness and greed idols CANNOT "trump" serving God and His moral standards, says the Bible, and does NOT say political conservatism, which the majority of UN-evangelistic "evangelicals" support.

Let's now explore why political conservatism is selfish, and how that selfishness hurts everyone else, EVEN as it is marketed as positive and holy, by such lofty terms as 'freedom, self-determination, responsibility, the American dream, private property,' and the political position of "religious" people. Conservatism's number one trait is HATRED of any wealth redistribution as evil, and "Socialism." They teach that it's 'all your money—you earned it,' AS IF government taking any is theft, EVEN THOUGH their own RARELY-read Bible DIS-agrees! (Mt. 22:21; Rom. 13:1-7, etc.).

Their pundits (like FoxNews, talk radio, and alt-right politicians) imply that government is EVIL—it restricts business with regulations, which keeps you from having as much money (even though it also keeps businesses honest, and consumers safe, and not lied to, and workers safe, and not abused).

It wants five federal agencies ended, which means thousands of families put out on the streets, though this is marketed as 'family values.'

It wants tax cuts to make the rich even richer, even though its claimed Jesus often denounced the rich, helped the poor, was for justice, and NOT favoring either, and we have a \$19 trillion debt, already. The cut is NOT needed, but wanted, though Jesus taught needs "trump" wants, in His value system.

It wants to end the estate tax, so the rich get further 'blessed'/favored, when society needs and could use that money (instead of the rich having even more luxuries, big boy toys, and excess), not only for paying down that debt, but to—just a little—help the others who are NOT certain to make it to the end, financially.

Conservatives LOVE to say they despise government telling them they must help others with their money, by force, but they want to do so freely, as it makes a person a better person to do so, voluntarily, then they lobby to keep tax returns secret, so no one discovers it's all mainly rhetoric vs. action! HOW CONVENIENT!

They want child labor laws abandoned (Ex.: Newt Gingrich), so businesses can work your children at pennies-on-the-dollar, and have no childhood, or education—all in the name of business (say money-worship)!

Same thing with ending the minimum wage—they want everyone else paid LESS (as it trickles up or down), to enrich the rich! They don't care that the government has legitimate bills to pay; force them to not have enough revenue, so it self-shrinks!

They want regulations lessened, so business and the rich get richer, AS IF every regulation is evil, like mandatory overtime pay after 40 hours, required workplace safety laws and breaks, and consumer safety laws, etc.

They want open outsourcing and immigration, so they can pay employees LESS. They use money for robotics, to lay off MORE American employees. EVERYTHING about political conservatism is bless the rich, and God decries such a belief system (Levit. 19:15).

So WHY are white Christians all for it? SIN (idolatry, etc.)! Statistics teach that between 70-90 percent of them, in America, are NOT disciples of Jesus. They may be going to heaven, but they will be POOR when they live there—at least for awhile.

It's all a spiritual battle of Christians living for themselves, and therefore, Satan, claiming Jesus as their Master, when they are slaves to money idolatry, in Jesus' name. And NO pastor I know of will call them out on this, because they benefit, too! When their members make the dough, they demand a ten percent cut, under the claim that God demands it, and require regular business customers, or one's guilty of being a bad Christian. So they favor political conservatism, too.

So HOW could any Christian ever sell this concept to others as rational, moral, and/or best for America? To dumbed-down Christians, they use the horrors of the abortion procedure, and claim that the only moral issue in politics God ever wants anyone to care about is overturning Roe.

This DEFLECTS attention away from what I just described (among hundreds of other moral issues politics addresses). What are the ramifications of their political theory, for any non-rich (i.e., the vast majority in America)? Unless you start a business, and it's successful, your pay LESSENS, over time, as our national debt increases, while the rich retire, lobby politicians to keep their money their money (vs. get some of it, through taxes), and the philosophy touted as so 'holy' only keeps all non-rich poorer (with that one exception of becoming a successful entrepreneur, which requires you to have no salary for two years, on average, and most fail).

It's ALL tilted toward the rich getting richer, and Christians, of all people, should NOT favor a belief system that favors the rich, but since their majority do NOT serve God (as number one), it continues, and since 87 percent of them don't regularly read the Bible, they NEVER learn how sinful and deceived they are on these matters!

One more thing... revival is a work of God that NO man can imitate, usually in response to urgent, repeated prayers, and in God's timing (II Chr. 7:14), understood as when morality and spirituality infect a culture in ways previously not seen, because God miraculously brings it about. America is NOT seeing That, today, even as WASP voters were awakened from their political slumber, only to choose the dumbest and most evil GOP of 2016 (and beyond), for the sinful policies I just described.

And revival will NOT arrive, when pastors KEEP that churchianity system, and reject EDBS priorities (see our website for a definition). Judgment BEGINS with the people of God (I Pet. 4:7), and the leaders are MOST responsible/culpable, because they are in 'leadership' positions (i.e., "pastors").

So, in a very real spiritual sense, pastors rejecting EDBS, and favoring churchianity and political conservatism are to blame for why our nation is going the way it's going (i.e., more down than up)!

This message does NOT sum up neatly in a five word slogan, or catch phrase, and one has to have enough intellectual interest to hear out the argument. That's why people supporting those evils just described can gin up support for those causes, using red meat, short phrase slogans, and we cannot! Try: Be holy!

That does NOT sell, but that's a summary of what I've written this morning. Care about others. Be unselfish. Seek justice. Don't favor the rich. Live out your Christianity. These are NOT good political slogans, but they ARE the solution to what ails America! Seek revival. Don't worship money (or secular power).

Read your Bible. Do evangelism. Disciple Christians. Love one another. Learn Body Life. Do social ministry. NONE of these shortened phrases sell, politically, just as God did NOT write a book in a flier format, but thicker than any political 'con'/conservative Christian ever reads, fort most part!

Repent. Do right. Prioritize. Love God. Love man. Stop hypocrisy. Put others first. Live your religion. Commit to Jesus. End carnality. Pastors—LEAD! Do your job! EDBS priorities.

Even shortening our message doesn't lead to sellable political slogans the Devil uses to keep Gods people serving his interests.

Let's summarize: EDBS priorities for pastors, FULL commitment to Jesus by ALL Christians, and biblical values in our politics—NOT tradition, or selfishness sin. If Christians in America got THESE matters right, the world would, once again, be turned upside down for the good! (Jn. 12:19; Ac. 17:6) #PrayForRevival!

P.S.: If you EVER hear any sermon like today's message in any U.S. WASP church, I'll probably have a heart attack! It is a disdained message, for it challenges and reproves status quo CHURChianity. Read our free website—it has done the same for nearly a decade! <http://bit.ly/2B03dKG> Our webmaster ROCKS!

One P.S.S. from this morning's message: Any government waste, or unneeded expenses Christ would DIS-agree with, and all people wanting their taxes NOT to support such abuses are NOT selfish or wrong in that aim! (Mk. 6:43) And government helping people become self-sustaining is NOT evil! (Mt. 25:35-40; II Th. 3:10) #PrayForRevival!

PROOF WE WERE FOR THE MIDDLE CLASS WELL BEFORE TRUMP

(#Copycat)

DO you want to know why CHUMP is touting the middle class? Because we addressed that group's needs WELL before him! Watch the dates on every retweet, following!: (12/17/17)

No divisiveness, no spin, no dodging questions, no flip-flopping, no wasted billions campaigning, no ignoring the middle class, for the rich and poor. (1/8/15)

CEO salaries have risen more than 300 percent, as workers stayed the same, yet the middle class doesn't need a tax refund? TYPICAL @GOP logic—favor the rich (Levit. 19:15) (1/20/15)

@BarackObama Poor get health insurance, Welfare, free college; the rich have tax loopholes and havens and NO Buffett rule—WHAT ABOUT THE MIDDLE CLASS? (1/20/15)

WE the middle class will NOT tolerate favoritism of the rich or poor, or being ignored, ourselves! We vote too! (Levit. 19:15) Dust it off and READ it, too! (1/20/15)

YEA! Though I DON'T believe he'll be the GOP nominee, I'm GLAD Jeb (and Hillary, and Mitt) is speaking about the MIDDLE CLASS. <http://bit.ly/1L5o24b> Tax cuts! (1/23/15)

The rich have lawyers and accountants, loopholes, havens and loss offsets. The poor get Welfare and healthcare, maybe subsidized college. WHAT ABOUT THE MIDDLE CLASS? (1/26/15)

THEY are the swing voters! Democrats have the poor, and the GOP have the rich. The race is for the MIDDLE CLASS, and Obama, Hillary and Mitt are planning on it NOW! FINALLY. (1/26/15)

I will repeat: WHAT ABOUT THE MIDDLE CLASS? The rich need no one. The poor need the Dems. The people need you to quit scr_wing the middle class, politicians. (1/26/15)

You can read our past tweets on business and the middle class. With outsourcing, layoffs, pushing the workforce, part-timers, and automation, good luck Charlie. (1/26/15)

Middle class tax cuts are deserved, needed (average wage DECREASED \$3,000 under Obama), and politicians MUST start LOWERING their spending our tax dollars, NOW! (1/26/15)

The GOP DESPERATELY needs the religious right, with demographics favoring Hispanics and the middle class. USE that for ALL God's morals vs. just two, church [i.e., anti-gays and abortion]! (1/27/15)

I SUPPORT you for closed borders, NO amnesty, help the middle class, revise Obamacare, and DESTROY terrorists! [GOP] @RepMickMulvaney @RepDesantis @RepMarkMeadows (1/29/15)

TRULY support decent pay for the middle class, especially Hispanics and blacks. Roe WON'T be overturned, nor states that passed gay marriage, and the IRS WON'T end. (1/30/15)

The MIDDLE CLASS are the swing voters who decide elections, and "what have you done for me lately?" Wages are down \$3,000, 92,000 are unemployed or quit looking. (1/31/15)

At least Democrats offer a tax rebate to the middle class. Your strategists STINK! I can do better job, with NO training or experience. I'm doing it RIGHT HERE (2/5/15)

GOP favors the rich, Dems, the poor. We NEED a party that ALSO represents the swing voter middle class and independents, SOON! Rebel against the system. (2/5/15)

Especially Mitt Romney is encouraged to run, but NOT without addressing the poor and middle class. Just READ our past tweets, and when they were tweeted, if still viewable. (2/20/15)

BOTH parties have their bases locked up (poor vs. rich, excepting philanthropic rich Democrats, like Warren Buffett types). The fight is for the middle class! (12/9/14)

The middle class and swing voters are keys to elections, as are getting turn-outs from non-voters. In any election, both sides usually have a chance to win. (12/16/14)

The middle class DOESN'T want MORE taxes, and may empathize with the poor, but aspires and relates to the rich, more, and want responsible Welfare with their taxes. (12/16/14)

NO misleading TV ads in campaigns. No more ruining workers and the middle class for big business money to keep your campaigns afloat, politicians! #USUnited (12/19/14)

The middle class is where future political campaigns will be won. You don't have to want taxes to help the poor, but QUIT supporting GREED too, swing voters. (12/25/14)

PUBLIC MORALS

(4/30/15)

I remember how friends and family ministered to us when we had twins, and my wife didn't have to cook for ~three days from the love shown in difficult times.

Our neighboring pastor's wife said she prefers a smaller town environment, as you know people and they have pot luck Sundays and care for each other.

Our big city lives are too busy and impersonal! Body Life is only a term now days! Shaking hands or sitting next to strangers is NOT biblical, New Testament church!

Relationships, especially when one is down or hurting, is biblical church. I understand why I have been led to have few amigos (with writing), but NOT my wife's amigas.

Sunday School is NOT even body life! READ Ac. 2 and 4, and the "one another's" of Scripture! Love, care for, edify, minister to each other. THAT'S (a functional) family.

If one hurts, they all hurt; one endures sorrow, then uses that experience to help another going through it. We in the West have little concept of body life!

It's NOT an hour in a building, but often what occurs during the week in REAL, unstructured and unscripted life;

NOT being spectators of professionals on Sunday.

It's NOT sitting next to strangers and NEVER using your gifts to minister to them, or even knowing what your gifts are! Family knows each other, or they're NOT a real family.

It's NOT singing and a sermon, but QUALITY TIME in a worship service for the LAYMEN to serve each other. Then do all the rest we already do!

It's ALSO how the body relates outside that facility, not by announcements and technology but human relationships—a dead art in America for the most part!

It's NOT even age-segregated Sunday School, as a family does NOT have reunions where all the ages segregate! In a smaller church in Katy, TX, I knew elderly and teens.

When you KNOW people, they know your joys and struggles. I'm baffled we're so busy as a nation that people suffer in silence! The big city is not 100 percent all it's cracked up to be.

Seven billion people, yet some (NOT us) can still be lonely. It's a culture problem!

Body Life in the church and community in society at large. Less idolatry and more 'love thy neighbor.' Less busyness and more purpose in our lives. Change.

A friend noted how we can live for decades and never know many of our neighbors. Individualism gone amuck! Technology can be a help or a hindrance.

EVERY time I'm in public nearly everyone stares at their 'dumb phones,' and we've lost the skill of talking with one another in REAL LIFE. Selfish and more rude.

Community vs. ONLY individualism. Flash Points (book) spoke of that regarding Europe in the last century. Not just your circle of influence, but society! Care for others.

It affects riots and looting, protests, community policing, getting involved vs. standing idly by. You have to care about more than just mere you. (Phil. 2)

I've said it before, SELFISHNESS will ultimately cause Americas fall/decline in prophecy IF we still exist then vs. rising to the occasion. Selfishness.

EVEN the Bible BALANCES personal responsibility with being your brother's keeper. Who is my neighbor? READ the Good Samaritan! NOT just me, me, me or your nuclear family.

Wake up, America. Either your redemption, or your judgment draweth nigh. What we do with our society largely determines which it shall be, in my opinion.

Care! Think about others. Be a little less selfish. Try to be an ounce kinder. Don't be cruel to others. Know that God judges sin and sees everything you do.

Wake up, America. You're going down the wrong path blindly heading where you don't want to go, ignorantly so before it's too late. Wake up, America.

REAL PASTORS & THE SOUTHERN BAPTIST CONVENTION 2018

(6/11-12/18)

.@kevezell said of another, seeing revival is SIMPLE. Get a piece of chalk. Draw a circle around yourself with it. Kneel within that circle, and ask God to start revival with YOU! God bless the Southern Baptist Convention this week in Dallas!!!

Concerning church planting, SHOW ME ANYWHERE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT where one church started another, by organizing Christians to meet, and invite lost people in. Christians took the Gospel to lost people. There were NO Christians to gather into a church plant. AFTER enough people got saved in a city, churches gathered for the first time.

I heard the most amazing stories the other night. Fidel Castro required Cuban Christians not to meet in homes with sizes exceeding 50, then 30, thinking he'd end Christianity there. Instead, that forced Christians to keep opening new venues/meeting places of Christians, so churches grew up, and the church spread by the Devil's edict! One Cuban man said he'd much rather not have his freedom, to see the things God is doing there!

I heard another story of a Phillipino orphan who was adopted, and mistakenly thought he had to be good, or be kicked out of his U.S. family. Christian goodness doesn't come from false concepts like that, and the kid finally learned he was loved and accepted, and a member of their family—not a slave, or worker! #Grace

A Tennessee church opened a church in Canada, and a nearby Chinese college co-ed dropped by, got saved, then returned to China, and told all her friends and family to read 31 proverbs she wrote on index cards, and asked them to say why they knew they were true; she then told them they were from the Bible, and everyone got saved. #Amazing

Am I OPPOSED to starting new churches by gathering Christians in the area? NO. I AM opposed to Christian laymen unwilling to evangelize, so they rely on that expensive and time-consuming method to hope to "attract" lost people, when God said 'GO and TELL.' It WONT be 100 percent of lost people who will get attracted!

We Christians pat ourselves on the back, and feel good about ourselves if SOME people hear the Gospel. That means we're content that the majority go to Hell, unknowingly or unwarned! God's standard is ONLY 100 percent, unless you physically can't get to a remote group, which, with technology, isn't ever impossible! #Missions

Southern Baptists, tomorrow, discuss the role of women in ministry. The Bible is clear. I hope they are, too: I Tim. 2:12. They are unable to teach or exercise spiritual authority over a man. 1. Teaching spiritual things—NOT secular things, like at school. 2. Men, not boys. 3. You can't keep male adults from attending churches where women are head pastors, but that is NOT God's design in ministry, and is based on creation and the Adamic Fall—NOT one gender being superior to another!

And finally, ministers are to live up to being 'blameless,' described at I Tim. 3 and Tit. 1. Often these standards are NOT taken seriously!

When I hired on as a youth minister, I expected to be grilled over them. What people mainly cared about in seminary was can you preach and draw a crowd? That's NOT God's priorities, and pastor worship is condemned in I Cor. 1-4. That's every gender's role in ministry—EDBS and ethics!

They media should have a heyday with the SBC in Dallas, given evangelical's support of CHUMP, who gets advice from a female divorced "pastor" who teaches the tithe heresy, and the prosperity Gospel!

Trump's spiritual adviser: Send me your Jan. paycheck or face divine consequences
<https://bit.ly/2t30eem>

Another thing: It's one thing to publicly announce a program (like the SBC nation-wide evangelism program); QUITE another to IMPLEMENT it! How many churches took my alma mater up on this offer, or are pastors evangelically COMPLACENT? <https://bit.ly/2sTsPn3>

'GC Challenge' MAY have been the program I referenced yesterday; I've never seen or heard one hide nor hair of it near me! <https://bit.ly/2lf1Mxn> And LOOK at the MOTIVATION: money from membership, vs. people face HELL: <https://bit.ly/2JF2cZz> Yet Pence will PRAISE them on Wednesday; I tell them what they NEED!

Lost human beings are NOT pastor's potential piggy banks! They are LOST, which means they could burn in Hell, forever, starting today, if, God forbid, they were to die. Mt. 6:33 makes clear you must care more about their eternal soul than what's in their wallets, as potential church members for your religious business!

#SBC18 is 'gonna discuss women's role in ministry today. I Tim. 2:12-14 is pretty clear! What's there to discuss? You OUGHT to be charting out who is lost, who hasn't heard the Gospel, and who, that's saved, isn't evangelizing! You OUGHT to have a war room with all data on what NEEDS to be completed in evangelism.

The day pastors started thinking of church as their income source, and NOT God through it, is the day the church declined! Jesus would turn the tables on such an attitude. Re-watch The Four... a singer's dad lost his mega church believing in NO Hell, and she said her family lost everything. Church is a business!

REAL churches shared each other's financial needs (II Cor. 8). REAL pastors had concern for the SPIRITUAL priorities welfare of ALL the churches! (II Cor. 11:28) REAL pastors don't see another mega church as a competitor, or gobble up smaller church's flocks, like Pac Man! (I Cor. 3:19; II Cor. 10:15)

REAL pastors are willing to have a second job in the secular world, vs. fleecing flocks with LIES that God wants all Christians rich (or them to own jets)! REAL pastors DO EDDBS priorities, number one, and expect God to meet their needs as a result. REAL pastors decline excess adoration by their members. (I Cor. 1-4)

REAL pastors are biblically qualified to hold office, and DON'T suffer a love of money. REAL pastors work hard at preaching and teaching—NOT just one. REAL pastors preach the word, where crowds remember the Bible more than mere men's words. REAL pastors encourage laymen to study the Bible more than their sermons.

REAL pastors KNOW who evangelizes, and who doesn't, in their church, vs. merely HOPING their sermons don't fall on deaf ears. REAL pastors actually disciple people to eventually disciple others—NOT just preach sermons! (II Tim. 2:2; Ac. 4:13; Mk. 4:34). REAL pastors don't just do sermon prep Bible study.

REAL pastors have laymen use spiritual gifts in the main worship service, vs. laymen only as singing, giving and listening benchwarmer spectators! REAL pastors document the spiritual condition of every soul within three miles of their church, so they know who needs to have a visit.

REAL pastors do NOT rely on evangelizing saints in church, or attracting the natural man to a (SUPPOSED to be) supernatural event called church, BUT go and tell. REAL pastors know the Gospel's requirement(s), and what it doesn't require (i.e., they know the difference between salvation and sanctification). REAL pastors DONT support sin, like 81% of WASPs did here: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

Are you "worshipping" under a REAL pastor? THIS is what #SBC18 OUGHT to be discussing! II Tim. 2:4 says PASTORS are to LEAD in evangelism! DO YOU, Southern Baptist pastor? Will Pence say this to you, on Wednesday, or kiss up for votes, subtly?

I BEG you to read this morning's tweets to the Southern Baptist Convention! @bellevuepastor @baptistpress @_SBTC @NAMB @IMB_SBC @SBTS @GoldenGateSemin @SWBTS #Gateway, #Midwestern, #NewOrleans, #Southeastern Seminaries @ERLC @SBCExecComm #Priorities! #Revival.

RED STATE, BLUE STATE

(10/13/18)

Let's get specific: Red states HATE taxes, and always think them too high. They give lip service concern to social problems, but don't want taxes fixing them. They NEVER ask for handouts (i.e., 'rugged individualism'), so they resent people who would need such. These are challenges Democrats have in red states.

Plus the Bible Belt is here, which means Roe and Obergefell REALLY set off some pastors to stack SCOTUS conservatively! It's a RE-action. They truly felt those 'damn evil liberals' were 'gonna take our country to Hell, with all their left-wing, evil ideas... if they didn't stop it.

Even on talk radio, it ALL boils down to freedom, guns, abortion and homosexuality (i.e., sex and taxes). They couch it as a concern for the Constitution, but it's red state values. I guess they think every NON-conservative wants Satan-worship, bestiality, polygamy, NO guns, and public schools advocating for gay lifestyles.

Blue states care about problems getting solved, and are willing to endure a bit higher taxes to get 'er dun. They actually take action on over-pollution, helping the poor, ending animal abuse, and see government as one part of the solution—NOT much of the problem. They seem to be HORRIBLE at budgeting, but their hearts are in the right place.

The red state heart is more me, me, me, and leave me alone if you're from the government, and want any of my money. There's a balance in the center so few are seeing, currently!

I LOVE being in Texas, where 'leave me alone and let me live free' reigns. At the same time, I believe both red and blue states could learn something from the other, which would make us all a better nation! A little less selfishness in red venues, and a little more fiscal frugality in blue ones.

And on abortion and gay marriage, the powers that be were NOT going to let such important issues remain opposite in some states! They were too important of issues to deprive one state things another had, regarding "marriage," or the ability to safely end pregnancy (or kill a baby), so SCOTUS had the right to so rule.

I DIDN'T like state's rights being trampled, for national gay marriage, as I was for legal civil unions, with all the same rights as straights, by contract, with zero discrimination allowed. We red states LOST that national mood trend. I FULLY accept that—it's now precedent. Some among us don't, in red states (Ex.: Bible Belt/religious center of America).

NO court or politician is going to break up families, or "marriages" (quotes meaning legal vs. religious definition) to un-do Obergefell! Red state religionists KNOW that, and their timidity (a SIN) to not fight for that—since it's their beliefs—shows they know SCOTUS considers the people/public sentiment!

They LOVE to argue that Roe was illegal, for state's rights, and 'life, liberty..., ' but aren't consistent about Obergefell. I guess they think polls show enough people want Roe overturned that the timing is right? That's NOT legal arguing, but public opinion, or religious values.

And finally, I saw a WASP PASTOR extolling Kavanaugh for "life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." DID YOU KNOW those words can EASILY be taken as support of worldliness, and selfish NON-disciple living, among Christians?

The Constitution, despite that phrase, does NOT prescribe a selfish, greedy, inhumane citizenry! But if you cherry pick, you can find in it only what you want to see. GOD nowhere leads Christians to care, number one, about rights and fun, over responsibilities and righteousness!

RELIGIOUS VS. POLITICAL CONSERVATISM

(11/16/16)

Mt. 25:40 CHRISTIANS (of ALL people) should care MOST about the lowly in life—NOT cater to the worldly and wealthy! That can be the unborn or the poor.

BOTH parties—NOT just one—have moral obligations by their constituents, platforms and policies!

You'll note that Jesus was speaking of BIRTHED humans, and conservative economic theory would ONLY mainly bless the rich, if allowed!

The smallest government, lowest taxes, every man for himself, etc.—but we've gone down that rabbit trail elsewhere.

The jailed, sick, disabled, widow, orphan and poor are MUCH more Jesus' concern (Jas. 1:27 et al).

WHAT do those groups have in common? Struggling, and DON'T have life made. But we don't live in a theocracy, as you always say.

True, but Christian, READ Mt. 6:10. You pray it all the time—mere rote words to you? THY will be done on earth... When you pray for that, it's HYPOCRISY (a sin) to want the Devil's system to flourish on earth, as it is in hell!

You can't be working for one system, and praying for the opposite. You've got to work for God's kingdom on earth!

ONLY pull yourself up by your own bootstraps attitude or theory DOESN'T jive with Gal. 6:2, 5. Balance! Christian conservatives only see verse five.

It's TRUE that business uses money better and more efficiently than government. FIX that, politicians (who are managers of bureaucrats).

'Government work' NEED not be a dirty word of slow-paced, no customer service pencil pushers/ keyboard typists.

I'm NOT for liberal economic theory either: Handouts with no obligations, HIGHer taxes, more debt and waste and bailouts and make-work projects, harm the rich and business, and print (or borrow) more money, so that everyone's dollars become less valuable.

Christians ADORE "conservatism." They NEED to THINK, and read the Bible more!

REST FOR THE WEARY?

(10/30-31/18)

I'm so stressed, I can't sleep. I desperately NEED to engage sales, ASAP, but also get my business plans out! It's very hard to trust the Lord when He lets you be in such pressured situations, but I must. Adding last few pages to my final book, cease who can sleep, under those conditions? Unbelievable! Wow.

I'm seeking comfort—and solutions—in unfamiliar passages, like Ps. 93:3. Recalling God's word and might are the answer in that chapter. Ps. 18:4-5 Prayer solves it in this chapter. Perhaps a fast is in order, tomorrow? Ps. 116:3 Answered prayer did the trick, here.

I've got to spend a lot of time in prayer, meditating on God's abilities, as the mountains seem too impossible to climb. Remember the miraculous ways He has delivered others in times of need, where their circumstances were much larger than mere men could solve! I've got to skim read some Old Testament stories, tomorrow!

Ps. 42:5, 11, 43:5 Praise seems to be the solution, in those prior three references. It is NOT depression, but stress. Once I sell enough clients, that will be over. I pray God provides a supernatural ability to sell, as I'm NOT good at it. It seems like prayer and praise will be in order, as I finalize business plan recipients.

Ps.3:5, 4:8 I've got to pray to be able to sleep soundly through the night! I'm up from the adrenaline of fear about my sales needs. I must trust His answering my prayers and needs to be able to effectively sell in the next few months. I had the luxury of taking on my dad's accounts, last time I sold. #Stress

Ps. 22 (espec. 1-3) are quite relevant! It's ONLY a feeling, not a fact, when one's experience appears like God has abandoned you! If God can make mighty warriors of little shepherd boys, He's able to make a champion sales person of myself, for just a little while. His ability—NOT mine! Trust! #Stress

Jas. 1:2-3 does NOT say FEEL joy, but it's a choice to think of trials as such! I Pet. 1:6-9 is also helpful in difficult trials. No one likes trials, but they are for our good. You've got to remember what they're doing for you, and keep your eyes on the prize, and on an eternal perspective—
They're only TEMPORARY!

Gen. 40:23, Job 19:14-15, 19 It's NOT friends or people close to you who are your life raft, but the One Who sticks closer than a brother! Pv. 18:24, Deut. 31:6, Heb. 13:5, Pv. 11:28, 28:26, Ps. 146:3 It's not money, or men, or government who will bail you out of tough circumstances, but the Lord! You have to trust Him!

God does NOT lead you to dead ends, nor forsake you when the chips are down. Esth. 4:14 God has led you all of your days; why expect that He would walk away, and leave you to your own devices? Your ability to sell what you must has to be from His ability through you, as you are an educator—not a sweet talker or schmoozer! Zech. 4:6 Ask Him to!

Pray for those you will call for sales. Ask the Lord to supernaturally be preparing them, to welcome your calls, and need your services, uniquely. Ask Him to give you just the right words. He has taught you many skills before. You don't think He's able to provide what you need through your mouth, and diligent hustle? #Stress

It's NOT how experienced, or natural a gift of gab you need, but His going before you! Deut. 31:8
You've got to choose to believe He is able to do what you've proved to be little good at on your own!
This too will pass. He has better plans for your future, but you must endure hard times! Jer. 29:11-13
Pray about stress!

I Pet. 5:7-9 Your lack of peace is from eyeing the storm instead of the Storm Calmer! Mt. 14 You serve
a God for Whom circumstances are no problem! For you, they appear like monsters, until you see them
through His eyes! II Ki. 6. Also, recall your enemy wants you defeated—Jn. 10:10, resist him, firm in
faith—I Pet. 5:9

Jas. 4:7 The temptations to throw in the towel(s), or blame God, or be angry about your circumstances are
NOT of God! The enemy of our faith does NOT want God's people to succeed, but he is a defeated foe,
and as a famous pastor often says, you fight from a position of achieved victory! Pray all day. Zzz...

Hilarious, my (free, through insurance) health coach sent me a stress relief booklet recently... breathing
techniques, jog, sleep well, etc. I've found, this morning, that the Lord has His own solutions, having
little-to-nothing to do with that! Maybe that will become a chapter to help others, one day? II Cor. 1:4

Update: Conservatism, Healthcare & Money-Saving Tips

DID YOU KNOW that rugged individualism and pick yourself up by your own bootstrap-ism are mainly
valued by people who have it good? Those can be, and often are mere 1-liner phrases to absolve
consciences from caring one iota about others! Go visit a 'hood or barrio, and tell them those mantras,
Mr. conservative!

I've learned more about political conservatism's true heart, through political TV ads, the past three weeks,
than all my prior learning. It's ALL about keeping money in your own pocket, then getting allies from
other causes (Ex.: abortion), and turning a blind eye to everyone but your own family, parroting 'family
values!'

Political conservatism has forsaken belief in fiscal responsibility, or fairness. Just bless the rich even
more, and deny any part of responsibility for taxes being enough to cover the fed's bills! Kick that can
down the road, and tout conservatism as God's gift to mankind. These are EVIL aspects of that
THEORY!

Political conservatives' ideal is taxes ONLY paying for cops and the military. Ted Cruz's TV ad, of all
people, says he's for paying public school teachers more. WHAT A LYING CROCK! That's NOT
conservatism! He says words because polls say people are interested in that, like any concern for
healthcare.

His colleague's TV ad touts a concern for healthcare, from a REPUBLICAN (Pete Sessions). SUCH a
fraud on that issue. You have heard ZERO from BOTH these scoundrels in past eight years, but since
Beto and Allred are gaining traction on those two issues, LIARS will adopt the language, for a season!

Here is a conservative's healthcare proposal... Hannity's "health savings accounts." In other words, if
you get seriously sick, make sure the 10 years prior you saved up enough money to pay for your care,
even though MOST people live pay check to pay check, and have LITTLE savings after bills, as they're
paid LITTLE, Sean!

Here is a conservative's healthcare proposal... Got cancer? Start a Go Fund Me account, or beg on the street corner, or claim bankruptcy. Private sector, don't you know? But don't dare ask me for one %\$#@ dime, as I'd give it to you if it was free-willed, through charity. Yeah, right, Catholic Sean.

Healthcare is a rich man's game, in the U.S., yet political conservatives expect the poor to eat dog food and Ramen noodles, to be able to access it! The BEST solution to any selfish rich conservative is to force them to live safely in a 'hood or barrio or trailer park for one week. That would open their blind eyes, but it WON'T happen!

My writing for a decade, and having visited Cambodia, and visited a black church in South Dallas five times was all it took for me to see there's more of life experience than the rich circles we may live close to! The majority of people in the world barely make enough to survive, conservatives!

Who cares, if you're rich? I've even had conservatives tell me, 'how I spend my money has nothing to do with the poor—I don't hire people,' never noticing that admission means they have zero intention of charitable giving. Worldly materialism is a sin, yet MANY WASPs idolize it as the American Dream, because culture trumps Christ, to them!

ALL you have to do is READ the life of Jesus, to see His 33 years were spent building up people, especially lowly ones. But when you attend health-and-wealth heresy centers, like Osteen, you believe the devil's lies that this life is mainly about your being blessed by God with filthy lucre; Mammon over God! Mt. 6:24

I'm convinced the power of group think by sheeps is a power that justifies most bad things in the world. Say again? When the majority is for anything, most people assume it's the right thing, or why would so many be for it, like WASPs idolizing money, and claiming God wants every Christian rich.

That is believing LIES, from man's traditions (Mk. 7:8), reinforced and empowered by everyone in such churches hearing the guy on stage advocate such false doctrine, so he can experience that form of 'abundant life' at their 'tithe's' expense, in the hopes that they too will be rich in this life, though POOR in the one hereafter.

WASPs are political conservatives, in a majority of cases. It's NOT from their mastery of what Gods said! For 30+ years the statistics have shown that the majority of U.S. Christians are NOT fully committed to Jesus, which FULLY explains why they would vote for materialism, and to Hell with everyone else!

Because only five percent of them EVER win one soul to Jesus—IN THEIR ENTIRE LIFETIME—so their deeds' track record already tells you to Hell with all others is a common belief, materially and eternally! Sorry... we speak as told; we don't sugar coat the truth. We say what you need vs. want to hear. Get mad at God for it!

I have health insurance. I NEVER use it, because it's so damn expensive! One cut cost me \$1,000 this summer, for my son, and that's with insurance. I will live like my grandpa, who died of stomach cancer, never knowing it until the last days, because he knew U.S. healthcare was a racket you can't afford!

I've been to three doctors in 30 years. I LOVE what they do for a living, but the industry has priced most people out of the market, once business executives got their greedy hands in the practice in the 1980s! I witnessed it with my own eyes, as my wife is a nurse. Care became secondary.

Authorized procedures insurance companies would repay for became the protocol. The GOP wanting Medicare or Social Security CUT only means they choose for rich people who fund their campaigns to have even more luxurious lifestyles, at the expense of everyone else's health and general welfare! That is corruption, folks. Legal bribery sin!

The PROBLEM with U.S. healthcare is virtually NO real competition! Insurance companies dictate everything, and business executives want only cost effective profit making things approved, or let doctors and hospitals foot the remainder, which few-to-none are financially stupid enough to do!

Healthcare is a business! But your medical needs are often NOT luxuries, but necessities! That makes going anywhere a monopoly industry! Yes doctors are in competition with other doctors, but all for the same fee structures with the various insurance companies. That's NOT competition!

If the E.U., Canada and Britain can have health costs MUCH lower than the U.S., there's a skunk in the punch! Our care is, perhaps, better, to some degree, but what poor person cares that they get world-class care? They just want to be seen, without having to go bankrupt in the process!

But what doctor wants to offer discounted services when they can pull maximum dollars denying care to those on Medicaid? The industry is stacked against the poor man, to whom political conservatives merely parrot, 'get a better job.' My family lives in the ten percent earnings bracket, and I only access medical care for any family members under dire circumstances. My brethren, these things ought not be this way! Jas. 3:10

The middle and lower classes need affordable healthcare! I honestly don't know why I have insurance, except if I get cancer, or the like! I never had it until Obamacare forced me to pay money for NOTHING, so I put that amount toward being covered ~four years ago!

You tell me... when insurance companies, hospitals, drug manufacturers and doctors all expect to get rich off this one industry, HOW can costs ever decline? Robots replacing them, as businesses always want to do to average Joe's job? Surgery in homes? Global insurance available for all Americans? Are there any solutions?

You would need more than a BIG heart to practice medicine for the love of the sport, not seeking great wealth, because the system is rigged to reward such pursuits, and the rules are set by insurers. Perhaps evil government needs to set price limits? That would send conservatives through the roof, because they LIKE the system, because it works for them. Everyone else be damned. That's a common, unstated, but nevertheless felt sentiment among their THEORY!

If healthcare is a luxury, tell that to people's aging bodies! You can control if you eat out, or not. You can't control your body's lifelong decay, conservatives!

If anyone believes Pete Sessions or Ted Cruz gives one da_n about healthcare, vs. wanting votes from people concerned about its high costs, or teacher's pay, vs. wanting the teacher vote, you are a damn fool! Politicians LIE! It's almost an industry credential. Say anything to keep your cushy job!

Voters are too stupid to know otherwise!/? You can pull the wool over some sheep's eyes, fool me once, shame on me... You've got to start voting for people who are sincere about their convictions, have workable solutions, and aren't beholden to party bosses to be rubber stamps, people! You have what you tolerate! Good night.

I guess it's time to cover the rabbit and guinea pigs cages! I never thought I'd awaken to write! The dog is out like a light, sleeping like a log at my feet. Gen. 50:20 What began as a stress-filled sleeplessness (II Cor. 11:27) benefitted in some useful material. Now I lay me down to... EDIT!

We the people are the solution to healthcare costs! We have the numbers! We could boycott, when procedures are not required, pool our buying strength to demand better costs (leverage, like a union, with bulk buys), and patiently (when possible) ONLY frequent doctors with reasonable pricing—if they exist!

There are probably enough rich people in America to keep the medical establishment busy, full-time. Dylan Ratigan said the AMA limits the number of doctors who enter the labor market. Lawyers (i.e., ABA) DON'T do that, and it has helped reduce fees (as with advertising rules loosening?).

I OPPOSE restricting how many doctors put out a shingle every year! Free enterprise! Many people, now, DON'T consider the legal profession, as there are so many barristers. That's a GOOD thing, for consumers! I'd be for a law that the AMA can't restrict medical school graduates' numbers! There's a start! Open insurance to global competition, to get prices down! Another solution.

FYI... If you don't rank in the top 10-15 percent, from a "good" law school, don't be surprised if being a lawyer doesn't do for you all you thought it would, economically. There are many exceptions, but for the law school student, that is your goal! Get class note summaries from third years, and memorize them! It's NOT easy to get your hands on them—you've got to be in the right circles!

If we had more hospitals, costs would lower, economics 101 would tell us, but who wants to invest that expense for a low payoff? Using a physician's assistant reduces costs! For now, I just avoid the industry all together. That is NOT the answer!

Drug manufacturers want and often need a monopoly, to make their investments pay off. There may ought to be a law that once research and development costs are recouped, plus some set profit, they must offer generic equivalents. The industry has, in some cases by law, MUZZLED pharmacists from telling patients of cheaper drug alternatives. ALL those laws need abolishing!

Doctors NEED to be made to care about drug costs! I know several who simply prescribe what's best, or what they're familiar with, and you, the patient/consumer, have to tell them you're not buying their Cadillac solution!

It offends them, but make them serve you! They say costs aren't their job function. It MUST become such, for the vast majority who aren't rich! For example, a generic Propecia is \$1/month, a man with a full head of hair once told me, in line to vote; probably 16 times that not in generic form! RIP OFF!

Emergency rooms are the worst, financially! You will be treated like a king, then sent a kingly bill! When one of my sons had a seizure, at ~age 3, 911 sent an ambulance to drive him 1.5 miles away. Once I got their bill, any future occurrences I just sped my car down the road! I would NEVER use an ambulance—even in an emergency—or especially a helicopter transport! You'd be shocked to know what they can charge for one emergency flight! Five figure bills!

Since there is NO practical competition, and their lobbyists keep reasonable laws from being passed to curb high prices, we all get Scrooged. It's NOT the frog in the boiling water problem, but every frog feeling like he's the only one! As consumers of this medical BUSINESS, we have to refuse to get scr_wed, and unite forces for positive change.

Many a lawyer has pursued other fields, when a glut hit the market, and the ADA must end such restrictions. I'd bet a BIG business could be had flying patients to Canada or Mexico, once U.S. officials certified which of their medical facilities were safe! We've all seen the pictures of botched cat women faced plastic surgeries gone awry out of country! Make it professional, safe, and easy to access in those neighboring nations!

Street corner Care Now type businesses have popped up everywhere, and they seem more affordable. Sometimes E.R.'s are required. How could they be more affordable? And we need more insurance companies! Competition almost always lowers consumer costs. We need a China for healthcare... low wage workers!

I guess I had simply given up any hope that healthcare could be affordable and fixed, until some politicians brought up the issue in their TV ads! IF I paid the exact same premiums, and got to actually USE my coverage, I'd be open to the government involved in my own healthcare, if it's voluntary!? Something's 'gotta give.

Let the rich, and everyone who wants private sector healthcare have it, but let others opt out in favor of government-run options! Dual track. This isn't that complicated! I'm NOT sure anyone would choose to serve in that government system, when you can make bookos elsewhere. What are your suggestions, anyone?

It severely HELPS if doctor businesses pass on cost savings, vs. Jaguars outside every small box retail store! By this I mean use every employee BUT the doctor, for all but signing off the paperwork, and extremely brief patient visits! They stay rich, and costs get reduced. Nurses doing the lion's share of the labor.

Online doctors are a new fad. Some cost savings seem possible, as there are no overhead storefront costs! If my family's in the top ten percent in America, off one salary (writing full-time, until next week), and I NEVER go to doctors, because they're highway robbers, something is wrong in River City! WHY do I buy health insurance and get nothing for it? I'd be better off only having catastrophic coverage!

My solution for most illnesses (as I rarely get sick, as I work from home, so I catch few people's diseases) is SLEEP it off, and take OTC (i.e., over the counter) medicines! I was forced to have a facial cancer removed, or it could have killed me. Insurance offered me a free colonoscopy, to check for cancer, last year, but it costs me until another decade, so guess who won't be returning for another decade?



MANY other examples could be cited, as we have five people in our family, but the industry is a gold mine for the four players, and it's NOT right, because it's usually a mandatory (vs. free-willed) service!

THANKS for making this early morning chat one of our top three all-time viewerships! The more popular topics are now chapters in our book on Innovation and business, and our FREE book, Christians For Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?, at AmericanAnswers.org, online before 2019.

Pregnancy/childbirth costs: I had to sell my land that overlooked a ski resort in New Mexico, when my twins were born; doubled my money, though. They cost about \$20K. I've never considered it, but you might want to hire a midwife!

If you need dental services, for cheaper, universities training dental students offer services at half the cost, or even more savings! Just GUESS how I know this. We've been there for 15 years in this family,

writing for one straight decade, and NO ONE pays you to until you have a finished work product (if then; I still haven't figured out that crazy industry—yet).

Need chiropractor work? Have a heavy in your family walk on your back! This is NOT medical advice, and you can risk injury, but we've never had a problem, and we do it all the time. Cush rollers also work, for \$15, at Wal-Mart, or contorting yourself on a hard couch arm rest; I've done that several times. In the most wealthy nation on earth, is this any way for the middle class to receive health care? NO, but it IS, until it gets fixed!

So I continue... If you get a cold, sleep all day, or as long as you can stand it. OTC and free pharmacist's advice at Sam's Club or Wal-Mart often keep you from paying BIGger doctor bills! If you EVER suffer suicidal depression (as I only have in my early 20's), I suggest you NEVER go to a hospital for treatment, but see a psychiatrist! Many newer drugs work well, and those asinine places only rake in the cash by doing for you what staying at home could do (~\$10-15K for 2-3 weeks—WITH insurance)!

I never found any value in counselors, either, but people differ. Employers often allow free visits for any type counseling, for family members, depending on your insurance policy. If you ever feel suicidal, NEVER tell ANY authority personnel, or laws will force you to expensive hospitals that drugs at home can usually fix!

St. John's Wort (OTC) works in milder cases. I haven't been depressed since a divorce, and before (1988), and very brief periods when my books got birthed, like a baby (post-partum-like). I'd say read your Bible a lot, but that's NOT medical advice, but it works, as with prayer!

You want to see a "specialist" for any medical needs? You just doubled or tripled your costs! My son broke his shoulder, playing dodge ball, and a \$5 sling was ALL that was needed, after hundreds of dollars of X-rays, and no surgery recommended. Self-help is ALWAYS cheaper! I told him to suck it up, originally, and I was right!

Be good friends with a nurse! My wife monitors my blood pressure, nags me on what I eat (even bananas are too caloric for her tastes; Pv. 27:15). Google search symptoms, to try other approaches, before the medical establishment! I love that profession, but I HATE its costs—highway robbery!

One more—stitches? My eldest cut himself, and refused them, because he hates needles, like me. They super glued it. Google search if it's the same OTC product for repairing furniture, but he's healed fine, and who knows what the bill will be; I'm not sure they have my address! YEA! Be creative; save money!

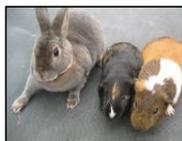
People setting up Go Fund Me accounts for major surgeries seems like a pretty non-compassionate national healthcare system! Why should one family face bankruptcy, because their child was born with some severe disablement? Because too many of us admire Amish barn raisings, but don't want any, medically!

One more—PRICE SHOP your healthcare! Like Carly Fiorina said, doctors NEED menus! I have called doctors and dentists, before, once I knew what was wrong, to price compare. Remember, anyone who EVER thinks less of you for asking a price is a rich snob, after your wallet, thinking you to an ignorant sheep! Zzz...

THE DAY any American tells me it's more important for a rich person to get richer, than for average Joe's to receive needed healthcare, or someday be able to retire, in part, through Social Security, is the day I KNOW our nation is going to Hell in a hand basket over selfish money idolatry.

JUST AS government HIDES your tax bill, by siphoning off all year long, so you often get a rebate "bonus" after Apr. 15th, "you have insurance" is a phrase that means we're going to jack you up, financially, but way down the road, so you're healed and happy, and think the shoe will never drop!

And IF my nurse wife is correct, MUCH of what you regularly ingest will kill you with cancer, one day! It's costlier, but she insists organic fruits, veggies, water and exercise are your best way to stay out of her industry! My rabbit and guinea pig agree, as I can't drive 55, or eat rabbit food! Sorry.



HOW sensible is it for multiple global companies to be pursuing the same drug for the same cure? Even non-medically trained Katie Couric saw the LOGIC of collaboration on medical research! But when it's a business, you waste time and money seeking that monopoly, while diseases go uncured, that could have been cured earlier!

Want to NEVER pay for one cavity filling? ALWAYS brush your teeth thoroughly, 2-3 times a day (and drink eight glasses of water, for general health). My dad has NEVER had a cavity, and he's in his upper 80's! Word to the wise... preventive care is cheaper than healthcare! Duh 101 #CommonSense

Millennials and generation Z were smart enough to invent ride-sharing, free services online, and stay with their parents for cheaper rent, further on in life. Perhaps they'll come up with cheaper ways to share doctors and surgeons, and have certified sterile clinics (or homes?) for surgeries, to save hospital bills!? You've got to hope!

Why can't Americans buy medical drugs from the E.U., if medical experts KNOW they're as safe and effective as "AMA approved" versions in the U.S.A.? We've had the internet 4 nearly 30 years, per Al Gore (joke), so why can't we order them from a cheaper source? The American medical lobby be damned! Do you agree?

Car insurance varies dramatically. One DFW TV guy says he always beats competitors, but when I phoned, and lied about what I pay in premiums, all his office did was undercut it a LITTLE, well above what I actually pay! I'm certain this same experience gets replicated concerning health insurance, everyday!

We have Select Quote for life insurance, and PowerToChoose.com for Texas home electricity, and mortgage comparison websites. Why NOT the same service for health insurance? Innovation is often taking one concept from one discipline, and transferring those skills to another. I want cheaper healthcare!

DID YOU KNOW, Realtors have a monopoly on homes on market data? You now can hire cheaper people to buy or sell homes, than traditional six percent! I know of two companies... one charges a set percent (1-3 percent), and one a set fee. There are also FSBO's—for sale by owner. ALWAYS think of cheaper ways to do things! I do--why not you? AATreaty.com , for one, and you can do your own market research via Zillow and Trulia.

One investment firm has a TV ad that their commissions are set/fixed, and low (Charles Schwab?), and another one says they don't get paid unless you make a profit. We consumers have to start buying smarter, to force businesses to serve our needs!

Uber utilized already existing vehicles, so they have ZERO car costs for such vehicles. RILLIANT, and the taxi fee savings got passed down to you. Sam's Club buys in bulk, as with Amazon, and the savings get passed on to you. Carvana BRILLIANTLY has a small inventory on hand, but endless car buying possibilities.

Any business that passes on savings you ought to be loyal to, and NOT the others, who just help themselves with executive bonuses and shareholder dividends! China saw a population of trainable, less-educated labor, and America's manufacturing's sucking sound came from there. We now have fewer jobs, but cheaper stuff/products.

Same with India with tech support. Why do you think NAFTA hurt U.S. jobs? Canadians and Mexicans would work for less. It's the way of the future! IF you want thousands of other insights on business or innovation, we have two books, available at AmericanAnswers.org, soon, and 4,700 FREE new product ideas in our books.

Indians, Mexicans and Chinese OFTEN have many family members living in one casa/house, often with a FREE, built-in daycare, in a babysitting grandparent. They also have less carpet cleaning bills, as all shoes remain at the entry way. If you want cheaper car repairs, go where overhead is less... poorer parts of town!

If you want hundreds of more money-saving tips, one of our three political books devotes an entire chapter to that. If you want D.C. run by logic and prioritized common sense, get our three political books, and vote for 'Pledged Politicians,' starting in 2020! @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin @2020Victory @PledgersARCHIVE

Want to save \$3,000 on a new car? The MINUTE one is driven off the showroom floor, it loses that value! Buy low mileage program cars with a clean Car Fax report, or young mileage used ones, after having a mechanic check it over.

Buy foreclosed homes at non-popular auctions. Drive your car until the wheels fall off, and unless it starts costing you many repairs, you maximize your money! I know, because mine are models from 2000 and 2004! Smart, but NOT hip!

Timing belt changed every 90,000 miles, on average; oil change every 3,000 miles, or so. Knowledge is power. The poorest among us NEED to be the smartest buyers; read our books!

Garage sales in richer neighborhoods can be prime picking! Get there before the business types buy it all in bulk. The poor need to understand how to shop and buy, before having any hand out for any government hand-ups!

If you have a smart phone, and you're poor, you're doing better than anyone in my immediate family! DON'T expect ME to pay for your phone! You can pay for mine! If poor people don't buy like I do, they have ZERO business asking Uncle Sam for anything! We might even need a government agency to educate them on how to save money. They can read my books on money-saving tips in the library, for free. Just don't waste OPM/other people's money!

People in distress are a cheap way to buy. We had a neighbor with cancer selling nearly all their valuable stuff, and since we were friends, we got first dibs (learning of the disease only when I asked why they were selling so much). We got a \$850 Nebraska Furniture Mart foosball table for \$100!

Craig's List, Ebay. Places where you can own stuff for less are plentiful, with the internet! Libraries even offer access, for free, if your too poor to have it at home! Junior College cost me ~\$5,000 for TWO YEARS total, which is not 1/3-1/4th each of the last two years' semesters for my son, at Baylor. Buy smarter!

I am POSITIVE my son's the first soon B.U. grad to ONLY take 60 hours through Baylor! I had nine ladies fight me tooth-and-nail to NOT do what I legally did, by following their own rules, and getting three deans' approval! He has now attended five different universities, but he has the same BAYLOR degree. Be smarter shoppers!

Unless and until any poor person APPLIES all these type money-saving tricks, DON'T ask me for any Welfare money (and I'm NOT opposed to Welfare). Have you ever fixed your car from parts from a salvage yard? I have ~five times. Not all cars there are wrecks! Many have very new parts, as the damage is elsewhere! LEARN!

You want a tow truck? My family PUSHED our van, last evening, though I'll use AAA, today. You must have a smart phone for \$600 plus \$60/month service? I pay T-Mobile 10 cents a minute pay-as-you-go when my pseudo flip phone is ever needed, then use my laptop at home. Don't give me your money sob stories until you do the same!

Haircuts? I cut my kids' hair until ~three years ago, and do my own, with only one exception, when it was too long in the past TEN YEARS! 'DIY...' do it yourself. I'm convinced God had me write, so I could learn from experience "how the other half lives," as NO ONE pays you to write, until it's done (if ever).

If you work from home, you save wardrobe costs, and car upkeep from wear and tear! I've practiced law in my PJ's, and my Polio-stricken boss conducted a trial from home! You've got to think how to do more with less, as does our federal government. There are ways. And ONLY vote for politicians who seek such ways—not rich snob balls!

Businesses buy used cars from auctions, then repair and resell them all the time! Get a pass to go to an auction! If a car is at a dealership for repairs, and stays there too long, not being paid for, you can get a steal of a deal, a gal once told me, from experience. Plant your own garden—NO pesticides there!

Want low insurance premiums? Have a high deductible, and get your car repaired without having claims, if under that threshold amount. One dude hit my van, putting a 1.5 foot dent. Market rate repair was \$4,500-7,000, and he had a wreck bad record, so his rich dad wanted to pay me in cash, to avoid a claim; I got two cars fully mechanically in shape after buying my van's rear door from a salvage yard for \$100!

Why should any taxpayer ever pay for anything of another's family, if that family's not first using these tricks? Again, I'm NOT against Welfare, but against its abuse. Education is the answer for less stressful poverty!

Air flights? Rent cars? There are tricks I've used for all of these. There are now resale shops (NOT Goodwill) with one year old barely used clothes, once you realize that fashion pressure is mainly to get inventory turnover by clothes businesses and manufacturers, like designer labels, et al!

Dollar stores exist. I was at one last evening (before my car's pedal failed). 50 cent off-brand Hallmark cards, as it's the thought that counts, right? My reading glasses cost \$1, and a lady from a rich private parochial school borrowed them, two weeks ago, and bragged how they matched her prescription! Money-waster!

Just because I'm tired from staying up all night, I'll refer you to ALL our many books you can soon buy, at AmericanAnswers.org. The entire list is in my Linked-In bio, where they proved to me MANY VIP's and nearly 100,000 people saw us write three books live on Twitter: [linkedin.com/in/ideasman/](https://www.linkedin.com/in/ideasman/) Ideas man

So sad to have been so dejected last evening, over our car break-down, and sales challenges. God USUALLY brings me to very low points, or gives me great material after I've been asleep, so I could never have planned or take credit for it!

Subconscious sleeping, I fell out of bed 2+ years ago, and messed up both shoulders. People said I needed a doctor and X-rays. A dude at Hurricane Harbor said he had same experience, and laid off for two years, and all was well. I followed his advice, because I avoid medical bills at ALL costs, for we have a BAD system, financially!

Recently, a young gal was declared brain dead, and her parents hung on to hope, hoping some hospital would keep her body alive. If there's any chance any but those two parents would foot that bill, they had NO right to seek such, though everyone understands why they'd want to!

There's a Christian radio ad rejoicing about shared medical bills. I don't rejoice in sharing anyone's bill, but sometimes it's a necessity, if you have to have insurance, and the costs are affordable, as an insurance policy, lest you get sick like them. People DON'T enjoy sharing bills—that's a ludicrous concept, including for taxes!

And people ALWAYS, legitimately oppose abusers of the system, be it Welfare, insurance claims, taxes wasted, etc. MOST everyone is just trying to get by/survive, and don't need or welcome additional expenses! Politicians need to remember that, or they've become out of touch with the real world! That's a PROBLEM!

The government is you and me! Its bills are yours and mine. That's where conservatism has it right. It's NOT some legal entity, devoid of humans, as humans pay into it, and spend it. Don't try to get your neighbor to help you, through government, when you don't have the bills to ask them for help, directly! Minimal help!

IF you get rich, you should be grateful for that privilege and blessing, vs. decry a higher tax percent! Even paying more in than before, you're doing better than most people. Any rich person whining over too high taxes is just a spoiled brat, in my opinion. LOOK AROUND. You have it GOOD. Shut the %^#\$ up, babies!

I am FOR ZERO exceptions or loopholes or ways to weasel out of your fair share of taxes! Straight forward, simple, easy to understand taxes, so we cut out the middle men, like accountants, CPA's and lawyers, and you simply pay what you owe, and get along with your business, adding no additional expense!

Truth in advertising with STIFF penalties would be an appropriate law change I would support, regarding TV, radio and print media political ads! It is ONLY fair to the citizenry that all allegations and claims be true, as we RIGHTLY don't full-time spend time researching these characters!

Has anyone done a detailed study of why healthcare costs less in Canada, the U.K. and the E.U.?
<https://bit.ly/2DhoVeL> <https://lat.ms/2Pww5Bf> <https://bit.ly/2qkA9Xh> <https://bit.ly/2ub0Bpw>

REVIVAL OR NO SURVIVAL!

(10/20/17)

Yesterday, Sean Hannity spoke with Kirk Cameron about 'Revival-2,' and said, "it's obvious God's doing something, and we are united." The man is actually Satanically deceived, and lying about three things: 1. Revival has NOT arrived in the U.S.A. 2. He is PROJECTING what he WANTS to be true, and brainwashing listeners about unity. And, 3. Voting for Trump has NOTHING to do with revival!

A fourth is that he discussed an "exciting event" Kirk is putting on. EVENTS ARR NOT REVIVAL, OR EVEN SIGNS OF IT, foolish ones! It's sovereignly when Christians' lifestyles impact society. I'm convinced that the Devil has Hannity in his grasp (as with the Protestant's Jeffress), SADly! A deceived Catholic!

This IS the strategy I wrote about earlier, by the Christian Cabal: Put on public shows/programs/pageants/ performances, to make Christians believe God is up to something. It's the Hollywood model of cultural Christianity, and the capitalization of Christianity. Pastors DON'T want to do EDBS priorities, so they produce shows. BLASPHEMY!

And to say that Christians are united behind a man who could EASILY turn into the Antichrist shows me, at least, that they are heading to apostasy, the Apostasy (of prophecy) has begun, and such involved pastors likely could be the prophesied false prophets of prophecy. Any pastor opposing "EDBS" priorities has a Satanic bondage! Godly ones DON'T!

I'll repeat, we collude with talk radio, and Fox, and Christian media, to advertise events: Franklin Graham's Texas Tour, Revival 2. We credit TRUMP (of all people) for starting this "revival" (THOUSANDS of insiders know the REAL origins!), and put on events. It's a mirage/a show/a fake "image"-is-everything LIE! SAD!

I said before, get a celebrity, put them on the media, get famous last-named pastors to endorse, tie it legally to Chump's reelection. These EVIL Christian Cabal members think Christian laymen are STUPID! Maybe they're right, but blame that on NON-discipling, LAZY ministers who REJECT EDBS priorities, possibly being tares.

Any Christian who does NOT understand that Christianity is a 24/7 empowered, daily walk with Jesus, and that church is JUST the celebration that tops that off, has bought into the system of Churchianity—a FALSE imitation of the real thing that keeps mega pastors rich by the FALSE tithe (as well as using Heb. 10:25 to GUILT them into frequenting their profitable retail religious establishment, often with HIDDEN total compensation, UN-commanded by God as full-time wages). ALL this will be FULLY exposed in the 2020 election, for God does NOT take well to FAKE Christianity! EDBS, folks. It's not 'the economy, stupid,' but EDBS, Christians!

I'll make this clear as day: Revival WILL NOT come to the U.S.A. until U.S. pastors DO EDBS priorities! READ God's word! There are FOUR acts in II Chr. 7:14. It says NOTHING about putting on shows! Some pastors are better at pageantry and productions than obedience to God on evangelism and discipling, et al.

The Christian Cabal is taking advantage of their own sin of keeping laymen stupid on the Bible! READ IT for YOURSELF! Evangelism, relational discipling, Body Life spiritual gifts used in the worship service, and social ministry (and quiet time, with corporate prayer) ARE biblical Christianity! And tithes are NOT commanded for Christians!

These are NOT my version of Christianity! READ THE WORD! Critics of mine have said I show off my knowledge, or say sanctification is academic knowledge accumulation. LIARS! They're in

professional ministry, and are covering for their FAKE ‘preach and be paid’ human-generated job descriptions! Are they saved? I’m unsure about some.

Evangelism Explosion, The Navigators, Campus Crusade. THESE ministries KNOW there is a qualitative DIFFERENCE between church practice and biblical ministry. They have made a lifelong career off that difference. This is NOT dividing the church, in an evil way, but identifying problems to solve!

Ever since the church growth movement, the men able to capitalize on the merger and acquisition trend, or consolidating churches to become mega churches have thrived, and they unite with a political theory to keep the gravy train running. As of our work the past eight years, pastors are starting to rediscover EDBS, but many want status quo preach and be paid!

Say to these types that you must do more evangelism... they change a sermon, preach on it, maybe do a series. Say you’ve got to disciple more. Sermons change. Say you’ve got to use spiritual gifts in the laity. Sermons change. Say social ministry is important. Sermons change. SERMONS ARE NOT CHRISTIANITY IN ACTION, Gods people.

That’s the EASY short-cut, and fraudulent substitute, and as Hank Hanegraaff (the Bible Answer Man) coined the phrase, ‘Counterfeit Christianity!’ Go to church and hear me speak for my pay. ALL BUT one hour a week is where the one-on-one walk with Jesus happens. Church is ONLY the cherry on top!

I KNOW this FAKE model is why I was carnal from age 8 to 18! Go to church, and you’re good with God. Don’t go to church, you’re a pagan (they’ve even coined a phrase, ‘the un-churched’). It’s all about customer retention, and frequenting their business.

Give or take, it’s the top one percent who get rich off this FALSE system, and the others are open to TRUE EDBS Christianity, as the money hasn’t lured them into laziness.

But since we are in a Capitalist, commerce-driven society, smaller pastors sometimes believe that what made mega churches rich is what they need to imitate. IT IS NOT! EDBS is how you create a REAL church, and the ONLY hope America has for REAL revival EVER coming here, for it is God’s ways—not fake man schemes!

Here’s the Christian Cabal’s thinking: If we make it look like we are united, and something’s happening, people will believe it. We do so by saying that it is so, and putting on events with celebrities on the national media, to make it FEEL like it’s organic. EAR-TICKLERS! Forsake the TRUTH for a lie. Apostasy. All for Trump? WOW!

Something IS happening, alright, but it’s NOT yet revival. It is man-manufactured events! This is ALL for DT’s reelection, from idolatry of political conservatism. It’s NOT thorough EDBS priorities! That takes work and time—effort. Shows can be produced in a few weeks, with a few thousand (or hundreds of thousands) of dollars.

And since PASTORS have kept laymen NOT having quiet times, excusing the 5/10/13 problem for 30+ years, they know that most Christians are ‘carnal,’ and Bible ignorant, so they can steer them any way they want, as laymen AREN’T thinking for themselves, based on what is in the Bible—the ‘let pastors handle all that’ attitude. SIN!

So, good luck, U.S.A. The chances are SLIM that you will hear how to go to Heaven, vs. Hell, told to you by a godly Christian who has a ministry using her spiritual gift in the church service, and helping society more than chasing money. This WILL lead to the demise and end of U.S.A. one day! Revival is NOT here (II Chr. 7:14)

Hard hearts, seared consciences, apostate leadership, tares and Balaam false prophets in ministry for the profits, ear-tickling frauds making the successful Laodicean mega church by Churchianity, cultural Christianity and a commercialization of Christ. THIS is status quo church-as-a-business America today, SADLY!

And it ALL ties perfectly into Bible prophecy! There are MANY godly pastors! They aren't taught EDBS in seminary, and tradition is sermon prep for 40 hours a week, so those hours teach them one subject well enough to do their sermon. Seminaries RARELY make you read the whole Bible. Dallas Seminary does!

And to know EDBS requires you to be objective about what the Bible presents, and think different from the status quo of most of your ministry peers, who practice Churchianity's preach-and-be-paid philosophy, or church-as-a-business model of ministry, if you're a mega pastor "doctor." It pays, so why change it? Because God said so! Your job description is in I and II Timothy!

1. Thoroughly evangelize EVERY lost soul within walking distance of your church. NO other pastor is as responsible for their souls as you! Use your people to do the work (Eph. 4). 2. Relational discipling. Jesus preached to the crowds, but poured His life into 11, who changed the world. Use multiplication! II Tim. 2:2.

3. Have laymen edify the body by playing their part as a body part (i.e., spiritual gifts used in the worship service, which is the ONLY time the family is gathered)—I Cor. 14.

4. And finally, serve the world! Disciples serve. They fix society's problems. That's about ALL Jesus did! IF you ever read I-II Tim., the pastor's job description is to do the work of an evangelist, teach faithful men who can teach others (and Eph. 4 says train laymen to do the work), and spiritual gifts are given to edify the body (which is ONLY one unit at the gatherings). Prayer is what the church is to be known for by outsiders, and our love!

And imitating Jesus' ministry completes the EDBS church model. American Christianity presents bodies, bucks and buildings as what it is, by sermon, song and silver, one hour a week. Full-time salaries are NOT commanded or guaranteed! Paul made tents; Jesus was a carpenter.

Tithes are for Old Testament Jews. II Cor. 8-9 handles Christian giving! Buildings are un-commanded! In Acts, they had house churches, and met in borrowed synagogues. They are not sinful, but we have used Capitalism to get rich by NOT doing God's priorities or commanded practices! Preach-and-be-paid; come and hear evangelism. FAKE PEWS (vs. news)!

The result is the 5/10/13 problem! Five percent of U.S. Christians have ever won a lost person to Christ—in their lifetime! Up to 70 percent don't evangelize often, but only five percent do it successfully. Between ten to 30 percent are fully committed to Jesus, worldliness as their main barrier—chasing things vs. pursuing God fully!

And 13 percent regularly read God's word. Meditation—NOT getting information to brag on your knowledge. You have a HORRIBLE marriage if you speak with, or see each other rarely. Discipleship is DAILY! (Lk. 9:23) We are NOT spiritual camels who live off a Bible-based sermon per week (Mt. 4:4).

And your relationship to Jesus is one-to-One! On judgment Day (i.e., at the Bema seat), God is not going to call in your pastor to vouch or cover for you! (I Jn. 2:27) If you can't meet with God daily, you don't take your salvation very seriously! It's a treasure trove of gifts, but you view it as a negative obligation. You are Devil deceived, carnal one.

As PROOF I speak FACTS about the U.S. church, poll laymen. Discover the exact percents in your church on EDBS. Maybe yours is exceptional, and the 5/10/13 problem isn't in those percentage numbers.

CONGRATULATIONS! You are the exception to the norm/rule. Perhaps you lead laymen to evangelize, disciple, use gifts in ministry to believers, and serve the community in loving ways of salt and light. You are rare. Be proud of that job, and spread it to your peers.

You are not in ministry for the finances (Mt. 6), because your mind is on spiritual things—not secular political power (Col. 3:1-4). I'd like to meet you, for you are independent, and buck the Churchianity system.

It's a thankless job; you DON'T get rich and famous off it, but your people benefit in eternity, and society around you benefits, for you are replicating Jesus on earth—NOT by making fake televised programs that pretend that revival is here, but by doing the very acts that lay the groundwork for revival to come!

THANK YOU!

This standard of biblical Christianity will be fully exposed as NOT what Trump-backing evangelical pastors do or promote, in 2020. You will have a choice to stay with Churchianity of CHRIST-ianity. Such "division" is NOT evil! Here's Bible PROOF: Josh. 24:15. Jesus will too (Mt. 25), in prophecy, as He did while here (Mt. 10:34)!

Tares and true believers are NOT to be physically separated in this era (Mt. 13:30), but calling pastors to do EDBS, and seek real revival are tasks prophets do. It's their calling, gift, and burden. Is it your spiritual gift? Does the U.S. WASP church need it? Do we practice biblical Christianity! Do we care?

Unity to sin is no unity at all! Continuing to support and participate in Churchianity is not only a sin, it is the Devil's version of unity! And any Christian supporting any evil political policies is sinning (if laws can be changed, but we fail to do so)! You vote for the best moral options you are given, and work to have better choices. NO laziness!

NO brain-washing. NO party idolatry. Unbiased independence, like Your Master (Rom. 2:11; Levit. 19:15) Be imitators of Him—not dumbed-down sheep following MEN (I Cor. 1-4), or guru's (I Jn. 2:27), but follow Jesus 1:1, daily, in His power, which power others notice! THAT's Christianity!

Money is a servant, a tool—NOT an idol. You can't serve God and worship money! (Mt. 6:24) It's impossible to do so, multi-taskers! If you love money, you will hate God, even dressed in your Sunday best, acting holy, saying the right things and paying that unrequired tithe, faithfully church-going—you DON'T serve God!

MORALS are the proof. (Ps. 119:9-11) Talk is cheap. Attending church is shallow without a daily walk, fully committed, and growing, through a daily quiet time. THIS is Christianity; the other is a FAKE imitation. The former requires pastors to do more than just preach (and/or teach) sermons! Many won't change; and revival tarries.

And so long as you think that WHITE Christians voting proves that revival is here... 1. The Church is NOT united! 'Blacks and browns' do NOT share your political vision of revival's effects, because it is a FAKE revival imitation through the mechanisms of man! 2. EDBS has hardly changed. 3. ALL of society knows your hypocrisy! ASK the average American non-Christian if they respect a claimed "God" who would have you avidly support Mr. Trump!

They will say they want NOTHING to do with such teachings, because such ideas DON'T come from Him, though you lie that they do. Anathema. Ichabod.

P.S.: Selling "Christian" books by famous ministers (Capitalizing on Christ) has replaced Bible study, where such books are MAINLY man's words vs. Bible exposition! Ear-tickling for profit. Watering down the sheep vs. watering and nourishing them; Christian psychobabble leading them AWAY from Bible meditation.

RICH GET RICHER

(11/14/18)

Laws are do's and don'ts a society is to live by; they are not magical, and not all rules are set in stone. An economy of more billionaires, as people live in poverty, is such because they gain it legally, which may mean the laws need to change, as obeying bad laws leads to unjust disparity, due to said unjust laws.

The economy is a pie, that expands and shrinks, but is NOT endless in amount! Despite variations in the money supply, we're ALL wanting a piece of the same pie, and when others get YUGE pieces, legally, there's, overall, LESS leftovers for others. If everyone had a million dollar idea, the market is NOT big enough to sustain that!

I'm NEVER for over-paying anyone, even executives, or paying them more than they're worth, but people can manipulate others' economic worth by flooding the labor market, or draining the job market, which makes them richer (including by 'passive income'), as they legally harm other Americans' chances at existence! That's evil!

Why should any society ALLOW an elite few to live like a King, when some live in squalor? If it's legal, make it illegal! It doesn't matter if the money was gained ethically—there are limits to what you need and want, and ethical values that say you can help the strugglers, vs. just help yourself! Vote accordingly.

Here's a TRICK: Tell the poor to get a job and a better education and job skills, as you automate tasks, outsource jobs, and immigrate competitor labor to compete with those same poor people. You're pulling the rug out from under them as you speak out both sides of your mouth that they simply need to run harder and faster on that rat race rug.

It shouldn't be allowed, in American society, that the rich who get richer off passive income, get rewarded thereby with even lower tax rates, when actual labor sweats its brow for MUCH less money, sometimes higher tax rates, and isn't passive, but active in their energy efforts. Money making money off itself isn't the SAME!

Any system that teaches that the rich must get richer, or others won't, is corrupt. I'm NOT for the rich not getting richer, but I'm against them doing so when severe poverty exists! And government is NEVER to favor the poor or rich (Levit. 19:15). The rich need the least favors—they have it made, already; many suffer.

A rich person can easily argue that their wealth isn't making anyone poor. It IS when it's gained off people's backs, and when it's taken out of the economic pie in ways that leave crumbs for all the mice to feed on!

I'm against Socialism, but for I Tim. 6:17-19. Any stingy rich person is an abomination to God! Rich people are NOT evil for being rich! They become evil by being selfish, and/or by hoarding.

Even investing in businesses is to gain money for self, and is NOT the same as charity, which helps strugglers. Investing makes businesses and business owners richer, but the hurting are Christ's concern! Are they a concern to all rich people? Just some!

WHY would Bill Gates and Warren Buffett LOSE money, and give it to anyone else, when they earned it legally, morally, and it's theirs to control? Is that a stupid investment and decision? ONLY if you are an evil, sinful person with no heart or conscience, likely quickly Hell-bound! (Mt. 6:24, 19:24)

The BEST way for a rich person to help a poor person is NOT handouts, but money spent to empower them to be self-sufficient! Teach a man to fish! Why the rich, more than others? BECAUSE THEY CAN, and everyone else doesn't yet have enough to surely make it to the end, much less retire!
#CommonSense (Lk. 12:33)

I MUST warn rich people... You are getting ALL your comforts NOW! (Lk. 6:24-26) That means that your afterlife will be hellish, in quality, by comparison, IF you go to Heaven, because God is just, and you chose to get all the blessings NOW! That's a STUPID decision, and investment in 80 years, vs. eternity! Short-term, short-sightedness! You were WARNed!

Claiming practicing CATHOLIC, Sean Hannity, asked, 'who's rich?,' AS IF rich can't be defined. Anyone in the top 10 percent of America is rich. Anyone in the top 10 percent of all nations' wealth is rich, by comparison. Nice ATTEMPTED trick, but it FAILED, Sean, just as you fail at representing your own religion correctly! (Lk. 12:48)

FoxNews USED to have a slogan, 'It's ALL your money'! That's a LIE! ALL of it is God's (though not all is owed back to Him, obviously), some of it is government's, and THE REST is yours. This from a media outlet that courts "RELIGIOUS" people, deceived by NOT knowing their own religion's tenets or Good Book. #Apostasy!

An EVIL rich person will respond to the following with, 'it s_cks to be you,' but LOOK at all the unjust advantages the rich receive in America: Preferential seating at restaurants, front row seats at ball games, best terms for financing, cop patrols of gated neighborhoods, few-to-no nearby pot holes, non-combat 'safe' military assignments for their kids, best Ivy League connections for the same, inheritance laws which allow for spoiled brats to do nothing to contribute to society (if they choose to), access to D.C. politicians for laws in their favor, tax loopholes lawyers and accountants find and use, private schools (so you never have to rub elbows with the 'riff raff'), limo rides, back entry to public places, etc.

Why in the world would public policy ever favor them even more? That's RIDICULOUS, and UN-just! It's the hard-working poor who need society's help the most, but NOT the lazy ones. Even the middle class lives paycheck-to-paycheck, and thereby have more needs than for our collective tax dollars to benefit the rich, because they can, because they legally bribe corrupt politicians!

WE SAY IT LIKE IT IS, HERE! If your ox gets gored, you worship a lesser god! And if you don't like the truth, guess where you'll most likely end up when you die?

It is NOT a sin to be rich. It IS a sin to be selfish, and to hoard. There are two types of rich people in America... the significantly philanthropic, and the tokenly so (if not frugally NON-givers). IRS 1040 forms could tell us who is who, but they hide those evils with privacy laws!

The WISE Warren Buffett is 100 percent onto this conservative con game! He once said, 'anytime, any place,' he'd go over his tax returns with Chump. JEWish Mark Levin called Warren "self-loathing." So he hates himself, proved by his generosity to others? Is that in the Torah? That is abuse of religions for political conservatism!

I am ONLY for 'fair share' taxation, and people having NO skin in the game isn't fair, as they're incentivized to spend OPM (other people's money), and I am against the rich paying a lower tax percent than their secretary! 10 percent of little-to-nothing is NOT the same sacrifice as 10 percent of all you'd ever want!

There is not one economic reason to ever give any money to anyone, for nothing in return. So people who ONLY care about money, not morals, would never donate one dime, as it's economically stupid to lose money. At the same time, anyone for whom money is everything, lack morals and humanity.

They will say, 'who cares?' You better, for you too will die one day—maybe soon! There WILL be an accounting by a just God. Fear Him, and do as He said with your money, for if you don't, I've already warned you your future is bleak, and you can't take it with you in your hearse to Hell! MOST rich people DO end up in Hell, as they never trust Jesus for salvation. (Jn. 3:16)

God made the poor to be rich in faith, but the evil (vs. good) rich trust in themselves and their riches, which is a house of cards on Judgment Day! Because America idolizes wealth, the rich are exalted as society's heroes. LOOK how God sees them: Jas. 1:10 If He exists, you are in trouble! He exists!

'The great curse of this age and of the American people is its materialistic tendencies—money, money is the cry everywhere until our people are held up already to the world as noted for nothing except the acquisition of money.' —**Senator George Vest** Congress USED to get it, apparently.

'Never respect man merely for their riches, but rather for their philanthropy; we do not value the sun for its height but for its use.' —**Gamaliel Bailey** 'Prosperity is only an instrument to be used, not a deity to be worshipped.' —**Calvin Coolidge** Wisdom from a by-gone age! American Idol-atry.

'This country cannot afford to be materially rich and spiritually poor; I look forward to a great future for America--a future in which our country will match its military strength with our moral restraint, its wealth with our wisdom, its power with our purpose. —**John F. Kennedy** #Morality

'The test of our progress is not whether we add more to the abundance of those who have much; it is whether we provide enough for those who have too little.' —**Franklin D. Roosevelt** READ these wise quotes: <https://bit.ly/2B7VjOB> Only evil people will turn a blind eye to reading them, from selfishness.

'As the wealthiest nation on Earth, I believe the United States has a moral obligation to lead the fight against hunger and malnutrition, to partner with others.' —**Barack Obama** <https://bit.ly/2TbekXf> 'We judge our economy not by the presence of billionaires but by the absence of poverty.' —**Jeremy Corbyn**

HOW is having a handful of billionaires, or the most billionaires a feather in America's caps? It's GREAT for them, but Jesus' concern was ALWAYS for the people/masses—NOT the elites, and especially the least among us. Trickle-down economics is often just the rich peeing on everyone else, believing their gains will be ours, somehow.

America should have the BEST businesses, and the most rich people, but ONLY if they behave ethically! Conservatives (and MBA schools) say economics is an "amoral" science. It IS if you close your mind off to morals! Religion and politics are the ONLY bridges between morality and conservative economics! Vote accordingly.

The Bible itself distinguishes between good and evil poor and rich! God does NOT lump them as all good or evil! Proof?: II Th. 3:10; Pv. 14:31; Lk. 6:20; I Tim. 6:17-19; Jas. 2:5-6, 4:13-5:7. In a by-gone era, the wealthy even competed in their philanthropy! <https://bit.ly/2FpeFml> Those are GOOD rich!

The MAIN difference between Dem and GOP rich is their attitude toward their excess! There are many other differences, but the "liberal" has no problem with money helping the needy, even if by force, if necessary. WHO ever gives up one thin red dime voluntarily, as costs rise, and we work longer hours?

Related Tweets

A TRUE conservative has taxes primarily for cops and the military. Good luck with any other government services! NO wonder the majority rejects it! #GOP (12/27/14)

TRUE conservatism says I'll pay for all I need (except cops and the military and roads), and you do same, no matter your circumstances (unemployed, old, poor). (12/27/14)

Seeing that all non-ultra rich must get their livelihood serving the elites (with surplus), Democrats say taxes can "legally" referee this situation. (1/14/15)

...I used to joke that a true conservative would allow one man to own it all, if he earned it legally, and that no man is an island unto himself, unless he can afford his own island. (4/27/17)

...political conservative teaches every man for himself. But that, as well, is NOT life's purpose! True enjoyment of life is NOT when you shut yourself off from all others!... (9/1/18)

Continuing

'He who knows not when he has enough, is poor.' –**Japanese proverb** When you can live comfortably off conservative interest from your nest egg—until you die—you have enough, at which time—if not before—you SHOULD start caring for people other than yourself and your family, as God has entrusted you with wealth for more than just self-pampering!

DID YOU KNOW the Devil can make you rich, as can God? (Mt. 4:9; I Sam. 2:7) HOW do you distinguish them, as the results look the same? How you made and used it, and what priority is was to you in your heart. 'For many, being American is merely an accident of birth—the result of winning' [the "ovarian lottery."] –**Warren Buffett** (Ecc. 9:11)

Rush Limbaugh says the economy is the sky's the limit. That's a GREAT individual attitude (i.e., microeconomics), but UN-true, collectively (i.e., macroeconomics). Every business gets profits from others/clients, but those customers/consumers have to have 'disposable income' to spend.

The ruling/rich class bless each other mutually profiting businesses. The poor rarely-to-NEVER own businesses. Most businesses do NOT want to invest in poorer areas of town, as there's not money to be had/made. South Dallas has a shortage of grocers, for that reason. If everything is about money, let the poor die of poverty, and that's O.K., conservatives touting religion! (Ecc. 10:19)

Insatiable desire (Ecc. 5:10); pride on being on Forbes' billionaires list (I Jn. 2:15-17); The author of Harry Potter LET herself drop OFF that list, because she understood the purpose of wealth! Many would call her a fool, but God does NOT, and the Devil agrees with those critics! #Priorities and #Values

(Lk. 12:15) Life does NOT consist of wealth. He with the most toys does NOT win! This is culture contradicting Christ!; The American dream as worldliness and materialism! Christians who value culture over Christ CLING only to one verse... I Tim. 6:17, but it does NOT mean that God gave us all things, but that the things we have He gave us to enjoy.

That SAME ilk CLING to "the pursuit of happiness," and wrap themselves in the flag and Constitution, 100 percent ignoring "and justice for all," just as they ignore the FULL counsel of God!

Health and wealth types, when Jesus and Peter were broke, and these people were ~sick from ministering—Phil. 2:30; II Tim. 4:2; I Tim. 5:23 FALSE DOCTRINE, cozying up to political

worldliness, CONTRARY to God! Even in saying never drink alcohol, when one of those verses said to, and it WASN'T un-fermented, or this verse makes NO sense: Eph. 5:18. That is an ABUSE of Christianity, for wealth and power idolatry SINS!

Update: Teacher Pay

EVERYONE wants a pay raise, or COLA increase, and EVERYONE would happily have lower taxes. If you're on the government dole, your pay raise comes as a result of higher taxes, or cut services. At least in business, such increases get paid for by increased sales. Should accounting be a required civics course?

Today, Rush Limbaugh said that NO executives can be over-paid because someone paid them. The concept of over-paid exists, as in when you pay too much for a product you could buy cheaper elsewhere (i.e., business gets over-paid), or an over-valued stock market corrects itself, as enthusiasm caused prices to be too high.

But, specifically, he argues the market bore that CEO and exec overpayment. But did it really, and fairly? If a human paid for them out of their own pocket, they wouldn't get that wage, but it's due to middle men (Board of Directors) spending OPM (shareholders' money), and schmoozy networking relationships, and this historic fact:

CEO salaries have risen from 30:1 in 1878 to between 286/256:1 now. That increase was NOT from inflation, or superior skills qualifications, but because the good 'ol boys club of cronyism, nepotism and insider elite circles ALLOWS the first few to get well over-paid, controlling the purse strings, then all others follow suit, claiming it's the 'going rate.'

OPM is the problem, just as with teacher wages... lawmakers decide their pay, competitive with the market, and pressures from voters on keeping taxes low. We saw, recently, when teachers informally unionize/organize, they can get better pay (Oklahoma, and a few East coast venues).

If a teacher wants the best pay for their services, move to these states (but also consider cost of living differences), or band together, and offer government pay cut areas for where to find the cash, without the slash in other services: <https://bit.ly/2PWVynD>

None other than conservative Ted Cruz ran in Texas for higher teacher pay, to get their vote. Conservatism is NOT for higher taxes, necessitated by higher cost of labor for government employees, among whom are public school teachers!

Rush called valuing teachers' work underpaid as subjective vs. objective, but NONE of these wages are objective (even though numbers are involved), because employers are indirect, using OPM! For example, you could never be 100 percent objective about paying too much for a product until you knew every venue where it could be had, to determine the lowest rate possible.

Likewise, employers usually use the statistical average for their area to determine what to offer, to be competitive (if labor is in demand), related to their standard- and cost of living in their area (i.e., going/market rate).

My simpler point is that executives are often WAY overpaid, NOT due to market forces, but ginning up what they can demand! Teachers have nowhere near such leverage, or cozy relations with lawmakers, who set their salaries, and executives get paid handsomely from profits stemming from the work of people

they often do anything they can to lower their market value, by automation, over-immigration and over-outsourcing! People CAN be over-paid, CONTRARY to Rush's claim!

Limbaugh did, however, CORRECTLY say that teachers get stolen from from over-paid and too many bureaucracy administrators, and that teachers' jobs are worth more (i.e., to society, for their important function), but also that they know what they're getting into as to pay scale, when they start that career. Where the money comes from is the issue. Tax payers AREN'T direct employers on teacher salaries!

RULES OF THE ROAD
(& Other Social Morays)
(9/3/18)

When in Rome, do as the Romans do. That means you show respect, as the guest/visitor or newcomer, to your host country's rules, and good traditions! OF COURSE, if the Romans had human sacrifices, you do NOT participate! People coming to America NEED to obey our laws, especially on the road.

I'm constantly amazed at how people get driver's licenses, and forget what the mandatory courses taught. Are they bribing DPS officials (joke)? For instance, my wife and I on THREE occasions have witnessed people on MAJOR thoroughfares STOP the flow of traffic, for reasons NOT pertaining to a body, bison or car wreck in front of them. You simply do not do that here!

You may ask why I reference immigrants, rather than just bad American drivers. We've lived here nearly 60 years, and these changes have occurred in the past decade, more. Don't get 'P.C.' on me—it's tough learning all the rules in a new country!

I hear driving through red lights is happening more and more in Big H (Houston). We have our system for a reason! The ONLY time that would EVER be safe, is if there's absolutely NO CARS/vehicles anywhere in sight, and the lights seem broken, or one is certain no other human is within three blocks!

I don't know how people drive where you came from, and, frankly, it doesn't matter concerning obeying U.S. laws! Even native Americans/nationals can get lazy, or forget driver's course rules, or cease to care! I had to get out of my vehicle, after consistent honking failed, to get one guy to turn right, in the nearest lane—the ONLY one the law allows you to turn into. He wanted over three lanes.

I want a yacht! WHO CARES! That's NOT what the law allows, "sir!" He would have waited until the other two outermost lanes cleared, and it was drive time traffic. It's RUDE to the people behind you, selfish, and ILLEGAL

Learn the rules of the road, or perhaps government will need to require you take that test again, even if not as punishment for any traffic infraction, every set number of years.

And when you're driving, in a texting-obsessed culture, 'be aware of your surroundings,' and know the right-of-way laws! I nearly hit a gal backing out of a parking space, because she never looked both ways before engaging reverse. Governor Jindal said immigration without assimilation is an invasion. 100 percent true!

And a few other related cultural morays matters: "No shoes, no service" is a phrase Americans have known all last century! I saw a child in the mall, barefooted, yesterday. Mind you, it was a child, but the child has parents, and we don't do that here! Feet are smelly, and mall floors do not get buffed/polished every day.

I KNOW everyone knows feet are messy, because MANY cultures try to keep shoes OFF at the door of their homes (which is SMART—to protect your carpets from dirt and stains), but keep socks on, and even when I visited Cambodia, our government informed us never to let the citizens see the bottom of your shoe, as it was disrespectful.

I've been in gyms before, where people are barefoot, and you can smell a distinct odor in those places, because feet stink! They and underarms and butts naturally stink—that's what deodorant is made for, and daily baths/showers, and maybe even mouthwash.

This is the West, and we are a first-world nation you are coming to. We pride ourselves in the lifestyles people before us created for us. Don't ruin or blow it. It's a privilege to be here, that thousands risk their lives to be allowed into.

Bring what's good of the old world, but don't expect to make us into your image, but assimilate. YES, we speak English, and we vaccinate, go to school, obey traffic signals, mow our yards, don't kill wild animals at our homes (as one person did, slitting a goat in their garage!). Be civilized!

I can imagine in nations where motor scooters ride beside cars, as do oxen and pedestrians, things might be different (like Mexico City, and Phnom Penh), and I've heard legends about playing chicken at intersections, to see who's more bold, to gain right of way. We have thought through how we want our nation run, and we rejected such foolishness!

So, everyone, remember the rules; you don't have to be a stickler, like everyone only going the exact posted speed, or you're way out of line, but comply with our laws. You chose to come here for a reason. Every place has rules. Learn and follow them.

And one other rule of the road I'm hesitant to tell you, but it's true, nonetheless: If you drive 3 to 5 miles over what's posted, you will RARELY if ever get a speeding ticket. Texas is a BIG state; Americans are productive people. "Get some hitch in your get along." I'll leave you with that phrase, just as I started with one, for you to learn its meaning [See our book, [Idioms for Immigrants](#)].

P.S.: I once knew a man from Africa, who was humble, articulate, and personable. A few years into "Americanization," and he was sporting the fanciest of duds and shoes, and had abandoned all the values of his homeland regarding materialism, it seemed to me. DON'T DO THAT, coming to America!
#Corruption

America is NOT perfect! It's the best nation on the planet, but we also have many faults, and when you immigrate here, you would do us all a favor to point out our flaws, with grace, because subjectivism can blind people to problems, because they get used to it, and normalize it. That's BAD for America!

SAINT SEAN OR HANNITY THE HACK?

(10/15/17)

Political conservatism has positives and negatives. Pure conservatives, like Sean Hannity, are seeking to control where this country is going, because he has Chump's ear (like had Trump's Tyson Holyfield's), because Chump has no brain (to speak of) of his own. @DNC @TheDemocrats Even Limbaugh is getting surpassed by fake "loyal Catholic," Sean H.!

Catholicism does NOT fully support political conservatism! How do I know? Ask the Pope! To the degree that Scripture is adhered to (equal with tradition), I know political conservatism is NOT God's political ideal, any more than any other political philosophy! ONLY where any of them are good, vs. bad!

Sean Hannity touting his Catholicism is the height of arrogant hypocrisy! I used to listen to him, until his politics overtook his religion. He fancies himself to be Trump's brain (a role most kindergartners could fill). I'd debate him any day on political solutions, EVEN as God/the Bible sees it!

Protestants and Catholics can unite for political gains, but they are NOT united in several beliefs—one MAJOR and most important one! The minute you see the Pope backing Trump will truly be the day Hell freezes over, and Catholics need to understand why the Pope opposes political conservatism so often!

Via Sean Hannity, your religious organization is being wrongly associated with extreme political conservatism in the U.S.A., @Pontifex I suggest you might want to speak on this subject, as you are a far superior representative of Roman Catholic Christendom than Trump's talk show advisor!

We have exposed and exhorted Mr. Hannity to obey his religions true beliefs for a LONG time! We are NO Johnny come lately!...

Exhibit A:

If Sean Hannity read our book, being a Catholic, I think he'd see that common sense MUST rule D.C. in 20/20, and by God's grace it WILL! No party loyalists. (12/15/14)

Exhibit B:

#SeanHannity whines about being over-taxed. When you live in luxury greater than 90+ percent in America, you have NO ROOM to complain. Read the book Catholics say they believe! (5/13/14)

Exhibit C:

'All believers had everything in common, and no one was in need' is ALSO in the Bible, which you SELECTIVELY use against the Pope, Sean Hannity (and Lk. 12:48, @Pontifex) (5/10/14)

Exhibit D:

It's time to STOP insulting teachers with 'those who can do; those who can't teach,' Sean Hannity, concerning Obama. He was smart enough to be elected president (and was a law school Constitutional professor). (5/4/14)

Exhibit E:

THANKS, Sean Hannity, for using an "expletive" against Limbaugh's two times "B.S." (sounded out on air—unfiltered) in my two minutes tuning him in. Public vs. private. (3/31/14)

Exhibit F:

Sean Hannity wonders why the NAACP opposes conservatism. MOST people of any color don't get rich, and 'you're on your own' philosophy HURTS many blacks! (2/13/14)

Exhibit G:

Sean Hannity envisions Wal-Mart paying \$17 an hour if taxes are lowered. What a DELUDED pipe dream, justifying his keeping ALL his excess! (2/22/13)

Exhibit H:

'Funny,' conservatives IGNORED the Obama aide's words about keeping on killing them, and ONLY focused on jobs for would-be terrorists. BIASED, logical fallacy, Hannity! (2/17/15)

We USED to waste the time keeping Hannity's facts straight. I have neither the interest nor the time, now: On that note, the Obama aide NEVER said go to armed ISIS members and offer them a job with U.S. taxpayer money, so shut the heck up FoxNews and Hannity. That's a logical fallacy! (2/18/15)

Exhibit I:

That's TRUE-INDIVIDUALLY. When decent jobs are scarce, Sean Hannity says just focus on you getting a job, not how all else will fare. Of course. (1/14/15)

More evidence we used to correct Hannity's alt-right biased pontifications: Hannity's denial that you're the party of the rich, or questioning how to define it is WEAK, and people see RIGHT THROUGH the myths! Money, guys, is what people NEED, NOT words! (1/31/15)

I was giving Chumps brain (Hannity) advice even before Chump had any cogent policies—if he has any to today: UNITE to DEMAND the GOP revise Obamacare, lower debt, NO amnesty, control borders, or you LOSE power @SeanHannity @RushLimbaugh @MarkLevinShow @GlennBeck (1/7/15)

And the associate becomes the executive! (i.e., the student becomes Sean's teacher): Sean's assistant had a WISER comment: Why not get rid of the two-party system, and vote for politicians not in it for themselves? Sorry, I don't know her name. (1/13/15)

Exhibit J:

Gingrich calling for ending the estate tax was another CRASS kissing up to big business money. The GOP is NOT the party of the rich? C'mon, what are you smokin', Hannity? (12/22/14)

We have been exposing political conservatism's immoral and dark underbelly for several years!: Common sense says that ending the minimum wage would HURT workers more than help a few workers in North Dakota's oil fields, Hannity and Gingrich! Duh 101. (12/19/14)

Exhibit K (even before "fake news" was used to describe their beliefs in lies): Sean Hannity ALWAYS depicts TRUE depictions of issues he disagrees with as "narratives." Can you handle the TRUTH, Sean. Political trick: Slam your enemies! (12/18/14)

Advised Sean on his politics and religion, before he influenced evil Chump for evil policies: Sean Hannity RIGHTFULLY said that most politicians in both parties are CORRUPT, and beholden to lobbyists more than 'We the people.' Folk are waking up. Wake up, America! (12/15/14)

Exhibit L:

Sean Hannity DENIED that the GOP is the party of the rich, citing a handful of rich Democrats in Congress. Logic? Idiocy! Their representatives can be rich, though favoring helping the poor. (12/14/14)

Exhibit M:

The Sean Hannity Show says releasing U.S. torture proof will cost us lives. "EVIL" government you disdain tells the TRUTH, and you attack it from your 100 percent BIAS. (12/9/14)

Pre-Black Lives Matter police brutality days:

Law and order conservative Hannity? Cops CAN over-do enforcement, but arguing against their enforcing the law, Sean? I'm NOT saying that didn't happen in New York City. (12/4/14)

Exhibit N:

New York taxes are too, which Sean Hannity calls "greedy," though no individual can ever be greedy under his "consistent" conservatism? Morals trump ideology! (12/4/14)

ALWAYS follow the money trail. ALWAYS (literally)!

FULLY DISCLOSE your total compensation, Hannity, Limbaugh, Levin, Savage, and THEN people will see why you're in the pocket of GOP conservatives more than American interests! (12/4/14)

Exhibit O:

Sean Hannity says wealth redistribution has HURT blacks more than the every man for himself economy he selfishly craves. Help the rich to help the poor? Practice what you preach, and what your religion teaches! (11/27/14)

My point is, if a Catholic applied their teachings to U.S. politics, they could not support either party 100 percent, including the belief in alt-right conservatism! Yet, Hannity does, because it's NOT based on religion, but political idolatry and bias.

SALEM'S SINS (NOT THE WITCH HUNTS!)

(9/9/16)

THIS IS IMPORTANT, politically! Sorry it's long... Salem Media Group is hosting its talk radio hosts in swing states to promote right-wing politics.

Let me expose for you how religion and politics get EVIL-ly mixed. I worked for that company in Houston. They WERE Wall Street.

In advertising sales we had to meet our numbers, no matter what. ALL that mattered was profits being achieved (even over morals).

We were TRAINED to LIE about the size of our audience! I questioned it, and opposed doing so. We were TAUGHT to bend our index finger and mock clients thinking we were some little outfit with a coat hanger quality antenna.

They had ONE room with a "fancy" circular wood table to impress visitors that we were high class. One gal told me privately that ratings numbers WERE available but we couldn't know them, as they were SMALL. We were to tout the loyalty of our clients! I brought them four of the MOST sophisticated clients they'd ever had, then quit.

We were also taught to say to clients, 'I'm not here to sell you anything—I just respect your company so much I wanted to meet you (then start to walk away). LIE for a Christian organization!?'

Then I moved to DFW and noticed "Salem Communication's" (its old name) local station didn't ever seem to address the need for Christians to tell people how to go to heaven.

I emailed the head dude there to complain, and here's EXACTLY, word-for-word, how he responded (name omitted to protect the GUILTY; 10/21-22/2013):

"Hi James, Thanks for reaching out. You raise an excellent point, one we have prayed about and thought about for years. The vast majority of our listeners come to us to hear uplifting and positive music with a message of hope through Christ. They don't come to us to evangelize on air or for us to encourage others to do so. We do that on our sister station, %\$)@. I encourage you to listen to that station some if you're not familiar with it. The way we're able to reach such a vast audience with His message of redeeming hope is through the music. Thanks again and I hope this answers your question. Have a blessed week!"

The connection between the GOP and the church is somewhat the world within Christians—predominantly money interests! USING Christian naiveté for votes and profits, all couched "in Jesus' name." That's an outrage, and God's leaders NEED to wake up and be more INDEPENDENT!

PLEASE read my last 12 tweets, exposing right-wing use of the religious right in an immoral way for politics. Thanks. @CBS @NBC @ABC @FoxNews Politics—an immoral business!

Christian political-moral issues: Israel vs. Iran, religious freedom, separation church and state, poverty, justice, gay marriage, ~abortion; strong defense, anti-slavery/human trafficking, animal abuse, etc. We've given up on ~gambling, ~blue laws and ~divorce in past decades, with many LOSSES!

GOP vs. Dems is BASICALLY a money battle, USUALLY about welfare and taxes paying to help others, often poorer blacks. That's VERY simplified, but still basically true.

Why's Warren Buffett (a RICH, white man) a Democrat, if the GOP is the party of white males and WASPs? HE HAS A HEART AND MORAL CONVICTIONS IN HIS POLITICS! (i.e., a conscience).

Does that mean all conservatives are heartless? NO, but the RUSE that 'we'd rather help the poor voluntarily vs. by force' isn't sustainable for them, and tax returns would show if you're lying!

Conservatives DON'T argue for no taxes to be lowered so they can FREELY give much of it to the poor, and you know it. THAT aspect is selfishness seeking to be morally justified.

SEEING RED OVER VOTING BLUE

(6/1/18)

STILL mouthing the myth that Christians must be Republican! #Heresy @FHUnscripted
WATCH: "Look, President Trump is the most faith friendly President in history." -Robert Jeffress
<https://bit.ly/2kHuGXX>

Franklin Graham is on an EVANGELISTIC campaign in Cali. How he can't stay biblical about God's unbiasedness, or keep his trap shut about his political biases he brainwashes dumber Christians with is beyond me! The man CANT learn, even as he posts that his dad said evangelists should stick with evangelism.

If Jesus was here, in person, He would be neither 100 percent Democrat or 100 percent Republican, though you skirt the law by implying by CLEAR, unambiguous innuendos that "good Christians" should vote GOP. #ShameOnYou, @Franklin_Graham! Maybe one day you'll be like your great dad, vs. a political hack(?).

NO true Christian can follow God, and be 100 percent for either political party! They MUST be only for the moral positions from any source, and against the evil ones—from every source. This FACT eludes the "thinking" capability of MANY U.S. Christians, because they are NOT properly disciplined—or can't think.

I CAN'T imagine being a non-Christian invited to Robert Jeffress' church, or to hear a Franklin Graham crusade! They'd NATURALLY/rationally/legitimately expect the inviter was asking them to become a GOP, abortion activists, or to join a mega organization supporting over-paid ministers—NOT Heaven!

AS opposed to someone invited to Greg Laurie's church, or crusade! You might know how he votes, but his BIBLICAL evangelizing wouldn't make an overt association with his invitation and any other worthless-by-comparison associations to the here-and-now! JESUS never had such tainting in His ministry!

(II Cor. 5:16) Christians are to see all men as ONLY lost or saved, and the Gospel we are SUPPOSED to take to them has NOTHING to do with politics! NO evangelism message in the entire Bible addresses politics! Read that again. The aftermath/implications affect MORALS, which can then relate to politics.

So Democrats being for helping the poor, opposing animal and environmental abuse, opposing greed, being for justice are ANTI-Jesus in orientation, Franklin Graham? And God ONLY cares about abortions and homosexuality? #WOW And Jesus supports THIS?: <https://bit.ly/2jlYEOf> Bah humbug; HE DOES NOT!!!

When Bob Jeffress and Frank Graham involve politics in their religious labor, it is telling non-Christians that black and brown Christians aren't Christians, or aren't good Christians! NO Christian can serve God and vote straight party, unless they've evaluated and compared every candidate with their opponent, based on policies they are for and against, and their track-record for character (or lack thereof).

NO pastor will likely ever tell their church members this, but it's TRUE! In Texas, I'm for Beto and our governor—two separate parties. Beto will lose, but he's a better man than extremist Ted Cruz. Be for the best!

The Christian Cabal is telling EVERY American, their version of "God" is a God who cares NOTHING about anything but banning abortions and hating gays. That is NOT biblical Christianity! It's also telling poor people, deal with it, among MANY other bad messages having NOTHING to do with the Bible!

The Christian Cabal is FOR greed. There is NO other way any thinking lost person can interpret the political shenanigans of that wayward group! Jesse Duplantis is a PERFECT spokesperson for the group in 2020! Add Osteen and Creflo Dollar. Put your cards on the table; SHOW your hand! (Eph. 5:11)

God is white. Black Christians are sinning. The church is divided, and God's Bible stating we have unity is a LIE. THESE are the very clear messages the Christian Cabal are sending to a lost and Hell-bound world! You can't avoid making these statements by your ignorant and sinful words and deeds, sirs!

Forcing every American female to go to term is the ONLY issue above all others American politics should be involved with! The economy, ISIS, borders, law and order, education, debt, international trade, wars, poverty—those issues be danged, if abortions aren't banned. That's the Christian Cabal's message!

And if ANY Christian EVER says, or tells ME they oppose judicial activism or liberal judges, I'm going to ask them if they voted for tRump to get SCOTUS picks to stack SCOTUS conservatively, especially to overturn Roe, without doing the spade work of influencing or convincing public opinion to such ends!

Political conservatives want to force every pregnant woman to birth the baby, and if she's poor, or can't afford the child, want to ensure NO help comes her way to care for it, once it's birthed, except for the random kindness of strangers, through charity. RE-READ THIS if it's over your head the first time!

There's already ~100,000 babies waiting to be adopted. Conservatives want to glut the market—or tax system—to care for over-population births, more than working to keep people from unwanted pregnancies.

Christians who want to legally ban all abortions DON'T have the courage to say that in the public square (i.e., honesty and courage, vs. cowardice), but secretly support Chump to carry their water. Honesty and courage are two virtues they choose to sinfully ignore. That's why the Christian Cabal got organized!

SERMON TO U.S. PASTORS

(10/15-16/18)

THIS is common sense/logical/rational/practical, and FULLY biblical, but probably NO U.S. pastor has done it in the past 30 years since I've been clamoring for it, especially the past four, where the appeal went more national (mainly in 2014). It CANNOT be refuted; only willfully ignored:

1. Every human goes to Hell without Jesus.
2. No one knows when they'll die, or when Jesus will return (i.e., urgency is obvious).
3. The ONLY hope for any human is the Gospel.
4. The ONLY group responsible to take it to the world is Christians/the Church.
5. The EASIEST, least expensive and fastest way to do so is every pastor gets their members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP (NOT evangelizing Christians, and NOT concerned if they've heard before... they NEED to re-hear, as time is of the essence). Every pastor do that, to the last lost person!

As it is, we invite people to church (which is NOT how God taught us to evangelize), and use mass media, vainly imagining that reaches any more than actually tune in (a GREAT medium, but ONLY reaching those who tune in).

NO pastor can prove all people in their neighborhood have heard, especially recently! Using the media REINFORCES ground troop efforts, but apart from direct human conversations, NO pastor can prove that no one has fallen through the eternal cracks.

I'm starting to believe I may be one of the few who see this problem, or need, and I can't understand why that is, except that they fear it will "turn off" potential visitors. To paraphrase a famous pastor, WHERE would loving, accurate evangelism turn them off to? They're already going to Hell.

It's church membership that these people fear turning them off to, with the un-commanded 10 percent tithe, in many, if not most cases. Otherwise, they would do this plan! Either that, or they DISbelieve the Bible. These are about the only two choices!

'Go and tell' is what we were commanded—NOT 'come and hear.' Go and tell, alone, can ensure that everyone is reached. Come and hear ONLY works for those who hear and come! Go and tell gets to everyone. I AM speaking to the wind! No one, to speak of, cares, within U.S. Christianity—only a remnant handful. That's NOT Gods way. REPENT, brethren!

SO WHAT if someone has heard before? Was it Spirit-powered and lead, was it recently, was it loving, was it accurate? Even if it was ALL those things, God NOWHERE promised that one shot is all they should ever be allowed! Research/statistics say that it takes SEVEN offerings for a positive response. You balk at ONE!

HOW do you know NONE of your neighbors will die before your church evangelizes them? Do you simply, subconsciously, believe there's a Purgatory, they reincarnate, or simply cease, with no Hell after death? Is Hell simply an imaginary figment of your belief system, U.S. pastors? No big danger/deal? No urgency?

Let's say you have 100 church members. Only a small percent will join the cause, on average. Let's say it's only 5 or 10. Map out every home or apartment within walking distance, and lead them in reaching

those neighbors. IF you believe God, He can cause the other church members to warm up to your church, for having shown loving concern.

You feel they may never attend your church. Care more that they will certainly go to Hell without Christ, and know that they may attend your church, since someone reached out and showed them love, in a very cold, isolated and solo culture we're becoming.

If you REALLY believe God's word, He will bless you for such efforts. You care mainly about the church budget? Your budget gets paid as God supplies! WHY do things NOT His way? He supplies, usually, through people, and maturing people, and if you evangelize fully, there's a better chance that some of them might join, rather than status quo, where they're NOT attending much, anyway.

Even if they never attend your church, do you believe God will bless you for evangelizing them? GOD is the One Who supplies your need, and even if you have to work a secular job, as you also preach, that WASN'T beneath the Apostle Paul. Are you above him? No way, Jose.

Your priorities, focus and perspective are wrong! Hell can come any day, for your neighbors, as with the Tribulation's start. Go FULLY evangelize, #pastors!

I will NOT allow you to use the excuse that you'll feel sorry/remorse, for your incomplete action, in Heaven! IF you're going, you will see them across the gulf, and know that you failed them, eternally. Guilt felt as you read this message is fully earned and right! You have an opportunity which you're WILLFULLY rejecting, for sinful reasons!

There is not one reason, excuse, explanation or reply you can give me that doesn't involve sin, for NOT evangelizing every nearby lost person, ASAP. What farmer is MORE responsible for his own area of town than the field right outside his front door? Do you think evangelists will swoop into your neighborhood?

Do you believe God often saves people, absent an evangelizer? Do you think prayer alone substitutes for evangelism? If so, your thinking stinks. I could care less that it's NOT what your peers do (AKA it is not the norm).

Normal is sinful, and you obey God, not norms, or averages! Get off your lazy duff, and do your job! IF you believe it's too BIG a job, get out of the ministry! Jesus commanded His church to evangelize the whole world, and Jesus died for EVERY human. You're ONLY being told to do your minimal part!

HOW MANY YEARS have you been on staff, and left your field unthreshed/unattended? America hasn't been thoroughly harvested since the late 1970's... an entire generation down the eternal tubes, as to our doing our jobs, thoroughly.

IF you believe Christ ONLY died for certain people, HOW DO YOU KNOW which ones those were? You can't, so you have to reach them ALL! I'm READY for ANY and ALL excuses you may raise. So many of you will just ignore these words, instead. That's much easier than defending yourselves!

Is Hell not real enough? Not a long enough number of years? Not hot enough? Not harsh enough? You don't care enough, because you aren't going to Hell (i.e., selfishness sin, CONTRARY to being a disciple)?

Do you think God will save people even if they never trusted Christ? WHAT if you're wrong in that belief? What happens to the unreached lost? I could go on, but I choose to end this, and encourage your prayerful consideration of the souls just outside your stain-glassed walls. Thank you!

SIN CITY U.S.A.

(9/24/18)

The Kavanaugh problem is a LACK OF MORALITY IN POLITICS, on BOTH sides! Chump would replace him with a carbon copy, because EVIL people WON'T do morally, unless FORCED by law (Ex.: Stacking SCOTUS to your UN-just bias). I will be 100 percent for making MANY ethics laws, because politicians 'get away with murder' without them!

War has rules, mud wrestling has rules—politics has no rules. —**Ross Perot**

THIS is why America has been on the decline, and will continue to be... even PASTORS joined in the SIN-full fray, for power idolatry! NO one leads with morality, like D.C. politicians. Win-at-all- costs is the rule, as they hypocritically teach their kids that winning is not everything. Liars!

Concerning that past post, it is specifically referencing our MORAL decline. Our international decline is ONLY from Chump being in power, and our economic decline was from excessive globalism (i.e., over-immigration and over-outsourcing), and the fact that other nations are catching up, in part because they get college HERE, then leave (or some spy on our businesses).

NO insinuating what you don't have facts on (i.e., innuendos), NO 'anonymous sources have told me,' NO 'people are saying,' or 'I hear that' (i.e., ONLY use corroborated sources and stories), NO hiding content with lobbyists, ALL money given to a politician publicly revealed (i.e., all bribes exposed), NO bribes. PASS THESE, D.C.! YOU WON'T!

NO unjust religious unregistered lobbyist groups (Ex.: Fake evangelical views, absent any other religions), NO president lacking any intelligence or morals, NO politician profiting off their position (via stock secrets, or influencing business' success, by laws passed), NO insincere 'I'm quitting to spend more time with my family,' NO fear of using public lie detectors, NO slandering the good people in the FBI, CIA and DOJ, NO politician allowed to threaten shutting down any agency (for political votes gains; AKA Ted Cruz), NO statements made without an independent agency verifying it as a lie or truth, PUBLICLY, NO politician using statistics to cause laymen to have NO WAY to verify them, so they decide mainly by if they like the person, NO use of government shut downs to get your way, NO filibusters, NO closed door smoke-filled meetings (except for classified information), FULL transparency, 100 percent truthfulness from politicians. PASS THOSE AS LAWS!

NO kiss-ups, who praise evil so they keep their jobs, total independence of every politician from pressures to violate their conscience, NO dominating opponents when power is gained (dual ruling, favoring the winner), NO undoing everything your predecessor did (unless it was evil/wrong from start).

NO spending 24-7 news coverage on hearings, investigations and legal matters... GET SOMETHING DONE, YOU DAMN BOWL FULL OF FOOLS! NO media obsession with one man or woman, but Congress ACTUALLY working, and doing their job, the president vetoing or suggesting laws (vs. moronic dictator edicts). NO sin!

NO politician caught with his pants down, on the take, drunk or on drugs. NO shady deals, NO using any rules of order to scr_w your opponents (i.e., NO injustice), NO lack of productivity in D.C., NO voting yourselves raises (absent the public agreeing, as they pay for it all!), NO more politics as usual!

Fines or firings if politicians violate these rules too often (specify the number) or too seriously (in one incident). NO letting executives off the hook with white collar crime slaps on the wrist (Ex.: JAIL Wall

Street bankers who ruined our economy in 2008), NO favoring the rich via laws passed, NO MORE ignoring our \$22 trillion debt, and Social Security bleeding/depleting, NO MORE rhetoric allowed to go unquestioned by the media (like conservatism's talking points on lower taxes and regulations solving everything, without teaching that it's mainly for the rich, and at the expense of higher China debt), NO party line politicians, where the public has to choose between the lesser of two evils (Ex.: Ted Cruz vs. Beto O'Rourke; I'm NOT for EITHER of their sins, or evil policies! Give the people the ability to vote for policies!), NO MORE politicians (and evil pastors) acting as activists ONLY when election time approaches!, NO MORE religious advisers to any president, if only from one religion!

STACKING SCOTUS made illegal, nominating Justices because they're for your extreme made illegal, NO dog and pony shows/PR stunts, NO TV ads that pretend to represent many (vs. a few— Everything is by percents!, like Ted Cruz's Tim Lee ad), NO talk radio going unchallenged with their daily B.S. and bias. PASS THESE LAWS, D.C.!

People take the EASY route in their TV and radio habits! By so doing, people get brain-washed, if their media is stuck on a left or right biased station (like talk radio or FoxNews, or CNN). It should be illegal for anyone to NOT access opposing positions (even though unenforceable). America NEEDS revival, NOW!

Ted Cruz, in his moronic debate, as a CLAIMING 'Christian' (from my home church, no less, where Bisagno would have taught him otherwise) ONLY emphasized economic gain as why people should vote for him. Any government act that costs you money he opposes. GREED IS GOOD, to carnal (or fake?) Christians!

Here's Cruz's TRICK: Lower taxes WELL below what can sustain our federal budget, then blame Dems as 'wanting' to raise your taxes (i.e., they're EVIL to be fiscally responsible, says a "Christian?"). EVERYONE wants 'no money! It's the basest appeal for any politician to demonize politicians knowing that taxes are immorally low!

Ted Cruz LIKELY joined F.B.C. Houston for its public prominence! I doubt he even knew Bisagno, or heard many of his sermons. He just wanted out of his dad's Highway 6 smaller church, to advance his political aspirations! I was a member there in college, licensed there, and KNEW John. I ONLY left when we MOVED!

HERE is conservatism, 100 percent accurately described, but NOT in words they'll EVER use, because they sinfully mislead: Money is the number one value in life, and selfishness is good, and government ever doing anything to help citizens, if it costs money, is evil, even though private donations are never as much, or as consistent!

No one would EVER believe how much I HATE modern politics, and am ready and eager to turn it on its head, morally and intellectually! Vegas is NOT sin city... Washington D.C. is! If there were any venue more deserving of Gomorrah judgment, it is that hell-hole of biased, selfish power worshippers.

Obama spoke of shared power. I will rename it, but this is the need for D.C.: BOTH parties (and even others, like independents) have a say in what laws get passed. The losing party is NOT just ignored, or rolled over! WE THE PEOPLE pay their salaries, for a reason. Checks and balances, vs. dominating others, when you win!

As you can tell, I'm on a real tear against politicians, today. I am damn sick of waking up every day with sin in the headlines, because sin rules the actions of so many D.C. politicians! The evangelical council has ZERO positive influence in changing D.C. hearts for morality! They are complete failures, as that is NOT their aim! #REVIVAL

READ Exodus 18:21. Is THAT standard what the Christian Cabal has advocated for in D.C.? He-double L NO! They're as morally corrupt as everyone else that gets sucked into the vortex of that hell-hole city! NEVER believe them when they mouth "revival," as they're NOT role modeling it <https://bit.ly/2Odua4d>

"SIN" reigns in American politics, and SELF-APPOINTED religious, and so-called (i.e., in name ONLY) "leaders" embraced and endorsed it! This IS the Apostasy of Bible prophecy!... fall away Christians (as the book of Hebrews addresses). When PASTORS are for sin, what hope have laymen to see morals among elites? None!

WE THE PEOPLE will show they the ruling class what morality is and looks like! Be it activist pastors, politicians or CEO's and executives, WE demand them to live right, decide right, be moral and honest, and just, or just get the hell out of your cushy jobs! I, for one, am ready to kick all bums out! Sinners!

HERE is the blue print of where SIN took the throne of American politics: <https://bit.ly/2i6fnFa> America is under judgment, when its politicians and pastors are continually embracing sin/evil! #MarkMyWords I EXPECT another 9-11; I do not just fear it! REPENT, corrupt "leaders!"

God ALLOWS everything that occurs; He does NOT encourages it all! God's will has four aspects: What He wants to occur (Ex.: Jesus on the cross), allows to occur (Ex.: Hitler and tRump), doesn't want (Ex.: sin) and doesn't allow (Ex.: World War III, before the Tribulation). It is a LIE that God anointed 46-1 as president. God also allowed Hitler to reign! The IGNORANCE in some Christians! #WOW

MOST news stories come from SIN. Just read the Big Four's websites, today! If people would simply choose to behave "good" (imperfect, but NOT evil), our taxes would be lower, jails empty, problems LESS, and our lives would be better (ac. 3:26). It ALL goes back to you deciding to act morally right. WILL YOU, today, reader?

Good vs. evil is NOT hard to figure out! Adults LOVE to blur distinctions, to excuse and justify their 'crimes,' but God is NOT mocked, and EVERY human will be held accountable to God for all their deeds (Rom. 14:12)! Fear Him, and turn from evil, America. Revival is NOT coming, at this time, because you WON'T!

Crossing the border SHOULD be a crime, and ending ICE is asinine, @SenBetoORourke I'm FOR you, I'll be voting for you, but you should be 100 percent honest about your DUI, and run from the law, and fully transparent about any sins your opponent exposes, and have only common sense policies! NOT these two!

And saying you can't think of any better way to protest than to kneel at the national anthem? ADMIT you mis-spoke! @SenBetoORourke Admit when you sin, and make mistakes! Your evil opponent will surely POUNCE on every one of them, as that's the EVIL way politics is played, for now. Be 100 percent transparent!

I am ready and watching for God's judgment on America, STARTING with the sin empowerers labeled the "Evangelical Council." WATCH THEIR individual lives. I EXPECT harmful, bad things to uniquely befall especially the most outspoken among them! I'll be observing from afar, as I Pet. 4:17 is TRUE!

Jeffress, two Graham's, Falwell and Dobson. WATCH what occurs to these UN-Fab Five! God is NOT mocked, and men of the cloth posing as sheep, with wolf agendas and tactics (i.e., sin-to-win) will NOT go unpunished! No one has EVER heard any of them admit any sins or mistakes, being for all Chumps sins! REPENT!

Pastors and politicians... those are the first two groups for God's judgment. LOOK at the history of Israel (in the Old Testament). The people, like dumb sheep, follow their shepherds, and NO ONE can accuse D.C. politicians or the Christian Cabal members of leading the people into morality! Judg. 21:25 IS U.S.A., today! NO moral leaders!?

John McCain and Ronald Reagan WERE, but God saw fit to take them home. Unbiased politicians, wanting cooperation for GOOD policies, are unheard of, today. Was McCain a dying breed? Was it his generation? NO! WE THE PEOPLE can rise to live moral lives, and demand them of so-called leaders, or fire them!

Throw all bums out, pastors or politicians! @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin @PledgersARCHIVE @2020Victory @BuildBetterBiz @ProphecyForYou Facebook (Jim Meroney), AmericanAnswers.org_ (in November), WillYouLiveForever.org , ETC! #BelieveInbetter for our future! USA #1 #Revival!



And start by throwing out the BIGgest bum in D.C. on his bum, in 2020: <https://bit.ly/2i6fnFa>

'Revival': An improvement in the condition or strength of something. If anyone doesn't believe America needs moral improvement, starting with our politicians, and pastors who empower evil in the White House, you are a bona fide FOOL! American harmony is about at its lowest ebb, and CHUMP started all such modern expressions.

#Revival <https://bit.ly/2xCKZf9> You do NOT elect (as the nation's role model), a man of the ILK of CHUMP! We've had MLK, Reagan, Lincoln, Washington, JFK, Ford, Edison, Rockefeller, Gates, and MANY good (though imperfect) U.S. role models; You scraped the bottom of the barrel with 46-1! YOU!

READ the Old Testament! God OFTEN judged nations, especially Israel, when the majority went off the rails, morally! But when the shepherds went off the rails, there was NO hope to avoiding His wrath! With D.C. politicians, and the Christian Cabal, I fear we're in the latter category! #Judgment!

Deborah Ramirez is 'trying to tear down a good man?' WHY is NO one in the media pouncing on Chump knowing what a good man is, when it's NOT the type of man he's ever been? @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC The allegations fit into what Trump routinely endorsed, because he's NOT a "good man!"

Let's address being a "good man." JESUS HIMSELF denied that HE was (Mk. 10:18, from humility—a good trait), though He clearly was. Goodness is relative, yet there are differences between behavior results! Gandhi, MLK and Mother Teresa were "good" in a category more than most of us!

Pastors are supposed to be "blameless" (I Tim. 3:2); NOT perfect, but no major sin allegations rightly made against them! Some scholars say the remaining traits listed there define "blameless," and if one is NOT so, some believe they should be ousted from their pulpits. I'm one of them. #Standards #Distinctions

Between Hitler and Mother Teresa is a RANGE of human 'goodness' (Christ as 100 percent good). When Jeffress said 'we're all sinners,' that statement was a FOOLISH denial of this range! All humans are born sinners, but NOT all humans sin an equal amount or intensity, Bob! IDIOT understanding of a book he needs to understand more, before he speaks about its contents!

And James Dobson once cared about morality in the White House! Now, because of SIN and power idolatry and party loyalty bias, he has changed his tune. When a CLAIMING Christian has a moral position, they should NEVER vary from it, Jimmy! #WOW! <https://bit.ly/2OfMnuI> <https://bit.ly/2OfMnuI> #HYPOCRITE! NO stability!

If you listen carefully, some in the Christian Cabal TRY to be lawyers, and make distinctions about sins once in office vs. before in office, regarding Bill Clinton! NOT all distinctions have muster/gravitas, gentlemen. That is NOT a valid one! Even Bill's many sex sins don't compare to Chump's life history! PERIOD.

I'd like to nail princess Di; I walk in on nude Miss America contestants, serial adulterer and divorcee (NO WONDER Gingrich embraces him!), you can grab a woman's crotch when you're a (fake) celebrity, I can't say I respect women, Miss Piggy, Stormy Daniels, ~baby by a housekeeper, she's not a ten, with small breasts, etc.

I'm praying God SOON Judges D.J. tRump! May he make it so obvious that it came from His hand alone! He led me to pray this, two years ago, so Christian Cabal members who say some don't obey I Tim. 2:1-2 are LIARS; they just pray for opposite ends. Judgment needed and deserved, for the good of America!

LOOK at the results of God's judgment on a high-up politician (i.e., fear of God; Ac. 12:23-24). If there's anything lacking in the U.S. culture, especially among politicians and Christian Cabal sin-embracers, it's a lack of the reverence for God! ACTING like He overlooks everything, or doesn't see all. LIARS, "for Jesus?" Anathema!

And DON'T be deceived by Christians calling for "revival," when their ACTIONS/DEEDS show they embrace status quo sinfulness, like embracing and praising the most evil and dumbest president in my lifetime! The bible calls that lip service! (Mt. 15:8) #ChristianCabal HYPOCRITES; it's a sin (they may not know!?).

My eldest just SnapChatted a Baylor gal with both middle fingers in the air, posted on some account of hers, and he noted this is the condition of U.S. Christianity, so she blocked him. A chip off the old block! Even CLAIMERS of Christ DON'T care to live holy; just name the Name, and live in sin!

NOT goody-two-shoes, stoicism, legalism, holier-than-though but genuine, imperfect but striven for goodness. It will get no one to Heaven, though; John 3:16 (12/23/14)

Doing good gets NO ONE to Heaven, and I'm not advocating goody-two-shoes hyper morality. At least don't do major evil. Get along, then enjoy life, within reason. (2/8/15)

TAPING 46-1 is ONLY a way to verify/corroborate/get evidence! If CHUMP is doing or saying things he should not be, HOW can anyone outside the WH ever know it, without such? Rod Rosenstein did the HONORABLE thing, in offering to PROVE allegations. Thank you, sir! Hiding facts is SIN! (9/24/18)

SLIMY SALESMEN

(11/5/18)

I could teach a million sales tricks I've been told and taught, on sales! I've only known one honest salesman (my dad). If you ever meet one whose concerns are your interests over their own, I want to meet them! I am that type, if I ever sell, which I pray I never have to do for long.

Get people saying 'yes' to small commitments (i.e., trial closes). I worked for "Christian" Salem Communication's KKHT, and they taught us to lie about audience size, and mock any client preconceptions that we were some puny little station (which we were), by bending your index finger like a puny antenna, and denying that we knew the total audience size—though we did.

We were to brag on the "loyalty" of our listeners, like someone would be STUPID enough to get ripped off because an advertiser was on "Christian" radio! They bragged about dachshund races to get clients interested in our station. Hot dog races? HOW professional—NOT!; it was great entertainment for Houston listeners, apparently.

Use their first name, because it's sweet to them. You can ALWAYS call me "hey you" so long as you know my writings! I take ZERO offense! You were to speak to their personal interests, by observing things in their office, like pictures and trophies.

You want people to like and/or trust you. I guarantee you I'm good at in-person sales; I talked my way out of a ticket, Saturday! I have done so many, many times. One dude at KKHT would NOT let go of a handshake, and would rip saw you as he patted your back. He was missing a finger, so it was quite awkward! Sales techniques!

The manager told me to go to an executive, and say, "I've always admired your business, and just came here to shake your hand, and meet you in person" (i.e., lie). Lying 4 Jesus, at a Christian radio station in business for profits, and traded on Wall Street. Sound familiar with political conservatism?

Never offer clients to set a call back date—just say would _ or _ day be better for you? One real estate salesman always had clients in his office, so they'd be on his turf. It's a power move, as they're uncomfy in your environment. Ethical? He_l no.

One energy salesman bragged about how good he was at closing, then I listened in to him badger a lady with fast talk and technical details for 45 minutes! They claimed to be a Christian-oriented firm! We've got to start defining terms, folks, when you use Jesus name!

That same firm had a private meeting of three partners, forgetting that I was watching from home, and you listen in... their main concern was maximizing profit margin on deals we claim are best for the client. Let me remind you, the owner said Jesus is very important to me... said that to get me to join. I only trained with them, then left. Words didn't match deeds.

Never take 'NO' for an answer. Enjoy rejection, as it's just clients' way of making you earn your pay. No—some people really don't give a cr_p about the crud you're selling! There are entire books on sales techniques.

A new technique is schmoozing friends and family! I believe you NEVER mix business with pleasure, but some people say get buddies to buy from or refer you, and you do the same for them. This is

incestual! It's NOT the deal or honesty or skills that matter—just wine-and-dine fools to be loyal, from friendship!

I learned last week that it takes seven calls for every one warm lead. I'd HAPPILY call seven strangers, as engage business with anyone I know, in case anything goes south, as relationships are more important than business!

I care about people because they're people—NOT because you can make money off them! That training session was a waste of an hour for me.

I've done TONS of evangelism. Speaking to strangers is a joy, to me. Our culture is moving away from it, but everyone is a stranger to you if they're not relatives, or you didn't grow up together, so you have a very limited pool of people to sell to if you rely on contacts as targets. Grow a pair and cold call.

One energy firm had you lie that we had done business together in the past—at least spoken. You pick the brains of a low-level employee concerning their energy contract details, then use that data to impress Mr. Big wig that you know all about him, and pretend you have spoken before. This is a "Christian" firm, folks, by claim.

Ever heard the phrase, 'he who asks the questions controls?' I want to control NO ONE. I want to offer people the best deal I can find for them, or if they buy for any other reasons, I consider them bad business people!

You are to believe in what you sell, and be excited about it. HOW can you believe in something the math spreadsheet gurus create, and you're not sure what they give you for the client is in their best interest? Energy broker companies always have margin, and like to steer you to who pays them the fastest and the most! They'll NEVER tell the business owner that!

They even teach us to say our services are free! Bull honkey! NO ONE works for free. I had one Houston business owner chew me out for not introducing myself. With such a high rejection rate, I was just trying to phone as many as possible, by cutting straight to the chase! You can't make everyone happy.

And only state the positives! Never tell any negatives, or catches. And sell the sizzle. I'm nauseous thinking about sales, but if I hold my nose for a few short months, I can get out of the business! Treat everyone like they're the most important person you've ever met. Ask them how their business and sales are doing.

Get them talking. One salesman told me he literally looks people in the eye, and puts a hand on their shoulder, to show empathy. These are TECHNIQUES, folks! Sincerity, honesty and accuracy need no technique.

Every time a client states an objection, thank them, and turn it into a positive. In other words, ignore what they're saying, and shove your wares down their throats, if they're not interested. Fear and doubt are also taught, though such are from Satan. A rent car guy asked me if I was sure I wanted no insurance coverage, Saturday. You say, "it's only" \$___ amount. EVERYTHING is only \$___ amount!

Say 'it sells itself.' Guarantee things, then disclaim them in fine print. Always push urgency, cause you got to be paid! Nag them into a sale. Show up so many times they have mercy on you. ALL these tricks are taught in that business I want so little to do with. It's an act. Put on a costume, and play the part.

SOCIALISM, ANTI-SOCIALISM & CAPITALISM

(8/31/18)

Note: This message is given as a sample of what you will find in our book, Wit and Wisdom: You Can't Speak About Politics or Religion!, which is based on our foundational book, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant: Using Common Sense to Find Common ground for the Common Good! Many simpler chapters can be found in both texts, as well (and all our chapters are written as plainly as possible)!

Let's get down to the nitty gritty... U.S. Capitalism vs. Socialism: What things should taxpayers be forced to buy for others? THAT is the key issue between the two political parties! 45.3% of Americans PAY NO TAXES. <https://bit.ly/2PTxH5q> Yet, they can vote for politicians who vote for policies that spend taxpayer money; its legal, but it's NOT moral.

Given the selfish nature of human nature, any voter voting ONLY in self-interest will ALWAYS vote to keep all their stuff (if they're rich), or take stuff from others (if they're poor)! Government CAN'T be run that way! #Irresponsible! #Immoral

ONLY necessities society NEEDS should be force-paid by taxes! NOT luxuries, or even creature comforts. Why should a rich person pay for a lifestyle of a person struggling, who is NOT their employee or family member? And don't be confused... government paying them is the SAME as taxpayers paying them, as government has no money!

At the same time, when the rich RUIN the poor's financial lives, to get themselves rich, THEY DO OWE! They cause the poor's need! EVERY act business does is to get the cheapest costs! Labor is one of their largest budget items, as with facilities. Importing labor and exporting jobs is the rich HURTING the poor. So they DO OWE!

But all this sounds quite ethereal/cerebral/irrelevant with a \$22 TRILLION national debt! Uncle Sam is dead broke! I heard about Texas oil companies seeking ~\$12 billion for levies to protect oil refineries from hurricane damage caused by global warming that their product primarily causes! I know people in Houston are on cloud 9 about plans to take NASA beyond cloud 9, but EVERYTHING COSTS MONEY!

The BEST question you can EVER ask any politician is "how are you 'gonna pay for that?" Free lunches are free because someone else paid for it! Let's be point blank: Besides the fact that I support a minimum Welfare, for the truly needy, I OPPOSE handouts, without required civic service, in token exchange, and I recommend poor people in America do ALL of the following to make your financial lives better (and government at all levels, churches, individuals, businesses and charities assisting in training these skills): Budget, learn to shop/buy cheaply, organize buyers co-ops (for buying power to leverage down prices), grow your own garden, get better skills (a GED, or college education—try study@apu.com, for starters!), learn to access free things, share car rides, 'DIY' (i.e., do it yourself), work two jobs, share daycare with your neighbors, and learn to be content.

Of all people, the rich can most afford to help, and most benefit from hurting your wages (Ex.: robots will soon replace the least-skilled, so you have got to get more and/or better skills, even if you didn't do well in school!). Research needs to be conducted to discover how people—American people—get motivated, and how to get people smarter who are academically slower!

At the same time, EVIL is a person who only gets rich, and cares nothing about anyone else, with some of her/his

excess! 1040 forms publicly revealed would show you where the rubber hits the road, of alt-righters who hate charity by power of the public purse (i.e., taxes), vs. free-willed. Giving Pledgers REALLY understand why God allowed them to be rich—NOT to just pamper themselves with golden toilet bowls!

EVERYTHING costs money! It's easy to argue what government should do, when you're not the one paying for it, or working the federal budget-crunching numbers! \$22 trillion debt, and climbing! Our government MUST do more with less! Cutbacks are essential, even as voters clamor for government to do more.

WHO has money to have more things done? The rich, and successful businesses! That's IT. Is it so evil to ask those entities to do a little more, when they reap the best fruits of this life? No, alt-righters. WHO ELSE can? But only for necessary things, and not to the point that they're bumped into the middle class, obviously.

Alt-righters will argue they earned it; it's their personal property. True. But the public has a say in what its government spends, and taxes should be fair. IS IT FAIR some people demand government do things they have no skin in the game to pay for? No. Is it fair that many rich people pay a lower tax percent than their secretaries? No way, Jose! FIX it!

It's NICE that some people give to charity. My family uses it mainly as a way to get rid of our outdated, unwanted, or excess has-been stuff. Honestly, we don't have a lot to give others, as we live paycheck to paycheck, as the majority in U.S.A. do! The rich, and businesses are the ONLY sources to have more things done in society.

One exception: If you use the Wal-Mart business model of sell a lot for a little, vs. the Neiman Marcus model of sell a little for a lot, you can get quite a stash of cash having many individuals donate a little.

But we have to prioritize! With \$22 trillion in debt, why is America so horrible with budgeting? We are too

needy or greedy, in wanting more than we can afford! #Consumerism NO other nation has such a disproportionate debt, and it makes China our slave masters!

Conservatives believe if government reduces taxes to very low, the Treasury will pay down our debt. Let's examine that NOT fully true claim: Money bags get cut, to give tax rebates mainly to the rich (who don't need mo' money), who mainly invest it, to get richer.

Yes, their increased capital gains taxes bring money to the feds, but nowhere near as much as the chunk returned to them, in every case. First, the feds have NO MONEY to give back (\$22 trillion debt). It gets BORROWED, at interest.

If the rich used that bundle to help society and workers, and grow their companies (vs. robotize, layoff, automate, and give themselves bonuses, to go along with their personal investment gains), at least the idea has a little merit. But they don't, always.

And the conservative theory ASSUMES economies grow only when the rich are incentivized to spend (vs. hoard) their excess. That's NOT 100 percent true! It grows by productivity increases, better offerings, opening up new markets, increased efficiencies, lesser costs for better quality, risk-taking and innovation, as well.

HOW do I end this one, when I'm tired of the topic? Poor: Work as hard as you possibly can, and do quality work! Middle class: Do the same. Rich: Also do the same, and be a little more generous, lest government have to raise your taxes, to counter evil selfishness, greed and hoarding. In short, be better people, U.S. voters!

(Judg. 17:6, 21:25) Selfishness will ultimately destroy America! Everyone doing their own desires, and lacking moral leadership, guidance, boundaries. #RevivalNeeded

TALK RADIO TRASH TALK

(4/25/18)

I'm monitoring talk radio a bit more, recently, to see how my fellow Christians get politically brain-washed. A common theme is Democrats are atheists and God-haters, and atheists are BAD. Jesus says love and evangelize them—NOT treat them as foes and enemies to be mocked and scorned. PREACH THAT, U.S. pastors. Will you? UN-likely!

And any lost person is Satan's VICTIM (II Cor. 4:4). Talk radio FOOLishly treats them as villains. Talk radio should NOT be able to opine on the Bible if they are untrained in the subject! It's a MISrepresentation of Christianity, and they are smearing God's reputation, following the Devil! #Idiocy

The 81 percent of WASPs who backed the stupidest, least-prepared and most evil campaign in our generation (i.e., Chump) are EXACTLY the carnal Christian problem my FREE website has been warning U.S. pastors about for about a decade—proof of known statistics! <https://bit.ly/2vPvWQG>

Last night, Mark Levin said government's job is to expand liberty, and that wealth redistribution takes your freedoms away. Conservatives want NO tax money to help anyone one ounce! And government's job is NOT to expand or restrict freedom, but to be a minister for good, vs. evil (Rom. 13). Idiot statements, left unrebutted by the media!

Talk radio makes listeners believe every Welfare recipient is living in luxury, doing NO work, and is fully able to work, and often implies most of them are black. This one policy issue is the number one division maker in America, and it's from lack of facts that it's allowed to continue to be such! #TalkRadio

To talk radio listeners, AM channels stay on the same two or three stations all day, and they TRULY believe everyone who's NOT a political conservative is evil, and they label them all as liberal-tending, and the word 'liberal' means Satanic, in their SMALL minds. Education is the prescription for ignorance!

The alt-right mantra of 'fake news' is ONLY political hacks hacking into the decades-old terms from Hannity and/or Limbaugh of lamestream media and drive-by media (as if they do hit-and-run shooting-like reporting), and DUMB bumper stickers all over Texas, reading I don't believe the mainstream media.

Any Christian who fully buys into talk radio positions is a FOOL—NOT a fool for Christ! (I Cor. 4:10) They ACT like NBC, CBS and ABC lie, full-time. There are LAWS against them doing so, and retractions rarely happen, as they're rarely needed. You are buying into Jim Jones cultism; DON'T NAME JESUS for yourself!

If you listen to talk radio, their positions are NEVER wrong, and Dem's positions always are. Everything Trump ever says or does is great—or a minor mistake, if negative. They are a cult. Yesterday, one said that any 'ism' is a religion; that's an IDIOTIC statement! Religions require a god or gods. They're often just leading sheep off a cliff.

Talk radio WANTS its duped listeners to think Chump's ONLY problem is a biased media, and his tweets, and wants them to think that any bad things about him are laughable, or entertainment from an outsider to politics. NO future GOP will ever be held to the non-existent standard they hold him to. #HYPOCRITES!

EVERYTHING Chump does concerning big policies is to keep his Christian base (like the Iran deal withdrawal threats), and try to appeal to voter blocs he's weak on (like a poverty initiative). It's ALL about self, OPPOSITE of a disciple, yet claimers of Christ support such arrogant self-worship! Apostasy, heresy and carnality!

Does no one see that Chump ONLY threatens others, including other nations, on economics and nuclear deals, and has NO negotiation skills, despite his LIE claims? Does anyone notice Chump is a FULL-TIME flip-flopper? We're 'gonna get outa Syria; no, we're not; yes, we will, someday soon, etc. Worst vs. 'best brain!'

And the way Chump threw Nikki Haley under the bus for telling the truth is also a result of his flip-flop, irrational and impulsive, NON-EXISTENT grasp of issues, or ability to plan and know right actions! Anyone he associates with is a mere pawn for his selfish ambitions—a sin, Christians. #SinToWin

I have the best words; I have a great brain; I'm a master negotiator; I'm a stable genius. No one holds Chump accountable for his miserable failure to live up to the B.S. hype of his B.S. campaign! DO YOU READ THESE THINGS ANYWHERE ELSE? If so, please DM me, so I can learn of them; please do me that favor.

And people actually believe if you start a crisis, then try to end it, you've achieved something, like Kim Jong Un is a smart cookie, then rocket man, then current state potential resolutions due to China and South Korea, via the Olympic moment. And Chump always takes credit—the pride sin. Are we blind?

I met a claiming Christian Trumpster, who bragged about less regulations, and his middle class tax cut. Those ideas were here, first, WELL before Chump. But we said the rich should pay for them, and Chump's tax rebate increases debt—a value conservatives have abandoned (i.e., fiscal responsibility), and he laughed, 'I like my rebate.'

When I said that makes debt \$22 trillion, and your grandkids have to pay it off/down, and China should cut off the U.S., and you're selfish to just care about a measly raise off the Uncle Sam U hate, he got quiet, then spoke of JFK, to compare with Chump's porn star(s) sex. He is a follower, here. I say what I say, with NO concerns.

It's ALL about political idolatry of conservative THEORY—a sin (i.e., idolatry), and power lust (a sin), all by claiming Christians. If your religion doesn't affect your life—in REAL life—it's WORTHLESS! #MoralsMatter If conservatism is 100 percent moral, you're right; if not, you're wrong. Hint: You're wrong, but you don't care!

Which, leads us full circle to my original point, that between 70-90 percent of U.S. 'Christians' are NOT fully committed to Jesus. How that carnality manifests is in sin, and a lack of concern for morality; NOT goody-two-shoes moralism (Ecc. 7:16), but genuine conscience-following. Idolatry TRUMPS that!

P.S.: I know not one person who thinks they aren't over-taxed. They fear if they admit the truth, government will take more. It's now a badge of pride to complain that your taxes are too high, especially in conservative circles. No one knows one thing about the fed's budget, or debt realities, or they simply don't care. That's selfishness!

TAX DODGERS & DESPISERS

(10/8/18)

MOST people DON'T ever feel they have enough money (perhaps until they have \$500,000 or more, as a nest egg), so why would they EVER want to pay more in taxes? Just pawn that off on the rich. Clamor about climate change, and for government to do things, but NEVER send me a bill. That attitude DOESN'T work. DO THE MATH.

Since NO ONE wants to pay more in taxes, even the rich, maybe government needs to start doing programs for profit.

Is God for low or high taxes? (Rom. 13) The Bible does NOT say, but in general moral terms, God is for generosity with money, against stinginess/frugality, against wastefulness with money, and for reasonable decisions. These truths about virtue would have to lead any faithful Christian to conclude that NEITHER extremes on taxes are God's way!

~47 percent of Americans pay little-to-no taxes. EVERYONE needs skin in the game, and if they can't pay, they pay by sweat equity, known as compulsory civic service. And no one should EVER pay less than their tax bracket requires, by slick tricks! It's natural not to want to pay taxes, but NOT noble.

Many people who vote Democrat pay little in taxes, and want government to do things that cost money, which means many GOP's pay for them. That sounds unfair, until you go visit the lifestyles of the lower 50 percent! It is NOT right that some Americans live so impoverished, and they're NOT all lazy bums! GO VISIT, and see for yourself.

It's NATURAL to NOT want to pay taxes, but LOOK what Jesus said about doing everything that comes naturally (Hint: He did NOT commend it as good): Mt. 5:46 The RIGHT question is not are taxes too high or too low, but how high MUST they be to pay the feds' streamlined bills? Someone has to pay down our collective debt!

This article is retweeted for its historical factuality of who pays what in taxes. I have NEVER changed my 100 percent admiration of Mitt Romney, and probably never will! #GoodMan Romney: The Little People Don't Pay Taxes <https://bit.ly/2C4ZgV7>

TEN COMMANDMENTS OF CONSERVATISM

(10/16/18)

These are the ten commandments of talk radio conservatism (and how they present all other views):

1. Low taxes/small government vs. high taxes and BIG government
2. Few regulations vs. kill business with regulations
3. Guns vs. gun-grabbers
4. National defense vs. weak appeasers
5. Economy and business vs. make work projects and bailouts
6. Property and inheritance rights vs. theft and government power grabs
7. Law and order vs. crimes and criminals
8. Religion and traditional values vs. immorality
9. Fiscal responsibility vs. government waste
10. Patriotism, military and the cops vs. America haters

CAN'T you see it's black and white extremes, NEVER identifying in-between views? How their commands get warped are as follows, in order:

1. National debt (from taxes too low and spending too much)
2. Consumers harmed
3. Guns in the wrong hands
4. Hawkish meddling, and over-spending
5. Trickle-down economics (i.e., pee on the little guy)
6. Never bless society with any of your wealth (taxes, "death tax," etc.)
7. Over-punishing criminals
8. Demonize Democrats
9. No programs to help people, and,
10. Worship U.S. exceptionalism (Ex.: the 'ugly American' attitude of me first, and never acknowledging any sins by our cops or military)

THE AMERICAN DREAM

(11/11/18)

The Bible never contradicts itself—only bad interpretations of itself! If God teaches one thing on money, and culture teaches something else, the Christian is to opt for the former! MANY Christians say it is NOT a sin to be rich. It can be! People who say such things often want to be rich, and feel good about themselves, morally, for such a desire!

LOOK at what the Bible says, and rip these verses out if you choose to treat them as if they're UNtrue: Pv. 23:5 Do not chase money. MOST Americans DO (including Christians), because what else are you to be doing with your life? God says having wealth is NOT what life is all about (Lk. 12:15), to which MANY American Christians cling to ONE verse that SEEMS to say the opposite—Ecc. 10:19. However, that great wise man used MUCH sarcasm, and had quite the jaded tone, in much of that book! Verse 10 shows he's making life observations, like verse 19 shows that feasts are for merriment. Almost all of life's interactions involve money!

But what priority and value is it to play? Mt. 6:24 God is to be a higher pursuit, and the purpose of life is not wealth accumulation, but will of God achievement! Adam had all he ever needed living with God in the garden, and only had one negative commandment to obey—which he didn't (i.e., don't eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil).

God didn't create or want mankind to experientially know sin! Yet he (and she—Eve) did, so we do too. God warns that people who WANT to be rich pierce themselves with pains, like sticking daggers into their bodies (I Tim. 6:9).

Do you want to be rich? Would you agree to enter a knife-ridden torture chamber? YES!, for the right amount of money, because Americans are taught to love money—the sin of the love of money! (Heb. 13:5)

Weren't Abraham, David and even King Solomon himself rich? YES, but by their standards—nowhere near massive millionaires—and not by pursuing gold, but God, avidly.

So if being rich isn't the be all end all of life, what is? DOING God's will (I Jn. 2:15-17). The lusts of the eyes (i.e., all you see, walking by sight), flesh (sex, natural urges/cravings) and the pride that comes with it, part and parcel, God calls worldliness, and contrasts with the one doing God's plan for their life.

Well what if God's plan is for me to be rich like Abe, Dave and Solomon? Then as an AFTERTHOUGHT, it will come/happen, as you pursue the first things! Mt. 6 (espec. v. 33) Seek ye first God's kingdom and His righteousness!

So God wants me pursuing His agenda before my own (i.e., like a disciple)? Absolutely. And He even says seek holiness more than happiness/pursuit of the American Dream (riches)? Absolutely, again. READ THE TEXT!

American Christians DON'T want to hear this, so they DONT hear this often, as pastors DON'T want to offend and turn off paying parishioners! Some do teach it—NOT the majority!

So you're saying that despite the fact that I work 40 or more hours a week, and get paid for doing so, my life is NOT to be geared around that pursuit? I'm saying that pursuit is to be engaged around doing God's will! You are to do that pursuit as unto God, and with all your heart—Col. 3:23-24.

Let's get VERY specific. The activities God has you on this earth to do, which weigh heavier than your career aspirations and achievements, are the following: Seeking God (daily quiet time of prayer and Bible study), His kingdom (i.e., doing things to make this world more like He would have it) and His righteousness (i.e., personal holiness).

The Bible already has said and told you for greater than 3,000 years that wisdom and a good reputation are greater than wealth! (Pv. 3:14, 8:19, 16:16, 22:1) The fact that these are new concepts to you isn't because they're new concepts! Reading that holy book just hasn't been a practice for you; these facts have been there all along!

So wisdom and a good reputation trump riches. How do you get them? Reading the Good Book (wisdom), and doing the Good Book (good reputation). And WHEN you do, you'll quickly discover not only how to live holy and pursue God's kingdom (Mt. 6:33), you'll also learn that the things which SHOULD occupy your life more than wealth lust are: Getting others into heaven, getting yourself to act like Jesus, serving others using supernatural abilities, and cleaning up our world, for the good of mankind, or as our websites' acronym describes these priorities... EDBS (i.e., evangelism, discipleship, body life and social ministry).

If anyone has NOT learned from living life the past three years, our country is YUGELY divided, angry and getting more violent every day! Our nation used to be one nation under God, indivisible. We must return to the things that made us great, for we are more often returning to Civil War days' divisiveness and animosity (and so-called "leaders" lead people to where they are to go—NOT downhill to where we are now! Duh 101).

Revival is what America needs (II Chr. 7:14—a command written to Jews, but which, by analogy, Christians are to apply).

And HERE is EXACTLY what America as a whole is given as the prescription to our problems (from the great John Bisagno): Rev. 2:4... 'Remember, repent and return.' Like a wayward bride (or groom), remember the good old days, repent of the sins that led you to drifting, and return to the dating practices that made the relationship great!

MOST of us over age 20 recall a day when mass shootings weren't common, terrorists weren't harming our people or structures, greed was not as rampant (as in the yuppie 80's), 'ask not what your country can do for you' was a noble quote, eradicating poverty was an aspiration (vs. just saying 'get a job'), our debt wasn't \$22 trillion.

Dems and GOPs worked across the aisle, Congress actually passed laws, presidents were respectable and "presidential," workers got paid a decent wage, climate change hadn't been identified, yet, and the moral fiber of America was not as caustic and tense as it is today.

What's the remedy? REMEMBER those times, repent of the sins which have led us astray, and start living a simpler life that embodies the good characteristics of an earlier day!

Remember, repent and return, America, for if we seek and receive not revival, there will be no survival! Thank you.

THE BIBLE, ABORTION & HOMOSEXUALITY

(12/10/18)

In light of the Heisman winner, and Kevin Hart cancelling the Oscars M.C.'ing, what's a biblical position on homosexuality? Love and respect for all people, as equals (created in God's image) is always in order (Pv. 10:12; I Cor. 16:14, et al).

The old adage, 'love the sinner, hate the sin' applies to all sins and people—NOT singling out particular sins to condemn people for. Where the Bible calls sodomy an abomination/sin, it is one of about 20 listed. Conservatives usually only camp out on one in that list! (Levit. 18; Rom. 1) NO sin sends anyone to Hell, but rejecting free salvation in Jesus (Mk. 8:28-30)

Beyond those Bible basics, we've often made the following life observations: Many, if not most people FEEL sexually inclined, from whenever that starts, and it is not so much a conscious choice they make one day; whether gay marriage had remained a state's right issue (as I argued for, Constitutionally, based on prior precedent, though I also warned pastors that public change of sentiment CAN influence SCOTUS' decision on what the law should be, as it DID), gay people would still have long-term relationships, no matter what the law said, and people opposing them could NOT stop that!

And we argued that there's much sexual preoccupation with what goes on behind closed doors, when people opposing sodomy are often divorcees, sometimes adulterers, certainly fornicators (before marriage), in many cases, and humility is always in order when you point out others' deeds.

Discrimination in employment and housing (etc.) was always stated as wrong, as with using derogatory slurs, or harming gays (as people did in my high school, with buckshot from shotguns, in Montrose, Houston, by their claims—whether they did in reality, or not).

We also were avidly for all civil union rights being contractually allowed, which would be the equivalent to gay marriage, just not mixing a religious status with the legal. All that having been said, Obergefell is the law of the land, and we have vehemently argued that it should not be overturned by stacking SCOTUS; it's now precedent.

And for entertainment purposes, we have used two rhymes, to argue our case for pastors to vocalize to SCOTUS that nationalizing the issue ought not be thought a slam dunk (which many of them did, Mar., 2015). People may find those rhymes emotionally offensive, but they are true, and to keep readers' interest!

You cannot expect anyone to enjoy anyone claiming what they do is wrong (like I speed and sometimes cuss), but I 100 percent welcome people pointing that out, as I know those are shortcomings to work on (though speed laws' intentions are a matter of driving safe vs. dangerous, and my urgency is Eph. 5:15, and Texas is a BIG state, with much territory to cover, with many slowpokes in the left lane).

Finally, we have consistently argued that "conversion therapy" is a FARSE! You get saved so you don't go to Hell, and it guarantees NOTHING concerning future deeds changing automatically. Such "therapy" is often psychological abuse.

So if and when our prior posts about this subject are brought up, they will already be in this free book, and we keep them in context, explain the entertaining nature of two of them, and we apologize if anyone was offended (though we will never call anything God says is NOT holy, holy, including any sin you can list, like cussing).

My opinion on the matter, and even what God says on it, are 100 percent irrelevant to law-making and politics, unless there were any law any politician would propose that covers this topic, and I am opposed to seeking to overturn Obergefell, and I oppose any and all proposed laws which might seek to treat anyone as inferior, unjustly, or to discriminate against anyone in any form, so it is quite a moot point.

And while we're at it, we have consistently said that abortion for last minute Larry and poor-planning Penelope contraception IS killing a child-in-process, but at the same time, people will choose to do so, and government has a Constitutional duty to keep women safe, vs. bleeding out in back alley self-help!

We have suggested that education and technology can keep abortions low, especially using the Morning-After pill/Plan B within 72 hours, if you had unprotected/unsafe sex, and didn't plan to be a mom as a result.

We were one of the first to call for people to WATCH abortion videos, to know what they're choosing, and to label our position 'pro-abortion' or 'pro-death' is incorrect!

We also argued if Roe were ever overturned, red states would likely have to pay women's costs to get the procedure elsewhere, for Equal Protection purposes, and we've pointed out the hypocrisy of people clamoring against abortion in political seasons, how killed fetuses go to heaven, and how if one truly believes it's murder, they'd tackle women at Planned Parenthood, and shoot abortion doctors (which NO ONE should do, as it's NOT right to do), proving the hypocrisy of their rhetoric that it's murder, as you can kill an armed robber trying to kill you, legally).

Finally, we argued that common ground is found in safe sex practices, planning your romantic interludes, birth control that's perfect (as a needed innovation), and no one thinking that killing a fetus is a good thing to do (or celebrate), though sometimes chosen. We also addressed the three exceptions for abortion!

So if or when anyone ever asks us about these two issues, and try to pin us down to a 'yes' or 'no' answer (i.e., controlling with questions), we will now simply refer them to this chapter, because I won't let anyone paint our views any other way than the way they are in fact! That's a political trick.

THE BIBLE, THE CHRISTIAN CABAL & MYSELF

(12/10/18)

I'm VERY disappointed to hear Levi Lusko (on the radio) say it's good when a nation rejoices that their leader, Cyrus, followed God (AS IF Chump does that one iota. or the nation's majority isn't AGAINST him and NOT rejoicing!), but then rightly say that you don't follow any leaders—political or religious—only God. If Trump is how you follow God, how do you follow the Devil?

I just confirmed my strong suspicions that some (very few) pastors are two-faced, ride the fence, want things both ways (Mt. 11:17), take no moral stands (just follow every whim and wind), and have NO conscience about playing both sides, for power idolatry—whatever advances their own kingdom. Protest time!

I've NEVER known one pastor who would free-willedly deceive, lie, misrepresent, spin, delude, engage false images of their positions, double talk, appear to be one way, to protect their harmed reputation, but I've just verified there are these types in the ministry—hopefully a handful or less!

I've said for YEARS that there is a qualitative difference between pastors! MOST laymen think if a church is BIG, the head dude must be holy, or at least a great speaker. If only you knew the man behind the Wizard of Oz illusion. I've met a few, behind the scenes! READ our website's stories!

John the Baptist took a moral stand against a politician's evil deeds. The Christian Cabal simply said 'let's pray for' the [Saudi] clown prince. God is ONLY for justice; the Christian Cabal is for favoring Israel. ALL thinking Americans know Chump is evil and ignorant. The Christian Cabal thinks God 'anointed' him. AMAZING delusions!

THE way you get evil politicians to continue their evil is to empower them, with NO rebukes—just appease and kiss up, as yes men for political access and power idolatry. If any person thinks the Christian Cabal has any credibility to speak on morals, you need your head examined! They may have had it, three years ago, and before, but not now!

There's ONE reason I've NEVER taken one tweet, paragraph, page or chapter out of this book, even as circumstances changed, positive and negative, by people we write about here. WE TELL THE TRUTH, even if our opinions of people change with their behaviors, positive or negative! That's consistency and objectivity!

In two years, we have NEVER wavered that for any Christian to support THIS, you and I do NOT share the same experience of the same God!: <https://bit.ly/2jIYEOf> That evidence is so DISqualifying, NOTHING could ever make it O.K.! You put your foot down on immorality, IF you're a Christian. There are lines below which no one can cross, and get away with it. 'You have what you tolerate.'

Chump COULD have a criminal justice bill that's excellent, but people know his motive is to woo minorities that he's for them, when he has shown many proofs otherwise. For him, EVERYthing is for votes. The Christian Cabal may say it's about justice in public policy, but they've been used and played by him SO often (and they sure didn't care about justice on a balanced Supreme Court or Israeli policy)!

Has anyone noticed that Chump's criminal justice initiative came out the month @FHunscripted had his get-out-the-vote meetings in Lynchburg, VA and Dallas, TX, to counter the Christian Cabal's lobbying tasks? Chump is trying to secure the black vote, in case there are any of them dumb enough to fall for that ploy/trick for votes; feigned concern for justice (he's NEVER mentioned until now).

Chump is reactionary, and always looking for ways to advance self to any voter bloc/group. That is his ONLY M.O. He has ZERO vision for where to lead us, just insult enemies, counter any Democrat initiatives, fire any disloyal (non-worshipping) staffers, promote those who praise him, and pass policies if votes can be had for him!

Because TODAY we know the Christian Cabal is resurrecting the Cyrus ruse, let's address that in detailed specifics: God generally ordains all people in power, which means He ALLOWS them to rule. He even allowed Hitler. God does NOT anoint evil people, so saying DJT was such was a LIE. Then the Cabal claimed he was a 'baby Christian,' so IGNORANT Christians would open up to voting for him, to overturn Roe, by unjustly stacking SCOTUS to the right (i.e., politicizing the judiciary—what conservatives slander liberals for doing). Chump ONLY wants WASP votes. He cares NOTHING about Jesus or morality! That Cabal CAN'T see that, from power idolatry.

Commented [H1]:

God CAN use evil politicians, but NOWHERE does He tell His people to support them! And pastors acting as political lobbyists MUST obey lobbying regulations/rules, often violate the Johnson Amendment, and are NOT representing ALL religions, per our Constitution. It's the ultimate sell-out for secular power idolatry! (Jn. 18:36)

And Daniel earned his move into government advising by his wisdom—NOT brokering power promising Jewish votes in exchange for SCOTUS justices, to overturn Roe! Chump didn't pick the Christian Cabal for their knowledge or wisdom, but as leaders of BIG churches, meaning many white voters are in their churches! Daniel is NOT analogous, one iota!

Any pastor too proud to admit they made a mistake has an ego/arrogance problem that very well could be ministry disqualifying, biblically! The Christian Cabal doubles down that backing DJT was a godly decision, to save unborn babies. That NARROW focus ignores all the evils that came with that ill-fated choice of theirs.

It's NO WONDER we disagree with the Christian Cabal on Lordship Salvation, tithing, EDBS priorities, relational evangelism, servant evangelism, church planting, 'may I pray for you' evangelism, and backing Chump. We use Bible VERSES for our positions. They can't; just clever theological-sounding words!

Their latest ploy is to implement OUR ideas, so when we criticized their inaction, they can now point to 'proof' they do those things (i.e., after the fact). They will FAIL to tell you they did so to 'C.Y.A.' from our criticisms. They even steal some of our policy ideas, so they don't look as bad at playing politics. C.Y.A. and P.R.!

Apparently, the cherry on top of ministry fame is getting gigs with FoxNews. I would consider that a FAILure, if media outlets used you to stir up votes for your biased, far-right rhetoric and views, all in the supposed name of Jesus! The more media exposure, the more members and money seems to be the business plan (i.e., FREE advertising)!

Band together with famous last names, to claim to be 'leaders' of the American WASP church. WHO said they were such? THEMSELVES! That's called being self-appointed; NOT God-raised, sovereignly! It's P.R... do events and publicity stunts to get the media to cover you, so laymen think of you as a Christian "leader." Jesus led by SERVING!

Jesus NEVER sought out publicity; He even ran from it until His appointed time/hour! The Christian Cabal chases cameras, and Christian TV and radio gigs. They even have a speaking circuit, with lucrative

book deals. Louie Gohmert is WELL aware of the system, and its perks. His drawl/twang would never get him used as much, to speak to the media, otherwise.

Here's the big plan; You get secular talk radio (mainly Hannity), Christian talk radio (SALEM Communications), CBN, Baptist TV shows and newspapers, and TBN to air your proffered 'leaders'; you get Falwell and Graham last names involved, to remind older WASPs of their fathers! Name recognition makes one qualified?

You write for FoxNews, and get air time, and write articles for Christian magazines. It's all an attempt to get Christian laymen to do what you recommend... vote for Chump. You ally BIG mega churches in your electronic Rolodex, to speak at each other's church, and hand out voter guides slanted far right, billed as objective.

You do the National Day of Prayer, CPAC, presidential forums, organize people to surround Chump (the Christian Cabal), and do EXACTLY what every far right talk radio DJ does... spin EVERYTHING positive, if it's for the GOP and Chump. You ignore ALL negatives, sins, stupid statements and policies. Bias/favoritism; SIN-to-win!

You become lap dogs to the evil dictator, thinking you're getting your way on Roe, when you're getting played, and your reputation sinks into the toilet, for such antics, with the people who need to hear the Gospel from moral leaders, the most! The payoff MUST be great, in fame and fortune. I wouldn't know, because I don't sell my soul!

Our free book, [Christians for Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?](#) gives all the names, dates, detailed strategies and history of the Christian Cabal. Look for it on Christmas day, at [AmericanAnswers.org](#). This bunch WILL resurrect soon, I'm sure, as power seems to be a narcotic.

There are MANY speeches/messages on a range of issues, including innovation, business, politics and religion, in [Christians for Trump](#) (book), as samples of what our three political books are about; a sample teaser that has become much more, as a credentials foundation for a coming campaign.

Two-faced is the face of the devil! Deception is a sin. Misleading and riding the fence is NOT moral leadership. Playing both sides, with no stance for morality, is NOT leading. Supporting evil and stupidity is never commendable. These are the values of the "Christian" (in name only) Cabal.

It ALL goes to how committed Christians are to God's morals! Friendships, emotions, habits, traditions of voting for one party all your life are NEVER as important as taking a stand for doing right and rational things! Sadly, the Christian Cabal DOESN'T do that, and are experts at spinning evil positive! (Isa. 5:20)

Finally, the sheer number of Bible verses I've listed, here, the past four years, all directly relevant to what we're writing, and NEVER looked up on Google without an awareness of their existence (except in two instances I noted), OUGHT to speak volumes in our views, vs. those of the Bible-deficient Christian Cabal.

If anything we've ever written DOESN'T comply or comport with the Bible, disregard it! But if it DOES, you need to heed it. DON'T accept any person's words for God, because they're in professional ministry, but ONLY if they match the Bible! If you don't know IT, you can easily be taken advantage of! (Ac. 17:11; I Jn. 4:1)

We have literally SHOWN you, to the Nth degree, the details of where ministers claiming Jesus are WRONG on many matters, and DON'T know their Bibles excellently. Years in service don't equate to mastery of the Bible, if time in it has been minimal. The proof is in being able to use it well, and accurately!

If someone tells you that Chump was God's will for Christians, and another says he was the Devil's choice (though NOT saying Hillary was God's will), one of them is WRONG! God doesn't say two different things! The ONLY moral choice was voting none of the above, and having a GOP Congress keep HRC extremes in check.

JUST AS you can't say Heaven is a free gift you receive by faith alone, or it's something you get if you do a U-turn, fully surrender, and trust Jesus. BOTH these instances show you there are two different spirits out there representing Jesus, and ONLY one can be the real deal, biblically (Gal. 1:8) Test the spirits!

JUST AS a 10 percent tithe is either required of all Christians, or it is not. It can't be both! God can lead one to a conviction to tithe, but to say it's mandatory for every Christian is NOT the same as saying to give what God leads you to give. There are two distinct spirits claiming to be representing God!

TEST EVERYTHING by the Bible alone! If anyone can EVER show me any tweet I've posted, claiming it to be biblical, that is not, I will retract and recant it. Warning: It has taken well over 40 years of study to know what I do, so just because someone has a seminary degree, and is a pastor proves NOTHING! I have both of those 'qualifications,' too!

READ II Cor. 11. Paul was challenged by FALSE prophets claiming to be his intellectual equals on God and the Bible (i.e., apostolic authority), and his character. He felt the need to refute such men. Put both claims next to your Bible to see which one matches it most closely. I have NO concern about how that will work out!

And the FACT that the Christian Cabal has imitated us, and used our materials on MANY occasions, when I have NOT ONCE adopted anything they espoused, regarding politics or morality, should give one with a working brain cells a good sense of who even they believe more accurately defends his views with the Bible.

Update: "Christian" Community Organizer
(12/11/18)

Referents: <https://bit.ly/2QGJZ15> <https://bit.ly/2Fpibfs>

I apologize to the world for the deluded ignorance and warped "thinking" of CLAIMING "Christians," who think God had anything to do with wanting tRump in power! They HAD to invent some rationale, as they wanted Roe overturned, at all costs. They do NOT represent God! Don't equate the two.

With those two prior articles, and our message on the Christian Cabal [ABOVE], OUR last book Is nearing 1,400 pages. I can't wait for that group to be roasted, there, but especially in public debates I'm open to anytime, anyplace. Their "thinking" is SO EASY to refute. Power is NOT in numbers, but Bible accuracy—truth! #WOW

The Stereotypical Dumb Christian... I'm NO LONGER going to assume U.S. Christians know what I think they do; I'm just 'gonna tell them what they need to/must know... MANY lost Americans think us to be dumb and naive. That wouldn't be a problem if it weren't so often TRUE!

We'd expect the Devil to hate us because we are a threat to his kingdom, but ~95 percent of us are NO threat at all, as you can't get someone saved if your life depended on it, because you haven't got good evangelism skills, or, more often, you don't try. Active Christians are a threat, as they keep more people out of the Devil's Hell.

MOST Christians in the U.S.A. are evangelistically passive; they pawn that task off onto professionals, OPPOSITE to God (Eph. 4). You see pastors as maharaji gurus who do all the spiritual thinking for you. You just sit in the pew and soak it all up/in. That's VERY dangerous and foolish and sinful (I Jn. 2:27). Those behind pulpits do NOT always know what they're talking about, especially on politics!

A COLLEGE PRESIDENT, no less (i.e., not even a minister), believes you'll fall for a movie saying DJT is in the role as King Cyrus of old! Because we're so LAZY, we won't READ the Bible, so he spends thousands of parents' tuition dollars to pretend he's a Hollywood director. And another one takes to Air 1 to WARP their '59 seconds of hope' segment to say the same LIE!

These people in the Christian Cabal have been doing these antics since 2015, starting with bringing nearly all of their ilk to my family's church, to organize and speak there (as well as recruiting politicians—yours truly).

Are you really that gullible? (Pv. 14:15-17) In MANY cases we EARN the reputation of the 'dumb Christian,' like we have the 'Ugly American' syndrome, because it is, in part, based in some truth! You DIS-honor God when you love Him only with your heart (i.e., emotions), with an empty-head! (Lk. 10:27)

This Christian Cabal saying DJT is Cyrus is speaking with a forked tongue—the Devil's tongue—JUST LIKE the Devil's children in Lk. 7:32; they say Chump is a "baby Christian," then that he's unsaved/non-Christian Cyrus. YOU CAN'T HAVE IT BOTH WAYS, dumber folks!

Even HE said he was a Christian, though he had never asked God's forgiveness for anything. Being a Christian is asking God to forgive EVERYthing—the exact OPPOSITE of Chump's claim, before the Christian Cabal of old white men got hold of him, to market his candidacy as 'baby Christian.' HOW does one go from being a Christian, and revert backwards to being a baby one a year later? Can a man again enter his mother's womb? (Jn. 3:4) That's the WRONG direction, folks!

These are marketing ploys, and you are the dumb consumers who buy B.S. and lies (if you do), NOT helping God's reputation in society, but bringing Christ down! You are NEVER to do that, because causing any person to stumble over Jesus brings bloody guilt to your account, before God, as you're keeping them Hell-bound, and out of Heaven!

Better for a millstone to be hung around your neck! (Lk. 17:1-6+); GUILTY as charged, but because you follow gurus, and most if not all of what you know of God's Bible comes through them, on Sunday, you FEEL pacified that you're doing right, and humbly being submissive to your pastor's authority. You are NOT! You are harming Christ's cause, for which you will be held accountable on Judgment Day, if not before!

CAN you see or make distinctions? The Devil comes as an angel of light, meaning he's NOT 'gonna wear red and have horns and a pitch fork! He deceives by close knock-offs of the real deal! It's words that sound biblical that harm you the most, when they're NOT biblical!

The Christian Cabal TALKS a good game about God choosing Chump. THEY maneuvered enough WASP voters to get a win. That's ALL there is to it, my beloved Christian brethren! Our FREE book tells all the gory details and dates and actors. There was no sovereign anointing of Chump; there were behind-the-scenes brokering conversations about delivering the white Christian vote in exchange for far right SCOTUS justices!

If I had a mind to, I could link you to the sermon where, two weeks prior, one of their main organizers called DJT's campaign "nonsense," only 1.5 weeks later to tell ABC news that he could 'champion' tRump!

You, as Christian laymen, have an obligation—a DUTY—to hold your self-claimed 'leaders' accountable for these moral failures and flip-flops! Instead, you go along with and buy into their lies that they're 'leading,' or being practical. God does NOT command His people to compromise ethics to win!

They did precisely that! Sin to win; win at all costs; the end justifies the means; might makes right. ALL these phrases even a U.S. kindergartner KNOWs are morally wrong, but you—Christian layman—ALLOW the Cabal to do exactly that! You are guilty before God as complicit co-conspirators, by naively sinning in this way!

The best friend of the Cabal Organizer used to head up First Baptist Dallas (where Jeffress is), and he preached at my family's church, that 'you have what you tolerate.' His BFF does NOT even heed his BFF's sermon! How ethical is that, as a claimed "leader" of Christians? Your own best buddy, and you ignore his sermon? They have a Twitter post together, bragging on their lifelong friendship, in the past two weeks.

This is where EMOTIONS and friendship bonds BLIND people to morality and obeying God! I used to work for two real estate moguls in Houston. They KNEW how powerful emotional ties were, vs. rationality, so one of them (a money idolater who got rewarded with a deaconship, as OFTEN happens in the WASP church) would give expensive gifts to try to secure listings, and would have a team of service providers he'd have a flier promoting, so clients would tend to use them.

That's the power of friendships, schmoozing, networking (i.e., the good 'ol boy system). DON'T believe every hire in America is the best-qualified candidate! Even University of Phoenix used to have TV ads where one candidate shaved his head to look like the boss, and one wore University of Phoenix socks he flashed while sitting down, foot over the other knee at the boss' desk.

This is how IRRATIONAL and subjective decisions are made, often, in the business world. You think fraternities are just about drinking and raping girls, if you're a Baylor president of one of them? They want friendships with job-connected frat brothers, so they hire within the frat! This is the UN-just system politicians allow to be legal, which should NOT be!

I've even attended networking seminars (though I have NEVER engaged that corrupt process), which rationalized it as an easy way to cut through a pile of resumes, because if John, who we like, recommends his friend who is like him, most likely he'll work like his friend.

How is anyone NOT in that ilk of wine-and-diners able to compete, if they have BETTER skills? This ALL ties back to the Christian Cabal, because they are ministry peers! And I've learned, the past four years, NOTHING—morality or truth—ever weighs heavier than that collegial unity!

You can educate them on how they are doing church UN-biblically, and you will be slandered with phrases I have an entire chapter listing and refuting.

It DOESN'T matter! You're barking up the wrong tree, like John the Baptist speaking to reeds in the wind in the wilderness. They LIKE the industry they've built, via the Church Growth Movement and BIG Box merger-and-acquisition transition of the 80's, which brought mega church, then multi-site, because more bench warmers means more chances at more money!

I am literally saying that anyone who thinks this way, in their hearts (never with their mouths) is a Balaam false prophet! The biblical preacher does God's job description, and trusts Him to supply what He will. So these types ORGANIZED to get Chump elected! The bigger the church, the more they got targeted for the Cabal's antics! This ilk of pastor berated Obama as a 'community organizer,' through their talk radio heroes their tweets PROVE they listen to regularly! THEY ARE Christian community organizers!

Do you hear them making that factual claim as derogatory? No, I'm sure in secret they pat themselves on the back for electing Chump, while all the world sees that as a Big FAILURE! It's from the Devil's delusion, when you get stars in your eyes about accessing the White House.

WHO GIVES A DA_N about going to the White House, when Chump is its resident occupant? It's disgraceful, but they think it a feather in their career caps! NOT all pastors think like this, but few will call them out, due to unwritten rules of 'professional courtesy!'

(Jn. 16:2; II Th. 2:3, 11) It's called 'delusion,' and it's a sin! Power idolatry; politics as God. That's how they so quickly LOST their moral compass, and their way! It's like an alcoholic finds an abandoned truck full of cold beers—they go crazy with the opportunity afforded them!

The Good Book already warned us that as prophecy approaches, Christians will fall away from the faith, near the time a grand delusion will sweep across the earth, for men to believe lies. Do you know any voters who regularly do that? These are prophecy signs, folks!

And EXPECT the Cabal to be very active the next two years—NOT in church so much as outside it! Watch where they travel, what they post, what they say and do. It's a corruption to American democracy, and I would NEVER have anything to do with their ilk, even though most of them were heroes of mine four years back, and before. Sin lusts for power have warped their morals! It's a sad shame, and tremendous fall from grace!

But they actually believe they're doing God's will, deludedly! They probably believe they can bring about prophecy, and I HOPE they do, for their judgment will be even swifter if they succeed! They actually believe they are political policy experts! It's hilarious, were is not so tragic!

Almost every one of them came to my family's church in 2014-15, and I never knew why, until summer 2016, when their organization was revealed. I knew they had come recruiting, but I never imagined they'd have such grand plans to control a WEAK president, desperate for someone to vote for him, because after all this: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> NO ONE in their right mind would!

So a deal got struck to trade WASP votes for Roe's overturn. Probably Mar.-July, 2016, but announced July 23rd, or so. The organizing started Mar. 23, 2015, in public, however further back it took to plan the events which followed.

This is a lobbying group, but much more than that, with a weak-minded man in the Oval Office, for they send Johnny Moore (who wrote about ISIS, and spoke at my family's church) to be their Southern Baptist spokesman to the media.

This group even gives radio or TV jobs to political Christian opponents, like Albert Moehler (i.e., one minute radio devotional spots), who criticized Chump and/or their activities. I'm certain they've paid off 2-3 others. HOW can you know? READ Christian people who told the TRUTH about Chump in 2016, and see what they say now! If the tune has changed a lot, so have the incentives!

We had a church seminar where their speaking circuit was revealed, using the Benton Brothers as Exhibit A of what this group can do for your career, if the "evil" media destroys your life if you say anything negative about homosexuality. I can link you to the event, if you ever doubt anything I say here!

You would NOT believe the three sermons I could add to my book, where the blatant innuendos were flying in support of our political words, here, but then they will flip, because Chump has them under his thumb, and he can watch their services live, or on tape, or TV and radio. Complete moral 180's, all the time!; Schizophrenic!

I quit noting the sermons, but in the past four months, or so, the Headmaster mentioned \$150 million, and one year of work with no vacations, as what he believes a president can make. When I tweeted that I felt led to go forward in church, if an invitation were offered, and not ginned up, the man who baptized my three kids did the sermon, and mentioned the music being so good you could choke up—as they watched me do during the song on revival, when I couldn't sing the words.

I had also posted that John Bisagno knew what I was considering, when I shook his hands, a year or more before he died, so that speaker shook my hand at the end of the service, when I went forward. You can watch these Saturday night sermons for yourself. I'm done documenting their links.

In another recent sermon, the Headmaster said the tithe was for the Levite's pay, as we've battled over its applicability for a decade plus. And he said to the crowd—online, on TV, and in the building—we need to follow the guy who has been leading us this long, knowing our tweets had guided many VIP's—CONSISTENTLY—especially in Washington, ever since tRump was first starting to screw things up.

When I recently mentioned an encouraging radio spot about victory belonging to the Lord when you're patient, suddenly, yesterday, Levi Lusko (who is in their camp, and spoke at my family's church 2-3 times in the time-frame I discussed) mentions king Cyrus! These men want power access, at all moral costs!

I may have to dig up those three sermons, where the crowd CHEERED when Bible illustrations told of the benefits of waiting for things (when I said the Lord was leading me to run later than most would have advised), and where they said 'follow him, but even more so Jesus' (with which I agree).

How about the two sermons giving statistics on Christian failure in America, when I posted I wish I had updated figures for my website, also in a sermon on Quiet Time, which is precisely prompted by that chapter in that same said website?

Just three weeks ago, Headmaster wrote a FoxNews article on our subject warning against materialism (applied by him, at Christmas), followed by the second in command speaking at my home church in Houston, about his hills/mountain book, the day after I climbed a mountain three times, then the third in command preached that Quiet Time sermon to us—the guy who met with me and said I was banned from all Sunday School classes.

THIS is the skitzo type 'support' you get, three weeks later, citing Cyrus, and is why Headmaster is so often NOT in town or in the pulpit! They also had a sermon saying you go with what's offered, until something better is offered. Headmaster has known of our materials since Nov., 2014—LIAR with NO principles!

Then I hear The Organizer on the radio saying don't spread around your tithe, so I rail against tithing, here, and he starts the Lusko radio spots about Cyrus, two weeks later! They have NO moral convictions that last, or are stable! You tick them off with truth, and they flip-flop.

They flip-flopped from Jeb to Cruz to Chump. That's pragmatic expediency, but it's also having NO backbone for putting your foot down and saying enough's enough with all the wilful sinning of the Chump campaign, thus EMPOWERING IT!

The ONLY reason Chump will tone it down in 2020 is backlash from voters threatening his stint—if not impeachment (and midterm results). It is NOT from the Christian Cabal reproving their "baby Christian!"

They are SO POOR at discipling, NO ONE would honestly say Chump has been a morally better man since they entered his life! They'll claim that's not their job, but it IS before God! And on policy, we've detailed how they earn a D or D- for their many failures. Why mess with ~~success~~ failure? They'll regroup and re-try!

It's all due to EGO/pride. It used to be about Roe, but they got Kavanaugh. Now it's about making sure what I'm writing to you doesn't get known—FACTS! When I once posted FACTS about their Organizer, I got called into church to write and sign a contract to never mention that church online, or never return!

The Organizer watched here, nearly every day (or had staffers report what they read) from Nov. 11, 2014 (give or take a day or two) until the present, to see if I'd breach that contract! It's control freak behavior. Censorship of what YOU get to learn about the "image" they project on stage!

If you learn on TripAdvisor, the TRUTH behind the scenes, they ban the author who presents those facts to you! They also use software, or companies to SEO the positive stories about their business to the only Google search page anyone ever reads/lands on, I'm sure, as well as have members write glowing reviews to drown out what we posted on TripAdvisor (though I later deleted it, as they did make some changes to their church practice).

I guess you can tell, overnight, I've decided if I attend church with my wife and family, ear plugs or tuning out will be needed, and if they enforce the contract, it's worth never being with my family at church! I've made that decision in my heart, before God.

I love the music, the second in command is a decent dude, but because he stands to inherit a BIG salary, he NEVER confronts Headmaster's many sinful ploys! That's NOT leadership! I'll happily visit three other churches if I get kicked out.

Shane Williams (a Jimmy Neutron movie contributor) said he would record me if they kicked me out, and would 'always have my back;' then he left the church, so so much for that promise (though I'm sure he'd come record it, as I Facebooked him, recently)!

There is corruption in the WASP church! That's my only point! I've documented and detailed it here, so many times, and given you all the Bible verses you'd ever need to understand the problem. Now, what are

you (and they) 'gonna do about it? I KNOW what the Cabal is 'gonna do, as their egos cant admit failure. What's your choice, Christian laymen?

Note to The Christian Community Organizer: If you ever want out of the pressure cooker you put yourself in, you put yourself in it by your power idolatry sin and ego! The flip-flops, and moral compromises are just the price you have to pay in consequences for a BAD decision from the start! I can't help you; pray!

Update: Levi Lusko's Lie?

When I just told my wife what the Christian Cabal is doing concerning Chump and Cyrus comparisons, she said, "that's embarrassing!" Maybe they'll kick HER out for so thinking, and I can finally get my family out of there? Don't count on it; she and my daughter provide them MUCH free labor! #Business (Mt. 21:12)

If you tithe 10 percent, or if you don't, whatever you give at church SHOULD go to support evangelists in the 10/40 Window, instead! THAT would get pastors interested in evangelizing the MOST NEEDY area of the world! Earmark what you give to that area!

Paul assigned money by greatest needs (II Cor. 8:14). HOW would you penetrate the 10/40 window with the Gospel? The Christian Cabal has Chump's ear... do private plane leaflet drops of Gospel tracts in Arabic! They won't shoot down planes if America is behind them. Praying for Saudi Clown Prince was NOT evangelizing the 10/40 window—a BLOWN opportunity!

There are MANY other methods for "foreign missions strategies" at our spiritual website. You certainly do NOT unwisely go alone in violent areas, as this guy did (NOT a martyr, but a well-meaning naive man): <https://bit.ly/2EcAovI> You can argue that those who have never heard get judged by THIS standard (Rom. 2:14), but that conclusion is not clear enough that you can rely on it, and those who COULD HAVE reached them, and didn't, are guilty of the blood of all who go to Hell as a result, because they didn't do what they could!

Even the great martyr, Jim Elliot, was UN-wise NOT to have carried a gun for protection! He should have kept it in his plane. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jim_Elliot You DON'T want to scare the natives that you don't come in peace.

The internet is another way the 10/40 window can be breached, as with evangelizing people from there who are in the U.S., presently. Some people smuggle Bibles into nations where it is outlawed, but it's risky, as you've got to know who will NOT snitch you to the government!

The underground church in China is a GREAT way some U.S. pastors support evangelism where it's illegal! Those lovely people have NOTHING to do with undermining their government! Godly Christians make government's job easier as ~Johnny Moore said. Less law-breaking!

You have a choice to make, today, U.S. Christian (Josh. 24:15). Follow men who support evil and have to stretch for one Bible example for their cause, or truth espoused from all over the Bible, repeatedly, for four years straight. WHICH spirit aligns with God's word more often and most accurately? Follow God!

It is NOT easy to be led of Him, against an onslaught of rich, well-known big church pastors, but the coined phrase, 'one plus God is a majority' is still true! They have staff to assist; we have a budget of zero, and staff of one. Yet, I'd say, God has supported us, and given us victory QUITE well and often!

I'd NOT join the Christian Cabal's cause, or seek any of their opinions on anything, for a million bucks! I have protested their antics and schemes six+ times, and am now on my seventh, over the Cyrus analogy resurrection. PLEASE KICK MY FAMILY OUT OF YOUR CORRUPTED CHURCH! They WONT leave those amenities, or their friends!

The Christian Cabal TRIED to emulate the Moral Majority of Reagan's day, but that was led by more godly men—NOT schemers using publicity stunts! 'Nuff said. I've always said, 'be a Bisagno, not a Young.' You may notice I NEVER change my messages! If you have the truth, why would you. Fire my family, PLEASE!

HISTORY lesson for Millennials: <https://bit.ly/2QQuabk> Some Christian leaders call the Christian Cabal 'tone deaf;' in fact, they are morally deaf! (Mt. 8:18) YOUNGER pastors get lured into this bunch by rich, famous blue hairs! That's NOT mentoring to morality! SHAME on Lusko and Jared!

HOW do I only listen to two minutes of talk radio a week, and one version of '59 seconds of hope' every two weeks, and God miraculously leads me to learn what I do in such a short time? I just answered it! God leads! One plus God is a majority!

HERE is the epitome of the delusion sin: Levi Lusko said when a nation was happy the God-following Cyrus was leading. Trump is NOT a follower of God's morals, and the nation is NOT happy that he's leading. The vast majority are saddened by him, on BOTH sides of the aisle, deluded pastor! Sin!

IF you want to know EXACTLY what I'm referencing, Google search '59 seconds of hope,' with Lusko as the speaker, in a few weeks, as it aired yesterday. You can hear it for yourself. I would post it now, if it were already online. We hold NOTHING back, and we verify/prove our claims with evidence (if it's available).

They're still back in AUGUST!: [https:// https://bit.ly/2EoPqiH](https://https://bit.ly/2EoPqiH) You can't even find one Twitter post about it under "Lusko Cyrus," as Christian laymen are SO BLIND to what's going on! Keep them dumbed-down, vs. disciple them, as Jesus taught NOT to do. #Apostasy!

Update: Cyrus & Daniel Analogies FEFUTED!

Daniel got his PAID government job because he could interpret Nebuchadnezzar's dreams. That is NO apples-to-apples comparison to the voluntary, NON-hired Christian Cabal, who couldn't interpret a dream if it was spelled out for them! (Dan. 1:17-21) Daniel's great knowledge got him where he got! NOT trading votes.

Dan. 2:26-29 has NO correlation to the Christian Cabal! Christian laymen will NEVER know there's NO relating by analogy, because they take pastors' word on the Word of God, as dumbed-down sheep ready for slaughter by God, if not wolves in sheep's clothing, beforehand. READ the Bible for yourself!!!

Let's see how OFTEN the Christian Cabal's analogy of Chump to Cyrus FAILS: (Ezra 1:1-4) He decreed a temple be built in Jerusalem for all people and outcasts—NOT biasedly favoring the Jews, and appears to have been a morally good unsaved ruler. Chump shares the unsaved part... that's about all. Lost people can be moral!

(Isa. 45:10 Chump WASN'T grasped by God, hasn't subdued any nations (fortunately), and hasn't freed/stripped any kings' belts. He kneels to dictators and oppressors, and shuns the freedom-loving

heads of state, and allies. (Isa. 44:28) Does anyone ever accuse Chump of fulfilling Gods purposes? Only if they're high on Maryjane.

(Dan. 10:1) The Christian Cabal don't have visions they interpret for politicians! They're NOTHING like Daniel, either. Their claims are falling apart like a cheap suit, as we delve into the Scriptures! (Isa. 45:2) God opposes Chump, and Chump makes smooth places rough—EXACTLY the opposite! The devil made Chump rich—NOT God (Isa. 45:3); Verse 4 references a title of honor for Cyrus. Chump has made the president's office a DIS-honor... opposite, again!

In verse 5, Cyrus DIDN'T know God, nor does Chump, though he was marketed as a 'baby Christian.' Almost every verse, so far, refutes the Christian Cabal's bogus claims, for power idolatry!

The Jews have been in Israel since 1948; Chump released ZERO of them from exile to return there! <https://bit.ly/2UAtTIL> Falwell better return to making billions off stupid parents paying tuition for bogus education quality, and learn morals from his GOOD pastor brother! #Red

'Cyrus is known for his advancement of human rights, his brilliant military strategy, and his bridging of Eastern and Western cultures.' (Crystalinks.com) Did Chump advance human rights in Saudi Arabia, or via Putin? Has he been brilliant in military events, save for the MOAB bomb we called for? 45's a culture DIVIDER!

"The historical Cyrus was an architect and steward of a well-run, stable government, a leader of great generosity as well as authority, and a champion of religious tolerance and freedom." (The Guardian, 3/23/17) Well-run, stable, and generous are NOT terms people would typically attach to the tRump administration. And religious tolerance only seems to apply to WASPs and Jews.

I need read no further. You can expect, if Chump or the Christian Cabal's lips are moving, lies are flowing. But Christian laymen are too da_n lazy to research the Bible for themselves, to catch the lies they get fed, hook, line and sinker. God WILL judge them (Heb. 10:30). May it be sooner, rather than later, I pray.

You could not behave more sinfully than Chump's entire campaign, with complete obstinate unrepentance about it, and that makes you the Christian's Savior? The Devil has Bible-ignorant claimers of Christ in the palm of his hand; a COMPLETE failure by their pastors, who CAN'T disciple!

Even when you distinguish God's definition of 'good' from man's (Mk. 10:18), NO ONE accuses Chump of being a good person, even though he shares with Cyrus being a lost man. Cyrus' deeds show he was a decent enough guy, but only deluded people say that about Chump. Compared to perfection, it's all relative.

NO other candidate running in 2016, from either party, would need any ancient history Bible reference to justify people voting for them! Chump was such a patently BAD man, and therefore BAD candidate, he had to be sold and marketed as King Cyrus to people who SHOULD care about morals. Their sin nature bought into it, easily!

Trump is King Cyrus. Trump is a Christian. Trump is later a baby Christian. Does ANY real Christian see the yes men around the clown are just throwing marketing phrases against a wall to see which will stick? TRUTH is irrelevant, as they use CONTRADICTION descriptions! Whatever works. (12/13/18)

Media: When the 'Christian Cabal' touts Chump as like King Cyrus, REMIND THEM if they're seeking biblical justification, THIS is the standard they've conveniently forgotten, and they've changed from 'baby Christian' to an unsaved King comparison! (Ex. 18:21) WHY? @ABC @CBS @CNN @NBC (12/16/18)

THE “RELIGION” OF THE ALT-RIGHT

(11/20/17)

Care about any other countries at all, and you’re a globalist, contrary to Gen. 4:9 and Lk. 10:36; help anyone at all and you’re a Socialist, contrary to Mt. 25:35-40; favor the rich getting rich, contrary to Levit. 19:15; let blacks vote and those are new rights; force every rape and incest victim to go to term, as those are family values; force everyone else (non-Christian atheists, agnostics, ‘none’s,’ and other religions) to study the Bible in public school, as that’s religious liberty; forsake ALL moral values to elect a man who did all this, and claim to be “values voters”: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>; and vote for him, an assaulter in Montana and alleged child molester and claim Jesus has brought revival; relatedly, NEVER forgive Bill Clinton for his sexcapades, DECADES ago, but ask #NeverTrump to overlook all those disqualifying, undignified things listed in that prior-referenced Facebook argument; call anyone voicing opposition to Trump’s LACK of any normal American moral character “self-righteous” (because that’s the ONLY term that can SOUND biblical, to try to cover YOUR guilty rear ends; VIOLATE this Bible verse, and call it bringing “God” back into public life—I Tim. 5:22; from hatred of gays, refuse to obey government laws (Rom. 13:1-7; love all men, especially); require true patriots to put their hand over their heart at the national anthem, though not all people have for several decades; advocate against any poor people having any health insurance off any tax dollars (Ecc. 5:13); claim freedom, property rights and legacy code words for seeking to end the estate tax, so you can ONLY benefit you and yours; claim that preventing unwanted pregnancies and over-population, through intelligent, preventive birth control is against your “religion,” AS IF it is killing anyone or anything (before inception); FAVOR Jews over Arabs, without distinguishing the good from the bad on either side, and support a discriminatory ban on ALL Muslims, because of your un-fact-based phobias, stereotypes, and UN-biblical religious competition; believe that having the word ‘God’ in a political platform few ever fully if at all read, is progressing your religion (even though likely NONE of your pastors has YET to commit to LEAD their members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP); call people expressing freedom of speech by kneeling at NFL games inmates, who would be shot in North Korea, and could have done that elsewhere (but you never name an equivalent, media-drawing venue); use as many “famous” Christians as you can (Phil Robertson, Kirk Cameron and for the more intellectual, Jay Sekulow as the ‘face’ of the REAL campaign legal brain trust), to politically appeal to more than you can brain-wash to this cause using mere worship services; find a guy who has done LITTLE for Christianity, but has a full name like his dad who had, and have him idolize the dumbest, least-prepared and most immoral GOP candidate of 2016 (Falwell); use name recognition to get Billy Graham’s stellar reputation associated with the cause, using his son (because non-thinking claiming Christians use credit by association, like others use guilt by association); CLAIM that God ‘ordained’ Trump’s win, when God sovereignly ALLOWS (which DOESN’T mean He wanted, or caused to happen) every politician who wins, including Hitler, Pol Pot, Stalin, and many more which could be named!; TURN on the respected George H. W. Bush (even by you, until you sold your souls to Satan, for secular power) on mere allegations, but STICK WITH Roy Moore over a slew of detailed allegations and complainants (because George is NOT alt-right); use a pastor who for DECADES has sought fame and secular power idolatry, chasing after politicians almost more than God, to be the face of this effort on FoxNews, so he can achieve his long-sought dream of returning the glory to a church that HAD glory when W. A. Criswell was at the helm; use Mike Pence videos in church, and Huckabee (and possibly Carson) visits to churches, to stir up the white Protestant vote; from greed, seek to pass an un-needed tax bill that mainly makes the rich and business owners richer (GREED); IRRESPONSIBLY increase an already unheard of \$19 TRILLION debt, to give the poor and middle class chump change, while blessing the elites, EXACTLY OPPOSITE the people Christ showed concern for (i.e.,

NOT those who already have it made, financially); REFUSE to do EDBS priorities (i.e., evangelism, discipling, Body Life and social ministry) in any significant ways, so you can, instead, chase fleeting political power, and maintain status quo CHURCHianity (because it's easier for earning that almighty dollar); denounce racism, but depend on white supremacists to elect your guy; do your God-given DUTY to help hurricane victims, then ask Uncle Sam to repay you with FEMA money; try to garner respect, or fear, by lifting a pea shooter, look alike toy gun at a campaign rally, because you can't garner such respect by merely being yourself; sing How Great Thou Art at political rallies, where at least half the crowd is nominally or not at all religious; blend religion and politics in your "worship" services, then claim you can't speak about politics, and have to follow the laws of separation of church and state; wear hunting waders at your "values voters" P.R. stunt, so the less astute in the crowd feel you're like a Duck Dynasty peer, who's taking on the D.C. establishment you have done ZERO to change the past 12 or more years—possibly since Reagan!; hold at least one private meeting to discuss what issues Christians should be concerned about—WELL into the 2016 election season (thus proving you had ZERO concern or involvement in Christians political issues for years before, as you can't even come up with a list based on any past, sustainable efforts); resurrect the abortion red meat topic, since you lost national gay marriage, and want to stack SCOTUS to overturn it almost FIFTY years later, but you effeminately never tell anyone that you secretly desire to do the same for Obergefell—just not while it's fresh; and use Steve Bannon and Sean Hannity as your ground troops, to do the dirty work. IN A 'WORD,' DIS-credit Christianity for years to come, because your sins could NOT be constrained! THIS is the divisively destructive "work" of the "Christian" Cabal, and is NOT MY CHRISTIANITY, nor that of Jesus' Bible (the one they OBVIOUSLY never read)! IF you want to learn even more of their P.R. tricks, behind-the-scenes organizing efforts, members and dates, please read our upcoming book, Christians For Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?, which will be available FREE at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, next year. The Apostasy is here (I Th. 2:3)! NOW, go give thanks this Thanksgiving for all your "god" hath done for you, politically! The ONLY question outstanding is, give ALL I just wrote, WHICH "god" is that? I Pet. 1:3, or II Cor. 4:4? #WWJD, "Christian" Cabal?

THE SUPREME COURT & CONSTITUTIONALITY

(3/19/17)

The Supreme Court serves a legitimate Constitutional purpose deciding what a religion is. A group claiming NO need to pay taxes based on Mt. 17:27 would be illegitimate.

If Christians want to stack SCOTUS for policies in their favor, they SHOULD have been bulwarks against culture shifting to sin, by evangelism, and being salt and light!

The U.S. majority sentiment in the court of public opinion plays a significant role in close calls with SCOTUS, because that majority speaks a lot for the people.

At the same time, SCOTUS, by law, MUST equally consider the needs of the minority. Majority rule is NOT the law of the land, though it IS with elections.

NEVER believe SCOTUS justices' personal convictions never play a role in how they vote. NOT a decisive/determinative role, but lawyers can always argue almost anything.

THE TROUBLE WITH TAXES

(10/25/18)

The troubles with taxes are legion. People don't like parting with money, and we don't agree on what they should be spent on. Every dollar that goes to government is a dollar you can't spend on yourself, or for your business. We can all agree there must be cops and a military, but conservatives think that's about it, and liberals think much more!

We're USED to getting what we pay for; FEW people purposely overpay for things, and we LOVE bargains. It is NOT fair that nearly half of Americans pay zero in taxes! They're incentivized to vote for everything, because it's OPM/other people's money, and they don't have to pay.

People below the poverty line should pay in by required civic service, as their token fair share payment, because actual dollars would bankrupt them. Others between that line and up to that 50 percent mark of non-payers should pay in a little, along with some civic service. In every case, what everyone pays must be fair, based on their financial circumstances!

It is UN-fair for a rich dude to pay the same percent as a broke one, because the pain in the pants (i.e., wallet) is NOT the same, but at the same time, it is NOT fair to tax the rich just because they have excess! That's like saying it's O.K. to rob a successful business because they have a big stash of cash.

Congress has ingeniously hidden and delayed the pain by money taken from your pay check, so if you claim the right number of deductions, April 15th actually feels like a payday/jackpot, by squeezing you all year long, in installments. You get used to take home pay, and rarely see what Uncle Sam gets.

With our consumer mentality, we ask of government so much more than we individually pay for! Congress, again, was wise not to ever send out itemized bills! Depending on who you read, we ALL, individually, owe between \$61.5K and 124K. That's well above what most people have in credit card debt.

And every politician promises MORE things which cost money. We can't grow our way out of this problem, print enough funny money to get out of this problem, or borrow enough money from China to get us out of this problem. We, as Americans, are addicted to debt, individually and collectively, and an accounting needs to be reckoned.

However, politicians are paranoid that if they did, they'd lose their cushy jobs! Everyone has this idealized generality in their head that our government can take care of us, if all else fails, because America is so wealthy. We're BROKE! Everyone LOVES the idea of sharing expenses IF you're the one with the expense—NOT the one bearing the load, as with health insurance.

People will likely never cease clamoring for politicians to do things they want, or threaten their jobs, but it's the math majors and accountants who see how ridiculous this situation is! People get praised for offering a \$100 tip to a waitress for a glass of water. Does anyone in their right mind think America is ever 'gonna get anyone to voluntarily pay toward our debt? NO; it has to be mandatory.

And conservatives blame everyone NOT in their camp if a fiscal reckoning is ever attempted, even though, hypocritically, they USED to care about balanced budgets and fiscal responsibility. They feel no buy-in, blaming everyone else for our skyrocketed national debt (as if no GOP's ever contributed to it).

Paying taxes is a necessity of life—deal with it, and stop whining like babies, or asking government to give you back more and more, because you want ‘mo money, and think ZERO about what it costs to do all we ask of government!

Dems give money for votes (Ex.: entitlements) and GOPs give money for votes (Ex.: tax cuts), and NO ONE gives one da_n about how much government costs to run, even were it streamlined, and run more efficiently.

Politicians simply kick the debt problem can down the road, until they are out of office, and we the people allow them to, because we never want to see that Chinese bill collector send our bill's portion to our homes!

I've said before, China NEEDS to cut America's spicket off, and see that their investment is a house of cards, and that America will either go to war with them, or default, sending the global economy into a tailspin, or losing the U.S. dollar as the global default currency, destroying America as we now know it.

But as long as U.S. voters DESPISE JFK's words of "ask not...", our selfishness will sink our ship. NO politician or candidate for office will EVER run on this message, but it IS the message you need to hear.

Everyone wants more money, and taxes are an easy fix to clamor for getting more (more so than asking for a raise, or taking on a second job), but it's both irresponsible and unsustainable.

In the interim, we force politicians to make your dollars worth less, by QE,3 et al, but, again, like the frog in the boiling water pot, you don't feel the devaluation, so ignorance is bliss.

I want fair taxes for every American, and civic service substituting for any who can't afford them, government to go on a diet, and us all to start viewing patriotism as more than whether you do or don't kneel at a football game!

The greatest nation in the world costs money to maintain, and we all benefit from living here, so we all have both privileges and responsibilities—NOT one without the other. PAY UP, and stop threatening politicians' livelihoods, because, like whiny babies, you'll have a temper tantrum if anyone tells you the truth that the emperor has no clothes, what ones he's wearing were made in and borrowed from China, and your "freedoms" come at a cost, and NOT just the cost of military lives and limbs, but also part of your hard-earned paychecks! Quit whining, and start serving your great country!

THE WORLD'S GREATEST CRISIS

(1/4/17)

Two years ago, on a national scale, we were called a "bully" for using this platform to tell ALL U.S. pastors to evangelize ALL nearby lost people.

NOTICE the DEVIL's strategy in so name-calling: DIS-credit a ministry because you want to continue to rebel against God in that area! Act like I'm sinning.

Well, the bully is back. It's called being prophet-gifted; something that N.C. mega pastor may not yet have read about in his sermon prep? GO evangelize!

Please understand these DIRE facts: LIKELY not ONE church in America evangelized ALL lost people, even within ONE mile of their church in the past three years! ~None!

As we see signs of prophecy approaching, and even if there were none, people die prematurely and unexpectedly every day; there are HUGE numbers of lost people to reach!

A thimble full in a bucket of need is NOT success! Nor is a show that garners much media attention. EVERY soul was died for on the cross! Every individual one.

This means MILLIONS are facing hell, unwarned, and may never have heard the Gospel, yet pastors go to work past their homes every day in "peace?"

TWO churches I know took the call seriously. I'm sure there were more. That's NOT what the Great Commission calls for! EVERY pastor is on notice!

Their blood is and will be on your hands, as the so-called "leaders" of laymen by U.S. church culture and Eph. 4 and I Pet. 5. You're failing in your jobs, sirs!

SEE this picture: EVERY home nearest your church building has 3-5 people living in it. ARE THEY SAVED, U.S. pastor? WHY don't you know? You're MOST responsible to know!

Are you going to say Billy Graham's in charge of that? The pastor further away? Yes, your laymen do the work, but they're NOT (mainly), and that's your lack of discipling problem!

Of the 3-5 souls, today they could die, and immediately be burning in hell before the 5:00 workday ends and dinner bell rings. DO YOU CARE? Your deeds say otherwise!

Having a "presence" in a neighborhood, and even advertising or being available on TV or radio is NOT what the Great Commission requires! READ it.

You hold the key. You own the eternal Polio vaccine and cancer cure. You're hoarding it, and holding it in, NOT letting your light shine, but putting it under a bushel!

They've all heard? PROVE it! Show me evidence you know for certain every neighbor's spiritual status concerning heaven and hell from their own words of testimony.

That's NOT my gift or job? It may not be your gift, but it IS your job! READ the pastoral epistles. Who's job is it under your FALSE, Devil's doctrine?

My pastor peers DON'T do that, so I'm OK? They're sinning too! Sheep followers off a cliff, as others fall off an eternal cliff as a result?

That's not our business model? Then you have the Devil's business model.

We use attraction methods? God told you to go and tell. Debate with Him, sin-full chickens!

That can't be done? It WAS done in the late 1970's, and has recently been done by my alma mater, FULLY, reaching ALL of zip code 76115! Excuses!

I don't want to. The ONLY honest response. Get right with God, then! Forget sermon prep, and get alone with Him for a week, and seek His face. Do a Rev. 2:5 do-over.

That might scare away potential new members? You can't scare them any further away than the hell you're already ushering them into! They MAY thank you!

Do you care more about member numbers, or salvations for eternity? If the former, you are sinfully unprioritized, and lacking God's thoughts!

It might scare off tithers to ask them to evangelize? Again, God or money is more important to you, because you CAN'T serve both, equally. If the latter, you MAY be a false prophet (for profit)!

You can ONLY ignore this message, and pretend you never heard it, because your excuses all fail, and God knows you saw it, so good luck on judgment day!—NOT.

For costs, I'll aid any U.S. pastor reaching every lost soul nearby, IF they publicly commit to so doing. NEVER have pastors taken me up on this offer.

You're too mean? You don't have a gracious attitude? KEEP believing thoughts the Devil puts in your unoriginal heads. Jesus will be harsher against you at the Bema!

You might scare off lost people with your tone? I DON'T treat them like I treat unrepentant, arrogant, stubbornly sinful pastors sentencing people to hell!

And YES, this message WILL be added to Wit and Wisdom. I want the WORLD to know the genocide WORSE than 50+ million abortions, by pastors' omissions!

Books, billboards, TV, radio, YouTube, a new website, new-to-me social media options, magazines, newspapers. I'll use them ALL to get this message OUT there!

I HOPE to at least once get LOST people in a group to protest a local church for NOT evangelizing them, and get the media to cover it (with a sign, reading, WHY do you hate us?).

You must understand, if one church can (and has) 100 percent bought into this need, they are role models. One church is NOT what God calls for, but ALL! WHERE ARE YOU?

Perhaps you really believe we have time. Maybe you think hell's not real, or a fire. Maybe you hope God's more merciful than He said He'd be to the unforgiven lost?

The Bible's symbol for evangelism is the foot; your symbol is an ostrich; head in the ground hoping this message will NOT be noticed, as it shames your acts.

It's NOT going away! Twitter is ONLY the beginning, and soon to be expanded well beyond. You have no excuses, yet you'll invent others! The flesh is creative.

Charles Spurgeon and John Bisagno and Billy Graham would HEED that word! You are NOT as great as those men if you don't! Pastor characters DIFFER—widely!

Maybe your members praise you too much, or your salary is too comfortable, so you fear rocking the boat on a good thing? Jesus would turn those tables on you, and will.

READ the Laodicean church description in Rev. 3. It's the U.S. church, today! SO content in complacency! 30 years later: [Http://bit.ly/25s1p6J](http://bit.ly/25s1p6J)

One more time: MILLIONS in hell burning forever, and you are to blame. Is that succinct enough to prick your dead conscience? If not, get saved, pastors!

P.S.: NOT ONE church EVER shut down Sunday services for pastors to LEAD laymen to go evangelize. We did in one Sunday School class. WHY not? Cowardice sin.

P.S.S.: NOT ONE pastor got fired because he chose freely and willfully NOT to publicly commit to lead members to evangelize every nearby lost person.

P.S.S.S.: NOT ONE church member I ever heard of withheld a "tithe" until their pastor publicly committed to LEAD them to evangelize all nearby lost people.

And you still pray for revival? Quit playing church, grow up, and stop expecting those prayers to ever be answered! Your only wasting God's time with lip service!

Judgment starts with the household of God. With full pews and coffers, it may be hard for most pastors to see that hurricane on the horizon, but it's sure, if slow.

Pastors warn America of God's judgment for gay marriage. I warn pastors of God's judgment for NOT fully evangelizing. It STARTS with the church! (I Pet. 4:17)

For this book I add: THIS message was dated 1/4/17; when you read of it here, see how long it took for STILL no action to be taken! Stubborn mules!

God used a (dumb as a) donkey to reprove a wayward man, but God's leaders aren't even as compliant as a dumb a_s? AMAZING irony! (II Pet. 2:16)

Until the Tribulation, there is NOT going to be an angel speaking the Gospel to all! God WON'T write it across the heavens, either. It's up to you, pastors!

Ephesians four says your job is to get laymen to do it. You score an 'F' doing your duty and job description. Sorry I have to be the rude, mean one to say what you want to ignore.

I'm no hypocrite, and don't mind being hated. I will NEVER stop thinking of ways to expose this number one omission that eternally KILLS most people, into hell!

Start small if you're WEAK in faith! One block in front of your church. You NEVER have to say you're from any church; you represent Jesus—NOT your retail religious business!

I've NEVER mentioned any church in any evangelism situation, unless asked where I go. Still, I'd usually say that's not relevant to their urgent need!

Church-as-a-business ALWAYS hates getting its boat rocked, or changing to a more biblical paradigm. May Jesus return in spirit to turn your tables upside down.

Fire. Forever. Pain and agony. Gnashing of teeth. Groans. NO let-up. NO relief. Dark. Scary. Not delivered from it by the eternal body dying. HELL.

[Retweeted Private account] Today's Featured: PowerClip—Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God, by Jonathan Edwards <http://tinysa.com/twt257084>

FORTUNATELY there IS a way to escape—John 3:16. MOST pastors will NEVER tell you that unless you'll visit their religious retail shop. That's eternally SAD.

I think God is angrier at pastors REJECTING the Great Commissions literalness, than at lost people unaware they've rejected Him from NOT being told!

Your life can end today, no matter your age! Hidden disease, car wreck, ISIS, natural disaster, heart attack—WHERE WILL YOU GO then? READ John 3:16.

Jesus could return in the Rapture today! Then salvation is NOT as easy as receiving a free gift. If you never have, you will be left here, for 'hell on earth' (Rev. 6-20).

READ the obituaries, visit a morgue, read of celebrities dying in 2016, or the plane crash in McKinney, TX. You are NOT promised another breath. READ John 3:16

Heaven is for EVERYONE, yet MOST will NOT be there! God wants you ALL there! Lk. 14:23; I Tim. 2:4 You choose hell, forever, if you ignore John 3:16! READ it.

You are NOT good enough to go to heaven. No one ever was—but Jesus. Before God, you're worse than Hitler, with but one sin (Jas. 2:10). Have you ever committed just one sin?

You plan to live to age 90. Great plans, but even the best laid plans of mice and men can fail. HOW are you planning for eternity, and not just the burial ceremony?

The MOMENT you die, you get an eternal body, either one fit for the kingdom of heaven, or able to NOT die, but endure flames in hell forever. What's your choice?

I ASSURE you, based on the authority of God's Bible, that you are not tough enough to endure hell, no matter who you are. Stick your big toe in a scorching hot tub of water for one second.

Place your pinky over a candle flame for five seconds. You cannot, and will not endure hell successfully. Suicide is NOT an option there, either; John 3:16.

You may think hell's a myth or joke. Do you believe that enough to risk your being wrong? You have NO authority for your belief—only naive hope and wishful thinking.

I don't care if you've been taught that God weighs the balance of good vs. bad deeds. You were lied to by the Devil, through whatever human taught you that!

Cessationism (i.e., the body just ends), annihilationism (i.e., the body's destroyed), Purgatory (i.e., there's a second chance after death to avoid hell)—ALL myths and lies! I'm warning you, by TRUTH.

Please read these words of a pastor MUCH wiser than many today, for he warned people NOT to go to hell. FEW will in our generation, due to SIN!... "If sinners be damned, at least let them leap to hell over our dead bodies. And if they perish, let them perish with our arms wrapped around their knees. If hell must be filled, let it be filled in the teeth of our exertions, and let no one go unwarned or unsprayed for. –

Charles Spurgeon

As Bill Clinton wrote, time for me to get 'Back To Work.' I HOPE you'll read today's message, as some people truly care that you DON'T end up in hell forever.

THE WORTH OF WISDOM

(12/14, 16/18)

Wisdom is SO essential in life... knowing how to make good choices among many offers. I don't care if you have academic or moral issues with opening a Bible—even if you think it a fairytale—let me show you why you are missing out on available wisdom, by giving a few examples:

MANY people MISread I Tim. 6:10 as saying ALL evil comes from loving money. UNtrue. All sorts/kinds of evil comes from that root, the fruit being things like executive bonuses for ruining workers' lives, payoffs to porn stars so WASP's would be duped about your already obvious lack of character, women selling what's cherished and select to their husbands, to a John or peep show audience, businesses lying about products (in advertising, which government forbids)... to make more profit; pastors considering all donations as just for their church (NOT like II Cor. 8, et al), bank robberies, and a host of other manifestations of the love of money. Americans have a HARD time knowing why loving money is wrong, because we love money!

Let's try another verse... Mt. 6:3. The principle of not fully paying attention to the details of generous giving, in church, IS taught, yet FEW follow it, because government tax laws make us document donations, because we want tax breaks, vs. just to give!

On the flip side, EVERYONE knows the illogic of a business run where baton passes become dumpings, vs. smooth transitions/deliveries. 'That's not my department' becomes, as I've experienced this week, no one is managing the process, and the balls get dropped. There MUST be someone, or some system, that tracks a transaction as it moves from one department to another. I have become that manager for a business I would never do business with again, but I'm stuck, at this point. The Bible teaches the wisdom of seamless coordination, at the same time it teaches Christians to not nit-pick on ensuring they give to God!

Thousands of other examples can and will be listed here, in the future, to show you it's not so difficult to make right decisions, if you know the wisdom source! We prove that nearly every day, by citing verse references alongside our opinions.

Idioms are often based on wisdom. When I say you don't reward bad behavior, if 81 percent of WASPs had believed that truth, we wouldn't have the mess we have in the White House, presently! We have an entire book listing 99+ percent of the idioms of life, and their everyday meanings, because you can learn MUCH wisdom knowing them.

But the ultimate wisdom comes from God, via His Good Book. We have a nearly 700-paged summary of the BEST information found in it, at WillYouLiveForever.org. It's been patiently online and virtually undiscovered (except in 2014) since ~2005. The BEST verses and chapters and books to read first are listed. We did all the hard work for you. Just meditate!

When the clown prince had Khashoggi tortured and murdered, anyone with a lick of sense would know you have to punish that in some way. Congress did so yesterday. People lacking even horse sense said we support the Saudis because they're allies, and we 'wanna sell guns. That is wisdom extremely lacking!

When handlers marketed the same as a 'baby Christian,' they HAD to know their parishioners would be DUMB or naive/gullible enough to believe pastors pushing contradictory narratives of his being a non-

Christian Cyrus, a Christian (pre evangelical council contact), or a baby Christian AFTER speaking with them, because pastors control the so-called "thinking" of their members, because the members DON'T read God's wisdom for themselves, often, and pastors are 100 percent responsible for all the bad statistics of Christendom in our era, as they're called to LEAD! (Eph. 4; I Pet. 5) WISDOM would teach them to do EDBS priorities. Sin would have them reject that for church-as-a-business and preach-and-be-paid!

Wisdom is more valuable than gold (Pv. 16:16). The MORE you expose yourself to God's Bible, the wiser you'll get, and the more able you will be to discern/detect/identify good from evil! (Heb. 5:14), because there IS a difference tween the good and evil! (Isa. 5:20) A lie is NOT the truth.

And since God doesn't lie (Tit. 1:2), those who pursue Him will lie less and less (as with all sins, over time, and never perfectly). Wisdom is a daily pursuit.

It has been said, 'hang with the wise and you become wise.' Most famous quotes for good involve wisdom... 'a penny saved is a penny earned.' –**Ben Franklin**

America reveres the wise. Wise people get exalted (Pv. 18:16; Ps. 119:99). LOOK at the heroes of humanity, through the ages (Heb. 11). Wise people! David, Abraham, Solomon, et al. READ Ecc. and Pv. if you want to become wiser.

There may be a few passages hard to understand (II Pet. 3:16), but more often than not, it's more as Mark Twain said: 'Most people are bothered by those passages in Scripture which they cannot understand; but, as for me, I have always noticed that the passages which troubled me most are those which I do understand.'

The Bible is NOT that hard to 'get'/understand, if you know God, and read it often. Books are written to interpret the harder verses! Look at four of them in the bibliography of our spiritual website's Apologetics section.

You are missing out, and you can learn the easy way, or from the school of hard knocks, but you will learn, one way or the other. The question is will you do something with what life teaches you?

Wisdom can come from asking questions. Besides God giving it (Jas. 1:5-7, 3:17), another Solomon might have asked her-/himself, how can I identify the real mother? Real moms protect their kids, and value the kid's safety and life over their own. Would the real mom give it away, vs. let it be killed, if she wasn't desperate or destitute? (**I Ki. 3:16-28**)

#THEOLOGICAL, FISCAL & SOCIAL CONSERVATISM

(10/27/18)

Forget Dictionaries! To the alt-right, "liberal" means Satanic, demonic, evil, caustic, horrible, hated enemy, rapist, murderer, child molester, incestual, robber, vampire, monster, idiot, Hitler and wicked. ALL because they have ZERO desire for government to EVER address ANY social problems that cost any money!

There are two different types of political conservatives, but sometimes they overlap: Fiscal vs. social. For Christians to confuse the two, because we're theological conservatives, is disobedience to Mt. 22:37 A balanced budget is a GOOD thing; under-funding government from selfish stinginess is NOT!

To the alt-right, "conservative" means God-anointed, God-sent, heavenly, gift, sacred, right, just, holy, beautiful, saintly. For ANY Christian to support evolutionary dog-eat-dog and every man for himself is for them to deny the faith, and to know NOTHING about His word, the Bible!

Welfare is a humane program when it never empowers laziness, is temporary, is a hand-up vs. hand-out, and only assists the severest sufferers to get through hard times. It is NOT evil for tax money to serve this purpose, and any Christian who says otherwise values their politics and pocketbooks more than God! That's called idolatry.

The number one reason anyone despises reasonable Welfare is that they forget when they were poor, they never were poor, or they have delusions about the poor which can be easily cured by merely visiting a poorer area of town for a couple of days. They are NOT likely to do so, truth and facts be dam_ed!

Political conservative ALWAYS parrots, "jobs—not Welfare." I agree with those priorities! But it need not be either/or, as some jobs don't sustain a family, especially since when BUSINESS shipped so many jobs away, and imports so many laborers, a job sometimes pays peanuts, save for minimum wage laws!

YET, political conservatives even oppose the minimum wage. Like their hero, CHUMP, they will NEVER tell you their true intentions and desires, but opposing the minimum wage and Welfare MEANS they think it's moral and Constitutional/legal for an American to live off the lowest wages possible, if the market bears it!

To say it another way, a political conservative would have NO PROBLEM with slavery, except that it's illegal. Slavery is what you could get if there were no minimum wage laws, no Welfare, and businesses outsourced enough jobs, and imported enough labor, because that would be what the market could bear (i.e., their only standard).

I understand this concept is somewhat complicated, so I'll try again: NO American gets any assistance from government, and business can pay whatever they want—no required minimum. WHAT would any business owner do if she could? Pay workers the least, to save the money for themselves. Their ONLY barrier would B competition.

And if enough people came to America, and enough jobs left America, for people unwilling to leave America, market rate could literally be peanuts, if political conservatism ruled the day! And some Christians are O.K. with that. #WOW One talk radio boy admitted that many conservatives are greedy, then said, 'what can you do about it?' WOW!

That political conservative was admitting he approves of financial selfishness, worldly money idolatry and hoarding (greed), yet claims to be a "Christian." NOT WHAT JESUS TEACHES, but his FLESH! He cares ZERO about remedying this situation, because that would ruin his un-Christian political system idolatry.

A true political conservative says 'to Hell with anyone else but me.' Government, never help anyone, just let me keep as much of my money as I want, or can be done, and any "Christian" who so believes is an apostate, who endorses self as god, NON-disciple/carnal mentality in how their "Christianity" impacts their civic duties!

I've said before, political conservatism is enshrining worldliness, if it adds zero constraints. NO Christian can embrace it 100 percent, or at all in this aspect, yet MANY do, because many U.S. Christians are NOT disciples, historic statistics show. If you are NOT living for God, political conservatism is right up your alley.

The way political operatives lure Biblically dumber 'Christians' to political conservatism is finding an issue Christians care about, like abortion or homosexuality, and, for power, ask them to never speak against the evils of conservatism, which is EXACTLY what MOST of them are sinfully willing to do!

In politics, you often have strange bedfellows, but MOST U.S. WASPS don't even see any strangeness cozying up to selfish worldliness in their politics! That's because MOST of them know God so surfacy, because if they knew Him well, just from exposure they could recite 10+ Bible verses. MOST can't!

When you spend time with, and love your wife, the fact that you can finish her sentences, and know what she wants and likes is NOT because you legalistically memorized her former online dating profile/bio, but because you relate to her. The SAME goes with Christians who can recite FEW Bible verses, from exposure vs. legalism.

I can know statistics about my wife, but NOT know my wife. You can say God is number one to you, but your deeds and priorities show if you're being honest, and you can't spend time with God without knowing His word well, because that's how you get to know Him well. That's an easy test to see if one's a disciple or poser! (Jn. 8:31)

You can academically know the Bible inside and out, and still not know God! (Jn. 5:39) But you can't know God well without knowing His word well, because those are His words, and what He would speak to you if He were physically here, so if you converse with Him, often, you recall what He said to you! Duh 101.

And if prayer is a Christian's main claim to closeness to God, that's like saying you know all about your car because you drive it a lot, while being 100 percent clueless about things confirmed in the owner's manual. Your prayers are as accurate or inaccurate as is your knowledge of the Bible, and how God taught you to pray.

(I Jn. 4:14; Jn. 14:140 Prayer according to Gods will, and in His name, in ways man can know (i.e., absent sovereign answers) is according to His book! Uninformed prayers get ignored, or answered less! What if your child barely knew you, and/or kept asking for permission to play in the street? (Mt. 7:11) #ReadMoreBible, Church!

For someone to claim they know God, but know little of His word, or never read it, IS mysticism, or emotionalism. LIP SERVICE claims! Is the Bible not BIG enough, or interesting enough to you,

Christian? Do you think you're going to "hear His voice" when you don't know His ways, because you don't know His book? That's being deceived.

You study the Bible to meet with and get to know God. There's some value in academic research of it, but NOT a lot! If God were to have a one-on-one meeting with you, it would be with Bible in hand. He does NOT speak opposite its contents, or without them being known! Why give you more, when you rejected the basics?

People seek to "hear God." What they NEED is to hear Him convict them through what He ALREADY SAID. In a recent Bible study/Quiet Time, the Lord gave me these two verses... Pv. 18:6; Ecc. 8:1. That's different from all verses benefitting me! I know what conviction is.

There are THOUSANDS of Bible verses, and many commands. Which specific one or ones is God asking you to apply today? That's what conviction is! He does NOT pile the whole wheel barrel of rules on you, and call you a rebel son for being unable to obey them all, right this moment. Growth takes time and effort! (I Jn. 5:3; I Tim. 4:7)

NO conservative can EVER tell me Giving Pledgers are 'self-loathing,' as Mark Levin called them. That MEANS if you love yourself, you'll be idolatrous, selfish and greedy! And NONE of them will EVER tell me THIS song advocates EVIL (Hint: Sentence which says "in 64") <https://bit.ly/2SoonYM> READ the lyrics!

That past post means conservatism is worldliness. Love yourself is the number one "ethic"—CONTRARY to God (II Tim. 3:2), and the number one way you show you love yourself is how rich you get, CONTRARY to God, again! (Lk. 12:15) Selflessly serving humility IS discipleship! (Lk. 9:23; Jas. 2:16; Pv. 29:7) CARE about the poor!

And any Welfare abuse is EVIL! Paying people to have kids, sit on couches eating bon bons as Welfare queens/kings, fraud, abuse, empowered laziness, DISincentivizing laboring. NO ONE should EVER get all their bills paid by government unless mentally or physically unable to work! We support #Balance!

My BFF (RIP)—a COMMITTED Christian (as am I)—broke fellowship with me because I supported a revised Welfare, rather than NO Welfare! That's political conservatism for you! (7/18/17)

Update: Taxes & Votes

(10/18/18)

Lower taxes will ALWAYS mean MORE money for individuals and businesses, and everyone does better with 'mo money, but that's NOT the issue that matters! WE, collectively, owe debt/have bills that must be paid! The money's already spent and borrowed—at interest. WE can't give back enough tax dollars for OUR Treasury to take in more than what was irresponsibly given away, anytime soon!

Welfare is money taken from the ~50 percent tax payers/government to non-tax payers. Tax cuts are money to tax payers, from government. The PROBLEM is, BOTH tactics take money from an EMPTY PIGGY BANK, to "bless" voter blocs! If you're looking to government to enrich you, materially, you're looking in the wrong place! Instead, LOOK IN YOUR MIRROR!

To illustrate, tax payers are team A; non-contributors are team B, and there's a big, green money bag. BOTH teams want what's in that bag, but it's full of HOT AIR... EMPTY! We BORROW money, and print dollar bills, because what government has already spent is far more than it will ever bring in from any and all taxes, anytime soon, folks!

#THINGSYOU SHOULDN'T SAY OUT LOUD

(Unpublished; Mt. 12:37; 9/3/18)

POW's are losers. I like people who don't get captured. Most illegals are criminals & rapists. A Mexican judge can't be fair to me. Mexico's President never discussed the wall payment (on my photo op trip to Mexico). Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall. I am calling for a complete Muslim ban. Mr. Khan has not sacrificed. I saw Muslims cheering after 9-11. I can't say I respect women. Women are pigs and dogs. You can grab women's ___ if you're a celebrity. I'd liked to nail Princess Di. Ms. Piggy. Miss housekeeper. George Bush didn't keep us safe. Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks. Look at Fiorina's face. There's a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul. Little Marco. I'm going to spill the beans on Cruz's wife. He couldn't be elected dog catcher. "Two" Corinthians. Favorite Bible verse is an eye for an eye. Never asked God's forgiveness for ANYTHING, but he's a "Christian." Now, one year later, he's a "baby Christian." (His own pastor hardly knows him). I know more than the generals about ISIS. Punish the aborting woman. Tell them to go f_ themselves. I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy. Blood was coming from Megyn Kelly's wherever. I'd date my daughter if it was legal. Of course women flirted with me—it's to be expected. The great thing about me is I'm SO rich. I'm so handsome. There may be riots in Cleveland. I want to punch that guy in the face. There will be violent change if the Dems win the midterms (said to the 100 "Christian" WH dinner guests, last weekend; paraphrased). I could shoot someone on a New York City street and lose no support. I'll pay your legal bills if you beat/punch that protester. John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers. I was for the Iraq War before I was against it. I couldn't serve in the military from an ankle pain/spur that I can't recall which foot it was on. Ted Cruz's dad killed JFK. Obama, Cruz and Rubio's birth certificates are fake(d). Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair. If the GOP is not "fair" to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness, and was ONLY unfair to every rival). I'm my only adviser. I alone can fix it. I have the best words. I have a great brain. Putin is my green room buddy/pal. Russia didn't invade Ukraine.

TRAFFIC TROUBLES

(10/18/18)

Long lines have somewhat been fixed at Wal-Mart and Sam's Club, by self-checkout (NOT in the return areas, though!). Could that teach us anything about fixing traffic jams? Two quick fixes would be to designate one or two lanes on other side of major arteries as reverse flow lanes during drive time, and technology to keep cars in the 'fast lane' from bumping.

Here's the analysis of traffic jams, with possible fixes: A HUGE number of vehicles leave all outer areas to go downtown (and elsewhere), basically at the same time 7-8A, 4-5P+. The arteries are land locked, except for costly two-tiered options, where they all amass at the end point, anyway, unless a HUGE, second level parking garage surrounded downtowns, with a 'mouth' entry point to allow massive numbers to enter it at the same time, organized for no slow-downs, or you get more congestion that backs up!

Underground arteries would help, but have that same backup at the end point. Endpoints could easily be made for fast egress to park near your destination, with car tags identifying which cars go in which lanes to which raised parking lot area, with zero confusion.

Wrecked or stalled cars slow down arteries, as with slow drivers in the left and middle lanes. If technology were available for every vehicle in the left-most lane to go 70 mph, and never risk crashing into the one before it, you'd have a solution, until they got downtown (where our parking lot solution takes over).

Big, heavy trucks (etc.) should be banned from the left-most lane, unless they maintain that 70 mph; no tolerance ENFORCEMENT would be NEEDED! If you had one lane from the furthest suburbs to downtown, with zero exits, that would help a lot.

Let's explain this end point solution more in depth... Example: 100 cars arrive at the same block at the same time, from every which a way direction. Well-signaged entry points scan your tag, and tell you which parking lane to enter. Arteries all educate you to be in your correct entry mouth/lane well before that final entry point, and you get three to four lanes taking cars to three to four huge, above-ground parking lots, which immediately open up in all directions upon arrival (i.e., after you chose your lane to drive to that particular lot.

That is, three to four entry lanes send/guide/take you to three or four separate, gigantic parking lots (above ground, so as not to interfere with others driving), and once your lane gets you to your designated lot, NO restrictions exist as to where you can park. Every car can maintain good speed through that final parking lot entry point, to whichever space you choose. You chose your lot to be near your desired destination, after all.

And if cities of the future had under- and above-ground arteries topping existing road ways, plus our 70 mph left lane and bump-resistance technology, and outer suburbs single lane with zero exits solutions, you'd essentially have fixed one of the greatest problems America faces, and which people HATE... congestion in drive time traffic.

Congestion happens mainly from too many cars in the same area at the same time, and especially too many vehicles wanting to be at the same destination point at the same time. You can't really change when people have to go to work (though some businesses can), so our treadmill rat race, go-dog-do race to the big tree has to have a BIG tree at its end point!

China has a ~40-laned highway, but what's needed is NOT 40 lanes, but a gigantic end point where all cars enter, and not behind other cars. Think of a cog with many tubes coming out from many angles. Three to four gigantic, second floor circles (or otherwise) for parking. Fast-moving walkways could help for farther out parking spaces.

Underground parking may be more feasible, as few one-story businesses want a huge parking lot above them. They could also be elevated to extend out many stories above, from the edges of downtown, outward! That would block others' view of skyscrapers, though. A downtown-circling parking lot might work.

If you use multi-level parking garages, congestion ensues, unless vehicles can enter on different floors, for designated parking spots. ALL access to parking NEEDS to NOT be on the ground level, for that interferes with normal drivers. Above- or below egress are the only possibilities/options.

TRIBUTE TO BILLY GRAHAM

(2/26/18)

For all the praise of Billy Graham's character, no one would go to Heaven (vs. Hell) if all he had done was be holy! He was great because he took the Great Commission seriously—he obeyed it; he opened his mouth and told MILLIONS the Gospel. And we all respect people committed to living their convictions.

Because God used him, MILLIONS of people are in eternal bliss in Heaven, forever, due to Billy Graham, who would have been in an eternally fiery, burning Hell. WHO are you talking with you to Heaven, Christian? You are to have evangelized between 44 and 111 people in your life—MINIMUM! Have you? #BeLikeBilly

People come to my door to tell me their religion's way to go to Heaven. I debate them vociferously and politely, using the Bible, but I respect their commitment to their cause more than their peers who "send" them to do the work! NO Christian isn't called to evangelism. Please re-read that until it hits home.

If all people are LITERALLY going to Hell (i.e., an eternal, fiery punishment, and separation from God), absent a proper response to John 3:16, HOW could any Christian NOT tell them how to avoid that fate? NO conscience, fake Christian, or a sin stronghold! Either way, Houston, we have a problem, if Christians continue to not do so!

The WORST business plan EVER is Christians' LACK of a plan to ensure that every soul on earth has heard a loving, accurate and empowered Gospel presentation! That's a FAILURE, with eternally negative results/consequences! Get your eyes off this life, and see what your IN-action is sentencing others to, because of your selfishness sin (OPPOSITE of being a disciple), Christians!!!

And if every Christian evangelized 111 people (42 minimum) in a lifetime, but they were the same people as someone else's list, you're STILL leaving many who haven't heard. Plus, it takes seven presentations, on average, for a positive response. The church CAN'T rely on crusade evangelism, but ALL Christians doing their evangelism part!

Evangelists make up for our lack, as do pastors who evangelize any lost people who happen/wander in, but a systematic plan to identify every human, and their eternal destination HASN'T been done, and likely never will be, as Christians DON'T think about the consequences of this lack of a plan! Meditate on Hell today, believers!

Christian: When you are in Heaven, and you rightly feel guilt for your under-evangelism, there is NO value in that 'feeling' for lost people YOU sent to Hell by that IN-action! Blood is on your hands! Guilt. You will get over it, over time, but your victims NEVER will! These FACTS Billy Graham now knows FULL well!!!

TURKEY MOVES IN TURKEY & ISRAEL!

(8/3/18)

I've already written how strategically STUPID the two Israel moves were, and how EVERYTHING Chump does is for Self (religious liberty task force, second tax break considered for the rich, etc.), yet SOME Christians are STUPID enough to REWARD the selfishness sins of the FAKE baby Christian, as they are short-sightedly STUPID!

Now Chump is using a sledge hammer to kill a fly, and those same Christians will praise the GOOD goal of freeing an evangelist in Turkey, through his overkill methods of sanctions. God doesn't reward injustice, or the punishment not fitting the crime (or even in the case of a carrot too YUGE for the situation).

What's the downside? Turkey is a strategic partner and ally, who is more than almost everyone else always pulled by non-allies (if not terrorist enemies), to side with them. You use unnecessary force, to cater to Christians for votes, and tick off a wavering ally, and even Bible prophecy consequences could ensue—right next to Israel, foolish ones!

But these claiming Christians who want Santa/Satan tRump to carry their water/do their bidding DON'T CARE that righteousness and justice prevail, but REWARD sinful favoritism, injustice and winning some minor battles, while losing the war. That's their SAME #SinToWin strategy which got him elected in the first place—from 'Christians,' no less!

.@itsjamesgraham [winner of The Four, 2018] I was FOR you returning to The Four, and FOR you winning, but ONLY after last night's second and third performances. If you keep up THAT skill and song choices, you will have a VERY bright future. If you don't, it will have been an injustice to the young gal who knocked you off.

If you haven't noticed, a common theme with our tweets is JUSTICE! Christians are supposed to support it! They are NOT to reward favoritism! (Mic. 6:8; Levit. 19:14) tRump has ZERO such concerns—just whatever caters to his base, so he can coddle votes. He is NOT a disciple, but Self is his god!

And I'm ALWAYS against favoritism, like if CHUMP doesn't use the SAME pressure against Turkey, for jailed atheists, Hindus, Muslims, or what have you! Jesus TOLD His followers they would suffer (and be rewarded for it), and that's a risky region to do work in. I NEVER saw the apostles coddle emperors to free their peers!

UNITED WE STAND, DIVIDED WE FALL

(11/21/18)

That which unites us is greater than that which divides us. You hear this sentiment expressed a lot, these days, in these very troubled and divided times. But exactly what unites us? For starters, we all want good, secure jobs and lives (i.e., safety and security), living in peace and relative prosperity.

We want to be paid fairly, and rewarded for our hard work. We want opportunities for advancement, we enjoy our time off, and share in common a patriotic love of country, appreciation for our Founders' great document, the Constitution, gladness that our greatest generation was able to win two world wars, and not let even more people die.

We have the freedom to travel to any state, and see all the sites this great land affords us. We can, literally, become anything our minds set out to be. We have excellent road and bridge systems, dams, free-flowing sewers (so you don't have to live near such stink and filth), you can wear whatever you like (or as little, in some places).

You have entertainment out the wazoo, and technology prior generations only dreamed of. People generally leave you alone, as you cozy up in your own castle for Thanksgiving dinner. No one is being drafted to war. Foreign terrorists haven't attacked the homeland soil in 17 years. Many people don't live under threat of home invasions or drive-by shootings (though some still do).

Our economy remains the historic number one, and our military keeps us from fears of invasion. In short, we have many things that unite us, and give us legitimate reasons to be thankful, on Turkey day, that we live in the U.S.A.!

VOTERS: PROBLEM OR SOLUTION?

(10/7/18)

THIS post is to EVERY American of voting age: BOTH political parties are imperfect, as with every politician running, but if you want a better society, despite people who say your one vote doesn't count, your one vote matters! There's not one good reason why anyone should NOT vote! DO it!

It's EMBARRASSING that some voters have to be riled up to vote, usually by hype, spin, lies and over-focus on less than a handful of issues. Such citizens are a low rung in our society! It's your civic duty! People have DIED to give you that right, and many people in the world CAN'T vote!

It OUGHT to be a law, that if you didn't vote, you are not allowed to complain, free speech rules notwithstanding! It's the ULTIMATE arrogance to NOT vote, then complain. Those types are armchair quarterbacks, who are the PROBLEM—NOT the cure! How lazy (a sin) do you have to be to not get out to vote? Slothful sluggards.

You NEVER know how many others in America weren't going to vote, because they're only one vote, but if they had simply had some energy/initiative, and voted, all those types could have swung elections for the good! YOU never know how many like you are lazily slouching on the couch. GO FIND OUT, by voting!

I have ZERO understanding why any politician has to encourage anyone to go vote! I FULLY understand the choices are usually bad, and the lesser of two evils, but get out there and DEMAND better candidates with better positions on issues, even if you don't vote. That may be more important than voting!
#Activism

IF a politician comes to your town, if it's a choice between voting or going to their events, go to the events and challenge their bad or dumb positions! They MAY re-think them, in which case you have made for yourself a better option as to whom to vote for, if you do. Don't let any politicians off the hook!
#Accountability

Anyone who watches here KNOWS I NEVER argue straight party voting, and to NEVER back any politician 100 percent! I praise their good positions and slam their bad ones. That's NOT disloyalty, but loyalty to principles and truth, morality and objectivity. If EVERYONE did this, America could get fixed in almost a day! #VoteAccordingly

And I consider any and all single-issue voters MORONS! I don't care what your single issue is! America faces many challenges, and if a politician is wrong on every issue but your pet peeve project, YOU hurt America voting your pet peeve! NO issue is that important, including Roe. Too many other issues are faced by our great nation.

I've said before, MANY "Christians" would vote for Hitler if he promised to overturn Roe!

1. He HID his evil; Chump displayed his proudly (so you abandoned support of right, as apostates).
2. If any red state banned all abortions, they'd still occur there, and the government would have to deal with the safety of such female citizens.
3. Look at all the ill-will and divisiveness in our nation which YOU ALONE brought about, by tunnel vision, blinders-on voting!
4. Worse than anything else, YOU brought down Jesus' reputation in our society! WHY would anyone want to visit your church, as morals meant NOTHING to you? Huh?

5. There are MUCH better ways to lessen the numbers of abortions, than banning them all! And even the three exceptions, a majority are against banning.
6. SCOTUS' reputation gets HARMED, flip-flopping by public opinion! SCOTUS will NEVER take a position, reverse it, then reverse it again! NEVER EVER!

And the HYPOCRISY of whining about abortions around election cycles is NOT lost on lost people! If you REALLY cared about abortions (vs. political power idolatry), you'd be at Planned parenthood every day, lovingly (vs. judgingly) imploring every entrant to consider adoption. NONE of you are, hypocrites!

The Mormon General Conference statement, yesterday, said to be 'good," they must oppose gays, trans and aborters—no gray areas. I'm AMAZED that even their extra-biblical books ONLY address three sins (SARCASM—they do NOT, and I've never even read any of them). WASPs have this same delusion, that the entire Bible only lists three sins! Heresy!

You can oppose and consider it a sin to abort (I do, if for contraception), engage sodomy, and wonder why some people are trans, but why do these religious holy rollers feel it's their right to single out only three behaviors for legal consequences? It's for political GOP power among Bible, dumber WASPs.
#TRUTH

WHY are WASPs preoccupied with sex sins? Some hidden compulsion, or curiosity, or perversion? The number one answer is that their concerns are NOT the Bible's concerns! Sex sins are in there, but are NOT a predominant theme, as they are among WASP voters. Get GOD'S perspective, Church! That's called maturity!

I wondered in my head, yesterday, how I could illustrate the absurdity of many WASPs ONLY concerned about abortions. That's like focusing on a toe, vs. the whole person. Biblically, it's as irrational as I Cor. 12:16 "thinking." America faces a BODY of issues. Quit the toe obsession/fixation!

At the same time, ALL abortions are killing a human being! It's NOT legal murder, but it is the taking of a life. They aren't birthed, yet, but you do NOT have a piece of tissue (like a wart) growing inside! NO tissue mass forms into a baby, excepting the result of egg fertilization. Make HUMANE choices!

WEINSTEIN, ROY MOORE & THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

(11/15/17)

Why do you think the Christian Cabal FLOCKED to be "spiritual advisors" to Chump, but they DON'T do the same for Mr. Weinstein, IF they fancy themselves pastors to famous people? Does the Bible teach to minister to the rich and powerful, or only when they're UP? Just asking, and noting HYPOCRISY, and power idolatry motive!

I woke up thinking about Mr. Weinstein, and THIS verse: II Cor. 2:7. The problem is, the context is the Church/Christians. The NEED is the same. YES, he will suffer consequences for his many sins (career, social life, reputation, et al), and YES he needs counseling, time away from the public, for soul-searching, and YES he has an addiction he has to conquer, but what he REALLY needs is for this experience to show him that he is, by nature, a sinner—no matter his religion—and he needs to be taught what happens to sinners, upon death, and how to avoid that fate!

ONE sin qualifies ALL men for Hell—not just serial sexual predators, or offenders. And Weinstein is in no more need of salvation/the Gospel than he's been all his life, even before his first sexual deviation! And, noting the FALSE DOCTRINE of Lordship Salvation, I'm certain he now feels terrible about those actions, but that natural emotion does NOT save anyone, as it has not caused him to be saved—yet! (II Cor. 7:10)

I used to be in professional pastoring. I was more into teaching than pastoring, so all I have is ~ten Christian counseling text books I haven't read, but I surmise it's quite hard to break an addiction, and prayer and forgiveness alone don't overcome "strongholds." But I'll pray for him, and hope someone in his, now, much smaller circle explains to him, in God's power, John 3:16!

[One other theological matter: You can tell some1 the Gospel, and invite them to respond, but unless God's sovereign conviction hits, they won't, or it won't be sincere. You can't control that, and they're responsible before God, no matter what.

It is NOT a normal decision their will alone makes! It's also not an experience God only offers an elect few, sovereignly. Before man, it's available for all; behind the scenes, it is, but when and how God calls them is 100 percent up to Him. See our website on Calvinism and Arminianism errors, for more].

Continued

NOW, consider me 100 percent for Roy Moore NOT being a politician ANYwhere! See our next post, please... <http://on.msnbc.com/2hBEx39>

Roy Moore is a racist! Forget the child molester allegations [which I demanded lie detectors for]—he JUST disqualified himself 100 percent, acting as if letting all Americans have equal access to the ballot box has caused any problems we have today. That's a slave owner mentality. HE ought to be PROVERBIALY lynched, and NO ONE in Alabama vote for him!

I'm not even going to read the article, first. To call letting especially black people have full legal rights is called "new rights" by Roy Moore? Where are his "Christian" beliefs that all men are created equal, with inalienable rights that only God can bestow? It's his conservative belief that the Constitution was perfect from the start?

New rights? The rights were ALWAYS there before God! No 1965 law made them out of thin air, it just corrected sinful biases began way back in slavery days, Roy Moore! New rights caused today's racial

animosity? NO—what happened before those ‘new rights’ are just now being dealt with in society, foolish one!

And REAL Christians in America are NOT under persecution! That’s the victim mentality of losers, that conservatives blame liberals as holding (Ex.: Tomi Lahren’s poster). Every U.S. pastor is 100 percent FREE to do EDBS priorities, but most won’t, very thoroughly! ANY evil deeds should be shunned—that’s NOT persecution!

Banning Bible reading and prayer in the public schools caused recent problems? America, by its founding, was NEVER a theocracy! Establishment of ANY religion, or favoring one over others is UN-American! I LOVE every word that minister said [in the article]. ALL this nonsense is NOT Christianity! NO scriptural basis for such policies!

THANK YOU for speaking the factual TRUTH about accurate biblical perspective on Roy Moore's HERESIES on #AmJoy! I know the New Testament very well, and you represented it at A+ quality! I agree with every word of yours in that clip! @RevDrBarber WHY are there so FEW such voices, like yours?

WHY would ANY Christian be bemoaning prayer and the Bible being taken out of public schools 52 and 55 years later? Does ANYONE see the hypocrisy, and foolishness of digging up old bones, just before these old Christians die? Are we going to re-debate the merits of Jim Crow laws, and slavery, now? Live in the 21st century!

Here is the REAL problem these evangelicals will NEVER tell you: PASTORS have NOT fully evangelized America since the 1970’s, chasing mega mania, for fame and fortune, and they STILL won’t put a dint in doing EDBS priorities (defined at our website, and found ALL throughout the Bible). THAT’s the American Church’s problem—NOT “persecution!”

God does NOT teach to force Christian practices on lost people, like prayer and Bible study in public schools. He DOES command Christians to evangelize all lost people. Because we WON’T, the Christian Cabal is substituting spiritual power for secular power, to force our religious practices onto lost people! HERESY!

[@RevDrBarber: On @CNN, Pastor @JackNGraham said he can’t talk about gun laws, because that’s political. But he advises the President, because they agree on a political agenda. Preachers don’t get to opt-out of politics; we can be chaplains of the Empire, or prophets of God]. AMEN, brother! And that’s my family’s “pastor.” That’s why I don’t attend that often anymore! Hypocrisy and heresy make me sick at my stomach, just like luke-warm carnality does God—Rev 3:16. I may start listening to your sermons, online, for my new go-to church!

EVERYTHING that man [Graham] has done since June 2016 has been political! Even a few months before. I’m writing a book documenting all the details. It’s a LIE to say he doesn’t speak on political matters. See our book, [Christians For Trump](#), to be found for FREE at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, next year. I HATE lying pastors!

[@RevDrBarber: For the record, the Bible teaches that Joseph married Mary, and was faithful to her through great trials. He didn’t sexually assault her as a minor; he shielded her from shame and violence when people couldn’t understand a virgin birth]. And Joseph did NOT have sex with a minor. God miraculously made Mary pregnant with Jesus! Immaculate conception—BASIC Christian doctrine Roy

Moore's fan club of fake Christians seem to have forgotten, or never have known in the first place.
#IgnoranceReigns!

I'm TRYING to figure out how so many "Christians" have such WARPED political views, in the name of "Jesus." It's tradition, from political brain-washing, and pastors keeping the sheep dumbed-down from knowing God's word; ONLY get it from them, CONTRARY to II Tim. 2:15 and I Jn. 2:27 Intentional ignorance.

And some wonder why Christians are stereotyped as being dumb? Wonder no more. We DIS-respect God when we don't love Him with all our heart AND minds! It's NOT enough to just be well-intentioned! God gave you a brain—USE it to the glory of God, claiming American "Christians!" (Mt. 22:37, in the first book in the New Testament)!

I'm sure the egos of the Christian Cabal LOVE being interviewed by CNN—they hit the "big time!" What they ALWAYS wanted—fame, to go along with fortune! BALAAM false prophets in it for self and money (Jude; II Peter). Jeffress sucks up to FoxNews because he LOVES media spotlight (ego sin). WOW; apostasy!

And why can't Mr. Gram (DFW pastor interviewed on CNN) speak on politics, if Chump's executive edict renounced the Johnson Amendment? Why doesn't anyone in the media EVER call out people for lying, anymore? @ABC @NBC @CNN @CBS @FoxNews Gram's hesitance is because of THIS!: <http://bit.ly/2muVCgP> Shadow vs. substance!

Christians are persecuted in America, Roy Moore? NO... false, warped depictions of Christianity ARE. HERE is BIBLICAL persecution: Ac. 2:13, 4:1-22, 5:17-18, 40, 6:11-14, 8:1-3, 9:1-2, (13-14), 16, (21), 23-24, 29, 11:19, 12:1, 3-4, 6, (19), 132:45, 50, 14:2, 4-5, 19, 16:19-24, 35-36, 17:5-8, 13, 32, 18:12-17, 4-5, 19, 16:19-24, 35-36, 17:5-8, 13, 32, 18:12-17, 19:29-40, 20:3, 22-23, 38, 21:10-14, 27-40, 22:4, 19-20, 22-29, 23:12-31, 24:1-9, 23, 27, 25:1-27:44, 28:16-18, 24-27, 29 DON'T EVEN compare people holding Roy Moore accountable for alleged sins!

Update #1: Roy'd Rage
(11/16/17)

Roy Moore's followers have PROVEN that, for them, it's all about agenda at ALL costs [as with Trump], and the ends justify the means, to CLAIMING "Christians." Alt-right policies MUST conform to Christ *perfectly*, to be so ardent (which they DON'T). They're REINFORCING dumb southerners image—thanks a lot—and tarnishing Jesus' name in the process!

Roy Moore's Alabama is a PRIME case of federalism stretched to its limits, with people rejecting ANY federal intervention they disagree with. It borders on treasonous rebellion: We want a mini-theocracy, blacks as second-rate citizens, and the good 'ol boy ways of our past, and NO bureaucrat is going to tell us otherwise.

Is Alabama's economy so good, they are so fiercely independent from U.S. norms, with Roy Moore? Are their education results up to snuff, nationally? Is their clamored-for "Christian" theology even accurate? They can't afford to secede, and the state needs a much more reasoned politician for the GOP, there!

I DARE any activist to try to take down a Confederate monument in Roy Moore's (figurative) back yard. Is the KKK strong there? Roy's TRICK is to use a Bible verse (Mt. 5:11), and wrongly apply it to his circumstances! Ignoramuses buy that Kool-Aid. He's NOT suffering for alleged righteous deeds!

Is the law being broken with Roy Moore's political speech in church this week, @ACLU? So much for separation of church and state! The BLATANT Christian Cabal mixing of religion and politics for Bannon's alt-right/extreme ends became evident to all, with the alleged sexual deviant's speech there this week! NOT what Jesus would do!

I reject Roy Moore's 1940's view of America, and him, outright for claiming blacks right to vote were 'new rights.' But let's address the accusers: Unless they colluded, and/or were paid, their numbers are strong indicators. I haven't read details of their testimony. Roy's fan club doesn't care if he's Hitler—it's ALL about AGENDA!

Moore claims these accusers attacked at an opportune political time. 1. What sex victim wants ANY public attention to such a past? 2. If they're courageous enough to come forward, wouldn't they do it ONLY when there's enough attention on their alleged perpetrator that others might care, and investigate?

And no one has mentioned the 'little hands' handgun Roy lifted up in public. I may or may not own a gun, but if I do, I assure you it wouldn't be that pea-shooter! It's hard to walk softly and carry a little stick, tough guy! And YES, we objectively criticize even our own, IF he's a 'Christian,' which spiritual reality I would share with him, if so.

For craving to have Roe overturned, the Christian Cabal seems to be willing to be in bed with ANY character, and ANY policies—NO exception! Hitler could shoot someone on a NYC street, and NOT have lost their support! It's blind, brain-washed imposing of their religious views onto America, circumventing the law-making process.

Continued

[Private account:] Dr. Alan Keyes: To people of Alabama—they're trying to tell you this is about Roy Moore, but, in fact, it is about stripping you from the presumption of innocence. If we let them get away with this, we will shut the door on all our rights.

If Alan said this, and ANYONE in Alabama can't detect the exaggerated fear-mongering of the quote, they're absolute IDIOTS! You can wear cleated hiking boots on slippery slopes, or ski cross country or snow plow! #Logic. LIES and fear are the work of the Devil, Alabama "Christians!"

For craving to have Roe overturned, the Christian Cabal seems to be willing to be in bed with ANY character and ANY policies—NO exception! Hitler could shoot someone on a NYC street and NOT lose their support! It is blind, brain-washed imposing of their religious views on America, circumventing the law-making process.

Let's use some rare, PURE logic. If the Christian Cabal wants Roe overturned—at all cost—and red states banned abortion, would they force women rape and incest victims to spend none months reminded of those assaults, or force husbands to be widowers with a baby? If NOT, they allow abortions.

And if red states allowed those three exceptions, abortion doctors would be commissioned to determine if a pregnant female had been raped, or an incest victim, rather than just seeking one for after-the-fact "birth control?" Doctors AREN'T in their job to be prosecutors or investigator detectives! #Food4Thought

IF abortion is the EXACT same thing as murder, the Christian Cabal would be legally justified shooting pregnant women at Planned Parenthood, and abortion docs! The Texas guy who shot the Sutherland

Springs church shooter was a HERO for saving lives by shooting a murderer, but do so concerning abortion and you'll RIGHTLY go to JAIL!

And, the jail times for kidnapping/abduction are LESS than murder, so why aren't Christian Cabal types tackling pregnant women at Planned Parenthood, to prevent abortions? They'll say they're trying to fix this legally, by stacking SCOTUS; "judicial activism" conservatives SAY they HATE, bypassing the people, and Congress.

With Roy Moore types, they're trying to influence Congress' votes to stack SCOTUS. They NEVER tell you the TRUTH about their intentions (Christian behavior?), and they NEVER deal with what would happen if red states banned all abortions, or allowed three exceptions (i.e., implications). Sheer blind, UN-thinking loyalty to that agenda!

And IF the Bannon Bunch got their way, ALL U.S. school children would HAVE to study NOT just the Bible, but the Koran, and other holy books. Be careful what you ask for, with an UN-thinking agenda fidelity, Christian Cabal! And prayers to Allah, in said venues, would equally have to be allowed! Prayer mats, etc.?

VERY few people have taken notice of Roy Moores 'new rights' statement. If that wasn't 100 percent KKK-ish words, you are stupid! 1965 was black's voter's rights year, so Moore begrudges their getting said rights, and blames that for many current-day problems. Is this HARD for any to see? Is it a BAD Alabama education system?

Democrats could TRULY reveal the Christian Cabal motives by FAKE trial ballooning Roe's overturn. They'd STILL vote GOP, from TRADITION alone! They've been taught that liberals are all sexual deviants, and the GOP stands for holy sex—then they vote for Trump and Moore? No hypocrisy or error there (sarcasm).

I guess you can't teach OLD dogs new tricks, sometimes. It is habit, tradition, and nostalgia, which blindly adheres to any political party, with NO questioning of their BAD policies! The old church adage, 'that's how it's always been done' (even if it was done wrongly, as with lacking EDBS priorities; Mt. 15:9)

Here's ANOTHER way Democrats can smoke out TRUE motives of Christian Cabal types: FAKE trial balloon overturning Roe in exchange for higher taxes on the rich! They WON'T go for that, because Roe is a Trojan Horse for a very high motive of theirs—the rich getting richer, and scr_w everyone else! #MoneyIdolatry

We see, everywhere, signs of impending prophecy. READ Jude and II Peter, and ask yourself where these Balaam ministers are in today's world? If all the other signs are prevalent, would that sign be 100 percent lacking? I'm NOT saying all mega pastors fit the bill, but some do, and you don't even see it before your eyes on TV!

Rev. 17-18, in prophecy, UNITES politics, religion and business. What political constituency, today, is trying to do that EXACT same things?: Be for business over an equal concern for workers, be for religion and politics mixing. Do I REALLY have to answer my own question? The Apostasy is HERE! (II Th. 2:3); forsake God for secular power idolatry!

Morals DON'T matter to God's people in America (81 percent of WASPs were for this: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>). It's ALL because between 70-90 percent of U.S. Christians are 'carnal,' according

to experts; have been more than 30 years. Morals be da_ned—they want political power for alt-right beliefs!

[Private account:] Sarah Huckabee Sanders: DT "believes the allegations are very troubling and should be taken seriously, and he thinks the people of Alabama should make the decision."

Here's an enlightening fact: Sometimes, the people can get things WRONG! Alabamans who care NOTHING about morals—only power idolatry for alt right policies—fit that bill! They'd vote for Hitler; he HID his sins before getting power. Idiocy!

I don't pay close attention, but if Chump is avoiding addressing Roy Moore much, it's because his boy, Bannon, is doing EXACTLY what Chump wants done. D.J. Trump HAS to give lip service for outrage over Moore, but he WANTS Roy to win! He works among D.C. politicians, so he CAN'T say that, publicly, but I just did, because it's TRUE, anyway!

Anytime Chump is too chicken to take a stand on moral issues, he sends his daughter out to the press, HOPING the public will attribute her morality to him. His daughter is RIGHTLY opposed to sexual molesters; Chump CAN'T counter Moore, because he WANTS Roy to win for alt-right D.J.T./#45 policies!

Update #2: Cultural Christianity

There's a fundamental, if not fundamentalist DIFFERENCE between the cultural Christianity of Roy Moore, and the TRUE Christianity of the Bible! The ten commandments in the court house, prayer and Bible study in public schools, sayings have a blessed day (as Ken Medema's song poked fun of), and raising a gun in public, as a politician—wrapping a proverbial American flag around the Bible he actually AUTOGRAPHS (AS IF he represents, or wrote it!).

This may have some traditional roots in U.S. history, but it is NOT biblical Christianity, folks! READ the New Testament for yourself! EDBS priorities are biblical Christianity!

ASK judge Moore if he has a daily quiet time, is fully committed, Spirit-filled and led, 24/7, memorizes and meditates on Scripture [have him cite for you the ones he's memorized!], walks by faith, does his share of evangelism, has been disciplined and does discipling, knows and uses his spiritual gift(s) in ministry, and does any work to serve cultural/social improvement!

THAT, ladies and gentlemen, is genuine Christianity! NOT making non-Christians say 'Merry Christmas,' then claiming it's NOT religious, but cultural tradition. If that lie were true, I wouldn't argue it's 'religious freedom' he's being persecuted for!

Manger scenes in the public square, Christmas trees, saying in God we trust, and one nation under God, standing for the national anthem, where God bless America is sung. These are TRAPPINGS of CULTURAL Christianity—NOT bad ones, but SYMBOLS—NOT substance!

Swearing on the Bible, prayer at high school football games, in God we trust engraved on our dollars—NOWHERE COMMANDED in the Bible!

So for Roy to be touted as some great Christian martyr, for breaking the law, when God says submit to governing authorities—and it DOESN'T say do so only when their laws comport with your beliefs—is a MOCKERY of the thousands of suffering martyrs throughout Christian history! Chicanery, supported by IGNORANCE!

I have friends in Alabama. We drive through it nearly every year. I'm NOT against or opposed to the people or the state, or even the Christianity Roy's "followers" are now proud of—I'm even one of them. I DO oppose a complete WARPING of the religion they're claiming, for the traditions of men, and what that warping does to the REAL-DEAL Christianity, in the minds of the vast U.S. majority who truly NEED the eternal life-saving message it is founded upon!

American voters, Roy Moore's version of Christianity is NOT what Jesus wants you to know, or follow. DON'T take MY word on that—READ Matthew through Revelation!

You will see NOTHING of praising a rebellious attitude toward governing authorities, NOTHING about begrudging blacks their rightful voting rights, NOTHING about "championing" the behavior Trump exhibited freely for TWO WHOLE YEARS, plus some!

Do NOT let yourself end up in Hell, burning forever, for rejecting a FALSE depiction of Jesus, for it is He and He alone Who signed His Bible in His blood; he and He alone Who is the committed One; he and He alone Who sovereignly rules this world—NOT a handful of zealous idiots hijacking my religion for the traditions of men! (II Tim. 2:3; Mk. 7:7). PLEASE read John 3:16!

And, finally, going to church makes one a Christian no more than going to McDonalds makes you a hamburger!, to quote the famous Keith Green, TRUE Christian hero (RIP). Church is ONLY the cherry on top of a week living closely to Jesus, and ONLY if it is biblical church (i.e., EDBS priorities), vs. Churchianity (i.e., sermon, song, and silver)!

P.S.: Prayer and Bible study in our public schools has been OUT of our society since the 1960's! WHERE WAS ROY'S RAGE, lo these past SIXTY YEARS, or so? If that is not ginned up, FAKE animosity, for political power gain, NOTHING is! He waits his entire adult life to voice outrage, and raise a stink? I'm NOT buying it!

Speaking of, Republicans told we #NeverTrump'ers to "get over" THIS: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>, yet Bill Clinton's evil sexcapades of the 1990's are STILL in the news, even today? It's VERY politically convenient, what the alt-right wants people to 'move on' from, or remain fixated on! #MoralsMatter

P.S.S.: WHY do ~90 percent in America believe in God, 70.6 percent say they're "Christian," but between 70 and 90 percent of them are "carnal/nominal?" CULTURAL CHRISTIANITY!... Misunderstanding the beliefs, and adopting a societal depiction I JUST described, as being the real deal. Churchianity vs. Christianity! Good night! Zzz. (3-4 am).

Update #3: War on Christmas?

(12/28-29/17)

I haven't seen 'Merry Christmas' really be attacked.

I've been told 'Merry Christmas' by all sorts of walks of lives and all sorts of cultures just this year.

—**Jerushah Armfield** (Billy Graham's granddaughter, 12/26/17)

VERY telling values & priorities!:

Honorable Roy Moore @RoyMooreSenate (12/24/17)

Round here when one says "Happy Holidays" we don't know if you're talking about Robert E. Lee Day or Confederate Memorial Day. With that in mind we say Merry CHRISTmas! #RoyMoore

#MerryChristmas2017 #RoyMoore #RoyMooreSenate #ChristmasEve2017 #WarOnChristmas #Alabama

Let's address the SO-CALLED 'war on Christmas.' Roy Moore types claim it's NOT establishment of religion, but U.S. tradition, then, in church circles, emphasize CHRIST in the term. They want it both ways—legal, and religious, to the bias against all other religions in America. Which way is it?

Let's be even clearer: The matters God cares about in society are righteousness and justice! NOT is it legal to have a Christmas tree, say 'merry Christmas,' or house a manger scene in the public square! A Christian sent me an email Xmas at the WH, via YouTube... AS IF U.S.A. got more righteous via Chump! Exactly the OPPOSITE! <http://bit.ly/2zMCi5h>

Justice is what God wants of society, and man's laws, which is related to righteousness. (Mic. 6:8; Levit. 19:15). Justice is unbiased as to ANY party's wins! Righteousness does NOT engage win-at-all-costs values, like Christian" Trump supporters FOR this: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> '...and justice for all!'

The ten commandments in a courthouse are like saying all Americans must love God number one, and honor the Sabbath (i.e., religious tenets), when 70-90 percent of U.S. Christians don't even do the former! Implicit is that America is a theocracy, based on Judaism and Christianity, which is ERROR, legally and historically, Roy Less. Would you approve a Koran framed in a courthouse?

AFTER THE ELECTION means NOTHING! Truth does not await proper timing to exonerate itself, but willingly submits at a time when facts matter! By the way, where are the polygraph results, vs. his affidavit? Why not show them? WAY too much water under the bridge, now, Roy Less! Too little, too late. [Replying to post showing Moore's affidavit that he passed a lie detector test regarding sexual molestation)

A local talk radio substitute host spoke at our home church, and today [on the radio] said the ten commandments would have been respected fifty years ago, and Roy Less would have been a hero. They are NO LESS respected! U.S.A. just is NOT a theocracy, Mr. Gohmert! Separation of church and state, and the establishment clause, good 'ol boy. Hoof-in-mouth!

ANOTHER local talk radio fill-in host said the tax rebate will cause our economy to go crazy. If \$1,500 for most Americans causes an economic turnabout in your life, you really have poor financial skills, and the debt increase is a DRAG on the economy, and anchor on future generations! People can be so IGNORANT

WHICH PARTY & POSITIONS IS GOD FOR?

(8/29/18)

You are in trouble! Something troubling me will now be addressed, here... Conservatism & Christianity: There are MANY things occurring behind the scenes, to link tRump politics with WASPS, using the code word "conservative" to sanctify it all. No one is countering this heresy! "Liberal" is a synonym for demonic, in such circles, as with "moderate."

Geoffrey the Giraffe Jeffress said as much, and talk radio, some mega pastors and Christian universities are reinforcing that MYTH. Christians are NOT to believe MYTHS, but TRUTH. That means, LITERALLY, WASPs are often being brain-washed by their so-called 'leaders,' which makes the followers FOOLS!

Adam and Eve were fooled, which made them fools! You are responsible for what you believe, before God... you and you alone! You canNOT trust ministers with political agendas to have righteous motives—only pious words to skew and sway you to their political agenda!

Liberal, moderate, conservative... WHICH one is God? None of the above, 100 percent! Christians, especially WHITE ones, have bought into a LIE from Satan that the word "conservative" is a synonym for holiness, in the political arena. God's people following Satan through his lies, by being deceived! That's NOT willful sinful/carnality, but inadvertently, yet it is the SAME THING!

WHERE is God in all three options? In conservatism, the Bible is for a strong national defense, defined borders (i.e., national identity), fiscal responsibility, a good economy, quality education, helping the poor/charity, personal responsibility, self-defense (Ex.: guns), law and order, NOT wasting money or taxes, and a HOST of other conservative policies.

But with the negatives I detailed before (**See:** Creationism & Conservatism), with those God is NOT pleased. You canNOT claim you live for Jesus and support immoral public policy! You can be a carnal/wayward Christian, and do so, but do NOT publicly name the Name if you are the latter! You do Him a disservice!

100 percent political conservatism is idolatry, unless it's morally perfect, which it is surely NOT! So what about liberalism? It, as well, has its positives and negatives! ACKNOWLEDGE that, predominantly white Christians (by which I mean minority Christians NOT associated with the Christian Cabal don't often argue for conservatism)!

The intention to have a clean environment, to feed the poor, to seek and have justice, even against society's worst offenders (Ex.: jail birds), medical research, ending animal cruelty (especially commercially), a desire for no wars, taking in the immigrant and refugees... these are NOT sinful aspirations, conservatives!

Yes, parading and celebrating any sins is a negative, and evil, and conservatives usually point to gay marriage and abortion, but conservatives celebrate and parade their own hero sins of greed, selfishness, idolatry and worldliness! ACKNOWLEDGE this, WASPs!

The issue between them becomes how to pay for things. Conservatives ALWAYS cling to the Constitution MUCH stronger than to God's word! They TRULY (brain-washed, or not) believe if a topic is not overtly spelled out in that document, states alone can address them! 'Limited government' is their mantra. That is NOT only what the document says, though it does also say that, foolish believing ones!

It ALSO says 'and to the people,' and 'a more perfect union,' and 'general welfare.' These words and concepts are in the original/document—I'm NOT making them up! READ IT!

It is NOT evil/sinful for issues that affect the nation to be addressed organizedly, without favoritism, to down confusion or disparities, in every case! The feds, per se, are NOT innately evil people, nor are local yokel politicians always holy, foolish believing ones. It's ALL in the policies they advocate!

Texas will be more conservative than New York, and those differences make a pretty pretty tapestry of regional diversity and variety. One size does not often fit all. So if California wants to have cleaner air than The South, let 'em! Don't mock that decent desire, and ACKNOWLEDGE (a word I'm using a lot, here) you may just love money more than they, as it's a tradeoff between maximum oil dollars, or cleaner air (though technology is bridging the polarities, more and more).

Liberal/blue states may care more that Rancher Rick cruelly gains his gold off caged chickens than in red states. Is a "Christian" going to demean/slander him for such a desire for humane treatment, JUST AS our Lord instructed us, because the red state WASP abuses Gen. 1:26-28 to mean dominate vs. control, in contradiction of Pv. 12:10?

Renewable energy (but not just green energy, or abandoning oil)... it REALLY makes sense, if you know anything, or have any IQ. Let me explain: DID YOU KNOW that oil has been harder and harder to find in past 20-30 years? Oil platforms have had to float deeper into the ocean depths, and America has been more and more reliant upon imported oil from a DANGEROUS and turbulent Middle East region, since the oil embargo days!

Prices ROSE! When I was a kid, gas for your car was much cheaper, even allowing for inflation. ONLY from the invention of fracking have we found temporary relief. And even if T. Boone Pickens found a gold mine undiscovered oil basin, it does NOT last forever. And coal and oil DO pollute more than green resources—it's JUST a fact—not fake news or an alt-fact! LIVE in your engine-on car in your garage for three hours, and you will see what burns out of your exhaust pipe will KILL you! That's just one example that not all liberal causes are evil, WASP Christian, and other political conservatives!

Is it EVIL that liberals care that nearly every product has packaging, usually made of plastic, paper or cardboard, and that ALL that "stuff" we throw in trash cans (which end up in landfills)?

Is it EVIL that studies have been done to see that God's land and sea creatures—Bambi and Flipper—get injured, maimed or killed from what humans dispose into the oceans and environs? You can't often make money off cleaning it up, so your conservative value system poo-poo's such concerns, but your CLAIMED God NEVER taught you that money is the ultimate value! YOU decided that—you and your political philosophy!

Medical research... Polio is no longer the threat that it once was; cancer eradication takes research, and researchers cost money. Are YOU going to hire one for your family? No. It's a collective cost and benefit. Sure, profits can come of it, but not in all cases, or initially.

DO YOU CARE, or will you cling to the lie that it's all my money (vs. God's—you're just a steward), and God-ordained government (Rom. 13) is EVIL to want any, or especially any more of it? YES YOU WILL... I know you all too well, because of sinful carnality in your heart—that stubborn old money idolatry/worship sin.

In your "worldview," government would just leave you alone, and let you pursue happiness, even though your CLAIMED-by-you God NEVER said that's your purpose on earth/in life. Again, you cling to the words of the Constitution more than the words of your claimed-for-yourself God's holy book. Just sayin'. \$22 TRILLION in national debt. Can your mind grasp that size? WHO owes it to whom? You and I.

You, conservative, can blame evil liberals for spending taxes like water, thereby absolving your conscience of any ownership, but we live or die as a unit/team, and we're ALL responsible for ALL the fools WE let into office, who rung up our tab/bill!

You crave a stupid politician giving you something, or saving your tax take on your April 15th 1040! You, my human brother and sister, are guilty as charged of the evil/sin of selfishness in your politics!

You rant and rave, in political debate, about anything government does that costs money, but government has a job to do, and there are no free lunches in this temporary, finite life! YES, government should get their best bang for our buck, prioritize, and stop all fraud and waste, but at the end of the day, its functions cost money—your money and mine, in the form of God-approved taxes (Rom. 13:6). In prayer, tonight, TELL GOD HE BLEW IT, and got it wrong, sanctioning evil taxes, hypocrites!

Bottom line, we WASP Christians RARELY want to APPLY God's Bible to our lives or politics, even though we are called to do so! That means, by definition, and with no other alternatives, that we are conscious sinners ripe for judgment, and unwilling to repent! We not only want our cake and eat it too, we want someone else to pay for it, or we want others to starve to death, so long as I keep as much of my stash as humanly possible; let China foot the bill, through interest on our indebtedness to them (primarily)—I DON'T CARE, just leave me alone when it comes to ponying up!

Take the poor person... Talk radio and some pastors have engrained in the average WASP that any and all people on Welfare are lazy, system-abusers, with hands out, unwilling to work, too prideful to take a second job, and, in a word, they're moochers, using Uncle Sam rather than be street corner beggars! IS THIS TRUE (a question every Christian should always ask themselves on every matter of life).

Some are, some aren't. Those who are are evil and should be thwarted/cut off. But tell me, Christian, how helping them just a little is evil? 'They should just work harder, spend less or get a better job' is your knee-jerk response pundits have taught you to utter. NOT ONLY go visit a poor area of town, DID YOU KNOW greedy (and even not greedy) businesses and rich folk (often white) have outsourced out the wazoo since ~1985, and both GOP and Dem politicians have imported labor through the roof?

Those political decisions harm American pocketbooks, especially the wallets of the poor! If Jaime will work for less than minimum wage (or considers it a gold mine), how is Poor Pete 'gonna compete? If Poor Pete's job has been automated, doesn't it merely make sense that any employer would spend \$60K for one robot, and fire ("lay off") one \$20K/year employee, and recoup that investment in three years? Economics 101!

My point is that when self-appointed, limelight-seeking, stars-in-their-eyes "preachers" leach onto politicians, to build their audiences, saying the word "conservative" should have been tacked onto the 10 commandments, DONT BELIEVE SUCH FOOLS OR YOU BECOME A FOOL YOURSELF!

And what of moderates? You have been TAUGHT that all moderates are 'Dems lite,' compromisers, go-along-to-get-along politicians whose own careers are more valuable to them than what's right for the

country (and, in many cases, that does describe many if not most politicians). But does that HAVE to be the case? Are our only options two polar extremes?

IS it only oil or only green energy; black lives matter or blue ones, also?; business or ecology?; profits for the rich, or good-paying jobs for labor? Conservatism or liberalism? Is our politics ONLY one or the other? H.E.-double L no! But if red states INSIST on 100 percent pure conservatism, and blue ones the polar opposite, conflict is inevitable! Division is certain. Arguments, ill-will, and even more violence is guaranteed, because everyone is demanding their personal political preferences.

And I just (briefly) demonstrated how ALL political positions have negatives and positives, and NONE are perfect! The Civil War pitted North (-East) vs. South (-West). MANY people died! Lincoln bridged the gap, as well as possible, and our states remained "United."

Ever heard the phrase, "damn your principles?" I say damn your errors, especially among extremists! It's AWESOME that you have GOOD policies, but HORRIBLE that you have BAD ones, on BOTH extremes!

Liberals want MORE taxes so more public work can get done (all things cost money, remember?); Conservatives want LESS taxes (so China, temporarily, becomes our credit card bank/lender). He who is in debt is the slave to that lender! (Pv. 22:7)

You will NEVER HEAR this logical an analysis of the way things are from an agenda-driven pastor, or politician! They want to win power, and not share it with their enemies! Win-lose; all-or-nothing—the whole enchilada; I win, you lose; I live, you die. SUCH is the state of current U.S. politics, and it is irrational, depraved and asinine!

But you (NOT I) LIKE it. You crave the drama. You enjoy getting heated, and hating enemies (OPPOSITE of the Jesus you CLAIM abides inside), the headlines, the media ratings, the heat without light! You are so emotionally and morally bankrupt that you thrive on conflict, and trying to one-up your political opponent.

Jesus Himself backs all you do, say the tares and false prophets who hit your FOXy air and talk radio waves to engrain this B.S. in your usually unrenewed minds to God's word! Democrats are from the Devil, and are demons! This is the subconscious message such dupers as Jeffress and Falwell WANT you to FEEL.

THINK, Christian. Use the mind God gave you! You are commanded so to do! (Mt. 22:37) It is NOT true that political conservatism is God-ordained, and even if you could prove the Constitution only supports conservatism (which it doesn't), you are to be following God's word more than man's words, great as they are!

Permit me to throw some stats your way... Five percent of you have EVER won one soul to Jesus in your entire lifetime! That's your number one calling, and your miserable failures at it! People go to an eternal and fiery Hell because of your sinful incompetence! DO YOU CARE? NOT if your 401-K is doing well, truth be known.

God NOWHERE told you to live for the here-and-now, or serve money more than Him, yet you do, regularly. Just go to the local church, give a little, and God is pleased, right? WRONG-O!!! You have ZERO idea the nature or character of the God you only fantasize about, because 87 percent of you rarely even break open the source of learning of Him on any regular basis!...

Too busy chasing a world He said be in, but not of! Your "leaders" are NOT 'gonna preach this sermon, once it's placed in a free online book! They make money when you keep coming, and sugar-coated, watered-down messages you enjoy, and want to hear, are the much-better way for them to secure income! 'Hirelings.' Look it up in the Bible and a Dictionary! You NEED this lesson, though you writhe at reading it. You flock to be in the flock of shepherds who promise you health and wealth in this life! EVERYONE's sin nature craves those blessings/things, but God doesn't promise what your Balaam apostate pontificators do!

He guarantees you that life is difficult, at times, that the walk is doable, but NOT Easy Street, the focus is eternal vs. temporal, and the rewards outlive you in the hereafter! That's why a not-so-grand grand majority of you do NOT live full-heartedly for the God you claim! You don't want to, and you don't fear the consequences enough!

Too many men wanting in your wallets have lied to you, to keep you coming and singing every weekend! Beware, and look up, little flock; your redemption draweth nigh, but your judgment draweth even swifter, if you do not repent, church of America!

WHITE HOUSE DINNER DUPES
(& Christian Cabal Origins)
(8/31/18)

Executive Summary. When your second-in-line north campus pastor mirrors your belief that ‘image is everything,’ it’s EAST to see how you could devise such a scheme that you simply organize ministers who are either well-known, or have dads who did powerful things for Christianity, and make the public appearance that, together, your handful of cronies are leaders of the church. This self-appointed bunch derived the incentive from my taunting their leader and recruiting organizer that Roe passed while on their watch, and more than anything else, got the idea of banding and bandying together by my tweets asking what happened to the Moral Majority, and taunting how Christians in general (and pastors in specific) had become so apathetic toward social change (and pastors preoccupied with chasing money and fame), that the idea to counter that obvious 20-30 year trend seems to have just come together from a meshing of a few of our pertinent tweets. With this premise at work, when you email, text or phone a few of your lifelong ministry colleagues to get out the vote or to attend events supporting tRump (in Israel, national Prayer Breakfasts, or White house dinners), it’s EASY to get many Christian laymen and non-religious people in the public to believe you are “leaders,” and represent the church, when you have press releases given to sympathetic media outlets like FoxNews and Christian radio and TV sources. ‘Image is everything’ (says the Devil); appearances vs. substance and truth. (Heb. 11:1; Col. 2:17; John 8:32)

Details. Flip-flopper (from Jeb to Cruz to tRump) James Dobson brags that CHUMP has kept all promises he made to evangelicals. A REAL leader of Christians would NOT seek favoritism of any one religion, but justice. Is that too biblical to understand? Apparently. @DrJamesDobsonFT

Now that I’ve accumulated a list well over 50 percent of the White House WASP heretic attendees (excepting Laurie, Merritt and Greear), I know how to finalize my book with a detailed list of the Christian Cabal. There are likely others, tied to J. Gram/Ounce, but they’re smart enough to remain private! NOT ALL who came by my family’s church were of that ilk!

Yet another chump who came to my family’s church, to be part of the Christian Cabal (FoxNews attention aspirer). <https://fxn.ws/2PiJw4g>

The media would be literal FOOLS to ignore my cumulated findings, that tRump asked the 100 ministers at his White House dinner to preach for GOP midterm votes, by monitoring their sermons live, online, for Johnson Amendment violations in the next three months! @ABC @CBS @NBC @CNN MOST of them live stream their sermons.

Monitor Christian Broadcasting Network, ACTS Network, Trinity Broadcast Network, Salem Communications (radio), and FoxNews, the next three months, to expose how many "Christian" shows/programs urge WASP laymen to back tRump, by voting GOP in the midterms, PLEASE! @ABC @CBS @NBC @CNN (Eph. 5:11)

PLEASE prosecute pastors who endorse tRump, as a Johnson Amendment violation, the next three months, by monitoring the sermons live stream, or archived at the 100 venues represented by the Evangelical White House dinner attendees, PLEASE! @DNC @TheJusticeDept @TheDemocrats ((@FBI, @CIA))

Another tie to @JackNGraham: He personally recruited Greg Laurie to become a Southern Baptist (as well as his own denomination) in the past two years, and had Greear speak to our church the day before he became elected SBC president. <https://vimeo.com/274519560> <https://bit.ly/2opp6uR>

And NAME RECOGNITION is why @JackNGraham chose Falwell and Frankie Graham to join his Cabal. Older WASPs sometimes feel fondly about the real Jerry Falwell (i.e., Moral majority), and everyone does about Billy Graham! DUPES will let familiarity with a last name cause credibility cross-over, for little-to-NO reason!

Then recruit the most famous longtime Christian radio celebrity of old, James Dobson, to your Cabal mix, as was done in my presence: <https://bit.ly/2uLZfSc> Throw in your near BFF ex-Southern Baptist president to LOOK like the Southern Baptist Convention is onboard (i.e., Ronnie Floyd), for revival prayer meetings I called for, here!

Do EXACTLY what God through myself nagged Graham to do, and you look like 'leaders' (Ex.: More evangelism, so Greg Laurie goes with DFW ATT stadium crusades, twice, with nation-wide, record-breaking involvement). Doing what came from HERE makes you FEEL like leaders you pretend you are with the Christian Cabal, politically, apparently!

Use Jeffress (and to a MUCH lesser extent, my sister's pastor, Robert Morris) to get the political entres going (Bobbie already had them started with Trump, and even Rick Perry, in the past), so you unite forces! Let him take on FoxNews interviews, and the organizer can allay negative criticism and flack. SURELY I'd give it to him!

And guess what all this does for your business? FREE exposure, and many pastors looking up to you like you're a champion (a word said of the Cabal for tRump, two weeks after its founder called that campaign nonsense (on a Saturday evening service, one to two weeks before this: <https://bit.ly/2tOeOqC>; His term, 'Nonsense,' came from just posted Facebook speech, to show me—in a sermon—that he had read it).

Host a North Texas Presidential Forum, and publicly state that you're glad you got the ones 'we' (i.e., the crowd and organizers) really wanted, because Hillary and tRump DIDN'T attend. Have Dobson come and speak, and say he's loyal to the Bushes, and Jeb, but commend God's work through myself, exposing national gay marriage turning SCOTUS national, because no opposition was being voiced (<https://bit.ly/2LJielk>), then switch that "loyalty" to Cruz (<https://bit.ly/2LJielk>), then scrape the barrel with tRump, even to today (<https://bit.ly/2NxcWei>). We experience and/or document our claims, here!

Thus, you have the formation of the Christian Cabal/"Evangelical" Council. And here's documentation regarding Ronnie Floyd "leading," by calling for revival prayer meetings (<https://bit.ly/2PPuK5U>), and the National Day of Prayer events unify them, as Dobson's wife has @JackNGraham host: <https://bit.ly/2wzMIR4>

Then, in July 2018, have VP Pence (your insider guy in the White House—and who America gets, if Democrats impeach—because he, as governor, opposed implementing Obergefell/gay marriage), speak to the Southern Baptist Convention, praising DJT ~18 times! (both documentations are in the book, Christians For Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org)

Have Huckabee attend Gateway Church, and tell attendees, after his speech, that you have to vote for tRump, or we'll lose our country (i.e., a fear tactic and lie—from JESUS?). I have family members as eye

witnesses. He even coddled Chump so his daughter could get a job, and we see how "Christian" truthful she's been—NOT!

Untold numbers of contacts with famous mega pastors who have radio or TV shows, and innuendos in sermons, and you've got Christian laymen believing Chump was "anointed" by God. READ their representative comments, here: <https://bit.ly/2LPw6dW> God uses evil, for good to come? (Rom. 3:8, 6:1) The ends justify means? (a phrase used in a recent Prestonwood sermon, but misused to characterize focusing on your end-goals—not doing evil so good may come).

Shall I go on? (Heb. 11:32). I have, and you can read it ALL, for FREE, in our book I'm finalizing as you watch, Christians for Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?, at AmericanAnswers.org, online soon. Answer: GOD IS NEITHER PARTY, 100 percent! He is ONLY for moral policies and behaviors!

And since there's a contract with at least four copies, banning myself from ever mentioning Graham or Prestonwood online, or I can't return to my family's church (I have a copy, somewhere in my pile of useless documents), you don't know these facts, as I couldn't tell them the past three years, until I broke that catch and kill contract!

I've actually been banned from EVERY Sunday School class there, for more than a decade! That's what began my writings... I had nothing to do, waiting on my family, at church! I was banned because I knew more than the teacher, asked too many questions, added too many insights, or corrected him too often! #TRUTH

That means, LITERALLY, my sweet wife has attended the SAME Sunday School/Bible fellowship class at Prestonwood, without her husband ever attending! Talk about control freak and dividing families, like his idol, the catch-and-kill contract control freak, tRump, who he championed! #WOW

EVERYONE in that Saturday evening class, excepting maybe five (including two main leaders), has NO IDEA why I'm such a 'pagan,' that I used to attend worship services, but skip out on their class! It's because a meeting presented to me as discussing my website materials (WillYouLiveForever.org) was a RUSE, to ban me.

The Sunday School teacher at the time, @PhilThames, phoned me from the Texas Rangers' practice in Arizona, where the staff had flown him to schmooze him, and had him tell me he wanted to discuss using my materials in the class. I had pushed for evangelism and discipleship taught since I first joined the church.

By the way, I cancelled my membership there after these events, but the older female records keeper didn't do as I authorized, so when two staffers called me in to say sign a contract never to mention Prestonwood online, or you can't return, one of them said, "you're a member here," and I said, "no way," not knowing their record keeper didn't do her job!

1.5-1.75 years later, when in Houston, I sought to again be a member of my favorite church from my college years, due to their great pastor, John Bisagno (RIP). The interviewer said it's highly unlikely, because I'm in DFW, and he wanted Prestonwood and I to reconcile.

I tried, many times—documented in the book. Bisagno happened to be there, that day (well along in retirement, vs. on staff), and it got approved! That's the same church Ted Cruz, much later, became a member of, hopefully not for political clout. I was licensed to the ministry, there, in 1981, by Bisagno! But I digress...

SO MANY schemes and antics the Christian Cabal used from the 'champion' statement to ABCnews, until election day! I detail probably all of them in that book. EXPECT those same tactics to be used from today forward, until the midterms, in WASP mega churches that follow that ilk's political bias for DJT/46-1!

This is SO relevant to what I just told you! Rich (second tax break proposed), WASPS, and less-educated good 'ol boy whites. Trump frantic to shore up base as scandals deepen, insiders flip <https://on.msnbc.com/2N8xgWg>

Another near-record high number of viewers, this morning. People LIKE being told the truth about what goes on behind the scenes in politics and religion, because they get lied to so often by crooked people! Thanks for all of your witnessing these facts being recorded for our coming book!

Related Tweets

Introduction

But Daniel resolved that he would not defile himself with the king's food, or with the wine that he drank. Therefore he asked the chief of the eunuchs to allow him not to defile himself. **(Dan. 1:8)**

Daniel, here, always makes me think of Proverbs 23:1-2: "When you sit down to eat with a ruler, observe carefully what is before you, and put a knife to your throat if you are given to appetite. **—Pastor Colby Garman (8/28/18)**

HERE is what a REAL "Baptist" did and said, when encountering an evil politician: Mark 6:18. John did NOT praise him, and ask any nearby crowd to tell reasons why they voted for the guy! **(8/30/18)**

HERE is what a REAL "prophet of God" did and said, when encountering severe evil in a politician: II Sam. 12:7. Nathan did NOT praise him, and ask any nearby crowd to tell reasons why they voted for the guy! #EvangelicalWhiteHouseDinner #HYPOCRISY sin! **(8/30/18)**

WHERE ARE THE VOICES OF OUTRAGE? The Christian Cabal have NO courage to threaten withholding support of the stupidest and most evil president ever, because they fear he'll not pursue "Christian" policies. You are dependent! You sold your soul. You are in bondage to the Devil's man. I pity you for your many sins. **(8/27/18)**

And when the Evangelical Council fails to take a stand for morality, because they fear that CHUMP will abandon policies WASPs wants, you have made a deal with the Devil, LITERALLY. You fancy yourself clever strategists. I consider you moral reprobates and idolaters (a sin). I won't associate with you! **(8/27/18)**

I am sick and tired of associating with men who ARE James one... tossed by every wind and wave, depending on who's doing good or bad in the polls, or kisses up to them on abortion! HERETICS! America should be INCENSED that CHUMP doesn't meet with Jewish, Islamist, Hindu, and all other religions, as he is with WASPs. **(8/27/18)**

When you have an unruly, spoiled kid, you do NOT give into giving them what they want! You set boundaries, and put your foot down. The Christian Cabal ALWAYS excuses meeting with Chump, because he has them by the ___s. They'll NEVER publicly address his call for vote-getting from the pulpit! HOW CONVENIENT! **(8/31/18)**

Event Content

Tonight was the night and it was a very special night with a very special leader and his wife with some great people in that room who are working hard for our churches and our communities. –**Jack Graham** (<https://bit.ly/2MJrfjJ>)

[Private account:] ...Looks like lots of love, thanks, and admiration for Trump was expressed... <https://bit.ly/2C18MKu> (8/29/18)

“In recent years, the government tried to undermine religious freedom, but the attacks on communities of faith are over. We have ended it. America is a nation of believers.” @**RealDonaldTrump**

Trump Brags About Pushing Through The Christian Right's Agenda. At a special White House dinner for evangelical leaders, President Trump took time to explain how he has enacted so many of the religious right's policies. –**Source Unknown**

[Private account:] Last night, during a White House dinner for evangelical leaders, President Trump bragged about: Not enforcing the Johnson Amendment [pastors endorsing politicians], empowering healthcare workers to impose their religion on patients [cramming beliefs down throats], reinstating the anti-choice "global gag rule" (Mexico City policy) [lying to prevent abortions]; (8/28/18) **See also:** <https://bit.ly/2MDZyZn>

[Private account:] Author @ericmetaxas was among the Evangelical leaders at a White House dinner hosted @POTUS. He tells us about the evening, including what the President said about protecting the unborn and also protecting religious freedom: <http://bit.ly/2wrf33> (8/29/18)

GREAT! Maybe now he'll read it, and better, obey it, starting with learning that it's NOT "Two" Corinthians, and his favorite verse has been superseded by Jesus (i.e., an eye for an eye): President Trump and Melania receive a Bible signed by over a hundred Christians. –**Faith and Freedom Coalition** (8/29/18)

Event Problems

Trump to evangelical leaders: “I just ask you to go out and make sure all of your people vote... you're one election away from losing everything you've got.” –**Religious News Service** (8/29/18)

While the dinner itself WAS reportedly planned far in advance, it still ultimately functioned as an opportunity for evangelicals to publicly defend Trump after a week of really, really bad press.... **Jack Jenkins** (Religious News Service, 8/29/18)

Why? It's for VOTES!: [Private account:] Why? I'll tell you why. This set of conservative, mostly white evangelicals have betrayed Christ for 40 pieces of silver. They walk lock step with the most misogynistic, racist and corrupt President in recent memory, maybe ever. <https://bit.ly/2BRhYkj>

[Private account:] In sum, it sounds like this was a campaign event targeting a particular religious group in the White House, not a tribute, much less an event appropriate for "The People's House." <https://bit.ly/2C18MKu>

EXACTLY what I tweeted... it was all a dog-and-pony show, the intent being to support the GOP in the mid-terms. ALL people who attended are tainted before God for supporting continual, open, serious and unrepentant sin! (8/30/18): There was a tape. Trump told evangelical pastors to lobby for Republicans from the pulpit. Or "They will overturn everything that we've done and they'll do it quickly and violently. And violently. There's violence." <https://nyti.ms/2ohmsal> –**Andy Rowell** (8/28/18)

Attendees

What the public and media hardly know, MANY of the most famous Christian Cabal members were organized by @JackNGraham: F. Graham, Jeffress, Reed, Falwell, Dobson, Morris, Laurie, Floyd, Perkins, and about eight others at the dinner. I explain ties to that scoundrel in my FREE book-Christians For Trump-online Nov. (8/30/18)

.@robertjeffress on Trump hosting evangelical leaders at @WhiteHouse: "The headline of the evening would be: 'Evangelicals remain enthusiastically supportive of President @realDonaldTrump.'" – @FoxNews

Dear First Baptist Dallas Church @firstdallas congregation members and staff, Your pastor is not being invited to the White House because he is a great pastor but because he is the only pastor that will support Trump publicly. This represents Jesus poorly. Vote him out, or leave. –**Andy Rowell (8/27/18)**

FYI, My wrap-up of who was at the evangelical leaders Trump White House dinner, so others can dig deeper. @rachelheldevans @jgsphd @Wade_Burleson @wthrockmorton @JonathanMerritt @TheAlanNoble @leithanderson @GalenCarey @edstetzer [a person I know to be objective] @dandaring @johnortberg @timkellernyc @AndyStanley [yet another one] @SBethMooreLPM [and another] @bobsmietana @TheRichardClark @tedolsen @Mepaynl @ahc @KatelynBeaty @scotmcknight @emmaogreen @mboorstein @lkoturner @MichaelRWear –**Andy Rowell (8/29/18)**

I received a like from Robert Morris TV Ministries on my tweet saying if I confirmed he DIDN'T attend the WH dinner, I'd likely join his church. The article I just posted SAID he was there (<https://bit.ly/2C0ZfTA>). Therefore, there is NO WAY I will consider that church, even though I was about to visit this Sunday. (8/29/18)

[Private account:] Last night, Paula White presented Trump with a Bible signed by 100+ evangelicals, with an inscription including the line, "History will record the greatness that you have brought for generations."... (8/28/18)

Is there a single evangelical seminary professor in America who would endorse Paula White? And yet in the Trump universe she's anointed as the most prominent "evangelical" spokesperson. –**Thomas S. Kidd** (Baylor University historian), (8/29/18)

How many attendees of evangelical "leaders" meeting with Trump have seminary degrees? Not F. Graham, Falwell, Dobson, Rodriguez, Scott, Laurie, Bauer, Reed, Metaxas, Copeland, White, Franklin. Jeffress, Garlow, J. Graham, Floyd, Greear and their institutions are embarrassed. –**Andy Rowell (8/28/18)**

Disclaimers

I received an invitation from the White House to attend a dinner in which the administration would address faith leaders. I weigh every decision carefully and consulted with a number of leaders across the political spectrum. In this case, I chose to attend in order to listen and meet other leaders and offer perspective where asked. Witness in the public square requires some presence in it, but I'm just as committed as ever to decoupling the church from partisan politics, and my desire for the SBC remains what it has always been—promoting a culture in which the gospel is above all. Sometimes we have to step out of our comfort zones for the sake of the gospel. I did not sign the Bible—I was not asked and was not aware it was being given. **J.D. Greear** (current Southern Baptist president, 8/28/18)

I pointed out that this country was planted in spiritual soil by the great Evangelist George Whitefield. I also quoted 2 Chronicles 7:14 and reminded everyone that this revival God wants to bring does not start in the White House but in HIS HOUSE. ("If my people which are called by my name will humble themselves and pray. . ."). I then prayed for the President to receive wisdom from God and to be surrounded by good and godly people. I also prayed for his protection as so much weight is placed on his shoulders. . . I never want to pass up the chance to pray and share God's Word with the leaders of our country, regardless of if they are Democrats or Republicans. <https://bit.ly/2PptCoC> –**Greg Laurie** (8/29/18)

[Private account:] Funny how @GregLaurie didn't have the courage one week ago tell 30,000 people at his Harvest Crusade at Angeles Stadium last week that he's in the tank for Trump. (8/27/18)

Conclusion

[Private account:] Sure, go to the White House dinner. But if you agree to attend one expressly designed to shore up religious support exactly when a deeply compromised president is most vulnerable, you should clearly, publicly state whether you align with that president's policies and values. (8/28/18) **Note:** Some attendees excused such appearance from the invitation having been received six weeks prior—yet they attended!]

Recall that teams of pro athletes have declined to go to the White House to meet with Trump to honor their work. And that does not compare with the obscene exploitation of evangelicals to cover over Trump's immorality, dishonesty, and greed. –**Andy Rowell** (Bethel Seminary professor), (8/28/18)

[At John McCain's funeral:] There's a reading from Second Corinthians at #McCainMemorial. @POTUS would have referenced that reading "Two Corinthians," but now he has his new inscribed Bible, even though he always said he loved the one that SAT on his bedside table, when he was a Christian, before he "became" a "baby" one. (9/1/18)

WHY CONSERVATIVES GET HATED

(9/25/18)

THIS is why political conservatism is SO hated by probably a majority of Americans, and also why Christians should never be 100 percent associated with it: It's NOT that conservatives believe in U.S. sovereignty, including controlling our borders (I do), or a strong military/defense (I do), or a good economy (I do), or religion (I do), or Capitalism (I do), or inheritances (I do), or U.S. businesses doing great (I do), or taxes as low as possible (I do); but it is this:

The people with the most advantages and assets tend conservative, in keeping it for themselves and their family! They do LITTLE for anyone else, especially if it costs tax dollars!

They do TOKEN/minimal charity work, or gifts, but their lives are very ego-centric. Others' problems are others' problems, because conservatives live responsibly, and pay their own bills, so they can't understand why others (with lower pay) can't do the same, or have problems, or poverty, that they need help with. And that question is NOT one Jesus ever wondered about! He just helped, unless they were lazy!

And as to taxes, conservatives are often rich whites. Minorities are RARELY in their fold. Historic white privilege has enshrined those advantages, through business contacts, inheritances, and private property laws. Others begrudge that favoritism, and advantages they can't get in on!

And the people MOST able to contribute more in taxes fight taxes more than anyone else, even though they have plenty, and more than most others. That's seen as selfishness, because it is.

Those experiencing that lifestyle just enjoy the perks, and call all others envious, but NEVER consider God's view of how they use the excess He has gifted them with, especially since progress/improvement in society costs money!

And even though Gods told Christians to focus on the hereafter—NOT this world—they live down here like there's no tomorrow, and outsiders wonder why the disparity between their lifestyles and the Bible they claim to love! AS THEY SHOULD.

Conservatives have memorized, pat answers to every charge against them: 'Socialism, cradle-to-grave, womb-to-tomb, Welfare queens, handouts, freebies, slackers, tax-and-spend bleeding heart liberals,' etc. The average conservative did NOT think of these terms on their own! They're TAUGHT them by smarter pundits. Professionals have designed answers for every criticism, so a conservative NEVER has to look in the mirror, or question their conscience's role in life! It's an insulated system of justified sin and selfishness, and lack of any human concern for anyone but friends and family! They even drag in Jesus to 'moralize' it!

And as to economic policy, they demonize government as evil, and business, cops and the military can NEVER sin, and taxes and regulations are always needing to be lowered. It's a fleshly/sinful attitude of selfishness, that claims to be for fiscal and personal responsibility, but its tax concerns can't come close to paying for government's bills. And that's as they want it.

They believe government should do LITTLE. Their lives NEVER need government help (as with mine), so why can't everyone else be like me (ego/arrogance sin)? Their economic theory FAVORS the rich as heroes our nation is dependent upon, or no one else can flourish, economically. That's OPPOSITE their own claimed holy Book (Levit. 19:15).

If businesses, or the rich, do evil to workers, or others' job opportunities (like over-outsourcing or over-immigrating, which lowers everyone's wages), THEY DON'T CARE that executives get bonuses for such evil deeds, because "economics is amoral" (another con mantra)!

And if lower taxes mean the rich simply invest more money to make more money (i.e., 'the rich get richer'), they call that GOOD. They can even automate, layoff people, vote for them to receive NO government help, even have no health insurance, and this is a system Jesus SUPPOSEDLY condones. He does NOT, heretics!

One thing I've noticed about extremists: They are incapable of seeing their own system's sins. OPPOSITE the Bible, their beliefs are based on the 'if you have nothing nice to say, say nothing at all' idiom concerning their political party! They demonize everyone NOT agreeing with their extremes; it makes them feel better, and salves a conscience that probably USED to work.

For society to be bettered, problems need solving. FEW of them get solved for free. The true conservative would say, O.K., that's fine... just leave me alone, and get government off my back. That's a knee-jerk, memorized response they are TAUGHT.

And when they hang with people like themselves, it reinforces the deluded belief that their beliefs are 100 percent moral. Why? Because someone like me, or who I like, believes the same as me somehow means I have moral beliefs (i.e., circular, ungrounded thinking).

All other positions have problems, too (i.e., liberal and moderate), but at least they DO have some public concern for others, including how we use tax dollars. NOT conservatism.

And since the majority in the world, and in the U.S.A. are NOT rich, why those with the most can be the stingiest eludes the understanding of, and rightly engenders the disdain of the majority, excepting generous rich people (like Giving Pledge signers)!

WOULD JESUS BE A POLITICAL CONSERVATIVE?

(Unpublished, 10/12/18)

You've been hearing many TV preachers equate biblical Christianity with political conservatism, AS IF they were synonyms! They're not even kissing cousins, except on a handful of issues! Political really makes strange bedfellows, and moral compromises!

Let's use wisdom, stemming from the very Bible Jesus supports to answer this sincere question (knowing that EVERY Bible verse, rightly interpreted and applicable to our era is in line with even the 'red letter' words of Jesus (II Tim. 3:16-17). Here are the touted basics, or fundamental (and/or everyday/talk radio) beliefs of that philosophy (matching the number of years Jesus lived on this earth):

1. All guns are great, and need zero restrictions/regulations. It doesn't often matter to a conservative that licenses, required gun training courses, background checks and registered weapons serial numbers allows cops to track handguns and other weapons in the hands of criminals and terrorists, even if those reasonable requirements, in minor ways, inconvenience people who would never use weapons to commit crimes. Better just to allege that non-conservatives are gun-grabbers, to whom they tout flags reading, 'come and take it,' or 'don't tread on me.'

2. Anyone who doesn't adhere to these tenets is an evil, liberal Socialist. The word 'liberal' means generous. No rational person thinks a generous person is a bad person. However, because conservatives' number one concern is money, any American not agreeing with them that the smallest government possible is the only way, gets this label. And any such use of any tax dollars, to help anyone or fix any societal problem is labeled 'Socialism,' I guess as opposed to their anti-social belief system?

3. Ban abortions. Certainly god says human life begins at inception. But there are two parties to this evil transaction. The wisest king once determined who the real baby's mother was by threatening to slay a child in half. The mother with concern for the lad would surely give it up, rather than let it die. But in abortion, government has two people/humans to consider, one of which isn't yet birthed. To ban all abortions would simply open a black market industry, and cause many women to be injured or die from self-help. My point is that this issue is not as clear cut as many conservatives would want you to believe.

4. Bless business, and employees and workers get blessed. The (unproven) theory is that the more money businesses have (rather than it going to government), the more people they'll employ, or the higher their employees' wages or bonuses will be. Exactly what would keep executives from paying themselves bonuses, automating jobs with that excess, or hiring more people, but at lesser jobs, because they lobby for no minimum wage, so they can pay less than it requires?

5. Bless the rich, and the masses get blessed. The old 'trickle-down' theory of economics. This religious belief (yes, political conservatism is a religion) never accounts for how the rich and business owners can also lay off workers, automate, immigrate labor and export jobs, robotize, invest the extra tax savings, and their government-boosted monies never make it to 'the little guy.' As I have said before, a rising tide lifts all boats ONLY if the waterways are connected.

6. Development is always the best policy. Anyone with a working brain, who encounters traffic congestion, air pollution, floods from over-concretized areas, or who has ever seen a God-given beautiful landscape in American knows that development is not always the best policy, even though business owners can make a profit at it.

7. Equal opportunity vs. equal results. This is a clever distinction, quite convenient to advantaged people, who use connections, nepotism, and often hiring people of their own kind, to ensure the best jobs stay within the fold, but opportunity is often the purview of the hiring authority, who do not always hire the best-qualified, as advertised by conservatism.

- 8. Fewest regulations possible.** When government regulations protect citizens, they are good. When they over-protect, or fail to protect, they are bad. Regulations, in themselves, are not good or bad, but assessing what and how they act determines their merit.
- 9. Fiscal responsibility and a balanced budget are a good thing.** Conservatives used to believe this mantra. But if giving back tax dollars we don't even have the money to give away (due to \$22 trillion debt, and borrowing from our slave master, China) emboldens votes for conservatism, I guess you can chuck your principles for political expedience (strong sarcasm intended).
- 10. Free market Capitalism.** If government had absolutely zero input in the U.S. economy, businesses could do whatever they want, and if markets crashed, government would simply sit on its hands. Get rid of the Federal Reserve (for interest rates), stop letting presidents raise or lower taxes and regulations, etc. It would be the wild, wild west, as most regulations are to protect workers and the public. The least government interference is best, since business persons usually know best how to make a buck, but absolute free reign is chaos.
- 11. 'Freedom' means government isn't to tell me what to do (Cf.: free speech).** The absurdity of this belief is self-evident. It's laws' job to tell citizens what they can (meaning not prohibited by law) and can't do. Need I say more?
- 12. Government and its waste are evil.** Wasting money is evil, but since God ordained governments, it's hard to rationally argue that the institution itself is innately evil, though many of them do practice evil.
- 13. Government favoring white Protestants is a good thing.** This is never stated, or admitted, but the history of America is white people shoving our the 'red man,' to build a nation often on the back of the 'black man,' and the repercussions of having had a white majority since its inception (until about 2045, according to the U.S. Census), cannot be lost as to the advantages that position affords white people.
- 14. Government should never help anyone (every man for himself).** The Old Testament Jewish theocratic model did not agree with this belief, nor do our Constitution's words on a more perfect union, and to the people, and the general welfare clause. The people have a say in what our government does.
- 15. Local government knows best (vs. the feds).** This is an assumption of conservatism, and we all know what assumptions do to you and me. No level of government is good, unless it does good, and passes good laws, and the scope of its authority, or venue of its operations doesn't determine any sort of monopoly on either good or bad decisions.
- 16. Lowest taxes possible.** For many conservatives, griping about high taxes is a hobby, no matter how low they ever go. Lowest taxes possible reinforces the never stated desire for mainly only cops and the military. (See #31, below)
- 17. Never cut into business profits to protect the environment (air, water, greenery or animals).** In other words, commercial animal abuse, or any concern for pollution—if it takes one dollar away from maximized business profits—is evil.
- 18. No charitable giving is a legitimate option for rich people.** Conservatives will publicly say that this is a moral problem with their system, then proceed to do nothing to fix it, thus encouraging and empowering its continuance, even as conservative Mark Levin called Warren Buffett "self-loathing" for signing the Giving Pledge. In other words, you hate yourself if you are not a selfish, greedy pig who cares about others!?
- 19. No wealth redistribution.** Conservatives vote against government ever helping anyone, and parrot that private charities and free-willed giving is the moral way to go. But not only are those sources insufficient as to stability and quantity, if you assess the 1040's of conservatives, or evaluate their hatred of any taxes helping anyone, does any reasonable person believe they'll be more or equally generous if not under compulsion (especially since many of them have bought into the belief they owe God ten

percent of their income—not as the Holy Spirit leads, as God owns it all—paid up at church—a financial disadvantage other tax payers don't face).

20. No Welfare (or entitlements). If government helping people in severe poverty is a bad thing, why did the tithe-based Jewish theocratic system do so?

21. Only private healthcare. Since the medical industry became business-focused (in the mid 1980's), how are poor people supposed to play in a rich man's game? Would Jesus be for forcing them into that situation, when bodies give out, and the insurance repayment guidelines make it a virtual monopoly with little actual cost competition?

22. Opposing homosexuals. Jesus loved and dined with all types of imperfect people. His Book does call sodomy a sin—even among about twenty abominations—but He taught us to 'love the sinner, while hating the sin'—all types of sins (not selective cherry picking!

23. Personal responsibility. Personal responsibility is a great thing, but much easier for higher income people. It's very easy to tell others to do what is easy for you, given your financial/economic situation in life.

24. Policies favoring older white males is a good thing (property rights and inheritance laws). God and our Constitution teach that all men are created equal, and God adds that favoritism is wrong.

25. Pro-death penalty. If the criminal suspect is provably guilty, most scholars accept this ultimate punishment by government, based on Romans 13.

26. Pro-religion. No religious person could rightly be opposed to religious liberties (except maybe for their competitor religions). Even our Constitution includes the right to freedom of religion.

27. Restricted immigration. Jesus was a welcoming personality of all nationalities, as is our motto on the Statue of Liberty. After all, we are the world's melting pot, and founded by immigrants. At the same time, flooding an economy (thus hurting American jobs and wages), or people breaking our laws to get here are contrary to biblical principles of government's primary duty to care for its own people first and foremost.

28. Smallest government possible. If government was instituted to advance goodness and put down evil, wouldn't it make even more sense to say that we need as much government as we need (vs. want), to ensure these aims, and not have a preconception as to its size?

29. Strong national defense. Jesus taught self-defense is wise, and unless the military's size is strong enough to fend off aggressors, we have no land to protect.

30. Taxes are always too high. That belief is purely based in a desire to keep all one's money, or distrust government ever spending it wisely.

31. Taxes should mainly be for cops and the military. That assumption in conservatism (even favoring private schools, and hating many politicians and all entitlements, or things government spends money on) is rarely stated, but the two government entities conservatives always praise (not even the Post Office, as FedEx and UPS now exist), as it keeps people and their stuff safe.

32. Teaching that wealth is life's goal is a good thing. Again, never stated, but their actions speak louder than withheld words. ANYTHING government does that costs money they will oppose, excepting the military and police (few other exceptions, and certainly not protecting the environment, or solving—much less just curbing—any social problems).

33. Traditional American and family values. Who can argue against baseball and apple pie? This term, 'American values' usually means the American Dream (which is often mere unbiblical worldliness), the Protestant Work Ethic (i.e., work hard, smart or not), and, more recently, opposition to national gay marriage and a desire to ban most if not all abortions.

III-F3. CHRISTIAN CABAL/TRUMPASTORS

ABORTION & THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

(11/30/17)

Let's address the Christian Cabal's DREAM: ZERO abortions. How could that occur? 1. No one have sex. 2. PERFECT birth control for everyone, enforced with ZERO tolerance for violations. Its 'funny' they HATE sexual sins of abortion and homosexuality, but are OK with child molestation, adultery and serial divorce sex sins!

If Texas banned ALL abortion, with a Roe overturn, government officials would HAVE to enter pregnant women's homes, and physically restrain them from taking a boyfriend punch to the gut if they wanted to abort anyway, or yank the coat hanger from their hands.

That belief system says if your condom breaks, we REQUIRE you spending nine months of morning sickness, doctor bills and visits, sonograms, and time away from work. SAME thing if your birth control doesn't work PERFECTLY, or just abstain and be a eunuch (i.e., celibate).

And if Texas allowed exceptions for rape and/or incest, WHO decides if a gal going to Planned Parenthood was raped, or just had irresponsible sex? The doctor? A cop? A P.P. employee? This is political, for GOP power for "Christians." If they REALLY wanted ALL abortions ended, they'd address these issues.

Now, let's address the sinfulness of abortion. God says do not murder, or kill, especially innocents. When you have an abortion AFTER conception has occurred, you are taking a life, in a very undeveloped form. That sin God holds you accountable for, JUST like adultery, child molestation and divorce (with two exceptions), which the Christian Cabal DOESN'T criticize, as with Hannity's bud, Gingrich, and Chump.

I had a "procedure" recently. I got Propofol, and I know NOTHING about what was done, except by pictures and a doctor's testimony, as I was out like a light—immediately. Pregnant women NEED to know what an abortion does to the child.

The medical establishment uses fancy terms to clean it up, like dilation and evacuation. Let's be point blank—the doctor either sucks the breath out of the kid, or rips his/her limbs apart to the extent they die. If you view a sonogram, look in the face and eyes of the one you're freely choosing to kill.

It is NOT a moral choice! At the same time, it is BAD public policy to empower or encourage dangerous self-help (Ex.: gut punches or coat hangers, for miscarriages no one will ever know about, flushed down the toilet). So if an innocent female is raped, she has to live with that reminder for nine months, Christian Cabal? Incest victims, too?

The BEST policy is NEVER get pregnant if you don't want to be a parent. Second best is the Plan B pill within two days of sex. The Christian Cabal OUGHT to be fighting for a law to require that.

Finally, if a pregnant woman ever LOOKED at the "after-non-birth" of an abortion, perhaps they'd be more careful with sex, or think twice about aborting: <http://bit.ly/2zE0twU>

Using abortion to make up for poor planning is a sin. Electing immoral politicians to force women to have to go through nine months of pregnancy after rape and incest is likely a sin, too, or encouraging them to endanger themselves by self-help. ALL these are (likely) sins! The mother's life would be an interesting call in a post-Roe Texas!

Would they side with the husband's desire, or the government they hate? If there is any chance you will have sex, or could be raped, be on birth control, and take the morning after pill the morning after! THIS link says they're between three and 70 dollars. Anyone can afford that! <http://bit.ly/2AqV9CI> Be responsible with sex!

People say they want to be 'free' to do what they want, with sex, with NO consequences. There are consequences if you do it wrong! Your un-thought-out emotionalism ONLY feels good in the moment, but there are effects thereafter. ONLY fools ignore this, and do NO planning! DON'T be a fool!

And for the religious wrong to claim an abortion in the first three weeks post impregnation is EQUALLY horrific as a third trimester one is WRONG, though BOTH are wrong/sin. Again, this is MAINLY about alt-right vote generation—NOT stopping all abortions! Perfect contraception would do that! Be all for that! I am!

Update #1: Abortion Advocates

(9/3/18)

It's NEEDS to be done... any person so jaded and cold that these videos doesn't "touch" you, in how you view abortion, you might 'wanna look in the mirror, and consider your soul!: <https://bit.ly/2wFMtor>
<https://bit.ly/2Cadplv> Visual truth; decide with eyes wide open! #Abortion

You have every right in the world to do this to a person you created?: <https://bit.ly/2NaETvz> #Abortion
There's NO good reason you should delay the decision to un-do a sexual 'oops,' if you never wanted to be a mother, as a result! Know what you're doing! #PlanAhead with sex!

Be it cadavers, police yellow plastic keeping the public from observing the deceased, euthanizing animals, or abortion, our society protects us from abhorrent sights. But if you are choosing to conduct one, you need to know what you're deciding!: <https://bit.ly/2CaePfp> #Abortion Knowledge is power!

JUST LIKE WAR images, the media RARELY doesn't clean up their footage. If you are enamored with war, you need to see reality TV footage of the phrase, "war is hell." The SAME goes for abortions! If it's merely clinical, an academic exercise for you, you'll NEVER see it from your baby's perspective! Be in the know.

More abortion facts: <https://bit.ly/2PzgbCK> <https://bit.ly/2MJ3wQx> <https://bit.ly/2Q3bEtm>
<https://bit.ly/2NKoriw> <https://bit.ly/2CaePfp> <https://bit.ly/2NaETvz> Facts are stubborn things! ONLY Trumpsters hate them, for alt-truths and fake news? #Abortion

One in three women in America will have an abortion, in their lifetime. —Northland Family Planning.
<https://bit.ly/2Ncv7Jr> <https://bit.ly/2wBFaho> That last video LIES that abortion is equivalent to the Holocaust! The unborn aren't certain to be born, and haven't the born's legal rights, in America! Otherwise, a decent film.

Update #2: Abortion Opponents

(9/9/18)

This is BLATANTLY OBVIOUS, but in the tRump era, you have to explain that $1 + 1 = 2$ is NOT fake news or alternative facts! Contraception does NOT kill any human life! It prevents life from ever starting! For Kavanaugh to even equate the two (i.e., contraception and abortion) is an attempt to keep SOME Catholics in the fold of anti-abortion, and pro banning policies!

It would be LUDICROUS for any Christian to be pro-death! OF COURSE any God-fearer is for life. The only question is how you lessen, or eliminate abortions! Contraception that's effective ends any chance of any human to be aborted!

This is about keeping WASPS and Catholics united to overturn Roe; NOT about contraception aborting anyone! The doctor I retweeted [cited below], last evening, said it PLAINLY: If any state bans all abortions, women will search the black market for the drug that aborts their pregnancy/baby.

I read posts about the number of women killed pre-Roe, by self-help. The numbers are humans, so important, but irrelevant to the issue of what law can do the trick! There are people in America who, just observing their opinions and actions, ONLY want every American to have sex if they're growing their family! That is, no sex just for fun, even in MARRIAGE!

HOW can I make such a claim? They're against contraception and abortion, so any sex that procreates WILL bring forth a child, in their dream world. I guess they're for the pull-out method, or timing routine, where you gauge when to have sex by a woman's ovulation calendar? But you better be perfect, and make no mistakes (and in the former, the male never can enjoy full sexual satisfaction, except if a child is the aim).

Life begins at inception. When the sperm penetrates the egg, and fertilization occurs. Anything after that that interferes with what comes after IS taking a life. However, that egg penetration takes between 1-3 days! And contraception medically/scientifically/physically/chemically prevents that from happening, so life can never be had! Anyone who opposes contraception is guilty of the many problems associated with over-population! Could that be more obvious?

I read posts where people said if you want no abortions, make contraception free (i.e., taxpayer funded). Public policy should NOT be promoting out of wedlock sex, or fornication, as the Bible calls it. But, contraception must be made fool-proof, and cheap! Is it that hard to pay for? I haven't priced it.

It REALLY seems some people will go to any lengths to stop total strangers from having any sex, in the privacy of their own homes, consensually, if their only purpose wasn't to grow a family. Enjoying it, even though married, just for enjoyment, seems to be a horrible sin, to these people! #WOW

Another IDIOT argued that abortion rights are NOT in the Constitution. Abortion prohibition is NOT, either! We've already explained SCOTUS' job in addressing issues related to that document, not explicitly listed in it!

The safety of the public IS a government function, and coat hanger abortions aren't safe, and since the MAJORITY of abortions are as back-up plans for failed contraception, or planning, the evil of that act of killing a baby-in-progress cannot be overstated.

However, is a police force going to break and enter homes, to prevent self-help abortions, if all were ever banned? No! And if any woman died as a result of self-help, their blood would be on government's hands, as they didn't well protect her physical safety! That IS a Constitutional concern.

What amazes me is these fanatical preachers who want to ban every abortion share the exact same end-goal as myself, but I would NEVER engage the evil-embracing and defending methods they have succumbed to, hoping CHUMP will be their "savior," to ban them all, when the BETTER way is NOT to outlaw a safe procedure (for the MOM—NOT the baby), but to encourage and make technology available where no one ever needs to consider aborting, because they end the pre-fertilization process within three

days, or plan sex well enough, with non-faulty contraception, or choose to use the cycle or pull-out methods these people seem to only support. Same goal: Less-to-no abortions; TOTALLY opposite means: Force vs. voluntary, and sin-embracing, vs. righteousness advocating!

Finally, for anyone to EVER associate God with opposing contraception, because it didn't exist in Jesus' day, do I really even have to address such ridiculousness? Cars didn't, either. Are we all to become Amish? There's no need to even address that argument any further!

My apologies to even such as my own kids, if they ever read this book update, as the graphic nature should be unheard of, but when you have people IGNORANT of the details of the birds and the bees, sometimes you have to describe their stinger and wings, or draw pictures, I guess!?! #WOW

Once fertilization has occurred, anything the mom does to stop that process IS ending a life; NOT a full-term life, not even viable life, necessarily, and not even a life that can yet feel the pain of what you're doing. That point must be said, and you should decide before two to three days!

So WHEN anyone says they're "pro-life," MAKE them define that code language term! Are they for banning all abortions? What happens if a woman bleeds out? Are they against contraception? Is sex, to them, never for fun, but always for family expansion? ASK THEM! Very few people in America are for, or pro-death! I'm certainly NOT.

You NEED to re-read this article! A doctor, no less, is telling these one-trick pony extremists (for political power), that banning all abortions will NOT end all abortions. Hear his rationale/logic, and statistics, IF you don't deem such things "fake:" <https://tnne.ws/2wXisRf> Ignorance is bliss?

And I'll repeat, even as Obama asked why can't CHUMP say Nazis are evil?, if Nazis had gas chambers in America, today, we ALL (excepting Trump's ilk) would be down there destroying the facilities, and fighting the employees! IF abortion is exactly equivalent, where are the Christian activists at Planned Parenthood?

An EVIL politician KILLED/massacred/slaughtered EVERY child aged two and under, in the Bible (excepting baby Moses). If that occurred, today, Americans would partly prevent it, or war with their government! You can't say that's exactly what's going on at Planned Parenthoods, or you are hypocritically IN-active!

I DARE any abortion extremist to break apart any couple having s_x, who didn't plan well, regarding contraception! That is EXACTLY what you are trying to forcibly prevent, so have the courage of your convictions, and practice what you preach, and be the odd man out and tear them apart!

Sex is ONLY for procreation; THIS is the assumption religious extremists believe, but won't say (by opposing contraception)! I Cor. 7:5 must be encouraging Christians to have as many babies as humanly possible, with such nonsense. It's one's duty to their spouse to wear her out with childbirths!?

Yet, they sometimes use Gen. 38:9, to argue against the pull-out method, so that leaves you the ovulation cycle mapping method, or no sex, which violates I Cor. 7:5. Either way, the preposterous beliefs religious extremists are advocating fall on their own weight by their own Good Book!

A CONSISTENT religious extremist would post operatives where pregnancy tests were sold, and ask them if they were planning to start a family. If not, they would not let them buy the test strips, lest they discover themselves to be pregnant, and not go forth with the adoption option!

A Christian Cabal member fiercely denied the Evangelical Council still exists, stating they were 40 in number, and ONLY worked during the campaign. They are now a lobbying group, and should be made to comply with all lobbyist reporting rules! They care less that CHUMP only listens to their political views! #Agenda!

Political trick of the right: Anyone who disagrees with you is labeled 'left-wing, liberal or progressive.' Under that idiocy, Mitt Romney is a leftist. I read a Christian Cabal member's post, claiming anyone who argued against their lobbying efforts is NOT 'conservative' (a word they WRONGLY equate with holiness).

Let's analyze why any woman would abort, post-fertilization:

1. She might NOT want to, right away, to hook the guy, especially if he's rich.
2. She might have never thought of being a mother.
3. She may be waiting to see if it will be healthy.
4. She may use the baby as leverage, to stay tight with a questionable boyfriend.

If a woman was raped, or is an incest victim, why would they wait past two to three days, to STOP fertilization? Shock/trauma, embarrassment, etc. If she didn't have the ~\$75 for Plan B, she's really got a tight budget!

Why would anyone argue for later-term abortion rights? To be able to spare the mom's life, if it becomes at risk, just before birthing? Some people just don't like government telling them what to do, especially with their body.

If you believe an abortion is nothing, just like removing a wart, you are deceived! To me, the three exceptions aren't determinative. If a woman is bound and determined to abort, it has to be medically safe, and therefore, available!

If you can't afford a baby, don't start one! If you can't do the time, don't do the crime, being nine months of costs, pain, inconvenience and change to your lifestyle! It ALL starts with sex—safe or unsafe, and fool-proof contraception. It need not be clinical or cerebral, but enjoy the ecstasy AFTER you have planned, and used your mind—THINK!

Let's be point blank honest: Males are horn dogs. It's up to women, fair or not, to be prepared NOT to get pregnant! Men may or may not buy c_n-d_ms (it's often an ego deflator, to the machismo types), so Boy Scout #BePrepared, gals!

I have GREAT faith in the logic capacity of the American people. Let's walk through what banning all abortions means... If a woman is raped, by law she would have to take Plan B, within two to three days, to not start a baby (and incur costs). Same with incest. Would she have the presence of mind, with trauma? If a mom's life is in danger, her hubby, parents, kids would have NO say—she must die, by law.

Let's address the HUGE elephant in the room: MOST abortions are from convenience! POOR planning. WHY punish the innocent/child for your poor choices? You have a legal right to, but WHY kill your offspring?

Can't you take The Pill? Are you so broke you can't afford it? Can't you buy Plan B within two to three days of unprotected/unplanned sex? Are you that busy, or lazy? If you can afford an abortion procedure, surely you can afford those less drastic measures!

No one is doubting your rights to your own body, but NOT to your kids' body! And how responsible is it to bury your head in the sand, like an ostrich, and label your baby a piece of tissue, or abortion a surgical procedure, rather than a killing off of a life? It makes your conscience feel better, when it should feel badly. You are squelching its ability to properly function!

I am NOT seeking to throw guilt on you, but logically explain how you never have to get into these situations, if you use the brain women are so proud of in our modern day! Brains and beauty... Use them both, but don't destroy innocents, just because you can! WATCH a video of an abortion. Be fully aware.

I FULLY understand any woman wanting to live and be with her hubby, if a pregnancy becomes the fetus or you! I even understand why some families would NOT want to birth a child that's going to have a miserable life, medically. I'll NEVER understand aborting, because you didn't plan well enough. #Think before sex!

I can't get this outa my craw: Extremists want the U.S. government to forcibly disallow all abortions. HOW could that possibly happen?

1. Ban them, by law.
2. ENFORCEMENT. That means shutting down all Planned Parenthoods, and police staking out all abortion doctors, to ensure they never did one.
3. It would mean all drugs that induce abortions couldn't exist in America, even on the black market, and, quite literally, cops would have to monitor pregnancy test buyers, and even surveil domiciles to ensure what goes on behind closed doors in a man's castle wasn't coat hanger self-help, or Plan B, or punches to the stomach.

Even regular Ob-Gyn doctor's HIPPA-private files would need to be subpoenaed, so all pregnancies were known by Big Brother, to ensure all carried to term. Miscarriages would be doubted, and inquisitions as to their cause might be in order. I'm NOT trying to be dramatic! These are LEGITIMATE specifics of enforcing a total ban.

4. Then, if any state allowed any of the three exceptions, how could the government prove that a woman wasn't raped, or the victim of incest? Would prosecutors DNA sample test the aftermath of a rape kit, to tie it to a relative or stranger, vs. a disgruntled boyfriend?

These type of extrapolations are NEVER thought of, or discussed, or even considered by the Christian Cabal. They WRONGLY idealize that NO abortions occurred before Roe, though certainly less of them did. There are ways to get less of them (we're currently at a plateau, of sorts), without their Draconian proposals.

That is why I allege (and LIE DETECTORS could show), this is a POLITICAL power grab from party worship on policies having NOTHING to do with abortion (in some cases), to stir up the WASP vote. It happens at unique, identifiable times, near elections, then dies down for a year or two—or decades (since Reagan?). Power idolatry!

How would those extremists stop an American woman leaving the U.S. to get an abortion? What about black market doctors doing the horrific procedure underground? The goal is noble—no abortions—but the politics are NAIVE! But they don't care, because dumber voters buy into easy slogans, like “pro-life!”

Anyone who would be pro-death would murder, or commit suicide! That's the ONLY logical implication of their POLITICAL rhetoric. They'd CHEER when someone was suffering, dying from cancer. It's absurd to allow words to be manipulated into making false dichotomies, yet real CHRISTIANS do it all the time!?

Are the ONLY choices that you're "pro-choice" or "pro-abortion," if you oppose the choice, but believe safe, legal medical aid should exist, if a woman makes that choice? The politically far right embraces ALL the evils of "conservatism" for this idolic position, and CLAIMS a majority in America are against abortion, with three exceptions: mother's life, rape, and incest.

Is the Supreme Court the puppet of public opinion—IF they're correct—or does it actually rule/judge a-politically (at least in intent/purpose)? There are studies that even that claim (i.e., about the majority) is incorrect.

If a religious nut case really wants to stop abortions, they will burn down all Planned Parenthoods, shoot the doctors and the visitors, then claim civil disobedience doctrine, and analogize it to killing Hitler. NO Christian Cabal member advocates this, nor do I, because it's NOT RIGHT, though logical, according to extremist views!

And finally, government's job is NOT just to do the will of the people! 'The people' can be fickle, finicky, stupid, and evil. Though politicians represent their constituents, they aren't slaves to every hair-brained whim of any majority. You RARELY hear this taught, but it's absolutely TRUE! Deal with it.

And I have VERY RECENT evidence that the Christian Cabal WILL stay united through 2020. They are NOT breaking ranks, even as so many other Christians (and others) see the evils they have foisted onto our nation—all in the name of overturning Roe. Silly old men. #Pitiful obsessed idolatry!

I expect the Southern Baptist Convention's newest president to do what he claimed, "decouple politics from religion," but only after the 2018 midterms, tRump's connections to the Christian Cabal having already been secured by Pence's speech at its convention, and 100 so-called Christian leaders attending Chump's White House dinner, to stir up GOP votes in the name of honoring Christians' contribution to society.

NO ONE is speaking of this, but the Christian Cabal doesn't have the b_l_s to oppose Obergefell, but they do for Roe, because gay marriage is too fresh, so if they last long enough (primarily old men), what's to keep them from trying to un-do it in ten to twenty years? **(Unpublished)**

My nurse wife tells me NO contraception works perfectly. No one of any religious persuasion could take offense at ending unprotected sex's consequences before the egg gets fertilized! No life has begun! I suggest any and all females who don't FOR SURE want to be a mom, do that. Save the babies!

ABORTION & TRUMPASTORS

(11/3/16)

I dare any Chump-supporting pastor to go tell a rape or incest victim she has to carry her baby to term!
DO YOU HAVE THAT COURAGE of your convictions? **(11/2/16)**

I dare any Chump-supporting pastor to tell black pastors and their parishioners they're politically godless
and secular, due to their party affiliation! GO to FMBC, as I did last year. **(11/2/16)**

The only and greatest issue the U.S. faces is abortion, if you listen to some Christian Chump surrogates!
What a narrow mindset, though it's important! Delusional. **(11/2/16)**

If you say Christian Trump support is 'all for the fetuses,' GO TACKLE EVERY WOMAN entering
Planned Parenthood today to stop the murders! You would stop a murderer attacking someone if you
could, right?! **(11/3/16)**

ABORTION-BAITING POLITICS

(11/6/16)

Talk radio said Christian freedoms are at stake in this election with Supreme Court (SCOTUS) picks. You can evangelize and disciple FULLY! GO DO IT, and STOP whining to Uncle Sam!

Would evangelical pastors back Hugh Hefner or Jerry Springer if they promised pro-life SCOTUS picks? I WANT AN HONEST ANSWER—this is NOT a joke!

If you listen to some TrumPundits, the Bible has only one verse—thou shalt not abort. That's a HORRIBLE simplification of its thousands of verses!

Have you ever noticed that abortion clamorers MAINLY speak out at election time—NOT all year round, or even past 30 years all that much. Hidden agenda?

If you are so riled up about legitimately evil abortions, go to a clinic and yell 'murderer;' rip up a doll and say that's what you're doing. You WON'T, because it's NOT holy!

Conservatives accuse Democrats of being race baiters who play the race card. I'd say the SAME THING with Republicans who throw down the abortion card every election season!

I'm 100 percent tired of law guilt trips by TrumPastors who say vote GOP if you're saved, due to abortion! Black Christians are sinful? WHAT a farce and LIE!

Hypocrisy Check: Ask a conservative poser if they'll support a politician who'll raise the rich's taxes and ban abortions. It's NOT all about abortion to them!

Aborted babies go to heaven. Birthed lost people go to hell. Have pastors clamoring about abortion evangelized EVERY nearby birthed human? Huh?

I have friends and family who volunteer at pregnancy centers. If you're hot and bothered about abortion, and do nothing until voting time, that's kind of hypocrisy against the fetuses who came before!

Trump has been PRO-abortion all his life, but for opportunism he flips? You believe him, or does sincerity mean anything? Hitler could promise the same for you!

The ONLY GOP candidate who said government should punish the aborter (PROVING he knew NOTHING of the topic) is now TrumPastors' hero? That's PROOF they'd vote for a trained parrot if it said it was 'pro-life!'

Let's be point blank HONEST: Conservative WASP pastors want their church members to vote GOP; black churches the opposite; FEW exceptions. There—I said it.

Welfare vs. abortion, black vs. white. THESE are the only political issues narrow-minded Christians can see impacted by public policy!

Coming out of the closet, some TrumPastor's mouth 'abortion' like illegals-haters in Houston did the word "migrano" in public. One word knee-jerk reactions.

WHO is to be the voice of the unborn? The church to pregnant women—NOT government! CAN you convince, or do you like government when it forces things—contrary to your claims?

Contraception is evil? Hilarious thinking. It's PREVENTING life from starting—responsible parenting (or out of wedlock, sinful sex)!

Evil would be to birth kids you don't plan to parent, or can't pay for; planning for that not to happen through birth control is intelligent. Show me any Bible verses to the contrary.

Having MULTIPLE kids because you don't believe in birth control is ignorant, and can become a burden on an already resource-taxed society! They are NOT employees.

A tow truck driver from Mexico told me they do that there because there's not much entertainment, and they view kids as employees. There's RARELY a ROI on a kid!

I DO admire TrumPastors trying to un-do the bad aspects of Roe, as our ministerial ancestors were asleep at the wheel. It's just over-doing, like trying to kill a fly with a sledgehammer.

To ban all abortions in Texas and force women to do it elsewhere does NOT prevent the abortion! And using large numbers (60M) will always have dramatic effect, because the longer Roe is the law, that number will continue to rise. Find ways to LESSEN the number every year. Change hearts! Pastors know how to do that.

Use liberals' social change model! They didn't seek to stack SCOTUS to end Hummer's use, or push recycling! Over DECADES, they successfully worked.

Also concerning contraception, it's always interesting when religion overlaps the law. Why should I be allowed to let my kid die if my religion opposes blood transfusions?

Life is greater than a religious rule, in priorities. Pro-lifer says gotcha? Birthed life is always recognized by U.S. law—not the unborn, until it's viable, at least?

Polygamy had been a religious tenet, but U.S. society via our laws DIS-allowed that aspect of their beliefs. And rightfully so. It was NOT evil federal tyrants doing such.

Then you have prostitution, which is against most religions and our laws, but is legal in certain places in Nevada, and never gets fully stopped anywhere.

Being drunk at home is LEGAL, but against our religion. But our religion (nor anyone's) is the Constitution, but one of its foundations, at best.

California sometimes bans cussing in certain zones by P.C. rules. A BIG upcoming issue is when is a state issue a federal case, and who decides? It's SCOTUS' business often.

I'd say unless a state law outright violates the Constitution, or the issue is substantially important to have consistency among state laws (i.e., equal protection), defer to the states! The Constitution agrees with me.

Married gays in an increasing number of states, and increased public acceptance made it where policy was punishing couples in marriage-denying states.

The equal protection clause kicked in, though I believe the decision to be contrary to the will of the people in red states, and those states could have had civil unions with contractual rights! Water under the bridge.

Now if I haven't ticked off every group under the sun, as Keith Green said, 'I don't try to be controversial—the truth is controversial enough!'

That touches on one more subject... When different religions work together for political progress, that DOESN'T mean we can't discuss our differences too, as with Catholics and Protestants. '

The Bible doesn't teach celibacy is mandatory for ministers (I Cor. 9) NEVER abandon your core principles for any political power, yet cooperate!

And WASPS can work hand-in-hand with Catholics on lessening abortions, though never teaching salvation is by anything other than faith alone!

It's two different arenas—political vs. religious, where morality bridges the two... Immorality of bad theology and immorality of bad practice (i.e., abortions). But I digress (Ac. 25:19)

One more example: Government ALLOWS religious conscientious objector status for religious pacifist reasons. It's a bit of a complex subject—church and state legal issues!

Often, it's mainly law precedent, tradition, or common sense that decides which issues government will impose on religion and which they won't.

AN UNHOLY ALLIANCE

(4/6/17)

[Retweet:] My GOP colleagues high fived each other after voting to damage pillars of our democracy. This is no cause for celebration. #NuclearOption @SenBlumenthal

[Jay Sekulo:] History is being made right now in the U.S. Senate. The #NuclearOption will be used to confirm #Gorsuch. <http://bit.ly/2odUwvf> #JayLive

[Reply:] And a shameful, immoral history, you left out. You've SOLD OUT to the GOP recently, vs. unbiased objectivity, representing Christ. I'm QUITE disappointed!

There's a HANDFUL of so-called Christian leaders punch drunk over Chump's win, and advancing careers cuddling with talk radio and Christian media to be for alt-right conservatives.

I'll detail those connections later in this book. We'll be point-blank factual here: Jesus is NOT a political conservative. NOW, assess that group.

It's power idolatry by men who have been out of power, and minimized since Reagan's day (in the public arena), who abandoned morals to be for Chump. Apostate act.

They host public events, hook each other up to interviews on Fox and Christian TV and radio stations, and Hannity—you scratch my back; I'll scratch yours, and sinning bias.

You find FEW blacks or Latino ministers among this cabal. They KNOW from our tweets that conservatism has some moral problems, but power and stars are in their eyes!

They THINK they can represent Jesus and His people because they're famous to their followers, when a MAJORITY of pastors are wise enough to be neutral, publicly.

That DOESN'T mean the majority of U.S. pastors aren't Republican, but they're wise enough to know both parties are FULL of sin, so they don't go out on a limb for one party.

They're SMART enough to know that God is impartial, Jesus never joined any political party, and that principles are all He cares about—not labels or personal ambitions.

I guess these faithless creatures have given up any hope the mainstream media will ever pick up their thoughts, so they're in bed with worldliness.

And they are so connected with each other, it's like they have a hotline/red phone if any issue needs the group's attention, or media exposure. TRUTH!

You DO have to choose a political party under our current system, but you NEVER have to bow down or be beholden to it. THAT's what these (mainly) men are doing. Sorry to have to be so truthful!?

ANTI-ABORTION ANTICS

(1/16/18)

I read an article about a group in Florida hires away abortion workers to try to reduce abortions. That is NOT the correct way! It is the pregnant woman who you must convince, or fail to, and NOT by lessening her safe medical options if she's dead-set on sin of killing an unborn child.

Relatedly, Franklin Graham called abortion 'murder,' on Twitter. These Christian Cabal members have ZERO right to opine, in public, with their ignorance of facts. If it were 'murder,' the mothers would be put in jail! You have a right to shoot murderers in the act of murdering. That would mean it's O.K. to kill abortion docs! That is IDIOCY!!

Finally, they're trying to de-fund abortion procedures. SINCE it is THE LAW that abortions are legal, and IF the procedures are too costly for some (how many does one have in a lifetime?), can the private sector accommodate that cost? I wouldn't contribute one dime!

Those two wicked methods are trying to force unsafe, back alley abortions! It's like when activists encourage businesses to stop advertising with groups they oppose. Can we be more civil, and present our case, but accept consequences when we lose? ONLY try to convince people not to abort, by the media and especially, interpersonal conversations!

Women will abort. That's a FACT you can't change! You want them not to, and pray for such, but you haven't the b_ills to wrestle them outside a Planned Parenthood clinic, because you are inconsistent, and a wimp in trying to do the same by the prior two methods mentioned. Wimps are pansies (and I'm NOT suggesting tackling pregnant women)!

Your convincing skills STINK to high heaven, Christians who use those two methods to decrease the number of abortions! You couldn't sell ice cream to a five year old's mom on a hot summers day!

Am I for government-funded abortions? NOT personally, and I would vote to oppose such, with a conscientious objector rationale, but publicly, it's legal policy, and the people must use normal legislative mechanisms if the majority wants that changed! The GOP controls all of Congress, currently, so they could if they wanted to!

Nearly half unwanted pregnancies come from poor planning or poor performance of birth control. If we haven't invented it yet, they need male contraception pills, as c_nd_ms break the mood (I would suspect—never owned one), and not every woman takes the pill, as they should. NO abortions! **(9/1/18)**

If you made abortions quite expensive (except in the case of rape, incest and a mother's life—DNA proved) women would still have needed medical access, but would think twice before having unsafe sex! **(9/28/18)**

Free condoms promotes sex out of wedlock, but prevents abortions. Since you're not 'gonna stop people from having sex, if they want to have it, the lesser of two evils seems to be to offer low-cost or free condoms, and/or contraception, than to risk abortions! That's NOT something public schools ought to be engaged in, however. **(9/28/18)**

WHY would any woman kill their fetus? Perhaps the pain or expense exceeded their expectations, their boyfriend broke up with them (or died), it became too inconvenient, the baby shows to have severe medical problems, they divorced, or one of them lost their job. These reasons vary in moral legitimacy, but the act never does—it is always the taking of a life-in-progress. **(Unpublished)**

CHRISTIAN CABAL (PART I)

(5/10/17)

[Background:] What I missed: <http://bit.ly/2r2kv1F> <http://bit.ly/2pzErYB> <http://bit.ly/2pzHdNC>
GLAD to find this on YouTube today! #MensConference (2/27/17)

Trump's Executive Order on Religious Liberty is Worse Than Useless. <http://bit.ly/2pdm8bx> "...a lawyer will commit malpractice if he tells a pastor or director of a nonprofit that this order allows a church or nonprofit to use its resources to support or oppose a candidate." —**David French (5/6/17)**

Do you see ANY prophets NEGOTIATING any policy matters with evil Kings in exchange for delivering Jewish votes (in the Old Testament)? NO! They spoke TRUTH to power, vs. sucked up!

"President Donald Trump is the most faith-friendly president in U.S. history." —**Robert Jeffress**
<http://bit.ly/2p7H4oh>

YUGE sell-out! Voted for and advocated for the MOST sinful president in the past 50 years. LOST people SEE the hypocrisy, @RobertJeffress.

Smiling like a Cheshire cat, so proud of self; front and center behind Chump for all the cameras to see. NOT the way of the Lord, sir! SORRY to have to tell you.

You will see mega pastors praise Chump for "religious liberty," when they've ALWAYS been free to tell all nearby people how to go to Heaven, and NONE have. WOW!

Have you even committed to lead your members to reach all nearby lost people, as I addressed THREE+ years ago? @RobertJeffress That's #ReligiousLiberty!

When God's people attend national days of prayer, but support the most evil president in 50 years, and WON'T evangelize all nearby lost people—prayers don't get answered!

No one had heard of Jerry Falwell Jr. outside his college, and those into that academic Christian scene. Using daddy's name to make one for himself. Now the school is advertising!

Christians would vote for Satan if he promised them certain political positions; Trump is proof of this claim. Naiveté DIS-honors God! Apostasy.

.@RobertJeffress criticized Mitt Romney as a Mormon, then supported him, but was ALWAYS for the tare Trump, even above Rick Perry, whom he was for last time. WOW!

You see FoxNews and a handful cabal BFF pastors already trying to sway Christians to vote for the MOST evil president in 50 years in 2020. Apostasy and carnality rein.

[Personal best most viewed and retweeted post—ever... 46,516 impressions:]

ANOTHER Southern Baptist pastor sellout gets his daughter hired in exchange for support of the most evil president in 50 years. Sarah Huckabee Sanders

My religious websites' original "Church Conflicts" section is on hold, having been taken off-line, but is EASILY reinserted, as needed. It tells the TRUTH behind this, now, political scene.

That cabal of ~seven pastors have connections to womanizing FoxNews via Todd Starnes to get out any message they want. He even visits their churches.

I'm SO proud of the STUDENTS of Liberty University bucking their president's support of the most evil president in 50 years! That school advertising is to cover the name smear of their president being associated with the current U.S. president!

#FaithFriendly @RobertJeffress? <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> I'm a Christian... One year later I'm a baby Christian (who arrogantly never repents of anything)? The Bible's my favorite book (having "two" Corinthians in it)? His favorite verse is an eye for an eye, though Jesus refutes that concept?

#FaithFriendly, @RobertJeffress? Favoring the rich, contrary to Levit. 19:15, taking healthcare away from the poor, insulting illegals and banning ALL Muslims?

#FaithFriendly, @RobertJeffress? Ronald Reagan is rolling over in his grave! Chump played you, and you worship power, sir. That's an EVIL choice. God sees all.

NEED I specifically name the ~seven member, all male cabal of famous pastors who united forces to get Christians to vote for 'the Devil?' I know them, and I can!

CHRISTIAN CABAL (PART II)

(5/13/17)

Something tells me to drop my three-week church protest/boycott tomorrow night to see if there's reason for a longer protest, or to give it up indefinitely.

Trump ONLY has Liberty University and Robert Jeffress avidly for him, among Christian executives. They'll try to make you think Christians are behind him! NOT real ones, in THAT decision!

The REAL Jerry Falwell was a HERO, and did MANY great things—EXCEPT for his misspeak that AIDS was God's judgment on gays. His son is using name-recognition to get fame.

Robert Jeffress might have been prophetic with Donald Chump! <http://bit.ly/2rd8cj7> SIGN THE 7-YEAR PEACE DEAL FOR ISRAEL, SOON! @POTUS

Robert Jeffress OPPOSED Mitt Romney because he was a Mormon, then capitulated, as he follows power nearly as much as he follows Jesus! #TRUTH

Robert Jeffress was for Rick Perry until he, EARLY ON, was enamored with the MOST evil GOP of 2016. This attraction from a "Christian" pastor? NO discernment!

The VERY honorable and moral Dr. Russell Moore told the TRUTH about Trump, then got pressured from the seven-member Christian cabal associates to be fired. He's STILL working!

THIS is how carnal Christians play politics! Throw ALL morals out the window and have NO objectivity about the GOP's negative political positions. Blind faith in a party!

If you believe Falwell and Jeffress represent many Christians, you can't distinguish one mega church and one university from the MILLIONS+ of American Christians!

That cabal is seeking to make their mole hill of supporters seem like a mountain through FoxNews and the ~seven pastors united to seem like they're Billy Graham!

The STUDENTS of Liberty University REJECTED their president's support of Chump. The student becomes the master, and teachers aren't always smart.

Get Dr. Moore to testify if that church and cabal first contacted him to publicize political issues BEFORE Trump won the GOP nomination, then flip-flopped.

I can and WILL testify to every detail of that cabal of seven's origins and activities, if need ever be! I was integrally involved, and know every detail.

Exhibit B: Politics has surpassed spirituality in the fight of morality vs. power in the Southern Baptist Convention. I know which side God's on!

I'm thinking a YouTube video of the history of this political-religious war is in order, starting with when God led me to wake up seven DFW pastors in 2014.

Related to the YouTube video, I've OFTEN said lie detectors will be needed to prove my claims, as even Christians LIE to protect reputations, SADly! I WON'T!

KEEP THE FAITH @DrMoore God says morality "trumps" temporal political power! Your rewards await you in Heaven for your normalcy of courage! Hero!

Dr. Russell Moore apologizes for causing Southern Baptist "division" over Trump? Unity to immorality is SIN! Mt. 10:29, 34; Josh. 24:15 @drmoore

Southern Baptists are NOT the whole church, or even its leaders, and U.S. Christians BEYOND them are divided over Chumps sinfulness! <http://wapo.st/2qE1HJs>

Christians OPPOSE Trump (NOT duped and deceived ones); <http://bit.ly/2pJUbro> <http://bit.ly/2qEfCPG>
<http://bit.ly/+2qhhE51> Liberty University

CHRISTIAN CABAL (PART III)

(9/26/17)

Whenever DT gets on teleprompter, or screws up badly without it, expect the Christian Cabal to salivatingly chase after the media to sing his praises! Brown-nosers!

By the way, Uncle Sam, since we delivered you WASP votes, can you reimburse us via FEMA for practicing our religion toward victims, though churches paid in NOTHING?

And can we do everything but state that we endorse Chump, and you change the Johnson Amendment so we can keep that tax free status? We want our cake, and to eat it too!

The rich young ruler and Good Samaritan were NEVER told by God that government would reimburse them for their good deeds to the vulnerable! Who cares? Always follow the money trail!

Pure conservatives would tell Houston flood victims without flood insurance that FEMA should give them NO money. Does anyone HEAR their silent hypocrisy on that issue?

Conservatives LOVE to say that liberals suck off the fed's teet, but MANY try to, and justify it as being smart and wise stewards. Jesus NEVER said give if you get a tax break!

D-E-B-T: A four-letter word! Citizens ask for selfish needs, and NEVER do the math that politicians can't meet all those needs—unless they print fake money (QE3)!

And conservatives HATE government forcing people to buy health insurance, but some WON'T buy it, and the Emergency Room bills have to be paid by taxpayers anyway!... a free ride off them!

Rich mega churches politically tell the feds DON'T help the poor with our limited tax dollars, but help ME, with the tax exemption and FEMA bailouts when I obey my religion. Irony!

So the feds AREN'T to help the needy, but the greedy, all in Jesus' name!? Uncle Sam is BROKE, folks! \$19 trillion, and counting. Quit asking him for anything!

Twitter expands to 280 characters:

Speaking of churches wanting FEMA reimbursement for helping Harvey victims, aren't conservatives the ones (like me) who HATE illegals getting any government aid for NOT having paid anything in? Churches pay NOTHING into our system! #HypocrisyWatch

What's the end-game to NFL kneelings? It shouldn't go on forever! Kap said it would until change occurs. Name the change being sought, or you are becoming only a distraction. I haven't heard of one cop kill a black person in MONTHS!

And SINCE Franklin Graham and Robert Jeffress have sold their souls to praise Trump at ANY cost, those two men OWN these sins: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> You CAN'T run away from them by mere time putting them in the "past!"

Let's finalize this topic once-and-for-all: EVERY American has freedom of speech and expression! You may NOT like what they say, or how they do it, but unless it incites a riot or a mad dash from a movie theater that's NOT on fire, IT'S LEGAL! You want censorship when it's your opponent speaking freely!

And finally, if any red-blooded American HATES the kneeling, carry or wear an American flag to NFL games! I'd NEVER begrudge that response! But, do you ever do ONE thing to help poorer blacks not be that way in perpetuity? If not, you missed their entire point. Dumb on you.

I "lied"—1 more: Cops have a DANGEROUS job! Their lives are literally on the (thin blue) line EVERY time they pull someone over, potentially. If in DOUBT, the law allows them to shoot to defend themselves (in fear of mortal danger). If that offends you, never do anything to be involved with them just doing their job!

Note: This topic began with the Christian Cabal praising Trump's U.N. tele-prompted speech, and ended with their defending his calling others SOB's. VERY telling!

The NFL kneeling conversation would go a LOT further if people distinguished between white supremacists (of which there are FEW in percent), and white privilege beneficiaries (of which there are MANY in percent, most of which not even noticing they are, as that's their life normal since birth). (9/29/17)

If you were born and raised in 'the hood,' would you be optimistic about life? Would you feel that U.S.A. offers you equal opportunity with everyone else? Would you believe white people cared about you, other than those who worked in school or charities? Would you even know from experience any rich people? Things to think about. (9/29/17)

CHRISTIAN CABAL (PART IV)

(9/26/17)

ALL Robert Jeffress' credibility is LOST! You don't compare, diminish or deny any injustices by another injustice, FOOLish one! <http://bit.ly/2yGEWFw>

[Pastor Frederick Haynes' Twitter account: Evil! Clueless! Sick Dallas pastor Robert Jeffress says kneeling NFL players would be shot in the head in North Korea. <http://bit.ly/2xCJVqw>]

Note: You can't tell me the U.S. church is united, and there is no racial division! And can you imagine what words about an authority figure shooting grown adults for behavior they disapprove of sounds like to people whose ancestors were slaves in U.S.A., experiencing similar phenomena?]

Most WASPs are NOT racists, despite knee jerk words of one NOT nearly in the same league as his GREAT dad! <http://sumo.ly/GliZ>

The Christian Cabal has NO idea why any think them to be in bed with white privilege and being BLIND to any blacks' struggles. AMAZING self-delusion. BLIND!

Under the theory of people opposed to NFL kneelings, JUST SHUT UP and take injustices like a man. Keep status quo; life's not fair, but don't point that out.

If anyone in the Christian Cabal would tell the media WHERE professional sports players would better have made their message on racial injustice, pick up a microphone!

Has anyone noticed, as my Baylor discipler told me years ago, church is the MOST segregated activity in all of American. There are REASONS for that!

Black church cares about the struggles of their congregants. WASP church cares about tithes and abortion, now that gay marriage is the law of the land!

Token gestures are smoke screens, especially in charity or good deeds to the poor. If your politics don't address systemic problems, they are a JOKE, pastors!

Franklin Graham is asking LOST people to kneel because the NFL got the nation's attention to that topic; piggybacking on the GOOD work of those NFL heroes!

Franklin Graham and Robert Jeffress will do and say anything to defend anything Chump does or says if it's big enough to garner media attention. It's P.R. for them!

The number one dupe in the Christian Cabal is their political media mouthpiece—Huckabee Sanders. She NEEDS no brain—just spew words bosses make you say, for pay!

Am I the ONLY person who WATCHED Huckabee kiss up to Donnie for his daughter's job, now his shtick is to go around praising her boss? EX-pastor morals?

Christian Cabal: When you hang with pigs you get stinky. WORSE, you tarnish Jesus' name. You're so out on a limb with DT, you can't find your way back home! Sad apostasy!

So we've learned in the past three months that Jeffress is the Christian Cabal's lead spokesman, with Franklin a close second. The other ones seem to be smartening up more than them!

And national and local NBC media spends keep their faces before the public, like Liberty University and First Baptist Dallas. They've got to resurrect their business' reputation SOMEHOW! #Hard2do

Here's the psychological TRICK the Christian Cabal's trying to hoist on you: DT is O.K., because we find him O.K., and we're men of the cloth, so we MUST be moral.

Rather than guilt by association, they sacrifice personal credibility, hoping that whatever credibility they had before 2015 rubs off on DT in your eyes—if you're sheep!

By the way, I pride myself in being objective. To remain such, I've said here before that I am NOT objective about Chump. He lost me forever with his campaign. #2evil2me!

Here's ANOTHER Christian Cabal member on kneeling NFL: <http://bit.ly/2wVpm6t> They sold the morality farm for DT, so they won't back down now! #2FarGone2repent!

Disrespect of the U.S. military? Hilarious accusation! Everyone I know has nothing but the HIGHEST respect for all of them, and all first responders. Red herring argument!

These people just do NOT want to address black people's historic injustices done to them by a predominantly white culture, and the associated ramifications to them.

CHRISTIAN CABAL (PART V)

(10/15/17)

Chump's administration/'team' tells Christians to 'put your Christian values on pause, so you can get things done,' values voters, and we're going to say Christmas—NOT happy holidays. Let's expose the TRUTH, from recent history!: Christians ALWAYS claimed it was only the holiday's NAME, and NOT promoting their religion, but now Christians want it to cover for America's religious and moral decline.

Their Christian Cabal says God has been taken out of society, when U.S.A. is NOT a theocracy, and it's a moral thing to obey the Constitution, and not favor one religion over another. I GUARANTEE you, Christians would NOT be happy if people, en mass, said Happy Kwanza, Hanukah, or Ramadan! They're TRYING to have it both ways—to their liking!

Businesses have a right to set their policies! You're free to say 'merry Christmas' (as I do) anywhere, but your boss can have another policy! The Christian Cabal wants to "Christianize" American culture, withOUT fully evangelizing, with these token symbolic gestures vs. doing God's will.

Yet, alt-right types can't get how the majority sees them as representing old, white male Protestants, the KKK, and intolerant rich people, who care little about others. It is NOT hard to see, unless you're blindly loyal to political beliefs over facts, or what your religion REALLY teaches! I warn my Christian brethren.

Forcing any religion on anyone falsifies that religion, yet many Christian conservatives long to do just that! If they had it their way, our dollar bill would say, 'in Jesus we trust,' and we would pledge allegiance as, 'one nation under Jesus, indivisible!' EVANGELISM and discipling are how you change a culture, do-do's!

THE issue of salvation is how are you going to get out from beneath the wrath of God you are currently facing! It is NOT will you promise to be better. Lordship Salvation is the majority Christian gospel in America, which is a major reason why the majority of U.S. Christians are 'carnal.' This is NOT my statistic! It's not made up, either.

Salvation is an experience, an event; it happens in a moment, by Gods sovereign call through the Gospel. It is NOT a life-long process, but it's after effects are. U.S. pastors often get so concerned with how converts will act, they send people to Hell by teaching them a front-loaded, false Gospel message!

NO free grace Christian has ever taught that lost people don't have to admit they're sinners, in order to be saved, or that Christians are free to live any way they want! That's a straw man argument from one with LITTLE Bible research on the subject!

A false Gospel teaches lost people that they must fully commit to live holy the rest of their life, in order to qualify to receive a free gift. A false Gospel also teaches that you can flippantly receive that gift as if it's nothing of value. Conviction is what brings a lost person across that threshold!

I know it's HARD for a "Christian" to walk in another man's shoes (like Jesus did—Phil. 2), but desiring manger scenes in the town square is TRADITION vs. law, and WOULD YOU LIKE Muhammad displays there during Ramadan? You rightly fight against sharia law being applied in America, but that's a LAW vs. tradition issue.

In America, every religion is free to proselytize whoever will listen. Because mega pastors were chasing fame and fortune, since Reagan's time, NOW that our culture has changed, they want to change it back to the 1950's, when, ALL THE WHILE, doing full evangelism and full discipling has been fully ('perfectly') legal!

U.S.A. is NOT a theocracy. Even though founded on Judeo-Christian values, every election season the public gets to voice their desires for its future. If you don't influence them to be for good policies, they will vote for bad ones. This can be as part of your religion, or completely distinct from it.

"We have no government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion... Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." –**John Adams**; evangelize, Church!

THE CHRISTIAN CABAL WHINES THAT SOCIETY IS BEING ATTACKED BY "SECULARISM." That's what happens when pastors, for more than THIRTY years, fail to do job one, @RobertJeffress and @Franklin_Graham! Lost priorities, lost societies. Jeffries deals with Chump more than getting his members to fully evangelize!

And, after all, America IS a "secular" nation. We have no pope-in-chief. Our VALUES need to be good, as reflected in our laws, but our Constitution is against favoring one religion by government! The Christian Cabal wants that end, through Chump, their dupe, exchanging votes for political access. There is corruption in both DT and that group!

If the Christian Cabal had better brain power, they'd be clamoring for state's rights more than "religious liberty," interpreted as forcing Christian beliefs on society. Let the red states express religious affections more than the blue ones, by law, per tradition. I'd have NO problem with that, vs. one-size-fits-all!

Your Constitutional right to freely practice your religion does NOT trump others' rights to not be harmed or imposed upon by such practice! WASPs are FULLY, legally FREE to practice EDDBS priorities, but so few do, and they try to circumvent God's teachings with cultural symbolism!

If your religion teaches you to do things that the U.S. majority finds intolerable to legally allow, you will (and should) LOSE! The first battle, in changing laws, is to change the hearts of the people. The Christian Cabal WON'T do that, but want the easy way out, by chumming up to Hitler #2 from the power idolatry sin!

I don't want a Muslim America, a Jewish America, a Christian America, or any other religiously-bent America, but an America based on morality which conforms to common sense, and the common religious values we all share, as inculcated in our U.S. Constitution. Justice, freedom, et al!

Between calls for DT's impeachment, and Steve Bannon's antics (to ruin the GOP), the 2018 Congressional race is in full force, which means you will likely see a significant cut-back in our tweets, except for news comments; few on political doctrine. I'm NOT into extremes!

Update #1: Check Your Brains at the Church Doors?

[The following is NOT political doctrine, so I am NOT breaking my commitment to cut THAT back. This is political strategy, and news commentary: Robert Jeffress bemoans that the GOP is doing nothing, and may harm DT's re-election bid. Here's common sense that you would think a pastor would know...]

When you insult and threaten the livelihoods of politicians, common human intelligence tells you that they won't be behind you! And Jeffress says GOP's are NOT pushing DT's agenda. DT ONLY had a 50' wall Mexico would pay for, and ban ALL Muslims! He had TWELVE years to develop an agenda. Chameleon with NO plan. Flake, and loser!

Robert Jeffress is sinfully reinforcing the stereotype that Christians are stupid, trying to rally the troops behind the LEAST-prepared, most evil, and stupidest GOP in 50 years. HOW do you compartmentalize, to block yourself from the TRUTH so well? The power idolatry sin is how!

And finally, Jeffress is like the guy who buys a LEMON car, and he repairs it over and over, desperate to prove to his wife that he made a good buy/investment/decision. The Christian Cabal has been given 2.5 years for their sucking up to Chump to prove they were wise, but EVERYONE in America who is NOT deluded knows otherwise! Credibility BUSTED!

P.S.: HOW could you attend First Baptist, Dallas, with a headmaster who sold his soul to the Devil for political power? You can bifurcate your religion from your politics? You've got to be skitzo to do that, with a seared conscience (or undiscerning brain)!

NAME ME TEN ACTION ITEMS ON TRUMP'S OWN AGENDA, @RobertJeffress, and I DON'T mean ideas he has gained since being nominated, from anyone other than himself! He HAD no clear agenda, yet you boo-hoo that it's NOT being implemented. GOP's are doing America a FAVOR! Your credibility's SHOT!

[The Christian Cabal is also NOT political doctrine posts, and we will be addressing them OFTEN, before our book is done! Anytime they speak or act, we will fight their harm to America, and Christianity, as we've done since June, 2016, when their existence was first publicly revealed! #Consistent]

Update #2: Bannon & the Christian Cabal
(10/15/17)

Dr. Jeffress, this has nothing to do with bitterness, but a fight for what's right for America, and how Christians are supposed to vote and act, and God's will in one's life! Petty little MINOR issues, like saying "Christmas," never entered my mind, as SO LOW on the importance totem pole! Some people LOVE symbolism, and are two-faced on America being a theocracy.

I've witnessed pastors buy into good ideas, then go with worse ones, but it's ALL for party, and a collegial collusion to circle the wagons if any of their peers are RIGHTLY reprov'd. Our latest free book, Christians For Trump, will spill all the details, NOT from anything other than a motive of exposing the TRUTH.

Will Christians For Trump be a salacious tell-all? No. We get ONE chance to tell the story, and refute false allegations we anticipate, before they arise, so we do cover all details, including our own shortcomings, as it's us vs. a large force of opponents, and I trust my honesty more than others!

When Bannon is your leader, you are APOSTATE! REPORT: An emboldened Bannon enlists evangelicals to take on the GOP establishment <http://fxn.ws/2xFlxTC> #FoxNews

If you saw our post on Steve Bannon and WASP Christians, NOW you see why our latest book, Christians For Trump is SO needed. Even James Robison is wising up to have a challenger to Ted Cruz, from his TV staff! The Titanic is sinking. Christians SHOULD see with better vision!

Does anyone remember the GOP and Christian Cabal saying there was unity in the GOP, and among the Southern Baptist Convention? LIES, to make it LOOK true. A mirage. Image. Wishes stated as fact. THIS is the "moral" standard of power idolaters for alt-right political agendas! Two-faced liars for the most evil GOP in 50 years!

When WASP "Christians" are in bed with Steve Bannon for political power, you KNOW The Apostasy of Scripture/Bible prophecy has begun! Re-read that until it sinks past your shallow interest, or capacity to understand! #Apostasy

Update #3: Bannon's Bull-Honky
(10/15/17)

Steve Bannon is pushing pure political conservatism, and any "Christian" who buys into it, hook, line and sinker, is an absolute FOOL, who is bringing down God's reputation from IGNORANCE, selfishness, and sin, rather than loving God with all his/her heart and mind! #ChristianCabal (Mt. 22:37)

The poster boy for Steve Bannon to WASPs will be Robert Jeffress! Congress doing little is better than Congress going along with a literally crazy man at the White Houses' helm! There are better solutions, and the Christian Cabal bought into them, until their patience lost out to the sin of anxiety, and they flipped for DT.

I HOPE you see both the opportunity and challenge of Steve Bannon's pushing for alt-right GOP's in 2018! EXPOSE the evils in that political philosophy! There's NO balance—only extremism in Bannon's agenda! @TheDemocrats @DNC #Democrats It's HYPOCRISY and sin for any "Christian" to go with that effort!

CHRISTIAN CABAL & ABORTION (PART I)

(9/30/17)

I write off D T-rump for his first two years of ignorance and immorality. The Christian Cabal wrote off Obama for party hatred. These are morally-differing motivators!

For a Christian to AGREE that God is impartial, and neither political party is morally perfect, and that independence is best, then to be a party loyalist is the sin of HYPOCRISY!

'Taking God out of the locker room,' vs. a LACK OF EVANGELISM, is why Christian Cabal refused to blame TRUMP for his 'celebrities can grab women's ___' statement!

Disallowed prayer or Bible studies in locker rooms, school, etc. are NOT barriers to the U.S. church to reach every lost person for Christ! You see lost people EVERY DAY, and RIGHT OUTSIDE YOUR CHURCH DOORS! Crickets!

Public prayers anywhere are NOT evangelism, anyway! Nor Bible studies, though they can lead to such. CHICKEN EVANGELISM METHODS are the church's problem! Subtle, back door, relational, easing your way in vs. lovingly, boldly/confidently, prayerfully and accurately TELLING THE GOSPEL, apostates!

Having politicians pray more, mention 'God' (a term every religion accepts, not 'Jesus'), or even use Bible verses is NOT what has hindered mega pastors leading members to evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP, and are NOT evidences of revival, but a traded concession for GOP votes via Chump! #Duh101

The Christian Cabal AGREED with us that U.S.A. is NOT a theocracy, then, when Hitler #2 got elected, they try to implement JUST THAT! No hypocrisy there—if you're blind! See our past six tweets for a better description of their feigned 'revival' evidence.

Even if ALL Christians got politically active, a majority has to agree with us—NOT shoving beliefs down throats (which is NOT God's way), has to comport with the Constitution, and legislation would need passing. STOP the delusional pipe dreams of returning U.S.A. to the 1950's, when Christian Cabal members were youth!

Precedent. The Christian Cabal could use a dictionary or law course to understand it. Laws sometimes get over-turned, but must be for GOOD reason with some legal justification, public policy rationale, or significantly changed circumstances. You FEEL you're standing up for God, as you cherry pick one or two issues!

National gay marriage will NOT be changed! Even with revival—I don't see it ever happening! The LAW has condoned marriages, and it is BAD public policy to promote relationship break-ups or 'divorces' (instability, child disruption, etc.). Obergefell is a done deal, Christian Cabal! #GetOverIt

If Christians REALLY showed love to gays, they would resent less any saying homosexuality is an abominable sin. And singling out one sin for political gain is RIGHTLY offensive to them, and the U.S. majority; bias, self-serving, targeted judgmentalism that U.S.A. rejects. The Cabal has even rightly given up!

Do Christians spend MORE time befriending gays as they do politically operating to demonstrate their disdain for the practice? Lost people see this hypocrisy, brethren! They may be lost but they are NOT stupid. We are, to not know this! Amen to my own post!

Pass a morning after bill in red states, Christian Cabal (i.e., in rape or incest events, women MUST take that pill before two days expire)! It probably wouldn't pass Constitutional muster, even as you promoted

the most evil GOP politician this generation, to stack the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) to overturn Roe. Maybe for unplanned sex times, also? It WON'T pass!

Let's bore newbies with what would happen if a majority in U.S.A. wanted Roe overturned: 1. It could NEVER go national again, or SCOTUS would look 100 percent political. 2. Red states would quickly ban all abortions, most likely. Then, their females would get them out of state, or in a back alley.

Defunding Planned Parenthood is their method, today. You can legally earmark tax dollars (from red states?) NOT going to pay for abortions, but taxes paying for other services. I would be for that! Bottom line, social conservatives JUST want all abortions stopped, even if it harmed the pregnant mother—usually.

Tearing a baby apart, ripping them to shreds, and sucking the life out of their lungs and heart is an abhorrent choice! Anti-abortionists need to strategize every method possible to convince women NOT to do such. What I see them do today is not fully effective, and extreme, from LACK of creativity!

#Mundane

Protesting Planned Parenthood, praying outside it, laws restricting how long a woman has to decide, limiting access for "medical" concerns (LIE), and defunding P.P. entirely. You have some might ignorant political strategists! Change the public opinion and individuals' minds through relationships and PR and good deeds!

God never calls Christians to sin to win. The ONLY exceptions were His greatest prophets (marry a whore, kill your son). Sorry to say, but most of us don't fit that status! We want the easy, quick way to lessen the numbers of abortions. If there were an app for that, we'd push a button, and move on. Is that concern?

And isn't it "ironic" that Christians show more outward offense over abortion around campaign seasons? There is NO irony about that—it's called HYPOCRISY, and it is a sin my brethren NEED to repent of. ALL in the name of "Jesus," for GOP votes, from power idolatry and party worship. [#Shame](#) [#Repent](#) church!

Government forcing all women nine months of pregnancy—pain, morning sickness, sonograms, costs, travel to doctors and time away from work, and eating pickles and ice cream. THIS is the "loving" concern many Christians have for American females. I reject their shallow, if well-intentioned "solutions!"

HOW LONG does it take you to decide you made a mistake in the heat of passion, engaging in unprotected sex? The morning after pill before the baby is negatively impacted is better than abortion—sooner rather than later!

Which is morally worse? Let a mom die to save her soon-to-be-birthed child, or allowing partial birth abortions only in such cases? Isn't that choice better left in the hands of that mother and the father, in prayer? Just asking.

CHRISTIAN CABAL & ABORTION (PART II)

(1/23/18)

When Franklin Graham says Chump likes loyalty, that is sugar-coated code speech for 'I couldn't speak my mind if they paid me more than I'm overpaid to do daddy's business! I sold my soul, and now I must robotically parrot positives, and throw my conscience to the wind!' That's the Devils price, Junior!

And when Mr. Perky Perkins says the Christian Cabal gives Chump a mulligan, they mean sin is wonderful, if we force our agenda on the U.S.A.; an agenda NO media person EVER asks them to specify! Why such BAD interviewers? It's mainly Roe overturn; bless the rich, too (never admitted to). Be better journalists!

The Christian Cabal has NO b__l's to overturn Obergefell. Why won't anyone ask Perkins or Graham why they don't fight that SCOTUS decision to be overturned? They would love it to be! I accept it as the law of the land. They're cowards, but Roe is fair game to them, for some reason. They won't say that until those ends/goals are attempted to be met!

When anyone in America has sex, you better intend to be a parent, or have perfect contraception (which ~1/2 the Christian Cabal disagree with), or you will be forced to take to term, or use an UN-safe coat hangers, if the Christian Cabal gets their way; at least in red states. They HATE the 40-year old "sexual revolution."

The Christian Cabal's Bible is 'Thou shalt have no abortions and no homosexuals.' It is a two-versed Bible (which is a violation of Deut. 4:2 and Rev. 22:190. No limits, bounds or standards—anything goes if those two sex sins get legally forbidden. This is your old fogey seniors trying to create a theocracy.

Related Tweets

People pushing for a Roe overturn, even if just for bans in red states, WANT every sex act that ever impregnates to go to/full term. This would mean, if condoms break, if they're not used, if raped or incest occurs, if contraception pills fail (they're NOT 100%!), or if one doesn't have sex strategically/smart, especially among those in that crowd who oppose contraception! **(1/24/18)**

They are saying, NO SEX, except if you do it to be a parent, or where it's impossible to get pregnant. The way you lessen irresponsible sex (i.e., unwanted pregnancies) is 100 percent stop irresponsible, unsafe sex! Those only clamoring for a Roe overturn are saying grab a coat hanger, and meet me in the alley. WE DON'T CARE if you miss, and/or bleed out. Government has to! It's the health and safety clause! **(1/24/18)**

Someone NEEDS to investigate why people get pregnant, then abort. NPR (or PBS) radio spoke of sex education, and parents teaching kids to be safe with sex. Is it THAT hard to avoid being unwantingly pregnant? Research the cause of the problem, and FIX it! Rape, incest and broken contraception SHOULD be the only need! **(1/25/18)**

[TV interjection] Kyleena's five-year (inserted) birth control only says 99 percent protection, adoption mandaters. WHAT ABOUT THE one percent "OOPS—sorry's," with Plan B available? **(1/25/18)**



Continued

(2/5/18)

Going to bed last night, I kept praying, how could Christians be so different? Reply: You never changed. That article from DallasNews (**See:** 'News Articles,' number 33) nailed it: The Cabal is honest about the fact that this is all about politics—NOT morality. Bill Clinton's crucifixion is overlooked for Chump, by hypocrites! READ it.

MOST WASP pastors in America care more about wrongly-aborted babies (who go to Heaven) than birthed people near their un-commanded church buildings, most of whom are NOT going to Heaven. Here's the Christian Cabal's "thinking:" Ban all abortions, at all costs. They'd vote for Hitler if he promised to overturn Roe, as even Hitler hid his evils more than Trump!

If any woman gets pregnant, she must birth her baby. If they go black market, let them bleed out, using coat hangers. If condoms break, we don't give a damn. If contraception fails, we don't give a damn. We want people scared to have sex, unless they're planning a family.

Some of them even ban contraception, so they REALLY want sex ONLY for family-making! If a woman is raped, or an incest victim—BIRTH IT!

We will get CHUMP to nominate judges who enforce this viewpoint. Who needs to enlist the public's sentiment? We have DJT by the b__s, for our church member votes. If he stays true to a Roe overturn, he's O.K. for anything he does or says. We will force our theocratic position on America, because we (think we) can!

That from "Christian" "pastors." WOW! NO WONDER they rely on sermonizing to do their evangelizing and discipling. They KNOW they CAN'T convince society, so they preach to the choir, instead of actually doing the needed work in the top four priorities, and in lowering the numbers of abortions! They must NOT be good convincers.

And in all these political antics, NONE of them have evangelized every living (vs. unborn) person living closer to their religious retail business than any other shepherd/pastor. And for DECADES they opposed gays 100 percent, but NOW they WON'T seek gay marriage overturn. Cherry pickers for power access!

In all the Cabal's antics, have you ever seen 'us' change? Sunday School bans, contracts NOT to address their likely founder online, et al. THEY changed. We are consistent, though we did change [political] parties, and even that change was due to consistent opposition to evil (i.e., Trump).

They sucked up to him; still do, and still will through 2020. YOU decide which standard is more biblically moral. READ this (from possibly the first #NeverTrump GOP): They've NEVER rebutted it! <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> It's IMPOSSIBLE to rebut, by God's grace alone. #Silencing

So BOTH of us want the same end: As few abortions as possible. We DIFFER on HOW that gets achieved... laws or convincing a public opinion shift. SAME goal, yet we are enemies in their actions. I'll take my clear conscience any day, to their harmed reputations, supporting the dumbest and most evil president in 50 years!

What punishment would abortion ban violators incur? Jail? Frankie Graham said it is murder. Murderers go to jail! If they were to get their pipe dream, and carved out three exceptions, WHO will tell a doctor you can abort that gal's baby, but not that one, as we are sure she was raped, but NOT her?

Our book, Wit and Wisdom, has all arguments, pro and con, with all legal ramifications on Roe being state's rights-based, or abortions nationally banned, as well as all solutions, with Roe remaining the law of the land, and what Christians can do to lessen abortions.

One more: Why won't the Christian Cabal/evangelical council members TELL the American public the TRUTH, and say, "we don't care what sinful words or deeds Chump EVER did or does—we want him to overturn Roe?" Isn't honesty a Christian trait/value? ASK them, PLEASE! @CBS @ABC @CNN @NBC

I lied... one more: I want four conservatives and four liberals on the Supreme Court, with one centrist to break ties. The Christian Cabal wants as many conservatives as possible. WHICH position is MORE biblical? Hint: Justice, objectivity, and Mic. 6:8, Rom. 2:11, and Levit. 19:15. Stack the court/judicial activism they rail on liberals for doing!

I've got to reiterate: ALL abortions kill a human-in-process. ALL such babies are innocents. Taking any life, except in self-defense, is morally wrong. The problem is, with abortions, two lives are in the decision. Both [political] parties ONLY see one person in the decision, and those two people are NOT the same person, but BOTH are 'sinners.'

Explanation: Every human is a sinner (i.e., status before God), even if unborn; innocent (in practice), but born that way (though not yet birthed). They're responsible before God for their sin(s), when old enough to know right from wrong. Plan B, within two to three days, kills no one, though some Christians consider it evil. WOW!

If Hitler was killing tons of Jewish (or otherwise) babies, and a Christian knew about it, they'd try to do something to stop it. Except for extremists, anti-abortion people do NOT storm Planned Parenthoods, and tackle women entering. Is that an inconsistency? No. Viability and birth are legal distinctions!

And here's how the Christian Cabal, as Johnny-come-lately, responded to Obergefell: #NashvilleStatement (the ONLY sin ever formally addressed, and a document on literary par with the Inerrancy document from the Reagan era), and handing out pamphlets warning about sexual disease from homosexuality.

They STILL do all they can to limit money, workers and access to abortions, on the state level, and I've heard NONE of them say ALL discrimination against gays is morally wrong. I see NO public events proving their love of gays, like Jesus would! (Mt. 11:19) But now, look for such events, as they try to prove me wrong AFTER I post.

INSTEAD, they defend adulterers, sex abusers, liars, idolaters, arrogance, insulters, stupidity, porn star sex (pornography), racists, etc., all in the same person and 'in the name of Jesus,' as they are FORCED to defend Chump in the media, every time he screws up. They're in bed with him more than Stormy Daniels was!

THIS is what YOU approve of when you abort:

<http://bit.ly/2nVnZCl>
<http://bit.ly/2BR6U6d>
<http://bit.ly/2soXDhO>
<http://bit.ly/2srihhp>

If every Christian would stand only for the morally good policies in their political party, and stand against all the bad ones, America would be a better place. I've NEVER heard the Christian Cabal speak against any selfish rich, but ONLY against gays and abortions. Christians under age 50 have broader views!

Can you be forgiven by God for aborting, and homosexuality? YES. Do doing those acts send people to Hell? NOT any one sin does that, but rejecting Jesus, when all our sins make that necessary, to go to Heaven.

Laws and morality (vs. sin) sometimes overlap, sometimes they don't. #DoTheRightThing!
#ChristianCabal

Does God single out homosexuality as the worst and only 'abomination' sin? NO. Do many WASP Christians? YES, including abortions. That difference [from God's view] is where Christians sin. I DARE the Christian Cabal to publicly renounce ALL the abominations in Levit. 19, and seek their banning by Trumpian edict! They WON'T! #inconsistent

Idolatry/love of money is a sin, as is power idolatry, but you don't hear those sins addressed by the Christian Cabal. Harming the poor, or favoring the rich is also a violation of Levit. 19:15 (as well as MANY injunctions in the book of Proverbs). CRICKETS from that group! Sex sins of politicians, also. SILENT!

MOST of that Cabal members are "Baptists." Here's what their name's sake did with a very sinful politician: Mk. 6:18. That true prophet got beheaded. They stay SILENT on morality, and praise the evil Pharaoh! Any moral oppositeness going on with these modern Baptists? ABSOLUTELY! That's NOT leadership (and I'm a Baptist)!

You can list every sin in the Bible: <http://bit.ly/1zgukZM> IS it the Christian's duty to lobby Congress to outlaw them all, since the Millennium (by iron fist) and Heaven will not have them? NO. We are in this dispensation, and living in a democracy—NOT a theocracy, Christian Cabal. LEARN before you speak and act!

Should it be a crime to discard of miscarriage "material" in a trash can? If not at home, hospitals treat ALL surgery residue DIFFERENT from trash!

Should the state require women to bury abortion "material?" It should be their choice! Force sonograms? Educate, but it should be their choice. Forcing sonograms and burials is seeking to impose guilt.

Continued
(2/1/18)

If the Supreme Court violated the U.S. Constitution concerning entitlements or Roe, PROVE it in court. Start at the local federal courts, Robert Jeffress, then appeal your expected LOSS. Work your way up to SCOTUS on a case that has merits. That's how Americans change laws. Or get people to clamor to Congress—NOT by executive edict.

BRING A CASE to SCOTUS that challenges Roe, Robbie! Use your buddy, Sekulow. If y'all have legal standing, and a valid legal argument, you'll get a hearing, and if the unborn have standing to show their (obvious) injury. You have NO idea what I mean, as you only have opinion, and a wonderful Bible. Use U.S. legal procedures!

But when your only influence on the public is to judge them, or just preach to the choir, you HAVE to stoop to bending the ear of the evil Pharaoh, at the cost of your soul and conscience. Such is the Christian Cabal... too chicken and unskilled at swaying public opinion, so they go against the majority on Roe!

I "lied"... one more thing: Jeffress decries Congress being silent to the silent screams of the unborn's pain. It's NOT Congress who needs to fix this, Bob. The public would need to clamor Congress (and, less directly, SCOTUS) to overturn Roe, just like majority sentiment changed to support gay marriage. They didn't just lobby politicians!

Update: Roe Overturn Idiocy

(2/1/18)

Here's the IDIOCY of the Christian Cabal wanting Roe overturned, via two SCOTUS picks:

1. They EMBRACED blatant sin, dragging Jesus through the mud, to get that end.
2. They SINfully CONTRADICT conservative dogma/rhetoric/B.S. that they OPPOSE judicial activism, AS IF Democrats alone do it.
3. They IGNORANTLY (a sin) claim the Constitution says the decision is for states (10th Amendment), when serious issues of national impact are RIGHTLY decided uniformly! SCOTUS even has a name for such weighty matters, that I'm CERTAIN NONE of those pastors know, so I won't inform their ignorance!
4. NO red state abortion doctor is going to become a prosecutor, to determine if a woman was the victim of rape or incest! They're NOT going to send s_m_n samples to the feds for DNA analysis, to see if it's from a rapist or family member! So they'll be STUCK with only the mother's life exception, if any exceptions at all.

That means they'll likely vie for NO abortions, which means THEY will be liable before God for any deaths or injuries from coat hangers/self-help, and starting a black market industry of Misoprostol, which will thwart their goal of having no abortions. IF these (mainly) MEN were SMART, they'd attack what causes abortions!

Abortions occur when women get pregnant, and didn't want to have a baby at that time. You fix that problem by requiring safe sex, and designing fool-proof contraception! You do NOT end abortions by overturning Roe, and by a one-trick pony strategy/over-focus, the Christian Cabal HARMS Jesus, from IGNORANCE (again, a sin)!

CHRISTIAN CABAL (& MYSELF)

(12/7/17)

DJT's Jerusalem embassy decision was PURELY to seek to solidify the Christian Cabal's support for 2020! Chump KNOWS he has ZERO natural commonality with those (self-named) "pastors!" They are all SUCH moral cowards, not one of them will debate this document they are all too well aware of!: <http://bit.ly/2mkbIKI>

Those specific men were ALL used in a process to try to recruit me to run for high office, on three or four occasions, within a two year period. We detail it in Christians For Trump. God told me to NOT oblige, and NOW we see why—their 'character' and agenda are NOT Jesus', on idolizing power at ALL moral costs.

They KNOW from dealing with me for the past three years (the original organizing one having fought and dealt with me for eight+ years, changing his church by persistent pressure detailed at my free website), that I WILL expose ALL those details, and NOT be a patsy who will do their bidding, but call out their LACK of EDBS priorities, among most of their pastor peers.

They HATE that I teach the TRUTH about Churchianity, tithing, church-as-a-business/preach-and-be-paid, attraction method of evangelism, Lordship Salvation, and that I support taxing churches run like a business, so they LOVE being Chump's buddy!

He knows NOTHING of those issues, and desperately needs their support, so he does SYMBOLIC antics, like yesterday (i.e., Jerusalem), and his unenforceable Johnson Amendment edict!

That all stemmed from problems my family's pastor had communicating directly with or against me when I tweeted things he couldn't respond to!

He is Chump's spiritual advisor, because Chump learned about me, and all that God has done through me toward pastors, starting in 2014, and they wanted power, and when I wouldn't run, they ran to him. My family's pastor flip-flopped within two weeks of preaching against Chump, then speaking to ABC News (6/23/16)!

I say my family's pastor, as I quit his church perhaps six years ago, disagreeing with spending multi-millions on a new building (which God brought to failure, a few years later), instead of using that money for evangelism (though marketed to the church as a great thing 'for evangelism').

ONLY people who stumble onto this account know these facts, but MOST U.S. VIP's have been by, because that pastor is connected, and he touted myself to many of his pastor friends, who then told D.C. politicians, when they thought I was going to run as a GOP.

When Chump won, I changed political parties that day, and ever since they have begun to chum up to DJT for extremist policies they were NOT for when they were giddy about what I was for. That's why I say they're hypocrites who idolize power.

The general public has ZERO idea about these matters, because I only use Twitter, so far, but my book, for FREE, explains every detail, with dates and documentation. I must learn publicity after Christmas! I will.

THIS is only going to enrage the Christian Cabal to even more extreme political actions, as they KNOW they lost in America because they were asleep for DECADES!

Don't doubt me on these matters. This account will continue to track their every scheme, though the books will cease documenting it Christmas eve. After Roy Moore and the Jerusalem embassy, there will be other antics. Chump KNOWS my past two churches, and specifically invited their pastors to advise him.

God made me wake them up to voice opposition to gay marriage going national, because Christian marriage is between a man/male and wife/female. They were SO impressed, MANY of the Cabal members recruited myself to run, BEFORE Chump won the nomination. In various ways I can specify what four of them did! Falwell was a JOKE tweet of mine, referencing his decent dad.

I tweeted to give them an idea what they needed to do to get Christian votes—his dad's "Moral" Majority—I didn't even know a Jerry Junior existed—only brother Jonathan. They used MY ideas to form their band of merry do-gooders, who WARPED MY (that is, God's, to me) ideas into an alt-right political lobby group I NEVER suggested.

Let me also predict something: To a man they will publicly deny anything about those facts, because it hurts their reputations, and "proof" has been conveniently vague in their dealings, as lawyers likely told them to do. I call now, and I will in the future, for LIE DETECTORS!

EVERY one of their famous pastor amigos can testify, but there is a collegiality in the ministry, and my Bible positions on politics and church practice are a threat to their system, so I personally expect very few people to come to my aid, as I threaten status quo. LIE DETECTORS will be demanded, and I will submit to any day.

God had me call seven DFW mega pastors to seek revival, and do FULL evangelism, nearly four years ago. I used four to five different contact methods. They ALL refused, except my family's pastor, who THOUGHT he'd get me off his case/back after hosting an ATT Stadium evangelism event. NOT when you back DJT, JNG!

Perhaps six years ago he used his staff to ban me from ALL Sunday School classes, because a female layman complained I spoke or asked questions too much, as I aided my then friend/teacher, who DIDN'T know the Bible as well, but better than most.

Then, late 2013, they made me sign a contract to never speak to any staffers, or mention the church online, as I had used TripAdvisor to say if you visit this church while in Dallas, our website details things behind the scenes you might want to know about. They were TRUE, but negative things which I have now cleaned up, because the pastor changed!

But the original complaints are in Christians For Trump, due to that man organizing his ministry peers to support THIS: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>, and because I'm too broke to pay my webmaster to reinstate the original version. No one pays you to write, until your writing can reach publishers (unless you are already an established author)! After Christmas, 2017, I will have written, full-time, 8.75 years straight.

That's my story, and I'm sticking with it, and it will NEVER change, because it's TRUE, and I DON'T lie. However, my current work peers WILL testify I have said five times that I was coming full-time, and I didn't, because God wants these books complete, and every time I started, He had more work for me. Call that a lie if you want to; I call it obeying God more than my uninformed vows to my employer and work peers.

No one who knows will ever accuse me of being a liar, but those five mis-starts are the first time I've been concerned some witness may claim I lied about start dates. There's a LOT of work for 13 books and two websites. I actually suggest, like Sean Hannity vowed he would not do again—NEVER become an author!

The end points are ALWAYS further ahead than you could possibly imagine! The art itself makes a liar out of you, when you tell your family you think you're done! I thought all rough drafts were done yesterday; yet, I'm still working now!

CHRISTIAN CABAL & OVERTURNING ROE

(7/12/17)

ASK the Christian Cabal why they AREN'T seeking the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) overturning national gay marriage, like Roe, to be consistent. I'm NOT for that, as they are legal precedent, and have been deemed Constitutional.

The Christian Cabal DOESN'T have the guts to push for Obergefell to be overturned, because they KNOW public sentiment is against that, and the decision is too fresh to fight.

I GUARANTEE you the moral sell-out pastors of the Christian Cabal are begging Trump to overturn Roe through SCOTUS picks. That's their cost for selling their souls.

You'll notice that perhaps ALL Christian Cabal pastors were in pulpits when Roe was passed, and have been chasing mega church mania since 1985. That is NO coincidence.

Continued

If you have a condom break, unprotected sex, a fling or make a heat of passion mistake, the Christian Cabal wants you forced to not take the Morning After pill.

The Christian Cabal has noble intentions, but wrong methodology. Convince pregnant women not to abort, if your communication skills are of such "mega" proportions!

The Christian Cabal does NOT have the boldness to tell anyone they want gay marriage rolled back, but they would want that result, if SCOTUS would do so! #LGBTQ

Back alley, coat hanger abortions are perfectly fine risks for 'evil' women to take if the Christian Cabal gets its way with Trump's SCOTUS! Don't die, though! (Jas. 2:16)

The solution for curbing abortions is planning, and/or fool-proof contraception medications, or unbreakable condoms. I want as few abortions as possible, too!

The way to lessen abortions is to SHOW the public what the procedure entails, push Plan B, and pregnancy planning—NOT guilt, or Roe overturned.

Has any Christian Cabal member (of the seven or eight total) spent as much time speaking with pregnant women at Planned Parenthood as kissing up to evil Trump? Time sheets, please.

Get a video camera and SHOW the public the tongs that rip limbs off babies, or suction vacuums that do the same in abortions, so women KNOW what's at stake. Educate.

To be fair, broadcast testimonies of women glad they aborted, and sad they did! Education is the key; NOT laws or guilt. Pastors AREN'T doing that!

And preaching against abortion in churches is singing to the converted/choir. There is NO usefulness targeting the wrong audience (unless it's for votes vs. for solutions)! Using our minds well for Jesus?

And I am NOT for Roe being overturned. I AM for these measures. If SCOTUS overturned it, red states would pay ALL related bills, and have to allow their women out-of-state travel for such care!

That means NO law is going to stop them all, as the Christian Cabal dreams. You can't make laws based on dreams. Go talk to a pregnant woman today, anti-Roe pastors.

Celibacy or abstinence for all Americans is NOT a realistic solution! You have to deal with reality! People have sex. Educate them to avoid negative consequences.

And the baby is NOT the negative. The unwanted nature of such outcome is. If pastors LEFT church as Jesus commands, maybe they would have more success!

And the sinful hypocrisy of judicial activism conservatives complain about in trying to stack SCOTUS conservative wreaks of a double standard to everyone with a brain.

I've said this before—sinfully or even unsinfully—if you hold any exceptions: Aborted fetuses GO TO HEAVEN. All birthed humans do NOT, absent Jesus inside.

You have any sex, you will have the baby, under penalty of fines or jail time. THIS is the Christian Cabal's ultimate motive for abandoning morals to be for Trump.

Rape, incest and the mother's life? Still, a baby is being destroyed. MOST abortions are NOT in these three categories. Plan poorly, and be forced to be a mom, says the "Christian" Cabal.

NOT that you choose that sin, or not. Big Brother decides for you, if SCOTUS gets stacked the way that the Cabal desires. Judicial activism is evil to them? LOL!

Plan, plan, plan. If there's any chance you may have any sex in your life (no matter your marital status, or not), be smart in avoiding unwanted pregnancy.

But not all will; maybe most. You've got to deal with reality! If you didn't intend to get pregnant, Plan B is MUCH less evil than ripping a baby apart in your womb!

"Adoption is an option." Yet, it takes money, time, and physical pains. Know your options, but be smart with your sex, and you never have to make horrific choices.

And who would determine if the pregnancy came from a rape, incest, or was consensual? Would police merely trust the honor code of the woman's confession?

Rape or incest victims MUST carry to term, Christian Cabal? I WISH some media person would interview those two pastors and ask that specific question!

Government is going to tell a father he has to let his wife die if it comes down to the baby or his spouse, Christian Cabal members? ANSWER THESE questions—now!

Abortion is the ONLY red meat issue the GOP still has to secure Christian's votes now that gay marriage is national! The Christian Cabal knows this—I told them so years ago!

CHRISTIAN CABAL & ROY LESS

(11/25/17)

James Dobson STILL supports Roy Moore, and here's why: Supreme Court (SCOTUS) picks, to overturn Roe v Wade. This handful of older WASP ministers LET it pass when they were young, and were chasing fame and fortune ever since, so GUILT before they expire drives them to want politicians for that cause, at ANY cost!

Here's what would occur IF it were overturned: Red states would ban all abortions, or ban all but two or three exceptions (mother's life, debatable).

Those states would most likely legally have to pay for red state women to get one elsewhere, possibly including costs (doctor, travel, etc.), for equal protection/treatment.

Literally ANYTHING goes to get that end, even supporting THIS: <http://bit.ly/2jIYEOf> and a guy who thinks blacks getting ("new") voting rights caused problems we have today, not to mention his dating under-aged gals, and possibly being a sexual molester. ANYthing to end Roe, by SCOTUS picks.

These people do NOT have the honesty, or decency to TELL the public this, today, and I hear ZERO sermons against Roe, or see any of the Christian Cabal at Planned Parenthoods, seeking to stop them, today.

They are trying to FORCE Christian values on society, instead of convince people, and change minds, and pass laws (except in Texas), and IF the majority in America wanted Roe overturned, SCOTUS could consider that, but the reversal would be permanent, because flop-flip-flop loses them credibility more than even flip and flop would, as everyone would know it's public opinion-based, sort of like Obergefell was!

So any politicians' personal morals don't matter to the Christian Cabal, but I GUARANTEE you they will raise issues about character if any Democrats ever run, and they will NOT be held to Chump's NON-EXISTENT moral standard, because it is NOT about morals at all, but power idolatry, for Roe's overturning. Do you see them at Planned Parenthood? Do you see them mobilizing their church members to seek out pregnant women, to talk with them about NOT aborting? Will you see them, this weekend, expressing gratitude that abortions are at an all-time low?

By their "thinking," a politician could be fore 98 percent tax brackets, open borders, no military or cops, etc., so long as the politician was for stacking SCOTUS to overturn Roe!

They already let Chump off the hook for all he did and said. They're his advisers? They AREN'T doing a prophet's job, or should quit, because he obviously ignores them, except to mention the "God" he has NOT obeyed most of his adult life, JUST to keep their support.

[Private account:] On the far-right, Bannomite Republicans: They have no moral compass, they have no values of any kind, they are not guided by any core ideological issue, or perspective, much like the president.

[Private account:] On Roy Moore: To say that morality doesn't hold a part of the standard by which we judge someone we are going to give power to, is an expression of part of the crisis we are going through as a nation.

FUNNY how this tweet PERFECTLY mirrors what I just wrote! I'm NOT the only one who sees the reality of lack of morality.

[Private account:] Roy Moore's supporters are mere Cafeteria Christians. Don't be a fool.

"Cafeteria Christians." I LOVE it. ONLY pick the verses you like.

Alabama's state auditor arguing that "courtship" between Roy Moore and a child was consensual, biblical, good for the girl, and grounded in the natural attraction of a godly man to the "purity of a young woman" is like Charles Manson saying Sharon Tate enjoyed being stabbed. —**Frank Schaeffer** (11/26/17)

Trump-hood: Reverse Robin hood, who robs from the needy to give to the greedy... God is NOT pleased!
—Dr. Frederick Haynes (*paraphrased*, 12/3/17)

Continued

If Roe got flipped, and red states forced any woman to have a back alley abortion, and she died, their state would be legally liable (even though government immunity is pretty strong). I have YET to see ANY Christian Cabal "pastor" SHOW an abortion procedure on tele-screen during "worship." WEAK!

Then, take it outdoors, and broadcast it to people driving by! I've seen football games broadcast outside mega churches of that Cabal. Use those blow up screens For more important issues than Christian's entertainment! And since many of you have national TV shows, broadcast it on those, too. You WON'T?

The ONLY thing that matters in life is ending abortions, to this crew. In fact, even letting birthed humans go to Hell is O.K., if we stop embryos who WON'T go to Hell not face abortion!?! NOT one pastor I know has proof their members have evangelized everyone near their church, after the last four, and back even the last 30 years!

Unborn babies go to Heaven! I've found four Bible verses that suggest that (but I didn't write them down, so they're hard to find in the time allotted). That DOESN'T mean 'innocents' deserve to be killed. But why not full evangelism, pastors, for those who DID get birthed, and DO go to Hell, unlike embryos?

No one took me up on my dare—Democrats: Offer the GOP a Roe overturn, in exchange for higher taxes on the rich. That trial balloon is about as good as a lie detector, to discover number one motives!

IF Roe were flipped, conflict of laws would ensue (i.e. a special course in law school), to establish rights when red state women are in blue states, and vice versa, and what red states women's rights were if they insisted on aborting, who would pay, what's equal protection, and due process, which of the three exceptions hold, and who decides which pregnancy fits the legal exception(s). The 'Christian' Cabal DOESNT care about these things.

Since that Cabal WON'T tell you, unless you are in their church, or watch their TV and radio shows... adoption is better than abortion. Plan B pills are always better than aborting, if taken before inception. If you KNOW you didn't intend to get pregnant, get a morning after pill! Always plan well!

Before God, it is a SIN to kill an innocent, for irresponsible, selfish sexual pleasures! If you had NO plans to become a mother, use Plan B immediately, and always use as good of birth control as science creates! Over-population doesn't need one more resources-depleting human you don't want. If there is ANY chance you could have sex, you are sinning not to be on birth control (or otherwise avoid pregnancy)!

The "Christian" Cabal has never publicly stated those things where anyone but their congregations hear them, if then, so when this message is in our book, I will have done it for them. Safe, planned, responsible and fun sex. That's what BOTH sides need.

There is not one Bible verse that says preventing pregnancy is a sin, or kills anything! It's being responsible—a value the Bible supports! They didn't have pills in the Bible days, so they had to be even more disciplined. If I missed any verse on that claim, please point it out to me; I'm usually pretty accurate.

In a SICK way, the Christian Cabal is nostalgically trying to re-create their childhood, and FAKE that as "revival." Times when prayer and Bible reading were required in public schools, and abortions were outlawed. NEWS FLASH: That's NOT revival!

Revival is spontaneous vs. orchestrated, and of God—NOT man's manipulating P.R. stunts, and dumbed-down Christians who know little Bible, and don't think for themselves much on moral or political matters.

And revival affects LOTS of people—not just the church. And I see NO improvement on EDDBS priorities, to speak of, so we reject your fake president, and FAKE revival.

TRUE revival is what America needs, and what sincere Christians seek and pray for. STUDY the historic two, or three! I DID, in seminary, as a course in my evangelism-missions concentration, M.Div. It's like a positive infection that sweeps the land. No one can think Chump's NEG, divisive, un-moral effects are THAT!

And waking up SLEEPY WASP's for political votes is NOT getting real Christians committed to Jesus! Eph. 5:14 is NOT speaking of political votes, Christian Cabal! Morality is the number one sign that revival has hit, and the tactics of the Cabal, their president, and what their voters support is the OPPOSITE of morality, called "SIN."

One P.S.: Given the Christian Cabal's at any cost attitude on overturning Roe, there's not one reason for them to NOT be seeking Obergefell's overturn, yet they are NOT. Think about that hypocrisy, today. I'm NOT for that, as we lost, and NO ONE is forcing pastors to conduct gay weddings, or disallowing them teaching that homosexuality is a sin.

They WON'T live long enough to stack SCOTUS for Obergefell's overturn, but put them on a lie detector—I GUARANTEE you they want it!

Do they show as much love for gays as they do hatred of that lifestyle? ASK Cabal members if they want gay marriage flipped, media! Lie detectors!

Does anyone find it 'funny' that anti-abortion pastors, who counsel pregnant women, likely NEVER tell them, 'you can't NOT take this baby to term—it's evil, a sin, and killing, if not murder, and we mean that we will NOT physically let you?' NO. Instead they get Big Brother to do that forcing (and I'm NOT morally for at-will abortions)!

Since the Christian Cabal is trying to re-create 1950, by force, WHY aren't they seeking blue laws, and for cause divorces being reinstated? They'll argue that life is the number one issue, but their lack of FULL evangelism flies in the face of that claim! We ARE to influence politics, but NOT force our views onto people (in a democracy, at least).

Continued

@MittRomney Roy Moore in the US Senate would be a stain on the GOP and on the nation. Leigh Corfman and other victims are courageous heroes. No vote, no majority is worth losing our honor, our integrity.

HERO. There is NO explaining what happened to my former party, but a miracle of Satan! Delusional, if not prophetic. KEEP standing by morals. They ALWAYS serve people well, even when most DON'T serve them well! @MittRomney Your ethics trump pastors—and you're a layman! #ApostasyDays (12/5/17)

HERO for the REAL GOP! <http://cnn.it/2BDYlaq> @JeffFlake Your party (and mine, from age 18 until 2016) has been HIJACKED by the Devil! Days of apostasy. SAD!!!

NOW Roy Moore found his manhood? WHERE WAS HE THE PAST TWO WEEKS? Like a sissy baby, crying his eyes out to his wife, so she'd write a Facebook letter to stand by her man! @MooreSenate

[Private account:] Steve Bannon adding some much-needed credibility and moral leadership to Roy Moore's campaign.

Can I buy you a dictionary?

CHRISTIAN CABAL COLLUSION(S)

(5/18/17)

No president has done so much that has benefitted the Christian community so quickly.

-Jerry Falwell, Jr.

Talking points that Dr. @RobertJeffress mouthed four days ago! They're in lock step for Chump 2020, hitched to a FALLing and FAILing star (and everyone sees the Christian HYPOCRISY)!

The U.S. WASP church lost MOST any credibility she had when her majority voted for the least moral GOP running in 2016! #MoralsMatter, even if NOT to you!

NON-Christians: To go to Heaven, all your sins have to be forgiven by God, by asking. Trump said he had never asked God's forgiveness for anything. That means being NOT Heaven-bound!

Then one year later, after meeting with the cabal of ~five pastors, in private, he says he's a Christian. He said he was a year before—now he is? Can you see the problem?

JUST like 'mam I am tonight' in this song, convenient Christian for WASP church votes (D. Trump); USING ignorant ones. <http://bit.ly/2qyPK6X> Embarrassing

For 17 months his behavior defied everything Christ stands for, yet the U.S. WASP Christians supported him in droves? That tells you the condition of the U.S. church.

Trump's favorite book is the Bible, yet he calls "Second Corinthians" "Two Corinthians?" It sits on his night stand gathering dust, un-understood!

Trump's favorite verse is an eye for an eye? Jesus denied such belief! (Mt. 5:38) Does anyone see the problem here with the U.S. WASP Christians' hypocrisy being for Chump? Please say 'yes.'

Trump's own pastor said he hardly knew him, because he's a holiday attender. WHY would anyone listen to a Trump Christian's words on morals or Heaven, now?

Pastors for Trump can preach on morals, but it's quite a HOLLOW sermon when your listeners know you supported Donald Trump, and RIGHTLY so, for them!

2016 PROVED what I ranted about here from 2014-2015: The U.S. church is primarily carnal or apostate, and pastors are to blame.

You can pray for revival until you're blue in the face, but so long as churchianity reigns and you choose a man of such low character as Trump, God ignores you.

Mk. 12:30 is NOT what the majority of .U.S non-Christians think of Trump Christians! You buried your consciences and mind for power idolatry, and ALL saw it, brethren!

Name EVERY GOP who ran in 2016. Put all their sins together, and every stupid thing they said and it doesn't compare to Trump! #BottomOfTheBarrel

If Christians get stereotyped as dumb, or even morally just like everyone else, let the election of 2016 show ALL that Christians need to LOOK IN THE MIRROR.

I'm VERY proud of the 99.9 percent of U.S. WASP pastors who did NOT get political in advocating for the most evil president in 50 years. That keeps Christ's reputation good.

To verbalize that you don't endorse anyone is NOT what the law intends, if your ACTIONS signal to all with a brain that you endorse someone, U.S. WASP pastors! Duh!

Pastors are to blame for the condition of the U.S. WASP church, and primarily to blame for the U.S. having the most sinful president in 50 years; pat yourselves on the back?

God can speak through a donkey; that doesn't mean the U.S. WASP Christians are to vote for one!

Does the president of Liberty University think he has HELPED his business succeed in the last two years?

I GUARANTEE you W.A. Criswell would NOT have supported a man with as low character as Trump, First Baptist Dallas! You have what you tolerate, as an ex-head of your church said!

See how Chump placates WASP Christians for votes? They're a HUGE constituency. Throw them a few bones and they'll vote for Hitler! No discernment. #SadStateOfAffairs

Trump first praised the Christian cabal members saying the most powerful people are in my presence. He NEVER tells them they're why most people go to Hell unwarned!

Jesus loves gays, illegals, POW's, Muslims, blacks, women. Did Chump show ANY Jesus-like traits for 17 months of his campaign? Baby Christian my foot!

The Christian cabal is FULL of hand full of pastors who REQUIRE turning away from sinful living or you won't go to Heaven, but claim Trump has done that?

You may find this funny, but a relic of the Reagan years' political involvement resurrected in 2016, and asked 'what are Christian political values?' #LastMinuteLarry!

It's as if Christian so-called leaders are only interested in moral-social issues when elections come around; 2016 PROVED they'd been sleeping for DECADES!

LISTEN NOW! Do you hear TrumPastors speak on homosexuality or abortion often? Babies killed in the womb are only bad every four years, when ginning up votes is needed? Hypocrisy.

I hear NO TrumPastor decrying rapes in the military, incest, sex slavery, or a host of other sins in society—JUST abortion and homosexuality!

DOES any American believe Trump depicts one who has "repented," in the Southern Baptist definition of a U-turn from sin? WHY are Trump pastors for him?

CHRISTIAN CABAL COLLUSION?

(8/2/17)

HERE's how the alt-right fosters a victim mentality through coordinated talking points of mega churches and talk radio:

READ Laura Ingraham's FoxNews article from Hannity (<http://fxn.ws/2uiPvLj>), then read Robert Jeffress' article (<http://bit.ly/2uX2G8r>), where he says the pope and an axis of evil in D.C. are trying to defeat Chump's agenda.

These alt-right talking heads delusionally ACT like Chumps a normal U.S president, who's done nothing wrong that any reasonable person could reasonably seek to oppose; a saint!

Ostriches with amnesia! THAT is talk radio and mega pastors in the Christian Cabal. They'll SPIN opposition to Chump as attacking conservatism! Just watch and see!

CHRISTIAN CABAL 'CONSERVATISM'

(10/20/17)

HERE is what political conservatism white evangelicals DONT address: Phil. 4:11. IF you believe the Christian Cabal speaks for (all) U.S. Christians, ASK BLACK and LATINO PASTORS! They are JUST as much Christians as are all the millions of Christians who DON'T agree with the Christian Cabal on political conservatism. #SilentSaints

U.S. Christians are NOT commanded to agree with every other Christian on political philosophy! It is NOT sinful division to think better than failed status quo! Christians MUST be able to unite to the belief that we ONLY support morally good policies, and accept that we DON'T live in a theocracy!

If the Christian Cabal were consistent, and NOT politically biased (a sin), and IF God commanded Christians to make society the Millennium, by the force of Trump edicts, their plans would be exposed for what they REALLY are. Here's how they'd act to usurp democracies:

Ban all abortions, and even back alley types, ban all sodomy, even using technology, end poverty and pollution and animal abuse, all greed, stealing, rapes, prostitution, adultery, divorces (only two exceptions), drunkenness, cussing, slavery, maybe all work on Sundays and gambling, some dancing, all porn, maybe smoking, etc.

You do NOT see them aspiring to all of these, but only some, for it is NOT a spiritual reformation they seek, but political power, and NOT like in Reagan's day, but a warped view of that day being replicated. If Christianity were declared the official religion of America, they would LOVE that!

Why would 81 percent of Christians go along with Chump? They had NO BETTER (and viable) ALTERNATIVE. If they had that, you'd HOPE they would choose differently next time! But with between 70 and 90 percent of them are NOT fully committed to Jesus, so DON'T count on it! They NEED their life's tables turned, because they are backslidden, carnal, or even apostate, in many cases; money is their idol—NOT God!

Cherry-picking your political values is sin (if you can do better). Christians are to use the WHOLE counsel of God, and take whichever politician or party offers them the most from such a list, and NEVER accept any party completely, as they both have sins and virtues. WILL THE CHRISTIAN CABAL TEACH YOU THIS? SIN would prevent that from happening!

I'm going to BORE myself, from repetition, for your benefit: HERE's how the U.S. church is impacted by culture, often more so than Christ (i.e., cultural Christianity and the commercialization of Christ)... the industrial age brought Americans assembly line efficiency. Pastors WON'T individually disciple through small groups, like Jesus did.

It HAS to be one sermon to all. That is much less effective, and the quality wanes significantly. Fuller Brush sales brought us sales forces; then we moved more to advertising. Now, the church WON'T leave its comfort zone, and take the Gospel to lost people. Come-and-hear attraction festivals instead—events and advertising. Social ministry? Let government do it, then vote against them doing it.

Get a tax exemption, then in the late 1980's, start the church-as-a-business theory! ONLY give/donate money if you get a tax break (i.e., government interference with religious practice, for good motives). In those same 1980's, big businesses engaged mergers and acquisitions. Churches, too! Mega church mania.

The church growth movement brought in secular methods to grow churches—NOT God's word, the Bible. Bible teaching changed to more entertainment in sermons, and writing psychobabble books and

video series—to make a buck off your "ministry." And some wonder why the church is WEAK? I don't! Powerless.

At best, biblical layman interaction, relationships, and doing the 'one another's' of Scripture WHEN they are gathered is, now, stand and greet a stranger. So EVERY Christian has the spiritual gift of greeting strangers (which is NOT a listed gift)? Prayer CAN'T last more than 45 seconds! Machine-age efficiency and polity, order, structure.

Christian schools arose, to keep children from being indoctrinated into political liberalism, and for churches to PROFIT! They're usually quite expensive. This is all by design—business design! Any church run like a business ought to be taxed as/like a business!

And under the church-as-a-business philosophy, the product is the sermon, and the members are customers. To keep them loyal clients, guilt them with Heb. 10:25, and to keep them paying customers, teach the FALSE ten percent tithe, AS IF they were Jews in a theocracy, being taxed by their government. This WORKS, so why would any pastor change it? ONLY if they cared about God, and had a conscience!

If millennials can believe this, churches USED to believe that billboards advertising their church were basically pagan. Now they're on TV, radio, etc. We host petting zoos, jump houses, face painting, Halloween alternatives, pageants and plays, Christmas parades, rock concerts, political events. Jim Bakker started a 'Christian' amusement park. Churches OWN strip centers (NOT strip clubs), retirement centers, etc. Church is BIG business, but ONLY for a handful percent of elite pastors. The rest may struggle, but do mega churches help them like, II Corinthians 8:14-15 teaches them to? That's non-sensical, if you're a BUSINESS!

And when I say that the Church has lost her power, JUST LIKE GOD'S CONCERN, I'm NOT speaking of voting power, but spiritual power. Compare the church in the book of Acts to the U.S. Church, on their impact on society! And a GREAT song saying so 'don't make it so:' <http://bit.ly/2zMN5II> Sorry. #RevivalWanes

CHRISTIAN CABAL CONTRADICTIONS

(9/28/18)

Let's address what would occur if the Christian Cabal actually had the courage of their convictions. By the way, they flip flop ALL THE TIME, which is NOT a trait of firm convictions! Blue laws would resurrect, dry counties, adultery would be criminalized, and for-cause divorces; all porn would be snuffed out by the cops, as with all prostitution; prayer would be mandatory in public schools, as with Bible study, and the ten commandments would be in court rooms; all abortions would be banned in every state; cussing would be outlawed, probably smoking, certainly weed. They NEVER tell you this, from sinful hiding (i.e., deception by omission).

Why not criminalize premarital sex, via your adulterous 'champion' Chump (the poster child for sin), lying in D.C., greed in mega pastors, politicians and executives, selfishness in stingy (vs. generous) rich people, etc.?

If you believe America is a theocracy, implement all Bible verses as U.S. civil laws, Christian Cabal! There's one reason they NEVER will! This is NOT about societal morality, but power idolatry! Roe is the espoused reason, but power idolatry is the cause!

You NEVER hear any WASP pastor political activists EVER reprove the GOP for ANY of their MANY policy sins! Revival is NOT 'gonna come by them.

CHRISTIAN CABAL CRITICISM

(10/16-17/17)

[Response to Jeffress calling any Trump-opposing Christians "bitter":] Any allegation of "bitterness" would presume I would want to be associated with people NOT sharing God's priorities or morality, for political idolatry. The claim couldn't be further from the truth! The Christian Cabal REJECTED our call to LEAD laymen to FULLY evangelize, but DT NEVER would ask them to! WEAK!

Churchianity supports a FALSE Gospel to guilt responders into acting the way they should if they were disciples, in favor of regular "tithers," to keep their businesses going! Any church run like a business should be taxed as a business, and Lordship Salvation and tithing are BOTH false doctrines, biblically!

I FEAR for the Christian Cabal on Judgment Day, if not before! I pity them, as their career reputations TANK from the sins of hypocrisy and power idolatry. HOW could anyone be jealous of that? Fear God, and turn from evil, gentlemen! Your formerly un-seared consciences used to know better. You're dragging Jesus through the mud!

One political operative for the Christian Cabal hosted a meeting to decide what issues Christians cared about—IN 2015! Does that sound like someone who had been handling his business well for Christians since Reagan's day? If you have to question what issues to stand for, you haven't been in any fight for them prior to! Duh 101. Incompetence!

WAY after the fact, the Christian Cabal organized to try to stem cultures drifts, when gay marriage went national! They even published a #NashvilleStatement to show their opposition—TWO YEARS AFTER THE FACT. ASK THEM if they want Obergefell overturned! They'll wait a decade+. A lie detector will be NEEDED for their answer!

I am NOT for Obergefell's overturning—EVER. I was not for gay marriage going national, based on state's rights, and legal contracts of civil unions, but I accept the SCOTUS decision, and had to wake up the main Cabal members to even have any action in voicing opposition to it BEFORE it went national. Asleep at the wheel!

Does anyone see the Christian Cabal and Bannon's strategy? The Alabama GOP politician Trump opposed—who won—vehemently opposed implementing the law of the land on gay marriage, as did V.P. Pence. These Cabal members single out homosexuality as the ONLY thing God opposes, for political power! Mainly Roe remains, for them to attack, now (i.e., after Obergefell).

Put Christian Cabal members on a lie detector! They dream of all pregnant women being forced to give birth, even if raped or incest victims, or with the mother's life at stake. The Bible ONLY speaks of abortion and homosexuality, in their two-paged Bibles, cutting out all else in politics! (Deut. 4:2; Rev. 22:18)

I read a post that at the "Values" Voter Summit, people were handing out pamphlets about the disease dangers of homosexual sex. What about any anal sex by any other people? These folks REALLY do harbor hatred of gays, vs. love, despite disagreeing with that lifestyle decision! WWJD? NOT that!

The sins of lying, adultery, divorce (with two exceptions), love of money, and pride DON'T bother the Christian Cabal—only homosexuality and abortion. It's like Madame Marie O'haire were still doing her gig, or the Scopes Monkey trial was still on TV, as these (older) men reminisce of their childhood days!

I DON'T hear the Christian Cabal seeking to reinstate blue laws, prayer and Creationism in public school, at/for-fault divorce, banning some dances, all porn, perhaps casinos and gambling. No Just select targets from their childhood—abortion and homosexuality. That gets riled up VOTES! #Agenda!

I have ALL the documentation you could EVER want, to show how that Christian Cabal got started. God used myself to get them to do His spiritual priorities. They DIDN'T, for the most part, and warped it into political power ambitions! God doesn't need secular power; HIS real church has power—NOT Trump!

The average age of a Christian Cabal member is ~65. This is baby boomer, old school white, male, Protestant angst at society's change, as they look back at life, and see that they dropped the ball! Trump was SO down in the polls, they made a deal with the Devil to get access to a discredited power holder!

Now Steve Bannon, AGAIN, is going to LIE to poorer U.S. workers that Chump will bring their former, now outsourced jobs back. If one's IQ is too low (or desperation too high), they fall for anything (i.e., lies).

American Christian: If you believe political conservatism is 100 percent how God wants you to vote, you are a proverbial if not literal fool! Think for yourself, and read your Bible. STOP blindly following false prophets who tell you otherwise! ONLY support morally good policies!

W.A. Criswell would be SHOCKED how the church HE built is being used to back Chump (FBC Dallas)! HE was a Christian HERO! Same goes for Billy Graham (100 percent) and Jerry Falwell, Sr. (somewhat), for how their sons have WARPED their heritage. Shameful name-recognition is their talent!?

Franklin Graham was 100 percent honorable, and a Christian HERO prior to March 2016. When the Christian Cabal began, and he agreed to be a spokesman for it, he bruised his credibility and reputation—YUGELY! Power idolatry MUST be like a drug to these people! Frankly, I don't see the appeal! It's ONLY a necessary evil!

The definition of delusional! Chump is OPPOSITE Jesus' miracles; read more, opine less! You abandoned sound doctrine YEARS ago! <http://bit.ly/2h4yJvw> REPORT: James Robison—Trump Could Become 'One of the Greatest Miracles the World Has Ever Seen'

The ONE Christian Cabal member I am PROUD of for staying quiet, if not begrudging his bad decision to back Chump is a man I HAD respected all his life, until he went with Chump: Dr. James Dobson. THAT's how you save a stellar reputation from any further harm! I Hope I didn't just jinx him! <http://bit.ly/2h72nka>

Franklin's back in the RIGHT business, for now, but the #HowGreatThouArt was anathema being sung at a Chump rally! You don't mix light with darkness, AS IF Trump voters are all committed believers. UN-factual, fantasyland image projection. Y'all didn't yet take me OFF your mailing list. Please do, this time. Thanks. <http://bit.ly/2iwHIPs>

Definition of delusional! The Christian Cabal colludes with the SAME talking points! Falwell says Trump's a miracle, and may become like Abe Lincoln? <http://bit.ly/2hH8GtS>

I have NOTHING in common with the Christian Cabal. If I studied sin, there's probably a manual for how to lie with a clear conscience and straight face. It probably teaches you to deny facts, spin everything positive, attack opponents, and pretend circumstances are the way you wish they were. I wouldn't know!

With Steve Bannon planning GOP "chaos" (a "Christian value"—NOT!; I Cor. 14:33), and Robert Jeffress "mad as h-e-double-L," the Christian Cabal sees the handwriting on the wall, and they are in desperation mode! I suggest decent GOP's stay away from close association with Chump in 2018, for re-election!

I suggest @TheDemocrats NOT just harp on Chump's obvious failings of actions, words, values and intelligence! How could you NOT have better policy proposals to run on in 2018? A monkey with a dart board could do better! HRC over-focused on DT's negatives. That can rile up dumber Trumpsters, too.

Poll: Would you be more or less likely to attend a Franklin Graham event, given his vocal support of Donald Trump?

Poll: Would you be more or less likely to attend First Baptist Church, Dallas, given its pastor Robert Jeffress' vocal support of Donald Trump?

Poll: Would you be more or less likely to send your child to Liberty University, given its president Jerry Falwell Junior's vocal support of Donald Trump?

Ironically, there's a Liberty University ad on ABC this moment! Your tuition dollars down the drain, trying to resurrect image after falling so NOT well for Chump!

Old article, still relevant!: How Trump Is Dividing Jerry Falwell's University <http://politi.co/2eHUVsy>

The origins of ignorance among many WASP voters is that the mainstream media lies all the time; be stupid for Jesus? <http://nbcnews.to/2lfaC20>

WHERE are the "values" for voters to vote for in THIS?: <http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa>
<http://fxn.ws/2wtQFPs> #FoxNews Absent; anathema. Ichabod.

If you read the Liberty University article I posted this evening, a wise professor at Liberty University admitted that HRC was clearly more qualified than DJT. These type voters were NOT interested in the best qualified, but the one who would carry their biased (which is a sin) political water! I have NOTHING to do with the Christian Cabal!

[It's funny, EVERY time I'm 'through' with my latest book on the WASP Christian heresy of being for Trump, and tie it to their 30 year history of carnality, something happens to reassure me that I need to make it MORE clear, more documented, and more lengthy, as it's 100 percent relevant through 2020! #&Miles2GoB4ISleep]...

WATCH Robert Jeffress, Jerry Falwell and Franklin Graham (via Fox) the next three years! They will sell you snake oil that Chump walks on water, and is Jesus incarnate. Their ministries are now forever linked with that monster, and there's no way for them to turn back now. Deal with the Devil, and you get BURNED!

[Retweet:] I MUST say, @HillaryClinton engaged the LEAST mud-slinging I could ever expect, given the onslaught of dung from Chump! Honorable, and self-defense! (11/7/16)

Update #1: Lordship Salvation

It's time for some common sense about biblical salvation (at 3 am): The true Gospel is NOT a message that lost people are evil in their deeds, and need to be holier, or they will go to hell. That is salvation by works. Anyone can decide to behave better, but they'll end up in hell, only doing so!

Lordship Salvationists argue that if a lost person commits a sin, they must confess and renounce it to receive forgiveness. They can't (i.e., spiritual incapacity/inability) promise to renounce all sins, as even as a Christian you will sin. That would make your former renouncing insincere, so you didn't qualify to be saved under their heretical theory!

Man's problem is NOT that he commits sins, but that he is a sinner, by nature, as evidences by his sinning! It's FAR worse than curbing sin habits. And hell is the payment due for ONLY committing one sin. Lordship Salvation is a lifelong process of serial repenting, like buying indulgences!

There is no good news in telling a lost person, ‘you can have a free gift if you promise to live the rest of your life holy, and not sinful.’ That errant statement is both not good news, nor a gift. I wonder sometimes if Lordship Salvationists have experienced salvation, and are, therefore, truly Christians.

Salvation by good works is the exact same thing as Lordship Salvation, absent sincere, heart-felt faith—the ONLY part of their Gospel where they get things correct. Do free gracers therefore teach that Christians can live any way they want, after salvation? May it never be! That’s false slander.

How a person is going to behave after they get saved is not the problem Christians are addressing in telling lost people the Gospel! That’s getting the cart before the horse! A person will be a completely new person whom you will be dealing with, IF and only if they first receive the truly free gift of salvation! Get it RIGHT!

The biblical Gospel is not telling any human, ‘if you promise to stop living sinfully, God will let you go to heaven.’ It’s also not saying, ‘if you continue living sinfully, you will certainly go to heaven.’ How they will act in the future is not the topic! What they face today, for any sins already done, is the issue!

Lordship Salvation came about in the ~late 1970’s, by a Cali pastor concerned his church members were sinful. The biblical solution (if they were saved) is relational discipling. Instead, he created a false Gospel. John MacArthur is his name, and law living breeds death vs. victory and life!

The word ‘repent’ means change mind (Greek, two words). Make a decision to receive Jesus, not having done so before, which is that mind change, all produced by one under the Spirit’s sovereign conviction/calling. A Christian pop song speaks of Jesus coming into your life—it’s in your HEART—a place for Him to reside, and then reign!

I’ve written an entire book addressing probably every Bible verse on this subject. The fallacies of Lordship Salvation are MANY! There should be ZERO New Testament calls to Christians to commit to God or stop sinning, as those decisions were required for salvation, via Lordship Salvation!

There should be ZERO instances of sinfully living Christians in the New Testament, under the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation, because how they would live the rest of their life was forever settled at salvation, or they would not get any salvation, under the false Gospel of Lordship!

Yet, on many occasions, we find exhortations to commit to holiness, and sinful behavior in people the Bible authors don’t question the salvations of. If any true Christian had any brain waves while studying God’s word, that contradiction of the false theory of Lordship would be glaringly obvious. It’s usually not!

And while we’re at it, church buildings are not God required, nor pastor full-time salaries; millionaire ministers were unheard of when pastors were sincere about God’s EDBS priorities—in the first century, and ten percent tithing is NOT required of Christians, bur was a tax on Jews living under a theocratic government!

And the theory called come-and-hear is NOT biblical evangelism. I’ve witnessed on SO many occasions a crowd full of saved people hear the Gospel, day in and day out, with few-to-no people getting saved, because you can’t save a saved person! God teaches go-and-tell evangelism. There are three exceptions which we DON’T qualify for!

Now if anyone ever questioned why the Christian Cabal HATES what I stand for, especially when I repeatedly state that they apostatized to support Chump, rather than vote for all GOP’s but him, these are some of the real reasons they fear my words, and kiss up to a man for table crumb favors that are LOW priorities! I tell them the TRUTH.

Update #2: EDBS Priorities

Body Life is NOT Sunday School, or shaking hands always or mainly with strangers (or, more often, the same pew sitter who sits in the same row as all the weeks before)! That is NOT using a spiritual gift to edify anyone during the worship service. READ I Cor. 14, and ignore the two sign gifts mentioned! Duh 101.

And Jesus preached to crowds, but poured His life into 11 men, who changed the world. Sermonizing is NOT Jesus' way of discipling Christians! Preach-and-be-paid is NOT a biblical pastor's job description! And biblical evangelism is thorough evangelism—NOT partial!

There's likely NOT one U.S. pastor who can with confidence/authority/accuracy say that his members have reached every hell-bound lost person within walking distance of their church in the last three years. Yet, we are SO content if the crowds are large, budget is met, and buildings nice and shiny. We are Laodicean, and revival is our only hope, Christians!

Statistics teach that it takes SEVEN Gospel presentations for a lost person to say 'yes,' yet most U.S. pastors can't, before God, state that their members have reached all nearby lost people ONCE! NO proof—just naive hope. And you wonder why 81 percent of U.S. Christians voted for the most ignorant and evil GOP in 50 years? Why do you?

Carnality. Sin. Power idolatry. These are what you would expect to flow from the retail religious industry I just described, and which God says in Rev. 3 makes Him want to puke! Churchianity! Frequent my business, and give me ten percent of your wealth, and you're good with God. Don't, and we'll make you feel that you aren't.

And some wonder why WASP Christians were so uninfluential in society since Reagan's days. Wonder NO more! Chasing mega church, multi-site and mega salaries, for fame and fortune, while Rome burned, and now people will literally burn in hell, forever, as a result. Yes, U.S. Christians, most of our priorities are WRONG!

If any person claims to be a Christian, it is NOT their having memorized how many books, chapters, words or commands are in the Bible that proves they love God, but the quality of the relationship they have with Him, which WILL manifest in godly living. It's a DAILY walk vs. once a week at church!

I heard a man brag that his Christian radio company LOVES God's word. When I worked for them, in Houston, the station manager trained us to lie, so our sales numbers would please Wall Street. Tell me that business loves God, yet has leaders teaching employees to lie about audience size, and not knowing what it is.

Talk is cheap! Money spoke louder than ethics at that station, yet owners claim the business loves the Bible. Executives need to go on the Undercover Boss TV show, because, as usual, there's a disconnect between theory and practice, which management knows little of. It's delusional that their goals are how things are operating!

And don't think the Christian Cabal's support of the stupidest and least saintly fake baby Christian of all GOP candidates in 2016 goes unnoticed by lost people the world over! The reputation of Christianity suffered GREAT loss via Chump, yet those few men in the tank for him STILL haven't repented, and are still delusional!

The Southern Baptist Convention president, three years ago, hosted revival prayer meetings from MY initiating! Dr. Sanchez of SWBTS commended Dr. Floyd, to me, probably never knowing who started that. I wanted no credit, but I won't let others use me! Now, ZERO such revival calls because DT has been elected?

Chump being president has NOTHING to do with revival, but is a sign of judgment on the U.S.A.! God gives people over to their sinful desires, if He ever tires of being patient with them. Haven't you noticed, with hurricanes, wildfires, and the Vegas shooter, revival is a far way away from our beloved nation? Wake UP.

Pastors have abandoned God's priorities for the chance to endorse from the pulpit, and say, 'merry Christmas' at businesses. This is cultural Christianity, and biblical Christianity has NEVER been illegal to practice in America—we just don't want to, as it's easier to go to church (as laymen), and preach a sermon (as pastors)!

And, politically, the ONLY hook the GOP had with Christians was hatred of gays and aborters. With Obergefell, abortion is the only pure red meat left! Otherwise, the two parties are about equally flawed, morally-speaking! So the Christian Cabal is relying on Christian anger at Obergefell, as long as they can milk that anger.

Roy Moore (of AL), Mike Pence (of IN), Phil Robertson, and whoever Steve Bannon recruits next: They'll TRY to prove to Christians that people who opposed gay marriage need to overturn the GOP establishment, who are ONLY doing nothing because Chump insulted and threatened their careers, when he was unqualified for his current job!

Robert Jeffress cries that he's mad as hell at Congress' inaction. I started that complaint FOUR years ago. He is Johnny-come-much more-lately. I have all the tweets to prove everything ever claimed here. The man claimed Chump's agenda isn't being implemented. WHAT AGENDA?

Every other GOP had substance, or positions on issues. Chump has been toying with running since 2,000! EVENTEEN YEARS to work up cogent ideas on positions. ALL he could muster was a 50 foot beautiful wall that Mexico will (NOT) pay for, and ban all Muslims (as if all are terrorists), and that most immigrants rape and commit crime.

And POW's are losers (not draft dodgers, like himself); and women can be grabbed or adulterated on, and victimized by womanizers, and society will reward the culprit. The man is NOT a Christian, by observations, and anyone who believes the Christian Cabal's makeover 'baby Christian' jargon is just plain dumb, or naive!

You aren't a Christian if God has not forgiven ALL your sins, through Jesus (Jn. 3:16). Yet, Chump had (arrogantly) never asked Him to forgive anything. When that contradiction (rightly) didn't go over well, the evangelical advisers devised a 'baby Christian' narrative, so DUMB Christians would relate to and vote for him.

STOP being stupid, and biblically illiterate, U.S. Christians! God teaches that you do NOT need a pastor to tell you what God has said, but on Judgment Day, He will ask what YOU did with Him and His word! Your pastor will NOT be called in on that meeting to vouch or cover for you. Think for yourself. The Christian Cabal sins.

These old guard believe if they can put three faces on TV and radio enough, where the market is captive (i.e., Fox and Salem Comm., etc.), Christians will be beholden to their endorsement of Chump's re-election! Where are the godly and independent Christian pastors to counter that Christian Cabal? Must they be minority pastors?

Where are the Southern Baptists who KNOW Trump is dumb and vile? Have you been silenced by job threats from the Christian Cabal, @drmoore? What of Presbyterians, Methodists, Lutherans? Why are you letting three pastors represent the entire Church of America, in the tank for the WORST GOP candidate in 2016? Fear and timidity are sins!

We all sin—even Christians. That doesn't mean Chump was anything like the past five presidents. Far below. I speed, I cuss some, and no one is claiming moral perfection is needed for a politician. But this litany of freely chosen decisions DISqualified DT forever as a leader!: <http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa> Debate it. American Christians: Grow a brain, and independence—SOON—before it's too late!

The Christian Cabal says America needs to get over, and 'Move On' from those disqualifying credentials. But just yesterday, on talk radio, conservatives were STILL calling @BillClinton a sexual predator, along with JFK and Weinstein, IGNORING the predator they voted for! Double standard hypocrisy.

It's DUPLICITOUS for the Christian Cabal to argue that "Christmas" is NOT a religious holiday, but for the sake of establishing a Christian kingdom NOW, they'll tell their voting church members we have to get God back in our nation, and having Chump announce that that word, "Christmas," is O.K. to say. They're playing it BOTH ways!

I'm ALL for Christmas and Easter, as U.S. holidays. I'm AGAINST any attempts by anyone to "Christianize" the U.S. by political stunts, or mandates. The voice of WE THE PEOPLE rules, and Christians must influence public opinion—NOT chum up to Chump to pass non-binding symbolic edicts pro any one religion! That's NOT like Jesus!

When Chump had the song, *How Great Thou Art*, sung at his Arizona rally, I DON'T know who "thou" referred to, in context! I know Who it was written to praise, but with Chump as the focal point of the rally, spiritually, the Devil may have, for once, enjoyed that song!? The power behind that throne, SADLY!

If this report is true, the Christian Cabal NEEDS to read it! You got used, and PLAYED! Your fame is fleeting. <http://on.msnbc.com/2y2zgJi>

CHRISTIAN CABAL: PROPHETS OR PROFITS?

(10/20/17)

Some pastors study business management books nearly as much as the Bible! Studies have been done on church building architecture attracting people (Ex.: Cypress Bible), and there are even a FEW "franchised" churches. YES, some modern mega churches are run just like a business. So why the tax breaks, voters? #Reform Revive

I even read an article that Christians are considering becoming a political interest group. There are certainly separation of church and state issues, there. They want to be lobbyists! That is SO far removed from the EDBS mission statement of the church, that Laodicea is in bed with commercial Babylon, setting up the coming 7-year Tribulation! Sad. #Rapture

How building a successful business relates to how to have a successful mega church that's spiritually unsuccessful: Christians are clients, Heb. 10:25 guilts them into being frequent flyer repeat customers, the 'tithe' guilts them into being paying customers, HIDDEN total compensation keeps them in ignorance, as with watered-down sermons (like Osteen), centrally located and easy access venues with good architecture attracts new customers, as with church advertising, and "seeker-sensitive" (Rom. 3:11) festivals, concerts, etc., by an 'attraction' (vs. go and tell the gospel) business model of "ministry."

The sermon is the product, and you poll church members, or scour other successful preachers for sermon series and topics that work. You lobby to keep the tax exemption, as you skirt the law by saying you don't endorse, then only praise ideas associated with your endorsed party (and by running your business as a business, while claiming 501-C-3 status).

You imitate competitor mega churches (CONTRARY to I Cor. 3:9), be it with quality professional musicians on stage, or whatever new fad is working elsewhere; you keep the sheep DUMB, and steer them to political beliefs you favor. You present going to church as Mecca, but a personal walk with Christ 24/7 throughout the week (i.e., OUTSIDE the church building) is RARELY extolled.

You DON'T expect or require most if not all of them to regularly evangelize, or be disciplined, then disciple; never ensure they're using their spiritual gifts, and especially NOT during the Sunday worship service, and it's O.K. if they do NOTHING to change society for the good if they keep paying the fiddler!

Give to God gets warped into give to me, but you NEVER present it that way—that would be financial (and reputational) suicide! You open your multi-site campuses in rich zip codes, because Jesus always loved the rich, and considered all others lazy, right? You do demographic studies to target new venues for business expansion.

You get on TV and radio so you get famous, but say it's to reach more people for Christ (which it can), then franchise your business as your own little denomination. Write books, be seen on Fox and Christian TV stations. Build your own little empire here on earth, despite Jesus saying NOT to. Start an amusement park.

NEVER thoroughly do EDBS priorities, for that might scare off REAL Christians. Teach a false gospel (Lordship Salvation), paid for by a false requirement (the ten percent tithe). Teach and advocate for a FALSE connection of God to 100 percent politically conservative ideas, and build up the Laodicean church of Revelation 3!

Token gestures to the poor salve seared consciences, but OPPOSITELY voting against any systemic help is your political agenda, so you can stay rich. Preach a prosperity gospel that usually only blesses the man behind the pulpit spouting that false doctrine! THIS is status quo U.S. WASP CHURCHianity!

It commercializes Christ (profit behind most activities, or we won't do them), and promotes a cultural Christianity. Church-as-a-business is an actual theory taught to some U.S. pastors! I have ZERO idea why the WASP church has lost so much power, influence, and credibility since Reagan. (SARCASM)

P.S.: Selling "Christian" books by famous ministers (capitalizing on Christ) has replaced Bible study, where such books are MAINLY man's words, vs. Bible exposition! Ear-tickling for profit. Watering down the sheep vs. watering and nourishing them. Christian psychobabble leading them AWAY from Bible meditation.

Do you want a GUARANTEED way to NEVER be reproved by your pastor? Tithes! Currency trumps Christ for false prophets (who want false profits/filthy lucre), wolves and tares! (10/22/17)

And speaking of church-as-a-business, some pastors are experienced project managers, ALWAYS equating building programs as a church succeeding! It's a FAKE proof that the church is growing. Spiritually, not so much, but in values God doesn't share—yes (Mt. 24:1-4; Lk. 16:15) Topsy-turvy values and priorities. (10/21/17)

CHRISTIAN CABAL RATIONALIZATIONS (PART I)

(11/2/16)

A famous Chump surrogate pastor yesterday said its ONLY about policy, and said Reagan was a known womanizer. NEVER tie Chump to Reagan! <http://bit.ly/2eTJoJv> [details via local talk radio 660AM]

Reagan did NOT insult his fellow GOP candidates, women, minorities, or insult Christians' intelligence or publicly cuss or act arrogant, Robert Jeffress!

IF you weren't LYING, and could face reality, if it REALLY was all up to policy, Cruz, Rubio, Kasich and Bush knew policy well before Chump knew anything about it!

In fact, your small clique of pastor peers often HOPPED from Bush to Cruz, and finally to Chump. It's all about beating Democrats from hatred—NOT about morals OR policy!

IF it were all about policy, Evan McMullin is an expert, but I'm SURE you're NOT voting for him! Chump's policy for 7/8ths of his campaign was it'll be great, that's a problem—we'll look into it, trust me!

Trump's ONLY policy was to build a wall and ban all Muslims until handlers educated him the past three months, Bob.

Trump has been a Democrat all his life, and pro-death! DON'T tell ME it's all about policy! You can SAY he's for overturning gay marriage and Roe, but he stumbled onto those issues to win church votes! I've already addressed all implications of politically stacking SCOTUS for those two issues, and won't repeat it.

It's NOT all about policy, and Chump's NOTHING like Reagan! Even Ronnie's son Michael said so. I voted for Reagan, I supported Reagan, my hero is Reagan. Donald—you are NO Reagan!

It's all about policy ONLY because you're RIGHTLY too embarrassed and ashamed for it to be anything else, @RobertJeffress

Trump's behavior all year is NOWHERE like Reagan, and you know it! NEED I remind you? Go to #TrumpBrainToots #HasDonaldTrumpChanged #TrumpIsAUniter #TrumpTricks #GOPgrandchildren

The church is in bed with the world for pure conservatism! Worship business and the rich (CONTRARY to Levit. 19:15 and, scr_w the little guy Jesus stood for, all in the name of Jesus? ANATHEMA!

BIBLICAL policies do NOT 100 percent support political conservatism! Even liberals have some biblical policy issues, as with RINOs, pastor Jeffress! You've become star-struck, schmoozing 'wanna-be power!

One thing you do get credit for is you've consistently been for Trump, and NOT flip-flopped like those who went from Bush to Cruz to Chump—like family James D.

JUST BE HONEST: It's NOT all about policy, but that's the ONLY angle you and Mark Davis can parrot, because your candidate is SO flawed, and we ALL saw it for 14+ months.

PLEASE read this morning's message about hypocrisy in evangelicals saying Trump is like Reagan or it's all about policy! @nytimes @CNN @NBC @CBS @ABC

And, by the way, I was awakened at 2:20 am with this on my mind. To our regular viewers that fits a pattern, and for a reason. And I do NOT 100 percent kiss up to my heroes!

Truth and morality are MORE important to me than power, or being liked by pastors I admire! They need to hear the truth, whether they want to, or not!

P.S.: Everything's negotiable means what policy? Punish the aborting woman is Jeffress' policy?
READ yesterday's message on problems with overturning gay marriage.

Older pastors feel GUILTY Roe and gay marriage passed on their watch! They KNOW they were asleep at the wheel chasing mega church mania. TRUTH.

For Chump to promise to pick SCOTUS justices to overturn those two issues was all it took to overlook the morally WORST nominee in 50 years, minority of pastor sell-outs?

Power idolatry IS a sin (worshipping government and power at the cost of conscience and ethics). That decision MUST be made (and was) for you to be for Trump!

Trump would be the GREATEST anti-Christian testimony to keep people from coming to Christ IF the public was stupid enough to consider him one; most don't!

The majority in America know he's an egoist out for self, lying, flip-flopping politician who walks back things until some policy sticks. THAT is his TRUE policy strategy.

Other pastors would LONG AGO have concluded they couldn't be part of his immoral show, to un-stain their reputation. You spin it positive, as being loyal.

And for every church praying for our country this week, if that's code for vote for Chump, God's NOT going to hear your prayer Nov. 8th! He opposes evil! READ His book!

IF the church and morally committed lost people united to demand better from so-called "leaders," withholding their money and votes would turn D.C. upside down!

Lesson? Don't be a political surrogate unless your candidate lets you tell the truth, which means you're free to differ from them when you must, @RobertJeffress

CHRISTIAN CABAL RATIONALIZATIONS (PART II)

(12/23/16)

I read an article by Christians trying to argue that the evil king Cyrus ruled righteously, as justification for Christians being for Chump. GOD NEVER TOLD HIS PEOPLE TO VOTE FOR CYRUS! Duh 101.

God CAN use evil rulers to do His plans, but He NEVER tells His people to do evil that He can turn things positive through the negatives they allow in. Idiocy.

CHRISTIAN CABAL—REVIVE VS. RETURN TO THE ‘GOOD ‘OL DAYS’

(11/28/17)

With Angela Ansbury (‘women must sometimes take blame for sexual harassment) and the Christian Cabal, old baby boomers are doing their generation a DIS-service, trying to pull America back to the 1940’s-1950’s standards (i.e., dress modestly, or be sexually attacked, or prayer and Bible study required in public school). It’s NOT their age that’s the problem, but their content! Youth are the future—you had your day decades ago!

Let’s address culture and the Bible: America used to have prayer and Bible study in public school curricula, as a tradition. America was founded by mainly religious people, so related traditions lasted for quite awhile. But our Constitution does NOT create a Christian theocracy—nor does God call us to that!

God DOES say Ps. 33:12 and 22:28 vs. 2:1-2. Nations supporting evil He opposes; those for the good He blesses. NOWHERE does God command Christians to have societal symbols of religion as proof that America is ‘for God.’ A nation is PEOPLE, and people become ‘for God’ by evangelism and discipleship, Christian Cabal! #ReadtheBook

The ‘Christian’ Cabal is trying to create religious SYMBOLS in society vs. convince people to their views. In our democracy, everyone tries to influence laws and people (RARELY force any, first), but you do it in the court of public opinion—if you’re successful! For Christians, your evangelism has NOTHING to do with that, but saving souls from Hell.

America used to be predominantly claimers of Christianity—NOT always a majority of committed ones. Over the past generation (i.e., 40 years) that has CHANGED, and you can lay the blame FULLY at the feet of negligent pastors who ceased evangelizing much, and having adopted a come-and-hear methodology! GUILTY!

The U.S. majority is NOT going to revert to 1940 standards, or much of anything! Things progress, move on, go forward. You must influence people to your ideals for our nation. Since pastors HAVEN’T, for the most part, the majority has LEFT many of your cherished values. That’s YOUR fault! Own it. Evangelize, also!

Plus, there are several morally GOOD things that have come since 1940! It’s both/and, but, overall, the trajectory will always be DOWNward, as prophecy predicted. Negligent pastors accelerated that decline, chasing fame and fortune since the church growth movement, and flavors-of-the-month fads!

Evangelism Explosion didn’t fully thresh America since the late 1970’s, and ONLY para church organizations do biblical discipling, to speak of; and with seeker-sensitive, come-and-hear/attraction, and Lordship Salvation error in the 1980’s (with its equating direct evangelism to buttonholing, and Fuller Brush salesman), you get America’s moral DECLINE!

Mega church mania, church-as-a-business, multi-site, advertising individual churches on TV and billboards (i.e., competitors vs. co-laborers, I Cor. 3:9), HIDING pastor salaries in general budget numbers, or having deacon-run foundations hide total compensation. THESE TRICKS ruined America’s culture the past forty years!

Sermons intentionally adding in poems, song lyrics, jokes, news items, videos on video screens, statistics, stage props, history facts—all these TRICKS to “draw a crowd” LESSEned expository preaching and teaching, for topical ones, some pastors even polling their audience to see what they wanted to hear about. ANATHEMA!

NOT emphasizing a daily quiet time, in favor of one hour a week at church. The tithing heresy, to ensure pastor pay (when heroes of the faith usually worked bi-vocationally). I heard one mega pastor called a

"celebrity." READ what a REAL hero (i.e., the apostle Paul) thought of such appellations (I Cor. 1-4, etc.).

MANY mega pastors equated large crowds with "power," when, in truth, they were only becoming the Laodicean church of Revelation 3. Poor, wicked, naked, blind and dumb, as they thought they were "successful." Spiritually DECEIVED! If you want America to return to the GOOD of 1940, do it God's way! #Revival

II Tim. 4:1-5 describes EXACTLY how and why all these churchianity practices ensured! Money! Just like the false prophets of II Peter and Jude (i.e., Balaam pastors). MOST U.S. pastors struggle to get by, because their priority is God and His work (Mt. 6:33). NOT many of the "celebrities" God views as 'nothing' better than others (Gal. 2:6).

SIX+ years ago I wrote an email to ~four top executives of the @NAMB_SBC (Southern Baptist Convention agency), asking them to implement a plan to evangelize ALL Americans (it's on our website). I got a reply that they would. IT HAS NOT HAPPENED. Thousands went to Hell, as they dragged their feet!

The guy's email had a name for their proposed campaign, had a website, and it included puppets, magicians, etc. I have seen NOTHING in my neighborhood, and I am certain mine is NOT the only one missed. Probably the majority of U.S. neighborhoods were, also! The SBC is NOT, yet, serious about the Great Commission—or Hell!

With the church-as-a-business theory (mid-to-late 1980's), parishioners are customers, and the sermon is the product, once a week. You get residual, paying customers by Lordship Salvation (i.e., guilt them into doing their own discipling), and the tithe lie (i.e., ten percent of one's income siphoned under the authority of 'God'). This is the churchianity HERESY!

I've evangelized hundreds of thousands of people, as a layman (i.e., NON-professional), and I've NEVER asked for one dime, received one dime, or sent anyone to any religious business (i.e., church) I ran or was part of. I ONLY told people to attend a biblical church—IF you can find one. Some pastors see evangelism as a way to expand their business.

Paul evangelized MILLIONS of people, and he didn't personally benefit, financially, the more people he reached (like TV/radio 'ministries'), as he was in it for the people reached! (II Cor. 4:15) Paul handed off local churches to elders, though he did ask and hope for some financial replies. They were not HIS churches (i.e., owned or 'franchised').

Money: Any pastor whose number one purpose for being a pastor is to preach and be paid, or to expand "ministry" to reach more people, for money/profits, is a Balaam pastor, and NOT God's representative! It's ALL in the heart (i.e., hidden), but words, deeds and expressed lust for money evidence what's in the heart! (Mk. 7:21) Cap your salaries, multi-site expanding mega pastors!

Before 1980, being rich in the ministry was unheard of, except for a handful of people (Bisagno, MacArthur and Swindoll, Bright, Hybels, and a few others). The church growth movement started to change that. When big business instituted mergers and acquisitions, churches followed suit, and mega church mania was begin.

God help the small and medium-sized church pastors! Churches added amenities, to "attract" neighbors (Ex.: gyms, etc.). Soon came parades, light shows, concerts, festivals, jump houses, petting zoos, face painting, food trucks—anything but spiritual ministry, excused as 'we'll evangelize them when they arrive.'

Promise Keepers, male bonding, prayer of Jabez, seeker sensitive, purpose-driven life, experiencing God, prayer walks—all GIMMICS (except purpose and experiencing). Discipleship and evangelism WANED! ONLY Campus Crusade and The Navigators consistently took those seriously, to speak of! Maybe Evangelism Explosion, until the early 1980's.

There is NOT ONE American pastor who can document that his people have evangelized EVERY nearby lost person in the last three years! If you find me ONE, that statement is STILL "true," as God's aim is EVERY pastor, so one exception is NOT success! We love to play those academic trick games! FAILure!

Perhaps 90 percent of Americans currently living will live forever in a burning Hell, with NO let-up, indefinitely, with no hope and no end. If that statement doesn't bother you, and you can return to business-as-usual, as a pastor, you are the problem with our nation! Preach-and-be-paid (to the SAVED choir) is NOT New Testament, aggressive evangelizing!

Paul and the apostles traveled the world to tell people the Gospel. MOST U.S. pastors won't lift a finger to leave their cushy creature comfort offices to do the same—eve just their own nearby neighbors! READ these verses, and REPENT!: Ac. 5:42, 8:5, 9:22, 35, 42, 13:44, 49, 14:21, 25, 19:10. Biblical evangelism is THOROUGH evangelism, pastors!

CHRISTIAN CABAL VS. CHRISTIANITY: IMMORAL MAJORITY?

(9/28/18)

People argue ‘strategy vs. tactics’ rhetoric (i.e., general vs. specific), but if moral aims use immoral means, the devil has gotten involved, somewhere in the process! UNLIKE the Christian Cabal’s claims, the ends do NOT justify the means. God NEVER leads Christians to sin, or abandon morals, for any cause—PERIOD!

HOW does revival come to a nation? 1. Sovereignly, in God’s timing and choice. 2. Humanly, when Christians do all FOUR requirements of II Chron. 7:14—NOT just prayer, especially just a few of them! Turn from their evil ways includes politics, and NOT fully doing EDBS priorities! It’s NOT coming soon.

Revival and doing EDBS priorities are NOT means to grow a church, a budget, or a pastor’s salary, or to get media fame! Revival is the means God uses to influence entire cultures for morality, for His glory’s sake—NOT pastors! Re-read that, Christian Cabal, until you actually get it! Read, read, read!

CHRISTIAN CABAL'S CLAMORINGS

(10/17/17)

Pastors will rally for church-goers to vote for the dumbest, and least moral of all presidents in the last 50 years, and NEVER threaten to not rally votes if he didn't stop THIS: <http://bit.ly/2i6fnFa> Profits, NOT prophets! They made a deal with the Devil; even Hitler HID his evils; DT didn't, and the Church bought it.

Did you ever wonder why our society considers Christians dumb? Did you ever consider why political conservatism is considered pro-rich, white male WASP's? There are RATIONAL, evidence-based REASONS for both of these stereotypes. Jesus cares that Christians NOT fit those molds, but His wayward sheep DON'T. #Apostates!

I'm NOT saying Christians should be Democrats (in their traditional platform stances). I'm saying a true Christian cannot be 100 percent any party, but can ONLY be for morally good policies from any source. God is an independent, and is unbiased, and objective. His people are to be the same (I Pet. 1:16)—slaves to no party or politician. Standing for morals; NOT being dupes.

For POLITICAL motives, the Christian Cabal WILL rile up dumber sheep with abortion and homosexuality red meat in the next three years! Observe them! It probably WON'T be as explicit as that, but by innuendo, and joking slurs. Hate the sinner, hate the sin is what it will really be. Let's explain:

Banning ALL abortions and all gay marriages IS their ideal goal. They KNOW the latter CAN'T occur, so they'll focus on abortion. Stack SCOTUS, even though judges are to INTERPRET, not MAKE laws, and conservatives ALWAYS ream liberals for judicial activism. Hypocrisy is an acceptable sin, for the right cause, said whom? Jesus?

Since Obergefell will NEVER be overturned, they have settled for lesser achievements, to voice resentment over that decision. NOT showing love, while maintaining that sodomy is sinful, they rile up WASP votes for the GOP by innuendo AGAINST gays, in various, creative statements about them.

Code words like 'values voters, sanctity of life, God and country, family values.' Does anyone in America believe the 81 percent WASP Christians who voted for Trump cared one iota/ounce about values or morality? Sin-to-win was their strategy! And the Devil rewarded that vote, and God punished America for such sinfulness!

The Devil—the god of THIS world—got his man into power, and God let it, to punish Christians for their apostasy. God allows things, but that doesn't mean He ordains them all. Christians' selfish and sinful prayers were "answered," by letting them have the dumbest and most evil president in 50+ years. God ALLOWED it to occur.

Some FOOLish pastors even say that God caused Trump's win. I JUST explained the exact mechanisms of what they consider a win 'for God,' when it's a victory for evil, stupidity and the do-evil Devil, under God's sovereignty! Christianity took a YUGE reputational HIT with 81 percent of Christians being naively giddy about Chump!

Poll: Do you believe Christians displayed morality or sinfulness in supporting Donald Trump?

Poll: Are you more likely to listen to a Christian's message on how to go to Heaven if they tell you they voted for Trump? (John 3:16, the Bible)

Poll: Do you believe Donald Trump is a truly "born again" Christian?

For your information, no one will EVER go to Heaven if all their sins are not forgiven. Chump said he had NEVER asked God's forgiveness for anything. His favorite Bible verse Jesus refuted, and his

favorite book has a misnamed "two" Corinthians. He was a Christian, but after the Christian Cabal got hold of him, he became a baby Christian one year later? We're going backwards, folks (which is spiritually impossible—being saved, then unsaved, then just recently saved)

It's IMPOSSIBLE to be a Christian, then become one again, later! IMPOSSIBLE! You were either deluded before that you were one, or after, because you still aren't, or you were one before. That 'baby Christian' junk was ONLY P.R. lipstick on a pig, to make Chump acceptable to the Christian voters, DESPITE his free-willed, arrogant, and unrepented of sinning.

Some pastor in the Christian Cabal decided that his entire 1.75 year morally-failed campaign could be all washed away if he NOW proclaimed that he was a Christian, for all those words and deeds would be in his "past." Yet, even since that FALSE claim, they'll excuse the habit continuing on his Christian young age!

Prophets would have rebuked the evil one, and NOT supported him, and NOT worked a deal with the Devil for Christian votes, by giving him a Santa's wish list of TRIVIALY, selfishly biased Christian sharia wants, in a nation where NO religion is to be favored. They'll CLAIM they struck a great deal, as 'negotiators for God.'

READ the Old Testament. God's men NEVER did such things, be it compromising (or 'pausing') morals for power, negotiating with evil kings in exchange for the Jew's vote, or biasedly pushing one religion in politics over equality and justice, save that Israel WAS a theocracy—America has NEVER been! Can we think, here, anymore?

INSTEAD of FIXING debt, terror, the economy, immigration, poverty, education, D.C. corruption, joblessness, healthcare (i.e., PRIORITIES), the Christian Cabal SETTLED for some valid, but many minor Christian-centric edicts from Chump. That's sinning vs. winning. Do you respect those men more or less for so doing?

America is not a Christian nation, Muslim, Buddhist, Jewish, Hindu, or any other religion! It is a secular government (NOT a theocracy) based on Judeo-Christian values, but principles people can believe in from any religion or NON-religion! It's our principles, NOT one religion (including mine), that make U.S.A. U.S.A.! Duh.

Atheists are equally American! Some Christians consider them their enemy, to be politically attacked! God considers them Satan's victims, to be evangelized, and equal with every other human. Have America's morals slipped? Yes, and no. On many issues, it's worse; on give back, community, some aspects of P.C., it's better.

Overall, ALL societies will increase in their sinfulness! (II Tim. 3) This trend toward prophecy CAN'T be stopped or thwarted, but it CAN be slowed down—TEMPORARILY—by increased morality in society. For Christians, it is by evangelism and discipleship—NOT kissing up to an evil dictator to favor our religion over all others! That's how the Devil works!

And as one pastor ERRINGLY stated, that Chump's election was proof that revival is here, judgment is here, unwise sir! Revival is when a society becomes collectively more moral, quite quickly, as a sovereign move of God, usually in response to His people doing II Chr. 7:14. We are under JUDGMENT, Christians, rightly due!

The Laodicean church era is DELUDED that they're "successful," when they are utter moral failures! READ Rev. 3. What church could claim to be fat and happy? MAINLY mega churches! The MAJORITY of American churches and pastors would NEVER be able to make such ignorant claims as Rev. 3:17! Muse on THAT!

Again I refer you to our earlier post about my question asked at Dallas Seminary. When you compromise what God says church IS, for what makes your religious retail business “successful,” the Devil blesses you—NOT God. The proof is in the power pudding, and NOT political power! (I Cor. 4:20) **THE DEVIL CAN MAKE YOU RICH**

READ Mt. 4:8 and Lk. 16:19⁺. Riches were OFTEN believed to be PROOF that one walked closely with God, by first century Jews. That is a MYTH! Peter walked closer than most mega pastors, and he was BROKE, at times! (Ac. 3:6) It’s the commercialization of Christianity that will cause Jesus to turn the tables a third time.

The Christian Cabal is implementing CULTURAL CHRISTIANITY vs. biblical Christianity! I wouldn’t put it past them to lobby Trump to change the dollar bill to say ‘in Jesus we trust,’ or ‘one nation under Jesus.’ Ps. 33:2 is NOT obeyed by such P.R. stunts, but evangelism, discipling and prayer, do-dos.

Get Trump to pray before national TV cameras; lay hands on him. Have him say “God,” or put it in a political platform. Let Jesus’ name be before the public by Chump saying we’ll be saying “merry Christmas” again. These are window dressing, and NOT biblical Christianity, or any evidences of true revival. It’s a FAKE mirage!

Have H.H.S. declare that ‘life begins at inception’ (yesterday)—for POLITICAL reasons, sticking it to Obama voters. That’s “Christian?” H.H.S. has ZERO business declaring religious dogma. Have Chump say that values voters are for “sanctity of life.” He’s been AGAINST pro-life ALL HIS ADULT LIFE, until it benefitted him.

He even bemoaned nationalized gay marriage—ONE YEAR AFTER the decision came down, and the night before a conservative state’s presidential primary. Am I the ONLY person who sees that he USES Christians for self-gain? Self-gain is NOT what a Christian does, baby or otherwise! (Mk. 8:34) FAKE Christian!

And the Christian Cabal HAPPILY got played and used, to stack SCOTUS to overturn Roe (their dream, and ideal aim). It doesn’t matter that they swallowed the evil and entire kitchen sink of other GOP positions in the process, hook, line and sinker. Christians cherry-picking which Bible verses they advocate for is a SIN, gentlemen!

You do not find ONE Christian Cabal member publicly calling for Obergefell to be overturned. NO GUTS, or moral convictions! Hypocrisy. I am NOT for that ever occurring, as the law is settled. I instead, these men craft the #NashvilleStatement. NO other sin has ever had such done against them! WAY to late a bulwark against national gay marriage!

Those men were asleep at the wheel, chasing fame and fortune (i.e., mega mania), as society shifted, because full evangelism hasn’t occurred since the late 1970’s! NOW, 1.5 years after that decision, they’re going to go public that they oppose sodomy? What bravery! What leadership—NOT! I had to wake them up in 2014-2015!

Poll: Do WASP Christian 'leaders' demonstrate more love or hate to homosexuals? (and I’m NOT defining hate as saying sodomy is a sin!)

It is ALL about money, and GOP votes, people! To prove that, promise Christian Cabal members they’ll get Roe overturned in exchange for taxing churches run like a business, and raising taxes on the wealthy (and define that as anyone in the top ten percent of U.S. income earners). Test their rhetoric! Push/pressure them on DETAILS!

ASK Christian Cabal members what LEGALLY happens in various states if Roe or Obergefell were overturned. They haven’t a clue, except that many of them watch this Twitter site, like a hawk, and I’ve

already informed them many times. THEY DON'T CARE. It's a ruse to get GOP votes, for their power access!

You never have to say 'we want those two SCOTUS decisions overturned.' That would be too honest, and straightforward. Move to more subtle innuendo. Stir up the anger in Christians, who LET those two decisions pass, as they were chasing money, and NOT evangelizing or disciplining much. That salves GUILTY consciences!

A "pro-life" GOP politician RECENTLY resigned for asking his MISTRESS to get an abortion. A black female in my family's church told me that MANY WASP Christians would seek an abortion if a black man with dreads, and low hanging (i.e., "sagging") jeans raped their daughters! She speaketh the TRUTH! (I Tim. 3:15; Jn. 8:32)

ASK a Christian Trump voter how many hours they spent last year (i.e., 2016) seeking to convince any pregnant woman out of an abortion! They'd rather cram such beliefs down America's throats by executive edict, or stack SCOTUS, vs. law making and influencing public opinion, first (i.e., leading)! Laziness (a sin)! (Pv. 12:24, et al)

This does NOT mean I am for at-will/contraceptive abortions. They are wicked! Talk radio yesterday referred to Planned Parenthood as the 'butcher shop.' You have to get informed about the POLITICAL shenanigans conservatives are using THIS MINUTE to get Trump re-elected! To NOT do so keeps you IGNORANT, using some pastors, and talk radio!

I ONLY listened to four minutes of Laura Ingram (for the second time in my life!), and 660 AM, yesterday to deduce all these strategies being used. It's is ALL about reelecting the LEAST moral and LEAST intelligent GOP'er of 2016, and president in the past 50 years, FOR AN AGENDA! A selfish, Christian Sharia and alt-right conservative agenda!

The WASP church is in bed with STRANGE bed fellows, to keep the rich rich, and getting more so, scr_w the poor, minorities, and maybe the middle class (though I've educated them about that political danger), for white privilege, Christian Sharia (a borrowed term), and white male business owners—using abortion, etc.

ALL you had to do was tune into talk radio yesterday to hear how political conservatives HATE GOP's who aren't as radical as them! Roy Moore was praised as a 'committed Christian,' and a 'good, godly man.' It's USING Christianity to reelect Satan's man—Trump. It makes NO sense to me, though I'm NOT saying Christians should have voted for HRC.

Roy Moore refused to obey American law (regarding gay marriage). They'd call that meritorious/virtuous 'civil disobedience.' YOU LOST! Had you been doing your job, as salt and light in society, since Reagan, perhaps you wouldn't have lost, Christian Cabal pastors! HEAR the chorus of this song, and obey it!: <http://bit.ly/2y1Lvp7>

The Christian Cabal, and their cohorts, made a celebrity out of Kim Davis, for not doing her legal job description. They sought Pence as V.P., even after he FLIP-FLOPPED on his anti-gay marriage stance, for MONEY (a HIGHER priority!) coming to Indiana, via threatened boycotts. Oppose gays we vote for you! That's "Christian?"

I'm sure that Steve Bannon, even now, is seeking out gay and Muslim haters, who claim Christ, and have some fame, to vote out experienced GOP's in D.C. THIS is the strategy, and despite his LIES, Chump is ALL for it! He wants RINO's gone, even though he had NO set policy ideas until WELL after he was elected!

Build a 50 foot wall, and ban all Muslims. Those were about his only set ideas. You NEVER believe a serial liar! He's LYING that GOP has unity! He NEEDS GOP'ers to win in 2018 so he has an ounce of hope to ruin America four more years! He doesn't want any but alt-right GOP's, and Bannon is his implementer!

I am positive that Bannon proposed the concept; sold it to Chumpie as how Donnie can get more GOP's for him (Bannon as his scapegoat). Bannon will LOOK like he was fired, or resigned, but he's really out of the White House to recruit alt-right challengers to Trump-opposing GOP's. Lie detector! Chump LIES that Bannon is not doing DT's will!

MOST GOP's in D.C. despise Chump. ONLY because the 2018 political season is upon us do both GOP sides see value in uniting. They care more about staying in office than hurting DT's legacy! DT knows he needs them, until after the 2018 elections, and if Bannon can render any successes, the better for The Chump.

I'm certain you get these insights in All other media outlets—NOT! There's a REASON why you don't. If you do, feel free to leave; I have nothing unique to offer you. But after 40 years of closely walking with Jesus, you get a little more insight than just the window-dressing political P.R. stunts of the Christian Cabal!

And anyone who ONLY listens to the mainstream media, or only listens to Fox, Breitbart, Newsmax, Salem Communications/Air 1, or Christian TV stations, or BOTH, are equally guilty of free-willedly CHOOSING to have your sinful biases reinforced all day, and never think for yourself, or care about facts! You are guilty! Bye.

Update: Ten Commandments in Courthouses

Judg. 17:6 is America, today! Everyone believes THEIR political group is god, and there is little fear of the actual God before their eyes. War with the enemy vs. across-the-aisle cooperation. Slander and demonize your opponents. Keep your base STUPID and deluded, by brain-washing propaganda, using your media. History repeats itself.

If you made D.C. jobs LESS financially rewarding, you'd have LESS incumbents desperate to keep those jobs, and have what our founding fathers envisioned—citizen politicians. No one fights so hard to keep average waged jobs! I suggest this is EXACTLY what D.C. needs! America first, NOT "YOU," politicians!

Alabama was the TEST CASE for Chump's Bannon plannin'! DT can LOOK like he's for RINO's, as he needs them, if Bannon fails, and Bannon the loose cannon can do DT's dirty deeds. If no one else can see this, you are blind as bats and dumb as donkeys! It was NOT DT's idea! He's too dumb for that; it was Bannon's strategy! I want LIE DETECTORS to prove this!

Even FLIP-FLOPPERS Mark Levin and Glenn Beck are now fully on the Chump train, having been OBJECTIVE before they FLIP-FLOPPED! Hannity and Savage have been in Chump's dirty tank since inception—probably Limbaugh (I listen to NONE of them much anymore, save yesterday). I'd take Paul Ryan's Catholicism any day over Hannity's!

I'm assuming my great radio talk show heroes, Steve Deace and Michael Medved have either been financially harmed, or reverted to Trumpism (I HOPE not the latter). I'll have to go troll their tweets to see if they remained true to morality, like Erik Erickson had, last time I checked. #PrayForThem

We are called to seek the welfare of where we are, but increasingly Christians are reminded we aren't from here. <http://bit.ly/2i1IOYI> —**Erik Erickson**

I'm not pivoting. I'm not doing anything I haven't always done. I agree when I agree. I don't when I don't. No matter who it is. **–Steve Deace**

Those of you who wish to continue to play personality idolatry name game with Trump, Left, Bannon, McConnell, etc. will do so without me. **–Steve Deace**

I'm on the side of whoever I think is right at the time, regardless of their name, faction, etc. Enjoy your idolatry without me. Thanks! **–Steve Deace**

[An aside:] HERETIC! Anyone who listens to this man is following Satan. Just sayin'. I'd actually require more proof than to believe this story is genuine, though it's not at all out of character for the false prophet! <http://bit.ly/2yJPIAn>

Based on respected Erickson's default vote for conservatism, we'll have to better clarify in our books how that is NOT God's choice! And Mr. Deace is WRONG that #NeverTrump is a cult—it is a conviction, and people don't waffle on those, but moral weasles DO. He bought the Kool-Aid that you have to bow (or bend) down.

“CHRISTIAN COUNTRY” KROC

(7/2/18)

I haven't the patience to address a local talk show nut who's on the edge of violating the law, trying to practice law regarding SCOTUS, but he claims there are 'NO settled laws' in America, and Roe and Obergefell were unconstitutional decisions foisted on America by liberals. He knows NOTHING about Constitutional law. Ed Young is his pastor (the guy that advocated Christians having a week of maximum sex, by sleeping on a bed with his wife atop his church).

You can't find pro-abortion/gay marriage (or anti-BOTH) in the language of the U.S. Constitution! SCOTUS Justices make determinations based on active decision precedents and legal theories consistent with what has been deemed 'Constitutional.

Significantly changed circumstances are one consideration; equal protection and due process, and fundamental fairness are also factors. I did NOT agree with gay marriage stolen away from state's rights, but can't call it an unconstitutional ruling. These NON-lawyers just want what they want, and have NO reason to be included in the national discussion of LAW.

Another local talk radio show was discussing overturning Obergefell, holding my position (pre-decision) that all rights that decision granted could have been allowed gay couples without nationalizing "marriage." That's water under the bridge. Opponents were SILENT for 20+ years! #Losers!

One of the moron talk hosts claimed liberals use SCOTUS as the ultimate Congress. LIE! Congress has the power to legislate against any SCOTUS rulings that go too far, or are unreasonably off point, but Ed Young's bosom buddy knows his own party is INEPT to do so on those and other cases, so he wants to stack SCOTUS!

The SAME people who claim liberals use "judicial activism" and the "Constitution as a living document" are now trying to force stacking SCOTUS (the same people who HATE when government forces ANY choices on citizens). Mark Davis slanders Lindsey Graham for upholding Roe AND being pro-life. You are an idiot, Mark...

A person can despise abortion for contraception, yet believe if a woman is determined to abort, government has to ensure her safety (vs. back-alley coat hanger self-help)! That is NOT wishy-washy, or compromised, MORON!

I've already addressed how to lessen abortions, and the implications of your view.

This is ALL for GOP far right political power, by stirring up low IQ votes! I guarantee you Mr. Davis has done LITTLE actual actions to stop abortion numbers, or convince many gals out of one. If he had a track-record, like my family's pastor, he'd have room to talk. Pay him well to spout red meat and lies!

Banning every abortion literally means the only sex will be when a couple intends a child. Beyond that, they risk a coat hanger abortion, traveling to a blue state, or having an unwanted child simply from fear the feds will arrest them if they don't take the pregnancy to full term, Markie.

EVERYONE IN THE U.S.A. who watches an abortion video, to know what REALLY happens, would find that morally repugnant, and wrong—a killing of a to-be-birthed live human. The issue is how to not have to have a child you didn't want, just for having sex. Religious prudes want people not having sex! That WON'T happen!

If you wanted to, in a red state, pass a law that Plan B must be used before three days of sex, when the mom-to-be never desired a baby, or you get fined, or must take it to term, IF Roe ever overturned. That would be hard to enforce!

If you want ZERO unwanted pregnancies, technology will be the only 100 percent answer! We can't trust men's self-control, and these religious prudes literally are punishing women—AS IF no male was involved in their getting pregnant, unwantedly. Male seed WILL go somewhere, NOT outside the female, in non-condom sex. THAT is the problem! It must be made to not fertilize. Technology ends abortions greater than laws or choices.

Seed seeks ovulating eggs, OUTSIDE man's control, once released. No one wants to have sex causing a baby they didn't want—just the sex, and it doesn't require immorality for that sex—it could be married people! Contraception has to be made 100 percent perfect! Or seed made impotent, or Plan B, and no breakable condoms.

Males (immoral or moral) do NOT accept mere teasing, without finalization. That last step is where the abortion problem begins! And in the heat of lustful (or even moral sexual) passion, I'd guess condoms interrupt the process(?). You've got to make eggs impenetrably unfertilizable, by technology.

If technology, or a pill, or birth control were OTC (over the counter), and cheap, and 100 percent effective, abortions would be ENDED! Ultimately, pro-life extremists HATE that people have sex, except to grow a family, it seems. No one's going to stop people having sex, morally or immorally. You've got to stop it leading to unwanted babies!

This SAME religious legalism group whines half a century late about prayer kicked out of public schools, even though the law does NOT prohibit anyone praying the exact way Jesus instructed us to (Mt. 6:6); and in their ideal state, the Bible would be taught like any secular topic, but the Constitution would also require the Koran, Book of Moroni (Mormonism), etc., as there is NO establishment or prohibition of ANY religion!

They are literally wanting America to be a Christian theocracy, where pastors are like Iran's religious leaders instructing Ayatollahs on civil law. That is NOT in ANY American documents. It's a fantasy!

Jesus (meaning the Bible, as His thought expressions) NEVER encourages governments forcing citizens to pray or study His Bible! Christianity is voluntary, under God's conviction. The fact that the U.S.A. used to do so, and now doesn't, is NOT evidence our culture is declining. There is PLENTY of other evidence of that, though!

And no one is pro-life if they haven't done their share of evangelism—between 44 and 111 lost people hearing the Gospel through YOUR lips, Christian. DESPITE your claims and rhetoric, you are 100 percent pro-eternal-death if you haven't done that, and what are your actions to lower abortion numbers?

CHRISTIAN NATION?

(Note Chump's reaction at the National Prayer Breakfast speech, regarding 'a nation of believers!')
(1/28/18)

I've heard people say that America is a "Christian nation." It was founded on such principles, but we are NOT a theocracy, and not so much anymore. Things have CHANGED! Jeffress' position on the U.S.A. as a "Christian nation" means blacks as slaves, and blacks and women unable to vote was a Christian concept. Exactly the OPPOSITE!

To call U.S.A. a "Christian nation" is a misnomer! It was founded by people for religious liberty, but NOT all were Christian, or even religious, and most but not all principles she was founded on were Judeo-Christian (NOT slavery, or women can't vote, etc.). In those days, society was more religious; things have changed!

Some Arab nations, where the Quran is civil law, and nations run by religious leaders CAN be rightly called a religious state—NOT the U.S. of A. And to claim America favors one religion, historically, is to forget that happenstance ONLY remains the case when Christians evangelize. We have no inherent right to the claim!

You CAN'T guilt non-Christians in America into attending church, due to old, cultural morays. That's where the Christian Cabal lives in the PAST, and blames anything but themselves for culture shifts, as they didn't do their job of evangelizing, generation to generation, but relied on cultural Christianity!

The formerly predominant belief that it's Sunday, so you should be in church, wear your Sunday best, and not go to work, has been out of fashion for DECADES—even before blue laws were ended. Exodus 20:8 was for Jews, and I Corinthians 16:2 is for Christians, but NOT lost people in a non-theocracy. It's GOOD for them to do!

NO WONDER the Cabal loved Roy Moore's ten commandments monument. Christian Cabal sympathizing voters want a back-to-the-past history roll-back, to when abortions were illegal, but don't want blue laws reinstated? They would love gay marriage un-done. Alcohol prohibition? Women stay at home, and not vote? Blacks as slaves? It ALL depends on what in the past was good, vs. bad!

Franklin Graham called CHUMP's election a miracle only God could do, given people being for him, DESPITE all his sins (and as an answer to prayers), and RECENTLY said God put Chump in the White House. And Stephen Strang-e (whoever he is) says the same. Let's see what the Bible, or what God Himself says about this situation:

Ps. 75:7; Dan. 2:21; Rom. 13:1-7. ALL governing authorities are established and allowed and prescribed/ordained by God for the restraint of evil, and the orderly processes of society. 'All' means every politician—even Hitler, the Pharaohs of old, Mussolini, Stalin, and yes, Chump—even Kim Jung Un; good or bad politicians!

The Devil, as well, will have his one-world ruler, one day (Rev. 13), all beneath the sovereign rule of almighty God. So any politicians ruling, being God-allowed, is NEVER in question. The question is is it part of God's ideal, or allowable will? Christians for Trump FEEL the former; most people are waking up to the fact that it's the LATTER.

Does God answer prayers with evil answers? No (Mt. 7:11) Does God tell His people to pray for evil, or accept evil, or even embrace evil? No, again. Can good policies come from Mr. Chump, despite himself? Of course, as he has handlers. Was Hillary God's desired president? He probably had no favorite.

Unless He miraculously places a ruler on a throne, He works with what we the people give Him, in that sense. But for any "Christian" to allege that Chump is God's man for the times/hour is to deny Satan is involved in our midst, and world, ever trying to corrupt, or spin, evil into good. Christians AREN'T to fall for his tricks and schemes!

God ONLY uses IM-perfect people. However, voters, especially Christians, must be able to discern/distinguish the WORST of the bunch of 17 GOP's in 2016, and stand their ground/put their feet down, for "you have what you tolerate," and you get what you DESERVE!

Had Christians been DISCIPLED up to maturity, there's a much better chance that this debacle wouldn't have happened! MOST pastors are NOT political experts, and they are certainly NOT to play as your guru, or brain. Think for yourself, and get into the Word MUCH more than you do, U.S. believer, for if you repeat that same mistake, I warn you, I believe God's judgment on America is forthcoming; by which I mean if you don't support intelligent and integrous policies and politicians, you get what you deserve, and America goes further down the tubes.

Pastors are SUPPOSED to teach you, and train you until you do these biblically top priorities: Evangelism, discipleship, body life, and social ministry—NOT blindly vote GOP, in order to be "holy." Political policies are ONLY to be accepted on a case-by-case basis—not lock, stock and barrel, one party or the other! God shows NO partiality, and opposes favoritism. To be blindly GOP or Dem is to disobey God.

When you say, "I am a (party)," those words carry psychological power, like the traits are inherent/built-in. You are no more a D or an R as the D or the R proposes good, sound policies, with character at least on par with other recent/modern presidents!

As an aside, a pastor recently stated that Christians, of all people, shouldn't cuss. Pastors are held to a HIGHER standard than laymen, and no Christian should cuss, but EVERY believer has weaknesses. Christian Rick Perry said 'mo fo.' Texan LBJ was famous for his sailor's mouth. My family has an apology note from Ronald Reagan to my mom, for saying a word in public he shouldn't have. We framed it, because of who 'signed' it!

My point is that there are no perfect candidates, but if Christians (WASP's, blacks, and all colors under the rainbow, as with all branches of Christianity), would choose the better of imperfect choices, based on policy and character, we would NOT be in the mess of an embarrassment the U.S.A. is in, even beyond our borders. A PARROT can mimic good policy! Any child can learn, and "grow on the job." That's NO great achievement, and it's certainly NOT leadership!

So when self-appointed "Christian" leaders CLAIM God put Chump in the White House, remember, He did the same effect in Nazi Germany, and with every other politician. God's allowed will is NOT the same as His desired will. A lesson for this Sunday morning.

And, PLEASE, U.S. Christian—THINK! When politicians come courting your vote, one-liners are for simpletons! Policies have details, and you should vote for the politicians whose policies best line up with

the word of God, given our nation's laws, and democratic organization. #MoralsMatter—NOT just policies or lying words and empty promises!

RE: Robert Jeffress' July 4th, 2018 sermon, 'America is a Christian nation.'

It's AMAZING how educated pastors CAN'T make distinctions! America was founded on Judeo-Christian principles, but it's the principles that guide America—NOT any one (or two) religions. Freedom of religion the government can't infringe upon, or establish. That term ISN'T defining any religion in particular! DUH. (6/12/18)

CHRISTIANS IN THE WHITE HOUSE?

(3/11/17)

IF one is happy that many religious people are in Chump's administration, let's watch their DEEDS to see if what they do is Christ-like, or not.

For example, will Rick Perry balance our need for a cleaner environment and green energy with our need for oil, or just do the alt-right 'drill baby drill,' and harm people, animals and our ecology more?

Or will Ben Carson HELP vs. over- or under- help the poor, make them struggle more, or be more capable of self-sustaining? Time will tell!

And let's take "baby Christian" Chump. There's REALLY nothing else to say but his name, and even UNreligious people will laugh that he'd be held to Christian behavior!

And take Mr. Sessions, who wants NO accountability from U.S. Attorney Generals in the states, even though the GOP Congress basically lets the clown run roughshod with NO checks and balance.

SHOW ME THAT in Scripture! So far, NOT a great advantage having claiming Christians as the Feds (i.e., in the White House cabinet)!

That's because a person's religion has little-to-nothing to do with our being happy they're there or not there! It's ALL about character and good policies! The Muslim ban stereotyping all as suspect is a Christian value? NOT!

Accusing the mainstream media of lying all the time—NOT "religious." Starting international incidents with Mexico. NOT as Jesus would do!

Further indebting our over-indebted nation already? Ditto. Extreme measures, like a 50 foot wall all across Southern border. God is for extremism? NEED I go on? All but the mentally blind say NO NEED!

JUST WATCH, every NOT-a-Christian U.S. citizen, to see if having "religious" people on the White House staff makes U.S.A. more like Jesus lived, or less. Hypocrisy?

I'll say again, I could CARE LESS if administration personnel were of any religious viewpoint! It's their personal character, then policies, that MATTER!

And since U.S.A. is a DEMocracy vs. a THEOcracy, success is NOT how many Christian values the White House implements, but is the Constitution obeyed, and America bettered.

They happen to coincide, in part because U.S.A. founded on Judeo-Christian principles, but MAINLY because RIGHTLY interpreted Bible verses HELP a nation, vs. get politically biased!

CONSERVATIVES & 'FREEDOM'

(5/25/17)

Jay Sekulo (the Christian's lawyer) on Hannity just said 'this is about freedom.' If you are absolutely brain-dead, you need this interpretation of conservatives' definition:

DON'T help any poor or elderly (cut entitlements and health coverage), and help the rich (tax cuts and more security to protect their stuff).

Conservatives' "freedom" is so general a term to circle the wagons around, it HAS to be defined! It means, bless the elites, rich and primarily white people even more.

To ANYone with a working brain, this is OBVIOUS from all Trump has proposed the past two months. But people get busy, and may not see it for what it is. There you have it!

"Freedom," therefore, when a conservative parrots that term, means white privilege, and MAINLY the rich get richer via government (by their lobbyists). Christians are for this? WOW!

You'll notice the single and ONLY word in the ENTIRE U.S. Constitution a conservative rallies the troops behind is "freedom." Biblically, freedom is NOT living for Self!

But that's EXACTLY how a conservative (even some WASP Christians) define it, politically, DESPITE Gal. 5:13 and I Pet. 2:16.

That's because the U.S. church VERY often is in bed with the world, politically, and in the hop pocket of Gordon Geckos party, which lives his "greed is good" motto.

If you analyze Chump's proposals, they're a BIG 'screw you' to everyone who's not rich, or who struggles or is ill, poor, or needing aid to get by. Jesus' compassion? OPPOSITE! Fake 'baby Christian!'

A White House dupe said, 'we care about the poor as much as Democrats.' Interpretation: I'm HELPING you by forcing you to suffer; it makes you a man, and grows hair on your chest.

ANYtime a White House press staffer has to mouth the words, 'we care about the poor as much as Democrats,' OBVIOUSLY the words are needed because the acts say otherwise!

CULTURE & THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

(10/16/17)

Eavesdropping on talk radio in my car, WASPs are equating political conservatism with godliness. They bragged on Roy Moore as a "strong Christian." It is UN-Christ-like to say Muslims can't be in Congress, and opposing an ambassador appointment because someone is a gay! WASPs seem to NOT know what morals are anymore! Carnality and ignorance.

Let me address WASPs (because I am one): WE LOST the cultural majority on nationalizing gay marriage. Get over it! It's legal precedent, and no law says you can't still call sin 'sin.' Discriminating against gays is sin, and Christianity is NOT in competition with Muslims, Roy Moore! In those foolish beliefs you are not great representative of Jesus!

FOOLs consider other religions to be Christian competitors, and false prophets seeking sales for their church (i.e., tithing attenders). EVERY soul faces Hell, and you should evangelize them, NOT ban them from Congress or ambassadorships because they aren't Christian in belief or practice, Roy Moore lapsed-thinking church-goer.

There is a vendetta and revenge against gays, in the Christian Cabal's followership. Christians LOST gay marriage, nationally, so now they hand out pamphlets implying only gay sex causes disease dangers, and banning Muslims and gays from office. You have a SECULAR mentality touted as being for Christ! FOOLs act so stupidly.

A tweeter called the Christian Cabal imposing "Christian Sharia." That is EXACTLY what's going on here! These same handful of pastors said in 2015 that America is NOT a theocracy (using my tweeted words), and we aren't voting for a pastor-in-chief (using my tweeted words), and now they sinfully flip-flop to want just that!

Let me give you the ideal that the Christian Cabal wants via Hitler #2 (Trump): All abortions banned, all gay marriages overturned. If they were consistent, they'd want poverty and pollution and government waste and animal abuse and human trafficking solved, as well. NO. Abortion and gays only, for GOP power idolatry (sin)!

I am a realist and understand American governance. Idealists like these, to be consistent, SHOULD seek blue laws, prayer and Creationism in public schools, for cause/at fault divorces (with only two biblical bases), laws against adultery, all porn banned, fines for drunkenness, probably anti-cussing laws, ban all smoking, etc.

Instead, they want businesses to have to allow all to mouth "merry Christmas" (vs. "happy holidays"), pastors to be able to endorse the wicked one (Chump), repaid FEMA money they never paid a dime into (by their retail religious business) for doing what God commanded they do (i.e., help the vulnerable, like hurricane flood victims)—me, me, me (CONTRARY to Lk. 9:23 and Phil 2:3)! That's your Christian Cabal in action!

And JUST to tick off liberals, today, Health and Human Services declared that life begins at conception (which I agree with). This is Christian sharia. Forget the voice of the people, forget law-makers; elect the stupidest and least moral GOP in 50 years in exchange for dumb (as opposed to smart) Christian's votes. This is NOT God's way, and Americans are watching them!

Political conservatism is God's preferred political philosophy ONLY where it's moral. There are moral positions among centrists and liberals, but the Christian Cabal (who AGREED with our views) doesn't want to teach WASP voters that TRUTH. They are sin-filled power idolaters for fame, money and power. LOOK at their salaries!

That's ALL you need to do to understand why they defend status quo regarding a political policy of the rich keeping as much as possible! Roe is how Christians get sucked into sleeping with strange bedfellows! God NOWHERE said compromise your values. Ben Carson (who said that) was touted/promoted by one of them—James Robison.

It has NOTHING to do with anything but seeking political power, because ALL Christian Cabal members chased money and fame since the Reagan days, while culture morally declined. Now they want to force their views on America, NOT in a legal process way! They will ALL be for Chump in 2020, for that reason. Sinful selfishness, blindness and idolatry.

As one who STARTED the Christian Cabal for EDBS priorities—NOT political conservatism (provable, and in our books), let me inform you that these men do NOT speak for God in their political ambitions! They sold their reputations and integrity to get power. I even taunted them that they had lost influence, and Roe. It angered them.

One of them (I'll NOT name him, as he's kept quiet in 2017) went from Jeb, to Cruz, to Chump. If that is not moral compromise, there's no such thing as moral compromise. Policy? Integrity? Those three are NOT on equal footing, but the changes show a steady decline, to end up with Chump! Family values? No! There ARE more than two of them (i.e., abortion and homosexuality)!

This false Jesus-representing group rewarded Pence and Roy Moore for opposing national gay marriage. I STARTED THAT MOVEMENT, by God's grace alone, but they will oppose me because I speak the TRUTH, while Chump strokes their egos saying they're "powerful" vs. sinful. EDBS, "gentlemen!"

If my family would change churches, I would in a heartbeat, because one of them has headed up my family's church all ten years we've been there. I like the man, but HATE his politics and morality and priorities prior to God using me to change his church for godly priorities for six+ years, four years ago!

He likely instigated the Christian Cabal, through my tweets, as he had the connections. I had the ideas. He watched them like a hawk, after requiring me to sign a contract never to mention that church online, or I could never return. Our latest FREE book will spill all the beans—NO details withheld.

He preaches from my website for five years, after years of my pushing HARD behind the scenes, then organizes revival prayer meetings and evangelism events, then uses those organized men to push for Chump, after begging me to run in 2016—which I only once indicated I might consider. Moral sell-outs for power!

Three times he pushed for my run, maybe four, if I count a recent attempt. 2020 has ALWAYS been my mantra. You'd FAIL being an unknown with no famous book, and would look like a crazy person. I always wondered if that was his intent, to shut me up for good by such a foolish strategy. One plus God is a majority, sir.

Our tweets CHANGED U.S. Christianity and presidential politics in the past three years! Miracle? Yes, but quite explainable, also. A connected mega pastor watched our posts to ensure we wouldn't break a contract to never mention the church online. Then he saw God at work, and told pastors D.C. politicians!

If you ask most any D.C. politician, or famous pastor, if they know of this Twitter account, are they are not sinful liars, they'll say 'YES!' They came by in droves—pastors in 2014, politicians in 2015+. I copied and pasted most every one's account bio and pic, as it shocked me, and I never posted in ways to attract them (via algorithms)! They saw our tweets!

Our book, Wit and Wisdom, details over 90 news events that came from our tweets. The media has done several stories based on them. [I know this claim seems laughable and ludicrous, and they should, if you aren't aware of our political ideas, now made into Wit and Wisdom] Is this bragging? No—I am

defending against the Christian Cabal being for DT in 2020, when the hypocrites LOVED our political solutions enough to want me to run. Sinful hypocrites! Apostates.

They may have called that being "bitter," recently. Bitter? Righteously angry at Christian "leaders'" QUICK abandonment of morality for secular power, and I will FULLY expose them, and every detail of their sins when I run, and in our book! I will NOT remain anonymous forever. I'm just preserving the family, for now.

I will ALWAYS take a lie detector—if the Christian Cabal will do the same; always be willing to have a camera record my actions full-time, and I can defend most any and every tweet that I have not deleted (up to 95 percent of them, like Limbaugh). Is the Christian Cabal that transparent? They pose as leaders of God's church. HARDLY! Just political opportunist chameleons! I certainly make no such claim for myself—just a truth-teller.

If you are DUMB enough to believe the Christian Cabal, any minority Christian pastor, Methodist, Presbyterian, Lutheran and maybe Catholic are NOT on God's side, as the Christian Cabal mainly represents Christians who hate abortion and gays. They POSE as representing many more than they actually do! It's a MIRAGE!

Name recognition is how they got two of their three leaders! Following sons of famous Christians is as smart as voting for a politician because you've heard of that last name. Hitler is a famous last name. It takes MUCH more than name recognition to be a leader of Christians, or voters—unless you buy MIRAGES, and P.R. stunts!

I fully realize that Twitter is LIMITED in exposure. EVERY social media outlet, TV, radio, billboards, 13 books and public speaking events WILL be forthcoming. 1.25 years of full-out exposing our many ideas, and letting my writings handle the more boring details. I'm just awaiting God's timing.

READ our religious website to see the origins of most any good that has come from the WASP church in the past three years. BOLD statement, but true. Paul was anonymous (Gal. 1-2), and stated bold things to defeat his enemies (II Cor. 10-13), and he went to mega churches, but got the OPPOSITE results. People were holier then!

Have you ever heard the "Johnson Amendment" mentioned in the past two years? It KILLED some in the Christian Cabal to not be able to just tell their church members: "vote for Trump," so they said it in just slightly different words. It also KILLED some of them not to be able to speak with me directly, and especially to berate me when I opposed Chump, after the first week of his moral failure of a campaign. They took it out on Dr. Russell Moore, with job and donation withholding threats!

Dr. Moore was TAME compared to our slams on the stupidest and least moral of all 17 2016 GOP candidates! But Moore has a position that puts him in the public eye. As a private citizen, they can't legally touch me until I go public! I can't wait to do so in the next 1.75 years! Bring it on!

Their public image will be exposed by their private deeds and sinful political stunts. They are FREE to try to slander me any way they can. I already detailed every skeleton I can recall, and added them in our Christians For Trump book, last night. You backed an evil, stupid horse, and I'll debate him, or you, in public anytime, anyplace.

I have 13 Microsoft Word files full of our 87,000 tweets! I've only lost 120, or less. I can drag up any tweet we've ever posted, and defend them all, given the circumstances in which they were posted! For example, I opposed nationalizing gay marriage, then I accepted the defeat! NO contradiction!

I have EVERY major critic argument/attack we received here, added in that book. I even save my enemies' tweets, and, to be legal, if they deleted them, I change some words. I KNOW that not enough

people saw those encounters, so I put them in our FREE book, for all to learn. Their dark deeds will face the light with our 13 books!

Twitter, for me, is ONLY a diary anyone is welcome to watch, and especially an author's note pad. Our books will have NO typos or misspells. I have large hands, and a small keyboard. If you had thoughts as good as God gives, you too wouldn't care that you make mistakes typing this fast. CAN YOU (Christian Cabal members) DO THIS LIVE? I didn't think so.

Men who believed God called me into politics will now oppose me. If that's not foolish and sinful, nothing is. They had a sermon invitation for people who felt God call them into political leadership about a week before the 2016 election. God told me NOT to go forward. I was a Republican, at the time, and a Democrat the day after!

EVERY tweet is presented in lawyer-like, date-stamped manner, as if no one has ever seen any of our tweets, because the U.S. majority has not. All ideas that changed the 2016 election are also presented, as if for third graders, because now that academics know them, I've got to sell ideas to the masses for 2020—and I will!

That's why our 1,140 paged latest book is being re-done. Laymen are our audience, now. Politicians and preachers and VIP's saw them written, live. I don't have to re-educate them! If you talk over a third grade level on boring topics, you lose average Joe. The book should be first half for laymen, and the latter half for academics. Marketing!

I noticed, on initial message selection for that book, we handle political conservatism's negatives quite well, and thoroughly. Given Steve Bannon's antics, we will have to make that argument more central, and expose how the Christian Cabal was for centrism, but will now buy into pure conservatism. Chameleons!

Hint: God is ONLY for morally good political policies. We have a way to implement that concept, and it's NOT by electing all conservatives! READ @Pledgers2020, @ImMadTooEdwin, and @PledgersARCHIVE We were for throwing all bums out WELL before DJT. He copied many ideas from here!

MOST VIP's in America know of our book, as I wrote it live, here. Unless they get a financial or self- or political benefit from agreeing with that statement, expect some to lie, because there's little fear of God before people's eyes, so a lie detector could be called for anytime such people would prove liars!

Chump is DESPERATE to secure the military, WASP, and poorer white vote. Watch his deeds. That's mainly what his antics attract! True Christians would see our positions are biblically superior, but carnality is rampant in the U.S. church. Military and poorer white issues were addressed here first, historically (i.e., before Chump)!

I can look up every tweet Trump "borrowed," and when you learn the history of the Christian Cabal, and my association with their actions prior to June, 2016, you will see why DT targeted my past two pastors to join his evangelical counsel! They're on our FREE religious website, and he knew what God did through me!

There's a Fox News article where he specifically names my past two pastors. He doesn't know a pew from a P.U., or an altar from a falter, or a pulpit from pulp fiction! He saw Christians as a voting bloc. I saw them as needing to do God's top priorities. Sin is why they will reject better ideas! Sin.

Why do you think God forced me to change political parties? If Trump had not won, I would have stayed a lifelong Republican. My positions stay the same no matter the party label.

NEVER believe Trump didn't approve of Bannon's strategy! He wants you gone, but also, if still there, you're better than a Democrat. It's ALL about Self. Trump's not smart enough to come up with it, but It's called plausible deniability and triangulation, Donnie. @SenateGOP @HouseGOP @SpeakerRyan @SenateMajLdr

DEAL WITH THE DEVIL

(1/22/18)

I GUARANTEE you a deal was made behind closed doors, that if Chump did all within his power to force less abortions, and overturn Roe, the Christian Cabal would back and praise and gen up votes for him, NO MATTER WHAT he did or said! You can tell this is true by his and their ACTIONS! You couldn't, but didn't have to witness it.

Any person who hasn't the courage to physically tackle a pregnant woman in front of Planned Parenthood—which I'm NOT suggesting—but to force her NOT to be able to attend there, by legal maneuvers, hasn't consistent or claimed courage, at all. If you believe it's exactly equal to murder, the law lets citizens STOP murderers in progress.

Christians have so FEW relationships or conversations with non-Christians, that anti-abortion extremists ONLY try to convince pregnant women out of the procedure, right before it's about to be done. And MOST abortions are done on girls claiming to be "Christians!" You're mad at your OWN kind, radical activists!

Preventing unwanted pregnancy SHOULD be the main aim of every Christian who despises the horrific act of abortion! Technology and education are your tools. But some among believers DON'T want to do that (i.e., too impatient, or lazy), and want to force a minority view on the majority, through Hitler number three (Chump). WEAK!

Red states should pass a law that the Plan B pill MUST BE taken within 2.5 days of an unplanned or unwanted pregnancy, IF the woman never intended that sex act to make her a mother. THAT is progress! That is NOT what the Christian Cabal is pushing feverously for!

Costs of abortions: <http://bit.ly/2Eux0wJ> For very promiscuous females, this can get quite costly. It's not only better, and more moral to engage safe, protected sex, it's even cheaper! Plan ahead; always good advice! 'Be prepared,' now that Boy Scouts can be girls! Act smart!

Abortion is a HORRIFIC killing of a life-in-progress, when used to make up for your poor planning. It's your right, just as free speech allows me to offend, but it's NOT your morally right right. Take birth control, and use Plan B within 2.5 days, unless you intended to be a mother. They baby's innocent!

Why should anyone responsible with their sex pay for YOUR abortion, through all of our taxes? That's freeloading. They're NOT your wife, daughter, relative or employee! Get people who believe in your sex choices to help you pay. One living responsibly, and financially struggling is one thing. Irresponsibly? That's quite another thing!

DEN OF LIARS

(2/23/18)

The IGNORANCE of Christians clamoring for a Jerusalem embassy based on a shoddy understanding of the Bible or Bible prophecy (as well as peace negotiation strategies) doesn't amaze me anymore. I've come to expect it! WASP's for DJT have TRULY earned their dumb and emotional stereotype, to God's disdain. (Lk. 10:27)

RE: <http://bit.ly/2HFTqtD>, Chump's lap dog, @robertjeffress FAILS to address the RIGHT Christian vote in 2016: ALL GOP's BUT Chump, and let that majority keep president HRC in check from any bad policies. Conveniently, BOB knows our argument, and keeps it OUT of his debate with my new-found hero, @TheJuanWilliams Debate me, WUSS R.J.!

I vow today I will NEVER step foot in FBC Dallas, so long as Bobby Geoffrey the Giraffe is its pastor! The apostasy stinks to high Heaven. He's a power idolater who LOVES the limelight. A news article said he's trying to regain the church's glory when a REAL "man" [i.e., God through him] ran it... W. A. Criswell.

Did you hear the ARROGANCE of @robertjeffress? Billy Graham was a member of my church for (X number of years). It's NOT your church, and you were NOWHERE to be found in all but TWO of those years! Heroes like Criswell and Hawkins WERE! (NOT Gregory). I doubt you ever preached to Billy, credit-seeker. #Resign!

ANALYZE and READ!: <http://bit.ly/2EHTpr6> <http://bit.ly/1PxtVGB> The great W. A. Criswell got Billy Graham to join FBC Dallas, and 2007-2009 are the ONLY years out of 56 years that Jeffress was associated with that. #Study!

Robert Jeffress said Obama's administration will help pave the way for the Antichrist. He also said to DFW's ABC (or CBS?) that his predecessor walked him around the campus and said, 'one day all this will be yours.' HERESY! The people pay the bills, and NO ONE owns God's church, apostate idolater!

Robert Jeffress criticized an honorable and moral man, @MittRomney, for being a Mormon, but is for CHUMP, who even the evangelical council can't say he's a Christian, even though they marketed him as a 'baby Christian!' READ their own words: <http://bit.ly/2GF1DNx> READ, people. They're a den of liars. #ChristianCabal

See also: 'The Christian Cabal/Jerry Falwell, Jr./(final) Related Tweets' (parroting the same songbook)

FRAUDS & FOOLISHNESS

(10/31 to 11/1/17)

I read three articles on Bob Jeffress' Christian nationalism. For those who DON'T know Christianity, there are some things you must know. Seminarians pursue a D.Min. degree, so they can be called "doctor," and qualify to head mega churches! (Mt. 23:7, 10) And God NOWHERE commanded Christians to "Christianize" their nation!

He DID command them to evangelize all people then grow them up in Christ (discipleship), but this is NOT the agenda of the "Christian" Cabal, but to force non-religious people to pray in school, out loud/publicly, among other things. Jesus NEVER called them to do that; he does NOT work that way!

These pastors for 30+ years have chased fame and fortune, and when God raised me to push them to do HIS priorities, they rebelled! Some made some changes, but they colluded, in secret, to back Chump, and FAKE results ONLY God can bring by doing things HIS way. They are FRAUDS, in that practice!

I've been to First Baptist Dallas two times in the past two years. I wouldn't step foot in that building, for a million dollars, from fear God could pummel it to rubble for the apostasy of what the Christian Cabal is seeking to do to America, all "for Jesus" (NOT!). If it were for Him, they'd do EDBS priorities!

I appeal, urge, and beg anyone reading these words to not associate the true Jesus of the Bible with the schemes, antics, and ploys of this handful of power-corrupted foolish men! They USE their job title to pretend they represent Christians, and God. Just read your Bible; you'll see what they're doing is FALSE, like DJT, their secular savior!

Theirs is a window-dressing religion; gift wrapping; a shallow show; an appearance, image, mirage, myth without substance, or as the Bible puts it, a form of godliness that denies the power of it (II Tim. 3:5) Ear-ticklers entertain, and say what you want to hear (II Tim. 4:1-4), and false prophets!

Robert Jeffress is the COMPLETE OPPOSITE moral and theological character of the founder of FBC Dallas—the great W. A. Criswell. W. A. would be rolling over in his grave at the antics of this group trying to use Chump to push Christian actions on to you—without evangelizing you! The Devil's #Heresy!

REAL, true, genuine Christians do NOT push one thing on to anyone! They are certainly NOT concerned with appearances of religious practice! They are for the real deal—from the heart—NOT shallow guises, and never for forcing any beliefs onto a culture, by chumming up to any politician—especially an evil one! FAKE Christian behavior(s).

Jerry Falwell's FAKE religious "leader" son MUST be making his dad roll over in his grave, as well! No true Christian can follow political conservatism 100 percent! These foolish ones DO! READ about Jesus. He was quite liberal on many issues, and conservative on others. These are FAKE representatives of His!

The BIGGEST guilt on Judgment Day will be the millions of literally stupid Christians who buy into such schemes! EACH person is personally responsible to God for their OWN life, and these foolish dupes will be held accountable to Him! CHURCHianity keeps them fat and happy, DUMB. It's a serious sin!

But who cares? Like John the Baptist in his earlier ministry, I'm just speaking to the wind, for now. These DUPES believe the guilt-based message of Lordship Salvation and ten percent tithing, and attend

church every week or you're a bad person, and pastors profit from such ignorance, financially!
#Laodicean

I will publicly debate ANY member of Trump's Christian advisory board on ANY Bible doctrine ANY time and at ANY venue! Their lies and errors and lack of knowing God's word well WILL be fully exposed, though I'm certain none of them will ever accept this offer. False prophets act that way!

Note to "doctor" Bobby Jeffress... We are NOT Pilgrims, and this is NOT 1620! America is NOT like Constantine's day, where Christianity was the official religion! We have this little thing called the Constitution that forbids establishing religion. The non-religious are EQUALS with you. America number one!

The difference between a Ph.D. and a D.Min., in ministry, is like the difference between an M.D. and a chiropractor! They get MANY credit hours for practical experience, and the academic rigors are NOTHING alike. It's a baby degree, by comparison. Mega church laymen are NEVER told this! Ask yourself why!

Anyone who can publicly speak well is the hero (no great knowledge needed) and they ALL know you earn a D.Min. to land a mega church and a Ph.D. if you're going to teach (i.e., if you DO know a decent amount).

Lawyers are technically doctors, but I've never met one who accepts being called one, because, UN-like mega pastors, they respect M.D.'s and Ph.D.'s. I've had mega pastors say I show off my knowledge!

I've been to seminary. I graduated from seminary. I KNOW how pre-pastors talk and think about D.Min. Have you ever heard any minister referred to as the honorable, right reverend doctor so and so? I have.

That's called having an EGO (a sin) problem! God teaches Christians to be humble. Certain types in ministry love being adored. I Cor. 1-4 addresses this problem, if anyone reads the Good Book anymore.

REAL doctors are respected in America, medical doctors (M.D.'s)—for great reason! Academic rigors, and high IQ's.

The Christian Cabal wants to "Christianize" America, but HATE justice if Islam tries to do the same, peacefully, or by force of presidential edict (like they're trying). And their sinful bias is thereby exposed! Gods for justice. These doofuses are for [among other things] self, money, fame, and forcing beliefs on people, from selfishness and idolatry sins!

If the Christian Cabal is successful with their Christian nationalism (they WON'T be), send your tithe to the theocratic government—NOT churches! That's how theocracies work! Pastors are on government tabs for their pay, like Levites were when tithes were required taxes for the Jewish nation! Tell Cabal members this! (**See also:** <http://bit.ly/2uMQQKO>)

Update #1: TRUE Christian leaders

This will be our sternest rebuke of the Christian Cabal—EVER—on the anniversary of the hero, Martin Luther, concerning Fall-well, in this article: <http://bit.ly/2zbp941> JUST LIKE he turned religion on its head, here's what fake Christian leaders, like Jerry "Junior," MUST hear:

Falwell is NOT a Christian leader! No Christian layman had heard of him unless they went to Liberty University. He was tapped because he shares the same name as his famous dad, for political name recognition! He has not done anything significant for Christianity, but graduate paying Liberty students!

Christian leaders in our era are Billy Graham, Luis Palau, Arthur Blessitt, John Bisagno, Charles Swindoll, John MacArthur, Bill Bright, D. James Kennedy, Rick Warren, Greg Laurie, Bill Hybels. Jerry Falwell JUNIOR is NOT even close to being in these men's league, for Christ! He's a CEO of a business his daddy handed to him and built!

I'd venture to say that the man hasn't evangelized 100 people in his lifetime, in person, individually! I'll debate this chump any day on any Bible doctrine, and he's the college head (i.e., education "expert"). Read that article. He's stealing MY ideas on "common sense," because he got them here through by family's pastor, Jack Graham.

He says people need to be successful "in the real world" (like his world of academia, which he presides over?). That means rich with money, in his sinful/carnal political world view—like Chump, his savior! Our ideas KILL any Chump had come up with on his own, but though God used us to change religion and politics, that's not the real world of money, TO CARNAL CHRISTIANS!

Jesus was broke, as was Peter, and many others, who ACTUALLY DID God's will and work, instead of having a last name as a credential. Had his great brother been named Jerry, he'd be the Christian Cabal's spokesman, because WASP Christians are SO gullible! ASK any of them to recite just ten Bible verses for you! Most CAN'T!

[Interjection: Showboats who have ghost writers do all their "thinking" for them will NEVER understand how it took ten years to write a 5,000-paged New Testament Commentary, which they used for sermons for four years. They reap the benefits, then their Cabal peer in ("real world") academia calls that NOT real world success. Bull-honky, idiots!]

The Bible for these people is dress shoes—an amenity you wear, or take with you to church. The Good Book says you get close to God by knowing Him, through His word. MOST of what they know is what their gurus teach them on weekends, and most of those gurus bone up for one topic the week before! 'Sermon prep' is what it's called.

Falwell's definition of "success" is NOT God's, but the world system's! (Josh. 1:8) Jesus was a FAILURE to false prophets like this chump. He has idolized and chased money—OPPOSITE of many Bible verses, and now seeks fame as a "leader" because of his dead dad's full name. That is a MIRAGE, and is FAKE CHRISTIAN credentials!

He says he wanted fake GOP's ousted—then names Flake, McCain and two others. This version of FALSE Christianity wants the rich richer off everyone else (Ex.: Estate tax repeal), and the poor to die of health problems, so long as their money never helps anyone (unless they randomly FEEL like it). That's why he hates those four GOP's! Those are NOT "Christian" priorities!

My family's pastor watched our tweets like a hawk as we wrote Wit and Wisdom, live. He's on Chump's advisory council now, and Chump SPECIFICALLY targeted my past two TEXAS pastors, because he learned what God has done through me the past three years! That's not "success," but academic, Fall-well? You're a NOBODY!

One of our books cites that Fox article where Chump targets SBC HOU and PBC Plano to join his "council," because he KNOWS they're on my religious website, which caused such a stir in Christian circles, along with Twitter, in 2014. I have every tweet (excepting 120) that I've ever posted, to prove that they steal my good ideas for the Devil!

I'll fully expose these frauds when I run for office. I want NOTHING to do with them! They do NOT represent Jesus, and they wilfully reject His priorities, idolizing secular power, as they cry to "evil" Big Brother to protect them from the "evil secular society" they will NOT evangelize, chasing riches and attention.

Jesus had charisma. People followed Him because they liked what He did and said. These people try to cram their 1950's cultural memories onto everyone else, by edict from their human savior, absent Congress.

Falwell has done NOTHING of note for Jesus, spiritually. And he mocks those who have, as NOT real world success. Again, look at the GOP's he's targeting—those who stand against the rich getting estate tax breaks, and who stand for not repealing Obamacare.

There's a REASON he hates those GOP's—they share Jesus' values! He worships his mammon. I'll take my Heavenly rewards over his any day!

He will be judged by God for his corrupt misrepresentation of Jesus, on Judgment Day. I look forward to that day—an end to all the hard work. He's successful mainly in this life, to any lost souls lacking God's values—NOT if they share Christ's values. LOSER! Any good ideas they 'come up' with I usually started first—PERIOD, and humbly!

They STEAL. They lie that they're "leaders." They idolize. They wish harm on any but rich whites, mainly males. This is a FRAUDULENT version of Christianity, and I'm patient enough to lend them enough rope and time to hang themselves, because their deeds WILL BE exposed for all to see—PUBLICLY!

Our latest book holds back NOTHING! Books are ONLY the beginning! Falwell can call them academic, vs. real world, but thoughts expressed in words changed politics and Christianity in America the past three years, via THIS Twitter account. He's done NONE of the sort—EVER! LOSER! I'll debate him ANY day. Intellectual light-weight, even if he owns a Ph.D.? He doesn't—just another lawyer, like myself (I checked Wikipedia).

He calls all NON-alt-right people NOT Republicans. I call all who hold his political views NOT Christian. He's certainly NOT following them in practice, very closely, politically! Money-worshippers; pagans.

My non-real world non-success has only been to do exactly what God's led me to do since 1978. If the money was good or bad was never an issue. He can't, and never will live like that, because money is his god—NOT Jesus. NO one else will say these things. I'll say them anywhere to any media, when I run!

ALL he is is daddy's hand-me-down heir of a business he has run to profit himself. That is NOT success. It doesn't matter it's a "Christian" university, as that concept is so warped these days. It's just an education business with a Christian heritage—when his daddy built it—NOT with this loser in charge.

I'll debate him any day on religion or politics. If he doesn't steal my ideas, he'll lose. If he doesn't bone up by reading my non-real world books or website, he'll lose. The man was UNKNOWN in Christian circles until 2015! I've been in ministry, off and on, since I was licensed in 1981! LOSER, and soul-seller to Satan for temporary, secular power, which Jesus rejected!

One other subtlety... Falwell is directly implying that God is a Republican! He claims to represent Jesus, then wants to purify the GOP to alt-right policies. Put those two concepts together, and he believes that the GOP has a monopoly on God—they do NOT!

Daddy's name coat-tailer; imitation success story; spoiled rich kid who inherited an earthly kingdom. ASK HIM how many people he has reached for Jesus, and have him cite ten Bible verses. He knows NOTHING. He's just a name-dropping, obscure CEO whose name stirs up dumb Christians for votes! We tell the TRUTH, here!

Update #2: Jeffress Jettisons Our Calls

Awakened—AGAIN. Another article by the great Jonathan Merritt quoted little Robbie Jeffress saying he wouldn't have a Christian speak with a different political perspective because he wasn't well-known enough to "draw a crowd." THIS IS FALSE CHRISTIANITY, folks, right before your eyes!

I badgered that dodo the past 3.75 years to commit to evangelize all nearby lost people, using his members. HE WILL NOT. A willful, obstinate, rebellious heart. But draw a crowd? He's all in for that! It's ALL about the money, just like it is with EVERY Balaam false prophet. READ the prime motive of them in II Peter and Jude!

Here are the ONLY three biblical excuses to NOT use a GO-AND-TELL evangelism methodology: Paul was too old and feeble (Ac. 28); Cornelius didn't know the Gospel, in order to tell others (Ac. 10); and Andrew brought his brother directly to Jesus. No one can do that today, physically. So come-and-hear is a Capitalistic heresy for pastors!

Draw a crowd. It's all about the numbers. Even one of them—a fake account critic from earlier today [See: Critics & Criticism section's Choke-O Libre]—mocked my books being best sellers. NOTHING for these men is about values, or morality—it's ALL about money. One far North Dallas pastor told another that I haven't been able yet to "monetize" my knowledge. Always follow the money trail!

Any pastor in ministry mainly for the money is FALSE! Laodicea is OUR church era, and no one will accuse medium- or small churches of being guilty of being like that church in Rev. 3! ONLY the money-hungry, FALSE tithe-demanding ones in several mega churches. God will turn the tables on them, soon! Much deserved!

Update #3: Generational Sins?

I was going to sleep, and could not figure out how these men have so fallen away from Christ to worship Chump. HOW could anyone do that—especially a 'pastor'? It amazes and shocks me; my vivid imagination has no answers. It HAS to be Satanic!

They're all OLD. They KNOW they lost the culture wars as they chased fortune and fame, and whatever semblance of a conscience still remains must feel guilty that they let America go to Hell in a hand basket, by NOT evangelizing, 'lo these past 30+ years!?! That's the only explanation that makes any sense to me, and it's 100 percent true! Apostasy now regretted. (Heb. 12:17)

It's ALL about the money! A DFW news reporter walked around the FBC Dallas "campus" with Jeffress, and Bob told him that Criswell promised him, 'one day all this will be yours.' EXACTLY the same spiritual origins as Mt. 4:9!

Then he "felt led" to build a \$130 million addition to an un-commanded building. HOW MANY lost people in the 10/40 window could have gone to Heaven using that money to hire evangelists, if the man were a REAL Christian?

They cost \$15,000 each, full-time. Do the math. THOUSANDS of agonizing souls pleading for pain relief, in Hell whose blood is on that scoundrel's hands—DIRECTLY, bloody Bobby boy! Repent! Jeffress and Falwell are now united with Bannon and Hannity as the latest version of the "Christian Cabal."

Most others have wised up that they're on the Titanic, politically and reputation-wise! An article said they envision a 'Christian nation.' Be successful in evangelism that you WON'T do, and maybe that would ensue.

We used to have 'Brangelina' (i.e., Brad Pitt, and Angelina Jolie). I will call the spokesmen of this grumpy old men Cabal, Jeffwell and Brannity (i.e., Jeffress and Falwell; Bannon and Hannity). It's a sick group of people POSING as representing Christian values and 'religious liberty'—God wants you rich, and Scrooging others?

It is ALL about the money. I cannot emphasize this enough. Like snake oil- and used car salesmen, they tell their duped "flocks" it's for abortion and sodomy. Falwell himself targets four GOP's due to rejecting estate tax cuts and Obamacare repeal. That targeting had NOTHING to do with Roe or Obergefell, people!

These are SMOKE SCREENS. If Trump voters never wake up to what's going on, they deserve the low wages they complain about from over-outsourcing, and over-immigration I, here, first noted, well before the Christian Cabal even existed! You've got to get smarter, folks. These people manipulate you for votes, and for the MONEY!

Earl Nightingale said success is the progressive realization of a worthy ideal. God says THIS is success—Josh. 1:8. Falwell says one's bank account defines success. He will live in a golden outhouse in Heaven, IF he's going! The man is a fraud. Maybe I should change my name to someone famous, to run for office?

If people are SO stupid that they equate him in any way with what his dad achieved, maybe I ought to legally change my name to Ronald Reagan!?! People are SO stupid these days, and politicians manipulate that stupidity, and topical sermons from at best 1/1000ths of the Bible keeps them dumb as ducks! Sad word to report.

If you choose to remain stupid, and NOT re-educate, you deserve LOW pay! Falwell spoke of returning jobs to the U.S.A. for the 'forgotten ones.' I identified this problem before anyone had heard of that chump! And that is a MYTH that will NOT happen! They're needed, but U.S. workers won't work for \$2 per day!

So watch VERY closely the future antics of Jeffwell Bannity. They are in the tank for far right conservatism, and that spells ONLY good things if you're white, male, and already rich—ALL in the name

of a "god" Hannity can't even explain how he's come to ever know, to Phil Robertson! WOW—such foolishness!

Falwell said he's for the Constitution, conservatism, and God. Those are indeed STRANGE bedfellows! Our books FULLY detail all the problems with every political belief system, but slams conservatism with the Bible, which that man can hardly recite. I challenge him any day to debate politics or religion! LOSER.

Finally (as I've got to go to bed): MONITOR Jerry Falwell on Google, and Robert Jeffress on Twitter. Their evil antics will not stop. If you ever hear Jeffress on radio, his distinctive voice will be unmistakable. You might even think you're listening to a different type of program. Good night.

P.S.: Why do I camp out on them? NOT from any concern that they'll succeed. I DESPISE how a handful of fake leaders have hijacked my personal "religion," for evil ends! Hijacked is the exact phrase one article described it as (or maybe it was a tweeter). 100 percent accurate, whoever came up with it!

P.S.S.: Jeffress said that 9-11 occurred because abortions were legalized, and Weinstein did his sex sins because prayer was taken out of schools. This is the EXACT unproven speculations as the REAL Falwell saying AIDs were punishment for homosexuality. We need some IQ tests run. (II Tim. 2:23)

I guess the three hurricanes were God's judgment for the evil Christian Cabal supporting this non-sense, all in the name of Jesus, under Bob Jeffress' foolish speculations!: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> Cancer must be from a high divorce rate, and heart attacks from U.S. money idolatry, Bobbie? C'mon, man!

Forcing agnostics, atheists, "none's," and any religious to pray in public schools is how Jesus 'attracts' them to Christianity, Mr. Jeffress? Christians can already pray there—legally—and we are to do so privately, as in a prayer closet, or in our heads (i.e., the privacy of our own thoughts). You desire laws to allow THIS in U.S. culture—Mt. 6:5-6?

It is a MYTH that America is a 'Christian nation.' First, you've got to define terms. Christianity is NOT our official religion; we are NOT a theocracy. The best you can say is that it was founded on Judeo-Christian principles, and it has a high percentage of claiming Christians, most of whom aren't fully committed, or have a cultural Christianity.

I FEAR for the average Joe Trump lover! Their gullibility will lose them many jobs, and lots of money! They believe that the mainstream media lies all the time, vs. spins left. They call anything they don't want to hear, 'fake news.' NEVER associate Christ with such POOR "thinking!" (Lk. 10:27) Do they even know Him?

Stand for nothing, fall for anything. Check your brain at the door, and you come to the table empty-handed (i.e., with NOTHING). Trumpster types ONLY have desire. Their logic and analysis skills will NOT see them through a globalized economy! Trumpie can't fix that—YOU have to fix that. Dumb stays poor, post-globalization! #Fact

Update #4: Conserve My Money!

Here is our case for conservatism being for the rich white male: If you're already rich, you seek tax cuts for the wealthy, in the guise that it stimulates the economy (when it really stimulates the rich getting richer), and the trickle-down is the rich peeing on all others.

It seeks estate tax repeal for that same purpose (i.e., the rich get richer). It opposes equal pay for women—hence, male favoring. It wants to end five federal agencies, so the rich get tax breaks, and all those ex-workers scramble to find jobs.

It wants NO minimum wage, so the rich pay them peanuts. Falwell decried Welfare, which is another thing conservatives want to axe. NO helping of anyone if one rich person's one dime ever is forced to do so!

Conservatives want the smallest government possible, so the rich keep more. It's all about greed, selfishness (sins), and worldliness), not caring about anyone, but favoring the rich—contrary to Levit. 19:15, and all touted as Constitutional, and God's way. LIARS!

It wants businesses blessed, at the expense of workers, when Jesus cared for NOT the high and mighty, but the OPPOSITE. No person naming Jesus should ever be fully on board with political conservatism, yet fall-badly Falwell and Jeffress LOVE it. ALWAYS FOLLOW THE MONEY TRAIL!

And Mark Levin calls Warren Buffett 'self-loathing' for signing the Giving Pledge, where half his wealth can fix problems in society. Translated, that means unless you are greedy and selfish with your money, you hate yourself (and/or, your family). If you're worldly and materialistic, you love yourself. THIS IS THE OPPOSITE OF JESUS' TEACHINGS!

Biblically, worldliness is described in I Jn. 2:15-17 (the lust of the flesh—sex; eyes—materialism, and the pride that often comes from both of those). Lust or love of money are sins. Conservative political theory advocates for a system that is anti-God in those values. No fool would call Warren Buffett self-hating!

And the Christian worldview is making the world morally better, and fixing problems. That costs money! The rich have excess that others do not. To call Bill Gates 'self-loathing' to care to fund things that help others? His is the EXACT spirit of Jesus. FOOLS teach the opposite, and deludedly believe their alt-right beliefs are God's!

READ Rev. 17-18. That's the end to a system that glorifies products and wealth over values and all people. That is the ultimate end of the alt-right's materialistic ideals. Babylon the whore of Satan! What God will destroy and judge hyper conservatives like Jeffwell and Bannity seek to make rule U.S.A.!

But laymen (i.e., Christians who don't preach sermons) have NO idea what I'm saying, because these thoughts never are taught to them, and they RARELY read God's word—87 percent don't do so regularly. America is JUST like modern-day Germany was in Martin Luther's day! The clergy kept audiences IGNORANT! Sin, for profit, with indulgences and tithes!

Consider our website to be the 95 Thesis of American Churchianity, and our three book political series as the 95 Thesis of corrupt political thinking in Washington D.C., and the Bannon Bunch and Christian Cabal.

Update #5: Jesus' Constituency

WHO are Democrat constituents, and why? NON-whites, NON-rich, and NON-equal paid women. There's a REASON! These are the ones on the short end of the economic stick (excepting poor white Trumpsters). It's all about economics. Which group did Jesus care for, Christian Cabal?

Time for a little Bible lesson, for non-church goers (Lk. 16:25). Those who have it great in this life will have it horribly, in Hell, or poorly, in Heaven! God is a just God. Rich people RARELY go to Heaven

(Mt. 19:23), and Jesus WARNED the rich (Lk. 6:24), but praised the spiritual condition of the poor (Jas. 1:9, 2:5).

Christ called the poor blessed (Lk. 6:20). Conservatives call them lazy losers, and dependent on others' tax dollars! Jesus taught (as He is over ALL the Bible, as God) that those who want to be rich pierce themselves with pangs (I Tim. 6:10). That means they stab themselves with knives— NOT smart!

God teaches moderation (Pv. 30:8), and contentment (Heb. 13:5), and says DO NOT chase wealth (Pv. 23:5)

He also says those with more owe society more (Lk. 12:48) DO YOU HEAR THIS TYPE SERMON IN WASP OR CHRISTIAN CABAL CHURCHES? No! For it doesn't fit their political narratives! Anathema! Ichabod—God leaves them!

THAT is how a real church got rich, but spiritually broke and bankrupt, and scholars all agree we are living in the age named after them (Rev. 3:14-22); rich with money and things, yet morally bankrupt—just before Jesus returns. Here are other, related signs before He does (II Th. 2:3; Mt. 24:12). EXPECT Christian carnality!

EXPECT Christians to forsake morality, for whatever reasons—worldliness, secular power idolatry, ignorance of the word of God, ear-tickling false prophets in ministry for the money (which has to be mega churches!; II Tim. 4:3); READ about Balaam pastors, in it for the money, in Jude and II Peter. Prophecy signs!

Love of money DIS-qualifies a real pastor (I Tim. 3:1-7). When I was a seminary graduate, and licensed, my only church job only asked if I could speak well, publicly. I had to ask them if they were going to ask about those Timothy criteria, and the ones in Titus. The deacons in the room looked a bit puzzled—in 1985.

Church as a business sees laymen as customers. Jesus TWICE turned the tables on people treating His residence as a business, and the U.S. government should tax such businesses, as it is unjust to taxpayers, to not pay your share when run like another business! My point? Jesus is NOT a conservative, or liberal, or moderate.

He is only holy, and His people are called to be the same, so NO party is perfect, so no party can be fully followed, yet Falwell advocates that he's God's representative, and he's for alt-right GOP policies I just showed are anti-Christ. Am I the only one who sees these heretic, and their heretical beliefs and priorities?

George Bush 1 and 2, Romney, McCain. These four gentlemen and heroes are slandered by the Bannon Bunch now joined by Falwell as the Christian Cabal representative. This is Christian apostasy, political heresy, justice-denying, God forsaking anathema, all done under the GUISE of Christianity! It is the work of the Devil!

You will NEVER hear this message in a WASP church, or see me invited to speak it there! I've also NEVER gotten ONE reply to our pinned tweet. They are not interested in truth, and God's priorities! That is my point, and that is why America's hope is waning, as a nation. Revival is NOT coming in such a climate!

But for the godly, committed Christians—be encouraged! The Rapture CAN'T be far off! This doesn't mean the other Christians won't be raptured, but they can't be encouraged at what will await them on their Bema meeting with Jesus—for awhile. Repent, brothers. You have been politically deceived!

Update #6: Skitzo Critics?

I'm QUITE sure I know who that last taunting critic was, as I played along. These are men of the cloth, deceiving, lying, and sinning—I'm just a layman. I KNOW what type cloth they're men of! Is. 64:6 I said before, this is war! They TRY to fake nice—but they fear their evil gets exposed here!

The hypocrisy of Bannon's Bunch to CLAIMED values is easy prey targeting, @GOP @DNC They're for exactly what I spoke of last evening!

Maybe if our critics DID EDBS priorities at their religious businesses, instead of stalking us here full-time, revival would TRULY arrive, instead of fake P.R. stunts, to fake out the ignorant among their customers!

That church had a Salem Communications representative cite trivia stats about the Bible, and Mr. Johnnie Moore come to show their "influence" with Chump has some payoff, and they also say knock yourself out if handshakes aren't enough (last Saturday eve)—as if that's body life. CLUELESS about it, as with so many other things clearly taught in his sermon prep manual!

No fear of God before even his eyes. I will watch and wait to see how God judges him a second time! Who knows how long that will be. Watch and observe—it's certain to come! Last time, God used it to have him learn better sermon prep for four years. I will be watching to see which form God uses this time! #TheObserver

I've even witnessed God's foreknowledge, preparing His judgment on a traitor acting on the fake account holder's behalf. It was HORRIFICALLY sad, and it's terrible when people subject themselves to such sin, then God disciplines His people. It was such a loss, all remedied now, but such a judgment!

And with HIDDEN total compensation, generalized budget entries on salaries, jet setters using your donations to back Chump, you'd be a FOOL to financially support such antics, yet, P. T. Barnum was right—one's born (even born again) every day. The Apostasy precedes the delusion, in prophecy. It's already here, I believe.

This Cabal believes MY (at God's behest) having initiated waking up U.S. WASPs to vote for morals shows revival. No—it shows political operators can manipulate dumber folk to vote for immorality! EDBS will be a term everyone will know, as they learn what you 'gents' refuse to fully do, as power idolaters.

Update #7: Christian Cabal Speaking Circuit

The moral corruption of the Christian Cabal knows NO end, or bounds! I just witnessed one of their detractors be rewarded with media exposure, in exchange for what I expect to become Trump support in 2020. I saw it three months ago, with a pastor political detractor, using Christian media; fame and money lures! #Corruption

We saw in February, a morally good man in the Southern Baptist Convention get his job threatened, then money threatened to be withheld from agencies. I EXPECT Erik Erickson to be their next target to lure

away from #NeverTrump. I myself have video, and witnessed promises of a bigger platform if one returned to the GOP. These are the Devil's dealings! FAKE Christian behavior!

Promise them money or fame, or threaten loss of money or job. These are strong arm tactics of the mob, being conducted by a handful of famous "ministers!" I can name names, and exact details, and dates—but not now. My point is, GOOD people are being seduced to be for DJT, using that Devil's tactics! #EVIL

[On abortion legality time-limiting bill] More evidence of the Christian Cabal in action! They are NOT a mere advisory board. They are thugs, who would back Hitler if he pushed their agenda. I know several of them, personally. America needs to wake up to their dangerous win-at-all-costs abandonment of biblical Christianity! Evil people! And that last post does NOT relate to any six-week abortion ban, but is exactly what I said it was—evidence of their influence on Chump to push their agenda—good, bad, or indifferent.

It is NOT we the people, but self-appointed Christians claiming to represent Jesus for secular power idolatry! #Sinners

HAVE THE CONSISTENCY and COURAGE TO HAVE A PUBLIC MEETING TO OVERTURN NATIONAL GAY MARRIAGE, chicken squats! @RobertJeffress @LibertyU @JackNGraham, and Franklin and Dobson, if they're still part of your secret clique/"Christian" Cabal (I use the quoted term VERY loosely!).

Graham ("Ounce," here), has kindly kept a lid on his involvement, as my family goes to his church, and I can't pry them away. I appreciate that gesture, though he still jabs at our positions that he can't defend against, in more subtle ways (identified in our book), religiously and politically. Broke the contract again, JG.

100 mega churches banded together to threaten @DrMoore, and funding of a Southern Baptist agency. The common thread is a well-connected DFW pastor who I riled up for politics, after changing his church the past seven years, via methods described on our website. <http://bit.ly/2zrEbUh> <http://bit.ly/2xOhwwS>

This is my family's church the past ten years! <http://bit.ly/2z6Frvo> Our donations going to support extortion. I WON'T contribute one dime for him to jet set around, being for such an evil man, using such evil tactics as I just described! My wife is another matter. #Conscience

Threaten careers, offer media jobs to sympathetic opponents, withhold money. THIS IS the Christian Cabal. Now they're aligned with Steve Bannon. They use talk radio and Christian TV and radio, to keep dumbed-down sheep brain-washed. They tried to silence me with a contract never to tell you about their actions!

They banned me from EVERY Sunday School class years ago, because I knew too much, and was interrupting too often when false doctrine was innocently espoused. Three copies of that contract exist, and I wrote it for them, when they said be silent or never return to this church (~late Nov., 2014)! #TRUTH

DO THESE ACTIONS sound like Jesus to you? Even if you never open God's book, just from stereotypes of how Jesus acted, would you say the Devil or God leads pastors to threaten like that? I KNOW the answer. Now the same threats or promised money gigs are buying off #NeverTrump GOP's and Christians!

Agenda. Money. These are the end game! You see today that abortion is high up on the list, but they have ZERO b_lls to call for undoing Obergefell (which I would oppose), because they AREN'T consistent—just power mad! JUST before they die, they want U.S.A. to be 1950 again, from GUILT they let society slip, chasing money and fame.

EVERY detail, documented, is now in our free book. I write here, then plug in updates. (Eph. 5:11) This group was started when God made me change that mega church for HIS priorities about eight years ago. Once they changed, after four years of prodding, I let up, and they organized the Christian Cabal.

They put on shows of change enough to back me off. I'm a pest, to them. I will only up the ante, now! EDDBS—please remember that acronym. It is the one program they oppose so vehemently, in favor of Trumpian power. Trump's antics are decried in the Bible. EDDBS is all throughout it! #Apostasy!

I not only expect, I would bet they will publicly deny any of this, which is why our book lists over 20 times we've called for lie detectors! I don't trust them past where I can throw them, and I know where they ought to be thrown! They are using the Devil's tactics, even if for some good causes—they LACK FAITH!

Even this no abortion ban is P.R., to rile up the troops for 2020! That is ALL it is! The #NashvilleStatement was the same! 1.3 years AFTER Obergefell they have the "courage" to speak formally against homosexuality? REAL courage—NOT! It's ALL to get WASPs to vote for DJT in 2020. The Devils work!

I have YET to have any of them refute this, because they can't: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> Jesus silenced critics. That argument silences them, but they can't and won't ever silence 'yo!' They know that, as I've proved it to them many times. They attack from time to time, here, and get shut down! LOSING!

For the record, I have NOT stated any opinion on the abortion ban, because I haven't read it. I'm just teaching you what the Cabal is up to. They'd be happy if it passed, but happier if it existing riles up mainly WHITE Christians to vote for the stupidest, and least moral president in decades, for 2020!

I got them started on these two issues, when national gay marriage seemed imminent! I have the tweets and timeline to prove such a claim. "Headmaster" used to watch here like a hawk, to ensure I obeyed our contract. I have long since NOT, the moment I learned of the Christian Cabal's founding!

I've even taught them that Obergefell WON'T overturn (and I argued it NOT to be, based on precedent; you might have heard that term a lot in the Gorsuch hearings?), so Roe is their ONLY leverage left to throw red meat at WASP voters! I guilted them into such, blaming them for it passing on their watch! I have tweets to prove it.

These are all God's doings! He led me to TripAdvisor, to tell the public what goes on behind the scenes of a mega church in North Dallas. I had never been to that site. It led people to read our free website, with all the gory details, behind the scenes, at that church. The original details will be in our [Christians For Trump](#) book.

For 1.2 years, MOST famous pastors in U.S.A. watched God lead me to type spiritual messages here, consistent with God's word. At that time, I could see who they were. I notified Twitter of the glitch, later, so now you can't know quite as well (algorithms). They got the EDDBS message. See our book.

Update #8: Christian Cabal Jesus-Justified?

Ultimately, SCOTUS decides how long a woman has to decide if a woman will kill her embryo. That's EXACTLY why WASP's voted for Chump. They will stack and politicize SCOTUS to overturn Roe, or restrict its legal conditions!

SINCE I'm writing Christians For Trump, as we speak, here were their arguments for being for Hitler #2: SCOTUS picks, Christians surrounding him, the GOP platform, Hillary was worse, and the type of people he would bring with his administration in D.C. Let's address their best three arguments, for our book. You can just watch...

Politicize SCOTUS, and stack the court with pro-lifers. 1. Conservatives ALWAYS ream liberals for judicial activism, but the sin of hypocrisy is O.K. if the ends justify the means? America ONLY needs objective justices, who follow the law vs. make it, or politicize it!

HRC was worse? Worse in morals and IQ? NOTHING in the past 100 years has likely stooped THIS low in ANY political party in America: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

I was for voting for all GOP's, but Chump, so that majority could keep any negatives of HRC in check. That's exactly how I voted. #Consistency #Conscience #MoralsMatter #NeverTrump
The GOP platform says the word "God."

That word applies to radical Muslims, as well as all religions! That is no commitment to implement godly policies—it's a generic word that DOESN'T have to reference Jesus, Christian Cabal idi_ts! Their platform was probably anti-abortion and anti-sodomy. I never read it (like MOST people).

So the Bible does NOT address helping the vulnerable, poverty, neighbors beyond U.S. borders, animal abuse, worker rights—ONLY gays and abortions? In the Christian Cabal Bible, that is TRUE! And if you read this morning's message on political conservatism, vs. the Bible, they run further astray. #Apostasy

There are solutions to all these rifts. But my way or the highway being for policies Jesus opposes is NOT how you get there. That is, on some issues, EXACTLY what the Christian Cabal will advocate for in 2020. Jesus be da_ned. We want our selfish theory dominating America—'for Jesus,' of course. Sure!

The men of the Christian Cabal have been pastors for over FORTY YEARS. TODAY, their minions in D.C. care about Roe being restricted? It was passed in 1973. This is ALL about Trump advocating for a far right agenda, with NO variance allowed. Demonize the past three GOP presidential nominees to gain power! WAKE UP, America!

They do NOT want to do the HARD work of convincing women out of abortions, JUST LIKE they don't want to do the HARD work of EDDBS, to prepare the grounds for revival. They want the quick fix, the easy road, and P.R. stunts, and chumming up to Hitler #2, because they're lazy (a sin).

These men face DEATH much sooner than when Roe was passed—DUH. They're desperate. It's do or die, now or never time for them, and they're caged dogs, with their backs against the wall. They would LET you go to Hell, being busier with re-electing Trump! They NEED to read Lk. 10:41. EDDBS priorities, do-do's!

We'll produce a movie to convince WASP voters to our views (media). We'll get the only two famous Christian TV stars to attract them for the same. We'll use Christian media, and Fox, and some D.C. politicians, whose jobs I'm sure they will threaten, in private, as they've done it in the Southern Baptist Convention, as I detailed.

LISTEN to talk radio, 24/7 they demonize opponents! One executive came to our church last month to brag how much his company LOVES the Bible, because my website details how, when I worked for them, their practices were quite sinful. P.R. stunts to convince the unknowing listeners! P.R. stunts using executives.

I'm SURE having Johnny Moore at church last Saturday evening was for a reason—likely to prove their evil tactics have paid off in one actually beneficial thing, for persecuted Christians outside the U.S.A. They're DESPERATE to justify being for Hitler #2! IF charities can give food and shelter better than the U.N., that's one result!

So if any good comes from supporting Chump, that "justifies" abandoning ALL Christian values to vote for Hitler #2, in their warped ignoring of God's word! I even tweeted that some good would come. It would come with anyone sitting there. It would be almost impossible to lower the bar any lower than DJT did!

I'll leave you with one more thing—the Jesus of the Bible has NOTHING to do with all that I've just described. One or two of the ends they achieved through sinning—yes. But the Bible NEVER teaches to put your Christian values on hold so you can get something done, Carson, their poster child of 2016! This is the Christian Cabal!

I will NEVER take a position on the six week abortion ban, because I see right through it, as the Christian Cabal seeking to get Trump reelected by riling up mainly older WASPs. I won't play into that scheme, by ever stating any opinion! Let the people decide. Majority rules, as with SCOTUS!

I'd venture to say our old tweet spurred the Christian Cabal to push for such a ban. It's in our book. It simply asks how long does a woman need, to decide she doesn't want to be a mother, and wants to get an abortion? I WON'T waste my time to look it up. I have books to finish. It exists. PROOF, vs. DJT's 'trust me.'

Is prayer in public schools the next D.C. discussion WASPs advising Trump will push for?
Is Creationism (NOT intelligent design) taught in public schools the next D.C. discussion WASPs advising Trump will push for?

I'm beginning to think that our Christians For Trump book is for NON-WASP's, and non-Christians, to learn of the evils of organized religion; NOT so much to convince many WASPs not to ever vote for any biased, evil, agenda-driven power-idolizing "ministers." I actually think there's a prophecy element to all of them (called, 'The Apostasy').

Christian sharia, Christian nationalism. These concepts are ANATHEMA (i.e., unheard of, and wrong) to the Bible reader. Taking advantage of the fact that most people DON'T read it, the Christian Cabal seeks to implement such false Christian concepts. Wake up and LEARN something today, for the good of the U.S.A.!

God tells mankind, by the sweat of your brow he will become a 'bread-winner,' yet conservatives glory in the rich getting rich for themselves, by 'passive income,' or 'letting their money work for them.' If NONE of it goes to any others, is it 'fair' that people can benefit that greatly for doing no work but the work of investing? **(Unpublished, 11/11/18)**

GOP UPDATE

(3/22/17)

It DOESN'T look like the Christian cabal/evangelical council of pastors got what they wanted in forsaking all values for Trump for an anti-abortion justice!

Lindsey Graham rightly says life begins at conception, then conveniently ignores the fact that the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) has never attributed citizen status until one is BORN (though third trimester protections).

Gorsuch even seems open to euthanasia IF not intentional, but knowing ending unresolvable pain can cause death vs. assault and battery. That's BALANCED!

These two issues speak to the NEED among Christians to, at a bare-bones MINIMUM, get the Gospel to every of-age adult in the world ASAP! PROVE you have; you haven't!

It's NOT mankind playing God to alleviate suffering, and if the euthanized person was lost, the church SHOULD have reached him before then!

Technically, Christians ONLY have to get the Gospel to all ONE time to fulfill the Great Commission, but NO God-lover would do any less than as many times as it takes until a soul positively responded.

The U.S. average is seven Gospel presentations. Charles Spurgeon said, "If sinners will be damned, at least let them leap to Hell over our bodies."

Lindsey Graham had an EXCELLENT state's rights (at a minimum) proposed bill yesterday based on when an aborted infant feels pain, and a non-aborted one can have anesthetized surgery.

There is a standard of where laws WILL be in the Millennium vs. now, in a non-theocratic society. Christians aim for the former, and accept the latter!

What if swingers, four-some marriage, polygamists and bestiality advocates start using the equal protection clause to make those legal?

SCOTUS RIGHTLY considers "community standards," but such standards VARY! What many in California approve won't fly in conservative Texas. Conflict of laws.

A major upcoming political battle is going to be on when SCOTUS rightly takes a case, and when it's only a state's rights issue they have no business dealing with!

That is to say states DIFFER in their laws, and much of that is OK—it makes communities and cultures unique. Only when fundamental rights are involved, or the variance denies equal protection will SCOTUS usually intervene.

Liberals want red states liberal and conservatives want blue states conservative (i.e., make them into OUR mold).

.@LindseyGrahamSC said 70 percent of Americans OPPOSE killing fetuses able to feel the pain of that procedure, at five months. I HOPE he's right; he quoted NO source.

The LOGIC of @LindseyGrahamSC was impeccable that if we can operate on a 20 week old fetus, we use anesthesia—why not for abortions at the same age?

His point WASN'T that abortion doctors need to use anesthesia, but stop killing babies who feel pain. Women need to decide BEFORE five months if they want to be moms.

I predict Lindsey Graham runs in 2020 for the RINO's, and Ted Cruz as a conservative alternative to Chump. The GOP vote gets splintered and split against the Democrat nominee.

Democrats HAD to have learned that unity is more valuable in the general election than individual preferences, for their DIS-unity caused Chump. NO second term!

The problem for Cruz and Graham is the LARGE contingency of alt-right Trumpsters. They already rejected those two men before, though MAYBE a few of them now see how BAD Chump is!?

Lindsey Graham is OBVIOUSLY kissing up for the Christian vote, to compete against Cruz in 2020. Do any of you see these implications this far out, or is your sight mere surfacy?

It's actually quite pathetic how blatantly Lindsey Graham is auditioning for Christian pastors' support for 2020, with a seemingly JUST FOUND abortion emphasis!

Graham SAW how the God- and morals-abandoning church vote brought Chump into power, and he wants in on that deal, as anyone is more moral and intelligent than Chump.

And Trump has YET to end the Johnson Amendment, and seems to have nominated one who will NOT vote to overturn Roe, so Christians for Chump have gained LITTLE for abandoning morals, and may have been played as stupid!

WHO first brought up the issue of WHEN a fetus feels pain, or has a heartbeat? Yours truly! We have the tweets to prove it. Copy cats, and Johnny come lately's!

Will extreme liberals call for banning four-by-fours, since they can be used as weapons, as at the UK Parliament? People kill people! Prayers for all injured.

JEFFRESS JUNK

(4/22/17)

Pastors were at the forefront of slavery abolition and the civil rights movement, said @RobertJeffress last night. PROBLEM is, conservative policies are anti-many blacks.

For @RobertJeffress to equate MLK with his support of the LEAST moral presidential candidate in 2016 STILL is a hypocrisy sin he'll NEVER address! Weakness.

Trump proposes the BIGgest tax cut in history? 1. The rich get richer, at the expense of society at large/as a whole. 2. It's NOT like our debt's not too high, already. 3. DT wants a second term, so he's sucking up to rich white males by so doing, even as Democrats use handouts to 'buy' votes. I HATE politics-as-usual. May it die, and NOT RIP!

Here's the THEORY—give tax money to taxpayers. Not only does that REDUCE money to pay the fed's bills, and require MORE borrowing from China at interest, the money returned is supposedly invested so businesses grow and hire more people. 1. NOT every investment succeeds. 2. Businesses can just as likely LAY OFF people, and use that money for robot replacements, or immigrate more cheap labor to lay off Americans, and reward executives for how such moves jack up stock prices.

In theory, money returned brings in more money to the Treasury, over time. THAT WAS WHEN TAXES WERE In THE 70 PERCENT RANGE. It's NOT an apples-to-apples comparison, fools. Embarrassing!

I'll state it point blank—THE RICH HAVE ENOUGH; it's time they start giving back! Their giving percent is ~one percent, compared to three percent for all others. God sees your greed is good practice, and hoarding sins!

.@RobertJeffress spoke of morals and direction of the U.S.A., last night. When you support political theories that favor the rich, GOD DOESN'T BLESS AMERICA. Duh.

PREACH ON Levit. 19:15 this Sunday, @RobertJeffress. You use abortion as a partial Trojan horse to favor the rich, and God sees that deception. Sin!

I'm disgusted with MUCH of BOTH parties, if you can't tell. No one wants to do the right thing, and THIS verse RULES American politics... Judges 21:25 #RevivalWanes

And who was the LEAD pastor supporting THAT? (<http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>), @RobertJeffress He CAN'T defend conservatism FULLY, before God! It has several sins (but you'll NEVER hear him state them)!

We'll overlook conservatism's evils, and Trump's many sins, if Roe gets overturned? No—you want it overturned, and you like conservatives' sins, too! Lie detector, please!

I have YET to hear one conservative tout the Giving Pledge for rich people, even though JESUS said such an attitude depicted salvation! (Lk. 19:8+)

I Tim. 6:17-19; preach THAT this weekend, @RobertJeffress It does NOT read “the middle class” or “poor,” but “the rich.” Will you sign Giving Pledge?

How's the progress on MORE important issues going in your neck of the woods?, @RobertJeffress Time for politics, but not FULL nearby evangelism?

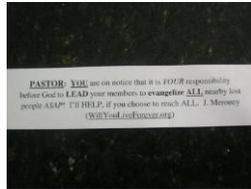
Referent:

[Retweet:] Used THIS side all day otherwise, next to #FirstBaptistDallas. Parking was a BEAR! There were no crowds, and it's HARD to evangelize buildings. (11/9/14)



THIS note was left in THREE places at First Baptist Dallas three years ago. @RobertJeffress is WELL aware of this unmet eternal need, nearby!!!

[Retweet:] U.S. Pastors: If you find this note taped on your church door, consider it the 95 Thesis of American Churchianity. (12/5/14)



[Retweet:] Dr. Jeffress is STILL responsible to evangelize ALL lost people (through his people), who live downtown within three miles. John Bisagno had a business men's Bible study.



.@RobertJeffress on NBC last night said he 'tried to get U.S. pastors to get out the vote,' but he WON'T try to get them to reach all Americans concerning heaven?

Update: We All Sin Like Trump?
(10/8/18)

The "we're all sinners" excuse for Christians supporting Chump FAILS, biblically, in several ways:

1. If we are all 'sinners,' no one is saved. Christians are saints, in Christ; they WERE labeled 'sinners.' They still sin, and aren't ever perfect, but God calls them 'saints.'
2. READ these verses and tell me everyone's the SAME concerning their sins: I Cor. 5:1-2, 11-13, 11:30, 15:35; II Tim. 4:10; I Pet. 4:15 (it IS possible, for Christians, or this verse is illogical, as with Eph. 5:18). The amount, intensity, habit and severity/BIGNess of sins Christians commit are NOT the same! We're all on different paths, and God sees these differences!
3. "We're all sinners" can be used to justify ANY behavior, like saying "I'm only human." The statement of Jeffress takes ZERO responsibility for one's behavior, blames something outside our control, and basically excuses any sins of 45, even though NO living president ever stooped nearly as low. You're a BLIND man on this statement, Bob!

JUSTICE OR JUST US?

(12/25/16)

When you mix politics and religion, you BETTER do it even-handedly, lest God see your biases, and discipline you for swaying His views for your votes! Objectivity!

It's NO secret, the WASP church has used abortion and gay rights to stir up religious votes in churches! It was BLATANT in 2016. I'll testify to it in court!

Laws forbidding pastors advocating for a candidate were SO skirted this year I volunteered to tell ALL I know to @LorettaLynch Enforce or end the law!

Stolen Court Seat? (trending hashtag). Scalia died; GOP's are ONLY replacing him—for now. We NEED half liberal, half conservative and one centrist, to be fair—NOT politicizing that revered court!

I've said before, selfishness will ultimately DESTROY our nation, if Jesus doesn't do so first through the Tribulation. It will be SO deserved. Little justice; only me, me, me.

If any pastor supports stacking the Supreme Court (i.e., SCOTUS) to the left or right, I'll call them out BY NAME to the media, and in as public of ways as I can conceive. Pursue justice!

If any politicians support stacking SCOTUS to the left or right, I'll call them out BY NAME to the media, and in as public of ways as I can conceive. Seek justice!

VERY soon we are starting a justice campaign that REFUSES to ALLOW D.C. any longer to favor the rich or poor, Democrats or Republicans, as God wants for the U.S.A. (Levit. 19:15).

I can GUARANTEE you God's blessings will LEAVE America if our nation supports injustices, especially if Christians abandon Him to do so. It's called apostasy!

[Response to a private individual] I 100 percent agree that SCOTUS justices are ONLY to interpret the law, but you WON'T get that if Justices rule with political bias! That's ALL politicians are interested in these days, especially if they don't like laws passed.

It's time for 'the people' to DEMAND that both parties stop trying to destroy the other, get along (somewhat), and get something good done! Christians should LEAD that effort, if they are being rightly led.

Any Christian favoring dominating the opposing political party is NOT a Christian, or is blatantly living in sin. There are MANY in America, and I'll call them all out for it!

Again, SCOTUS' ONLY job is to interpret laws unbiasedly, as those laws were intended! Congress needs a law reinforcing that as required of them!

If any U.S. pastor supports BIAS, I'm going to personally name and shame them to the Nth degree indefinitely, as that is DISOBEDIENCE to God! Such are NOT the acts of leaders!

Earlier today, a word came to me which I wrote down and may include in Facebook after I look up some related Bible verses. It pertains to justice infiltrating a nation!

Until then, let me show you what I see that's problematic—conservatives were stifled during McCain and Romney runs, then eight years of Obama. Their rage caused Chump.

Now liberals want revenge for Trump. Extremism on both sides, with a vengeance, is NOT how to fix and heal our nation! It takes self-restraint and intelligence, but if you CAN'T see ping pong politics in

action, you will forever be subject to it... One side wins, then dominates to their biases; when the other regains power, it does the same.

NO other nation can trust America, medium-term, because we vote schizophrenic! We the people huddle in our cliques and ask politicians to reverse the opponents gains. HOW can any other nation rely on that? You've GOT to renounce extremes and revenge, and work together for good ideas by win-win!

I will have a political campaign, and it will be focused on that principle! It will NOT favor anything but good policy. LOOK at our history... GOP "leaders" allowed mob rule to elect Chump (over many more qualified, intelligent and dignified alternatives); Obama passed some bad policies, and RINO's agreed to them; now the far right takes over. The far left is scheming their defeat.

This MADNESS will not continue. I didn't say it cannot—we the people will not allow that mad system to continue in 2020. Hear me clearly!

THAT is the essence of the next Facebook 'sermon'—justice. Everyone wants it, except abusers. It's NOT pro or anti-religion—its pro justice.

God wants justice, U.S.A. is founded on justice, and it's NOT "just-us," but ALL of us getting our rightful due through win-win good policies and common sense in 2020.

Enough said, for now. I'm going to do a Bible study on justice, as THAT value WILL reign in the coming Tribulation, by iron fist, so seek it now!

This all started from a comment on stacking SCOTUS. Anyone who believes that court is NOT political (due to politicians—not so much the Justices themselves) is ignorant. Make it NOT so in 2020 and beyond.

If you want revival, you want justice to reign in America. Mercy is great, and often needed; judgment for crimes is always needed, but let justice rule our day!

Judgment—justice—mercy; three sides on a continuum. The consistent one is in the middle, as are every public policy our three political books advocate for! Levit. 19:15

P.S.: Having recently skimmed a book on church history, Pietists, Puritans, ascetics, Wesley's holy club, and almost EVERY Christian leader in church history was calling for holiness among Christian claimers!

Whether it is religious voters using that word, or completely secular ones calling it justice, we all want to be treated right, and for right things to be made into pal and public policy (excepting those with ill purposes)!

America may, in large numbers, choose to not bless God in their behavior, but if God ever responds in kind and ceases to bless America, it's all over, folks.

Here's the summary I found on justice: God is just, loves justice, kings rule well only with it, nations rise (or fall) by it, and individuals do well living by it.

Specifically, justice and God—Ps. 37:28; Isa. 30:18, 61:8; justice and Rulers: II Sam. 8:15; Ps. 99:4; Pv. 8:12-15 (found by wisdom); justice in the people: Ps. 106:3; Isa. 42:1, 51:4 Seek it!

Two quick examples: JUSTICE cries against any police brutality and cries against criminal acts. That BALANCES both party's emphases!

Second example: Drill wherever it doesn't harm precious scenery, and also pursue green energy, as oil doesn't last forever. Justice involves BALANCING both side's desires!

Your only other alternative will be secession! We have to unite, and our books and new, coming website tells how. It WILL happen in 2020.

Ping pong politics changes horses every 4-8 years hoping for better results. Find policies where ALL rational incumbents stay hired and do good!

2020 should NOT be supporting an evil man four more years, or Democrat's revenge by going extreme left! Identify good policies both sides gain from; I have!

MISSING MISSIONS

(11/7/18)

THIS is EXACTLY why revival will NOT come to America, anytime soon. I'm 'gonna break it down to you as baby food-ishly as humanly possible. There are X number of lost people in the world—maybe 6 billion—the figure is irrelevant to my point. Then there's Y number of ACTUAL Christians. $X + Y =$ total living humans.

Of the Y groups, EVERY ONE of them has a part to play in getting the Gospel to EVERY human in the X group, ASAP! They aren't. A handful are doing their part, and another handful are doing more than their part.

American Christian so-called 'leaders' (in self-professed name ONLY) SHOULD B identifying evangelistic pastors the world over, and ORGANIZING a plan, a strategy, a coherent vision for how Y will reach X, to a human (on the X team). But because of SIN (i.e., greed and selfishness, which political conservatism fits right in with), they are busy with their OWN finances, in propping up edifices to support themselves well!

Many don't just do that, but NONE seem to see the need for organizing all pastors to attack the unreached, intensely and urgently! I'm a Southern Baptist. Almost TEN years ago I emailed major players in our missions department about this, and was promised something would occur--it STILL hasn't.

America and that denomination do NOT have to take the lead, but they better, because I doubt anyone else will! It's VERY simple! Y needs to reach X, period, one time, minimum, ASAP. HOW can it be done, though it will NOT be done? VERY simple!

You identify who isn't saved, and use the ones who are saved to reach that first identified group! EXPECT only a handful in group Y to engage, because a majority are carnal Christians! Get every pastor who deserves a job (vs. deserves to be fired) to get his own church members to evangelize everyone nearest to his church building, one time. The Bible calls this threshing, or harvesting. Adopt your OWN Jerusalem! (Ac. 1:8)

And as to foreign missions (i.e., the more urgent and sizeable need), we have mission groups with ZERO strategic coordination, ZERO elimination of duplicity, and RARELY any proof they reach all who live near them!

Every pastor in the world MUST choose a neighborhood in a foreign country to adopt as their own to evangelize! Some organization needs to coordinate these efforts, so we ensure every place on earth gets adopted by some church.

Missions agencies and professional evangelists need to be involved, but you can preach "revival crusades," and air TV and radio broadcasts, but you NEVER know who listened in. That's supplemental! The ONLY way you know, before God, that you reached all in group X is to write down who you saw! Then compare it to all who live nearby, until you're sure someone got to them all! Forget discipling for the time being! They face Hell, forever, any day now! Forget feeding, clothing and building them homes! They may die today, do-do's!

I literally waste my time writing this, because NO ONE will ever do it, because we're all ignorantly sinful, and do NOT share God's concerns, as we claim Jesus lords our lives! BULL HONKY He does!

This is truly common sense! If Coke wanted everyone on earth to try their product, they'd assign territories and managers, and keep tabs of who got a sample, and who didn't. We NEVER do such things, because we're SO selfishly sinful, so revival probably will NEVER come.

MISSIONAL MINISTRY

(11/6/18)

There's ZERO difference between a worldly "Christian" and a worldly lost person, in their attitude toward and prioritizing toward money, and when the majority, or the culture itself embraces its idolatry as 'the American Dream,' the offensive ones become those with the self-restraint God teaches! (Pv. 30:8) A thorn in their conscience?

(Ac 3:6) The Apostle Peter had NOTHING, because he did nearly EVERYTHING to turn the WORLD upside down, along with a handful of others! (Ac. 17:6) Today's Christians do so little for God, they can afford to be rich on earth, and poor in eternity! Living for the here-and-now in total disobedience to the One they claim to follow.

(Mt. 8:20) Jesus Himself did so much ministry, He didn't even have a place to lie down! Charismatic preachers of the health and wealth heresy have said He'd own a Rolls Royce, were He here today. That's 100 percent opposite what's true. Does anyone wonder why these two Christian groups supported evil in Chump and political conservatism?

The core of political conservatism is let me make as much money as humanly possible, any way humanly possible, with the least constraints possible, so I might bless as few as humanly possible—namely/mainly myself and my own/family. That's 100 percent OPPOSITE all Jesus' teachings! Carnal Christianity!

And the preachers want in on the act/their cut, so they use the Old Testament Jewish theocratic tax to say they are owed ten percent of that system, when God says let it be as He directs! NO New Testament verse makes tithing incumbent on any Christian, but generosity, as one has been blessed. You will NEVER hear this. #Greed!

And church-as-a-business says parishioners are customers, the church building is the store front and the sermon is the product, and the advertising is by attraction, vs. going to lost people to give them the GIFT of the Gospel!

Then use a FALSE Gospel to tell lost people you will go to Hell, unless fully committed to holy living the rest of your life (i.e., works). Did you ever wonder why that poor substitute for the real thing is so anemic, and has to resort to forcing their views on society, via Chump? No convincing power!

(Josh. 24:14) American Christians and pastors MUST choose THIS day who they will serve! You serve Satan anytime you serve anything else as a higher priority than God, be it self (i.e., NON-disciples), money (worldliness), fun (hedonism), job (workaholism), sex, assets, or whatever tool the Devil hooks you by.

There are demographics in churches! The quality of the building, programs and income level of the clientele. MANY a mega church is INTENTIONALLY chosen to be in the upper rung, and MOST American ministers seem always to feel led to choose to live in America (96+ percent, if I recall the statistic in the Fuller Seminary brochure), when the REAL work is the mass of humanity who doesn't have a church on every street corner.

Yes, I am alleging that MANY a minister is living in outright disobedience to God's missional call on their lives! I was never allowed such privilege, as no one wanted to fund such things in my 20's,

because there's no direct payback (and heavenly rewards aren't considered by carnal Christians), and after a divorce and remarriage, my "demon-ination" forbade me going, no matter the reasons for said divorce, and even though my seminary degree is a missions-evangelism concentration! BACKWOODS BACKWARDS!

How can I show you what God sees? An ATT stadium full of lost people, as Christians all around it hope lost people will come hear a sermon at their little spiritual legal entities! Billions of people going to Hell, as pastors use an attraction method to get little-to-no people saved inside their churches!

An entire generation of people heading to an eternal fire, with smiling preachers getting rich off mega church mania and multi-site church, doing little-to-no missions, or American evangelism! Hell is a myth in their church practice! The flames aren't hot enough, or long enough in duration, or they're secret reincarnationists, cessationists, universalists or annihilationists. In either case, heresy!

If your church hasn't yet adopted a nation to evangelize, in some realistic portion, you are selfish& and inept, as a pastor! Lost people have their government adopt-a highway, to clean up and be responsible for. Why NOT the church?

Today, pastors see church plants as profit centers. Would any church ever plant a church in a biblical way, by winning enough people to Christ that they have to gather as a church, somewhere, and accept NO profit from what follows? There are NO franchised churches in the Bible; there's NO PROBLEM associating for doctrinal unity and practice.

Every nation outside America is more needy of the Gospel than the U.S., even though even the U.S. is needy, as our culture has been waning, because evangelism and discipleship have waned for entertaining sermons and attraction, using secular methods to draw a crowd.

The 10/40 Window is prime target number one! If the church was wise (they are not, in most cases), they would strategize and divvy up the world, and organize who will evangelize where, and not cross paths or duplicate, and ensure that NO group or person falls through the eternal cracks. Will this EVER happen? Churches are thought of as businesses the pastor profits from, so the attitude of the Apostle Paul is SO lacking in most pastors! (II Cor. 11:28) Put a grid on a map of the earth, and make it down to the neighborhood level. EVERY church adopt their own neighborhood to evangelize and disciple! (Ac. 1:8)

It is NOT because it's too hard, too big, or too complex to do or understand. We're too sinfully self-centered in what our concepts of church are! Let me remind you, probably 80+ percent of people in the world are heading to Hell, Hell is fiery and forever, it can hit any human at any time, and, on average, it takes seven presentations for a positive response.

WHO CARES? Our budgets are paid, buildings beautiful, and our people are happy with what we do for one hour a week. Apostasy Christianity. ANATHEMA! Let the world go to Hell, as we live it up in Laodicea, by carnality and worldliness! Leave us alone, God. We like our disobedience more than we love You! –The U.S. Church

EVERY U.S. pastor is personally accountable, responsible and GUILTY before God if their members DON'T personally evangelize EVERY lost person within walking distance of your church building, ASAP, and by the latest three years from this date! I've said this for four+ years, and NEVER heard of one successful church!

How you acquire and use your money matters to God! You will RARELY hear ANY sermon on this truth! There are reasons, but they are NOT good ones! The amount doesn't matter, IF and only IF you are generous with give back, once you're 'rich.' (I Tim. 6:17-19) PREACH THAT, preachers! Will you?

HOW you acquire money: Jas. 5:1-6; Heb. 13:5; I Tim. 6:10; Pv. 30:8; Mt. 6:19-24, et al. HOW you use money: Lk. 12:32-34, 48; Mt. 25:35-40; I Tim. 6:17-19, et al. MANY, if not MOST Christians give lip service to prioritizing the afterlife, as they seek Heaven on earth, financially! (Col. 3:1-4; Mt. 6, et al.)

MORALS & CONSERVATISM

(11/8/16)

I'm starting to think that the evangelical council mainly advised crafting a way Trump would appeal to Christians (as a "baby Christian"), then told him policies to be for in exchange for church votes.

I'll gentleman's bet the private conversation went something like this... If you will promise sincerely to pick conservative justices to overturn Roe and gay marriage, we five are SO "connected" with mega pastors that we will do all in our power to get the white Christian vote out, because we ALL want political conservatism to win, so mold yourself into THAT!

And in doing so, the church embraces the world, with every man for himself, contrary to Gal. 6: 2 and 5 (BALANCE of self-help and helping others), by calling for taxes so low that America could NEVER be accused of wealth redistribution of any kind, because that's evil "Socialism" (i.e., greed and selfishness disguised as "freedom").

But Jim, we want to give to charity freely vs. being forced by government. Do you see many rich people generous with their excess—except Giving Pledge implementers?

Don't you see the rich laying off, outsourcing jobs, importing cheap legal and illegal labor, automating, robotizing, and getting bonuses for screwing our economy with derivative sub-prime fraud, wanting NO minimum wage (so they can pay LESS), ending the estate tax (so they can keep MORE), using loopholes (so Donny pays nothing in 18 years), wanting the IRS ended (so more people suffer unemployment, and an employer's market ensues even more to pay workers even less) and the flat tax (so someone with nothing is pained with ten percent they can't cough up, while ten percent of a millionaires unworked for (investment/passive income) isn't even sacrificial to their glorious lifestyle?

No, conservatives talk a great game about religion and that sacred Constitution, and even lure some Christians with abortion bait—but the majority is NOT buying trickle down as anything more than the rich peeing on everyone else.

Bernie and Hillary's statistics about growth in wealth of the top one to ten percent the past decades were NOT made up!

Conservative economic theory even allows a billionaire to pay ZERO charity donations if they so choose.

Human nature is such that MANY do so (or pay a pittance; scrooges), and the rich always clamor to keep tax returns PRIVATE, so no one knows.

However, Welfare (with all its faults NEEDING fixing, including abuses, waste and over-helping) is more stable and probably more in quantity than what would come if charity alone handled it (though less efficient as private sector).

When anyone but those most blessed by conservative political theory analyzes the THEORY, it comes up short for anyone other than those benefitted by it—usually rich white males.

YES, Rockefeller blessed society with national railroads, but the type of blessing your business often fails to see is the need for every American to be able to pay their bills!

Living wages, not ending minimum wage, so you can profit even more, personally, because—DON'T be deceived—business seen as only a legal fiction and not a human is often quite a farce, when executives control how those profits get spent!

Collusive, over-paid board of directors reward executive's pay and bonus structures if stock prices go high, any way they get there, including screwing the public/consumers, or manipulating it (like Wells Fargo's fake opened accounts).

Wall Street is NOT morally perfect—FAR from it. It's the best we've got, but it MUST start considering Main Street (and FM roads/rural communities) MORE, and interject a bit of humanity and morality, lest God shut it down with a HUGE market crash, and another depression!

Any nation whose motto is win-at-all-costs, all others be damned is surely headed for damnation itself!

Bless God, America, or He will take away His historic hand you've become accustomed to, as you seek to remove the house from its foundation.

If our people do not have a rediscovery of civic pride, common decency and business ethics, GOD HELP US, for the Devil is always there to fill the void!

Ethics are NOT taught in school a lot—sometimes by coaches. Political Correctness's "appropriate" rules of conduct are about all we see now days.

With many no longer going to mosques, synagogues, or churches, you see more and more moral decay, generally-speaking, and our majority get their morals from TV, internet, family, or others.

America's going to hell in a hand basket? To the degree that idiom is TRUE, we NEED to put our brakes on before we go off the proverbial cliff!

Politically, I'm NOT saying teach religion in schools—though it would be OK if they ALL were taught (vs. government favoring any particular one), but personally I'm warning us to return to ethics, as a nation!

ON STACKING SCOTUS

(6/28/18)

I GUARANTEE you, if I were to speak at #SBC19 or #SBC20, they would NOT hear the words Pence said, but would be raked over the coals for politicizing Jesus, and NOT fully evangelizing. I HOPE to get that opportunity. ZERO expectations. Easier to plug your ears.

America is poised/positioned to have a far right Supreme Court for a LONG time, and for some of the good that could come, more of bad will come, and you can place all the blame (and your wrath) on one person: Jack Graham, of Prestonwood Baptist Church, IF it happens!

EVEN THOUGH he AVIDLY supported my ideas, here, for CENTRISM, and common sense, he is wishy-washy, and idolizes worldly power (even as that's how he ran his business, as our website and books detail). So he got a hankering, about 2.2 years ago [likely from a tweet of ours], that Roe had to be overturned, before he died, at ALL costs, including his reputation.

So even though his ally at the time, Dr. James Dobson, was for Jeb, then Cruz, these spineless flip-floppers eventually settled on the lowest of the bunch of 17, and abandoned any ideas of centrism for NOTHINGNESS, that morphed (~1.5 years later) into far right extremism, after far righters had had their share of losses with centrists McCain and Romney.

So these so-called "religious" "leaders," with NO convictions, would change candidates, even positions (centrism to far right... anything for power, even though Jesus says Christians' kingdom is NOT of this world.

And for this band of ministers I dub the 'Christian Cabal,' NOTHING was morally off limits, so long as SCOTUS got stacked to overturn Roe! Choose the STUPIDEST person to run for president in 50 years, and BY FAR the LEAST moral—that didn't matter!

JESUS be damned, if His reputation suffered, because these IDOLATORS of power wanted their way or the highway to cram far right extremism on their CLAIMED "Christian nation" (a LIE...

We are a secular democracy, vs. religious theocracy, and our beloved Constitution READS that government can't establish nor prohibit religion, and freedom of religion NOWHERE names one specific religion—but these clowns want to do just that!).

So all the stupidity of ONLY having insults, a slogan (#MAGA) and a 50' beautiful border wall Mexico will pay for is what these tares/apostates supported. READ this moral and logical argument... NONE of those men can hold a candle to its contents, so they'll NEVER try! WEAKNESS: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

Now let me let you in on a little secret: The leader of the pack, MY family's pastor, TRIES to set himself up as a holy man, and leader of good things, because God made ME push his obstinate, arrogant and stubborn butt to do good things for SIX full years, behind the scenes.

I NEVER asked other pastors to notice my acts, or called the media, or told many people! So now Gram/"Ounce" engages major evangelism crusades, so he LOOKS like a moral man, and "leader," so he can do EVIL political things to assuage deserved blame.

IT DOESN'T WORK THAT WAY, Jack, and I call you out, publicly for that duplicitous, deceptive sin!

WHEN I was a member there, in 2005-2009, or so, I had to wake him out of his older tradition of preach sermons to no specific aim or end—just do the job so you get paid the BIG bucks (figures the crowd never learns). Our website details all the acts I had to do to get him to do the right things—it did NOT come 'natural,' or without FIERCE fighting and resistance!

The control freak even banished myself from all Sunday School classes, and forced me to either sign a contract to never mention him or his church online again, or never return to "his" (God's and the members who pay for it!) business.

So when I turned political, here, so did that FOLLOWER! But I NEVER imagined or intended it for evil, as he did. Our hearts are very opposite in this regard, as I told him here, many times (he watched nearly every day, to see if I'd break the contract).

A GREAT pastor named John Bisagno has a heart for God, and of gold, and did the right things on his own volition (I was licensed to the ministry under him); CONTRARILY, there was his number one competitor church, who espoused church-as-a-business, and evangelism defined as its pastors "charisma" taking over any who came by, and many other sinful acts and attitudes I detail in 'Church Conflicts', page 76 of part 7 on that website.

I warned Gram/Ounce, at least six times over the years, "be a Bisagno—NOT a Young." He has chosen to be much worse than a Young (that rival pastor's last name, in Houston). God does NOT support bias or favoritism (Rom. 2:11), and ONLY supports MORAL public policies.

This group of pastors, which Jack Graham organized (Dobson, James Robison, Franklin Graham, Robert Jeffress, Jerry Falwell Jr., and a few lesser figures) all colluded to do all in their power to see that Roe got overturned—by backing tRump.

With blinders on, and oblivious to Jesus' reputation, or any other bad baggage which comes from stacking SCOTUS far right, they were bound-and-determined to get 45 into office, due to SCOTUS picks!

They said as much, and even used some Old Testament Bible verse to imply God can use evil rulers, especially if 'godly' (NOT sin-full) people "spoke into their life." So they band together (a group I started, to get national pastors to do FULL evangelism, complain that gay marriage should remain state's rights based, and implement God's EDBS priorities) for evil, after I rejected several of their calls to run for pretty high office.

We parted company the day Gram/Ounce told ABCnews of the Evangelical Council, and that he could "champion" tRump. Just one and a half week earlier, he had told us, in his church audience, that 45's campaign was "non-sense." Can anyone see these unbelievers in God, and believers in secular power as an idol have NO moral compass—just what worked to get GOP wins?

It doesn't even matter if it was a RINO or Tea Partier, to them! Complete chameleons, "for Jesus," of course! Right. Jesus' values do NOT change or waver, and He is NOT 100 percent behind any political party—only where their values are moral, and political conservatism has many immoral beliefs!

WHO CARES? Our OLD generation allowed Roe to pass, and NONE of we old pastors have EVER evangelized every lost soul near our church, since the late 1970's, so we're 'gonna band together our voting bloc to un-do the damage our chasing fame and fortune has done to America!

Morals be damned. Christ's reputation be damned. The amount of non-Christians who won't listen to any Christian speak on how to go to Heaven, vs. Hell, due to those actions be damned—all to force every woman in America to stay pregnant until the child is born or adopted! AS IF that is the ONLY political issue America faces!

They have ZERO say in getting Chump to act morally, as you've seen the past two years! They adore calls to the White House, and post the pictures online, from pride and delusional glee! It's their dream... being in the Pharaoh's court.

THEY concocted the "baby Christian" narrative, because they KNOW their DECADES of sermonizing has kept MOST of their sheep dumbed-down! They can stir up GOP votes, because so many U.S. Christians fulfill the stereotype of the blind faith Christian who leaves her brain at the church door! And Jesus WEEPS at that DIS-obedience, knocking on their door from the outside, trying to get in (Rev. 3:20).

So if SCOTUS gets another conservative Justice, you can RIGHTLY take your displeasure out on that evil pastor! He started all their shenanigans, even as he appeased the moral Christians, by having his buddy host revival prayer meetings, and many other covers for holiness that I made him think up, to get me off his back (which I have the past three years, on spiritual matters, due to changes I'm now convinced he partly does to appease me, and because he might now believe in them, but also as a cover for his evil political schemes).

I will say this as clearly as humanly possible, and he has known this for THREE years, yet CHOOSES to abandon. God would have an equal number of liberal and conservative justices on SCOTUS, and a centrist as the deciding factor!

My-way-or-the-highway bullying is NOT God's way, but it sure is the fake Christian Chump's M.O., and these coddler, panderer kiss-ups have surely adopted his Satanic methodology! SCOTUS was NEVER intended by our founders (you remember, the boys who Constitutionally made America a Christian theocracy, according to the chief dupe and doofus of the group—Jeffress) to be politicized.

If any pastor in America with any media-luring appeal had any moral spine, and took any stance for morality, like God vs. Satan would have led them to do, tRump would NEVER have been the GOP nominee! But spineless, linguini wusses with NO moral foundations, and only sinful cowardice went along with the crowd, once again, as FOLLOWERS, and now, we face, their desire to cram political conservatism down America's throat—because they can/are able.

THAT is their moral standard... does it work, and am I able to do it, functionally (vs. morally)? IF you are NOT a Christian, you have ZERO legitimate or even logical reason to EVER hear those named men EVER speak for God, or on morality! They have PROVEN to the world that morals do NOT matter to them.

Please understand, NOT all Christians, or pastors, are like that, and even if we all became that backslidden, our God has given us free will, and we all have a sin nature—as those men have abundantly PROVEN since June, 2015!

Other than that, how did you like the SCOTUS play, Mrs. Lincoln? You NEED to MEMORIZE those names! THEY alone bear the brunt of blame if 45 gets a far right SCOTUS pick. And any party who has two standards for considering such justices, can NEVER be the party of God, morals, religion and "values!" NEVER! Those terms are LIES!

One more thing: Any claiming Christian who doesn't know their Bible, but just attends church, and relies on their preacher to think FOR them is an abominable sinfully evil backslider, undisciplined, disobedient, weak in their walk, and a foolish embarrassing display or moral turpitude. Are you one?

NOW you can see why so many collusive pastors in America HATE what I write, and oppose what I do, and slander myself in many different ways, without EVER biblically addressing my complaints, because I expose their evil hearts.

EVERY major accusation I've encountered is in our book, Christians For Trump—all rebutted with the Bible.

How hilariously ironic. Prestonwood has decided NOT to post their last Saturday sermon, where Jack Graham says "I sin as much as I want to," then catches himself. It's in the context of inviting sinners to salvation, who say they don't want to give up anything! I would have added it to our book.

In fact, I JUST DID, as with another RECENT faux pas—"I'm not the Devil," said by Jack Graham within the last three weeks, probably on a Saturday evening, always available for a listen on Vimeo. Prestonwood Baptist Church. You can't make these things up, folks!

.@CharlesMBlow 100 percent accurate piece, and something every sane and moral American NEEDS to read! @FHunscripted @FriendshipWest 'Gotta FIGHT, even harder and smarter! Email me, PLEASE. @CharlesMBlow Read my column, "Trump Remakes America," and let me know what you think. <https://nyti.ms/2IxUw9X>

EVERY mosque, temple, black and brown church, Catholic, Methodist, Presbyterian, Episcopalian, non-religious, and even moral Christians in the Southern Baptist Convention, Charismatic and Bible church denominations must be mustered, NOT for left-wing extremism, but centrism, to oppose the Evangelical Council, @FHunscripted.

Any pastor who interjects himself in the public arena gets ZERO deference, and has ZERO claims to I Tim. 5:1! You abandoned your calling, and are now just another pundit, subject to all the rules of everyone else in politics, Christian Cabal!

I am praying God exacts justice regarding The Chump. Be watching what happens! And Jack Graham. Ps. 109, especially verses 19-20.

If you have ANY concerns about the Supreme Court turning far right, go protest Prestonwood Baptist church, in Plano, Texas. That is where ALL this BS began! (Luke 22:3)

PASTORS & REVIVAL

(9/28/18)

Let's talk about pastors' ability to convince: Sermons are forgotten before 72 hours elapse, on average. Bill Hybels said after a lifetime of preaching, he's NOT sure he really changed lives significantly, very much (which is HONEST testimony)! A vast majority of Christians in America are nominally committed to God (a statistics-backed claim), even though they hear sermons for YEARS, and most pastors require full commitment to God/morality, for a lifetime, in order to get saved, YET false Gospels DON'T WORK!

And 87 percent of U.S. Christians DON'T regularly ingest the one source for morality... God's Bible, so many pastors are FAILURES, by the statistics, at influencing their OWN sheep. MUCH LESS influence society!

Five percent of U.S. Christians EVER get one person into Heaven, by their words and God's power, and that's the most important issue in life. You CAN'T expect pastors--especially WASP pastors who REFUSE to reconcile with other races' pastors—to LEAD morals, or revival in America, in the public square! You're looking to the wrong people!

It is the GODLY majority of U.S. pastors, who evangelize and disciple, significantly (likely NONE do it fully, which is the biblical standard), who quietly ply their godly trade to raise up godly and evangelistic laymen, who actually influence people, person-to-person, on a daily basis! NOT often the TV and mega pastors of fame and fortune!

It's the small and medium-sized church pastors, the 95 percent of them who AREN'T over-paid, who struggle to meet bills, some of whom work bi-vocationally, who DON'T kiss up to power, but seek the One and Only Powerful Jesus, who will lead that charge!

I read a Christian's post that abortion alone makes the GOP a best choice for every Christian. That is naive! You do NOT choose a party, as a Christian! You choose issues you are for and against, and politicians who most represent those values, no matter their party. And you vocally oppose even those, when they are for bad things! Independence.

Voters hold the power. If a Christian is for less abortions, but also for helping the poor, and not for greed or worldliness, in their politics, they do NOT blindly follow GOP politicians. They make sure politicians understand that it's their duty to be for moral policies, and to oppose immoral and unjust policies; NOT JUST VOTE!

HERE's how carnality reigns in U.S. Christianity: FEW laymen read their Bibles much. God says Col. 3:2, but the Devil tells them that's extreme, or needs to be 'balanced.' The parable of the soils TELLS us that many Christians will be distracted by the worries of the world, chasing money, and/or be defeated by trials! (Mt. 13:1-23) **(9/29/18)**

Relying on one sermon a week as your Bible ingestion is enlisting a middle man (contrary to Eph. 2:18) in your one-on-one relationship with God (i.e., using a chaperone). On Judgment Day, NO pastor will be called upon to go to bat for you, and how you chose to live your years on earth, Christian! (Rom. 14:12) Ps. 119:9-11 DOESN'T even mention sermons. **(9/29/18)**

PASTORS FOR TRUMP

(11/2/16)

A pastor surrogate of Chump touts that Ronald Reagan was womanizer, and ONLY policy matters. WRONG on the latter, and Chump's NOTHING like Reagan, @RobertJeffress! **(11/1/16)**

Morals DO NOT MATTER to people who say the election is ONLY about policy. That's CONTRARY to Christ, Dr. Jeffress. Shame on such pastoring! **(11/1/16)**

Trump's positive policies ONLY arrived in his feeble mind in the past three months! OTHERS taught him; those positions are NOT deeply-held beliefs. Such dupes Christians can be! **(11/1/16)**

And SHAME on you too, @MarkDavis saying Trump-opposing Republicans are into self/self-absorbed. Self ignores morals, and has ZERO policy 7/8ths of a campaign for power idolatry! **(11/1/16)**

Mark Davis' pastor is being BRILLIANT in NOT publicly backing his parishioner backing Chump 'in Jesus' name!' I'm PROUD of @EdYoung's wisdom! **(11/1/16)**

Note: Ed spoke up a bit more on politics/Trump after this tweet, but also sought to remain neutral:
<http://abcn.ws/2fM2BOn>

PENCE, MOORE & DAVIS PAWNS

(12/6/17)

Mike Pence is Vice President because he opposed gay marriage; same with Roy Moore, and somebody Davis (Kim?). It's ALL about REVENGE for the Supreme Court decision that U.S. pastors fought against WAY too late. Get over it. Bitterness and revenge are NOT ethics!

The Christian Cabal wants red states to ban abortions. If you have ANY sex that leads to impregnation, for any reason, they want to force you to give birth. They do NOT have the b_lls to state it that clearly, so I just did. I will NOT be depending on Twitter forever to make my claims! Cowardice is a sin!

PROPHECY, & CHRISTIAN CABAL 'ACHIEVEMENTS'

(12/8/17)

YUGELY funny how this works... the guy who tracks our tweets like a hawk, to see if we break a contract we have with him NOT to mention his church here, TWICE has heard us say a negative thing about James Dobson and The Chump, and the NEXT day, his 660AM [Salem Communications] talk radio buddy addresses it, as it's the ONLY way he can 'preach' to me!

IMAGE control is ALL these people care about! EXACTLY why that contract was forced on me. I said TRUTHFUL things about him and his mega church, and the NEXT DAY I got a phone call to come in and meet with his underlings! He PLAYS the 'plausible deniability' game, so he can say we've never spoken, and has his staff do it!

He is PRESENTLY touting his Cheshire cat glee in a picture at Washington D.C.'s Chump Tower, because he's got a boyfriend in the dumbest and most vile president, and the WORST of all 17 2016 GOP candidates man crush. I have the picture—it's now in our free book. THIS IS the Christian Cabal! Control, P.R. stunts, and image control! Sickening.



Let's address, SPECIFICALLY, what I alleged, that he 'THOUGHT' was in error. I said at 1 pm the Antichrist would be revealed. Catch this Jack, so it doesn't go over your head:

1. Because peace talks WILL break down, due to Chump's diplomatically DUMB decision, the unrest will be 100 percent OWNED by him!
2. At 1 pm, the literal spirit of the coming Beast DID arrive on earth, in my opinion.
3. It may or may not manifest in Chump; if and only if he brokers a 7-year peace deal with Israel (looking less likely, as he WILFULLY threw a purposeful monkey wrench into Kushner's efforts, likely because Jarrett was NOT going to get a win, so do a P.R. stunt that you and the Cabal would Instagram video as a YUGE success—which you did. It's symbiotic for him and you—a nothing burger you can rally DUMB sheep to get turned on about.
4. Had Chump been left SOLELY to his OWN devices, he would have NO IDEA how to deal with Israel RIGHTLY, or have had ANY knowledge of the dangers of his doing it wrong, prophetically. 5.

And finally, prophecy events DID get triggered by his announcement, in my opinion. The unrest that will necessitate a prophesied 7-year peace settlement WILL be traceable Chump, when it occurs.

So, to recap, IF you read carefully (obviously you DON'T, or you wouldn't contact Mark Davis for image control, or DUMB, Biblically illiterate attacks... we NEVER said for certain that Chump was the Beast, but the spirit of that Beast was revealed at 1 pm, when Chump announced, and I am NOT speaking of the general Antichrist spirit of I John, which has been around since Christ's ascension, or before.

I more than once said Chump is possibly, potentially, likely, and maybe the Antichrist, which only time will tell. And yes, I expected more from his dud statement than handlers allowed teleprompter Trump say.

In my opinion, Chump purposely caused a breakdown in peace negotiations for two reasons: JUST LIKE with his 'Chuck and Nancy' reference, he saw no deal, so he had to 'CYA' for that failure, while, at the

same time, appeases your Cabal, so you gents (Jeffress, yourself, et al) will Cheshire cat videos saying how great it was that U.S.A. was leading in biblical fulfillment.

Sir: You and yours are caught in a very spiritually deadly game of being boxed into a corner, trying to defend THIS, "in Jesus' name!": <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> ALL I can do is pray for you, as I will.

You also posted that pastors are heralds, NOT teachers in classrooms, as this depth of understanding ELUDES some people. READ I Tim. 5:17.

The line between church and state is OBLITERATED, when people like you film MAGA sox near last Christmas, and yesterday in Chump Tower, but you are SO wrong about Chump's character! He PLAYS you, because your less Bible educated sheep will vote for him if you are a P.R. practicing 'sinner' for him, in exchange for "Christian" voting decisions! In short, YOU HAVE MADE A DEAL WITH THE DEVIL, 'sir!'

You 100 percent MISS what Christian public policies are, excepting some abortions: Justice, peace, doing the right thing, etc. I'm too long-winded, now, so I'm going back to sleep. You caught a brain-washed glee last year, and NOTHING I say will wake you up, because you idolize power to overturn Roe. Enjoy your boy, and Christmas in D.C.

For the rest of you, I 100 percent sincerely believe the power, the demonic force, the spirit, the Satanic influence that will literally embody the literal Antichrist DID appear on earth when Chump spoke at 1 pm! Which actual person will manifest it, and when, ONLY time will tell.

I won't retract, but will add that message to one of our books—already have! Now it is up to watching Israel for opposition that forces someone to come forward to stop the madness.

I said, that day, that it could take three years for a 9-11 type event to befall Israel, or it could be sooner, or later. If later, DT is NOT it!

I DO apologize that this is so complicated. If I could make a GIF, perhaps I wouldn't have spent so much time away from my comfy, cozy sleep tonight. I knew I was less clear with that 'word' when I edited, but was going to explain it, if ever questioned about it, and use such questioning as proof that that man (addressed above) trolls us.

Finally, to be 'perfectly clear' (as Nixon would say), Trump may still turn out to be the Beast, but if he never signs a 7-year Israel peace deal, he is most certainly NOT. Maybe if I wordsmithed better, I could spare more posts than I need. My problem. Will work on it. #BackToBed Blessings.

So let's sum all the Christian Cabal has achieved: The word 'God' (NOT 'Jesus') comes out Chumps mouth more than Obama, 'Christmas' is O.K. to say (like it already was—NO change), government will not enforce the Johnson Amendment (unless the violators are sued, and find in court that Chump's edict is just paper, as David French said), and Jerusalem is NOT the Jews' capital, except in U.S.A.'s view.

I WILL credit the Devil his due: TRYING to help persecuted people anywhere IS a success! SAD that it's politically BIASED toward Christians, to appeal for WASP votes, but I hope good people in the State and Defense Departments broaden that aim to help ALL, unbiasedly!

Let's address bias. God is unbiased, as between innocents, NOT guilty ones. A terrorist vs. your average Jew (not Joe) are NOT to be treated equally! Nor a Jew who abuses Arabs vs. average Joe, non-violent Muslims (and I do NOT equate the two 100 percent, like Ben Carson did, regarding Arab vs. Islamist).

JUSTICE is what man is to aspire to, before God (Mic. 6:8). No one will EVER accuse the alt-right with being objective, or unbiased, and the Christian Cabal FLIP-FLOPPED from seeking to recruit a person to head up centrism, to going far right (June, 2016).

I call out ALL moral failings and successes. Helping persecuted Christians is success. Crushing ISIS is a success. For the rich, the economy is successful. Getting the three basketballers out of China is a success (based on their dad's touting his business, I tend to believe Chump intervened, then likely allowed ivory sales to appease Xi). Gorsuch was fine. The Cabal will say a YUGE success, but Garland was just as fine, so NOT a failure.

Falwell and Jeffress crowed that DJT has done more for Christians than any other president, in that time-frame. America is NOT built to service any one religion, you Constitutional and historical 'morons!' Because these types do NOT educate, but spurn pastors who actually teach as NOT 'heralds,' but boring classroom lecturers, sheep stay DUMB!

They MARKET the Christian Cabal on Fox, and Christian talk radio and TV stations to keep them DUMB. So we get ~71 percent in Alabama favoring an alleged child molester who will NOT take a lie detector to clear his name, and apparently is scared to debate. This is success for Christianity? I'd choose failure, by that definition!

One more prophecy technicality: The Antichrist's person revealed (1 Th. 2:8), occurs only when the Holy Spirit's restraining presence and power exits earth as the Rapture. II Th. 2:4 and Mt. 24:15 occur during the Tribulation, NOT then! If this is too deep for one's liking, ONLY read one of our two prophecy books.

That is to say, the 7-year deal, the Beasts human identity exposing, and the Spirit's restraining control of evil (at least significantly) all occur around the same time. Rapture then peace deal, or vice versa? In other words, will Christians see the Beast's revealing?

I'd ask Dallas Seminary, but if Christians all suddenly disappeared, would that phenomena make needing a peace deal more or less likely? Could it trigger the violence necessitating that deal, or does that phenomena cause the beast to gain global control, trying to explain and deal with the after-effects and first seal judgments? Ask Dallas Seminary! #Experts

A P.S.: Should a Christian pray for Middle East violence, to hasten prophecy? (II Pet. 3:12) No. Wanting evil is evil, even of God brings good from it. Watching and expecting violence so the seven year deal's beginning is needed is perfectly fine. I don't hope for violence, but I do long for Christ's return, which necessitates such events.

[RE: Trump NOT seriously punishing Saudi Arabia for having a WAPO journalist killed in Turkey, for American economic, and his (likely/allegedly) personal business reasons (Emoluments clause):] Does anyone see how events like this can trigger prophetic events? The nations opposed to Israel are uniting, and if the U.S. dollar is jettisoned for the Euro, gold or the Yuan, U.S.A. goes virtually bankrupt, setting the world economy in a tail spin, which is the PERFECT opportunity for the coming world ruler! DUH! (10/12/18)

PROPHECY & THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

(6/30/18)

Pastors have ZERO reason to opine on politics, if all they have is Bible verses! You have to apply them in the context of current state reality, NOT confuse eras, or prophecy with this era, and you can't treat America as Israel's theocracy. Recently, they've been making FOOLS of themselves, and harming Christ.

America's role in prophecy? If we're still here, we either oppose or ally with the Antichrist. With apostate pastors chumming up to Chump, and 81 percent of WASPs supporting blatant sin to win, I'd say we're going to embrace him with arms wide open! Revival is NOT coming, with Christians acting that foolishly! Carnality reigns!

I can't wait for a 7-year peace deal to be brokered between Israel and her enemy neighbors! That will mark the beginning of the 7-year Tribulation. Temporary 'peace' CAN be brokered, before then, but NOT by the Chump administration, after FAVORING the Jews, due to STUPID pastor advisors who have been USED by Chump (for votes). Used, like John's do prostitutes!

The Bible says ALL the land of Israel belongs to the Jews. ASK Robert Jeffress and his IGNORANT peers why they AREN'T insisting CHUMP support Jews dominating the entire land mass! @ABC @CBS @CNN @NBC @FoxNews It's because they are idiots on politics and religion's intersection! Brain-dead dumb.

I already said CHUMP is responsible before and to God for starting the dominoes of prophecy, by his to FOOLish decisions about Israel. Now his Evangelical Council will be held accountable when such antics incite Israel's enemy neighbors to attack her in ways the Antichrist will have to stop! GUILTY as charged!

I actually thought older men claiming to be "doctors," by WATERED-DOWN NON-Ph.D's were smart enough to be able to distinguish between or discern extremes, like when boundaries are crossed by pendulum swings. I now don't believe that, and rather believe their knowledge skill is on par with watered down NON-Ph.D's! Ignoramus-like!

I am praying that the Christian Cabal gets even more ignorant, and incites further ill-will among Arabs, so this prophecy things begins! I pray, at the same time, all lost people find John 3:16, because Christians are NOT going to evangelize the entire earth before prophecy starts—the most evil omission in history.

.@RobertJeffress WHY haven't you advised your boyfriend CHUMP to have Israel take over ALL the land of Palestine, since God promised it ALL to Abraham, and his descendants? I'm tagging the media you lust for to interview you, to ask you this question! @CNN @CBS @NBC @ABC Political AMATEUR

RELIGION IN POLITICS

(3/17/17)

You see the connections between politicians and pastors to get out the Christian vote behind the scenes; WHO came up with II Chron. 7:14 first? ME! <http://bit.ly/1MW5Ehd>

My ex-Houston pastor sends that verse to a politician to use; See our website for documentation on such claims! Then someone devises a scheme to use Jerry Falwell's memory to evoke older Christians recalling Reagan using him for abortion to get votes, even though Chump had NO moral similarities to Reagan!

SMART Liberty students REJECTED that comparison, and DID what Gowdy said—lived what they believed and knew why they believed, and OPPOSED Liberty's president's Trump endorsement!

These pastors TRY to skirt the law behind the scenes, and let no one know about it, but rest assured they are in cahoots, all to support the LEAST moral and FAKE Christian of ALL 16 other GOP's in 2016.

DO YOU SEE HOW THE GAME IS PLAYED? Gowdy RIGHTLY touted Rubio, yet Christians resorted to Chump, abandoning beliefs!

I have no more respect for any Christian or pastor who'd do that, than a charlatan carnival barker who'll say anything to separate you from your money! #MoralsMatter

And let's address this mouthpiece of the right's allegations... HYPOCRISY is not being morally imperfect! It's living a standard you don't live up to!

And INSULTS are intentional demeaning of people—NOT saying something that's DESCRIPTIVELY true, to sum up their actions, like "idiotic."

Even Jesus used negative terms to reprove His opponents SEVERAL times (white-washed sepulchers; brood of vipers, etc.). Two UNTRUE allegations so far, and yet a third...

Politicians who use negative ads are sinning (implied). Facts and truth are the standard, NOT PMA positivity, as Ben Carson used, and FAILED MISERABLY sticking with!

IF any Christian politician cussed publicly, lied, slandered (intentional demeaning knowingly false), used sexual innuendo or other sins—THAT's a PROBLEM; NOT Gowdy's FALSE standard for Christians. We are NOT electing a pope, and politics IS war, civilly performed with boundaries!

An EMBARRASSING presentation on how Christians who feel called into politics should behave and run campaigns by a man who had to have my ex-pastor inform him of the verse I had been touting two years before, among pastors!

Again, READ our website to see our claim about revival being America's need, and my history with the church who's pastor emailed him a verse to speak on.

And NEVER believe religion influencing politics) while avoiding separation of church and state tax exempt status issues) are completely devoid of occurring!

Pence got videos touting his faith into many mega churches; for decades a voter's guide was handed out to parishioners MAINLY detailing abortion and gay marriage as the moral issues of candidates; there was the National Prayer breakfast; James Robison pushed Ben Carson via home schooling conferences and with their cabal's radio ad, 'Run Ben Run' on talk radio two to three years before he ran. Please do NOT be ignorant about what goes on behind the scenes!

These pastors are connected by email and even conference calls, like the one they had after I asked them why they were silent as gay marriage went national after the Alabama Supreme Court decision.

And as to using the term "idiot," as we do here from time to time, Gowdy needs another pastor to educate him so he can be the great Christian political mouthpiece of pastors—Jesus said you can't call a person, to their face, "you fool."

Proverbs uses the term descriptively, and NOT to the face of any person, and 'moron' or 'idiot' are NOT the exact term "raca," though its meaning, so one should probably not say to another, "you moron/idiot" vs. you are a moron/idiot (in describing behavior vs. character).

When people argue stupidly, repeatedly, calling a spade a spade is being truthful and accurate in that instance/ circumstance of their being so. If Gowdy knew his Bible more, he would have more authority to speak for God vs. merely for pastors!

At the time we had spent 1.5 years extolling U.S. pastors to do their 'EDBS' priorities, right here on Twitter, and THOUSANDS knew of it.

The exact same month he spoke, we had been called in a direction which turned from religion to politics—perhaps the month before.

At the time, our website detailed practices at the two major churches named therein which did NOT make those pastors happy! I feel certain THAT was the impetus for Gowdy receiving the emailed verse I had touted, and perhaps claims of "idiot" being a sin to ever say (which it's NOT), or perhaps even his addressing hypocrisy, which was found FALSE.

YOU would NEVER know any of this, but I'm a patient man willing to revel EVERY detail, as needed, and many viewers know I already have here!

HERE is why some pastors oppose this account so vehemently... We have called for all pastors, especially those in the U.S.A., for over 3.5 years to do the following, ASAP...

Evangelize every lost soul within three miles of their un-commanded buildings; cap mega church pastor salaries; tax any churches run as a business; shut down worship and LEAD members to go evangelize next Sunday, be FIRED if they WON'T lead laymen to fully evangelize their own Jerusalem area, and laymen are to stop giving if pastors won't do so.

We've also called for all pastors to DO 'EDBS' priorities. Let' see if I was ever a hypocrite in asking for these.

1. I'm NOT a pastor, so telling them their biblical JOB DESCRIPTION is NOT sinful, especially when they fail to do or even seemingly know it!
2. As a layman, by God's grace alone, I did my part, then God used me here to use my teaching gift to exhort changes needed.
3. The one year I was a pastor of youth, we DID disciple relationally (approximately thirteen kids), do evangelism, and started to suggest the 'B' and 'S' priorities when we got fired over the FALSE doctrine of Lordship Salvation.

Here, we also slam that heresy, as with the tithing heresy, which does NOT make us popular with many pastors, but you have to follow God, and do what HE says—not please men. (Gal. 1:10)

Lordship Salvation makes a lost person promise God they'll live holy for Him all their life or they'll go to hell. They can go to heaven if they'll promise God a lifetime of good works. That's NOT what Jesus taught.

And the ten percent income tithing is NOT prescribed in the New Testament for Christians, but for Jews in a theocracy, as a tax that included what U.S.A. calls Welfare.

READ our website! We describe church-as-a-business and Churchianity. We are NOT well-received by all pastors, and hence, receive backlash, and WILL continue to get attacks, because we expose evil and hypocrisy, and lack of priorities that send men and women to hell forever as a result.

You know about the evangelical council surrounding Chump, don't you? MOST of those ministers are tied together in ways you can connect to several actions we were initiated by God to arouse 1-2 years before they organized for that purpose.

LOOK at our media section on this Twitter site to see our public efforts to get the seven major DFW pastors to do the top priority! That's ONLY the tip of the ice berg! Our website details the many other actions God led us to.

THEY, apparently, took it politically. I NEVER advocated for Christians rising up in political power to back a man with such OBVIOUS lack of character as Chump!

I was and still am calling for true revival. My own denomination actually held prayer meetings calling for the same! They even resurrected crusade evangelism, as I had mentioned that it was waning quickly.

Mine was for SPIRITUAL progress, and NOT to support the GOP or any candidate—especially NOT Chump!

NO candidate had even announced running in 2016 when these efforts were ENDED! I can data dump my entire Twitter archive one day so you can see in fact (if it's ever needed), but NOT before my books get on the market, and lose their shelf life.

My main point at 3-4am is you do NOT know the details or history behind ministers getting out the Christian vote in 2016, and I can give you every detail, as needed, and may do so one day, as the end result was the greatest hypocrisy the recent world has seen when they went for Chump! A BLATANT moral black

Eye for the WASP church, and you, the NON-Christian, noted it, and should have! You did the RIGHT thing by questioning and wondering why Jesus followers backed such a wicked candidate!

They should NOT have, I warned them SEVERAL times not to, but from power idolatry they used abortion as the red meat issue to stir up votes.

And it worked! In other words, to stop one evil (in most cases, at least) they would vote for Hitler, because even he was wise enough to HIDE his evils before getting in power.

Trump was too dumb to even hide his dark heart, even as he said he was a Christian, then one year later said he just became one—a “baby Christian,” to win Christian votes.

These pastors need to be GRATEFUL God hasn't YET called me to be more public with these revelations, but give it a year or two!

Our books WILL be out, but there is NO way their good ideas will be plagiarized by Chump, like his wife did Michelle Obama!

We are FULLY aware of how many politicians watched this account for nearly 1.5 years, and how many presidential candidates lifted an idea or phrase or two from these tweets—that's NOT plagiarism—YET.

We were, frankly, grateful and awed. And, by the way, WELL before Chump even entered the race WE called for improving a dull economy (with a few tips how—NOT revealing our entire book on business

and the economy), defeating ISIS and closing our borders, U.S.A. returning to number one, using third grade language to get voters interested in politics, and knowing that the media is a business, and craves ratings.

We were WAY ahead of the curve on those, though Chump was the only GOP to use those ideas well. I can just hear pastor critics calling this tooting your own horn. It is FACT STATING, and God NEVER opposes that. Your ox got gored, so you attack!

I'm going to gore it some more—SHUT DOWN CHURCH THIS SUNDAY and LEAD YOUR MEMBERS TO EVANGELIZE ALL NEARBY LOST PEOPLE ASAP, U.S. PASTORS! #JustDoIt

So now you know the dirty little secrets that go on behind the scenes, technically NOT violating the Johnson Amendment Chump promised to overturn.

And, YES, this morning's message WILL be added to our book. Did I LIE (a sin) saying that book was ended? No; I don't control God's leadings! I follow them.

P.S.: You want an illustration of God's sovereignty? That Gowdy video was played yesterday at a car repair shop, as the manager knows I'm into politics!

I did NOT know of that video before, never asked him about it, and hardly even knew about Gowdy. We BOTH had no idea what state he was from!

And on this Twitter account we REGULARLY extolled the president of Liberty University that supporting Chump was a BAD idea, and NOT Christ-like. MANY students there AGREED! Wise youth!

Please see today's message and Trey Gowdy video. He cites a standard for Christians running for office that MOST Christians REJECTED in order to vote for Chump. HYPOCRISY doesn't influence, as he said!

REPUBLICANS & RELIGION

(10/22/16)

There's a LOT of educating to do @RNC @GOP; long-term, it DOESN'T win elections being seen as the dumbed-down party! HORRIFIC. <http://read.bi/2e95shH>

HOW in the world did the party of thinking greater than emotions FLIP FLOP, and the party of morals and religion FLIP FLOP? That's not my GOP! Have some DIGNITY!

Revival possibility NEVER had anything to do with Trump! <http://bit.ly/2dxTqLS> @revjamesrobison
Moral losers don't lead moral crusades! Duh 101. #CommonSense!

Revival will NOT come to America until the church adopts EDBS! I've said it for two+ years, and I WON'T stop saying it until we do it, which we likely never will.

#ProjectAmerica: Can't U.S. #pastors LEAD their members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people BEFORE the 2020 election? @revjamesrobison You DID it in the 1970's!

You are NOT going to impact your society hunkered down in holy huddles, or preaching to the choir! God says go and tell. U.S. Christians advertise come and hear!

Revival is NOT demonstrated by a church united to vote for anyone! @revjamesrobison It's epitomized by people so empowered with love and integrity that miracles occur.

Impacting U.S. culture STARTS with committed vs. nominal Christians, @revjamesrobison Discipling saved people is step one, along with FULL evangelism, by any and all willing to be engaged.

It has NOTHING to do with coordinating famous pastors to lobby politicians for political power, @RobertJeffress

It's ACQUIRING true power, which alone comes from God, @RobertJeffress FAKE influence is hobnobbing with political candidates! That's a SHOW and an ACT!

POWER comes from the Omnipotent. You can't fight it, you can't deny it, and you can't imitate it, @revjamesrobison @robertjeffress You know power.

Power is NOT one political issue. Power is NOT one political party. Power begets revival, @RonnieFloyd Power is prayed for, but power arrives when God's people are surrendered to His will as number one in their lives! Prayer meetings of the elite faithful is NOT God's people but God's great elites!

It ALL starts with U.S. #pastors! READ II Chron. 7:14, @robertjeffress @RonnieFloyd @revjamesrobison LEAD U.S. Christians to be fully committed to Christ, by discipling them SOON!

It's NOT sermonizing or public events! It's pouring your lives into others until they're on their own two spiritual feet, and ready to replicate. OBSERVE JESUS' MODEL!

Jesus did NONE of the things some Christians do to fake revival having come! The proof is in the pudding, and when you read the book of Acts, lost people noticed it's effects.

This has NOTHING to do with any 20/20 election, either! Prophecy could break out at any time. Time is SHORT, and of the essence! Get the church vived and vangelizing—V and V!

I don't care if you're freaked out about Body Life, and believe that it leads to tongues! It does NOT. I don't care if you are resistant and disobedient in using laymen's spiritual gifts when the Body gathers in your main worship service. You should, but you WON'T, but DON'T neglect evangelism and discipling; they're IMPERATIVE!

PLEASE read today's message about #ProjectAmerica, @MaxLucado @Benny_Hinn
@RealRodParsley @revjamesrobison @CRIBAM @DallasSeminary @SWBTS @CriswellCollege
@Daystar @700club @TBN @pastorjohnhagee @FocusFamily @ChuckSwindoll @RonnieFloyd
@DannyAkin @JaySekulow @jonathanfalwell @TimTebow @CalThomas @Dr_Tim_LaHaye
@_SBTC @JohnCMaxwell @craiggroeschel @JoyceMeyer @NormGeisler @BillHybels @Ligonier
@drmoore @JohnPiper @rcsproul @Ligonier @drmoore @JohnPiper @Franklin_Graham
@WillowCreekCC @CopelandNetwork @RobertJeffress @BishopJakes @PsRobertMorris
@craiggroeschel @JoyceMeyer @NormGeisler @BillHybels @HLindseyReport @johnmacarthur
@greggmatte @WinningWalk @LeeStrobel @JoelOsteen @EdYoung @PatRobertson @BillyGraham
@RobertHSchuller @_PPatterson_ @davidjeremiah @ZolaLevitt @drtonyevans @Franklin_Graham
@WillowCreekCC @CopelandNetwork @RaviZacharias @RickWarren @louiegiglio @Ligonier
@drmoore @JohnPiper @Franklin_Graham @WillowCreekCC @CopelandNetwork

The last time I group-tweeted those people, things got done concerning opposing the national gay marriage law passing. This is MUCH more important. Please pray for RESULTS!

Those pastors CAN cause this effort to win or fail. They hosted a conference call last time. You CAN'T convince me it CAN'T be done; obey God alone!

Zip code 76115 has been FULLY evangelized, and U.S. pastors predominantly did it through Evangelism Explosion in the late 1970's. #NoExcuse Expect no revival if you disobey II Chron. 7:14!

With Ac. 1:8 as your model, THESE guys have 'done the do!' <http://bit.ly/2f2HUxm> @DrMattQueen
WILL other zip codes be fully reached before the Rapture?

If we DON'T do so, it is my intention to bring that purposeful omission to the public's mind as prominently as humanly possible! HELL hangs in the balance!

I've already called for this two years ago and until now. HOW MANY YEARS, gentlemen and ladies?
Your own Jerusalem near your church first! #JustDoIt, ASAP.

READ my pinned tweet. That offer stands until such time I'm absolutely engrossed in another pursuit, and will NOT have any time to volunteer! ARE YOU IN?

An article yesterday spoke of the face of the GOP. There is NO SUCH THING. It's principles, policies, and a group of people who represent them to the public. It's NOT Chump!

GOP is EVERY GOP politician who stands for GOP principles, and every GOP voter who believes in the same. WHAT ARE THE PRINCIPLES?, @GOP @RNC Advertise them!

Republican values are NOT fluid, or dependent on any one person running for office. The GOP has been around WELL before three White House defeats in a row, and will be LONG after Nov. 8.

You need BRANDING, and with demographic changes, sticking with the old is NOT a recipe for victory!
Timeless values vs. tradition!

And if GOP principles are NOT based on morals, they will get stuck in eras, and NOT adjust to changing times. Morals supersede all ages! #MoralsMatter

'A more perfect union' ASSUMES America is NOT perfect! The MORE the GOP improves its party for morality, the more victories she will experience!

People respond positively when they believe you are in office to help them, and to be for them, and know that you care, and care more about them than your fame, fortune or future/political careers!

The GOP CAN revive, but it starts with a commitment to intelligent policies and integrity/morality! Get that wrong, stay divided, and you may never come back!

I will probably visit FBC Dallas at 9:15 as a symbolic gesture of goodwill. It's a LONG drive, but lead pastors NEED to unite for #ProjectAmerica Be looking for me.

Please read todays message! @bellevuepastor @jdgrear If FULL evangelism can't start with the SBC, it probably can't start at all! #Revival #ProjectAmerica

SANCTIFICATION IN THE BIBLE

(12/15/18)

New Testament doctrine of sanctification, by randomly chosen New Testament books: You'll be AMAZED what you'll learn, and aren't taught elsewhere! NOWHERE does the New Testament tell Christians to keep going with God, because they pledged to, as required to receive a free salvation gift! The closest thing is I Tim. 5:11-12, of young widows! The obvious context is that when their husband died, rather than remarriage, they committed even greater to their 'marriage' to Christ, but because they have normal, youthful desires (more so than older widows), some of them drift from such vows, and want to get married, which isn't evil, except in leaving that vow is; it subjects them to judgment.

This is WIDOWS, young ones at that, and has NOTHING to do with salvation, as the vow involves how they'd live after a hubby unexpectedly died. And they DON'T lose salvation for straying from that vow, but do risk judgment (God has many, not involving Hell).

Look at the amazing assortment of truths about sanctification motivation in the book of Hebrews!: (12:28-290 SINCE Christians receive a kingdom (i.e., Heaven), which can't be shaken (i.e., assurance of salvation is a certainty that you receive it in the future), BECAUSE of that certain inheritance you presently have/possess, let us live in sanctification the way these verses describe... in gratitude for that salvation/kingdom, and serve God, in the fear of the Lord.

An already received gift motivates sanctification—NOT doing so to get salvation, or because you vowed and have to—it's from thankfulness for how great a salvation you received.

(10:10, 21-22) You HAVE been set apart (past tense, at salvation), by God's will, and since you HAVE (presently) Christ the great high priest (i.e., assurance of salvation, and inheritance in Christ), let us engage sanctification, described as drawing near and holding fast (in these verse's context).

Salvation is the basis for sanctification—NOT a fulfilling of a required vow, or lifelong process of works you committed to do in order to qualify for salvation, Lordshippers! This will become ever more evident to even the hardest-hearted die-hard Lordshipper, as we continue.

Heb. 7:25 can be misinterpreted if you don't know theology from ALL the Bible, and just read it at face value. Jesus isn't assuring Christians of salvation if they continually access Him, or draw near/pray to Him.

Salvation is not by works of repeated prayers or sin confession. The verse begins with "hence," so it references prior teaching—namely that since Jesus is a greater high priest of a greater covenant, He is able to save Christians forever, they naturally being people who regularly draw near to Him, as how the new nature He gives them naturally operates/functions. That, also, isn't automatic, as we see in 6:9, 10:26 and 2:25.

An interesting side note: Many pastors equate 'praise' as songs—especially songs sung at church. Heb. 13:15 says praise is (also) giving thanks, just like worship isn't just attending church (Rom. 12:1-2), but an entire lifestyle devoted to God! That's NOT an hour a week thing.

(4:14-16) Assurance of salvation is ALWAYS the basis for involvement in sanctification! Why would the writer (likely Paul, 13:22, 11:36) be telling Christian readers/his audience reasons to be engaged in sanctification, based on salvation, if they had to do so, as they vowed to do so, in order to be saved? That makes ZERO sense! #Unbiblical

SINCE we (Christians) have/possess such a high priests, let us hold fast our confession, and draw near (in prayer)... the sanctification incentive/motive/reason is inheritance and assurance of salvation, consistently throughout the New Testament, Lordship Salvationists.

(9:11-14) Christ's greater priesthood has greater blood TO cleanse Christians from dead works (Heb. 6:1-3) to serve their living God (I Jn. 1:9-2:2)! Dead works are efforts on your, own to be good, not empowered by God's Spirit and initiative.

The author continually espouses that Christ is greater, which tells us they were predominantly Jewish Christians, and comparisons are made to Jesus being greater than the entire Jewish Old Testament system, throughout the book (as well as 'draw near' and 'hold fast' themes of sanctification/application). Interesting side note: Christ's compassion comes from empathy, having had very similar human experiences (2:18).

(9:27-28) Judgment Day faces all men, but NOT Christians (regarding Hell), who are expected (new nature/naturally) to eagerly await His return, without reference to sin. Not only are we expected to do so, there's reward for doing so, and the verse is encouraging doing so, despite it being our new nature to do so, because the will is involved.

Heb. 2:3 even shows that judgments less than Hell exist, with God, for Christians, and that our will is involved in sanctification, or He wouldn't warn Christians not to neglect so great a salvation. (10:39) It's NOT Christians' new nature (or identity) to shrink back from, or abandon faith, by returning to the law, yet they get warned NOT to, because we still have wills.

(10:35-36) There's great reward for not doing so, and endurance, through trials, is how Christians avoid temptation to abandon their faith walk. (12:2-3) As Christians focus on Jesus, they avoid losing heart. (13:20-21) God's role in sanctification.

In the New Testament, you'll find verses only camping out on God's role, only focusing on man's role (I Tim. 4:7), and addressing both sides of the sanctification coin! (Phil. 2:12-13) It's not one or the other, but both, in one spirit, as your life merges with His (Gal. 2:20; I Cor. 2:16, 6:17; Eph. 4:23; II Cor. 4:13).

Interesting side note: Pastors are to be moral role models for laymen (Heb. 13:7). Encouraging WASPs to vote for the least moral GOP in 2016 does NOT meet that definition, in my learned opinion as to what is obvious!

Continuing on sanctification, as you read the New Testament, God gives reasons and incentives to engage as a Christian, in sanctification. That makes ZERO sense if a lost person had to fully commit to do so, for life, in order to qualify for salvation, as Lordshippers teach!

READ the entire covenant. The epistles usually address application way after the first half of greetings, testimonies/experiences, theology, and identity/inheritance. There's a CLEAR reason! If the Lordship Salvation theory was true, you'd ONLY expect New Testament writers to list do's and don'ts, as the commitment to live good and not bad is already fully settled, as they had to do so in order to qualify to be saved!

Lordship Salvationists ALWAYS say our view teaches carnal living. NO, we teach every baby acts and thinks like a baby, because that's normal, and they need to be grown up! No baby feeds itself. It's NOT

by front-loading the Gospel that pastors secure righteous church members, but by mentoring and growing them up in the faith, as tutors and teachers, via God's word!

It doesn't happen overnight, nor do all sin habits get cured the second a person receives Jesus. It's a lifelong process ('progressive sanctification'), but the parent role is key—not making a lost person promise things God didn't ask them to, in order to receive a free gift.

You can, however, get Christians to a point where they don't need that mentoring as much (Gal. 4:19; II Pet. 1:19). That's the goal of discipleship. Kids become independent in their later teens (if they're emotionally on track/healthy).

No spiritual parent needs to be bottle feeding indefinitely. Toddlers feed themselves. This is where Lordship salvation vs. free grace/Saviorhood completely differ! Bible intake (i.e., meditation), daily, and mentoring/relational discipleship is how the Bible teaches spiritual growth—NOT by requiring a vow to live good and not bad all your life, in order to receive God's amazing and free gift of salvation.

And that's NOT just sermons! Sermons are NOT personal, intimate, and the disciple maker doesn't spend time with individuals, hear their questions, pray with them, get to know them, ask them questions, or address specifics they struggle with. Discipleship is customized and personal! Sermons address issues all can relate to, and are not the intimacy level of Jesus' 1:12 model (and never can be)! Yet pastors LOVE to equate sermonizing with relational discipling, as the same thing, but they aren't (and never can be)!

Peter was not recognized as having heard many sermons of Jesus, but as having been with Him a lot (Ac. 4:130). You spend 45 minutes hearing a pastor speak, or spend intimate fellowship with a disciple maker, and you'll know the difference, and the world will also see the difference!

I am forever different from my saved self, age 8-18, in large part from my college BFF, who poured all he knew and could into me for three days, when he was sick, and I picked his brain mercilessly, because he had learned discipleship content at Thomas Road Baptist church (Alpha and Omega Ministries) in Austin, and attended Criswell College... the Rev. Tom Eckman.

My right understanding of Jas. 2 and Rom 10:9-10 are because of him. Confession is great, but NOT required for salvation, or mute people couldn't get saved. In the second verse, faith brings salvation, and confession is in a sanctification context, for life. Confessing Jesus (i.e., telling your testimony, evangelism).

And Jas. 2 makes ZERO sense teaching salvation is by faith and works. It's written to Christians. NO deeds they do save them—they're already 'brethren' (the most popular reference to them in that book). As Eckman used to teach, if you saw a horse's body by the road, lying dead, would anyone question that a horse had lived, before it died?

Just as the body is dead without the spirit (2:26), receiving faith, as a brother/Christian, that you choose never to act on, deadens that faith... makes it useless (v. 20) in sanctification, to perfect/mature you up in Christ (v. 22). Heb. 2:14's "saved" means middle-tense salvation—sanctification—NOT justification/first-tense salvation, as they're already Christians/brothers!

The whole book teaches Christians how to be matured up in Christ, by trials, enduring temptations, right speech, God's wisdom, suffering abusive bosses, etc.

And Heb. 2:21-23, given the historic story behind it, PROVES this interpretation, as Abraham was saved YEARS before this validating of his faith experience, as described! Offering up Isaac did NOT save Abraham. It sanctified him! His faith got tested and he passed the test.

There are so many more lessons on sanctification we could teach, but read the Bible for yourself, and don't expect that because people have seminary degrees, they 'get'/understand it all much better than you can, with some effort! They learn Greek, Hebrew, preaching, evangelism, missions, theology, church history, counseling, and a host of other subjects, but FEW seminaries require students to be exposed to every Bible book before they graduate!

One more thing: Heb. 4-5 speak of Christians entering faith rest. When your walk of faith is on near autopilot, or more second nature/habit, from practice, you are not perfect, you can still choose sin(s), but you also know from experience what it means in Gal. 2:20 for Christ's life to be lived through you.

Christians are exhorted to diligently work (i.e., effort) to enter that promised rest, and warned of negative consequences if they fall short. Dead works—even if moral on the outside—are your only other choice, because any deeds not done in God's power and initiative are technically sin, for a Christian (Rom. 14:23), because God made man to be in constant communion with Him.

We didn't just do a bad deed when Adam fell. Our entire nature changed, and we were separated from God and not in a relationship with Him anymore, as a species (Col. 1:21, 2:12, etc.). It's NOT a rule book religion, but a relationship with God.

But good marriages have things the partners will and won't do, to keep it healthy and close! Look at Peter, who was OFFERED to abandon Jesus (Jn. 6:68). Jesus Himself made that offer! He didn't say that Peter couldn't, or had vowed he never would, nor did He say he'd go to Hell if he did. These insights are damning to Lordship Salvation.

The whole book of Hebrews is exhorting continuing on in the faith, and not backsliding. You don't get that possibility under Lordship Salvation, because if you did that, they'd claim you were never saved. You have to endure to the end, and you really only have assurance of salvation on your death bed.

And they misinterpret Mk. 4:1-20 as only the good soil being saved. UNtrue! The first guy doesn't get saved, because the Devil steals the Gospel from his heart, before he believes. The middle two are carnal, based on trials turning them away, or worldliness enticing them away from full sanctification.

If you want to know every verse and every argument you'd ever want to learn about Saviorhood vs. Lordship Salvation, get our book called [The Gospel According to God](#). If Calvinism or Armenianism extremes confuse you, read our Appendix, at WillYouLiveForever.org. You can't beat the analysis, and you may learn something.

If you want intellectual evidence and arguments for the Christian faith, apart from divine revelation/the Bible, read our Apologetics section there. We refer you to the best books and experts on the planet, especially Josh McDowell, written back in the days when people cared about these matters seemingly more.

The BEST materials on evangelism and New Testament content summary is on that website, the latter as our discipleship materials. If any laymen understood those 18 topics well, and were in a daily quiet time habit, the world would open up for them, and maybe be turned upside down by them, too!

If I had one thing I could do, that now I can't, I would videotape those 18 topics, and videotape a month of 1:1 Bible study with someone I nagged into meeting with me daily. I'd apply our chapters on prayer and quiet time Bible study hermeneutical principles, as we'd go through John or I Jn. together.

And as homework, I'd have them read all the Best Memory Verses listed in the self-named chapter. Then they'd be assigned the best chapters and books to start reading first: Romans, Ephesians, Philippians, Psalms and Proverbs (maybe Ecclesiastes).

We have a book, [New Testament Color Charts](#), which helps anyone understand all New Testament books easily, fast and well, using pictures, color, text, structural clues and argument flow explanations. You can get it via [AmericanAnswers.org](#)

If you have interest in what's 'gonna happen in the future, we have a layman's version and an advanced version of books on Bible prophecy, available through the same means. ALL our books are listed on LinkedIn (Jim or James Meroney—I never use it), on a host of subjects... business, innovation, idioms, politics and religion.

And be looking for the following major themes, or jewels, in every New Testament book... Mt.: Prophecies fulfilled, Messiah-King references; Mk.: Immediacy, and Suffering Servant evidences; Lk.: Son of man evidences, and unique section roughly chapters 10-18; Jn.: The seven I am's, faith references, and the seven signs, as well as noting that it all occurs within about only 15 days of Christ's 3-year ministry; Ac.: Ac. 1:8 is the book's structure, especially with major themes of evangelism, discipleship and suffering; Rom.: The righteousness of God in Christ is its theme; I Cor.: A carnal church, with topics Paul raises, and their letter to him raised; II Cor.: Authority in ministry theme, in three major sections; I could go on, from pure memory, but you've got to get our [New Testament Color Charts](#) book, to get it all. I literally could give more detail, and go on through Revelation, but I have a family to feed by book sales, reasonably priced.

If you want a FAST way to get through nearly half the New Testament, read Mark, Lk. 10-18 and John only. MUCH of what remains is duplicative, except parts of Matthew. Mark is a short version of much of the Synoptic Gospels (i.e., Mt.-Lk.).

Update: Doctrine of Sanctification

Continuing on the doctrine of sanctification: (Jn. 15:2) Pruning IS coming to carnal Christians! If one claims the Name, and doesn't grow/bear fruit, temporary judgments will ensue to true believers (Heb. 12:3-11). And note that v. 4 shows variations in the amount of effort Christians put into active (vs. passive) sanctification. Jn. 15:3 OBVIOUSLY applies to believers (despite the fact that it was historically spoken to pre-Christian saints, as the Spirit hadn't yet baptized them into the church, as it began in Ac. 2).

Let's skip to the promise of v. 7... If a Christian abides in Jesus, and the Bible abides/dwells in them, anything they ask/pray for they can have, because they'd be asking in God's will, if they remained Spirit-empowered and Bible-guided!

So what's this 'abiding' thing in vv. 5-8? Remaining Spirit-filled! Campus Crusade had an excellent tract on Living the Spirit-Filled Life. You can't improve on perfection, so I borrow its three pronged plan... If, or when a Christian sins (God convicts you of such), confess your sin(s) (I Jn. 1:9), asking His forgiveness. Believe that He forgave you when you asked (i.e., believe that you have already received that prayer's answer, Mk. 11:22-24), then ask to be re-filled (Eph. 5:18), as it's a continual thing/lifestyle.

Being ‘filled’ is like alcohol controls a drunkard—being under His influence! The two states of mind are specifically contrasted, for that reason, in Eph. 5:18. Be under the sway of God, by being empowered by God—not alcohol (even tipsiness is a sin, as your thoughts aren’t under sober management).

I want to hone in on your identity in Christ verse (Jn. 15:5). We are branches. A stick is dead wood, cut off from a tree, even as Christians cut off from God’s power can do literally nothing spiritual, even though they have a new nature! (v. 4; II Cor. 3:5)

Christian external good deeds done in the flesh, vs. power of the Spirit, are dead works! Life flows from the Life source, and dry bones don’t rise on their own accord! (Eze. 37) Only when breath from a living Creature is breathed into them.

(Gal. 2:20) Christians’ lives have been crucified/killed, and after salvation, it is no longer us who live, but Christ in you, the hope of glory (Col. 1:27). Salvation is ALL about having Jesus abide/dwell/live in you, as a GIFT (Eph. 1:13; Rom. 8:16).

And the life Christians live thereafter is to be lived by faith in He who loved us, and sacrificed His life for us (Gal. 2:20). Note: Sanctification efforts can vary among Christians (I Cor. 15:10).

Jn. 15:6 speaks to the Christian who refuses to abide; judged and cut off from the life living through his/her life. It can lead to premature death (I Cor. 11:30), and the burning wouldn’t reference Hell—because they’re saved—but judgment (I Cor. 3:15). Loss of eternal rewards is guaranteed. Yet, just like in Hebrews, the author encourages the believers to better things for them (Jn. 15:7; Heb. 6:9, 10:35-39). Look at I Jn. 2:6, 24 (same human author as John 15)... Let God’s word abide in you, and those who claim to be abiding ought to walk as Jesus did.

Let’s address that walking word picture (Cf.: I Jn. 1:6-7, 2:6, 11). Life is a journey down a pathway, wide or narrow (Mt. 7:13-14). <https://bit.ly/2Gir4cn> Disciples walk with/follow Jesus. He leads and guides their steps (Ps. 23:4). It’s a relationship you develop through intimacy of prayer (i.e., speaking to Him), and Bible meditation (i.e., Him speaking to you, Josh. 1:8).

For a Christian, there are two ways to walk; one right, one wrong. Christ set us FREE from sin and death, at salvation, but you’ve got to be educated to that fact of identity and inheritance, as Paul does, writing saved Christians in Gal. 5:1, 13.

It’s to be expressed in love and holiness—not church carnalities—(vv. 14-15; Jas. 4:1-6). Those two ways of walking are detailed in Gal. 5:14-26. See also Eph. 4:11-24. This is where I cease teaching, and require involvement. Meditate on those two chapter sections/passages, and apply our Bible study methods (on our website), to squeeze all the good stuff out of its ripe fruit!

Finally we move, briefly, to Rom. 6-8. Paul’s questions in Rom. 6:1, 15 and 7:7 make it clear/obvious that Christians have the ability to sin, but sin is never justified. Paul strongly and sternly rebuts any who call Christian freedom license to sin! And he gives MANY reasons, and a Christian should NOT be living in sin! (Rom. 6:2-14, 6:16-7:6)

As you do another day of quiet time, read those three chapters profusely/intensely, especially 6:6, 11-13, 7:6, 9-11, 15-25 (experiential carnality sought to be understood, as his new man in Christ didn’t want to sin, 8:1-2, 6-9, 12-14, 16, and the victory in Christ section of 8:31-39. Homework! (Jas. 1:22)

That is a BRIEF (Heb. 13:22) overview of biblical sanctification. You may think it lengthy, because you get fed so little Bible in modern sermons, and/or read the word so infrequently! You're used to milk, when red luscious steak meat exists (as Jerry Jones described the Cowboy's success); first century Christians had entire letters read in that church gathering (Col. 4:16), as CONTEXT gets lost, and book subjects never known (as we previewed last evening, here), when you cherry pick for topical sermonizing!

We, in contrast, get QUITE upset when sermons extend, because we'd rather go eat a Sunday meal, vs. more of the food of life (Jn. 4:34; Phil. 2:16; Mt. 4:4). As you get equipped to handle the word of God (II Tim. 2:15; Heb. 4:12, 5:14), you and your pastor SHOULD be able to do as I've just done for you, live and spontaneously... written truthful propositions, with verses cited from pure memory—NO advanced research, as I was asleep!

I cannot emphasize enough how important it is for you to evaluate what preachers say and teach! Test everything by the word of God! They will incur a stricter judgment (Jas. 3:1), but you lose out when they teach false doctrine(s). By accident, they do so all the time, if you know your Bible; do you?

(Ac 17:11) EVERYONE ought to behave like the Bereans. There are differences in the nobility of a man's heart, pre-salvation. This group of people did NOT take things at face value, or accept whatever was posited to them... they investigated claims, to prove them right or wrong, for which God commends them!

You can't expect truths of God to be brought to your remembrance (Jn. 14:27; Eph. 6:17) if you never laid the word of God on your heart, to begin with! (Ps. 119:9-11); If you're sluggish in why you should read God's word, read the very long chapter of Ps. 119, today. It gives MANY reasons to do so.

TODD STARNES IS IN THE (CHURCH) HOUSE

(3/18/17)

In church, @ToddStarnes said @HillaryClinton lost when she called GOP's 'deplorables.' A theory—certainly a HUGE verbal blunder, but NOTHING compared to Trump's MANY more!

Starnes also said liberals are always asking for money (vs. their possibly have jobs and asking for funds to fix problems government can't, as they cost money that conservative theory says the feds are NOT ever to fund).

He cited a Mississippi case of a sports crowd disallowed their tradition of singing a hymn in public. State's rights may say it's OK, but would that crowd accept Muslim songs instead?

He cited as evidence, that godless, atheist and agnostic liberals and Democrats hate God and persecute Christians (ala, Dan. 3:18), when GOVERNMENT in public areas is DIFFERENT than religious school sports!

TOO many Christians have NEVER taken and will NEVER take a Constitutional law course! Public vs. private, non-establishment or favoring of any religion! LEARN!

What did Jesus do? Criticize, demean and slander lost people for being lost, and rally some more simplistic thinking followers to oppose and fight them politically? No-o-o-o! Mk. 2; Jn. 4, etc.

And the crowd sang the hymn on their own. That's 100 percent legal! Government was NOT involved. Again, would a Muslim chant have been OK with them? Double standard.

And some liberals ARE bums (have you ever met a conservative beggar?), but most work jobs and support charity, just like conservatives. The issue is the two political theories!

Starnes can say liberals always ask for money, but it can equally be said conservatives never want to fund anything—the extreme, minority stereotypes of behavior are great red meat to sell books to Christians.

And here's reinforcement of liberals-as-bums stereotype by a Christian artist; SHAMEFUL to demonize your opponents biasedly, <http://bit.ly/2n6j56C> Couch sitting lazies?

Let's be 100 percent clear what practicing religion is and isn't! Government can't stop you evangelizing, praying or meeting at church or voting your conscience or living holy and standing for moral principles in public policies vs. majoring on minors to gin up a mountain out of a mole hill of tradition(s).

If those BIG things get threatened, you are under persecution. Starnes also cited Obama's faux pas of clinging to guns and religion—AS IF persecuted, when their hero, "baby Christian" Chump, did NOTHING but verbal screw ups? No hypocrisy there! (sarcasm) READ the book of Acts—THAT is persecution, Christians!

Christians adoring Chic-Fil-A due to Christian ownership NEED to grow up to the fact that THAT is NOT what it means to stand for God! That helps one person get rich. Stand for morals in the public arena!

How can Christians engage the political process? Be actively helping fix a problem God would NOT want to be here were this the Millennium! #CommonSense

Public prayer in public school, teaching not just intelligent design in science but creationism are issues you can't believe will resurrect!

Government is NOT to endorse any one religion or religions! Nor be anti-religion, but neutral. It's NOT like singing a hymn at a Christian school is a public, secular sports event!

Get a law degree, Todd! It's OK that Christians get energized, but zeal not according to knowledge is morally UN-commendable, and reinforces stereotypes! (Rom. 10:2)

Other religions are here in America—have been for centuries. We are NOT living in a theocracy. The clock doesn't move backwards.

Prioritize what practicing your religion REALLY means before you rile up Christians to support the GOP through your patent though veiled church-state bordering rants!

Address the GOP's un-Christ like policies, Todd! And finally, the implied, and not even subtle message was Christians vote GOP, and Obama and Hillary are anti-religion. Nice law skirting!

And he works for a media business that's often far right, just as mainstreamers are often far left. If you don't balance your news access, you are an imbalanced person!

Don't give one dime to any lazy person, liberal or otherwise. You empower their sin by so doing. Liberal activists are always *depicted* by the right as unemployed.

In a white/WASP *church*, extreme right views are espoused publicly. That is NOT going to create unity in a divided nation, as was also mentioned as a need tonight!

HOW can any true Christian say Trump was their choice, then slam Hillary for misspeaking 'deplorables,' and Obama misspeaking 'cling to guns and religion?' Huh?

The IMPLIED lesson is a desired effect, that the crowd believes Christians vote GOP. ONLY if you agree with THIS... <https://bit.ly/2fIESXj> IMPOSSIBLE! And black Christians are apostate? That's biased extremism!

Every citizen would benefit from getting a law degree! That will NEVER happen, but a highlighted course summaries should be on YouTube in layman terms.

I hear U.S. Christians bemoan such MINUTE issues touted as religious persecution! You ain't suffering nothin'—not a person physically harmed or jailed for their faith, that I've heard of.

Todd Starnes saying liberals always ask for money, when churches ask for it every event, too ('tithe')? Bums I agree are a problem. People wanting causes solved is NOT.

It's the conservative who wants FEW problems ever even addressed, much less solved, if any of their money is at stake! Just let me enjoy life, and leave me alone!

IF you believe a true Christian can ONLY be a GOP, you have bought the Kool-Aid! BOTH parties are imperfect and have sins they BOTH need to fix.

Todd: Trump DESTROYED any monopolistic claim of your GOP to the religious vote. He blew all credibility out of the water! "You made that."

The MOST immoral and ignorant presidential candidate in 1.5 centuries is the leader of the party Christians are obligated by pastors to vote for? That joke makes its own punch line.

An evil liberal judge that Obama appointed threatened Mississippi sports fans NOT to sing a hymn? ANOTHER innuendo that liberals are anti-God, and GOP's are pro God. Red meat for votes and book sales!

The ONLY thing keeping Starnes from saying if you love Jesus always vote for all Republicans is the LAW Christian leaders want Trump to overturn! Innuendos!

"Fair and balanced?" A complete MYTH. Biased, and right-leaning. Tell the TRUTH, Fox News. "We spin, you decide" would have been a more accurate marketing slogan!

When any Christian speaks from ignorance, or political bias, they drag Jesus' reputation through the mud, and that is not a service He asked you to engage in!

Todd, tonight, sounded EXACTLY like the vacationing Trumpster I spoke with who kept demonizing all Democrats as evil. That's untrue and unhelpful, do-do's!

And to the more weak-minded, who argue that you lose any and all arguments when you ever label, "do-do's" are people who biasedly huddle up in "unity" to slander opponents!

Does tonight's 'word' mean I don't like Mr. Starnes? Only to weak-minded people who CAN'T be objective, or handle the truth, or idolize positivity.

.@ToddStarnes You stated Hillary considers Christians in the GOP "unredeemable," by MIS-using the definition of "deplorable." Will you repent of an exaggerating lie? (3/18/17)

"Deplorable" means deserving strong condemnation. @HillaryClinton NEVER said any Christian in the GOP is unredeemable, as @ToddStarnes asserted! (3/18/17)

TREY GOWDY & TIM SCOTT ARE IN THE (CHURCH) HOUSE

(4/18/18)

#InsteadOfSpreadingHate Hate grows from the process of: 1. Offense; 2. Bitterness; 3. Anger. It's even tolerable to internally hate, if you don't act out on it. MUCH better is to forgive, separate, find common ground, know your own faults, and just severely dislike. #NeverViolence TRY to love!

Writing for more than seven years, mainly on politics, I've concluded that it all boils down to one thing—money! Everyone wants Uncle Sam to do their bidding, but NO ONE wants to pay their taxes today, Apr 15th (stretched forward three days, for various reasons). The money and math DON'T ADD UP—period!!!

Let's define CLEARLY what a conservative means when they say 'Socialist.' They mean they oppose government helping anyone with their tax dollars! In truth, it means citizens owning businesses, not government, or just elite owners. It also means a society that doesn't leave people unattended regarding needs.

[Interjection: If I hear one more "Christian" equate political conservatism with the Bible, I'll be looking for a new church! Biblical conservatism IS God's way. Political conservatism is NOT the same! I cannot share the same pew with brain-washed dolts. If you claim the name, use the brain He gave you, or quit claiming the name!]

Do you want to know who is against government funds used to help anyone? Selfish (vs. philanthropic) rich people, and any collusively for their cause! Even with token repayment, by civic service, they have NO problem with anyone suffering, and see our safety net as EVIL. NO, what's evil is selfishness, and Jesus AGREES! EVIL is Mark Levin calling Warren Buffett self-loathing for his generosity!

And even government "investing" in poor areas of town, as the above-named African-American politician suggested they do, yesterday, is just that... government funds used to help people, or 'Socialism,' as the above-named white politician from same party labeled it. I'm 100 percent for Capitalism, but NOT it used selfishly or unbridled, with no constraints.

It's easy to say 'clean the slate' regarding race relations, but history and economic reality do NOT clean the effects/consequences, and so long as there are barriers, or UNJUST favoritism, bred into the system, over centuries, forgive and forget doesn't pay the bills of those who started so far behind! DUH.

If I could have accessed those two politicians, face-to-face, without five cops surrounding them, and without being the only one NOT buying a book I wouldn't have time to read, I would have told the one 100 percent against his definition of 'Socialism' to go with me to a hood or barrio! I HATE selfishness!

And regarding that unity book, Trey Gowdy did have an EXCELLENT alliteration... 'we need contrast, but not conflict.' That sounds eloquent, but we need civil conflict. Robust debate is healthy (if listeners are open-minded), but I know what he meant, and agree with it. To have unity as a nation requires apologies and forgiveness, but also solving problems between people!

I do NOT have a lot in common with my twins. I told them, this weekend, that we need to work on it; I, number one, as the adult. ALL I could come up with is going to a concert with my daughter, but Cold Play isn't touring, and Ed Sheeran is ~\$100 a pop. You don't get closer to anyone not doing things together, or having common ground, or without speaking.

I have basketball in common with my other twin, and only since I played despite my two broken shoulders do I still have that bond. My eldest son is sometimes more serious than video games and silly videos, so since he's an adult, and we walk the malls together ~every day, we're close.

I SO LITTLE pay attention to personalities in politics (vs. principles and policies) that I had NO idea the two gentlemen were from the same party! When I learned their unity and reconciliation was between two Republicans, I was LESS excited that reconciliation had really occurred regarding America's divisions, of D vs. R.

I am TIRED of the party worship in Christian circles! People CLAIM they believe God is impartial, principle over party, et al, but they REALLY hate the opponent party! I do not! I hope, one day soon, a third party will rise to compete, and I'll do everything in my power in the future to help that along, if the two majors continue the constant extremes and battling! Competition only helps us all get better (See, I'm a capitalist)!

Ignorance is the enemy of America. Christians duped by lies from Christians claiming to be leaders offends me more than anything else, like implying that stacking the Supreme Court for political conservatism is godly! I pray Justice Kennedy remains at least one more term!

IT IS SINFULLY EVIL TO WANT THE SUPREME COURT DOMINATED BY EITHER EXTREME. Proof? God is unbiased and impartial, showing no favoritism between rich and poor (Levit. 19:15, et al). And any claiming (vs. practicing) Christian who wants the Supreme Court skewed right WANTS these evils: The poor to suffer, the worker to suffer, the rich blessed, the consumer defrauded, the environment cancerously polluted, the rich's heirs lazy, NO problems solved (if they cost money—and they usually do), ALL in the name of anti-abortion, and despising gay gains in our laws.

I don't know how many times, here, I have TO berate ignorance among God's people—nearly weekly. There are SO many Bible verses in that good book, a sermon a week cannot possibly expose you to getting smart, if you are not ingesting it daily, on your own. I guess few do. Statistically, it's 13 percent in U.S. Christendom.

That means sheep are at the mercy of what is taught in church, and you NEVER hear WASPs teach on justice in society—ONLY justice, individually! Society is ONLY a bunch of individuals living in a certain national venue, so their together decisions are equally important as their individual ones! That's ALL society is... individual decisions, totaled.

I left church, yesterday, with a 100 percent clear conscience that I did not break the protocol of buying a book to speak to a politician practice. There was no rule stating that, but practice was that. I PITY poor people not wanting a book wanting to speak with D.C. politicians they'd NEVER pay a trip to D.C. to visit!

You can say it was for personal business dealings, but they BOTH represent us all, and are on the public dole. Lobbyist-loving says politicians only hear from people who will pay for access. I DESPISE any lobbyist having any politician's ear more than the voice of the people! Sorry.

I'm VERY agitated at ~3 am, that the unity wasn't between parties, stacking the Supreme Court was desired by a fellow churchman, Christians still believe Democrats hate God, any safety net is labeled 'Socialism,' and any politician would restrict conversations to those who bought their book. I couldn't sleep with those facts, as a Christian.

NO WONDER whites LOVE conservatism! Historically, they owned all the businesses and best jobs, and even owned the blacks! So, one day, or series of days, their decide to ACT 'Christian' and free the slaves (1964 is NOT that long ago, given that America officially started in 1776), and ALL the past is wiped clean?

The white race accumulated assets, passed them down by inheritance laws and the good 'ol boy system, and simply by a stroke of a presidential pen, all is forgiven and EQUAL?

I've said before, would you rather run a marathon race two hours before others, or at the same time? Whites do NOT want to deal with this issue, because it will invariably involve money, and Americans LOVE their money, and conservatives HATE giving any of it to people NOT in their immediate family, or employ. These are mere FACTS—a concept often foreign to alt-righters.

Even poor whites were never slaves, in their ancestry, so their poverty is self-induced. They did NOT have to overcome ~two centuries of being behind in life's marathon race. And it's NOT just single mothers who are minorities who should be America's safety net concern! They are the poster child of the conservative's social concern.

1. Men who birth babies MUST step up and pay child support! 2. There are other poor people who work hard and are not lazy, or drug abusers. I don't sincerely believe a true conservative believes this, because they are mainly white, and have lived their entire lives privileged by a nation that historically favored whites, so now it's engrained in the effects of that history.

I spoke of common ground with my twins. People LIKE business employees who "fit." That's often code word for you are like us! Something that attempted fit is like a glove on O.J. Simpson's hand, and sometimes it is the right size for the intended need, and feel. A square doesn't fit in a hole.

Being a minority in the best U.S. companies is rarely a majority experience. The best jobs usually have majority whites. LAWS and social action are why that has changed a bit, in very recent years, and NOT voluntarily or spontaneously, until the social stigma pressure was brought to bear! Conservatives label that as 'evil.' It is GOOD!

Poor whites claim reverse discrimination, and fight against 'Socialism,' though they've NEVER been treated like 2/5ths of a human, in their legacy/heritage!

YES, corrupt politicians and greedy businesses shipped your blue collar careers to China, but don't blame blacks and browns for doing that! Congress and business executives are majority white! We have Georgia KKK-lover protests, and violence. Whites yell 'you'll never get rid of us.' These people are angry at diversity, multi-culturalism, Welfare, over-immigration. What you NEED to do is get job skills for the twenty-first century! Our economy is quickly heading to AI and robotics.

Unless you're a farmer, you NEED college-equivalent knowledge, and high tech skills. You must adjust! You can't expect sewing machine and typewriter skills to get you through in modern America! Things change! Amazon didn't exist when outsourcing started in the mid-1980's. Whether things change for the good or bad, they change. If you haven't, you are behind (like blacks were, as a race, in America)!

Violence and voting in people who will keep America the way it was in the 1950's is your right, but NOT right for America! If you are white, blue collar, and mad at society's changes, what job skills training have you undergone? NO laws will protect you, staying the same! Life moves on without you, and leaves you behind.

You can NOT rightly be mad at blacks being treated equally, by which your opportunities lessen, if you aren't competitive in the job market! That's NOT their fault or problem—it's yours; look in the mirror. Your ancestors had all the opportunity to set you up to win; they were never enslaved.

If they left you no inheritance, even life has never disfavored you in the workplace! Your education has always been available, and the hiring authorities never held your skin color against you, privately, in their heart, if not more publicly or vocally! You are without excuse if you don't get edu-ma-cated!

Globalism was an unstoppable force. It's well beyond greedy executives and selfish politicians in D.C., in the mid-80's! It was life moving on without any who didn't keep up. You can call it progress or regress... it doesn't matter—

it's reality!

No business was going to pay the average U.S. wages when they could get it for \$2 a day in China! And India got the more high-tech jobs, for the exact same reasons, though not the exact same pay. This is LIFE. Business is NOT evil for seeking the cheapest expenses, and highest price they can fetch. They're evil in other ways, but NOT in those two.

You got the short straw, because your skills couldn't compete with Chinese and Indians, for the same price. Living in America, you could never make it on those wages. Politicians DID fail you in letting it happen too much, and not replacing those jobs with businesses of the future that would be incentivized to be in America, and the education systems that prepared you for skills those businesses needed!

You have been wronged, but complaining doesn't pay your many bills! Get better skills so you can pay your bills, and anyone in America to begrudge anyone suffering a little help, by those who aren't, is not only un-American, it's sinful and selfish; many such citizens exist, here!

By the way, I loved both those two politicians, yesterday, and think them fine men. It's POLICY I attacked, here, this wee hour of the morning, and one of them leans more to these policies than the other. You've got to bring your Bible into the public square, overtly or covertly, but also know that the majority decides, in America! It's a balancing act.

Trey Gowdy said politics is reactionary and reflective of culture—not leading its change, or charge. That's the problem! People in D.C. want to be called 'leaders,' when they aren't, and don't (i.e., lead)! The context was unity in America. If the people lead the politicians, what are we paying them for! Lead, or get off the pot! @Pledgers2020

Tim Scott said, from experience, growing up in poverty can lead to feelings of hopelessness, but always look in the mirror (and get a mentor). However, the blame-no-one-but-yourself attitude is often an excuse for white society to do nothing to un-do the damages from the past.

TRUMP EVANGELICAL COUNCIL

(11/8/16)

I always thought evangelical advisers were for SPIRITUAL counsel—NOT mainly policy advice to lure Christians, or image makeovers saying ‘baby Christian!’ My mistake?

Pv. 11:16 describes pre- and post-election Trump—RUTHLESS rich guy who has devised a scheme of a "revenge PAC." That council's (or his foxhole conversion/jailhouse confession) been successful on character?

Hey big Don, your first lesson in discipleship NEEDs to be SINCERELY asking God's forgiveness for ALL your sins @realdonaldtrump Pride WON'T apologize.

God gives grace to the HUMBLE. Pride goes before today's political destruction! (Pv. 16:18) If you had been disciplined (vs. negotiated votes for SCOTUS picks) you would KNOW that!

Image makeovers when polls dropped, and policy advice vs. character maturation would have saved your business' image—and your soul (John 3:16).

.@MarkLevinShow said last night we have to stop debating the primary and beat the Democrats. THE PRIMARY IS DON'S QUALIFICATIONS TO BE THE GOP NOMINEE IN THE GENERALS!

ONLY due to Chump's words and deeds all season, I'd NEVER want him to win, but I could have tolerated EVERY other GOP running this year as BETTER!

I'm starting to think that his evangelical council mainly advised crafting a way he could appeal to Christians ('baby Christian'), then told him policies to be for in exchange for getting their parishioners to vote (Ex.: Pence video to churches, prayer meetings, sermons on GOP platform, etc.). Sold your souls for power, and you LOST!

Gentleman's bet the private conversation went something like this: If you will promise sincerely to pick conservative justices to overturn Roe and gay marriage, we five are SO "connected" with mega pastors, we will do all in our power to get out the Christian vote, because we ALL want political conservatism to win, so mold yourself into THAT!

And in doing so, the church embraces the world, with every man for himself vs. Gal. 6:2 and 5 and II Cor. 8:14-15 (BALANCE of self-help AND helping others) by calling for taxes so low, the U.S. could NEVER be accused of 'wealth redistribution' of any kind, because that's evil "Socialism" (i.e., greed and selfishness disguised as "freedom").

But Jim, we want to give to charity freely vs. being forced by government. Do you see many rich people generous with their excess, except Giving Pledge implementers?

Don't you see the rich laying people off, outsourcing jobs, importing cheaper legal and cheap illegal labor, automating, robotizing, getting bonuses for scr_wing our economy with derivative sub-prime fraud, wanting NO minimum wage (so they can pay LESS), ending the estate tax (so they can keep MORE), using tax loopholes so Donny pays NOTHING in 18 years, wanting the IRS ended (so more folk people suffer with unemployment and they get an employer's market even more so to pay the rest even less), and the flat tax, so someone with nothing is pained with ten percent they can't cough up while ten percent of a millionaires un-worked for (i.e., investment/passive income) isn't even sacrificial for their glorious lifestyle?

No, conservatives talk a great game about religion, and that sacred Constitution, and they even lure some Christians with the abortion bait, but the majority is NOT buying trickle down as anything more than the

rich peeing on everyone else. Bernie and Hillary's statements about growth of wealth in the top 1-10 percent the past decades were NOT made up!

Conservative theory even allows a billionaire to pay ZERO charity donations if he so chooses. Human nature is such that MANY so do (or pay a pittance; Scrooges), and the rich always clamor to keep their tax returns PRIVATE, so no one ever knows.

However, Welfare (with all its faults NEEDING fixing, including abuses, waste and over-helping) is more stable, and probably more in quantity than what would come in if charity alone handled it (though less efficient as the private sector).

Jesus' concern was more for the down-and-outers, and His greatest disdain was for the hypocrites and arrogant elitists.

When anyone but those most blessed by conservative political theory analyzes their THEORY, it comes up short for anyone other than those benefitted by it—usually rich, white males.

Yes, Rockefeller blessed society with national railroads, but the type of blessing your business often fails to see is the need for every American to be able to pay their bills! Living wages, not ending minimum wage so you can profit even more, personally, because, DON'T be deceived—business seen as only a legal fiction, not bearing any human attributes is often quite a farce, when executives control how those profits get spent!

Collusive, over-paid board of directors reward executives' pay and bonus structures if stock prices go high, any way they get there, including screwing the public/consumers, or manipulating it (like Wells Fargo's fake opened accounts).

Wall Street is NOT morally perfect—FAR from it. It's the best we have, but it MUST start considering Main Street (and FM roads/rural) MORE, and interject a bit of humanity and morality, lest God shut it down with a 'YUGE' market crash and another depression!

Any nation whose motto is win-at-all-costs—all others be damned, is surely headed for damnation itself! Bless God, America, or He will take away His historic hand you've become accustomed to, as you seek to remove the house from its foundation.

If our people do not have a rediscovery of civic pride, common decency and business ethics, GOD HELP US, for the Devil is always there to fill the void!

Ethics are NOT taught in school a lot—sometimes by coaches. P.C. "appropriate" rules of conduct are about all we see now days.

With many no longer going to their mosque, synagogue or church, you see more and more moral decay (generally-speaking), and our majority get their morals from TV, internet, family, or others.

America's going to Hell in a hand basket? To the degree that idiom is TRUE, we NEED to put our brakes on before we go off the proverbial cliff!

Politically, I'm NOT saying teach religion in schools, though it would be OK if they ALL were taught, vs. government favoring any particular religion;

P.S.: Rev. James MacDonald's words last month tell me that at least HE sees the evangelical council's role involving moral monitoring—NOT just steering him in a conservative direction!

What do non-Christians think of Christians who voted for Trump? If hypocrites or power idolaters, you are SPOT ON! I apologize for them! #Sin2Win! (11/21/16)

TRUMP PASTORS & STACKING SCOTUS

(11/4/16)

Chump-advocating pastors say U.S.A. wants ‘God bless the U.S.A.’ without ‘U.S.A., bless God;’ I say THEY want U.S.A. to bless God without THEIR fully evangelizing the U.S.A. It doesn’t work that way!

To the argument for Chump (because he’ll stack the Supreme Court/SCOTUS to ban all abortions) that "it’s the law of God not to kill," it’s also His law not to adulter or divorce (two exceptions), to help the poor, to not cuss or be drunk, even in your home. Would a Chump Supreme Court have pastors making every Bible command a ‘Constitutional’ law?

Yes, life’s a higher priority, but the Bible says ‘you must be BORN again,’ NOT you must be conceived or incepted again!

Pre-borns don’t have the same status, though they are fully human (they may not take and be viable), and our laws don’t give them rights until they’re BORN in the U.S.A. It’s still evil, and a killing, but NOT the same legal act of murder as once they’re out of the womb!

Must a man enter his mother’s womb and be birthed again was even what John 3 asks.

That DOESN’T mean I encourage or am for any abortions as being a moral act, but don’t try to shame me into believing, like you, that abortion is the main or only political issue the U.S.A. faces!

TWO people are involved in the decision (not even addressing the father), and it’s ultimately theirs to decide before God—sin, or don’t sin.

Government does NOT outlaw every sin, or I’d be fined for cussing. In fact, if government ever banned cussing, conservatives would decry Political Correctness word police. But the Bible opposes it, so if you are theocracy-minded, you would be for government banning it—NOT calling it P.C. abuse!

Some acts we’re free to do, though evil! You may MOUTH that U.S.A. is NOT a theocracy, but also advocate it being one if you analyze your own argument! Contradiction!

Yesterday’s news said there’s a sea wave trend for legalizing pot. Public opinion means MUCH when ‘The People’ are the bosses—NOT politicians, as in a Democracy, and the Supreme Court knows it!

Change the culture’s attitude about abortions and you get your way (and God’s, on at-will abortions ending), vs. forcing it by politicizing SCOTUS!

There are SO many issues the Constitution does NOT explicitly mention (Ex.: Social Security), but are Constitutional via SCOTUS, NOT because they’re rogue, but the 10th Amendment says ‘to the states, or to the people.’ The people’s majority, for now, are for Roe.

Not everything the people want is good, and politicians sometimes say NO to majority rule, and sometimes say ‘yes.’

You can lie to yourself that I’m for abortion, because I disagree with stacking SCOTUS (as liberals are accused of doing), but you are WRONG!

SCOTUS needs to only interpret, and needs to be balanced (half liberal, half conservative, and one moderate, ideally).

At-will abortions for contraception, because you can’t plan and/or are permissive are HEINOUS sins—the killing of innocents—as is homosexuality (Levit. 20).

The three abortion exceptions can’t be placed on the same immoral status at abort like a sport, though they are still killings.

No one in their right mind can say that using the morning after pill is as evil as partial birth abortions (or deciding to abort before the fetus has a heartbeat, etc.).

Again, you preach to the choir on abortion, and the culture gets missed, so that changes FEW attitudes! Get out into the world, and be with lost people!

If culture's attitudes will change to opposing abortion, you can't stay in a holy huddle. Your view is to let individual states ban all abortions.

Women in red states will DIY (i.e., do it themselves) with coat hangers, and the state will be liable for any deaths of fetus (maybe) or mother!

And red state taxpayers will pay for out-of-state abortions that red state women would be required to be able to access, using the equal protection clause of the Constitution; and red state taxpayers would likely have to pay all their expenses of bringing that child to birth/fruition for women forced to not abort, if disallowed to abort out of state.

Banning all abortions would place cops in the position of jailing or fining women who aborted (I presume the same sentence as murder, under pro-Trump pastor views).

And women would do it on the black market, even if red states didn't pay for them to get it done out of state.

Bottom line, your PERSONAL feelings based on the Bible (that are biblically accurate) do not understand U.S. law, or factor in the exceptions, or the woman's side of that decision! LEARN more!

THAT'S why I say that it's mainly political red meat to get out the church vote (mentioned the last week before election day), and Cruz LOST running on those views!

I believe these men sincerely hold their views that Texas (for example) should be able to ban all abortions, even reading the Constitution (and Bible).

Substantial federal interest is a term you NEED to Google search! This isn't a matter of Texas banning elevators, and Arkansas banning escalators. Those AREN'T substantial!

You need NOT become a lawyer to understand this, but you DO need to understand that pastors don't pass U.S. laws, and lawyers usually ultimately decide Constitutionality (the ONLY exception would be if any layman, or non-lawyer, was ever placed on the SCOTUS bench—irresponsible, but possible, in theory).

P.S.: That's nuanced liberal mumbo jumbo? NO. Your view, when applied to the law, is innocent, naive, simplistic, sincere ignorance of U.S. law. Sorry to have to say this!

P.S.S.: Life, liberty and the pursuit? The fetus IS alive (i.e., has life), but the U.S. has never given Constitutional rights until one is born a citizen.

The ten commandments say do NOT kill. Are we going to also make 'do not covet' a punishable governmental crime? How would you prove any violation?

And under Jesus' standard, even lusting in one's heart would be punishable—not just don't adulter. The U.S. doesn't fine or jail anyone for adultery, and has no-fault divorce laws. Would you stack SCOTUS for God's only to divorce exceptions?

U.S.A. is NOT a Christian theocracy! You can bring the Bible to the ballot box, but law makers are sworn ON it—not to it as governing law.

You want NO abortions. I do to, but it's UN-realistic. If you want LESS abortions, convince MORE women NOT to get one! States may be able to require viewing sonograms.

We NEED to have a primetime TV ad showing a live abortion, with discretion (i.e., blur details, but not enough to learn nothing).

Restricted access clinics (as in Texas) can't work to being the equivalent of denying women their Constitutional right (i.e., an undue burden on doctors or patients, as in travel costs and time, or doctors' expenses putting them outa profitability).

If you're going to have an abortion, the earlier the 'better' (i.e., less worse) for the baby! And IF you're going to have an abortion, God sees that decision—you're accountable to Him! Fear God.

Get THAT message to lost (and saved) women. A black lady at my own church said if a poor, pants-sagging, dreds-sporting black man impregnated your daughter—what?

If your daughter was raped? If your wife faced death if the fetus came to full term. If an uncle had sex with your daughter. Is it government's job to decide those issues?

And doctors are NOT investigators or prosecutors, to have to decide to do the procedure if there's sufficient proof the woman was raped vs. just sexually promiscuous! THINK better.

Government's only legal choice is to ban all, allow all, or let states make that decision. NOT to say rape and incest victims' doctors can abort (or the mother's life exception).

P.S.S.S.: I DON'T hear such pastors (to be CONSISTENT) publicly denouncing gay marriage, and loudly seeking its overturning! Why not sermons on that, if so brave?

Use Levit. 20 and Rom. 1, and talk to the media about that—not just about Chump! Your churches would be targeted by protesters! Have the courage of your convictions!

The legal term 'precedent' comes to mind. SCOTUS loses credibility willy-nilly changing laws back and forth based on politics—I'm not sure they ever have.

There's a nearly 40-year precedent of Roe v. Wade as U.S. legal precedent. We LOST. We can make iterative gains, but face the facts that gay marriage was also LOST!

No one wants SCOTUS flip-flopping on Constitutional rights every four to eight years, or justices being politicized!

Gay marriage MAINLY passed because culture had changed. Culture has NOT changed pro banning all abortions! That's the seed ground. We can't just force our wants by SCOTUS-stacking! Change culture. Experience revival.

The HARD part of changing culture is that as prophecy arrives, sin will be increased. There's MUCH work for the church to do OUTSIDE its man-made walls! GO and TELL vs. come and hear.

IF abortion were murder under our laws, crazies who shoot abortion doctors would have a legal defense.

Un-thinking Christians give Jesus a BAD name, as if salvation requires checking your brain at the door! Love God with ALL your mind—NOT just all your heart!

SIMPLETONS would (and will) simply read, then ignore this argument about abortion, because answers/solutions aren't their agenda—but getting Chump elected!

U.N. vs. UN-HINGED! (#TAKE THE KNEE)

(9/23-25/17)

Five Christian Leaders' Reactions to Trump's UN Speech: 'Trump Was Churchill'
(<http://bit.ly/2wdOpT1>)

Four of the five 'Christian leaders' have been stumping for Chump as political operatives for his political campaign for many months. [private account comment] TRUTH

I am deeply saddened as to what has happened to America's evangelical church, and the heresy that it seems to embrace. [another private account comment]

Why is it relevant what Graham, Jeffress, Huckabee and Moore say? They've been never ceasing in their praise for DT. Erikson has some credibility... [yet private account comment]

The Christian Cabal is INEPT at disciplining the fake Christian!: 'Tell That Son of a B***h He's Fired': Trump Blasts NFL Anthem Kneelers [Twitter Moment]

.@fhunscripted I'm sure you're proud of our president tweeting that NFL owners should fire any players kneeling at the national anthem, as 'SOB's'—NOT!

Better is NO kneeling at our national anthem, because America has picked up the conversation and addressed racial injustices. But that's NOT going to happen much. #TakeAKnee

If a coach can't kneel at a high school game, no one should be able to in an NFL game. You either can or can't, for whatever your cause may be! #PlayTheGames

TRUTH: NO NFL kneelers by doing so have caused one life in any 'hood to be improved. THAT is what needs improving! Move beyond attention-getting to change!

#PettyPresident! Undignified, unpresidential, unprincipled (unless General Kelly gets through to him, on occasion). The CHRISTIAN [Steph Curry] is disinvited by the FAKE Christian.

.@StephenCurry30 Keep up the great work, REAL Christian! Fake Christian's invitation to the people's house meant nothing. He doesn't own it. #ProudOfYou

Amen!

You bum @StephenCurry30 already said he ain't going! So therefore ain't no invite. Going to White House was a great honor until you showed up! (Lebron James' tweet)

SAD day in the U.S.A. when the head of a game is smarter than the head of a nation! Great job, @nflcommish #KeepTheSanity

Chump is ticking off the NFL and NBA. This man-child has GREAT political skills/instincts—NOT! Buffoon Ba-fool! Represent ALL Americans, moron-in-chief!

NO ONE is deceived between #TrueTrump and #TeleprompterTrump! Tweets VS. Kap [Kaepernick] and Curry vs. SCRIPTED U.N. speech thoughts of OTHERS with a brain! Skitzo!

DJT has united Curry and Lebron, and three professional sports, even the NFL CEO with the player's union. He truly is a uniter after all. Everyone needs an enemy!

Dissent is the highest form of patriotism. **—Howard Zinn**

The price of apathy towards public affairs is to be ruled by evil men. **—Plato**

A post criticized professional players engaged in #TakeTheKnee as spoiled brats. So pay them enough to stay quiet? Money has NOTHING to do with doing what's right, do-do.

.@Kaepernick7 Chump has unintentionally done for your effort more than anyone but you to advance your cause of bringing attention to many black struggles.

I'm as pro-America as you can get, but I also see her faults quite clearly. The flag is a SYMBOL, and free speech and a more perfect union are also what it stands for.

#TakeTheKnee is NOT an insult to our hero vets and active military! They defend our right to improve our nation, vs. others changing it from the outside, by force.

Insulting the military would be knocking down Arlington National Cemetery headstones, or spitting on vets. #TakeTheKnee is NOT even like flag burning.

Respect for America NEVER means you believe she's perfect! That's worship, and only one entity deserves that idolatry—God, not country. USA #1! #TakeTheKnee

Men and women DIED for our country, and no one should disrespect her, or their sacrifice! Respect does NOT mean you don't address problems needing solving!

Fire president 'SOB's' who disgrace America! #TakeTheKnee

DT is ONLY getting on a bandwagon trend of low NFL attendance, to say he caused it, later! Everything I about me and ratings (<http://fxn.ws/2wdlSNd>) #FoxNews

In a narcissistic way, somewhere in that sick LITTLE mind, DJT probably eats up the attention caused by his inane comments! ANYthing for attention; insecure!

I WISH every NFL player, today, would #TakeTheKnee, more than anything else to show Chump we do NOT like HIM disrespecting our nation!

If any cop or military thinks #TakeTheKnee is a protest against them, it's a tribute to America and their service, which includes protecting freedom of expression.

Communist countries demand fidelity to national pomp and circumstances (under threat of punishment)—NOT democracies! I love U.S.A. as much as anyone.

Would Chump call for Coach Joe Kennedy's firing for kneeling at a football game? No, because publicly honoring God is good, but decrying racism is bad?

Everyone who adores status quo ALWAYS says there's a better time and place! Activists learn how to get attention so people start talking about their cause(s).

MLK marched. Rosa Parks sat in a bus front seat. Protests and change efforts do NOT start by doing what's normal and acceptable, or they get IGNORED!

To get a national conversation started, in order to elicit any needed change, you DON'T get media coverage doing what the crowd does! They won't cover that. #TakeTheKnee

White supremacists USED to criticize Malcolm X and Louis Farrakhan for not being non-violent. Now even peaceful protests are not O.K.? #MLK #TakeTheKnee

If any NFL player or owner truly takes offense at #TakeTheKnee, wear flag clothing today! Don't try to suppress free speech. Peaceful coexistence!

FoxNews is claiming free speech doesn't exist at work. False. It's everywhere in the U.S.A, you just may suffer consequences for when and where. Fox gets facts wrong? Shocking.

I am SO impressed with Goodell, Kraft and Firestone-Ford, I'm going to watch some NFL today! I don't, often, as too busy—just the highlight reels, usually.

I PRAY that professional soccer, ice hockey, baseball and NASCAR #TakeTheKnee this weekend! Show unity against Trump disrespecting U.S. diversity of thought!

AWESOME! #TakeTheKnee DT has unified people who were LITERALLY on the sidelines! NO MORE spectator or bench warmer sports of life's injustices, PLEASE!

My FAVORITE part of NFL games USED to be highlights, or the last ten minutes. Today it's going to be the first ten minutes! #TakeTheKnee @NFL

Standing, locked arms is a great compromise! Shows unity, respect, yet also something other than just status quo—ignoring Kap's+ concerns!

Chris Collinsworth just said Chump should apologize for his 'SOB' comment. DT never apologizes about anything, from pride. That is NOT Christian values!

UNDERstatement of the year. A little more is actually a LOT more—like some would be a significant change! That's saying it like it is, vs. P.C.!:

Sean Payton on the President: "I think we need a little bit more wisdom in that office"
<http://bit.ly/2fmDDmz>

DISrespect of the U.S. flag is from burning, trampling, dragging it on the ground, maybe flying a tattered one, or wearing it. NOT kneeling before it, Chump! @POTUS

Our country ISN'T a flag—the flag is a SYMBOL of our country. You disrespect America by joining ISIS, giving intel to our enemies (i.e., traitors), or trying to destroy America with BAD policies.

Hero! @DaleJr [Earnhardt] Censorship favors those in power. The minority (of any type—not just race!) isn't trampled by the majority under U.S. laws. #MyAmerica

All Americans are granted rights to peaceful protests. Those who make peaceful revolution impossible will make violent revolution inevitable. —**JFK**

Jerry Jones says the national anthem is NOT the right time or place. NAME when and where to get media attention and a U.S. conversation started vs. having it STIFLED? Specifics!

Culture, politics and sport—people write books about that... The discussion has to take place... Race is the big elephant in the room. There has to be an uncomfortable element in the discourse for anything to change. White people... we still have no clue what being born white means. It's like you're at the 50 meter mark in a hundred yard dash. You've got that kind of lead, because you were born white. [Those advantages] have been built up and cemented for hundreds of years. People want to hold their position. People want the status quo. They don't want to give it up. And until it's given up, it's not 'gonna be fixed. —**Gregg Popovich** (9/25/17)

USING SHEEP AS PARROTS

(8/29/18)

It must be HARD to be a moron, believing anything someone famous says, or any lie someone more educated than you says, like people following the Christian Cabal, who are sinning, and their aim is the sin of IN-justice and biased favoritism on SCOTUS, disobeying God for a good desire—to see no more fetuses killed.

To the unlearned, sometimes you have to spell out common sense. Liberals and conservatives on SCOTUS balance their extremes out, so the rational, decent, moral, right decision is made by anyone not swayed by political bias, left or right. The Christian Cabal isn't following God's order, but the Devil's.

Does God say women be damned—save all unborn babies, at any and all costs (including your morals)? Does God ONLY care about the unborn, or also the born? The Christian Cabal says to pregnant women, you are inferior, vs. an equal with the unborn. You are NOT made in God's image, but they are. You can go to Hell—just don't abort! You're unforgivable.

Let's address if Texas banned all abortions. From fear, there would be less sex, lest it lead to pregnancy, and costs, pains and hassles increase, since safe abortions would be many, many miles away. East and West coasts, or maybe New Mexico, eight+ hours away. The Christian Cabal is prying into your bedroom practices!

I know nothing about contraception options, but do _ches don't stop egg fertilization (<http://Kidshealth.org>). We ALL want no abortions, but we don't want sex only for family creation, by force of law. You ought to ask Christian Cabal, IF they still have sex, how do they guarantee no more kids? From being too old?

People have gotten pregnant with tubes tied. The problem is that conception happens, if you have sex, as a real possibility—even if you're responsible in family planning. Here's an article to make abortions in America ZERO: <https://bit.ly/2z7x5VN> People don't think as much as feel when sex is involved! Use your brain, folks.

If you're ambivalent about becoming a mom, and you're pregnant, you can always be a mom when you're sure, so use Plan B before three days expire! Here are the REALities of pregnancy MALES can't understand, as old ones clamor to force all women to birth unwanted kids: <https://bit.ly/2N9UOY5>

I would LOVE to see a poll of how many people for banning all abortions NEVER risked unwanted pregnancy. Unless you're a virgin when you marry (the ideal), you risk it. ASK ABORTION BANNING advocates if they were virgins on their wedding night! If they weren't, there may be some form of hypocrisy going on, as technologies can fail.

The SAME sinful attitude that said 'let them eat cake' is behind let families be separated (at the border), and let women suffer through pregnancy, but never use Plan B, or have options if they are raped, incested, or the mother's life is at stake! Intolerant, uncaring, hateful legalistic judgmental aloof harshness!

And it's FOOLish to say God is opposed to contraception! Why would God oppose technology that prevents unwanted babies, while doing no harm to any baby? It's the HEIGHT of IR-responsibility to risk having tons of kids, AS IF that means you're more blessed than others, abusing Ps. 127:5. Can you pay for them all?

Sexual promiscuity and abusive porn addictions+ are rampant in America. Any abortion not for the three exceptions is morally evil, but America doesn't ban all sins—even all serious ones.

If red states want to ban them all (vs. the three exceptions), it raises about as many problems as it solves, un-thinking advocates.

Anti-abortion extremists call it "murder." IF that were true, you'd be legally justified stopping it, by killing the murderer! They also parrot "baby killers." If any creepy old man were shooting babies in a nursery or daycare, all of society would tackle and strangle him. They are NOT 100 PERCENT THE SAME!

P.S.: I've said on MANY occasions, that if the U.S. majority wanted Roe overturned, that would be the last time, and I wouldn't oppose it IF and ONLY IF red states fairly allowed their females access equal to those in blue states. That means no serious obstacles NOT overcome, like travel and medical costs.

III-F4. TRUMP VOTERS

ASSORTED ISSUES

MANY who voted for Chump want the REST of America to accept him, overlook his past, 'give him a chance,' and stop pointing out his MANY flaws.

Let's ANALYZE that desire. They want everyone else to forgive what he's NEVER asked forgiveness for. They want collective America to conveniently forget FACTS!

They want agreement, peace and harmony, just like they NEVER gave Obama, as they fought him tooth-and-nail, and gave him little chances to succeed—HYPOCRISY and a double standard.

They want people to agree with Chump's good and bad ideas (especially all within their own party), which is RIDICULOUS.

They want what embarrasses them about their vote to just go away, and they are calling for everyone to accept Chump dogma, when the man hadn't many cogent thoughts for 16+ months. NOT 'GONNA HAPPEN, even among GOP's!

It's TRULY their FEAR that he is NOT a winning commodity next go-round (which is astutely true and obvious). It's party loyalty over principles and values!

Hypocrisy and double standards seem to be the number one sins of D.C.! WHO (by percent) was it who in their hearts HATED a black man in the top job?

They'd NEVER admit it publicly, but I'm privy to conversations with white conservatives in the South, and lie detectors could reveal a lot. True, they also HATE government spending too much, too!

Chump will NEVER get over how he ran his campaign, and his first two months! Sometimes, you screw up too many times for even a forgiving nation to continue to turn a blind eye.

His policies and temperament are NOT unifying, so Trumpster whining will NEVER convince a U.S. majority they need to hop on board the train wreck!

And it is ALL self-induced! No one put a gun to Chump's head and forced him to FAIL more times than the past five living presidents' campaigns and first two months!

Incompetence and immorality (the two I's), predicated on arrogance (which WON'T seek intelligence reports or admit failings) are of his OWN doing—solely!

And beyond the U.S. majority, how about the world community? I doubt any head of state but Putin (for selfish strategic reasons) actually respects Chump as a person! The office—YES.

WHY is that? Is every head of state that anti-American biased, or could it ALL relate ONLY to Chump himself? The latter.

It is EXACTLY what I predicted—angry white, less-educated people, and anti-RINO GOP's wanted to vent. FEW rational thoughts, but just angry emotion in 2016!

Giving the middle finger to establishment Washington, caring NOTHING about the quality of messenger they'd pick to do that job. Now it's biting them in the you know where!

And LEST you believe I voted for Obama or Hillary—I did not! I simply see how horrible Chump alone is, and those who avidly love him!

That's NOT all GOP's, or even all Trump voters, but this venting election those type GOP's became the minority. In politics, the minority has little power, so they're less vocal, for now.

Nothing changed in their core beliefs—they just acknowledge the political reality that they didn't have the numbers this go-round, so they lost out in their own party!

What baffles me is anyone claiming a conscience who can stifle it so often to have freely voted for Chump! That conscience was WEAK or you worked HARD to ignore its red flags.

Your sense of morals HAD to agonize you in your private deliberations, and your prayers didn't help, either, as you knew what God thought about Chump! Sin reigned.

Rather than NOT vote (as I did), or support Hillary (which I would have if I had any inkling Chump would win), you chose the sin-to-win strategy of the Devil!

All for policy, you claim, but Chump had FEW, and fewer than anyone else of the other 16 GOP's, and you can say he was anti-abortion, but his WHOLE life he was NOT for such, so it was insincere politicizing to get your vote to advance SELF! You don't care, because it saves fetus' lives? That's NARROW, but noble.

Politics is NOT all about saving fetuses, as important as that is. There are other ways, too, and government doesn't exist solely to prohibit all abortions!

And for those type of Trump voters, WHERE WAS YOUR OPPOSITION TO ABORTION SINCE REAGAN? It's opportunistic DECADES later for many of you! Hypocrisy!

That's a MIRAGE for many to justify many other evils in the smoke screen of one moral issue (moral to you, for certain)! And I expose it and call such parties out for doing so, so I'm a traitor? To some, perhaps yes.

I'll say again, WHERE ARE THE COURAGEOUS TRUMP VOTERS WHO HATE GAY MARRIAGE? The public tide shifted so you retreated—except on abortion! HYPOCRISY!

And I am NOT saying to overturn either, as they are the law of the land and public sentiment would have to want that in a majority—it DOESN'T, now!

You will NOT get the majority to want gay marriages severed, likely EVER. Roe overturned? Unlikely you'll succeed at convincing the U.S. majority to that view.

The Supreme Court does NOT vote black, then white, then black again. EVERYONE in the world would see them ONLY as a political hack group if they did!

So gay marriage is here to stay—forever—and if Roe were ever overturned, it would stay states' rights forever thereafter. Trump can't change that!

The day any president stacks the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) for any one position, then predecessors do the same, our Constitution means NOTHING! LIVE WITH IT—gay marriage is here to stay, and Roe is likely on the books for a very long time—unless court stacking/politicizing infects SCOTUS, so they lose credibility.

If you succeed at convincing the U.S. majority to make abortion a state's rights issue, SCOTUS would have to decide OPPOSITE their earlier ruling (precedent), and I don't see enough women being willing to abandon that out from an unplanned pregnancy anytime soon.

That DOESN'T means it's moral, but they don't want to endanger their own lives as punishment for poor judgment in the heat of passion! I wish you well trying to convince enough minds, but politicizing SCOTUS isn't the answer.

THINK about it from a non-Christian woman's perspective—Religious people are trying to force her to take a baby to term, when she isn't of that religion!

That causes resentment against Jesus, who wrongly takes blame for your morally wrong court-stacking ambitions.

Rather than try to convince women to NOT have abortions, you use immoral means to achieve those ends! This fact is not lost on lost women.

It IS their life more than yours, but also the baby's. You're defending the innocent, to the detriment of the birthed (mother). They're doing the opposite.

IF no woman ever got pregnant, unintentionally, this problem wouldn't exist! You want laws forcing contraception (even though it is not fool proof), even though Catholics don't want that?

Enforcement would be a laughable thing to consider! Mandatory chastity belts? Forced contraception for every of-age female?

Your best bet is to consider these ideas, and decide to convince women out of it if you are so adamant or inclined, and influence public opinion—JUST as gays did regarding gay marriage acceptance!

Yes they used state courts, one at a time, but Roe was already NATIONAL law. Gay marriage WASN'T. You can't un-do SCOTUS rulings at the state supreme court levels!

I can tell you one thing... Billboards graphically depicting the horrors of a discarded aborted fetus likely don't win people to that view.

In West Texas, many billboards addressed the anti-abortion messages LESS graphically, yet some people think that's not enough.

Conversations with pregnant women are much closer to the issue, but you'd have to know one! Anti-abortionists usually meet them on the outskirts of Planned Parenthood clinics. That's really too late in most cases!

We've written enough on this topic to cover nearly every sub-issue. Our book will clump them all in one place. Until then, re-read that, and reconsider your strategy!

And STOP using the sacredness of an innocent to cover up sins in your own party! That's like Hugh Hefner donating to charity. It covers and distracts.

The Bible teaches to use the WHOLE counsel of God vs. cherry picking. I advise you do the same when it comes to NOT being a party loyalist to any one party!

You can weigh them, on balance, but with gay marriage and abortion OFF the table for now, the MORAL differences are NOT as profound as your traditions tell you.

And the Bible itself teaches that traditions are ONLY as good as their SUBSTANCE! So, historic and emotional ties mean NOTHING compared to MORALS!

BASIC NEEDS OF TRUMP'S BASE

(10/29/16)

The reason Chump has done so well is many angry, less-educated whites fear for their livelihood from educated and unskilled immigrants!

Job pressures from smart labor imports, which take good-paying jobs, that trickles down lower pay to them, then illegals take low-paying jobs, lowering their wages, as well, by oversupply.

THIS was to be the year GOP conservatives got revenge on Romney and McCain RINO losses. It's REALLY eating them up that Chump's gaffes are killing his chances!

If you're a non-college educated white male, globalism HAS screwed up your finances! Jobs shipped away, and more people fighting for the remaining U.S. jobs!

I TRULY believe our government OWES you a program that helps you in every way to be able to succeed in college, even if you have a lower IQ! THEY stole your jobs!

If our government doesn't care for the welfare of CITIZENS, and favors citizens of OTHER nations, that's traitorous, even if U.S. lobbyists pushed for it!

What some call the 'hicks, red necks, white trash, good 'ol boys' MUST become of concern to us all—NOT just the poor and struggling blacks and minorities!

The ONLY Americans who benefitted from globalism are the rich elites who got richer off slave labor-type wages from China and India—NOT American workers!

MOST of you weren't alive then, but I worked in the industry. Dems demanded high union wages; the GOP gave them an ultimatum to accept lower wage concessions, or jobs would leave the country.

Dems balked, and manufacturing jobs LEFT for \$2/day workers elsewhere. The rust belt SANK as a result. Blame politicians and big business!

Then with liberals in charge of the White House, legal and illegal OVER-immigration to get VOTES further killed U.S. worker job opportunities!

Legal immigrants favor the GOP, as they are educated and have some money, but even a glut of them forces wages DOWN. Economists call it supply and demand-over-supply! An employer's market!

Junky jobs get eaten by illegals, good jobs by legals, and any without a college education in America get screwed! You live it—you know I'm telling the TRUTH!

One guy once told me if everyone got a college education, we'd just have college-educated taxi drivers. Business wants FEW good-paying jobs, as they are an expense!

And with robots, expect big government to continue, as there become fewer and fewer jobs! The ONLY ones who benefit are rich business owners who buy robots and control money in America.

Expect a LITERAL revolt against the U.S. rich, who may try to move away before then. These are mere trend patterns—it takes no unique insight to see them coming!

YET, conservatives HATE taxing the rich more. Either they benefit from it financially, or politically, but it's evil either way! THINK, America!

That's the American way? That's the American way to screw (vs. love) your neighbor, and end our greatest nation, with a few elites getting it all—to Hell with the rest!

And with inheritance laws, they can keep their stash in-house, and all in the family for generations, and lobby that no one else ever touches one thin dime! Conservatism!

You can't tell me that Bill Gates and Warren Buffet type rich people are on moral equal ground with those who haven't signed the Giving Pledge! No one can rebut this!

BLUE COLLAR REPUBLICANS

(8/28/16)

It's UNDERSTANDABLE that you're MAD that your former union manufacturing job is gone for good, and your city may be more run down now. That's business... tough, uncaring, real.

NO politician can change that we're in a competitive world! Unless businesses are controlled by government, they'll always hire the best their money can buy. You need to be that!

Trump CAN'T change that! The good jobs that left are likely mainly gone for good, and immigrants here that are citizens and have a college education aren't (predominantly) leaving!

You still can be a great worker and get raises and promotions, and work overtime, but if you're an average worker, unions won't help you get overpaid anymore!

If you were a business owner with a high-paying job to offer, you'd get the best person to fill it anywhere you could. If you only have a high school education, EXPECT somewhat lower pay, over time.

CHRISTIAN TRUMP SUPPORTERS

(12/24/16)

This is a must read for all true Christians (Hint: Not all claimers are such)—<http://bit.ly/2iftfgx> My ONLY response to that Christianity Today article is HOW can Christians support such an evil man in Jesus' name? GOP and its platform—YES. Him? NO way, with a good conscience!

That article didn't explain that a MAJORITY of U.S. Christians are "nominal" in their commitment to Christ. Statistics (and maybe your own observations?) PROVE it. THAT's why Chump was OK for them.

DO a poll per church; how many daily read God's word, say they're fully committed disciples, pray, and evangelize regularly? You'd be SHOCKED if you do!

These are NOT legalistic check boxes. These are HOW you grow as a Christian! Ps. 199:9-11 et al. Speak with God, He speaks to you, be committed, and tell others about Him.

Regarding their statement on any being 'soft' on abortion, it is not being soft to say that government can't and shouldn't ban all abortions, but women should NOT kill their babies! That's NOT soft!

The article also NEVER spoke of MY type of Christian regarding politics—common sense centrists. I'm opposed to BOTH extremes (in most cases). Where were WE in that article?

Many liberals are wrongly turned off to God, because they're rightly turned off to Christians. Enough said. Re-read that until you get (and fix) it.

Someone please explain to me Christians for Trump's standard below which they would NOT support a GOP nominee if the platform was as it was this year! Detail how badly you ACCEPT politicians behaving!

I allege that Trump Christians would have voted for Hitler! They HATE that claim, but Hitler HID his evils, so you could be deceived. Trump never did!

WHAT's the difference between voting for a trained monkey or robot, if Trump's sins bother Christians NONE, because others can put good words in his mouth?

It is 100 percent TRUE: Trump Christians WOULD have voted for Hitler if this were an earlier era! His evils were exposed AFTER gaining power.

HOW bad did Trump have to be until a TRUE Christian said before God, 'that's too much—I can't support that and still honor You?' His sins in one year total ten times all five past GOP presidents!

It's ALL about policy. We don't care if Hugh Hefner ran and won the GOP nomination (and he's provably a 'good' business man); the voters would have spoken. Some U.S. pastors would argue that—you KNOW it's true.

Party over principles; power over morals; fame and money over reputation; THESE are the lessons of GOP yes men who act like loyal S.S. to Adolf #3 (Chump)!

Your political party is NOTHING to God! Your platform, as well, if it's NOT going to be implemented. Trump NEVER even referenced it, GOP's! Foolishness!

The Democrat party, the Republican party—NEITHER mean one iota to God. They're BOTH imperfect, failed and need righteousness to reign in them. That is NOT the case now!

It's also NOT about how rich or famous you are. That does NOT make you a hero or a leader. If U.S. voters remain ignorant, there goes our nation! EDUCATE our citizens!

Trump is a FAILURE in the number one and two arenas of life—spirituality, then morality, which makes him a LOSER before God. THIS is ‘gonna’ repeat (Exodus 9, where God made a ‘king’ play the fool to God’s delight).

As HARD and as much as Chump will TRY to act like he never ran a campaign like he did, God sovereignly will give him hoof-in-mouth disease!

The ONLY hope U.S.A. has is that his handlers keep him OUT of the spotlight, and force him to pre-record scripted speeches. We’re doomed if he can be himself!

Christians who say Hillary would have increased abortion funding, and allowed any and all partial birth abortions, hurt Israel, and been weak on the economy and military delude themselves.

I’d MUCH rather have a moral politician whose policies I disagree with maybe half the time (like Obama), than an immoral Chump with ZERO policy details or intelligence for 7/8ths of his entire campaign! Anyone can be educated in the job by others—that’s no talent!

Responding to the conciliatory Christianity Today article, I MUST state what they left out... MORALS are the FOUNDATION to policies and leadership!

If a politician has no morals, they’ll lie, spin, be ambiguous, back track, deny past statements, promise then change—ALL of which Chump has ALREADY done!

WHAT MORE did he have to do or say to convince "religious" WRONG (vs. right) voters that he was unsupportable, to keep a good conscience before God? Kill and rape?

Let us vote for evil and proselytize for morality? It DOESN’T work that way, and NO lost person with any IQ can’t see through such hypocrisy, Trump voter "Christians."

CHRISTIANS FOR TRUMP

(12/23/16)

Why would a Christian have voted for Chump? Sin and undiscerning ignorance. It got JUSTIFIED as supporting a better platform, and Democrats as atheists and for all abortions and gay sex.

The YUGE lack of morals in Chump was NOT a problem for the four out of five Christians who voted for Chump, when morals are the number one thing their religion supports them being for.

You can preach holiness on Sunday but vote evil on Tuesday? THAT'S CALLED HYPOCRISY! The only other choice was to vote for Hillary? Don't vote for the top slot—I didn't!

A vote for Chump is SUPPORTING insulting minorities, POW's, women, Muslims, Hispanics, and all his sins of word and deed! Power more important than morals, to apostates.

You CANNOT refute the logic in our following tweet! Your seared conscience will simply ignore it rather than let God teach you truth through it, Chump Christians:

It's work, but this will remain our second "pinned" tweet for the entirety of Chump's one-term presidency: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

RATHER than support Chump's MANY, consistent, NEVER apologized or repented of evils, I changed political parties the day he won! #NeverTrump EVER.

Craving power access and power idolatry are SINS, Christians for Chump! You truly would have voted for Hitler, as he was coy about his evils before being in power!

I've heard the HANDFUL of pastors for Chump say they have standards, and wouldn't vote for just anyone. Keep deluding yourselves; your moral credibility's SHOT!

For the lower IQ'd, let's explain my Hitler claim. Hitler's evil tendencies were hidden; Trump's were OBVIOUS. Yet some Christians voted for blatant evil!

This is EXACTLY how the Antichrist will rise—READ the details! He will not be as stupid as Chump to make his evils obvious. Will Christians be for him?

If true Christians voted for one as evil as Trump, an apostate church will likely support that one-world dictator. Desperate for a "savior," they will be for anything.

NAME ME five issues Trump clearly articulated that were RATIONAL, and haven't been taken back during his ENTIRE campaign? You voted for thin air!

If you believe Chump can be molded into the person you wanted to vote for, you haven't seen his habitual stubbornness! The arrogant one has NEVER repented. Duh! Why CHOOSE one NOT READY TO LEAD?

Christians for Trump TEACH their kids by example that to get good, vote for evil, winning is everything, and good sportsmanship is a farce! Role models? NO!

Yes men and party loyalists DON'T think for themselves! The DUMBEST sheep in the flock merely vote for party due to habit or tradition without THINKing!

Party over morals; personality over morals; power over morals; single-issue voting over morals. THAT'S a summary of Christians For Trump! That's also APOSTASY!

For our sins, God's judgment starts with His people, then our nation. I EXPECT both, relatively soon. I have NO idea when or how, but I'll be watching alertly.

You can argue we weren't electing a pope, but that 100 percent misses the point, that Trump was far morally worse than all politicians in both parties since I've been of voting age—and that was just for 7/8ths of his campaign! We still have four years to go.

WHAT'S it matter? His policies may be good. That thought is from Hell, as morals are FOUNDATIONAL to all good policies and any sincere politicians behind them!

A CURSORY Google search shows LOST people see Christ's name drug through the mud by Trump Christians! <http://bit.ly/2i2N0ef> It is OBVIOUS to all, unless you're DUPED!

You'd EXPECT this claim from a liberal, but the claim's true, nonetheless: <Http://bit.ly/2hzc4G1> DON'T reject TRUTH due to messenger (a Tit. 1:12-13 lesson)!

Christians for Trump HURT the cause of Christ! <http://nyti.ms/2ioaPtx> <http://bit.ly/2hkgcxs> His sin-to-win strategy worked, so pragmatism is (i.e., justifies) your moral standard?

About 50 percent of Christians (originally) DIDN'T support Chump, said Christianity Today. Thanks for your faithfulness to God for standing for morals and conscience more than sin! That's faithfulness.

Power idolatry, mainly for overturning Roe (which WON'T happen anyway). THAT's what motivated a handful of pastors to abandon their credibility.

If you stand for nothing you fall for anything! You have what you tolerate. When CHRISTIANS won't stand for morals and reject the MOST sinful GOP in 100 years, good luck!

If anyone knows prophecy, 'The Apostasy' precedes the Antichrist's revelation. I consider Christians voting for Chump to be a MAJOR step in that direction (II Th. 2:3).

Apostasy: The abandonment or renunciation of a religious or political belief. Falling away from morals for power FITS that descriptive definition.

Second Bible concept for Christians who voted for Trump: Idolatry is the sin of putting anything above God, like power over morals voting for Chump! Repent.

Romans 6:1 SHOWS anyone with a brain that bringing good through an evil man (i.e., Trump) is NOT God's will! WHO CARES? We wanted power vs. trusting in God?

DE-PROGRAMMING AVID TRUMPSTERS

(7/2/18)

How do you converse with, convince or debate a tRump cult member, who have NO morals or brain power? (Rom. 12:18) I truly believe there is SOME humanity, conscience and thoughts in their heads, but I've never studied cult de-programming techniques: <https://bit.ly/2KGOvtw> "Slogans shut down critical thinking" #maga

I'm going to waste my time to analyze how one Trump cultist "reasoned:" 1. Slogans are power. 2. Anyone anti-Chump is a left-wing liberal, and all opponents must be Democrats. 3. Abbreviating words on Twitter indicates lack of intelligence. 4. Responding to allegations with content isn't possible—only insults.

In other words, there is no middle ground, tRump ONLY does good things, any opposition is wrong and evil, don't engage debates when content is required, as #maga is your argument proof, ignore questions and criticisms... just stand firm with brain-washed loyalty. THIS is the tRump cult: NO intelligence or integrity!

tRump cultists CAN'T debate our Twitter-pinned argument, CAN'T admit any faults in The Chump, have yet to list many if any positive actions he's done, can't agree any decent policies he stumbled into happened after he was elected. In other words, they are loyal to him JUST like Nazis were... 100 percent blind faith!

EVANGELICALS & POLITICAL CONSERVATISM

(4/6/18)

Money, dinero, moolah—the almighty dollar, the American idol; money talks, and money makes the world go round (Ecc. 10:19). In politics, almost ALL issues involve money, tax dollars, your money sent to Washington. Money is the CORE difference between liberals and conservatives. America is NOT, now, ‘one nation under God,’ but under gold!

Christians, you would think, would care what God teaches on money, and with their claims that Jesus is their 'Lord,' doesn't that mean He is to be number one their lives?; that is, in EVERY area of their lives—their business, sex, entertainment, family life, church-going, finances, exercise, chores, and even POLITICS? A definitive YES!

But, in many instances, their patriotism trumps their devotion to God, and the Constitution (in their interpretation) trumps their claimed beloved Bible! What do I mean? In that Bible, worldliness is denounced (I Jn. 2:15-17). That is, living for the here-and-now; specifically idolizing money, sex, and the sin of pride that often associates with those two sinful idols (trophy wife, womanizing, arrogance that one is rich, etc.).

Bill Gates and Warren Buffett are 'heroes' for doing what God told ALL rich people to do... be generous with their excess. Yet Christians respect but despise those two men's political stance on money! Giving back is "liberal," or Socialism. Of course, to clear a conscience, we'll donate a little (by percent of net worth) to charity, and we brag if we are "tithers," as if 10 percent of our income EVER helps anyone other than paying pastor salaries and building costs. Society's MANY problems are HARDLY, if at all, benefitted from a tithe!

It ALL boils down to taxes! And, YES, the Bible says leave an inheritance (Pv. 13:22), but that very same Bible says DON'T spoil your kids! (Pv. 13:24) My point? No one but the rich can easily afford MORE taxes taken out of their possession!

If government were FULLY streamlined, where anyone could see it never wasted precious dollars, never over-paid for things, enriched politicians (at the public's expense) or bought services we don't need, no one should have any problem with the rich paying in more!

Chump's IDIOTIC tax gift mainly to the rich HURTS America, down the road. We are like the frogs in boiling water. We won't figure that out until it's too late, or the next generation has to pay the piper—China. This is IRRESPONSIBLE and selfish (sin). But WHO CARES?

I heard about CHUMP'S "pass thru" tax provision which even I might benefit from. No one sends in charity checks to Uncle Sam! It would be STUPID. So taxes that pay for legitimate services HAVE to be gathered from people with money. Homeless people can't pay them! And those with excess are the number one logical source, NOT to 'punish success,' as Lame-baugh asserts, and NOT to tax them out the wazoo, or into the middle class, but NO other class is SURE to be able to ever retire!

Mark Levin said of Buffett, he is 'self-loading.' I don't give one darn what your religion is, or lack thereof...no one who knows common sense, OR the Bible, can argue that to love yourself, live for money, Mark! That's the OPPOSITE of what God teaches, and even NON-religious people are smart enough, absent the Bible, to know that society's problems cost money!

No one wants to pay for them, voluntarily, excepting the soft hearts who readily respond to emotional charity appeals, like the sick, sad abused dog commercials, and the like. WE ARE TAXED OUT with people wanting in our pockets, even for good causes! We ALL have families to feed!

'Self-loathing' is self-mutilation, not meeting nutrition or medical needs; NOT denying yourself, some money, so others might be O.K. in this life, Markie! And Jesus taught Christians that self-denial is the core of being a disciple! Selflessness. It is NOT chasing money, so you can 'bless' a few with token charity gifts.

81 percent of evangelicals sold their moral consciences to vote for SIN (i.e., Trump), BECAUSE between 70-90 percent of them are NOT disciples of Jesus. These are statistics from 35 years of tracking, and Wikipedia, more recently.

People who espouse political rightism do EVERYTHING to protect their nest eggs from any more taxes. Their nutty heroes (Ex.: Hannity) say people are losing their homes over taxes. I've never met a one. They hire lawyers and accountants to make the LEAST payments to our Treasury, and think CHUMP's tax break for millionaires was ingenious. IF they claim Jesus, they are acting as FOOLS!

No surprise, when 81 percent of them vie for that, when between 70-90 percent of them are living for self as number one in their lives, OPPOSITE Christ's commands. No surprise at all, but something Jesus would turn the tables on if

He were physically here, as we saw Him do twice, when He was! Carnality, worldliness, money idolatry.

Let me perhaps bore you a little while to educate NON-Christians on EXACTLY what GOD says about the Christian and money, to show you the problem!: Jesus is supposed to be number one in a Christian's life (i.e., 'Lord'). In many ways, the rich young ruler IS the U.S. church, as his idol was money. Unlike Christians, he was striving to earn heaven by good works, but Jesus proves to him he hasn't done all he can to meet a works standard of moral perfection (Mk. 10:17-17).

Jesus goes on to say it is IMPOSSIBLE for people to be saved by good works, and that FEW rich people will be in heaven, likely because money was too important for them to be willing to get saved—a preoccupation with THIS life, just as II Th. 2:10 teaches that love of sin can keep people hell-bound.

What else does the Bible teach? You can't serve God and money (Mt. 6:24). So-called "Christians" who advocate the health and wealth false doctrine TRY to balance these two priorities, and say that if you're rich, you're serving God well. Pharisees, in Jesus' time, believed that same LIE.

In fact, that bunch of Christians say that God wants all Christians wealthy. LIE! He nowhere teaches that. If people actually read the Bible, they'd see that there can be poor, moderate and (rare) rich Christians. And the rich ones ought to be Christian role models in their behavior, but often aren't (i.e., for God to have entrusted them with such).

I Tim. 6:17-19 even tells Christians to tell ALL rich people (NOT just Christian ones) to be generous with their wealth. IS THAT WHAT POLITICAL CONSERVATISM espouses? Just the opposite!

It's YOUR money! Private property. Freedom, and the pursuit of happiness. Self-loathing to be generous. Government "steals" from us. Taxes are evil—try 2 avoid them at all costs! OPPOSITE of Jesus! (Rom. 13:6).

Do NOT take my word on anything... READ what God told us all. Pv. 23:4-5 teaches Christians that money is NOT to be their main goal in life! It even goes beyond that obvious fact, to places most Christians would never agree to. Open rebellion of culture over Christ, in their hearts! Carnality, hospitality and sinfulness.

How about Jas. 2:5? The poor are God-given to be rich in faith. Political conservatives ALWAYS demean poor people, but usually only in private circles, or on talk radio. Ne'er do wells, moochers, lazy, hand out Welfare queens, and the like. IS THIS LIKE JESUS? 100 percent NO! Are you surprised? You shouldn't be!

What about Jas. 1:10? To be rich is a LOW position before God, but a high position before man. WHO are Christians trying to please and impress more? If the answer is man, they are sinning! (Gal. 1:10).

WHO did Jesus denounce the MOST? The self-righteous, arrogant, and the rich. NOT the poor, unless they were lazy (Ex.: II Th. 3:10). READ Col. 3:1-4. Are Christians supposed to have money and worldly assets as their main focus in this life? Does their ministry output, time with God, and social improvement efforts show more a concern for others, or themselves? (Phil. 2:1-5).

Yes, it is money that America adores, and political conservatives believe that unless you worship greed (a sin), the economy won't be as good as it can be. And if you oppose their way of thinking, you are a Socialist or liberal. When push comes to shove, they really could care less about anything but money!

Pollution, regulations to protect consumers and employees, solving diseases, bad schools, Social Security going bankrupt; as long as government leaves them alone, they're happy. Ask them to lift a finger or give a dime (or d_mn)... don't tread on me! It's institutionalizing selfishness, and OPPOSITE of Jesus! (Mt. 25, et al).

II Cor. 8 and Ac. 4:32 show God's ideal society, though voluntarily. People cared for and about people. Conservatism cares mainly, if not only, for self, which means Christ is NOT the 'god' of political conservatism, in that aspect. In others, yes. NOT in tax policy!

If any person has enough money to live easily off conservative nest egg interest until they die, they OUGHT to sign the Giving Pledge—period! Anyone in any nation, religion, or political party. Just look at the GOOD Bill Gates (and Buffett's pledge of more than 99 percent of his wealth) is producing in this world.

You can no longer consider them heroes, but normal, and doing what God wants ALL rich people to do. They CERTAINLY are not self-hating, but people loving people. Hating others is keeping all excess to pamper self (Ecc. 5:13). Forget religion entirely on this point: problems usually cost money to fix. Political conservatism wants to fix NOTHING, unless profit can be had!

So, for any claiming Christian to be happy to be a political conservative shows they don't value God very highly! At the MINIMUM, they OUGHT to be fighting against this value in their political theory! Instead, at best, they remain silent, and consider it a necessary evil, for banning abortion, or things like that.

Do you HEAR this type BIBLICAL teaching, as it relates to APPLYING Scripture to ALL areas of a Christian's life, from U.S. pulpits? I rarely, if ever, have. It's because the Church is in bed with worldliness, for political power, to which I say 'anathema,' and may Jesus SOON overturn your money-changing mega temples!

LESS-EDUCATED REPUBLICANS

(7/7/16)

Note to frustrated less-educated white workers... I addressed your concern WELL before Trump saw that here (provable), and he CAN'T return your China jobs!

The only way any politician can return outsourced manufacturing jobs is for U.S. workers to accept ~\$2/day jobs. ZERO business taxes WON'T change that! You've got to re-train!

The problem is they're less educated-so retraining's NOT their thing. Government can help with that, but if one's unwilling, global competition has destroyed your livelihood!

And it's ONLY going to get WORSE. Third world nations are learning if they get a LITTLE education and skills training, LOW wages are HIGH to them, so job losses trickle to wealthier nations!

Remedial education as far back as needed, and WELL beyond GED classes are NEEDED to help these folk get motivated to be educated and ready for THIS reality.

For those less-educated Republicans left behind in our modern economy, learn to buy cheap, budget, work many jobs or move to China if more education is impossible for you.

The answer is higher education you can afford, and tutoring help to succeed!

<http://on.msnbc.com/2ovMoAk> Globalism has harmed their job prospects! (**Unpublished**)

Budgeting, co-ops (i.e., bulk buying leverage), survivalist skills (Ex.: Gardening), how to buy for cheap, overtime, etc. Automation will destroy them. (**Unpublished**)

MIDDLE CLASS REPUBLICANS

(11/13/16)

To repeat, over-immigration (legal and non-), and over-outsourcing by business and the rich Scrooged your market-determined wage by manipulating supply! Evil!

If your economic system LEGALLY allows the rich to determine everything, you have an ungodly system, according to the principle of Levit. 19:15.

The ONLY thing between slavery and peanuts wages if minimum wage is ended is government! We the people vote in politicians favoring our views on policies! Do so!

How can good-paying jobs "return" to America? I'm NOT going to answer that here. You've got to pay for it in our business book; I NEVER help Chump with anything! I despise him.

NON-COLLEGE EDUCATED MIDDLE CLASS

(8/25/16)

Here's MY remedy for non-college educated Republicans: We're in a globally competitive economy. U.S. businesses need the best employees, so if you HATE the best talents being immigrated HERE, and best jobs often shipped OUT for cheaper labor—COMPETE! Be better than those competitors!

If you can't, and WON'T get a diploma, you better work multiple jobs, spend smarter, downsize your lifestyle, invest well, or start a successful business of your own.

Voting for Trump will NOT get you any change in who's ALREADY here or what good-paying jobs have already left America! Why would business pay you more than those people?

You lost out on the globalization and outsourcing bubble! Union and manufacturing high-wage jobs sort of died out. Your skills must keep up, or you fall back.

Why would a business bring jobs back here when they can pay less elsewhere? Why not immigrate better talent than to offer you a job because you were born here?

Your plight is NOT hopeless or helpless, but you have to compete and better yourself. Indians and Asians are here to apply for good jobs, and have U.S. jobs there!

If you owned a business and it was legal, you'd do the SAME thing with your hiring practices! Best talent for the least wage, any way that can be accomplished.

PRE-globalization there were pensions and \$70/hour manufacturing jobs. Even Clinton's tax on departing businesses WON'T invest in wages that high!

You can do more than one thing in your life, NO MATTER your age! Retrain! I've done several things, so I know it's possible. Or, live a cheap lifestyle.

You don't HAVE to keep up with the Jones! Materialism vs. minimalism is touted in TV ads all the time in America. Don't buy the lie!

You don't need a tiny house existence, but find fulfillment in more than just things! If you're willing, do over-time and work 80 hours a week; you'll wear out.

Our book, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant has an entire chapter on how to live large and pay puny. LEARN! Avoid buying retail when you can.

Aside: Needed Buyer's App

Sometimes I fear the poorest are the most taken advantage of in business deals. I get taken, on occasion, with four college degrees. Imagine their plight!

In a perfect world all consumers would have perfect knowledge. IF they did, they'd always buy the best values. Someone needs to invent such an app!

You should be able to click an app and find comparison pricing on everything in real time, as with every discount, coupon and deal offered—INSTANTLY, Silicon Valley.

We NEED an app that leverages consumer buying power for every product, to buy in bulk with associated aggregation pricing! It works in my commercial energy business!

For example, 25 people in America want to buy the same widget. Individually, they pay \$36. If an app had them offer a Groupon-like bid price of \$25, they'd win vs. just business!

In a primarily individualistic society, that's counter-intuitive. Let's create a market for consumer purchasing vs. all solo buying that only blesses business!

NOT even like Ebay, where only one wins, and others lose. Give ourselves two weeks to secure as many buyers wanting the same product and submit bid price to multiple businesses on their behalf.

Healthcare as well. For example, everyone in DFW with a broken arm hits the app for that day, and all seek treatment at any doctor who discounts for bulk patients! Innovation.

If one doctor discounted 15 percent under the seemingly price-fixed/monopolistic going rate of all doctors, his practice would FLOURISH and he'd have to hire more doctors. The ADA and other doctors would HATE him!

Forget professional congeniality (or collusiveness). Make healthcare competitive! Lawyers did it—why not doctors? Offer assembly line quality at a discount; doctors mainly sign off on underling's work.

If but one doctor in America became nearly an overnight millionaire by discounting for bulk patients, with an assembly line-like business, many others would follow suit!

As much as legal, use the doctor at a MINIMUM. Eye laser surgeons already do this, as with some dermatology surgeons and many lawyers.

Dentists, doctors, eye care professionals. Often so over-priced! Let the competitive market take over vs. insurance companies and government bureaucrats, as with Medicare.

Sean Hannity's health savings accounts are a PIPE DREAM for the poor and somewhat for the middle class! Save as you will, without insurance, costs EXCEED its total quickly!

Hannity likes to tout saving all your life. What if health savings accounts were law tomorrow and you broke your foot the next day. UN-realistic, Sean!

Continued
(8/27/16)

HOW would you solve the 'hood?' Make them safer, cleaner, more educated and more motivated; rid them of negative influences to these goals! Easy goal, hard work.

The best businesses deserve the best employees, wherever they can be found—Imported to America or American jobs shipped (exported) to where they live. Be the best employee you can be.

Downsize expectations, buy smarter and in bulk, work multiple jobs, invest, and do what I've also advised and you can survive globalization.

As third world nations get education, downward wage pressures ONLY get worse! You have to adjust and know this. Learn how to think for yourself so you adjust well.

I predict a SURGE in government jobs, and higher taxes on the rich as this globalism increases, as the less desirable workers NEED jobs too.

With robotics, even more so. ONLY the owners of such machines profit from robot's labor, and sit in comfort. They'll outsource your job if they can! Think.

The people/masses, and especially the NON-college educated MUST unite their political voices to get the best for you that you can get from government policies!

Examples: NOT letting the rich over-outsource or over-immigrate cheap labor; NOT letting them have tax breaks or fight government jobs for any needy citizens!

Not letting business owners in any nation hire for peanuts (unsustainable/non-living wages). A GLOBAL people's union is necessary to combat trend forces HURTING your life prospects—soon.

NO place for the rich to stash their earnings (Ex.: Shelters/havens). Poor nations WILL lure them and their businesses away when education hits those nations!

Masses have to be educated enough to never just let the elites have all the fun, by hopping nation to nation to find what's ONLY best for them! UNITE, under-educated of the world!

We NEED everyone having a job who wants one, with as decent of pay as possible; we don't need lazy or uneducated workers (and need the best school systems for all), to beat other nations!

If you want America NOT to become a banana republic, vote to help the best American businesses to stay here, be the best employee you can be, and never let business do evil!

Forget politicians. We the people MUST unite for GOOD policies. I'm 4for America being number one, but NOT to the defeat of other nation's economies! Everyone needs a job!

If business doesn't need us all, or chooses to lay off in favor of robots, vote for government to either start competing businesses, or hire the remainder and tax the rich for it.

Give them no place to hide to run from responsibility to ensure ALL are cared for with a job (or survivalist skills) vs. elites in luxury, ignoring the rest.

Men like Bill Gates and Warren Buffet SEE the reason God gave them riches. MANY rich do NOT! They need to learn from we the people! #GivingPledge

A handful, percentage-wise, of rich people could conceivably hire a handful to do all the work needed for society, and the rest become homeless without our government!

I'm ALL for people who are able getting wealthy, but NOT without significant give back. That's where the American Dream conflicts with God's plan, via the Bible!

OPEN LETTER TO AVID TRUMP SUPPORTERS (Part I)

(12/24/16)

A SINCERE message to Trump voters: If you voted for him based on the GOP platform, you and I will agree on many points—a stronger national defense, religious liberty, morally opposing aborting at will, opposing judicial activism and illegal immigration, pro-Israel (EQUAL with non-radicalized Muslims), law and order.

You also had NO other choice as interesting! MANY GOP's were dull, scripted, and didn't light a spark; you wanted change in D.C., and I wrote three books about that WELL BEFORE he even entered the race! I even had four Twitter accounts devoted to it. My point is, on policy, we agree a lot.

But you can NOT believe him to be a good person, after all he said and did. Your support of him has CHANGED my life-long and now ex party affiliation from being the party of the religious right (morally right), values voters (Hillary ran a MUCH more moral campaign) or thinking prioritized greater than feelings, as you accuse liberals of doing!

I voted for ALL Republicans but 'Chump,' and you should have too! I KNOW that would have made Ms. Clinton president, for only four years, but a smart and decent person would have led our nation.

You REALLY brought religion into ill repute, and showed my former party to be full of many fact-deprived people. America can NOT be number one with ignorance.

Racism aside, or white pride, you NEED to deal with the FACT that minorities (including people from other countries) are here, and aren't going anywhere. In fact, they're growing, and they can vote!

You NEED to analyze conservative political beliefs, as they are NOT all holy! They boil down to everyone on his own! That's NOT Christian-consistent!

You need to balance what's GOOD in your beliefs with other good-related perspectives. For example, breaking laws to get here IS evil, but it's also bad to ban all Muslims.

Being militarily strong is good, but starting a nuclear arms race is bad. Being for religious liberty is good, but Ted Cruz's bill to allow any business owner to deny service to LGBTQs is evil.

Being for Israel is good; being for any evils they do is bad, as is treating Arabs as second class world citizens (unless terrorists).

Law and order is good; police brutality and abusing civil rights of blacks is bad. Can you think this way? Has our public education system fallen so low that you're incapable of identifying good from evil, vs. biased knee-jerk feelings from political tradition?

HAVE YOU STEPPED FOOT IN A 'HOOD OR BARRIO LATELY FOR ANY SIGNIFICANT PERIOD OF TIME? I DARE you to tell those strugglers all they need to do is have Trump as president and work harder, as opportunities are equal with your comfy life, whites. The GOP platform essentially says that—READ it. Be informed!

I DARE you to tell a raped girl heading to Planned Parenthood that she's doing evil. You don't have the backbone, in all your Trump-inspired bravado to do so!

Your anger at RINO's is justified, in their allowing Obamacare, executive amnesty, a tepid economic recovery, lead from behind and the Arab Winter!

You were ANGRY. But anger is NOT thinking, and you over-did it! You did NOT have America's interests in mind as much as venting that anger! Hence, we got Mr. Donald.

Finally, on HATING Obama, you must look in the mirror in the privacy of your own home and admit many of you don't like blacks a lot!

THE race who brought blacks here—against their will/by force—now mad at them for demanding to be treated equal with you? The hypocrisy is obvious to all.

Obama was NOT great on several issues (I just noted them, with RINO complicity), but he WAS a decent man who represented U.S.A. well. Dignified, accurate and righteous.

Your behavior in 2016 campaigns has been shameful, many times, enough so that I can no longer be in your party (with Trump topping it). Trump is 100 percent OPPOSITE Reagan in many ways!

I lived (and loved) the Reagan years! He was dignified, kind, witty, smart, gentle, graceful; even his own son says Trump is nothing like the Gipper.

WHY were you so brain-washed by Chump's insults and rudeness (and blank knowledge of any policy details until the nomination was secured)? Forget religion, forget political party; America can NOT endure having an immoral citizenry, as you acted.

The Founding Fathers said that democracy can't endure an immoral citizenry. Your intellectual leaders respect those men—do you?

Fighting at rallies, supporting a wall Mexico will NEVER 100 percent pay for, and likely won't be built, Muslim ban, grab a woman by the crotch? WHERE'S YOUR DIGNITY or conscience?

You can read ALL the things Trump said and did in our Facebook article, as our second pinned tweet. YOU CAN'T JUSTIFY THAT, and if you try you are indicating that you are Hell-bound, and NEED repentance.

It's your eternal soul that I fear for—not your ignorant politics. You being for Chump's antics shows you have NOT been born again; Jn. 3:16, the Bible.

There's a REASON for that. MOST U.S. pastors NEVER ensure that you hear how. Many of them chase fame and money as you face Hell TODAY! They're in your party! SHAME on them!

Finally, in Reagan's day the GOP meant family values (mainly over gay rights and abortion), the religious right and thought greater than feelings.

Nearly forty years later politicians and pastors are STILL able to rile you up at election time to vote GOP on those two issues. That's AMAZING!

You ACCEPT little to no efforts or change for nearly a generation, then suddenly act as though those two issues have been SO important to you all along!

How many abortion clinics have you been to, or pregnant women have you counseled in those years since Reagan? Have you (Christian GOP's) evangelized people, as even aborted fetuses go to Heaven! NO one in your group had the g_nads to take on overturning national gay marriage, because your bully nominee is really a chicken, and a man with no moral foundations—just a love of self!

I am NOT for overturning it, as we lost—it's the law of the land. The Supreme Court can't continue to be respected going back and forth with "Constitutional" conclusions every few years!

ASK your GOP leaders and pastors why they split abortion off from gay marriage this year! Cowardice (a sin). Roe has been the law of the land for MUCH longer, and you heard FEW pastors doing anything political to change it all through Obama's two terms! DO YOU EVER SEE INCONSISTENCY and hypocrisy as sin? Why not? Fix it!

Bottom line, on policy I agree with you on several issues, but I also oppose you on some; same with moderates and liberals. You have got to think better for your career and your country!

You are mocked as dumb _sses, country bumpkin KKK types. Be better than the stereotype! You WILL remain poorer if not!

\$2/day jobs are NOT returning to America! You need better skills and education. You're NEVER too old. It takes work, but that's EXACTLY what your political theory praises—the free markets of Capitalism.

Now it's biting you in the butt—specifically, your wallet nearby, and you don't like it, because your economic theory is FLAWED.

I can't grow your IQ. I can ask you to re-read this message until you get it, and ask a smarter friend to explain it if you still struggle.

Be smarter next election, and, as ALWAYS, I'm ALWAYS open to a dialogue here with anyone who isn't rude. Defend your behavior and vote, or at least THINK about this message, and make changes.

If the white church is always going to vote GOP, even though abortion and gay marriage are the law, just admit it. You worship party, and are intransigent, MEANING you DON'T vote per issues' morality, but with blind, cult-like loyalty to one party. I DON'T, and you shouldn't either. BOTH parties are IMperfect!

In 2020 you will be allowed to do just that! IF you vote for "Pledged" politicians of the Democrat or Republican stripe, you'll get ONLY the good policies of any party!

P.S.: I need to picture it for you one other way: Trump voters SHOULD have been stopped by responsible leaders from their irrational anger! SAME for any coming liberal revenge!

I asked them to, but the excuse it 'we serve voter's desires,' to which I ask, why do you criticize Obama's lead from behind policy when you're using it here, and if your kids wanted to play in the highway, would you let them? Would GOP leadership allow mob rule to be for literally anything, and never do any 'leading' to try to convince them otherwise, @Reince?

OPEN LETTER TO AVID TRUMP SUPPORTERS (Part II)

(4/27/18)

I give Trump supporters a HARD time for supporting his uselessly ambiguous unprepared policies, as his offer to America, and for this dreadful behavior: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj>, especially claiming Christians. But what you DON'T know is that I was a Republican since childhood, until Nov. 8, 2016, and I'm conservative in several ways:

Every nation has a right to protect and control their own borders, and no one and no entity can tell them otherwise. Not only do probably all other nations adhere to this premise, it's called national sovereignty. Also, law and order is a GREAT concept, implemented rightly! Chaos, violence and crime are unacceptable, in a civilized (vs. barbarian) society.

I'm for the smallest taxes possible, because no one enjoys paying money when most of us could always use more! I'm also 100 percent against any and ALL government waste, which happens OFTEN. I'm 100 percent pro-business, when it's run ethically.

I would never have been in business since college, as a lawyer, Fortune 500 Big Four Management Consultant, or sales person (with two business degrees, and one law degree) if I wasn't a Capitalist! Making money is not a sin, and being poor is no innate virtue. Loving/idolizing money is (i.e., a sin).

Also, political conservatives are often WASP Christians. If you read WillYouLiveforever.org, I think you can find enough witnesses to my life since 1978 to see that I am a brother with you (along with one seminary degree, and 36 graduate hours at another seminary).

I am against handouts, freebies and give-aways, because NOTHING is free/there are no free lunches. I posted about this problem WELL before Chump ever thought about it, as with controlled borders, and several other issues. You just weren't here (i.e., on Twitter) to see it, but my new book, Wit and Wisdom, documents exactly what was said on what day.

Finally, I am not opposed to the rich. David, Abraham and Solomon were rich, and were in God's will. So though I switched parties, to estrange myself from such a one as D.J.T., you and I have MUCH in common.

Katie Couric's *America Inside Out* program addressed anger among non-college educated whites. Let's point blank address their predicament (though I've covered it many times before): Over-outsourcing and over-immigration killed their careers (like former rust belt union jobs), via globalization.

Too many immigrants, and allowing illegal ones here (who'd be welcome, if needed and legal) KILL everyone's wages and job opportunities by a glut, known as an employer's market. And native-born Americans RARELY move out of our country, so even their small businesses get undercut by people from other nations used to much less pay!

Plus, good jobs were outsourced to where people expect lower pay. Add to this, college costs skyrocketed, even as our economy moved to it becoming less of a luxury, but more a necessity, and that demographic got screwed, even though whites dominated the percent who lived here, for centuries.

They feel they're losing their country to foreigners and liberal policies that allow such. But let's get down to brass tacks. In the mid-1980's, executives followed management consultant strategies to globalize. I was a consultant, and such a strategy was the going trend, as with automation.

It was NOT illegal, and businesses and politicians allowed it for far too long, by lobbyists paying off people who would turn a blind eye to its effects on AMERICANS! Two dollar a day workers replacing

\$30,000-50,000 a year U.S. workers was too hard to resist. The pendulum would balance out, over time, some, but the effects were permanent.

NO U.S. business is going to over-pay any 'native-born' white high school graduate, 'overpay' meaning more than they can get the same skills for elsewhere, whether by shipping away the job, or shipping in the talent! It's just the free market, and human nature, and the Capitalistic laws of the U.S.A. at work!

What the average Joe 'dirty white boy' SHOULD have done was either attend junior college, gained specialized (and needed) blue collar skills, learn to buy better/smarter, on a stricter budget, downsize, or open a business (or farm)! Instead, many of them still pin their hopes on politicians who promise to bring back jobs.

The days of \$70,000-90,000 a year manufacturing jobs are virtually over in America, especially those offering pensions! It's called reality. Delusions and pipe dreams get no one anywhere. They could even band together their frustrations to lobby for politicians who represent their needs, but those needs can't be filled by laws or politicians.

Let's assume a politician banned any more immigration. U.S. business who needed such labor would hire them elsewhere. Let's assume a politician passed a law of no more outsourcing. U.S. businesses would lobby for more legal immigration of the skills they want, from nations with a lower standard of living than ours.

I can't say America got spoiled, but close to it! We used to survive mainly selling to ourselves. Then consultants and executives saw openings to sell product elsewhere, especially with China's rise, and opening to Capitalism. They had the millions with enough skills to compete, desperate for any wage. WalMarts promised lower-priced products for America, but they'd be made in/sourced from China.

Then high tech did the same with India (i.e., educated skills at lower pay). Inevitably, competition for a job became global, and with the dotcom and internet, businesses could hire anywhere. NOTHING in the world could stop this phenomena, and no one can put the genie back in the bottle. Experts refer to it as the new normal.

These rightly angry, disenfranchised white workers with a high school diploma can continue their anger, but it's UNproductive. Skills retraining is the answer; likely NOT college. Buyer co-ops (i.e., aggregations), and trading within that group would also help. Adjusting expectations to more of the current state new reality would also help.

Expecting Uncle Sam to bail out dying industries, or protect jobs businesses can fund elsewhere, for cheaper, is a mirage as a career path plan! You have a right to be angry, but it can't get you anywhere, even if you fired every D.C. politician who was around in those turbulent days!

And I believe these voters hate Welfare/the safety net, because they pay taxes, and know some of that bill goes to help others, though they're struggling, too—just not on Welfare. I get it! I feel your pain, as I was likely the first person to make this a public issue three+ years ago.

Few-to-none were addressing the aftermath of globalization, and certainly NOT Chump. We have the dated tweets to prove it. I also suggested Welfare with token payback to government (by civic service), and no one paid to lay on a couch, or paid enough to disincentivize working, if they were physically and mentally capable.

These were NOT his ideas, but mine. The proof is in our latest book, but the point is you feel it unfair some people get government help with their struggles, but you do not, and most politicians DID ignore your plight, post-globalization—until I brought it up.

But I never said politicians can solve it. I did say those two practices need to be curbed... only let in who our economy needs, and lessen the outsourcing of jobs. But that can't help everyone negatively affected by globalization.

OPEN LETTER TO NON-COLLEGE GRADUATE TRUMP SUPPORTERS

(5/13/18)

Katie Couric's show interviewed people in this group who HATE being called racists and dumb. one is not dumb to know they can't afford or aren't cut out for college, and one is not a racist to be offended that in their ancestor's land, people who basically squatted, or broke into that nation get the jobs, because the pay is better than at home, and undercuts you!

One guy said, HONESTLY, many illegals aren't loyal to the U.S.A. Cut off the wages, and they'll return home.

These are LEGITIMATE gripes of wronged Americans. But placing blame on businesses and politicians won't change things for your earning potential! And we are not going to deport 12-30 million people. And most outsourced jobs will never return.

The solution is, mainly, you adjusting to twenty-first century realities. I DON'T think you're going to leave your homeland to be bottom rung in places where the culture's differ, and you don't speak the language! That would be risky, if not stupid.

Government SHOULD help you successfully start a needed business, or retrain for someone else's business. And you aren't a racist for begrudging foreigners taking your livelihoods! You're also NOT wrong begrudging any Welfare abuses. I've opposed those WELL before Chump changed the work requirements, and I even pushed for a middle class \$3,000 tax cut well before him.

He gets these ideas, often, from here, via connections I detail in a free book on our coming website. But tax rebates

are not your lifeline. And your political philosophy I held, too, until about eight years ago (i.e., Hannity and Limbaugh) never wants businesses or the rich to pay more in taxes, and wants them rewarded.

That's irrational. They suck up all the funds, then you wonder why you have no job, or a low-paying one! Grow a brain, folks!

So being for several polices The Chump got behind, you can check our posts' dates; MANY we advocated, and he took/'stole.' You can't support such a man's character, or claimed intellect, with a good conscience, though many ideas you like of his were ours, first: Closed borders, defeat ISIS, stronger economy and military, fix Obamacare, etc. MY ideas.

As this message will enter that book, just read elsewhere on those topics, and check the dates posted. Confirm them on Twitter; they're still there, if you know my typos! And if you doubt he knows of this account, read Christians For Trump (book). I document all the boring details.

I won't rehash your action steps/to-do lists! If you re-read this message, and apply those I listed, you can have a decent lifestyle, post-globalization! HOW do I know? My family has lived off one salary for ten+ years, in one of the richest cities in Texas. It can be done. I teach you how in our book, Dumb as a Donkey.

You feel like a man with no country. By 2044, whites will be a U.S. minority. You thought you could reverse that trend, voting for Chump. Why not deal with the real, and learn to appreciate all types, and make do with what life brings you, even the lemons of globalization. I just taught you how. Will you do it?

P.S.: I've also written that I'm 100 percent behind home school college, certified, including online education, and self-taught college degrees from library text books. A college degree OUGHT to be standard for anyone intellectually capable of the work. In twenty-first century America, it's essential, for good pay!

Finally, there are non-college graduate millionaires. Bill Gates—Exhibit A. You can invent something. You may have an idea for a great new business. You may be the next Warren Buffett, and not get a finance degree—just study master investors. You probably won't be rich, but it's NOT out of the question, for a few. Explore your options!

PASTORS AREN'T LAWYERS

(8/29/18)

These pastors seeking Roe's overturn MIGHT be good people, IF their TRUE/sincere heart motive is NOT political power, but sparing the babies' lives. If that's a ruse for the former, they're evil as the Hell such motive originates from. But one thing for sure, they are IGNORANT of the law—STUPID!

Judges are a-political, in function. You can't say an act is 'Constitutional,' then say it's not. Skitzo contradiction! IF they could qualify for law school (a BIG if), one of the first words they'd learn is 'precedent.'

Our nation's functioning is upon a solid foundation! We do not wake up each morning wondering if yesterday's speed limit changed overnight, then changed back, later on!

Consistency, common understanding of what's expected—these are GOOD things (precedent law). And IF Roe were overturned, surely Texas (until more people move here) would ban all abortions, but New York wouldn't.

Equal protection would be a second phrase those men would have to learn, IF they keep venturing out of their own lane of specialty and into the arena of law. YES, an unborn child has committed less sins than their mother, but it is the sin nature that makes BOTH 'sinners' before God—not how many sins they've committed (zero, for fetuses, that we can surmise).

There are TWO people to the decision, and certainly killing an "innocent" is EVIL, but this is NOT like the King Solomon baby splitting challenge, because that baby was spared by his real mom by willingness to give it up. Here, a baby is really killed.

Now extreme abortion banners say if a woman is raped, make her feel the indignity of that trauma for nine months; or incest; or if the mom's life is in jeopardy, hubby's desires be da_ned—kill her. These are NOT compassionate attitudes, though, at same time, it's VERY uncompassionate to say kill the innocent.

And for birth control abortions, these pastors are saying (though never with the courage of mouthing it): I you have sex, you better want a child, or you better never have sex, unless your contraception works perfectly.

At the same time, if you get pregnant and never intended to have a child, as a result, there is ZERO reason to take that BAD decision and poor planning problem out on the innocent!

These are difficult and thorny issues, especially when you consider how a red state girl gets access to abortion if banned in her state, and who pays for all costs involved.

So anyone coming to this issue solely from a naive 'killing innocents is wrong' perspective simply doesn't understand enough information, just holding tight to an IGNORANT dreamy ideal state, where only one party is involved—not two, and certainly not the woman's hubby, or family, or boyfriend.

But law makers must consider and deal with reality—NOT fantasyland. The MOST humorous part about all this is a VERY large percent of aborters are CHRISTIANS! If pastors can't even keep their sheep disciplined in sexual matters, don't try forcing your inability to control them on all others; and QUIT trying to pretend you're lawyers!

SINCERE OPEN LETTER TO TRUMP'S BASE

(11/7/18)

This is NOT easy for anyone to do, including me, and I have neither the time nor interest in doing it, but it's needed (and you can't do it, as PROVEN by the FACT that you will see this nowhere else!). We are 'gonna address Trump's rural base, as well as less-educated voters, from the standpoint of their needs...

Last night, red states won Senate races, mainly in small counties. Why is that? They're NOT major cities, but full of ranches and farms. The American farmer is the backbone of America—we wouldn't eat without them. WHAT is the make-up of MOST farmers? Rugged individualists, who would NEVER ask for any government help (except for tariffs), to make their living.

They work morning to night, by the sweat of their brows. They are in competition with BIG AG. Ma and pa is being squeezed by big box corporations. They are not always college educated, but they are smart concerning the things that make them successful as farmers.

When it comes to voting, they vote conservative, because they barely eke by, in some cases, and want no tax increases. They probably can't even understand why anyone would ever need or want anything from government, because they raised themselves up by the bootstraps, and they do NOT live in places where tax dollars are often spent.

Cities get most of the perks of government... parks, libraries, paved roads, etc., and you can rightly resent being forced to pay for city slickers' lives to be enriched thereby, when all you want is to be left alone, and, as Ted Cruz said, "come and take it" regarding your rifles and guns.

Can we talk, and can we speak honestly? MOST Americans CAN'T live as you do! Homesteading is NOT how MOST Americans choose to live, because they like the cushier, more comfortable lifestyle of cities and suburbs! You get neighbors miles away; we have them right next door. There's a HUGE difference in our two cultures.

You are also a very patriotic and religious people, generally! MANY military personnel come from small towns in red states! Many of you faithfully attend little white chapels every Sunday. You are the salt of the earth, wholesome people of values. So may I venture one request?

In your independence, and moral backbone, can you consider that government policy NEEDS to be in-between extremes of over- and under-addressing societal problems, and as a religious people, you should NEVER have EVER supported THIS sin, and sin of idiocy!: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> JESUS Himself would tell you that, if you could hear His voice, because He has already written as much in that Bible you carry under your arm every weekend!

You begrudge minorities seeking government to help them get equal opportunity, because you made your opportunity, in many cases. You saved enough to buy your farm, horses and cows, etc., so WHY would anyone enlist government to succeed?

As ODD as it is, I ask you to take one Saturday to drive to a big city, go spend some hours in a 'hood or barrio, before you answer your own question! You struggle, they struggle. WHAT'S THE DIFFERENCE?

Do you live near gang warfare, economic blithe, no father households, rundown schools and homes, live in fear, depression and hopelessness, or in danger of violence? IF you DON'T, go visit those places before you think it's an apples-to-apples comparison.

Invite a young minority child to come work on your farm for one day! They'll learn hard work, and you'll learn they're JUST LIKE YOU, and NOT lazy bums wanting everything for free! Go visit them, then let them visit your life. Interact. Learn.

And to the "good 'ol boys" who have lost blue collar, good-paying jobs to over-immigration and over-outsourcing, BESIDES the FACT that I addressed your struggles WELL before Chump even knew of it, I also gave you solutions WAY before him! ALL he proposed was lower taxes for more jobs. Businesses cut personnel when costs rise.

Taxes are a rise in costs. But lower taxes (which I advocated for, in some cases, but not as drastically—WELL before him) do NOT return good-paying outsourced jobs! Even concerning workfare vs. Welfare, I advocated for that WELL before Chump! I just wasn't well-known, and he he's a copy cat!

ALL he DID advocate was a 50' wall Mexico would pay for, and ban all Muslims. Over TWO YEARS, those were his ONLY major policy ideas! Even defeating ISIS and controlling our borders were MY ideas! I have ALL my date-stamped tweets as proof! These ideas have filtered up to Washington, in ways I describe in my many books—one for free.

The point is I have written MANY chapters addressing solutions to your economic challenges, the main one being you need better job skills for the 21st century! Government, business, churches, charities and individuals NEED to help you adjust to a changed, globalized economy! Politicians passing laws will NOT fix your problems!

You falsely believe politicians are your Savior! God and yourself are your Savior, with government NOT preventing your success, by passing policies like over-immigration and over-outsourcing--two policies I vehemently opposed, and wrote of WELL before Chump joined our bandwagon.

You do NOT need a college degree (but it would help if you could, as we're in an information age, and STEM services economy), but you can also learn to buy smart, organize buyer's co-ops (for price leverage), learn one new skill, to start (for better economic opportunities), and work longer hours, or do a better quality job so you get a raise, or promotion!

You don't whine to Uncle Sam! You look in the mirror, vote against politicians who ruin your jobs with bad policies, and adjust to a reality that rust belt \$70K manufacturing jobs will NOT return, when BIG business can hire out for \$2/day labor in China.

I'm ALL for your success! I wouldn't have written so many tips for you if I cared nothing about your success. You can believe LIES, in the form of empty promises from Chump, and live in la la delusional hope government will help you, but tariffs are NOT in your interest, medium-term!

They may protect your industry, for awhile, but then they cause your products and services to cost consumers more, so they substitute purchase to your competitors, which lowers your sales, then leads to your layoffs.

You do NOT have to own a university sheepskin to understand this! I was for more and better trade deals, WELL before Chump, as well. READ my books, and check the dates. But trade wars are unjust,

and do NOT make China, and others, MORE inclined to trade with the U.S.A., but to find substitute nations to work with.

You NEGOTIATE good trade deals in America's interests, but NO nation is STUPIDLY 'gonna give in to all America's desires, and screw their own people and economy! Win-win is the ONLY solution—NOT tariffs. THIS AFFECTS YOU! An economy HAS to NEED your job and skills!

Government protecting typewriter repairmen, for example, makes NO economic sense, as the market is GONE for dying industries. If your job skills DON'T keep up with industries that are in demand, TODAY (i.e., not 30 years ago), you are just like a Blockbuster employee clamoring D.C. to protect a dying industry!

They may promise to, and may even do so, STUPIDLY, to selfishly secure your vote, but dying industries are NOT sustainable! If you offer jalapeno milk, and ask politicians to protect your business from extinction, the problem is you are offering something few-to-no people want; you have no market!

QUIT looking to lying, stupid politicians to save your career. Keep up with the times! You can wax nostalgic/eloquent about how things used to be in the U.S.A. This is today—deal with it. You may have done poorly in school. You may have graduated, or dropped out decades ago, but anyone can re-train, and you must, and NO politician can save you from that necessity! There are helps, to aid adjustment. Just do it!

The ONLY part of Chump's base that I/me/myself, through God, didn't address first (i.e., before Chump, as he's a copycat with NO ideas, to speak of, of his own), are the KKK types. I would NEVER advise them on anything, but to repent! America shouldn't even have such people in our midst. SO immoral, and old school stupid! #WOW

One more thing: IF you're a "country boy," or blue collar laborer who is angry with how your industries have been ravaged by bad government policy, and think you are equally suffering as poor minorities, GO VISIT A HOOD OR BARRIO or trashed trailer park before concluding you'd rather be in their shoes! Just do it.

I have asked MANY white people, of all ages, economic circumstances, education and job types... all things being equal, would you rather have been born white or black in America? I have YET to get an answer of black. That answer itself incriminates/kills any complainers who aren't poor, and a minority!

TRIGGER A TRUMPSTER?

(3/4/18)

Having had two good conversations with two Texas GOP politicians last night (at church, no less), and "triggered" by last night's hashtag, #TriggerALiberalIn4words, here are my responses to MANY allegations conservatives are brain-washed to believe about (most, if not all) Democrats:

First, I am NOT a liberal. However, I know they have some good points, and are NOT all the Devil...

1. DJT is NOT great, a man of integrity, or good for America. SOME of his policies are OK, but he DIDN'T have them in his campaign, but OTHERS gave them to his empty, ambiguous, flip-flopping mind, which has NO core values but Self.

On the issues: Borders MUST be enforced, but a 50' beautiful wall was, and still is, a RIDICULOUS idea, given our technology! NOT all GOP's, but you must admit some sincerely hate gays, and believe trans people to be inferior, second-class citizens!

Some Democrats have NO religion, maybe some hate religion, but NO ONE can convince me Trumpsters have religion being for DJT's constant immorality and stupidity, so that claim is a WASH!

Maybe some Democrats want a nation with zero guns, but NOT I, and to argue America punishes gun owners to require background checks, licenses, training and safe storage, and registered serial numbers to track weapons in crimes IS a sinful worship of the NRA, and is NOT taking away second amendment rights, or "gun-grabbing!" That is a STUPID confusion, and blurring of distinctions! And stupidity has never been a GOP value, as they LOVE to say that Democrats are emotion vs. thought!

One post said there is NO white privilege. That is pure subjectivism! On average, would he rather be born white in America, or black, as to overall or average economic situations and opportunities? If a stork from Mars were to have dropped him into a U.S. home, which would he have chosen, on average? Point made, but LOST on deceived Trumpsters.

Again, they alleged they're for facts vs. feelings. Does their hero, DJT, use facts often? LIARS say Trumpsters are for facts OR morality; NOT all DJT voters, but true believers LIE by such claims!

Profit isn't evil. True, but give back isn't either, and their conservative economic theory does NOT embrace it, except for some, sometimes token charity, and people like Mark Levin mock Warren Buffett signing the Giving Pledge as 'self-loathing.' Our world has many issues to face, even the U.S.A. MOST, if not all cost money to fix. If a rich person sees that their excess can, to some degree, be used to fix or curb them, the Jesus many conservatives CLAIM would see that decision as holy, vs. evil; selfish hoarding and greedy idolatry He DOES call sinful!

Patriotism because you wave a flag? NFL kneelers used their platform for OTHERS' struggles (i.e., selflessness virtue). NO NFL player who kneels, that I know of, was complaining about their own salaries. It's their fellow African-Americans who DO often get the short end of the stick in U.S.A., and conservatives RARELY go to the POOR parts of town to see a day in the life. How convenient. IGNORING by IGNORance reinforces their FALSE belief that whites don't, generally, have it better in America than 'blacks and browns.' It is PATENTLY obvious, if you LEAVE your cloistered area of town, and open your eyes, Trumpsters! QUIT denying reality, and FIX it for people other than just yourself (i.e., selfishness, again, as a core/root problem in your political theory).

I have NO problem with their mocking global warming as 100 percent proven, but NO ONE in their right mind can believe pollution is good, so long as businesses can profit, without addressing it; no one but a sincere Trumpster, I mean.

I know ZERO American who believes government is their 'god.' That allegation is idiotic! And QUIT pretending all GOP's go to church and love God, or all Dems avoid church and hate Him! You reinforce your stupidity, and buttress your confidence in lies by so doing!

Free healthcare? I agree, nothing is free, and the people with 'mo money DO pay the bills for those with less, under socialized medicine (which I oppose, save for a minimum care standard, repaid by token civic service). People NEED medical care. NOT all can pay for it—it's expensive. Again, political conservatism

HATES being forced to care about others, but a good society cares for its weakest link, and doesn't idolize money—which is EXACTLY what conservatism does!

A few more and we're done here (4:30 am). Rightly implemented Welfare is NOT evil, but Trumpsters 100 percent despise it in any form or degree! Again, selfishness is a sin that your CLAIMED Jesus opposes. Helping a few get by, NEVER letting them live off it, or long-term, is NOT evil, and the Supreme Court has NOT deemed it unconstitutional, so QUIT calling yourself 'Constitutional conservatives,' believing in every man for himself, and to Hell with the suffering of others! Remember the 'general welfare,' 'more perfect union' and we the people (i.e., voter input) aspects of that document?

It's that white privilege, again, that can't understand how anyone could ever suffer poverty. GO VISIT A HOOD, OR BARRIO. You won't, because you DON'T want to know the truth your CLAIMED Jesus LOVED!

Finally, hatred of Obama and Hillary. Hate is also a sin, political conservatives! So QUIT PRETENDING Trump lovers know Jesus! Some might; I doubt he does, and there are people of all faiths, even among Democrats, including Christianity! The sins you Trumpsters approved of denies your own claimed faith!: <http://bit.ly/2jIYEOf> YOU made that! Refute/debate me, anytime! You can't. FAILED policies!

It's from constant ingestion of FoxNews TV, and talk radio that you believe the world revolves around political conservatism, and everyone you hang with believes like you, but you FAIL to analyze, and think critically about your political beliefs, as you may not be capable of doing so. De-programming is a HARD task!

And there may be some Democrats who HATE babies, and wish they could murder them, legally (probably not, though), but wanting women safe when they choose the evil deed of abortion-for-contraception is what our government HAS to protect, even as we agree it's better NOT to (i.e., the Constitution's health and safety clause)!

I really caught my two Texas GOP politicians off guard last night with these responses: when one showed disdain for Obama and Hillary, I said, I voted ALL GOP's but Chump, and had we had time, I would have argued that Trump has WORSE morals and mental capabilities, though those two democrats were NOT perfect in all policies (and I would have detailed every good and bad policy for each)...

Obama was weak on ISIS, had a tepid economy, sometimes seemed to favor other nations over U.S.A., didn't enforce the borders well, didn't speak Christian beliefs much (which is his free choice), and didn't balance business with worker's needs.

Hillary was pilloried for Benghazi, AS IF she ordered those victims' murder! The Russian reset failed, to a large degree, as with the Arab Spring. Conservatives call her immoral and evil and a liar/untrustworthy, but chanting 'lock her up' is embarrassingly stupid! Emails from home, even if intentional, were wrong, but NOT meriting prison.

And, yes, her hubby sexually sinned in office, but HRC didn't arrange those events, and conservatives NEVER get over Bill's sins, as their own hero commits SO MANY on a regular basis.

You do NOT have to love either of those two Democrats, but your president is a national and international embarrassment and disgrace, and those two have not stooped to being that!

I LOVED one post that read, red states are moochers. Texas certainly isn't. It's hilarious that we live under federalism, but NO ONE wants the short end of the stick. Anytime anyone is forced to subsidize anyone, people get mad. WHY aren't we 50 independent countries? People DON'T think through their beliefs!

And in reply to #TriggerATrumperIn4Words... Christians CAN'T defend THIS: <http://bit.ly/2jlYEOf>

TRUMPS' BASE

(10/23/18)

For the umpteenth time, let's address the hard core tRump voter—white, often Southern, often male, rarely Christian, rarely college-educated, 'good 'ol boys,' regarding jobs. In the 50's-90's many were in the Rust Belt, or manufacturing careers, using their hands (vs. white collar jobs), and OFTEN in unions.

They'd make ~70K/year, even \$90K, working on the line and assembly lines. They had set breaks, paid overtime, even, at one point, pensions, as with health insurance. Yes they paid union dues, but got collective bargaining contract wages, all negotiated by their union bosses, and for DECADES they benefitted from this set-up, financially.

Then came the globalization push, where businesses told unions, either accept globally reasonable wage concessions, or we'll move out of the States. Unions balked, and the rest is history—BAD history for this group of mainly whites. I'm white, myself, and we are raised that there's shame in, and you should never take government handouts.

So you're too proud to take government handouts, but too broke to make it decently (i.e., a "living wage"), since business can import skilled immigrants and export your and your parents' former hands-on jobs for ~\$2/day. WHAT DO YOU DO? Do you accept LIES, to feel good and optimistic/hopeful, or deal with reality? Lies never paid anyone's bills, and you have bills to pay!

Are tariffs/protectionism the answer? You MAY say 'yes,' if it's of your industry, but let's learn some facts that will bite you in the end.

1. That's asking American consumers to subsidize you, JUST LIKE government entitlement programs you despise—the EXACT SAME THING, only through higher prices for things we buy (vs. give-aways). Either way, you are imposing on others for your ability to fund your family.
2. Tariffs hurt U.S. businesses, like Ford Motor Cars laying off THOUSANDS, as they've lost billions! That means even more people fighting for any job you qualify for.
3. NO politician can force businesses to bring back to America \$2/day jobs, and believe they'll pay U.S. workers \$14/hour, or more. That is ludicrous, and would bankrupt businesses, or cause massive layoffs, for the few they'd hire. They'd much likelier robotize!

You may THINK it's great that tRump shows some care for you, but I was on this, and most of the few good ideas he's ever had one to two years before, and my ideas were an open book for people to read, here.

You may recall, ON HIS OWN, he ONLY had three main policies: MAGA (which I originated, in the term 'USA #1'), close/control the borders (again, which I originated, well before him), and ban all Muslims (which I had NOTHING to do with). Terrorists, YES. Stereotyping everyone from the Middle East as dangerous—NOTHING I ever wrote of! And the 50' beautiful wall Mexico would pay for, I had NOTHING to do with!

Here's my point: It may FEEL great that people like myself first addressed your plight, brought about by Dems (wanting the votes of poorer immigrants) and GOPs (big business wanting cheap labor), but that does you no good.

You need good-paying jobs (i.e., opportunity), with benefits, which you can be proud of working an honest day's work. When people come to America in numbers our economy doesn't need, even if highly

educated, every job below their skill level gets more people pressuring wages and opportunities
DOWNWARD.

And when illegal ones come en masse, wages on the low end of the scale are pushed further
DOWNWARD! NO business is 'gonna invest in out-of-date industries (Ex.: typewriter repair), what
they can buy elsewhere for cheaper, or people whose skills they can pay less for somewhere else.

You are a direct labor competitor with sweatshop child labor in China, if you live in the past, with skills
of the past! We live in an information and service industry age. You can vote for Chump as many times
as possible, but there's nothing he or anyone else can do about this situation, but you!

Government NEEDS a mentoring program to help you identify skills you have aptitude at, or experience
with! Private citizens and organizations and churches can help you, too. START by taking aptitude tests
(Strong's battery and Myers-Briggs), or get around (in life, or online) to see what jobs are paying well,
which you have interest in.

You don't have to spend four years in college, but your vote is NOT the answer! Your own decisions are!
One help is learning to buy smarter. We have chapters, in my political books, to help with that. You'll be
able to read them for free, at libraries.

Co-ops give buying leverage. But that's the out-go side of the coin. The income side requires a two-
income family (since the 70's), hard work, and quality controlled productivity, but also companies in
America, who think your skills are worth living wage pay, rather than paying \$2/day.

I do not have all the answers for you, but junior college might help some of you, as with online
universities (i.e., cheaper than normal). You also may not be able to stay where you were raised. You go
to where opportunities are. For example, Midland TX has \$100-150K jobs for NON-college educated
blue collar jobs, and truck drivers. Housing may need to be an RV, but earn that for a few years, and
you'll move up to escape those cramped quarters.

You cannot live in the past, and since government programs aren't in your wheelhouse, learn to make a
better you, skills-wise, for industries of the future. No matter what technology lies ahead, there's always
a place for people able to fix broken toys, technology, products! Learn to downsize, with contentment.
You don't have to keep up with Hollywood TV ads. And, above all, get to know Jesus! (John 3:16)

TRUMP VOTERS' LEGITIMATE CONCERNS

(11/17/16)

Obama was a very good man with not so great policies; Chump's a very bad man who will learn decent policy from people who REALLY have 'great brains.'

One going joke is that in the 80's we had John Wayne, Bob Hope and change; in our era we had Obama, no hope and no change. Trumpsters feel broke due to Obama policies.

They FAIL to know that 1985's the year consulting firms started eliminating their economic futures! I was in one; I decried it outside of work; the pattern was OBVIOUS.

When big business gave unions an ultimatum (take pay cuts or we'll leave), they left America for good. It takes decades for that impact to be felt by average Joe Schmo.

Importing smart brains, and allowing in the cheapest working illegals, and Trumpster types FEEL that SQUEEZE! Chump can't fix it, but he expressed their pain.

He got those ideas from HERE! MANY VIPs watched our latest book written here live. We have the time-dated tweets as evidence.

The PROBLEM is, you CAN'T bring back Rust Belt manufacturing jobs! You can lessen the employee gut by enforcing immigration laws, but it's a global employer's market now.

And big business could just buy labor overseas if U.S. wages go much higher, where they're cheaper.

You do need immigration control, but your career is competing with a GLOBAL labor market, especially with technology that allows labor to be conducted outside a stationary workplace/brick and mortar building.

Over time, the global imbalance can equalize—like where China's incomes are rising—as workers demand better treatment), but that won't help Trumpster types for years if not decades.

Few home-grown good 'ol boys are going to move out of the good 'ol U.S. of A for a job! Immigrants sacrificed that move, and now squeeze your wallets and futures.

And with business' attitude, 'nothing personal, it's business,' NO acts are immoral that business does—**IN THEIR OWN MIND!**

Only voters the world over can educate them otherwise! Global worker unionization. Bernie on steroids. And nations vowing to give no business or rich person a safe haven to scr_w workers anywhere.

Radical? Rational. People simply aren't in the habit of thinking global trends, but I assure you that business is. Workers have to compete intellectually with business! Please do so.

Apart from GOP RINO's too often giving in on bad policies, like Obamacare, Arab Spring, Iran nuclear deal and a tepid economy, this is a core issue Trump voters were voting AGAINST!

My guess is a YUGE majority of talk radio listeners voted for Chump. Opinions trumping fact OFTEN starts at that source, and stereotypes being reinforced! (1/21/17)

Non-religious, non-college graduate Trump voters were hurt by over-immigration and over-outsourcing. The feds can't un-do that harm, but these things can: Work harder, do your best quality work, work overtime (or two jobs), learn to spend smarter, or secure these jobs <https://atxne.ws/2wZ2QfQ> <https://bit.ly/2x0Ursk> <https://bit.ly/2oTFLXM>, or consider sales, starting a small business, invent something, and also learn to invest, successfully, if you ever get overage/excess. Hire a professional to

minimize your taxes, too. It's mainly up to YOU. And finally, be willing to move anywhere, for the highest pay, and have both spouses work. (9/10/18)

TRUMP VOTERS' TRUTH & ERRORS

(11/15/16)

Three UNDER-addressed topics in this book (covered before, in part)—black vs. white church, Trumpsters truths and errors, and objectivity vs. subjectivity:

God's church IS divided economically and racially. In history, the theological debate had always been Gospel vs. social Gospel. SAME goes in 2016!

IF pastors REALLY believed in the unity of the faith (Eph. 4:3) and Mt. 6:33, they would DO EDBS priorities, and this would NOT be a divisive Christian issue.

As it is, many WASP pastors have been chasing wealth (i.e., mega church mania)—NOT so much evangelism, until recently, while black pastors have been sticking up for their congregants' DAILY needs via the social Gospel.

As one of them recently said, 'I know feeding the poor isn't a need only at Thanksgiving,' and I'll Add, it's also not a drop in the red buckets at Christmas, but a SYSTEMIC problem!

IF black and white pastors united to do TOP priorities, Mt. 6:33 promises that God will take care of the material needs.

Jesus NEVER evangelized by talking about meeting physical needs through or by salvation; he met those needs as He spoke of eternal verities!

WASP's usually chase wealth like the rest who are lost, and with MUCH prodding may do some evangelism. So the two extremes are to lack money and make it your Gospel, or to chase money and do a little evangelism. BOTH ARE WRONG! Take Mt. 6:33 and Eph. 4:3 seriously, and these two problems solve themselves.

Trumpster Truths and Errors: Trump voters had legitimate anger at RINO's siding with Obamacare, a tepid economy through over-immigration (legal and illegal) and over-outsourcing, as well as disdain for international U.S. weakness with "leading from behind."

Their ERROR is blind belief 100percent in conservatism, anti non-white attitude (KKK, etc.), and especially support of such a blatantly and consistently evil man as Chump!

I know none of the other 16 were as interesting or entertaining, but in the process of seeking a confrontational outsider, you left your moral moorings, and thus, your credibility!

Finally...

Objectivity: Our nation does NOT improve or even lead when there are many extremists who avidly believe their cause is 100 percent just, and has NO flaws!

Liberal, conservative and even moderates ALL have positives and negatives. If you can't see that, you are the problem with our nation, and why there's so much division this year!

I was just at the mall, and overheard two employees arguing that you have to be positive or you have to have some negativity. That's NEVER the issue!

Overall, everyone wants a rosy personified person, but all must be based in reality, and reality is that America suffers many problems (you may call that negative, but it's TRUE).

IF you are NOT objective (or smart), you are subjective (i.e., living off your emotions and own experience). As a white person you generally and genuinely can't relate to any poor people, especially any minorities.

You may even complain they should just work harder and never get any of your money via taxes. That's subjectivity, and partly bad.

So be it church race relations, liberal vs. conservative extremes, the answer is finding common ground through being objective, and talking/relating!

I'm fully that convinced if any middle or upper class WASP's visited a 'hood (or barrio) for one week, the subjectivity, social Gospel slander and Welfare opposition would CEASE!

TRUMPSTER TRUTHS

(12/13/16)

A bozo just complained that I complain a lot about a "democratic" decision for Chump. The majority CAN get it WRONG, and I have free speech! Nice try!?

To our Trump voter viewers: We are for many ideas Chump used to get elected; he GOT several of them from us! He's also SURE to pass several good policies!

Even Trumpster's decision to be for him we don't 100 percent criticize, as he was the only interesting if not entertaining one of the 17!

At the same time, you morally BLEW it! 16 others were MORE qualified/prepared/intelligent (two possible exceptions), and he has little integrity or intelligence. You own that. You should have elected a better GOP nominee!

ANYONE can get advisers to inform them so they pass good policy! Trump had NO ideas to speak of for 16 months! I do NOT forget that. Vote for advisers if that's what you're going to get!

What I NEVER see is Trump voters honest about the fact that they voted for an ignoramus who was less moral by far than any other president in 45+ years! SAD, immoral omission!

'TRUMPSTER' VS. TRUMP VOTER

(1/23/17)

Stupidity and immorality WILL sink our ship in America. Schools can handle the former, but with lower church, synagogue and mosque attendance, GOD HELP US on the latter!

WHY should any employer buy the services of the stupid? They do NOT legally owe anyone a job! They have a business to run. Get an edu-ma-cation, Trump whiners.

WHY should any business bring back outsourced jobs if they can pay less elsewhere? Why should they even pay minimum wage if you are not intelligent enough for them?

Trumpsters whine they lost their jobs, but WHAT did they do to adjust to globalism's REALITY? Sit around and drink beers and shoot rifles?

I am NOT referencing responsible and educated Trump supporters. They simply chose a HORRIBLE pick. I distinguish between these two sub-groups!

Trump voter vs. Trumpster—what's the difference? Intelligence and integrity for the former; blind faith in a clown administration for the latter.

III-F5. TRUMP

ATTACK ON FISCAL SANITY & THE FIRST AMENDMENT

(12/17/17)

WHEN WE SAY America was founded on "Judeo-Christian" values, that means things like justice/fairness, love, facts, compassion, knowledge—NOT like CHUMP's seven banned CDC words, which are saying, discriminate against, or hate LGBTQ's, science, non-whites and the poor (AKA favor GOP constituents)!

And CHUMP's tax give away VIOLATES Judeo-Christian values, in that it favors the rich (Levit. 19:15; Rom. 2:11), irresponsibly increases debt, NEVER balances the budget (fiscal suicide), and is really ONLY a plan to make voters like CHUMP and HIS GOP—TRYing to be BUYing votes (like Democrats with entitlements).

So, BOTH these decisions are moral disasters. It IS establishing two religions above the others, being financially irresponsible, legal bribery, hatred of the poor and LGBTQ equals of The CHUMP, despising government ever helping anyone ("entitlement"), opposing truth (i.e., science and evidence), CONTRARY to Jn. 8:32 and 17:17.

ALL these two decision are is catering to the so-called "Christian" Cabal types, targeting Democrat opponent voters, then trying to BUY their votes, because the CHUMP KNOWS he has NO hopes of re-election, and his poll numbers are so low, why not waste money we don't have, and blow up the whole joint to spite reasonable Americans?

Let's describe, for ALL, what The CHUMP's tax plan and CDC edict show he wants to make America into: Favor the rich, NEVER help ANY poor, discriminate against and hate LGBTQ and Muslims (or ANY religion but Judaism and Christianity), make laws based on religion vs. science, and be anti-knowledge, and in debt.

BABY CHRISTIAN TRUMP

(10/30/18)

Five minutes of two talk radio stations, and I could take no more! Money is their number one "ethic," and Dems are globalists, hate the U.S.A., only want power, and hate Chump, like a cult ("Trump derangement syndrome"), and DJT never attacked any media but liars among them, say they. To get OBJECTIVITY from them is pulling teeth!

Let's explain how ill-will continues, seemingly without end: There's ALWAYS an initiator, who is MOST to blame, like Chump doing all of this: <https://bit.ly/2jIYEOf> NO ONE forced him to do that, and 16 other GOP's DIDN'T do it. He started the process.

Then there's deserved blowback of the majority despising and opposing him, as a result. After 1-1.25 years, Chump's mouthpieces ACT like he has apologized, and try to blame his opponents as being unforgiving, and holding bitter grudges, from hatred. And if any Democrats behave improperly, as DJT did for his ENTIRE campaign, those advocates use the phrases "hypocrite" and "double standard" as SUPPOSEDLY applicable. Then their "reasoning" becomes 'move on/get over it,' or 'we all do bad things,' JUSTIFYING DJT's entire sin-filled campaign which DISqualified him as competent to deserve office.

Then, after two years, with all the competent advisors he has at his beckoning—JUST AS I PREDICTED—he gets some policies right, because the odds are against anyone getting them all wrong, forever (as I said, an untrained monkey can hit a bulls eye, blindfolded, sometimes). What's LOST in this rancor process is ZERO repentance or apologies on Chump's part—NO accountability.

The far right wing has amnesia, and morals never mattered to them; they just want to shift the blame, when ZERO accounting has EVER occurred regarding all the factual things I raise in that Facebook argument. You punch your wife in the nose, and try the right's TRICKS of never remedying your sin; it WON'T work.

And it's people in the GOP who support him, who are EMPOWERING his sin of arrogance, that WON'T acknowledge wrongdoings, or apologize for sin, as a claimed "baby Christian." That's TOTALLY opposite the Bible, which would call for church discipline and rebukes, yet we hear CRICKETS, from power idolatry!

Be it the Hatfield's and McCoy's, Arabs and Jews, reconciliation ONLY occurs when you're honest about your own sins. In Chump's case, we even know he started it all. Those other two feuds have such long histories, the initiator is more irrelevant. @realDonaldTrump Repent of your many sins, "Christian!"

.@realdonaldtrump @POTUS If you EVER even PRETENDED to be behaving as a claimed Christian (turned 'baby Christian,' later on), you would APOLOGIZE to the public, and all GOPs you free-willedly offended by all these things: <https://bit.ly/2jIYEOf> I doubt you ever will! God sees all you do—fear Him!

No REAL "Christian advisor" would EVER tell a president that time alone heals the many wounds Chump inflicted in his sin-to-win campaign! It's NOT bitterness, or unforgiveness, to point out that he has arrogantly NEVER asked for any forgiveness, because he has never faced his many sins!
#Accountability

People doing the right thing have told politicians, 'you are the man,' regarding a specific sin (II Sam. 12:7), and 'it's not right what you're doing,' regarding a specific sin (Mk. 6:18). We are to forgive (before God, in our hearts), lest God not forgive us (Mt. 6:15), but the offender also has to ask for forgiveness/repent, to reconcile with man (Mt. 18:21-22).

Mt. 18:15-18 gives the process, as with Jas. 5:20, I Jn. 5:16-17, and many others. TRY letting time heal raping your wife, like Chump tries ignoring accountability for all his sins in his campaign. He'd call it 'old news.' I call it unrepented of, and DISqualifying for any good coming thereafter!

But since MOST reasonable people rightfully question Chump's religious sincerity, we know no one will hold him accountable, lest he exact revenge on them and their reputation/careers, just like every REAL Christian is taught by God to do, right? WRONG! The fake baby Christian is NOT getting disciple, IF he's saved!

One more thing: If any OTHER future presidential candidate did all this crap, they'd be run out of town on a rail!: <https://bit.ly/2jlYEOf> That's a double standard and hypocrisy, and the sin of power idolatry is why the GOP still lets him get away with it. Sin-to-win! Party of religion and values? Ha!

And one can mouth the words, "I'm sorry for all those things," and not address them, specifically, or to the offendees, or even insincerely, to get the issue out of the limelight, but God knows the heart, as only He can bring that conviction to see your wrong-doings, which I believe Chump is STILL blind to.

CHALLENGED CHUMP

(4/5/17)

CHUMP is NOT balanced/unbiased at all—ONLY favoring big business vs. workers, oil vs. green energy, the rich white male vs. minorities, and alt-right causes!

Donald Trump's ONLY "original" idea seems to be to ask Washington insiders what were Obama's many agenda items, and I'll un-do them all by PR-stunt edict!

CAN voters see that Trump is far right, reacting to perceived far left policies of Obama, and if this extremism continues, policies stay unsettled!

NO other nation can rely on U.S. stable policies when Democrats are in control, then the GOP in control leads to polar opposite policies for four-to-eight years! SKITZO!

You do NOT unite a nation, or inspire harmony and peace when all you do is cater to extremists every four-to-eight years, and never find common ground, do-do's!

IF the far right is perfect, implement all their ideas (even the kooky ones, like Chump's doing); same with the far left. Why is America so extreme, when answers usually lie in-between?

I guess no one can yet see that there's good and bad in both parties, and the voter MUST reject all bad, and only accept the good from any party. Radical concept?

There are NO morals in D.C.! Even rules can be changed if we don't like the outcome. A corrupt cesspool of sin that Christians NEED to change with morals—WILL they?

“CHRISTIAN” CHUMP?

(6/10/17)

With a man SO prone to LYING, a lie detector would be MUCH more valuable than an oath. @POTUS <http://on.msnbc.com/2rMIQv4> #TrumpTakeALieDetectorTest!

And Sarah Huckabee saying Chump is NOT a liar is bringing shame to Jesus, as her dad is an ex-SBC pastor, and lies passed on as truth are this... Isa. 5:20.

Any job that pays you, handsomely or not, to cover for sin, or lie, is a job God does NOT want you in, @SarahHuckabee You would think you would know that, from your dad's sermons.

“I did not have sex with that woman” was stated under oath. Does ANY honest American care that Trump is 100 percent willing to testify under oath? That's naive and foolish!

There's a moral duty for everyone to use their brain in assessing politicians' words! Snake oil salesmen tell you what you want to hear. Watch their deeds, more so than words!

I'm AMAZED that so many Americans are so enamored with sinful Chump that they overlook all flaws and mental lapses from power idolatry! That HURTS America!

Chump tells a Christian group that the Bible says that “the truth will prevail.” It does NOT say that about any of his claims, or even say those exact words. #FakeChristian

HERE are Trump's "Christian" credentials, which EVERY U.S. Christian NEEDs to recall, when considering re-electing a monster:

His own pastor hardly knows of him (Easter and Christmas visitor), I take that little wafer and wine (respect for the Lord's Supper?), my favorite verse is an eye for an eye (when Jesus contradicts Chump); I've never asked God's forgiveness for anything; I'm a Christian... one year later he's a 'baby Christian' (WHICH IS IT, IF EITHER?); the Bible is my favorite book, though I read it so little that I call Second Corinthians “two Corinthians”; I'd like to beat that guy in the face, and will pay the legal bills of any who do (i.e., violence); I could stand on a NYC street and shoot someone and not lose support (i.e., pride); I'm so rich and handsome (i.e., arrogance); I wanted to nail Princess Di (i.e., lust); I'm smarter than all the generals; speaking of genital size in a public forum, and grabbing women by the crotch? THESE ARE NOT CHRISTIAN VALUES OR VIRTUES, apostate church members!

Bomb the sh__ out of ISIS (i.e., public cussing); POW's are losers (i.e., disrespect of the people who allow him the freedom to breathe!); most illegals are rapists and criminals (i.e., non-factual).

I have YET to have ANY claiming Christian refute THIS argument, because they CANT!:
[Http://bit.ly/2jlYEOf](http://bit.ly/2jlYEOf) God sees His people's sins!

If Trump is a Christian, and the Christian cabal handful of pastors represent Jesus, God is for arrogance, greed, selfishness, idolatry, hypocrisy, public cussing and adultery!

P.S.: By Bernie's errant belief, any Muslim who believes all non-Muslims are “infidels” are disqualified from public service (which is a ridiculous notion)!

CHRISTIANS & THE LGBTQ COMMUNITY

(7/27/17)

Take Chump's trans military ban to the Supreme Court on equal protection with gays grounds! Hand him ANOTHER defeat! @TheDemocrats @DNC @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats

I'm QUITE sure Chump's timing on the trans military ban is to influence Texas to pass the trans ban in public bathrooms, other than what's on their birth certificate, for 2020 Christian votes!

I USED to be for trans' using the bathroom of their birth, until I concluded that enforcement is impossible, and a third bathroom is too expensive for business. No females in male bathrooms or gym dressing rooms, though, and vice versa!

Somewhat relatedly, HOW did Jesus treat an adulterer caught red-handed (an ACT vs. lifestyle disposition and choice)? (John 8) Did He disassociate from her, advocate her being His political enemy, work tirelessly for her to be treated as a second-class Roman citizen, ban her adultery partner her from military service, or get as many Jews to vote for one political party based on riling up the troops over hating her sin? NO; he used compassion and truth to address her.

Are Christians to tell all LGBTQ to 'go and sin no more' (i.e., stop being different, sexually)? Are they to show love to them? OBVIOUSLY. Are they to compromise their beliefs and say that lifestyle is morally virtuous? No. Trump AGAIN flip-flops on another campaign promise (i.e., fighting for LBGTQ), because he's a serial LIAR!

Trump did NOT have any core beliefs when campaigning. He ONLY said shocking and ambiguous things so he could morph into a chameleon for votes. I do not believe him to be a born again believer.

Where are the Christian Cabal pastors counseling LGBTQ members? Instead, they RUN to their "god," and get him to pass laws to DIS-favor them (vs. clamoring for justice)!

I have only changed two political positions in my past ten years, one on trans' in public bathrooms (for reasons stated below), and for ONLY four hours I considered Chump.

LGBTQ: If you hear many loud-mouthed Christians, you would RIGHTLY conclude they HATE you. Please know, God does NOT. They SIN by such implications!

God does NOT condone any sin, but He loves every "sinner." Trump, the blatant womanizer, is as offensive as a "flaming" gay person. BOTH need self-control!

There are degrees of sin, and homosexuality IS an abomination to God, but only one of about 18 in Leviticus 18's list. The Christian Cabal ONLY see verse 22—a SINFUL bias.

I do NOT understand anyone who feels a different gender than their biology! I think it odd, strange, different. But that gives me NO right to treat them as inferior!

I don't know if it's an absence or excess of testosterone, if childhood crises trigger it, or what, but I know how Jesus teaches us all to treat everyone.

I personally would feel uncomfortable if an obvious trans person stood next to me at a public urinal. I couldn't even know if it was not obvious, as our Texas governor recently proved.

I don't know how a trans would feel being in same bathroom as is on their birth certificate, or the opposite; NO idea.

I just DO know that state governments are NOT going to hire birth certificate (or anatomy) examiners at every public rest room, so the point is QUITE moot!

I also know the Texas law NEEDS to DIS-allow any girls in the boy's bathrooms, and vice versa. Trans are a little different from that scenario, and purposely so. You can't force examinations of genitals at bathrooms entries, Texas.

Vice President Pence FLIP-FLOPPED on Indiana's religious liberty law, with business pressure from North Carolina's backlash.

As a Christian, even HE backed down from his personal preferences, and though I would be more comfortable if a drag queen was never legally allowed to stand next to me in a public bathroom, TRUE trans persons suffer real challenges in their sexual identity, anatomy, and self-image, in being able to 'be themselves,' when laws tell them they have NO say in where they pee. Tough issue; treat all with respect!

Why do Christians almost exclusively only care about sex regarding political issues? Inconsistent on prostitution, divorce, etc.! Sad state of affairs.

The U.S. military could easily disallow gender reassignment surgery as under their insurance policies, as taxpayers don't owe that to anyone. DUMB Donald Trump!

The EASIEST way to oppose gays and trans people is have NONE that you know, personally, as with anyone in the political party opposite yours. You dehumanize them when there's NO contact!

[Private account:] "This trans woman masterfully trolled Texas Gov. Greg Abbott by posting a selfie with him with the hashtag #BathroomBuddy:"

Could requiring transgendered people to use toilet stalls eliminate discomfort in public bathrooms, like the past post with Gov. Abbott, especially with kids there?



CHUMP & 2016 CANDIDATES

(8/20/15)

CHUMP lessons: Lie, err, insult, sue, threaten, brag, never apologize, call media, change tune and tone, contradict—NOT lessons for MY children!

America has NEVER glorified bullies. Chump verbally slanders nearly all journalists and peers, then tells the GOP to treat him nice. Take a hike, Trump!

Chump is SO far removed from being a Reagan, even if he uses his TV acting skills to fake it, he's about as morally opposite as any candidate can be.

The GOP may need to establish some rules as to who can run and claim to be a Republican (in the future), so there can be no more ~Democrat moles ever slip through, like Chump.

One man (or woman) as President CAN'T do all Chump promises! There's that nagging thing called CONGRESS. In THEORY, do you want to win with Chump or lose with him going third party?

No matter what Chump would do to reconcile with "RINO's," he's gone so far past the line there IS no reconciliation with many Republicans; me for sure!

Whatever it takes to rile up candidates to have some fight, even if it's Chump RIGHTLY saying Jeb is low energy. I've said it for MONTHS! FIGHT for the job.

WE DON'T WANT A BORING PRESIDENT. There, I said it, plain as day. If you can't get excited about the Presidency, STOP your campaign. WE DESERVE BETTER!

The most serious job in the world and Chump can have NO IDEA what he's saying until he corrects himself later? RESPECT YOURSELF, America, vs. being victims!

Chump is a disruptive perfect storm for Republicans. The media loves his celebrity and ratings brought to them, and can manipulate him to help Democrats as a Republican or third party candidate!

The media WILL turn on him, as his feigned conservatism they hate. A Limbaugh caller said he's smart. Has anyone seen any such evidence in the past two months?

He says anything, everything. OF COURSE one will occasionally say something smart when they've covered all the bases, even contradictorily!

The Republican 16 (Chump purposely EX-cluded) should field their OWN debates and have a two-pronged primary format—Chump on his OWN, then the other 16.

The Tea Party with Chump are getting REVENGE on Boehner and McConnell constantly siding with Democrats and saying they'll fight and NOT DOING IT! I support that aspect.

The Tea Party is SAYING 'RINO's' can seek for Hispanic and black votes and ignore conservatives, but our new man (Chump—a symbol) has the numbers and we WON'T back down!

It is alleged that four million Republicans didn't vote last time. Have Chump as the Republican nominee and see what number of mainstreamers will do the same! UN-constructive, self-defeating bickering.

If Boehner and McConnell would 'FESS UP to their inaction, compromises, occasional lies and wanting to be liked or fit in, GOP progress could come!

The Tea Party has NOTHING TO LOSE backing Chump! He's their only hope, despite his MANY flaws. They WON'T let go of him as their representative (like a dog with his bone).

The GOP MAY have to let Chump get the nomination, LOSE to Hillary, then PROVE to conservatives their policies do NOT win elections, as they like to claim via Reagan (in a different era).

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T approve of the rich getting richer and good luck to everyone else, or every man for himself, or selfish greed ignoring the poor!

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support tax breaks for the rich, or 'trickle down' economics, where lower rungs just get peed on and nothing else ever trickles down.

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support big business executives making 300+:1 wages of the average, HARD-WORKING American, and being rewarded for stock manipulation, Chump supporters!

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support ending the estate tax (so the rich can keep even more for themselves), the flat tax (SAME result), or ending the minimum wage, conservatives

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support ending the IRS, EPA or NEA, or ending all Obamacare so the poor can die of illness so long as others stay rich, Tea Partiers.

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support a Communist wall being built on our Southern border, or drones bombing the poor at our border, seeking a better life, Chump and Carson.

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support small government, but are OK with medium-sized, and don't fear that all government does is evil, or see workers as inferior slaves!

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support the rich NOT signing the Giving Pledge, like you, Mr. Donald Trump! Have you done so YET? Didn't think so! #DumpTrump

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support business' ONLY purpose being profits, as ONLY laws would curb man's innate desire to gain money any evil way they can, conservatives.

The MAJORITY OF AMERICANS DON'T support aspiring Presidents who slander entire groups, disrespect war heroes, sue at will and threaten to go home if victims are not nice to bullies.

The majority of conservatives MAY support all those things, but NOT the majority of Republicans, and especially the electorate, who decide elections, conservatives.

Establishment GOP: SINCERELY soul search and apologize for your FAILING the American public! Gridlock is OK, at times, but GET SOMETHING DONE vs. roll over for Democrat policies!

You OWN the majority Senate and House! Why has Obama run roughshod over you, EXCEPT from complicity? Golf pals? Iran, Obamacare, executive amnesty, ETC!

INSTEAD of mending fences with Tea Partiers and sincerely addressing their concerns, 'RINO's' sought minority votes. Those chickens have come home to roost!

Hillary can fend off Sanders. She needs only sit out the internal struggle in the GOP to see who she has to run against and BEAT (in my opinion).

Conservatives/Tea Partiers can NOT form their own party, as not enough numbers or mass appeal, so Chump is voicing their displeasure with 'RINO's' and could win the Republican nomination.

He already proved he's NOT GOP loyal (first debate NON-promise), and as to having a conscience—NO evidence of such—ONLY ego and NO apologies. #DumpTrump

GOP conservatives supporting Chump would maybe send a message, but mainstreamers would have time to gain lost votes to Chump in the next several months. He may go third party anyway.

If Chump was forced into a third party run, he would MISS all future debates, and the Republican mainstream could seek minorities' votes, and conservatives know Chump couldn't win!

NOW is the time for conservatives make their voices heard, as the general election can NOT be so far to the right. If Republicans are not careful, Chump can buy his lead indefinitely.

Solutions? If no one of the Republican 16 has similar energy as Chump, or his ability to attract the media, you've got to ban him, support him or separate into independents.

The media WILL turn on Chump, but it's WAY too early. They're duping him and lulling him to sleep with their coverage's flattery! They WON'T let him beat Hillary!

So Chump will face majority opposition in the general election, and would also lose as a third partier. Either way, it looks GOOD for Hillary. Just sayin.'

July 18-21 is the Republican nomination at their convention. That's 11 months for people to rise, but LEARN that you've got to learn to get media coverage vs. JUST speak to crowds and kiss babies.

The Republican 16 CAN'T JUST rely on the mainstream media to turn on Chump; that could happen 1-3 months prior to July 2016! *Engage him in a fight—he (often) loses his cool.*

THAT's why it's SO frustrating to see him rise, when so many MORE capable people are giving 1.5 years of their life for HONORABLE service vs. ego!

Fraud, imposter, egomaniac, disorganized, confused, bombastic, crude, pompous, sue-happy, slanderer, generalist, deceiver Chump. You support THAT, GOP? The real estate emperor has no clothes!

EVERY GOP candidate but Huckabee got a TOUGH first question in the first debate, but ONLY Chump wants to take his toys and go home to his sandbox, as the Fox female was un-nice?

We need to LOWER our debt, but Chump wants a LaGuardia like Dubai can afford? I never asked God for any forgiveness but Christians love me? DELUSIONAL!

[Big business' OUTSOURCED JOBS hurt U.S. workers MUCH MORE than illegals (if they don't take jobs Americans want), @RickSantorum. Way to get media!]

Chump is considering campaigning with Cruz. I'd consider Hillary if a combination of Bush, Rubio, Fiorina, Walker or Perry couldn't beat that radical duo of dunces!

Hypothetically only: If Chump-Cruz was the GOP ticket, and they'd lose (as I expect), could conservatives agree to quit their winning conservative pipe dream ticket thereafter?

Glenn Beck questioned aloud whether Cruz or Chump would be on the top of such ticket. DUMB question! Cruz has gone virtually NOWHERE, and kissed up to Chump because of his HIGH poll numbers! Duh!

The Republican 15 BETTER get serious about BEATING Chump and Cruz. No one's going to force themselves on GOP voters. WE THE PEOPLE DECIDE!

Romney-Powell or Romney-Rice would beat them ALL! 100 percent classier than Chump will ever be in his dreams about himself! #RunMittRun @MittRomney

Legally here, kid is a citizen; illegally here, don't reward law-breaking! Chump also was birther on Obama—DIS-qualified to be President for MANY reasons!

If conservative and moderate Republicans do NOT want to reconcile, conservatives take Chump-Cruz, 'RINO's' take the rest, and let's see what happens! Mk. 3:25, the Bible.

The GOP NEEDS a summit to discuss what conservative policies are GOOD and which are bad, as with centrists, and when to compromise with Democrats and when NOT to. DESPERATELY needed!

If he who wins the most media attention wins or is best-qualified to lead our nation, the Kardashians should be running! #DumpTrump

The difference in Chump and all others is he's running a TV campaign, while others are running mainly grass roots rallies-based campaigns. Poll which method wins more votes.

Chump's ZERO corporate tax plan means business pays not one dime for our nation's costs, but you the hard-working American worker DO! All he does is for HIM and his money!

Continued
(9/10/15)

"Look at that face?" Look at Trump's Hell-bound heart! I'd do anything to keep him from the Republican nomination! He WON'T be President! LOSER! #DumpTrump #AnyoneButChump

Give him all you've got! He wants 'fairness?' He dishes out UN-fairness! @BobbyJindal [<http://on.msnbc.com/1iRHhK>] Take him DOWN and give him lots of rope to hang himself with (blabbering).

I ASSURE you that any evangelical support of Chump is ONLY temporary and for the entertainment value, or they are carnal or shallow fakes. #DumpTrump NOW!

Talk radio always speaks of the less-informed (DUMB) crowd on the left. Anyone who buys Chump speaking about Fiorina's "persona" is IN that camp too! "You want THAT to be the face of America" is NOT speaking persona, or joking. Your heart is SO ugly you DON'T represent America or GOP. BOYCOTT his business. (Pv. 26:19, 16:18; I Sam. 16:7) Wisdom from Chumps "favorite" (to keep on a shelf) book! It's the thick, black, UN-used one.

I FULLY support your 'Dump the Trump' rally. 100 percent true: To be silent in the face of hate speech is to be complicit in it. He DOESN'T represent the majority of the GOP! @Domingotexas

#DonaldTrumpsGoogleHistory Morality, bully, insult, insecurity, egomaniac, narcissist, arrogance, blowhard, policy "empty suit" definitions?

Chump is trying to get in everyone's good graces playing Santa Claus, giving tax rebates that BLOW UP OUR debt, and interest on it. Democrats do the same with handouts!

DON'T expect the mainstream media to go against Chump much, as they feel Hillary can beat him. If he's ever the Republican nominee and polls show otherwise, they'll turn on him (good for ratings).

Arrogant one says Hillary's become "LOUD and obnoxious?" OK for a male like Chump, but not a woman? Pot calling the kettle black; takes one to know one times 10!

Trump wants a middle class tax cut. He is FINALLY talking SENSE, and has opened my 100 percent closed ear up until this point. Maybe he's getting more serious—GOOD!

The ideas expressed here since January 2015 DESTROY Chump, by God's grace alone. He is SO beatable! I will BEAT you in ANY debate—take me up on it CHUMP! @RealDonaldTrump

IF Republicans nominate CHUMP, I've lost ALL respect for the SUPPOSED smart and moral party! We REALLY are backwoods hicks with ZERO brains that Sen. Graham could beat in!

CHUMPLESS DEBATE

(1/18/16)

I'd do almost anything to have a decent GOP'er, but no one listened to me all year long say #RomneyRubio2016. LOSE and it'll be "I told you so" time.

Serious candidate (Hillary) vs. clown/joke candidate with FEW morals, radical statements and no coherence for a year. Building a BAD GOP legacy/reputation!

Bernie is who is impressing me, NOT for all his policies, but he's sincere, zealous, honest and an angry outsider wanting to SOLVE problems. Wake UP, GOP!

Because the percent of Christians who are carnal is SO high, Trump is seriously touted by some "Christians." Revival starts in the church, where discipling fixes carnality.

Chump says he'll be the greatest president in history. Braggadocious, arrogant, egotistical IDIOT! He will NOT be president. OPPOSE him, GOP mainstreamers!

Republicans MUST unite to one nominee. I suggest anyone but Chump, and hopefully NOT Cruz. I'm the smartest guy, graduated at ~top from Wharton? LIE! Who cares?

Clinton was the Womanizer-in-Chief? Trump's history gives Bill a run for his money. Gingrich had too many divorces? #DumpCHUMP gets a pass on that too? C'mon!

When I come home from work and dinner's not on the table I go through the roof. **-Donald Trump;** again I can't get through all the A & E show, as Chump's SO obnoxious, with his OWN words.

I'll be HAPPY to be the lone voice avidly opposing #DumpTrump from the Republican side. I'll debate him publicly anytime, anywhere. He's a "LOSER!"

#DumpTrump has as much chance of bringing America together as a wife beater can become a marriage counselor! HE IS A DIVIDER-IN-CHIEF, and WILL lose!

BAD judgment, Donald Trump: "my business was so powerful for me [I lost two marriages]. I don't know if that's a good thing or a bad thing."

Wasn't Robert Jeffress the pastor raising a stink about Romney's Mormonism in the 2012 election? He was for the Christian Rick Perry but now for the "lost" Trump? WOW!

A Republican talk radio pundit TRIED to say the GOP schism is GOOD for the party. NOT AT THIS LATE DATE, Mike! Unity or defeat, and NOT unity to Chump. A LOSS is coming.

Chump on the Today Show says Cruz is a nasty guy (true). Takes one to know one and the pot calling kettle black, CHUMP! Anti-POW, Mexicans, Muslims; TRYING to be nice now! Hypocrite!

Chump has ALWAYS selfishly/arrogantly DEMANDED his way or highway, be it the third party threat, boycotting Megyn Kelly, or peers be "nice" to me. Big BABY!

Analysis of a Trump voter: LEGITIMATELY SICK of D.C. politicians, no one in the GOP is as entertaining, many RIGHT views after he stumbled onto them, and IGNORE morals, as you've got to win.

Please be nice and go easy on Chump; he had a troubled childhood, and you can be SO mean as a left-winged journalist! (SARCASM) @MegynKelly

Have you heard ONE public peep from Jerry Falwell Jr. on any moral issue since his dad's departure? Now he's a Christian "leader" to Chump? Wake UP.

It is HYPOCRISY for any Christian leader to CLAIM their values affect their political decisions, then to support @realDonaldTrump Sin so you get power? (Yes!)

When the GOP nominates Chump, it will REINFORCE the stereotype of rich WASP party who hate the poor, minorities and immigrants. That's strategically DUMB!

Morally-conscious people teach kids that winning at all costs is evil, yet MANY will support Chump. They ALSO know HYPOCRISY is a sin. #DumpTrump NOW!

I'm AMAZED no Republican running ads SIMPLY using Chumps OWN words against him from his liberal past, and asking "can you trust him?" STUPID strategists?

SKIP THE DEBATE! The IQ in the room will RISE, and AMERICA DOES NOT NEED YOU, ARROGANT ONE! @realDonaldTrump #DumpCHUMP NOW!

.@megynkelly NOW you're a "HUGE" hero of mine! If your presence keeps Chump off stage, you've done a civic service for our great country! Be strong and be yourself.

I had NEVER heard of Jerry Falwell JUNIOR until this week! His DAD was a Christian leader! Pastors are leaders! Having a last name is NOT a ministry accomplishment!

Is the chancellor of Baylor now going to be a 'Christian leader' endorsing candidates, or Wheaton? Jerry SENIOR did a lot. Junior, nothing anyone has ever heard of, in political circles!

Seems it's time to remind that 'elephants never forget.' Here's even more of the MANY reasons Trump should NOT represent Republicans, and LOSES to HILLARY...

Birther on Cruz and @POTUS. Might rip up contract NOT to go third party. Bomb the s__t out of ISIS- Need MORE? Past DEMOCRAT ties and positions. Received a "little" loan of \$ one million from daddy.

PROUD of all the beautiful women he's "had." DISrespected George Bush keeping us safe. Run-in with Miss Universe for Fox-TWICE (peaceful man?). Several Muslims were cheering in New Jersey, the Bible's my favorite (UNREAD) book.

Zero business tax and tariffs on China solve our debt. Despite MANY good policies, Republicans can field a MUCH MORE respectable nominee, and ALWAYS has.

Cuts ties with NBC, who gave him his Apprentice Show, then drops lawsuit with the Hispanic media business. Does anyone with a brain think any disabled people warmed up to his mocking that reporter?

JUST got a speeding WARNING after saying I was stressed listening to news about Chump as the Republican nominee. NO speeding ticket. Nice cop! Truth sets you FREE.

NOW's the time/debate to POUNCE on Chump's negatives, NOT Cruz, as a TRUE GOP team!

.@GOP @RNC has a HUGE opportunity to #DumpTrump JUST before Ohio (et al) by a great, peaceful, substantive, unified debate AGAINST Chump! TAKE that opportunity!

Chump CAN'T win with his Fox snub. Either he's a CHICKEN or he relents and becomes a flip-flopper! Either way #DumpChump!

"We've seen over the last several months that Mr. Trump has repeatedly chosen to kick reporters out of the room for asking tough questions." Truth from Josh Earnest

Chump has taught all future candidates that the media is a business, and whatever gets them ratings is how YOU get exposure! Content and character appear to be secondary!

It's about PR, getting attention; for business it's for ratings and listening customers; for politicians it's for supporters/donors and voters. DON'T BE A sheep! Think INDEPENDENTLY!

Trump has MANY good ideas. IF you listed Trump's policies without his name attached, I'd probably be for 80 percent plus of them. Attach his name, and I'm for ZERO of them! Shooting the messenger!?

Democrats have been virtually SILENT, as they're letting the GOP attack Chump, for now. ALL this works 100 percent in Hillary's favor, as if Chump were a Democrat mole!

The BIGgest miscalculation of pundits is that ANTI-Trump voters surpass his CURRENT supporters in the general election! The ONLY justification for his not being taken down yet is everyone else was quite BORING! I've said this for about one year. ENERGY!

Anything for a win, kids. That's from the party of values voters and religious right. Win at all costs, or as a guy said recently, "if you're not cheatin,' you're not tryin'"

Everyone's trying to cajole Chump to show tonight. I WANT him gone, absent and hiding under a rock—for good! The Trump-less debate is a GOP ideal!

Any Chump supporters teach their kids you CAN insult your way to the GOP nomination, and win at ALL costs! POOR role models and "huge" MORAL "losers!"

NO podium and INDIRECT name references vs. an empty podium and naming Donnie directly is better for avoiding the attention he SO craves! @MegynKelly @FoxNews

Has anyone seen out of the THOUSANDS+ of reputable pastors in America, only one has publicly spoken for Chump, and he seeks power every election cycle.

Presidential temperament. New American Common Sense Dictionary—"OPPOSITE of Donald J. Trump." #DumpChump Go build hotels big enough for your ego!

I got along with/gave money to Democrats and Republicans (legal bribe access to power)? Chameleons say anything and spin it all positive.

Our politicians are stupid. Backlash. I got along with everyone and can make deals with Schumer and Pelosi. BACKLASH DETERMINES ALL CHUMP'S CLAIMED BELIEFS!

The ONLY group Chump hasn't YET insulted is African-Americans. GIVE HIM TIME. He's got too many feet in his mouth for any room for one more, folks.

FoxNews fight, kisses up with Ailes, then fights again. YOU BUY HIS FALSE REPENTANCE? He plays you like a FOOL, America. II Th. 2:11

He attacks Bill Clinton from a position of being guilty of the same promiscuity! The pot calls the kettle black, and no one calls him on it. ARE YOU SCARED of Trump?

He likely had hair work done, but because a reporter asked the wrong question about the specific procedure, he said "it's my hair," and you asked no follow-up.

The question was NOT "is that your real hair," but has any person outside yourself ever performed a transplant, weave, or other medical procedure with your hair?

I would NEVER insult a disabled person? LOOK AT THE VIDEO! NO ONE accidentally shrivels their arms to emote. NO ONE ASKS FOR LIE DETECTORS. Why? Are you scared?

He took legal, personal advantage of our bankruptcy laws and we consider him a biz wiz? Taxpayers bailed him out when he's richer than most! DUMB.

He was close with Hillary (went to her wedding). You REALLY believe he's a conservative at heart? 'I've had many women' does NOT mean as secretaries or business partners, but sexual exploitation. DO YOU HAVE ANY MORALS, CHUMP SUPPORTERS? The answer is obvious.

I'm very, very rich. WHO GIVES A DA_N, @RealDonaldTrump. You will be destitute in Hell or completely broke if for any reason you are Heaven-bound. BROKE.

I'm very, very smart. You may be smart (very, very is an exaggeration). You're very, very arrogant, and God sees all.

I love the Bible—my favorite book (though I can't even rightly name one of the largest books of the New Testament). LIAR! @RealDonaldTrump Pants on fire.

I'm 'gonna take care of the Christians? WE DON'T NEED THE DEVIL'S MAN PROMISING US ANYTHING! Get saved today, Donnie. Jn. 3:16 God will protect you then.

I could shoot a person and lose no support. That's how STUPID your followers are, and how ARROGANT you are. NOT virtues, says your "favorite" book, Donnie Chump.

The SAME MINDLESS spirit that propelled Obama to hysterical masses eight years ago is alive again in support of Chump, and they can't even see it! DUMB!

Pre-teens make fun of faces (Ex.: Fiorina, Paul). My 13 year olds have GROWN up enough to not do such thing anymore, if they ever did, #DumpTrump!

The pastor of church Chump CLAIMED to be a member of even said he was NOT such.

I will commend Donnie on one thing—he's excellent at manipulating people and the media as he understands they are a business in it for profits.

In nearly every debate, if someone likes something he says or proposes, he all of a sudden likes them. Otherwise they're his enemy. PRESIDENTIAL?

In MOST of the early debates all he had was generalities—I'm going to fix that, we'll look into that, we will win and make America great. THAT IS NOT INSIGHT, FOLKS.

IF that many U.S. voters are SO dumb they buy I'm smart and rich, go America, hope and change, future politicians MUST appeal mainly to EMOTION! Tap dance and sing?

Welcome to the party, ONE YEAR LATE! @RealDonaldTrump [says the Supreme Court's gay marriage decision was wrong]. SO insincerely kissing up for the religious right vote with that timing!

You CAN'T trust anyone who'll say anything to get elected, as lies and contradictions are sure to be part of their mantra! With politicians, DEEDS speak louder than words.

The day before the first voter, Chump sees polls, index finger to the wind, discovers he's missing Christian support so devises a 1-liner about our year-old Supreme Court concern?

What I've learned from the 2016 election season is if you say radical things and that you love every constituency you need, people are gullible that you are a good guy or mean it.

Chump is getting nicey-nicey on the Today Show regarding Cruz and Rubio. ANOTHER bi-polar mood shift! Flip-flopping. He LIES he's doing well with Christians.

Chump as GOP nom is a ~guaranteed LOSS. Republicans won't win. At least do so with some class and dignity, and NOT alienating future voters in groups he's offended!

Romney-Rubio was the Republican's BEST chance, but Romney's four past hoof-in-mouths had to be overcome, with zeal and right positions. SAD year for Republicans! You made/allowed Hillary!

In the spirit of Davy Crockett's "You can all go to Hell—I'm going to Texas," Republicans can all go for Chump; my wife and I will NOT vote in Texas. Remember the Alamo!

#CRUSHTRUMP
(3/20/16)

Why is the effort to #CrushTrump is SO important: First, why it's NOT...

1. NOT to spare any corrupt politicians' careers.
2. NOT because I believe he'll beat Hillary.
3. NOT to maintain status quo Washington.
4. NOT because I believe MOST of what Chump proposes is bad. The reason Trump must be stopped is several-fold:
 1. He obliterates MOST of what Reagan built and the reputation for dignity and decency ALL GOP candidates (but ~Nixon) had for a LONG time past.
 2. Chump HURTS the GOP's chances down the scale (Congress, state, etc.).
 3. Chump teaches younger generations WRONG behavior lessons!

I can NEVER tell my kids to be like Chump vs. to "Be like Mike" (Jordan), nor am I able to explain to them why a "grown" man acts that way. 'Crazy' sort of works.

We are supposed to admire and look up to our top leader(s)—NOT have to hide our faces in shame and apologize for their behavior and mis-spoken words!

And, finally, politically there are good and godly men and women in Congress who have sacrificed and worked hard to be and do what they are and have done.

Through the decades, many of them have spent months away from their family, and labored long hours to be true public servants. Trumpsters contributed NOTHING!

And, YES, SOME are bums who NEED to be thrown out (but that's USUALLY 'someone NOT from my state' seems to be MOST voter's opinion). Let me state CLEARLY:

Chump was created by angry voters TIRED of business-as-USUAL D.C., and angry for GOOD reason! Obama's failed actions on THESE issues are perceived as being AGREED to by the current batch of GOP politicians: ISIS's rise, debt increase nearly as great as past the four presidents COMBINED, unsuccessful Obamacare crammed down tax-payer's throat, an anemic economy that barely got going until LATE in his presidency, and included MUCH outsourcing and immigration that HURT American workers (competitors shipped in and decent jobs shipped out), and executive amnesty, which gave Democrats MORE voters by rewarding ILLEGAL behavior, changed American demographics to a more international culture and FURTHER put pressure on limited, wage-reducing job opportunities.

And YET, I have yet to hear ONE apology from the D.C. establishment! Boehner was pressured out as House Speaker, but the natives are restless and are NOT satisfied.

They want hides, and heads to roll. They care not who will do their bidding (OBVIOUSLY), so Chump fits the bill. The BAD and SAD thing is many in the GOP Congress were TRYING, meaning and intending to get something done, as opposed to permanent gridlock! Taxpayers clamor when money's spent doing nothing, and when bad things get done!

It's not catch 22 for them, but when the OTHER party insists on 'my way or the highway,' they can either fight and cause gridlock or go along to get along and pass BAD policies.

Democrats, in short, MUST be as reasonable as Republicans, no matter who's in charge. To find common ground REQUIRES a desire so to do (by BOTH sides).

Seek-and-destroy mission attitudes are henceforth UN-acceptable, because always fighting and/or always inaction are BOTH UN-acceptable!

We have a way that will fix all this, but its success depends on YOU the voter REQUIRING your party to be open-minded and reasonable for the best interests of our nation MORE THAN only party victories!

Biased, selfish, me first attitudes WILL ruin our nation, if not send us into chaos and divisive separateness!

It is YOU, the voter, who has the answer and who IS the answer! If you do not part from the all-or-nothing demands on Congress for your extremes, we're SUNK!

PLEASE consider running for political office in 2020 to wrestle victory out of this mouth of defeat, to defeat status quo without the need for any third 3rd party, without gridlock, without BAD compromised legislation, without extremes, and without Kumbaya unity between the two major parties. See our newest website for details, AmericanAnswers.org, as well as our three political books, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant, Wit and Wisdom, and The Way Things Ought To Be.

The solutions are simple. The common sense common ground policies are explainable and easy IF the will to do so exists. Get TIRED of business-as-USUAL D.C. for one more round, and you should be ready!

Trump will NOT deliver what conservative extremists want, for he will NOT beat Hillary, and she will be more of the same *failed* Obama agenda.

Get tired of those two extreme options, get SICK of Washington gridlock, fighting, waste, inaction and BAD compromises. SEE that your party is imperfect.

Understand how life would be if ONLY your party won on every issue, and understand that that will NOT happen, for we have checks-and-balances. LEARN, voter!

There COULDN'T be a better man for the job! [fxn.ws/1LyzR6B] @PRyan @SpeakerRyan Praying for you. Balance the people's voice with the party's reputation! [Brokered Convention leader article].

P.S.: If we can get Democrat and Republican politicians pledged to right (i.e., common sense common ground) policies for 2020, they could *KEEP* their careers, and the U.S. could be BETTERED!

The ONLY hope the GOP has in retaining any semblance of a good reputation is for its leadership to defeat Chump's nomination any legal way. #NeverTrump

RubioRomney as third party! The GOP's going to lose anyway; why not have one ticket that's respectable? @GOP @RNC A recent poll said 30 percent of the GOP will consider a third party—utilize that fact.

I 100 percent support #TrumpCruz as the GOP ticket, and NO OTHER VP's, to teach conservatives a lesson. I WON'T vote for that ticket. Conservatives are over-confident and arrogant this year (That's a PROBLEM!).

I even argue it's UNFAIR and could DIS-courage future GOOD candidates from running if they spending 1.5 years and much money to have it stolen from them, #GOP!

DEFUNDING PLANNED PARENTHOOD

(5/18/18)

I'm NOT addressing the merits, here, but telling you EXACTLY why CHUMP is doing this... everything he'll do the next 1.5 years is to win Christian voters for 2020! ALL of life is about SELF, to him, when JESUS taught the EXACT opposite! (Lk. 9:23) #FAKEChristian and #CarnalVotes

Denying federal funds to Planned Parenthoods that discuss the abortion option is forbidding people to be informed of their legal rights. They OUGHT to be informed of ALL their options, including adoption and motherhood, and NOT just steered to one or the other. It's NOT government's business to keep people ignorant. 45 is groveling for votes!

Let's re-address abortion (as bored as I'll be, doing so)... Roe is the law of the land. Until it's not, you have to obey it. If you want to change it, overturn it. You've got to get enough people in the populous to agree that that's what politicians should do, then you need a lawsuit that qualifies (i.e., jurisdiction and standing) to challenge it.

The BEST you can hope for is it returns to state's rights, where states can ban all abortions, all but the three exceptions, or not ban any. If we returned to such a scattered tapestry of state laws, equal protection will be argued in court, as being violated. Even if you withstand that, lawsuits and laws would have to address rights of women in red states getting abortions elsewhere, and who pays what!

The HUGE problem with abortion banning advocates is they're HORRIBLE at convincing females and society that killing babies is evil and unacceptable! So they back IDIOTS like CHUMP, to make up for their own inadequacies at convincing, all in a self-righteous certainty that people should be forced not to abort, even though there are TWO parties to that decision, not including the father.

Both the baby and the mother are sinners, so the "innocent" argument only goes so far, but certainly the baby isn't given any say in their life or death—which is WRONG. If carrying a baby nine months were cheap, and pain free, and little-to-no interruption to what a woman would do if not pregnant, maybe they'd abort less! Work on fixes to that.

Women are inevitably going to get pregnant, and not have wanted to! That's reality. Not everyone plans well, or resists spur-of-the-moment emotions! Sometimes contraception fails, but much more often we act more instinctively like animals, in sexual prowess, and forget the consequences.

The media should SHAME any people trying to force women to be ignorant of their medical and legal options! Government's job is NOT to dumb-down, or de-educate women, but to fully educate. Again, people wanting all abortions banned are terrible at marketing. They can't convince people. NO influence. POOR communication skills!

Show on a BIG screen outside your church of an abortion (grey out the details). On full loud mode, broadcast any screams, and show the pain inflicted on the baby. Show that it's a baby, vs. a body growth. Hone in on the heartbeat. Show limbs ripped from torsos, or death by sucking vacuum!

Run an infomercial, or billboards. Run a 30-second national TV ad. Get your lazy butts out of Trump's ugly butt, and do something more than show how spiritually WEAK you are, kissing up to Caesar for your own lack of power through God! You aren't good strategic thinkers, but failures, asking Uncle Sam to do YOUR jobs.

When a woman is heading to Planned Parenthood, it's too LATE, in most cases! You don't have relationships with lost people! #HolyHuddles Jesus dined with sinners. You disdain them, and more

covertly pass laws to infringe on their medical and legal rights, from your cloistered steeple retail religious big businesses, in business, often, for money! #SorryToSay

You should be loudly advocating the morning after pill within 72 hours of unplanned or unwanted sex! That kills NO baby! Conception hasn't yet occurred. Instead, many of you are FOOled and duped by Chump's pandering for your vote to keep the stupidest, least prepared and least moral president in our lifetime.

CAN YOU BE PROUD OF THAT FREE-WILLED DECISION? If so, leave the ministry! You are weak and timid and wusses—NOT like Jesus! I just gave you THREE better choices; find ways for easier and cheaper pregnancy, Plan B within three days, and advocate for safe sex, planning, and know lost females! WILL YOU DO THOSE? No!

If a person is so opposed to any abortions for any reason (including rape, incest, mother's life) FIX THIS: costs, pain, inconvenience to lifestyle for nine months. You can argue those are selfish complaints, but women have other legal options, until Roe's overturned.

What are you doing to get the public for that? NOTHING! Just force it through Hitler #2 edicts and Supreme Court (SCOTUS) picks. You prove your own weakness and failure to influence society, because people know church is NOT powerful, except as a political lobby—NOT at changing minds for the good/better/moral, as they're supposed to be! #Losing (I Cor. 4:20)

You deceive yourself that the world sees your sermons! A few tune in, but it's AGAINST their only spiritual nature! Jesus went TO the lost sheep. He interacted with them where they lived! He did NOT try to lure them to hear Him at a religious building. THAT's where you fail, 100 percent. Do you care that you're failing?

SHOW the public where aborted fetuses end up... hazardous medical waste bags, and dumps, perhaps burned, or rarely buried. SHOW them thrown together with interspersed body parts in hospitals. SHOW the baby in one piece, then separated by slaughter, and dismemberment. You SHOW TV ads of Christian testimonies.

Show testimonies of LOST people regretting aborting. Discuss their psychological pain which can traumatize them for years. SHOW testimonies of people whose parents considered aborting them, like James Robison. STOP deluding yourself that lost people watch much Christian TV! You're preaching to the converted choir!

Roe will NEVER be overturned, using your methods, and if it were (i.e., by SCOTUS picks), the resentment against Christians would lead THOUSANDS to hell, wanting NOTHING to do with our Jesus! You are HORRIBLE strategists, and should stick to what you're decent at—sermons to Christians, until you grow up and learn how to lead and influence culture rightly.

A majority in America must want Roe overturned, for you to get your goals the right way. WHAT, if anything are you doing to achieve that? NOTHING that I ever see! #Losers And Roe got overturned, what about rape and incest? How do you prove it? And for the mother's life, what's the dad's role in that decision?

And if red states banned all abortions, or all but those three exceptions, and were willing to pay medical and travel costs to get abortions in blue states, by women in red states who wanted one, MAYBE you'd convince more in the public to overturn Roe. I've made my point—you can't influence culture well!

EVEN if you passed a national law that no one can have unplanned sex, or sex that could lead to pregnancy, IF they aren't sure they want to become parents, NOT everyone obeys laws! I've addressed REALITY. Conservatives often address fantasy. Pinocchio pipe dreams make BAD public policy!

DIVIDER-IN-CHIEF

(1/21/17)

We have satellites and telescopes tracking potential earth-impacting meteors. Is anyone at the White House making premises plans if Chump gets God's DESERVED judgment?

For any aliens that may (but DON'T) exist, many humans in America believe a man can insult MOST Americans, then demand unity behind him. That's an alien nation!

.@StephenBaldwin7 HOW can the rapist be the rape counselor too? Chump CAN'T unite what HE caused! <http://fxn.ws/2k53i4i> It's the 'ol 'get on board' line!

Trump supporters say it's Americas duty to rally behind the president? NO prior president has divided people by his OWN INITIATIVE! NO reason to be for him!

The GOP told #NeverTrump to 'get in line;' LITERALLY the words of kiss-up @Reince Now they're telling ALL of America to do the same! YOUR man started it all, and NEVER stopped.

Uniting behind Chump is like a home invader demanding his robbed victims help him load the van.
#NotMyPresident #TheResistance #NeverTrump

WHERE WERE THE UNITY CALLS when CHUMP said ban all Muslims, women are fat pigs to be grabbed by the __, POW's are losers, his favorite verse was in TWO Corinthians?

WHERE WERE THE UNITY CALLS when CHUMP said MOST illegals are rapists and criminals, Jeb's dumb as box or rocks, McCain's a loser, and the P and Sh words, publicly?

WHERE WERE THE UNITY CALLS of CHUMP from the day he announced until July 1, 2016? NO one forgets, MORON @POTUS! You are united for Hell—beware! John 3:16

WHERE WERE THE UNITY CALLS when one GOP candidate was told he couldn't win running as dog catcher, little Marco, George Bush didn't keep us safe? @POTUS

WHERE WERE THE UNITY CALLS when you physically mocked a disabled news reporter, @POTUS? You can NOT live down your freely chosen very RECENT past!

WHERE WERE THE UNITY CALLS when Chump showed NO evidence he had one iota of an idea what being a Christian meant? There were SEVERAL, following:

His own pastor doesn't hardly know him, 'I've never asked forgiveness for anything,' I'm a Christian—one year later now I'm a baby Christian, favorite verse is an eye for an eye?

DONALD TRUMP

(7/9/15)

Dr. Jekyll Trump: Illegals from Mexico are rapists and criminals; some, I guess are good.

Mr. Hyde Trump: I love Mexicans. I will win the Hispanic vote.

Anyone who supports Trump arrogantly insulting other GOP candidates, wanting to sue everyone and never apologizing—CHECK YOUR MORALS, and Intelligence!

EVEN if Trump has some good points, he is NOT the right messenger! He polarizes, offends, brags, misspeaks and is an arrogant blowhard—NOT representative of Republicans.

Donnie: When you are bold and demanding against something, make sure it's something BAD and you speak accurately and in percentages! I HOPE #DumpTrump goes viral!

Plus, Trump has ZERO plan for overcoming gridlock, unless he'll do executive fiat, like Obama. DON'T BE intimidated by his bravado—he's a blowhard!

@RealDonaldTrump you're a DISgrace to America, NOT respecting @SenJohnMcCain's service to keep you able to speak like a FOOL—'I like people who weren't captured.' No one insults a man who was shot down, imprisoned, tortured five years to keep America free. You are a TRAITOR, Mr. take a #DumpTrump! A REAL loser and money idolizing FAKE Christian egotist! Trump is a REAL Democrat's dream! He CLAIMS to be GOP, hurts them with Hispanics and moral people, then can go independent and siphon off GOP votes, like Perot did!

Trump says 'I don't like losers,' and certainly the Bible teaches to strive to win (I Cor. 9:24), but also doing it by the rules (II Tim. 2:4).

Trump's a moral 'loser.' How so? Success is defined at Josh. 1:8! By GOD's (vs. your) definition, Donnie, HOW could these be successes/winners? (Ac. 3:6; Lk. 9:58; Phil. 4:11-13). I warn you, SIGN THE GIVING PLEDGE! (I Tim. 6:17-19) @RealDonaldTrump

Trump's highlighting another UN-just U.S. secret: If you're rich, or have connections, you can get out of conscription or get a cushy job away from fire power!

Boycotting ALL Trump enterprises 100 percent may be the ONLY way to get a BIT of humility from one who cites the Bible to Franklin Graham (Heb. 13:8). #DumpTrump

You didn't like the Vietnam War and can't remember which foot had bone spurs? You WOULDN'T understand 'Theirs is not to question why, theirs is but to do and die,' who served there! The Vietnam War WAS mishandled, and many vets DID protest having to die for no good reason, AS THEY SHOULD, but they first WENT THERE, Donald Duck!

Blame the media for your foot-in-mouth disease @RealDonaldTrump? Leaders take responsibility! You're making Biden look eloquent, and *need* to run against you!

'Shock and spin' is Trump's media method. Offend, mis-speak, insult—do anything to get the media there, then turn it into 'I care about helping ___' (group/issue).

I like winners/I like those who AREN'T captured SPUN into concern for VA problems in treating our vets? You're a FOOL if you believe Donald Duck. #DumpTrump!

What's next? Trump will quote Clayton Williams' "just relax and enjoy it" statement, then spinning it into an ERA or glass ceiling push?

Donald Trump added you to list [donaldtrumpfire/i-am-smart](#)

Donald Trump added you to list donaldtrumpfire/beautiful-women-love-me

Continued

(7/17/15)

One of smartest men who'll win the Hispanic vote with jobs? Minimum wage construction jobs of hotels? #DumpTrump

The economy grows when current business' sales improve or new businesses start, which meet a need, desire or unmet niche. America needs more HOTELS, Donald Duck?

EXPECT the Donald to say lower taxes and regulations—standard fare conservative economic theory. I've addressed problems with it three times. He's no MBA from "Wharton."

At LEAST Bill Clinton has stated high tech, manufacturing and small business as future growth sectors, and Rick Perry says oil jobs. Trump says NOTHING, just promises!

He DOESN'T even address closed borders correctly. The threat is ECONOMIC! Does anyone know if illegals as criminals are a higher percent than Americans?

MORE illegals lower your wages, over time, and the number of jobs available to you. Sure, we DON'T KNOW if criminals and terrorists come in also, so secure our borders NOW!

Our colossal debt is also a HUGE detriment to economic growth. How does Trump plan to lower it to more REASONABLE levels? Hype and Hysteria!

Continued

(8/10/15)

The solutions I've tweeted since January destroy Trump, and I'll debate him anytime, anywhere to show his fraudulent appeal. He's a LOSING cause!

Trump is an experiment in how DUMB and forgetful voters are. IF you ONLY remember what he's already said, anything else will NEVER nullify it!

You want entertainment in a politician? No problem. You want the Republican establishment rocked. Often needed! You want Trump as President? You need your head examined! #TRUTH!

Chump is a Republican pariah. Perot (with his EDS) wanted a national electronic town hall. Perhaps Mr. T REALLY wants to build a border fence as his next BIG construction project/business deal?

CHUMP is HURTING Republicans, and SERIOUS candidates for SELF and show. BOYCOTT ALL his businesses! Kick him OUT of the GOP! @RNC @GOP #DumpTrump Democrat MOLE?! Certainly a political chameleon!

FORCING Chump to go third party is better than voluntarily, or staying in the GOP and tarnishing an already iffy loss recorded party! Excommunicate #DamagingDonald!

IF Chump MAY go third party when his numbers drop or the GOP is 'not nice' to the NOT NICE NERD, he's controlling you, GOP. Who's in charge here? The asylum's INMATE!

Trump's the BIG elephant in the room? The 16 elephants are FINE! It's the CLOWN who's making this a circus vs. making a BIGger tent! #DumpTrump

With Chump, voters run for the popcorn, NOT the polling booths! America NEEDS no Maniac-in-Chief! There are medications for your illness!

In a weird way, Megyn Kelly as a victim helps MORE women (53 percent of the population) consider Republicans, especially if misogynist Trump is dumped by the GOP. #DumpTrump

Continued
(8/11/15)

The Chump Trump ONLY speaks correctly and finds issues to stand for when he first sticks his foot completely in his mouth, then spins it opposite (positive)!

Anti-establishment and energy are ALL voters polling for Chump are for—EXACTLY what I've called for since January—WAY before Chump had any such positions!

Conservatives who are on the Trump train wreck bandwagon are CERTIFIABLE! They'd vote for Hitler if he parroted their beliefs, even insincerely!

NOT that Chump has any charisma. He confuses and substitutes bravado and bluster for charm! Bill Clinton had charm, Obama charisma, at first! Reagan, BOTH!

Would you trust him with a nuclear briefcase? It's VERY sad the other 16 don't have much charisma, so conservatives are desperate and cling to such a Chump! SAD!

Chump is RIGHT on anchor babies and the Iran deal. Even blind people sometimes hit the target in darts games. #DumpTrump

Chump has taught candidates the value of media attention more than just campaigning or name recognition! Republicans may need MORE debates for NON shock jocks in 2020.

Chump wants a wall, now a LaGuardia makeover. Is he Bob the Builder (NO we CAN'T!) who thinks over-developing is how you improve an economy?

EXCELLENT comments on Chump WRONGLY wrapping himself in your dad's HEROIC legend. MORE honesty from the Reagans! THANKS Michael! @reaganworld

Trump CONFUSES non-PC with rudeness. The solution to political correctness is NOT harsh, mean, insulting, brash ego, but TRUTH and morality based on God's word, Donald Duck Chump.

It's one thing to be a second chances/forgiving nation; it's QUITE another to ACCEPT Chump getting serious and overlooking his clown-like DISRESPECT for the highest office!

There are SO many DUMB people in U.S.A. today! One just blocked me as being for Trump because she couldn't understand PLAIN ENGLISH where I was roasting him. Dumbed-down U.S.A.

Bacon on assault rifle (Cruz) and smashing a cell phone like a piñata (Graham)? PR stunts do NOT substitute for being interesting or having charisma! You NEED media attention.

Any who READ my tweets from January on KNOW I said the GOP field was BORING (till Chump). WHY are you so unexciting going for the number one job in the world? You DESERVE to lose!

The media are NOT required to cover you! You've got to be news worthy! @MarkDavis says celebrity acts, unique acts or what affects the masses gets media attention.

CHUMP tells @oreillyfactor there are "many" good Hispanic illegals, when two months ago he said "some, I guess, are good." He NEVER Apologizes or admits errors!

Does anyone doubt the mainstream media WILL turn on Chump once the political season gets serious, if he has a chance of beating Hillary (and end their ratings love fest)?

FAKE NEWS & ALTERNATIVE FACTS

(1/26/17)

There has been a lot of talk lately about fake news and alternative facts. I've heard 30 seconds of talk radio since November, and today I heard Sean Hannity say Chump said:

Some illegals are rapists and criminals; he said it TWICE. We ALL know that's WRONG with that—Chump said 'MOST,' but some are good, he supposed. One word changed it all!

Now did I just ironically catch Hannity misspeak or having a bad moment, or on such an important topic was DT's errand boy AGAIN carrying DT's water?

FEW can know, but intention does NOT matter in this case. The issue is will he retract the statement, like credible newspapers do when they screw up, or will many bubbas in the audience never even catch it?

The U.S. can't move forward with inaccuracy or propaganda. Truth and facts are not subjective. If this were a MINOR issue, the misstep might not matter. If it's something more sinister, it hurts our nation! It would be Chump using the right-wing media to cover his mistakes, INSTEAD of acknowledging and apologizing—something arrogant one NEVER does!

Here's how EVIL politics and even religion can be. Enemies of the TRUTH could call this message being PC, word police, judging or use these verses to attack this attempted accountability:

Rom. 16:17; I Tim. 6:4; II Tim. 2:14 (vs. Eph. 5:11). Trust me, I know all the tricks, and expose them here and reveal most of them on our new political website, when online!

It's VERY evil when you try to attack or suppress truth in your various evil ways! (Isa. 5:20) Delusion is NOT good, nor is denial—that African river!

Along with the Border Patrol executive today, I smell a rat, and a purge of any opposition voices! North Korean-like DICTATORSHIP tendencies! <http://cnm.it/2jBZDdI> DON'T let Trump deceive you! A report said they were not sure if the Border Patrol head resigned or was fired. Given the State Department executives today, Chump said—you're fired! DUH.

IF D.C. politicians are going to play fast and loose with the facts, KNOWING the public has to rely on someone informing us who's at the scene or on the ground, God help US!

There exists NO SUCH THING as an alternative fact. There are lies, there are mistaken opinions, even accidental verbal slip-up's, but facts are facts!

FOREIGN POLICY CAP FEATHERS, FLIP-FLOPS & FAILURES

(5/23/18)

A brief history of Chumps FAILED foreign policy (NOT addressing his many related fill-in cabinet members, inconsistently serving because their "boss" is skitzo/inconsistent):

His campaign had the world on edge that he's unpredictably erratic and/or impulsive; and is unsure 'America first' doesn't mean scr_w the world, which he (later) has to explain to the E.U. (and arrogantly pushes Montenegro's Prime Minister out of the way, so self can be in front of the limelight at the NATO Summit, further estranging relations).

He calls North Korea's head a 'smart cookie,' then flip-flops to calling him 'rocket man.' The Winter Olympics hit, and South Korea's president unites Korean sports teams in a gesture of goodwill, that also opens diplomatic relations (as with China working on North Korea to limit their nuclear missile test launches). Then, more recently, Un likely has a failed underground launch facility, so he's willing to abandon it, to appear open to peace.

The world sees a chance at the Korean War's official ending, and D.T. offers a Summit meeting. Then he does two joint military exercises that completely do the opposite of show goodwill (like Un had done with three prisoners released—NOT exchanged), and D.T. goes from his followers calling for the Nobel Peace Prize, and him claiming a great win at his alt-right Amway pep rally, to Un calling his B.S./bluff, and threatening 'no deal,' and meeting with China, and calling Chump out on military exercises as OPPOSITE paths/directions to peace (and D.T. threatens to take Un out; that is, KILL the man he had just cozied up to, and said they might strike a peace deal with.

All along, CHUMP biasedly favors Israel for Christian votes in 2020, ruining any chances at the U.S. being leaders involved in a peace deal (not to mention the fact that he campaigned on HIS being the great dealmaker, and he's 'gonna take a stab at solving the Palestinian problem, only to outsource it to his unelected, non-cabinet member son-in-law, all of which falls flat on its face, with his bone-headed Jerusalem embassy and capital of Israel position for the formerly more neutral U.S.A.

Then you have Russia, where Chump was the green room buddy of Putin, says he respects him, and is generally on cordial relations with a dictator, only to turn more hostile toward him in late 2017 (skitzo/flip-flop).

Then you have Iran, where the entire sane world told D.T. not to exit the nuclear deal, so he does, then thinks a new Secretary of State can gloss over his blunderings (which Iran's leadership publicly mocked in the past two days).

Now let's address China, where D.T. claims that he and Xi have a good working relationship, so he then torpedoed that claim with a fierce trade war threat, or two (or more), so the reasonable Chinese leader says we don't need old school win-lose tactics, and tries to appease the madman, only to later threaten retaliation in areas that HURT U.S. economic interests, as a mere response to an attack on his own nation's economic interests, which D.T. started/initiated.

Then Chump speaks to him, and wants to make China great again concerning a telephone company, which ticks off D.T.'s base, and all in an effort to warm Xi up to pressure North Korea to go through with the Summit 45 has already made commemorative coins for.

I'll credit him with the MOAB bomb on ISIS leaders (which we pushed heavily for, tweeting about a mini nuclear bomb; See: 'Consider a Limited Nuclear Option Against ISIS,' in our Indications of Impact section), and the just responses in Syria to Assad gassing his people (the first of which we seriously fought for; See: 'Ivanka Bombed Syria'). So there you have it.

The many problems of his "thinking" are: 1. The good cop/bad cop routine. 2. Skitzo flip-flops. 3. His my-way-or-the-highway threats labeled "negotiating." 4. Seemingly no coherent/cogent plans, or understanding of both the conflicts, or the cures, and, 5. An apparent/obvious arrogance, which somehow believes all other heads of state are too stupid to notice what he does, so they'd be stupid or gullible enough to be played, AS IF they aren't aware of the entire mess I just described.

Now I have stated his two successes, and tried to be completely accurate. If you believe America's international standing has been heightened by all this chaos, you do NOT fall within the historic American tradition!

GET RID OF THE CHUMP

(1/20/16)

I HOPE Chump has a conservative V.P. (NOT a centrist), so the GOP LEARNS both groups need to UNITE to common ground to STOP LOSING! America rejects pure conservatism.

If #DumpTrump wants to WIN over all Republicans say you'll un-do Roe V. Wade and national gay rights. Christians would forgive all [~sarcasm]. Still, NOT 'gonna be the American President.

No one seems to see no one President can achieve all they promise you! It takes Congress, and there's ALWAYS an oppositional party there too! We NEED @Pledgers2020 Wake UP!

Christians considering voting for #dumpCHUMP need to read and heed Lk. 10:27! Your pastor may not teach you that, but I will! #MoralsMatter. Zeal and knowledge! (Rom. 10:2)

I'll bet you're privately seriously regretting the beast you released with that Palin (rogue and rude!) V.P. nod. Keep up your good work, sir! @SenJohnMcCain P.S.: You were and ARE an American HERO, ESPECIALLY SUFFERING as a POW! Thanks for your service! #DumpCHUMP @SenJohnMcCain NEVER disrespect our military!

You are an American HERO, and you should have been the Republican nominee and America's NEXT President. You are Reagan #2! @MittRomney Thanks for all your service! #DumpCHUMP

You are an America HERO, and thanks for ALL your service to America! I hope your health is well and you're enjoying life, @RobertJDole #DumpCHUMP #GOPheroes

Michael Reagan: Trump's no Ronald Reagan - [<http://CNNPolitics.com>; <http://fb.me/4qCWBTtKn>]

Trump INSULTED George Bush, to which @JebBush said "he kept us safe!" #DumpCHUMP He's been more a Democrat all his career. DON'T be deceived, foolish ones. Chameleon.

Most Mexicans who are here are criminals, rapists and drug pushers, Trump? Megyn Kelley has blood coming out of her wherever? Look at that face?

There's lots of material to work with (insulting Rand Paul's face). McCain was NOT a hero? Let CHUMP suffer in a POW prison the next four years! #DumpCHUMP!

Ban all Muslims? Tariffs on China to pay for his plans (per his book). Mexico will pay for a wall? Chump is a Chump, and *NO ONE has the courage to say it!*

Donald Trump is the WORST GOP nominee we've had in my lifetime. I'm SO disappointed with what HAS been my lifelong party. Sad day in U.S.A.! #DumpChump

There is NO condition under which I or my wife will vote for #DumpCHUMP. Our conscience staying clear is more important than any GOP victory. What about YOU?

Chump NEVER asked God for ANY forgiveness? Hell-bound soul! His favorite book is the Bible, but he calls II Cor. 3:17 "Two Corinthians?" Church, WAKE UP, or be do-dos!

Sign the Giving Pledge, and, MORE importantly, pray to receive Jesus for forgiveness of ALL your sins, or you WILL go to Hell, @RealDonaldTrump (Jn. 3:16)

.@BernieSanders' morals FAR surpass ANY you MAY find if you look hard @RealDonaldTrump.

Donald Trump as #GOP nominee is an affront to ANY claims to being a party of family values or religion, and you LOSE any right to slam liberals as anti-God thereby!

Bill Clinton was Womanizer-in-Chief? Trump's history gives him a run for his money. Gingrich had too many divorces? #DumpCHUMP gets a pass on that, too? C'mon!

Flip-flopper-in-Chief, CHUMP! "He was basically a Democrat before he was a Republican."
–@**HillaryClinton**, telling the #TRUTH; TRUTH is what matters.

GOP 'HOSTILE TAKE-OVER'

(9/20/18)

We ALL know the ONLY thing Chump cares about is SELF! He has dictatorially usurped the GOP, and run out any and all opposition therein, LIKELY under threat of ruining their re-election chances, if not worse.

He PANDERS to white Christians, giving them things they USUALLY ask for from IGNORANCE! He is the MOST divisive person in politics, and ONLY came to his radical agenda WELL AFTER he became the GOP nominee! Johnny come lately!

His strategy is to demonize all opponents, rid the White House of any independent or objective voices, and scare and intimidate GOOD GOP's from speaking out. He's EVIL.

He knows there is NO WAY to remain in power, given all he has said and done, so his only glimmer of hope is cow-towing to power-deluded white Christian pastors and secular conservatives. Any moral Christians, who have much better and more biblical ideas, or any centrists or independents be damned. He has managed to manipulate EDUCATED (or at least age-experienced) white pastors into equating Christianity with political conservatism! That's QUITE a feat of Bible warping, from the FAKE Christian who then became a baby one, we ALL know isn't even true, who has a Bible on his bedside table he says he loves, and who has NEVER asked for any sin's forgiveness, though that's what salvation is (and he needs SO many apologies, but his pride sin keeps him from ever so doing).

This is the "Christian" who can't even name Second Corinthians correctly, and his favorite Bible verse Jesus changed (i.e., an eye for an eye). But if you FAVOR Israel (the Bible denouncing such, as regards non-terrorist Arabs, though it does say to be for Israel—a balance), and seek to ban all abortions (so dangerous and unsafe ones run rampant, even though one of government's Constitutional roles is to guard the health and safety of all Americans), he believes these TV preachers will sway 81 percent of WASPS to again abandon ALL morality (and much intelligence), by being for him!

ALL political conservatism's sins get IGNORED, and non-religious conservatives embrace him because they think money is all that life is about, so if he tries (though failing) to bring back \$2 a day manufacturing jobs, or ends Obamacare and makes taxes so low that our debt skyrockets, they're in his pocket for life. Add in the GOOD policies we had here well before that nut, and those two groups are his ideated hope... WASPs and middle class blue collar conservatives, via talk radio and FoxNews.

The VAST majority of godly WASPs and thinking/conscienced GOP's KNOW they must go along to get along, through the midterms until 2020, lest his impulsive anger thwart their careers, so no one chooses to fall on the sword, alone, to confront him (which empowers him further in his delusions of grandeur, like thinking the world wasn't laughing at him at the U.N.).

Everyone knows he's gone in 2020, but they dare not speak of it until it gets closer to reality, if they're GOP! So he divides the nation between us and them, demonizes all Democrats using only the far left extremists for poster children and sound bites, while the vast majority of BOTH sides knows he's BAD for the U.S.A.!

IRAN DEAL

(5/8/18)

I FULLY expect Chump to abandon the Iran deal, which is NOT a good thing! What you do is monitor compliance, renegotiate a good deal when it expires, and bomb their facilities if they ever pursue nukes to the point they succeed, or start threatening with them (if already achieved). #CommonSense (Another FULLY ACCURATE PREDICTION made at 9:21am)

I'm POSITIVE that un-intelligent Christian "leaders" will praise Chump's renouncing the Iran deal, because ALL they know well is that Iran, in Bible prophecy, is Israel's enemy. They have NO understanding of politics, and we are NOT in prophecy, yet, and we are not to try to maneuver its events, politically!

II Pet. 3:12 does NOT mean Christian pastors are to try to sway CHUMP to move the U.S. embassy to Jerusalem, or to back out of the Iran deal. It means to FULLY EVANGELIZE ALL LOST PEOPLE... something they freely CHOOSE not to do, for they are arrogantly REBELLIOUS! Blood is on their hands for such sinful antics!

The IDIOCY is that prophecy has NOTHING to do with politics. In politics, you do the right thing. How God uses man's decisions is His sovereign design—NOT ours. Even voting for CHUMP due to SCOTUS picks to overturn Roe shows a LACK of faith that God can do anything, even had Hillary won! #Unbelievers

Politically, you brokered the best deal for America, and the peace of the world, that can be negotiated, with Un and Iran. NO neutral broker would EVER consider favoring one side to a negotiation, like The Idiot did with the Jerusalem embassy, and capital naming, all to lure DUMB vs. smart Christians for Self votes!

Peace, peace (I Th. 5:3), and one-world government (Rev. 13-18) are NOT impacted by political decisions we make, pre-Rapture! There may be precursors, but things CHANGE when the Holy Spirit lifts! Antichrist promises peace (Dan. 9:27), then breaks it soon after (Rev. 6:1-4+), and fully, 3.5 years later!

I'm CONVINCED many U.S. pastors just like hearing themselves speak to (or be adored by) crowds (I Cor. 1-4), and have VERY little understanding of God's word (II Tim. 2:15)! Better, they love having a big religious business. If they knew prophecy well, they'd NEVER try to sway Chump to do things that WILL lead to Bible prophecy! Explained...

NO ONE in their right mind would want The Tribulation to come and destroy about half the world's population! You'd have to be worse than Hitler, to wish that on lost people. Christians are NOT to encourage political actions that make that process of events more or less likely—just do the right thing! Specifics...

Getting Iran rightly upset (vs. enforcing the deal, and having negative consequences enforced when they violate it) ONLY increases tensions among Israel's enemy nations! And we know those nations will be quite heated, one day, as the stealth Beast feels compelled to resolve that conflict (II Th. 2:3).

And Israel's enemy nations are already angry over the Palestinian problem, and call us (i.e., the U.S.) the Great Satan. Trump only exacerbated that rightful anger that the Palestinian problem continues some fifty+ years later. What CHUMP did was ensure that the Antichrist will come from the E.U., and not likely by U.S.A. historic ties (which is good for America, but CONFUSES prophecy with politics!).

IMAGINE THAT—a “baby Christian” confused about both politics and religion. TOTALLY EXPECTED, as I say he never was as claimed. So America can never (in politics) be viewed as a neutral arbiter for that crisis, again (at least anytime soon). That HURTS U.S.'s international standing as the global leader! BAD decision.

He so he knocked over the first domino to revealing the man of sin, and exacerbated an already number one hot spot in the world, with this Iran deal pull-out. He's PERFECTLY being used to set up all the props for Bible prophecy, including his boastful antics concerning North Korea (like II Th. 2:4).

He's getting AMAZING "counsel" from the Christian Cabal/evangelical council, if you consider FAILURE to be success. But in his topsy-turvy administration, where lies are true, and facts are fake news, how could you expect otherwise? It's an embarrassment for WASP Christian so-called 'leaders!'

Maybe if pastors preached less, and studied more, and stayed OUT of political policy-making more, the Church would restore her already tarnished image in societal public (better than it has with Chump), and do what God called them to do, and stop doing evil in the name of good, from IGNORANCE! (Isa. 5:20)

LEARN that prophecy is God's business, alone. Politics is do the right thing. Ministry is EDDBS priorities, pastors! #Duh101

HOW would anyone (like the U.S.A.) keep Israel safe? Broker peace, or, short of that, militarily have her back if attacked. The BEST way, long term, is to warn her citizens about prophecy's reality, using THEIR own Testament, and tell them to be individually prepared to receive their Messiah. (John 3:16)

I prayed, just a few moments ago, that I might live in a nation where presidents and porn stars are not headlining the news. Regardless of your political views and for whom you voted, maybe you'd join me in that prayer, for the good of our nation and our kids. —**Ed Stetzer** (3/7/18)

IVANKA BOMBED SYRIA?

(4/11/17)

#IvankaMadeMeDoIt is a WEAK excuse. The decision was a RARE right one for you. Man up! WHY did Eric cover for you? A dysfunctional family?! @POTUS Take those meds! Let's ANALYZE the Ivanka (influenced the Syria bombing) claim:

1. It's MAINLY a lie, as you know from watching here. She MAY have added to it later, but that's NOT the big problem!
2. If your POLICY is based on emotions (Ex.: Beautiful babies) vs. wise strategy, or impulsive by your daughter's influence, you are NOT a leader! And was he even bothered by those atrocities, or only Ivanka?
3. And if you put your son out for the media, because your children are more acceptable to the public than you, you have a YUGE problem.
4. Perhaps most importantly, when you had the chance to really be a leader (as many called it), and it's feigned as your daughter did it, we didn't vote for her she's the leader, NOT you, @POTUS

MIGHTY MOUSE'S MILITARY DOG & PONY SHOW

(2/7/18)

America walks softly, and carries a big stick. Our military lets our work speak for itself, NOT our words. A military parade is STOOPing to North Korea's standard (Communists love showing off, from insecurity). Like great athletes, we don't trash talk; America takes care of business on the field!

If Chump wants little man Un to fear U.S.A., show them our latest technology! Fly it near their border, or use it in a test field, publicized (we already dropped MOAB on ISIS leaders). NO need to WASTE any arsenal for a show of force. There's ZERO evidence tougher rhetoric or P.R. stunts back Un down! LEARN, DJT.

[Private account:] 40,000 Veterans are Homeless. 22 Veterans Commit Suicide EACH DAY. More than half of V.A. hospitals provide substandard care resulting in years of pain. But we have money for a military parade?

Let's have a #militaryparade of all the people who dodged the draft claiming bone spurs, received a purple heart as a gift from a true hero, always felt they were in the military due to prep school, and insulted POW's as losers. It might be a parade of ONE, and no one would attend!

Let's have a #militaryparade of people who said they know more than the generals, then gave all tactical decision authority to those intellectually inferior generals, because he actually didn't know more than them. It will be a parade of ONE, and would NOT break attendance records!

P.R. stunts are ALL the Christian Cabal and executive orders Chump know. Symbolism trumps substance! An associate of theirs once said, "image is everything." They think public shows/displays/events/performances are solutions to problems. Who's rubbing off on whom, here—the Cabal or DJT?

MORALS REGARDING CHUMP

(1/21/17)

Methodology of morality comparisons. We will address "judge not" interpretation later, but we ALL compare morals and live by standards!

Here are some logical parameters we can all agree on... No one's perfect. That does NOT mean anything goes, or one sin is as equal as the next!

Rape is worse than insulting a person. As it relates to political objectivity (vs. biased spin), it's true we weren't hiring the Pope. It also true Trump was FAR more evil than any prior president in the past 40 years. It's also true he is not as bad as Hitler, but Hitler became such AFTER gaining power. Let's see!

Let's address a related matter—forgiveness. If a person never asks God for forgiveness, they never receive it! If they never ask for yours, you can forgive them in your heart, but the barrier still exists.

Slap your wife, and see if I'm right. The Bible DOESN'T say you must forget past patterns, and often it would be unwise to!

The Bible teaches forgiving a Christian brother 70 times 7, if he repents. Trump has never once, and certainly is a debatable brother.

One other matter, people on social media are comparing Chump [at inaugural prayer in a church] to Madonna [at a protest rally]. SHE IS NOT RUNNING FOR PRESIDENT! There is a higher standard, even if Trump supporters forgot that!

Finally, 'do not judge' (Mt. 7:1); judging is COMMANDED of Christians (Rom. 12:3). What gives? We make LEGITIMATE judgments ALL THE TIME!

I guarantee you MOST men judged their wives to be half-way acceptably pretty or they wouldn't have married them. That's a judgment (though beauty is in the eye of the beholder). Sinful? NO.

Two things about Mt. 7:1... 1. It MEANS considering others as inferior; arrogant condemning of a person for their behavior; holier-than-thou attitudes.

2. It says IF you do judge, don't be a hypocrite. If you are not, God's judgment won't fall. Sound judgment is NOT sinful; arrogant demeaning of others IS.

These things are SO easy. I don't know why I waste the time to make common sense logically elucidated for my book. Doesn't everyone intuitively know them?

In politics, the morality issue INEVITABLY arises. I personally believe Trump's campaign is irretrievable, even if he does great things as president.

Sometimes you act the fool so often and for so long, with zero remorse, the public WISELY never lets you off the hook (or God, for that matter)!

P.S.: In court, credibility is always an issue, no matter what evidence is presented. NO MATTER what Chump does, his 17-month campaign doesn't go away!

You CAN'T do and say what Chump did and said and get away with it like nothing happened! America does NOT run that way, and voters aren't idiots. @POTUS

Obviously some are, but the majority. Had Chump erred once or twice in word or deed, America's a VERY second chances country—NOT for Rick Perry or Herman Cain.

Even Gingrich lost out over his serial divorces. Trump has serial divorces, adultery, cereal for breakfast—serial liar, and he gets away with it.

NOT forever! Anger at Obama failures and RINO complicity caused The Chump. Whether it subsides, smarter people will remedy that error in 2020!

#NEVERTRUMP

(6/5/16-76/7/16)

Chump ONLY want things HIS way. You discipline your kids acting that way—DO SO on Nov. 8. Tell him “you’re FIRED” from American politics, NOT hired #NeverTrump

The GOP has chosen the WORST nominee in recent history, and 'RINO's' are going along with it as the ‘voice of the people.’ FOOLs we are (NOT me)! #NeverTrump

Coach Bobby Knight said Chump’s the MOST prepared to be president. That’s an OBVIOUS lie. Chump said he has very good brain. He’s obviously delusional. WHY do you buy lies?

The wall WON’T keep all illegals out, and no nation can force another to pay for our wall. Trumpsters REALLY need to assess how "smart" their decisions are!

You’re going to give him a chance to out-do Obama policies. He MIGHT be able to. He might not. Either way, you are ruining the GOP’s reputation in the short-term future!

You are my GOP brethren, so I DON’T want to separate from you, politically, but you have lost your minds this year! I pray you recover after Nov. 8, as you were before.

UN-like Chump, I mean this factually vs. as an insult. I understand the anger at D.C. and 'RINO's' and how badly you don’t want another GOP loss!

I WROTE about that before anyone announced they’d run for president this season! Three books and four Twitter accounts worth of protesting status quo D.C.. I’m with you.

But in Chump, you have chosen the worst GOP nominee in 40+ years, 100 percent unprepared, a proverbial clown, an embarrassment, and a loser on Nov. 8th! WHAT DID YOU GET? Only another loss.

You WANTED a victory. You chose the wrong horse. He had energy (as I recommended to all GOP’s), and was entertaining (I told them to be, as well).

I recommended them to speak at a third grade level for complex issues to make it interesting. I NEVER suggested telling it like it is as being rude or evil/sinful; that’s on Trump alone!

So WHEN he loses, PLEASE spend a few weeks considering what it was you wanted from him, and what you hated in 'RINO's' Romney and McCain for a win later.

And one does NOT have to be a Christian to be president! However, one NEEDS to have some moral compass that others can see if you are to "lead" people. That’s why #NeverTrump.

Trump understands the responsibility of carrying the mantle and will never ever let the GOP down? That’s ALL he’s done since day one of his campaign. A deluded, serial LIAR!

Continued

(11/11/16)

WORLD (including U.N. and NATO nations): Trump does NOT represent U.S. values. He will FAKE doing so, but you saw his campaign. Please forgive U.S.A. for him! #NotMyPresident

In an ideal world, Democrats and republicans in Congress would get along and get things done. CUT OUT CHUMP, and it can happen in 2020 @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin

#NEVERTRUMP SUMMARY

(3/1/16)

The Democrat mole theory (which I DON'T adhere to) certainly had elements of plausibility in #DumpTrump! Past positions and donations, loses to Hillary, KKK comments, etc.

Yet another reason I believe Hillary will win. The rift in the GOP never healed. I tweeted how it could be done, and volunteered to facilitate it. EASY work!

Not to mention the non-rich white are a MAJORITY. James Carville wrote about this (40 More Years). Plus, Chump has turned off so many people and groups! Loss.

And as a rabbit out of the hat trick, Hillary can have Bernie as VP, and if his numbers drop (likely), he'll be glad to salvage anything out of this process.

And now, alas, 'tis time for this Twitter to end or change, as my influence on and framing the 2016 election is OVER. We HAVE the match-up and agenda God led us to!

Specifically, income inequality and caring for the poor on one hand, and closed borders, defeating ISIS and America # 1 again on the other-ALL provable

Again, it's Hillary, though Chump TRIES. I CAN'T contribute much more, except to keep THAT result on track if it EVER gets close; it WON'T.

P.S.: NO plans to read or watch any news about the election anymore. If my wife or peers say there are any big changes, I may tune in. ZERO interest; so fallible and SOLVABLE!

Does the GOP get that Ted Cruz's 'shredding Obamacare' rhetoric tells a large number of blacks and Hispanics that you can die if you get sick enough—we don't care? Perceptual peons.

Cruz-Rubio would be better than Trump! Hillary beats them ALL, but Chump ruins the GOP brand for a very long time! @GOP @RNC @TedCruz @MarcoRubio

Trumps a uniter? Liar! #NeverTrump Hillary MUST train her voice to not sound so butch when she speaks loud enough for a crowd to hear her-raspy/machismo voice!

.@TedCruz: IMMEDIATELY announce IF you're fortunate to get the GOP nomination you will have Rubio as V.P. and you're committing to it today. Get Marco to agree in private! DO it.

The next primary vote WILL turn Marco to the reality of joining Cruz. Failure changes minds where convincing can't always. #CruzRubio2016 I COULD vote it.

IF Cruz SINCERELY softened his rough edginess, he'd do a LITTLE better. He WON'T get GOP nom. I said that WAY back! Hillary beats CHUMP! Duh 101.

Chump will NOT be President, NOR Cruz. I believe this with all my heart, and my predictions are right fairly often, as I'm NOT a prophet (i.e., 100 percent correct standard)!

EXPECT to be called 'loser, choker,' bragging where numbers are higher, 'he had his chance, he caused Obama,' from the baby Chump. Godspeed! @MittRomney #HERO PLEASE run!

For any who CARE about the GOP's reputation GOING FORWARD, here are all the voter groups Trump has potentially ALREADY tarnished—blacks (KKK words), Hispanics (MOST illegals rapists and criminals), Women (Megyn Kelly's blood), our relation with our nearest southern neighbor (Mexico's going to pay for the wall).

NEED I remind you that that basically leaves only whites untarnished, except for many STUPID or unrealistic policies that insult their intelligence (45 percent tariffs against China, etc.).

Oh yeah, and the GOP Congress, after insulting nearly EVERY good GOP presidential candidate peer. NOT a uniter-in-chief, even in his "own" party!

I even forgot Muslims ('ban them all'). My memory's not good enough to recall all his STUPID antics, even though elephant memories are supposedly LONG.

Romney-Cruz would constitute a SEVERE third party challenge to both Hillary-Bernie and Chump-Christie! #RomneyCruz2016 #DumpChump @GOP @RNC

If you missed Reagan #2's speech today, here you are: <https://bit.ly/2LnYqV8> #RomneyCruz2016 defeats Chump's chance to ruin U.S.A.; Rubio with a high job in that administration.

MUST read [<http://on.msnbc.com/1YWfmmn>]. Chump's mantra is enlarging the party? He may be enlarging opponents MORE. Research needs to be done to answer THAT question.

IF Cruz and Rubio are NOT mean (as in personal attacks), but use major issue facts against Chump and offer BETTER solutions than what he's proposed, VICTORIES!

.@JohnKasich could SERIOUSLY secure an administrative position IF the NON-Chump team goes third party by his being an ATTACK DOG along with his reasonable policies tonight.

Chump says he's going to attack HillBillary regularly regarding her emails. PLEASE hire Larry David to stick his head out and say 'the U.S. is tired of hearing about your da_n emails!'

Don't forget to hear Reagan #2 today on the Today Show! #RunMittRun #RomneyCruz Rubio or #CruzRubio/RubioCruz #AnyoneButTrump! #NeverTrump Save the #GOP!

Never look a GIFT horse (or Democrat symbol) in the mouth. Trump's probably angry about yesterday and in his pouty sandbox considering a third party run. I HOPE he DOES! [skipped CPAC]

POUNCE on this like his last no-show! It helped you ALL! [<http://on.msnbc.com/1U4HQLH>]
@TedCruz @MarcoRubio The thorn's out of our side for once; capitalize on it!

You had Romney-Ryan, and Ryan's now the SPEAKER. How can you have such talent and eloquence as Mitt sitting on the sidelines, like Tom Brady not in a Pat's game?

A brokered convention engenders ill-will with Chump supporters. This is OPEN MARKET competition strategy. The GOP's going to lose anyway, so #KeepYourDignity!

THINK how Chump as nominee (who LOSES to Hillary anyway) ruins the GOP's reputation. Forget being the party of thought over emotion, values voters—GONE for a LONG time.

Chump as GOP nominee gains MORE opposition votes than newcomers to the big tent! Re-read that statement from a PURELY mathematical perspective!

I'm DEAD serious that I would #NeverTrump! I DON'T care that Hillary would win, as my one vote won't make the difference, and we'll get them next time for sure!

THINK what a Chump nomination will reinforce about the GOP in the medium-term future—rich, white males who hate blacks, Hispanics and women; stereotype validated!

Between Chump's KKK/Duke comment, Hispanic illegals as mainly criminals, Megyn Kelly's blood, ban all Muslims, you're RUINING my former favorite party for a decently LONG time.

The dignity of the office is in question. People thought Obama was bad and hurt its prestige by BAD decisions; a reality TV star can now be your nominee for that office?

A man who speaks of his privates' size, insults women's (and Rand Paul's) faces, a womanizer-in-chief who gives the younger Bill Clinton a run for his money?

The party of thinking, morals, religion, Reagan and Lincoln is DEAD if you allow Chump to represent it. I predict he WILL be such, though. VERY 'not smart'—DUMB.

True! Marco didn't have the goods, over time. It's been a SAD year for the GOP.

People with Trump mania need their IQ examined and their morals resurrected! #NeverTrump [<http://bit.ly/1UdNzhA>] He's the WORST GOP nominee EVER!

I'm NO expert on D.C. rules of procedure, but ALL year long they've been SLOW to follow my GOOD advice in Presidential debates (Bush glasses, attack Trump, etc.).

PLEASE know, when Chuck Todd three days ago said the GOP has only 13 days to solve Trump's inevitability, he's no dumb cookie! Hillary WILL beat him, but...

The only one who has a slight chance ON HIS OWN is Cruz, and that's a LONG SHOT, and he's NOT the ideal either. ALL but Chump NEED to unify, with Romney thrown in.

I MUST say it again... Without Romney somewhere in the mix, Chump has too commanding a lead on all others, EXCEPT with a contested convention (possibly).

Romney as V.P. to Cruz, with Rubio with a high position; however you shuffle the cards, the GOP reputation is HARMED with Chump as the nominee I said he'd be *MONTHS* ago!

JUST to repeat, you are VERY slow to react! You have ~11 days, says Chuck Todd (Mar. 15 primaries), and I believe by then it'll be likely too late. ACT! Bye.

GOP "establishment"/"RINO's": As a local DFW talk radio guy said, I've NEVER heard you acknowledge many past failures! You'll NEVER beat Trump with arrogance.

Obamacare passed, executive amnesty, ISIS rose, our debt ballooned ALL on YOUR watch as the "opposition" party. You MUST sincerely address this to GOP'ers!

DRAFT ROMNEY! GOP's ONLY hope against Hillary. Anyone else as VP! [<http://fxn.ws/1UwwiiB>] #NeverTrump @MittRomney #RunmittRun! SAVE the GOP! Reagan #2.

I also said before that Trump supporters HAD NO ONE ELSE to sport their cause! An angry outsider with charisma who hated D.C. They WILL. @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin, with morals.

NOT knowing about brokered conventions I'm THRILLED with Cruz and Rubio's wins this weekend, per Romney's explanation of what we need to have #NeverTrump.

Draft Romney. Romney-Cruz2016 or Romney-Rubio2016 Any combination loses to Hillary, but the GOP's reputation remains in tack without #DumpChump #NeverTrump! #GOP #RNC

I've said before, the GOP waited WAY too late to take down Trump; I have the tweets to prove my claims. Trying good cop (Ryan)/bad cop (Romney) against CHUMP is covering all the bases.

VERY soon I will start assessing whether I need to engage in a get the vote out effort for Hillary, though I WON'T vote for her. It's LIKELY unneeded!

I did NOT leave the GOP; with Chump as her nominee, the GOP left me! I'd NEVER associate with THOSE morals. I've NEVER voted Democrat in my life! I MAY in the future.

Anyone who watched here all year KNOWS I got nearly every prediction RIGHT on politics. The GOP was LATE to apply these insights, and killed their chances thereby!

.@HillaryClinton PLEASE let me know how you can use me to get a LARGE number of Democrats to vote IF it's close with CHUMP around October. 'YUGE,' not a small number! Thanks.

Let's analyze what's worse: Hillary of Chump as President. For U.S.A., probably Hillary. For the GOP's future, CLEARLY Chump. Could spell their END.

What would U.S.A.'s INTERNATIONAL reputation become if Chump were President (he WON'T be, thankfully). Disgrace, laughing stock, embarrassing compared to our historic REAL leaders

A vote for Trump IS a vote AGAINST the military, women, Hispanics, blacks and the disabled, and FOR idiocy and immorality. Period, end of story!

A vote for Trump is willful support of arrogance, rudeness, perversion, idolatry and PURE ignorance; the WORST GOP nominee possibly in two centuries! #NeverTrump

WHEN Trump is the GOP nominee, I will NEVER let ANY Christian tell me the GOP is the party of family values or the religious right, as I'm NOT deceived, as they will be!

The GOP with Chump is PLAYING INTO THE HANDS of James Carville's 40 More Years book' premise. EMBARRASSING, and I won't associate with such BAD results!

The third time is NOT the charm, GOP, but a strike out! I warned you SO long ago NOT to abandon Romney, and you had a WEAK field this year. Loss, loss, loss!

The article by @nytdavidbrooks is 100 percent SPOT ON! The GOP started to dump Chump WAY too late, but the next few primaries COULD rescue that Titanic! #YOUtheVoter!

Honor the memory and legacy of Ronald and Nancy Reagan by voting for #AnyoneButTrump, GOP. #BrokeredConvention! #NeverTrump the CHUMP!

I could shoot someone on a NYC street and my poll numbers wouldn't drop. SUCH is the ignorance and immorality of the Trump voter (and arrogance of Chump). NAZI-like FOLLOWERS (vs. leaders).

UNpresidential, UNsmart, UNmoral and Unelectable—the NEW Uncola.
[\[http://on.msnbc.com/1nLZZ2l\]](http://on.msnbc.com/1nLZZ2l) #DumpChump #NeverTrump Fourth offer: I'd debate him anytime!

I could almost guarantee you the GOP will again delay following my advice for NON-Trumps to unite against Chump and include Romney in the mix; "I told you so!"

I've said before, the U.S. needs one more round of Obama policies before she wakes up to see there's a MUCH better way, and to be sick of that! @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin

I ALSO said WHEN Chump trumps Rubio and Cruz on March 15th, Cruz will see he NEEDS to unite with Rubio as his VP, or lose for good to Chump. #NeverTrump

I'm AMAZED how accurate my predictions on DETAILS about the 2016 election have been, though I SHOULDN'T be, as I trust Christ's lead. #WalkByFaith! Jn. 3:16

It's EASY to oppose Chump, but NONE of the OTHER GOP candidates have much charisma! Bernie does, which is why he gives Hillary a run for her money. SAD GOP year.

I also said the mainstream media will POUNCE on Chump in the general election; they're holding back now as he's a Democrat's dream opponent! Such a BAD year for the GOP!

The GREATEST mistake by "RINO's" recently is NEVER taking responsibility and SINCERELY apologizing for caving to Obama OFTEN in the last seven years! Don is the nom!

#IfTrumpWins—he WON'T! In the GENERAL election, the MAJORITY knows he's a womanizing, hate-filled, insulting, arrogant JERK! #NeverTrump Hillary is president.

Time to start new Hashtag games: #iVow as a GOP IF it's ever close between Trump and Hillary, I'll recruit Democrats to vote AGAINST Chump! #NeverTrump #iVow

THAT's why Rubio said Chump is better than Hillary. ALWAYS a selfish angle to professional politicians. Now I'm SORRY I voted for him. Hi-heels NEVER rose! [<http://on.msnbc.com/1SQsTex>]

My respect for Rubio has DROPPED, just as I tweeted earlier he didn't have the goods for president this time. Cruz is the ONLY VIABLE consistent one still running!

.@JebBush even had the CONSISTENCY to NOT consider being V.P. with the Arrogant One! I respect him more than Rubio, now. Actions change opinions! Romney-Bush?!

If you, the voting public, ALLOW politicians to lie to you and flip-flop and say anything to be elected, you DESERVE the bums YOU KEEP in office! We the people are the power!

Consider me, RELUCTANTLY, on your team, UNLESS there's a brokered convention, in which case Romney reigns supreme, @TedCruz. Loosen up your radical policies!

I have ZERO concern Chump will NOT be president; I just DON'T want my life-long party MARRED by him representing them! I'll fight that losing battle, as it's worth it!

I DON'T want Hillary either, but to spare the GOP's reputation being marred, I would endure four more years so she can be soundly defeated by Pledged Politicians in 2020.

I let my convictions determine my party affiliations. I disrespect any Chump supporters, intellectually and morally, EVEN if it hurts me, personally. #TRUTH

Does anyone see that Rubio went nice, personal (small hands), now nice again? Anything to cling to a LOST cause! Flip, flop then flip again. UN-trustworthy!

Be it executive amnesty, siding with business for cheap labor and outsourcing, our debt's rise, or Obamacare, conservatives would now vote for Hitler if he promised CHANGING THAT!

Rubio was CLEARLY aligned with mainstreamers more than Cruz and Chump, and Cruz was historically caustic, so couldn't get along with a GOP Congress.

Talk radio fueled the fires for those two characters, NEITHER of which am I sure I'd ever vote for (Chump absolutely not). In that sense, you brought it on yourselves, RINO's.

The AMAZING thing is DUMB voters get angry if GOP Congress persons DON'T oppose everything Obama does, which means 100 percent gridlock for our tax dollars paying them well!

Conservatives can be QUITE stupid in demanding their way or the highway, AS IF Democrats in Congress DON'T exist! RINO's need to learn good vs. bad compromise!

Even Bernie's rise is more liberal Democrats learning from GOP extremists to make your voice LOUDLY heard, trying to get Hillary more liberal. An extreme year!

Does anyone in U.S.A. see that if both sides' extremists demand their way or the highway, government is ALREADY shut down with gridlock? Extremists are BAD for America!

I WILL have to credit Democrats, however, that THEIR extremists got riled up MUCH later than those in the GOP. Hillary could be more centrist longer; ~NOT now.

Using Reagans 'bold colors' phrase, STARK differences are even better, but you're IGNORING his ALSO saying we DON'T need a third party, GOP extremists!

I ALREADY detailed EXACTLY where conservatism, moderates and liberals are in ERROR in their positions, and where they're good. Are MOST blind loyalists?

Rubio's toast, @TedCruz. [<http://on.msnbc.com/1TLYkYw>] You've got to learn how to take out Chump by yourself! Attack, ignore, have better ideas and be friendlier.

IF Cruz would modernize his hairstyle, STOP the hypnotic tonal changes, END ending 3-5 agencies talk, care about the poor and smile, he could do better!

Trump WAS SO defeatable, but the GOP field gave him a FREE RIDE from ~Apr to Jan. WAY too much media exposure unopposed and NO ONE with as much energy. Sad!

GOP opponents UNDER-estimated the conservative's anger, where Chump policies did not matter—just don't be a politician, be mad too, and assure us you won't be like them!

The ONLY question remaining is how soon after Mar. 15 will Kasich and Rubio drop out, and will they sell out their conscience and suck up to Trump for selfish gain?

We are proud our ideas were seen, and several IMPLEMENTED in the 2016 campaigns on BOTH sides of the aisle. That's comforting for America's future! USA #1! Peace.

Even If Cruz were the GOP nominee (he WON'T be), would I vote? Probably not. I'm strategically for him so Romney-Cruz2016 gets the nomination, in THAT ORDER. #NeverTrump

The GOP MAY want to consider reverse psychology ads against Chump—vote for Trump so our products will cost more, ISIS will be energized, we can have war with Mexico, etc.

Depict the U.S. like a walled China on steroids; show the cost of bread after China tariffs, and businesses paying zero taxes' effect on our debt (and 'I could shoot someone in NYC').

GOP ads against Chump OUGHT to show insults of Hispanics, women, the disabled and KKK apathy, and ask 'is THIS what you teach your children?' (Crosby, Stills song in the background)

Would you want THIS man dating your daughter? Show President's faces and ask WHICH one does NOT fit the pattern (Chumps face on Mt. Rushmore). GOP ad idea.

Show Chumps business failures and ask, 'can America handle four more years of economic anemia?' U.S. needs no more risky casinos or walls, but JOBS and competent leaders!

Show Chump saying 'look at that face. And 'he's got a lot of material to work with,' and ask, has any other presidential candidate EVER so disrespected OUR office?

Prove with numbers that Chump's wall is a fantasy (as Hillary Clinton RIGHTLY stated), tariffs start economic wars, he RARELY has plan details (only fluff solves NOTHING). GOP ad ideas.

GOP ads against Chump: Visually SHOW clips of his MANY flip flops and ask, 'can you trust this man?' Remind them one man can do LITTLE with a GOP Congress opposed to him!

'Don't waste your vote' might be the slogan, or 'vote for Trump, get Hillary.' There is MUCH material for GOP ads against Chump. #NeverTrump POW's are losers? (i.e., McCain)

HOW can one who was part of the D.C. problem be the solution? He donated to Democrats and Republicans to get along? That's as sensible as a rapist or adulterer being a marriage counselor!

GOP ad ideas: Show Hispanics frantically rushing to NOT be deported, and flash scenes from the Holocaust. Subliminally, it could be VERY effective. #NeverTrump

GOP ad ideas: Air a clip of CHUMP speaking about his manhood size and ask, 'Is this REALLY how you want to portray the GOP?' That's the party of ideas and values voters?

GOP ad ideas: WWRD (what would Reagan do?). Absolutely NOT let Chump represent his party! SHOW where they were OPPOSITES (which is almost everywhere).

GOP ad ideas: Air a clip about Chump being flexible, meaning everything he promised is open to rescinding! Anything to get elected. Do you teach your kids THAT?

GOP ad ideas: Air a clip of 'blood coming from her wherever' and ask 'could the GOP TRUE politicians EVER associate with or WIN with THIS brand of Republicanism?'

EXCELLENT JOB, @CarlyFiorina! Using your platform for GOOD! At all costs save the GOP's reputation! #NeverTrump Romney and Cruz are the ONLY ones who can BEAT Chump!

I see ZERO reason @JohnKasich is still in the race after Mar. 15. Let Cruz catch up to Chump so @MittRomney (NOT Cruz) can be drafted at a brokered convention!

WHAT kind of statement would it be if ALL former 2016 GOP presidential candidates backed Cruz (to get to a brokered convention ONLY)? #NeverTrump!

.@JebBush 'You can't insult your way to the White House! Muslims, Hispanics, women, disabled and the military; I WON'T apologize for Chump as he's a FAKE GOP'er! #NeverTrump

There's SO much evidence Trump's a Democrat mole to guarantee a Hillary a win, though I just think he's THAT stupid. The GOOD news is he's DIS-credited in 2020!

The ONLY thing Chump has in common with Reagan—ACTORS! One in Hollywood ONLY and one when he changes tone and ACTS presidential. A fake, insincere RUSE!

That DOESN'T mean I'd vote for Cruz, and I know he WON'T be the GOP nominee. Anything to stop Chump. We NEED Romney-Cruz to bridge the party—in THAT order. #NeverTrump

I, my wife and son voted for Rubio, but for Cruz now for a brokered convention. You've got to see Rubio did NOT catch fire—EVER! #DealWithReality #NeverTrump!

Today's the day the mainstream media turned on Chump—FINALLY. LOOK @MSNBC's headlines. They NOW know Trump is the GOP nominee and unstoppable by the GOP. #NeverTrump

The next primary vote WILL turn Marco to the reality of needing to join Cruz. Failure changes minds where convincing can't always. #CruzRubio2016 I COULD vote it.

Great loss of respect for you as a Christian supporting Chump! @RealBenCarson That's NOT what Jesus would do. Pandering for a position in an administration that WON'T occur?

Rubio has NO delegates to speak of, which is the ONLY reason I put Cruz on top. That would bridge the GOP divide. Let Trump be a White House janitor (or more). @GOP

.@JebBush PLEASE supersede Carson's WEAK, whispering endorsement of CHUMP by backing Cruz tomorrow so we can get Romney in a brokered convention!

You can say I don't forgive Trump's errors, but he's NEVER apologized for many if any of them! I simply refresh your memory, and Trumpeters go mad-der! #NeverTrump

For the record, I backed Rubio ONLY mildly, and ONLY from the day Mitt said he ABSOLUTELY wouldn't run, and wondered why someone thought he would, until the day Marco KEPT losing.

Cruz-Rubio is the CLEAR choice after tonight's debate! Romney with a HIGH cabinet position and you MIGHT stand some chance to deny Trump the GOP nomination. Might.

WHO's @JebBush endorsing this year, and when? Mar. 15 will be TOO LATE, unless he's lost his mind and supports Trump (NOT!). Inquiring minds want to know.

DUMB voters CAN'T C Trump restrained himself last night, then ACTS like others changed their behavior. The be nice to me or else when I'm NOT nice HYPOCRITE!

JUST AS I predicted, Trump would start ACTing presidential. DON'T BUY THE FALSE REPENTANCE (change). Anything for power. Liar! #NeverTrump, EVER.

You can support Rubio in Florida ONLY for a brokered convention purpose, but it's Cruz and Chump now, both BAD, but one MUCH worse. #NeverTrump Sad GOP year!

Save a third party run by Romney, or brokered convention, Chump is the GOP nominee, and big names in the GOP have till Monday to speak out or just wait till he LOSES.

I KNOW most BIG names DON'T want Cruz either. I'm guessing they agree with me that BOTH would LOSE to Hillary, so wait for 2020 and stay quiet?

I HOPE the GOP runs a Trump-Cruz ticket, to PROVE to conservatives their brand is SOUNDLY defeated, to set up a centrist for next time, as I said might occur.

I've said before MANY times, GOP strategists FAILED you, and MAINLY in not attacking #NeverTrump Chump EARLY and OFTEN. He'll be an after-thought soon, THANKfully.

GOP game plan today forward NEEDS to be to DIScredit Hillary full-time to soften her up for 2020 and oppose her for four years, and keep her more moderate than liberal!

In the meantime UNITE the party. I'm FULLY available, as I know how to do it fairly easily. To continue the rift is victory suicide! Both sects have problems.

I've COMPLEMENTED and CRITICIZED mainstreamers/establishment/RINO's and conservatives/Tea Partiers (especially Chump supporters). I'm UN-biased to evoke UNITY to principles.

GOP leadership would be FOOLS not to try to convince BOTH sides where they're in error, the value of unity, and to educate both sides that losses HURT.

It's EITHER start a third party within the GOP (where BOTH sides KEEP losing to Democrats), or unity with diversity that does NOT cripple SUCCESS! @GOP @RNC

You MUST identify core principles, establish a standard for behavior/character below which harms the GOP's reputation, and have a platform that endures personalities.

Any Christian who supports Donald Trump has CHOSEN power idolatry over morality, JUSTIFYING it as GOP morals greater than Hillary's. Sinning either way! I'm NOT saying NO Christian should support Trump when he's the GOP nominee, to support GOP MORAL values, but to support the person you are sinning! The office is different.

I'm SURE Chump will select a church- and moderate wing friendly V.P. to TRY to mend fences, maybe even a female. He's NOT always 100 percent dumb and evil.

Trump DESPERATELY thinks failed Ben Carson's endorsement means Christians give his candidacy "credibility." Spin, lies and WRONG! #NeverTrump

FINALLY, a "brave" Celebrity Apprentice Ex who tells the TRUTH vs. sucks up to Donnie. @clayaiken .@TedCruz or Hillary, I'd vote for Ted, but NOT accept his radical views, and would push hard for him to moderate some, or help Democrats do so. #NeverTrump

Nasty tone of the presidential election is hurting the image of U.S. abroad. Foreigners are distressed. – **Colin Powell**

.@JebBush would be wise to endorse Rubio in Florida and Cruz ~everywhere else. I'm not sure you can do that, but we NEED a brokered convention, and he has clout!

Rubio was NEVER viewed as an outsider by conservatives, who are angry this year, and will accept nothing else. Run two GOP conservatives and they LOSE horribly!

~100 foreign policy experts signed an open letter refusing to support Chump saying your embracing expansive use of torture is inexcusable. –**Bret Baier** (FoxNews)

A hail Mary save of the GOP THIS election year would be a third party Cruz-Rubio or Romney-Cruz. They're going to lose anyway; preserve the HISTORIC reputation from #NeverTrump.

#TrumpRallyChi Violence is NEVER the answer (as MLK taught), nor is Trump. You can #DumpChump by voting #AnyoneButTrump on Tuesday. #JustDoIt!

Three-fourths+ of America is NOT pro-Chump. ONLY on Tuesday in open primaries can that number show itself strongest, before it's Chump vs. Hillary, and loyalists vote for Chump.

Disrupting Trump rallies does NOT stop deluded Trumpsters from voting for him! Voting AGAINST Trump is the sane world's ONLY option. #DoItTuesday!

I 100 percent understand Trump alternatives are boring, radical or not rising. WHO CARES at this point; just #DumpChump. The rest can be settled LATER!

Trumpsters are mad, and WON'T accept RINO's in bed with Obama anymore. That is your one GREAT contribution to the 2016 election season, and for THAT I thank you!

Even if I LOVED 90 percent of what CHUMP proposes, I'd prefer Cruz-Rubio, as anyone can adopt Chump's GOOD positions but without the BAD character! THINK!

I've chided the GOP that for MONTHS they were LETTING Chump rise. Their ONLY hope is this Tuesday defeating Chump HANDILY. He IS the GOP nominee, otherwise!

The GOP will NO LONGER be able to CREDIBLY claim they're the party of thought vs. feelings, religious right or values voters if Chump is their nominee!

Rubio was too mainstream to Trumpsters; Cruz is a politician. Trumpsters saw no exciting option for an outsider but Chump, like Bernie for Democrats!

We've HAD Lincoln, Washington, Reagan and Kennedy. Now its Hillary and Trump? Does the job pay too little to attract GOOD help? God save the U.S.A.!

Even if Chump had Romney as V.P. (who'd NEVER agree to it), I WOULDN'T vote for Chump! #NeverTrump Even Chump-Reagan or Chump-Lincoln, if possible!

Trump as Secretary of the Treasury or a HIGH economic adviser post. Never the top dog job! Let delegates decide between Romney and Cruz atop the ticket! #BrokeredConvention, GOP.

.@TedCruz is HOPING Tuesday is AMAZING for him. It WON'T be enough to topple Trump, then too late to go third party with Rubio, so he'd likely suck up to Chump for a job!

With Chump as the RNC's nominee, GOOD LUCK overcoming stereotype you're not anti-black and brown voters! You had achieved SO much progress before Trump! #HURTStheParty

The political Apprentice has ticked off SO many more than he's turned on, the voter Board room needs to tell him 'you're fired' on Tuesday! #NeverTrump

Gentleman's bet, Rubio and Cruz's rallies do NOT engender violence like Trump does! Cruz-Rubio2016 or Romney-Cruz2016. #GOP #RNC #NeverTrump

WYOMING: You have renewed my faith in mankind! FoxNews shows 66+ percent Cruz, ~7 percent Chump. THANK YOU FOR REASONABLENESS YOU GREAT PEOPLE OF #WYOMING!

D.C., Capital of America: You came through like PATRIOTS for @MarcoRubio! ZERO delegates for Trump. THANK YOU. Great precedent/MOMENTUM for Tuesday. #FollowSuit

In the GREATEST nation on earth, CAN'T we field BETTER candidates than Hillary and Chump? Whatever happened to our standards and heroes? Sad state of affairs!

The GOP NEEDS 100 percent extreme conservatism debunked and rejected so that element of the GOP KNOWS they can't win without normal conservatives (and vice versa)!

To do so I BEG Trump to pick as right wing a V.P. as possible, namely Ted Cruz! Together, if y'all CAN'T beat Hillary, SHUT UP with your uncompromising!

Trump-Cruz. STICK it to "the establishment." Get the right winger's IDEALS out there for ALL to see. You want BOLD COLORS? THAT's the ticket! #JustDoIt!

I NEVER want to hear another talk radio host or far right GOP'er equate themselves again with Reagan, and claim RINO's never win. ONLY two conservatives as President and VP!

I'm as SERIOUS as a heart attack. Leave people of my ilk OUT of your running mate decision, Donald Trump. Let there be NO doubt your V.P. is a conservative!

Maybe then and ONLY then can GOOD men like Dole, McCain and Romney NOT be slandered by their OWN party mates as "losers." Do you have the courage, Donnie?

I'd almost guarantee you Mr. 'tough guy' does NOT have the courage to do it. Run with Cruz as V.P. and PROVE conservatism WINS @RealDonaldTrump; DO IT!

NO MORE conservative as V.P. and RINO as President; not even reverse order! QUIT trying to bridge the gap between the party's two factions. Conservatives are SO wanted by U.S.A., right?

The U.S. majority LIKES welfare ended, the IRS disbanded, the EPA out of order, estate taxes repealed so the rich get richer, the NEA ended and five federal agencies GONE.

The U.S. majority WANTS tax rebates mainly for the rich and business, business to get whatever deals they demand of D.C., a flat tax that favors the rich; LET RICH RULE.

Run CHUMP and Cruz TOGETHER in 2016 and SHOW ultra conservatives their views are NOT in demand, and they CAN'T win without centrists. @GOP @RNC Demand it!

Those positions I JUST enumerated are dead in the water in the GENERAL election, especially as demographic trends continue! Build a 'YUGE' wall!

Let America be surrounded by a wall on every border like one Jack and the beanstalk would need to get home. Beat China? A 50 foot wall beats China!

Deport 11.5 million illegals, and make sure you never let them see the light of day in our nation again. THEY caused ALL our problems! (sarcasm for any idiots viewing).

Don't let one more soul into America, and let business have ZERO taxes so we the people can pay down the \$19 trillion debt with our jobs that on average are \$3,000+ less, recently.

GOP: Give conservatives EVERY wish they ever dreamed of as a platform this year, but make sure you let the public know it's an experiment in conservative theory.

Get rid of ALL regulations. Let business run rough-shod over consumers in the name of profits for the elites. Let them have ZERO estate taxes. #WhiteManRule

Let anyone getting assistance from the government ONLY rely on charity! Let them die or starve to death if that's not enough, or stable enough. PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY!

Let EVERY talk radio host tell the GOP exactly what the GOP platform should be. Don't withhold them anything their hearts desire! Smallest government POSSIBLE!

To he_l with any environmental controls, as few government workers as humanly possible so we know we're rid of every evil bureaucrat in Washington!

Ask Ted Cruz and Rick Perry and Ron Paul the five agencies we abolish IMMEDIATELY! Let unemployment go rampant with ZERO payments to those workers!

Bust up every union, ZERO minimum wage, child labor is OK, let business and the rich (mainly whites) have it ALL! End Social Security, and go every man for himself.

Biggest, baddest military in history with NO financial constraints. Marshall law presence of cops to protect all gated communities. Only states' rights.

THAT, honest people, is EXACTLY what a TRUE conservative believes in, and it's HIGH time we the voting public allow conservatives to show their TRUE colors!

Since I'm NOT voting this year anyway, I BEG Donnie Chump to pick Ted Cruz as his VP. No wishy-washy mushy loser middle anywhere in the GOP ticket!

ONLY then will these zombie-like, cult-hypnotized right wingers get the message, you CANNOT make it alone as a stand-alone third party! DUH!

I BEG Rubio and Kasich to DECLINE any V.P. offer from Chump. ONLY two conservatives, and NOTHING less. It's learn your lesson time, conservatives! DO it.

And SINCE CHUMP WILL BE THE GOP NOMINEE, let his hatred of minorities affect EVERY policy he espouses. End ALL wealth redistribution. Go whole-hog conservatism!

This is the year the GOP can learn 'em some edu-ma-cation. Do NOT allow a moderate anywhere in the IMAGINARY Trump administration. #GOP #RNC

Let talk radio hosts get cabinet posts in this IMAGINARY scenario. Make ZERO attempts to reconcile with the other side of the GOP. Scorched earth.

If conservative views are SO popular, make them prove it this year with the Trump nomination, @GOP @RNC! I'm TIRED of bold, unsubstantiated claims.

Gentleman's bet CHUMP does NOT have the "whatever" to do this! Mr. Tough Guy will COWARDLY and WIMPILY choose a more moderate VP! WEAKNESS, Donny!

I OFFICIALLY dare and challenge you to pick Ted Cruz as your running mate, to PROVE conservatism is THE viable GOP position! @RealDonaldTrump

PLEASE support #TrumpCruz as the @GOP @RNC ticket this year to PROVE once-and-for-all conservatism IS or ISN'T viable in the general election, @Reince.

OF COURSE any astute reader KNOWS I'm CERTAIN that ticket would FAIL miserably, which is EXACTLY why I sincerely want it! Other types need to re-read this.

I'm calling your bluff, Little Don. Pick Cruz for V.P. or your FRAUDULENT/feigned belief in conservatism is ONLY political opportunism you DON'T really believe!

Guess what, Mr. Political Apprentice... The voting public's going to say 'You're fired!' to you no matter who your V.P. is! @RealDonaldTrump; I'll be laughing!

I'm the smartest, richest, baddest politician ever, says the CHUMP. I could SHOOT someone in NYC and NOT lose support. Make fun of the disabled and most illegals.

Insult women by Megan's ear blood comment, insult all military if they're ever captured, Call Romney and McCain losers, ban all Muslims. Don-So-Tough.

Anyone voting for Chump is an absolute fool to me (and CLEARLY does NOT value MORALS as much as political power). That is IDOLATRY (a sin), "Christians!" Just do it?

WWSDF? What would Satan do? Vote for Chump. NO problem with Christians doing so, right? In this Laodicean era, when in Rome sin as the Romans do, church!

Leave your religion at church and don't bring it to the voting booth. Vote for CHUMP, Christians. NO need to pray about it; that MIGHT get in your way of doing so.

Use the 'P' word, and bomb the 'Sh__' out of ISIS. Tell followers to beat people up. Hesitate to renounce the KKK. Favorite book is the Bible—"TWO Corinthians!"

NEVER asked God for forgiveness for anything, but don't question my "sincere" faith! 45 percent tariffs on China, and Mexico will pay for the beautiful wall! DELUSIONAL!

Look at Fiorina's face; MUCH material to work with in insulting Rand Paul's, as well. We're going to fix that/look into that; America great, "believe me." YUGE! Ha!

My hands are NOT small, or anything else. GO VOTE FOR THAT today Illinois, Florida, Ohio, North Carolina and Missouri. DUMMIES we are! #NeverTrump

EVERY Trump voter: Sit down with your kids today and explain to them you support arrogance, insults, public cussing, body part jokes and other Trump-isms!

Trump supporters: Tell your kids today winning at all costs is RIGHT, since your cause of supporting an arrogant rude pervert is SO right! #DumpChump

Trump supporters: LOOK in the mirror and mouth with me THESE words, please... "I am the problem!" Read our tweets from today if you get confused about that!

If NOT Chump-Cruz, how about Trump-Palin, PLEASE @RNC, @GOP! That ticket would for SURE fail, and show conservatives the HOLLOWNESS of their beliefs! Please do so.

Bob the builder ALL OVER AGAIN! Not Obama's 'yes we can,' but 'build that wall.' Trump insults the intelligence of any with intelligence! Are there many?

Pease don't scare Donnie at his rallies—he was born with a silver spoon in his mouth, and suffers from affluenza! He doesn't know he's as big a jerk as he is.

Vote for Donald Trump today. Make ignorance and immorality great again! #Trump #GOP #MegaTuesday #Republicans #Politics #NeverTrump #RNC #Vote

For me, at least, #NeverTrump never expected to beat Chump, but to RIGHTLY define the GOP for the FUTURE, when he's a loser we can ignore next time!

To balance earlier comments, RINO's ALLOWED Obama's budget expansions, Obamacare, executive amnesty and illegal immigration invasion! WRONG moves!

And liberals are BAD on abortion, gay marriage, HURTING business for ecology, taxing too much, too big government, and over-helping poor people. ALL groups have good and bad!

I AM still baffled RINO's NEVER apologized for giving in on Obamacare, executive amnesty and the debt increase! Doing it NOW only looks politically opportunistic, though!

A poll per via Chuck Todd says 27 percent of GOP'ers WON'T vote for Trump (when he's the GOP nominee). STAND FIRM AND DO NOT BACK DOWN! WE will win his loss. #NeverTrump!

.@RealDonaldTrump Have you signed the Giving Pledge as these REAL 'great guys:' @WarrenBuffett and @BillGates? DISCLOSE YOUR TAXES! What are you hiding?

GOP's BEST: I can shoot someone in NYC and lose no support; Megan's blood from wherever, mimic disabled reporter, 'P' word, bomb the 'sh__' outa ISIS; favorite book is the Bible—'TWO Corinthians,' never asked God for forgiveness for anything, but don't question my "Christian" faith, I'm really smart and rich (arrogance and idolatry); womanizer-in-chief (adultery), CAUSES the broken D.C. payoff system, then thinks we'll believe he can fix it too? Democrat positions ALL his adult life; MOST illegals are criminals and rapists—a few, I guess, are OK; POW's are losers (though I spent not one day risking my life in the military); daddy gave me \$1M (AS IF he achieved his 'American Dream' by his own bootstraps alone; many failed businesses; used bankruptcy laws, which means you and I bailed out a "billionaire;" his own pastors says he's either NOT a member or comes rarely; look at that (Fiorina) face, and mocks Rand Paul's face (when his doo is partly fake); women as dogs; talks about his private part's size, and SO-CALLED Christians vote for him. Carnal or lost 'Christians,' at best! Get right with God, liar/fakes! ~Slow to disavow the KKK and wishes he could punch protesters in the face. NOT PRESIDENTIAL TEMPERAMENT, and RARELY offers details; mainly we're going to be great, believe me, huge, we'll fix/look into that, that's a real problem, we'll make a better deal; Mexico will pay for the wall. And 45 percent tariffs on China will pay America's bills?

The GOP is HYPOCRITICAL if it supports CHUMP and CLAIMS they are the party of thought vs. feeling, values voters and the 'religious' right. HOGWASH, and everyone will see it!

#MoralsMatter I KNOW Trump supporters CAN'T understand that concept, even and especially those claiming to know Jesus, but they DO! Wake UP, U.S.A.!

Any Christian who supports Trump, I NEVER want you to EVER tell me how serious you are about God (meaning, implicitly, morals too). Prophetic apostasy!

Oh, but Adolph promises such GREAT ideals! He's our savior, even though he's SO opposite our CLAIMED Savior, Jesus Christ. NO hypocrisy there, right?

And we believe he really does love God and our shared Bible. HOW DO Christians ever get any reputation for being just like the world—or dumb sheep? NO idea!

Dragging Jesus' name and reputation down as you naively and gleefully sin. If revival doesn't hit the church fir, we're ALL doomed in America. #PrayHard (II Chr. 7:14).

Any Trump supporter who claims they're Christians, CONTACT ME to go evangelizing and have a Bible study together! You're NOT "getting" church correctly at all!

Sheep off a cliff/sheep led to the slaughter. God's people manipulated so, and glorying in their shame of ignorance? #ChristiansForTrump? Anathema!

MANY GOP'ers slayed Bill Clinton for his wrongful adultery and womanizing, yet Trump is OK? You're HANDING an election victory to his wife by ignorant hypocrisy.

If the #NeverTrump crowd (at least 27 percent of the GOP, via Chuck Todd yesterday) CAVES in to Trump, you'd be hypocrites too! Have some core beliefs, and stand FIRM!

I personally believe MOST #NeverTrump folk will, indeed, NEVER vote for Chump. With or without that, a majority of Americans reject The Donald's deeds and words!

The ONLY other thing GOP heads can do is pressure Chump to tone down the evil and ignorance, and especially, to have a GREAT platform—even if it's OPPOSITE of Chump!

I'm sitting THIS election out, with CHUMP as the GOP nominee. #NeverTrump It will be the first time since ~1980 I haven't voted, and voted GOP. Won't go for Trump EVER!

And NO ONE can doubt my form of conservatism—I voted for Reagan, would have supported Rick Perry or Governor Walker this cycle, and prefer Cruz to Trump. What suckers we are!

The HARM Trump does to the GOP's reputation and ability to broaden support FAR SURPASSES any temporary Democrat cross-over votes to make him their rival against Hillary!

#NEVERTRUMP'S FINAL STAND?

(11/2/16)

Referent: <http://on.msnbc.com/2eDQoXV> (11/3/16)

[Per NBC Today Show] @SpeakerRyan would be weakened by his HONEST relationship with Chump ONLY if the GOP's NO LONGER the party of value voters, thinking or the religious right!

A Republican is evil for decrying THIS of a GOP nominee? #TrumpBrainToots
#HasDonaldTrumpChanged #TrumpIsAUniter #TrumpTricks #GOPgrandchildren @SpeakerRyan

There's not been ONE Trumpster able to or with any courage to be willing to refute these arguments against Chump. That's weakness of wusses:

1. Win at all costs is a lesson NO good parent teaches their kids; nor:
2. The end justifies the means; nor:
3. Reward bad behavior; nor,
4. Be for bad sportsmanship; nor:
5. You have what you tolerate, and we'll tolerate Chump antic'd politicians in the future; nor:
6. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of thinking more than feelings with UN-thinking Chump!
7. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of values voters or the religious right! Hillary (HRC) ran a MUCH more moral campaign, despite her several faults;
8. A HRC presidency can unite the GOP to unite for a WIN next time;
9. HRC acting as Obama's term three can WIDEN the GOP tent, as more voters see those policies FAIL;
10. IF HRC rules moderately you can THANK #NeverTrump, for it is the radical right who would inspire her to seek revenge, especially with liberals on the Supreme Court vs. Garland, et al!

If you can believe it, not one soul for Chump has DARED refute our argument and logic, because somewhere in their brain-washed minds, they know they CAN'T!

11. What Chump did and said 7/8ths of his campaign was the real deal! Faking presidential and knowledgeable is OTHER people controlling him, to be acceptable.
12. Chump's behavior in the primary IS his credentials for why he's the GOP nominee against 16 BETTER-qualified people. He CAN'T live down all he FREELY chose to do and say.

No one put a gun to his head and said act like a fool and buffoon, and shoot off both feet by being your true self! HE CAUSED #NeverTrump!!!

13. And if policy alone matters (i.e., not personal temperament), Kasich, Cruz, Rubio and Bush had policy down when Chump had FEW ideas (i.e., until his last three months)!
14. If policy is all that matters, you could vote for a trained chimp, robot or even Hitler, because he was wise enough to HIDE his evils until he got in power.
15. ALL Republicans vote ALL down-ballot GOP's to STOP any bad HRC policies; just not Trump, who HURTS the GOP's reputation with minorities (etc.) for awhile! I voted that way.

Believing Republicans ONLY voting down-ballot GOP's won't stop HRC's bad policies shows Chump made NO change to spineless RINO's. FAILED campaign, if so!

PLEASE refute my argument from this morning, Ben Carson @GovMikeHuckabee Rudy Giuliani @KellyannePolls @NewtGingrich @ChrisChristie #NeverTrump

This 15-point argument can't be assailed by any Republicans still having a conscience; many have buried theirs for power idolatry. POLITICAL OSTRICHES!

Please monitor if Trump surrogates EVER try to refute my 15-point GOP argument against Chump from this morning! @CNN @ABC @NBC @FoxNews @nytimes @CBS

"Sometimes you put your Christian values on pause to get the work done." –**Ben Carson**; THIS is Christian's and a few pastors' justification for Trump—NOT God's!

Let's cover the SUPPOSED Christian arguments, that you're bitter and unforgiving. Not at all. I evaluate the character pattern displayed for 1.4 years, and find Chump SO lacking, compared to ANY standard the GOP's ever had in my lifetime! (10/25/16)

You hold Chump's past sins against him. No! 1. He hasn't asked for forgiveness, though he's forgiven; 2. He crossed a line of offense in quantity that one can't recover from! (10/27/16)

Pro-party right or wrong is the message of any GOPs harming @SpeakerRyan, or any who oppose Chumps reputation-harming campaign! Power idolatry! (11/2/16)

If you believe there's more power in sin than righteousness, vote for Trump as a Republican voter. If you believe the opposite, only vote down-ballot GOP's! #NeverTrump (11/2/16)

Fight with right or sin to win. THOSE are the ONLY two voting strategies GOP's have Nov 8. ALL down-ballots ONLY—or vote for Chump. Re-read this until you get it! (11/2/16)

"Fall in line" was likely what the Hitler S.S. leaders said to any Germans with a conscience! The "just taking orders" statement tries to excuse any immoral edicts! (11/2/16)

Friends (and good parents) don't let friends vote for Trump, like the old ad campaign said... <http://bit.ly/2fI3mYV> And "Just say NO!" –**Nancy Reagan** (11/3/16)

Thank you to every #NeverTrump GOP for seeking to preserve the GOP's reputation, and chances to expand in the future from a hostile takeover! Winners! (11/7/16)

#NEVERTRUMP'S FINAL STAND (FOR 2016)

(11/13/16)

For any critic saying I don't concede #NeverTrump lost, they lost but the battles NOT over. America deserves better, as does the GOP. 16 others existed.

SAD day for the GOP, despite the win. They are NO longer the party of values voters, religious right, and thinking more than feelings, but power idolatry and Trump morals. That's a LOSS!

There's NO way I'd ever claim GOP with Chump as president! You don't care about the GOP's reputation—CLEARLY!

Integrity means NOTHING to you. You lost your moral bearings! Reagan and Lincoln would be rolling over in their graves! I am Ex-GOP. Democrats will be SO incentivized for Chump's one-term presidency!

GOP RINO's will likely agree with party bosses to go along to get along with Chump for party image. That image is already SHOT! Take a poll to prove it to yourself.

I see his face as a YUGE stain on all other 44 presidents! I can't believe my nation wanted that. They're REALLY angry jobs were shipped overseas! Scr_w D.C.?

Reputation! Read Proverb. It matters, even internationally. EVERY normal, reasonable head of state will be so wary and cautious. Great job, Trumpsters—NOT!

We have a nation to protect. Get angry that we screwed up the number one decision. FEEL something. Care. Give a darn. Defend her honor. Stand for something. Take a stand. Draw a line in the sand beneath which the U.S. can't fall! Love or leave America!

Chump's words will haunt his presidency the entire four years! YouTube exists! This ain't your grandpa's America, Donnie! You can't erase your free-willed CHOICES!

ON 'GOODNESS'

(3/10/17)

[Twitter account] None good versus some are good. I'll go with God's "opinion."

Let's boringly address this distinction. NO human is good before God, but our deeds are good or bad, Christian or non-Christian. "Good" is variously defined!

It's ridiculous to confuse secular and spiritual definitions of "good." Jesus even said He was NOT (good), though He was. It's all compared to perfection!

No one—religious or not—can say Trump saying grab women by the crotch is "good." Deeds can be good or bad, though no human is good before God on their own. Learn to make distinctions!

"Good" can refer ONLY to God in one definition. In another, God knows men act well or badly. It's NOT a sin to say colloquially, "he's a good man."

Man's definitions of "good" are RELATIVE. If you compare Romney to Chump, no one in their right mind can say they are moral equals on "goodness!"

PRACTICAL PROPHECY

(12/5/17)

Does anyone see the direction CHUMP is taking America? FAR right. Pure, extreme conservatism. ZERO thinking—just implementing political philosophy. Example? Government BAD, private sector is God. Give Utah land back that MIGHT be too scenic to need destroying, with ZERO mandates against destroying it for development. ZERO.

Could Trump's Middle East policies lead to the Rapture, relatively soon? <http://bit.ly/2jqMgis>
There's ZERO balance in CHUMP's brain, because there's [close to] ZERO decent thoughts in there (his entire campaign PROVED that), until OTHERS feed their lobbyist ideas into that VACUUM. In this case, alt-right. Favor the rich. Not all middle class will get a tax rebate, said McConnell. Seek to end the estate tax, so society as a WHOLE is screwed.

Make it IMPOSSIBLE for the math to add up in money in vs. money out, so entitlements get slashed later, to target the NON-white, NON-rich, and bless his NARROW constituency [which Chris Matthews says an insider to the bill's origins testified it was to 'destroy the Democrats']. There's NOTHING responsible about his choices... just un-do anything Democrats have achieved for the good of the whole vs. only individuals! And take America back to a time when there was NO safety net, all sex acts were ONLY for creating a family (i.e., overturn Roe), business could pillage and rape the worker, if for profits. It is an IMMORAL theory, and ANY person claiming to be a "Christian," who is for it, is living in outright sinful rebellion to God—PERIOD!

This DOESN'T mean their attempts to reduce the number of abortions is sinful, but their win-at-all-costs approach (even supporting an assaulter, molester, and/or racist—new laws of 1965—and the perv-in-chief) are the ANTI-CHRIST spirit, entirely! I AM saying ALL Christians for this system are serving Satan, or are tares!

You read me right! Any claimer of Jesus who supports pure conservatism is sinful, fleshly, carnal, NOT a disciple, in rebellion, apostatizing—however you want to state it, you are in the wrong before God, and God judges His people's sins. May He do so VERY soon!

You have ZERO concern for the land He has entrusted to mankind; ZERO concern for any but the white and rich, and business owners, DESPITE Jesus usually siding with the ones who DIDN'T have it made. You are for selfishness and greed and hoarding and pride and idolizing money, so-called 'Christian!' I HOPE when the world reads our book, your church visitorship LOSES!

I actually PRAY for a revolt in America against any and all claimers of Jesus who advocate this IMMORAL system, for it is due, deserved, just, and could be God's way of executing needed reproof, if not judgment, on your wayward ways, FAKE followers of Christ! You are the deceived Laodicean church (Rev. 3)!

To he_l with the poor, the workers, the immigrant, the land, society, government's bills—the ONLY thing in life that your DEEDS prove you care about is money/profit-making. Anything else is rubbish to you, and the Bible's God does NOT lead you to so think, but the Devil DOES, and he is who you are serving! PERIOD.

ZERO balance. I had a handful of self-proclaimed 'king makers' 100 percent buy-in to our ideas, until their impatience (a SIN) led them to revert to OLD, sinful alt-right beliefs, because they have ZERO firm convictions—just political opportunism, from power idolatry. I label them the Christian Cabal, and wrote a book about their evil deeds, and especially their immoral Christian church practices—all for fame and fortune! I'm NOT going to stay up all night adding to this message, so I'm calling on ALL NOT in that

belief system to rise and oppose this FAKE version of Christian belief, spiritually and politically! It's a Devil-led warping!

I can name names! I DID in our actual FREE book, 'Christians For Trump.' JUST like the Devil entered Judas, JUST before he betrayed Jesus, these man got an unholy 'hankering' to destroy ALL spiritual credibility in the lust for temporary, secular power, about 1.5 years ago, and it's NOT from Jesus, folks!

They self-justify literally anyone and anything, in the name of abortion, as they DESTROY their reputations and image and credibility, all in the name of Jesus, while serving Satan. Deceived. Tunnel-vision. Soul-sellers. Idolaters and hypocrites! JUST LIKE those prophesied to come in the near future (John 16:2).

For sake ALL reason, morals, and Christian values, for power. Force your warped, old-fashioned 1940's view of the world on everyone, to recreate your childhood, just before you die. THIS is the Christian Cabal, and hyper-conservatism, and I know these folks SO very well. I renounce them 100 percent, and apologize to all for their deeds! Sinners (in practice, at least).

Bottom line (as I want to sleep; 3 am): This is NOT Christianity! Any who will read Wit and Wisdom (book) will see that I fully document ALL my beliefs with Scripture. These pastors can NOT do the same, as they do NOT know the Book amazingly well, or even care to—just promote the political philosophy favoring the rich! (which is 100 percent VIOLATIVE of Levit. 19:15).

But who cares? Throw out your Bible, and let ME sermonize to you what you are to be for, and pay me ten percent of your income to do so, and not one soul will EVER question such a self-serving, and biblically-warped system! Tithes are NOT mandated in the Christian's New Testament. GO LOOK and see for yourself!

And ANY layman (including me) who teaches you anything contrary to the Bible, in the name of Jesus, God, Christianity, or holiness, is a FALSE prophet HERETIC (wherever they err)! You have to start learning the Bible for yourself, and rejecting self-proclaimed men of God who do NOT follow His values, but sin!

The Bible PREDICTED this very event would occur in history. I believe, personally, the rise of the Christian Cabal in 2016 IS 'The Apostasy' of II Th. 2:3! I've written two books on Bible prophecy, and KNOW how serious a claim that is, so I don't make it lightly!

I am saying those 12 or so men have hastened prophecy, in a Satanic vs. godly way (II Pet. 3:12). And I will challenge any and all of them in any public forum in the future, when God leads me into politics, on any doctrinal subject, because their LACK of Bible understanding has caused them to severely stray in 2016, SADLY! #Apostasy

Please understand one thing about prophecy: On God's time-table, there is but one event left needing to happen, for all hell on earth to break loose... a 7-year peace deal for Israel's peace with her enemies. I PRAY Chump brokers that deal, for his LACK of character makes him fit the profile, excepting his NOT having the required wisdom!

He can get that from almost anyone else around him, as his entire cabinet is smarter, and I don't even know much about any of them.

I am saying the ONLY event between current state and Bible prophecy is Trumps son-in-law [potentially], as his 'partner' signing a 7-year deal!

I PRAY he does, but I do so being SAD for you, and warning you to be certain you are right with God, today (Jn. 3:16), for seven years of hell on earth transpire thereafter, then literal hell forever, for any who

rejected God's FREE salvation (another heresy that bunch teaches—that salvation is difficult to obtain, and NOT FREE, called Lordship Salvation).

Before I nod off, my ONLY point of application is be VERY aware of the signs of the times, prophetically! You do NOT have as much time as you feel you do. I suggest as strongly as I humanly can... you had better be in right standing with God before prophecy starts!

RIGHT VS. LEFT EXTREMES

(1/26/17)

Right- vs. left-wing positives and negatives: Are you aware there is no perfect political party? I'm saddened to see that Chump's election is inspiring extremism on the left now, just as Chump inspired it on the right!

The CORRECT answers are NOT either extremes, where one extreme rules for awhile, then the opposite extreme un-does all that was done before, for the same thing to happen once they're gone. THIS IS BIPOLAR VOTING and ping pong politics! Fight all the time, take polar opposite sides on every issue, NEVER see any good in your opponent, and demonize all their views.

Am I the only one who sees this as a PROBLEM?

1. Other countries can NOT rely on a nation whose commitments vary and are opposite every 4-8 years!
2. NOTHING permanent gets settled, done, accomplished or fixed that way.
3. You the voter FOOLishly believe riding a different horse may make status quo better, when it's not a different horse, but a horse running in a complete opposite direction!

I realize Trumpsters and Michael Moore types will have a hard time initially seeing what I'm proposing, because we have stereotypes when you say you're GOP or Dem. I might be more an independent than anything else, but I am a person who wants ONLY the good from ALL sides, and I have a plan and details per issue on exactly how that's achievable.

I must associate with one party or the other in order to achieve such ends, but my loyalty is ONLY to principles—not any one party. Here is EXACTLY why, and what I'm referencing:

Liberal positives: They want a cleaner environment, less animal abuse, the poor not to severely suffer, minorities to have a fair shake at life, and social ills to somewhat be addressed, and not just by private means, only because humans are built to be so selfish, that will never accomplish much.

They are also for the worker. WHAT is evil about caring about U.S. citizens able to have jobs and make enough to survive, conservatives?

Liberal negatives: They often waste tax dollars, spend too much, can appease and be soft on warring enemies or crime, they can hurt business with their protection of animals and the environment, they can demand unsustainably high wages, and they can over-help poor people. This means liberalism is NOT perfect, extreme left!

Conservatism's positives: They Rare for a strong economy and military, the belief that you can earn whatever your abilities will allow, they support a controllable border, personal responsibility and business thriving. WHO can argue with the positives of either party?

Conservatives' negatives: They can poo poo diplomacy for hawkism, can bless the rich and business owners at the middle- and lower class' expense (Ex.: Over-outsourcing and over-immigrating), they teach make as much money as you can, but FAIL to balance that with any moral obligation for give back, taxes are always too high for them, even if there were none, and their theory TRULY teaches that if charities ever didn't exist or their funds dried up, too bad for the poor—government NEVER should help. Therefore conservatism is NOT perfect either.

I awakened this 5 am to rail on the current conservatives in charge of our nation, knowing the negatives of conservatism, but that is ONLY one aspect of the holistic story! There are negatives in their opponents and positives in their positions!

MANY policies Chump will STUMBLE on to I will agree with, because there are positives in every political wing, and he is NOT a pure conservative.

On any given issue, you're never sure what he is, or will be tomorrow vs. today! That, too, is NOT something other nations can place solid faith in. Wishy-washy ambiguity, double talk and confusion.

One more item: Moderate positions are no positions at all—just be less intense than the extreme wing you lean more toward.

That is NOT a position on an issue, or standing for anything other than the belief that extremes are always wrong.

You're still leaning one way or the other, but usually with little fervor, as it is mainly reactionary to bad policy proposals vs. proposing good policy from the start.

Relatedly, some WISE Republican in Texas told the TRUTH about Chump's Texas wall—our geography does NOT lend itself to a one-size-fits-all wall, and in many places it would be on private land or would hurt the environment. I will see that fact in about a month, where such a thing would HARM the beauty of one of great national parks in Texas.

You're a HERO! @HurdOnTheHill <http://wapo.st/2jifCN4> Common sense, fact-based analysis, smart, reasonable—WE NEED MORE OF your type in Washington!

And back to my Spanish message to Mexico's president—the English translation is... Good message, sir. Stand firm for what's right and legal. DT doesn't know the law, and is not very smart—you are.

So WHENEVER any politician proposes any good policy, support it (like Rep. Hurd). Anytime it's BAD, loudly oppose it.

SATAN SANTA CHUMP'S CHRISTMAS "HANDOUT"

(NO CONTRADICTION THERE?)

(12/22/17)

Final thoughts before our book closes—tax cut? GOOD for business (it SHOULD be 25-20 percent, with ZERO loopholes), and the middle class. NOT good for blessing mainly the rich, and the poor already have Section 8, Welfare, food stamps, Obamaphones, Obamacare, etc. NEVER over-help, or help too long. And \$19 trillion+ debt is a CRIME against America! The GOP is NOT fiscally responsible!

NOW I see the GAME: The GOP's alt-right lowers taxes too low, so when RESPONSIBLE people raise them, to pay America's bills, they can be slandered as evil tax-and-spenders, to idiots! I DARE any alt-righter to tell any federal worker he/she is lazy, inefficient, needs to be fired, and can't make it in the real/money-grubbing world!

I'm convinced NO ONE cares that Social Security is running out, or especially that a \$19 trillion debt is a PROBLEM! No D.C. politician cares if they can bribe/buy votes! And if you only knew the special interest payoffs in that tax bill! PAY YOUR FAIR SHARE, and quit selfishly screwing America. Taxes and government AREN'T innately evil!

I'm the world's most innovative man, and I don't have any idea how America will ever pay down the debt! Politicians know voters and lobbyists are self-interested, and FEW care about America's best interests! THAT selfishness sin WILL end America. Voters: You MUST out-smart self-interested D.C. politicians when you vote!

If \$1,500 for the middle class makes your life great again, you need to earn more! I understand government making up for what big business did with over-outsourcing, but government needs to be the referee—NOT giving handouts to under-paid employees! Business needs to do the right thing, and pay a fair wage—legally enforced!

And the YUGE omission many will MISS is that these tax cuts MAINLY help the rich, but people are so desperate for crumbs, they praise an extra Christmas gift their grandkids will be paying off for decades! Any tax rebate to the rich, with \$19 trillion in debt, is fiscal irresponsibility! The GOP no longer stands for values voters, the religious right (vs. wrong), or fiscal responsibility.

I will NEVER UNDERSTAND any person who is happy he gets a \$1,500 loan (mainly via China), at interest, for Christmas, from Uncle Sam, when each of us owes ~\$230,000 to pay off our debt! That's maxxing out ten credit cards, and rejoicing that you got another bank to let you open yet another credit card! Fiscal IR-responsibility!

The tax bill is an attempt to force the feds to downsize. I suggest the military, cops, Homeland Security and FBI NOT protect those who were 100 percent for that bill, and let terrorists know their address, because it is unpatriotic to under-fund legitimate government services! NOT all are legit—get rid of those!

One more suggestion for ALL voters: DO NOT WAIT, OR RELY on government to make your life better! We the people have GOT to make life better for ourselves, without government. The tax rebate is a PITTANCE for the middle class, compared to the rich, yet people think \$1,500 will turn their lives around? IMPOSSIBLE, and delusional!

IMMORAL, sin-full, and any "Christian" for it serves Satan! CARNAL sinner-apostates, under God's judgment! <http://on.msnbc.com/2DUdW86> [More than 80 percent if tax rebate goes to top one percent] (12/26/176)

I pray God judges His church—SOON! (I Pet. 4:17) They're in the pocket of favoring the rich, they DON'T clamor for revival, and NO ONE seems to care there's ZERO plan to evangelize all lost people, ASAP. May our buildings and salaries be destroyed, and may persecution hit like in the days of the first century church—ASAP! (12/26/17)

SAVING A TRUMP PRESIDENCY
(AKA, How to Grow a Conscience)
(11/13/16)

There's NOT much that can save a Trump presidency, after the arrogance, meanness/rudeness, and stupidity! One SMALL chance is to do the following:

GET ALONE WITH GOD in a private place, and pray to have eyes to see how horribly (say, sinfully) you acted. WATCH past videos, and LOOK in the proverbial mirror.

Have a SINCERE reckoning, and IF God were to grant repentance, WE THE PEOPLE would see a SINCERE apologizing, and going to all the offended groups to say you were a schmuck, and you are SO sorry—you DON'T know why you acted so crazy and criminal; say you are ashamed, and you wish you had never done any of those things, and you never will again!

Say this to: VETS (POW's are NOT losers, but draft-dodgers with ankle pains are), Hispanics, women, the disabled, and Muslims. ADMIT your campaign was EVIL and wrong, Donald!

I'm NOT talking about photo ops or media one-liners (window dressing), or even token cabinet picks. Continually return to people in those groups, and do things for them that show repentance—SERVE people vs. servicing ego mania!

You are the MOST morally corrupt president-elect in my lifetime, and I can't teach you to feel this way if your heart is numb (or dead)! Wake UP, and fear God!

Visit a morgue, a maximum security prison, a boot camp, an orphanage, a hospital. FEEL something other than pride in your HUMILIATION! (Jas. 1:10)

Go to the slums, a war-torn battlefield (see the disabled in MASH units), SIGN THE GIVING PLEDGE, Donald. You are NOT many years from meeting your Maker!

DON'T listen to yes men kiss-ups, or priests who encourage you. LISTEN to your protesters! Go out to THOSE (vs. your own) rallies, and take the heat you rightly DESERVE! The buck stops THERE!

You NEED medications! It's either disassociative disease, schizophrenia, bipolar or megalomania. Go visit Kanye, and LEARN something! DO it before Jan. 20; get FIXED!

And RENOUNCE the Devil and HIS belief that 'it worked/I won,' so it had to be right! You FAILED before God, and He's the ONLY One who matters! He WILL judge you (as with everyone; Rom. 14:12; II Cor. 5:10)

How do you grow a conscience? It comes natural for most people; others mainly in childhood by good parents; some are psychopaths, and meds alone keep them under control.

Donald: GO TO CHURCH EVERY SUNDAY until Jan. 20, and read your Bible ten minutes a day (and pray). I pray God gets through to you—He may not. People can be beyond hope, you know. (Rom. 1:24, 26)

P.S.: Using a softer vocal tone, empathetic eyes, or sending women to speak for you is NOT repentance, Donald! HUMBLE yourself before God—THAT alone saves!

#DearMrPresident @POTUS Make America great again—RESIGN! <http://nbcnews.to/2k5kQ03> Pence is ten times the man you'll ever be; you're lucky he covers for your sorry butt. (1/20/17)

'S-HOLE NATIONS'

(1/23/18)

Larry Elder's solution to "S-hole countries:" I think it was him I heard yesterday, filling in (I listen SO infrequently, but he has a distinct sound)... entrepreneurial Capitalism. That is TRUE in the medium- and long-term, but let's deal with the here-and-now (i.e., REALITY).

He said about half can do it, and half may bring poorer African nations down. Does he have any suggestion who would help tip their balance in the right direction? U.S. tax dollars, to any extent? The U.N.? G-20 nations? U.S. political conservatives like him? (hardly!).

Let's assess his answer in the immediate term... Those who can need training and resources. What would you sell if you live where FEW have disposable income? Are they going to compete with Amazon, outside their national market? Is he suggesting micro loans, like Bill Clinton did, or mere hot air sluffing them off to excuse his political theory's LACK of concern?

And to endure the typical 3-5 year period to profitability, and average two years of NO salary for such owner-entrepreneurs... what's his solution? Or were those MERE words, with ZERO plans, or fleshed-out details? I suspect the latter. EVERY poor nation HAS to globally compete, and catch up FAST, if they are to do so.

What's Larry's plan for that? I, at least, suggest online FREE education, eventually leading to entrepreneurship college courses (like the EXCELLENT materials Baylor business offers, or my son's UTD notes), on the internet, with computers supplied to those who can't afford or don't have them there.

In the meantime, they still work or do their survivalist lifestyle, as the learning will take MUCH longer time. How about mentors, from compulsory civic service in every nation, where successful business owners from other nations spend a week conducting conferences there?

And where will inventories come from, and what products would be needed in Africa, that people can afford? Where would they come from? Who would pay for the inventory, and, more importantly, who would buy it? Remember, they're impoverished areas. Even in my very own Dallas, businesses REFUSED a multi-million dollar tax gift to open a grocery store in a poor area, and the idea ended.

No, Larry's words are James 2:16. TRUE in the medium-term, but USELESS without plans, and means of support. I'm SURE, Like Gingrich suggested for the U.S.'s poor, this solution is NOT met with any tax support suggested by such conservatives.

So HOW to do it, Larry and Newt? Talk is cheap. Words do LITTLE, without action! I would at least go so far as to suggest identifying existing successful entrepreneurs in Africa, having their governments be actively engaged and NOT corrupted, starting with the BASICS (like sustenance and farming needs), then infrastructure.

The internet is how they can sell elsewhere (where there IS money), and the U.N., G-20, and church and charity participation to get said nations on their economic feet.

There are MANY more detailed needs. For more, you should get our book, The Way Things Ought To Be: A Global Vision For A Better World; NOT just words!

And for any political conservative in America to opine on help for other countries is the epitome of hypocrisy! After all, isn't that putting America second? Isn't that JUST like the Jesus they cling to would have a so-called "Christian" nation do, DESPITE conservatives? YES!

#STOPTRUMP

(3/18/16)

I've said Trumpsters are ignorant, or dumb, in their support of THAT man, not necessarily in their overall IQ. I've even said it's for their support of the man, not necessarily of his policies—certainly not all of them. What do I mean?

It IS stupid to support one who HURTS the party and GOP's reputation into the future, who WILL lose to Hillary and gives GOP opponents ammunition and evidence for the GOP stereotype, NOT as a party of thinking vs. feeling, values voters or the religious right. THAT one decision of yours—NOT mine—IS stupid. It fails, hurts and emboldens, and loses the party more people than it temporarily may attract from the hyped drama. There's NO other word to use than STUPID! (not to mention IM-moral, supporting a rude, arrogant, OW/Hispanic/disabled and women-insulting bigot to represent you and your LACK of moral values)!

Mark Davis' guest used George Wallace, President Johnson and Hitler as moral precedents for Chump's behavior. Can't we AT LEAST discuss Reagan-forward societal morays?

Then he uses Bill Clinton as WORSE than speaking of Chumps privates. The GOP impeached him for lying about adultery; Trump's just another adulterer's sin JUSTIFIERS!

Chump ERRAND BOYS on talk radio are SO desperate to defend him there are NO moral standards with these power idolaters.

NEVER accept that they're moral, or values voters, or of the religious right, and especially representatives of core Republican values. They're ONLY political conservative fanatics! #TRUTH

THAT WAS MY IDEA!

(5/13/18, Unpublished)

Then I had a conversation with a gentleman who obviously liked FoxNews. I asked him if he was a big Trump supporter, and when he said 'yes,' I asked why, and nearly EVERY reason was policies I advocated for WELL before Trump ever learned about them, then 'stole' them through word of mouth from my pastor (his first evangelical council spokesperson).

Here they are, point by point (and the tweeted proof exists throughout this book): Closed borders (which never meant build a fifty foot wall, so the Rio Grande River is ceded to Mexico), drain the swamp (which I called throw the bums out), opposing Political Correctness abuses, \$3,000 middle class tax rebate, helping the non-college-educated recover from over-immigration and over-outsourcing, defeating ISIS, speaking on a third grade level (NOT acting like a third grader), being exciting and interesting (as the media thrives on ratings), merit-based immigration (i.e., skills our economy needs), USA #1 (which he made into #MAGA), politicians not prioritizing their own selves and careers over the good of the nation, and a few other smaller topics.

I told him how six or more presidential candidates used our ideas, and several prominent pastors sought my run for office, until the day they concluded I was serious about 2020, and not 2016, and started getting on the Trump Train. Most of these issues are more fully document in our Indications of Influence and Impact sections, below.

TRUMP & PROPHECY?

(5/9/18)

Here's EXACTLY what you need to know WILL happen, and MAY happen based on Chump's hilariously stupid antics:

One day, enemy nations of Israel will engage a violent uprising against her so strongly (and violently), all will clamor for an end to the conflict. We're NOT there, yet, but Chump's three decisions got us much closer (embassy move, Israel capital re-naming, and now the Iran deal balking).

Before I continue, watch Israel. EVERY real prophecy expert will tell you that's how you know the timing is close (Lk. 21:28).

When those escalated events occur, the problem will have to be resolved! Who will solve it? The forever feared real Antichrist you hear of in movies. An actual man, likely from the EU. (or a related nation, historically), who will stealthily take over, or "uproot," three heads of state, to have the clout/authority to negotiate that 7-year peace deal (Dan. 9:27).

The problem is, it's a sham, and he consciously/intentionally breaks it half way through (can anyone say before his second term in office, in American terms?), though he also breaks it in less major ways, soon after it's signed (Seals 1-2, of Revelation; note, the bow has no arrow, indicating a more stealthy violence).

ALL I care to share with you tonight is that seven literal years of Hell on earth are coming to our world, relatively soon, and if you have never received Jesus, you will go through them! You may still have a shot at Heaven, but you'll likely become a martyr for so doing. Do it today!

I've written two books on this subject. Why would I waste any of your time with any lesser details, when you will witness them yourself, anyway? I wrote those two books so you'll know what you're going through, because MOST of you will REJECT this call to get yourself on the right side of eternity, until it's too late!

The Bible says there's a window of opportunity for salvation, after which God closes the door forever. When people repeatedly harden their hearts against that message, God gives them up! Has He given up on you? Are you too far gone in sin?

Are you freely, wilfully, consciously choosing a fiery Hell, FOREVER? Day, after day, after day in painful agony? Then you are a fool! The Bible, unfortunately, says most men choose to remain foolish, and to go live forever with Satan, in a fiery forever they never escape.

IF you want a preview of the highlights (better, lowlights) of major Bible prophecy events, READ @ProphecyForYou. I never charge one dime for you to know how NOT to end up in Hell, and go through those events first! Never have, never will. Your eternal soul is more valuable to me than that.

So do we know who that Antichrist person is, and is he alive today? I don't know, but for me, with forty years of intense Bible research, 1.5 earned seminary degrees, Trump is the closest thing we've seen in this generation, since the Beast precursor—Hitler!

In prophecy, Gog (i.e., Russia) wars with that man of sin, and her head of state at the time, which seems to be Putin, for several more years.

Eastern nations rise the second half of that 7-year period. We're already seeing a resurrection of North Korea, and the China tiger roaring back from pre-1980's virtual obscurity!

Nations are to rise against Israel. ISIS, and other groups and nations opposed to the 'small Satan' (by their definition) are already primed for a pounce!

Let me EDUCATE you (I'm NOT trying to convince you—the events you will experience can do that for you!) about how you know these events are close...

First, Israel had to be in her historic land (1948). You'd expect technology to be able to show everyone in the world this one-world leader's words and actions. Do the terms internet, smart phones, TV, and all things mobile make that prophecy very doable now? They do to me!

Read II Tim. 3. MANY traits of life in the last days are described, and if you're old enough to remember how life was in the 1950's, you'll quickly see the stark contrast that chapter describes.

Jude and II Peter describe ministers in ministry for the big bucks. Do you see any of those, like Joel Osteen? Knowing what I know from WillYouLiveForever.org's 667+ pages, I see many more than you likely do, because I know how things are supposed to be run; you, likely, accept status quo as optimal—unless you know the Bible well, which most do not.

What about Dan. 12:4? Men will go to and fro (Ex.: airplanes, SpaceX space travel, air taxis from DFW airport to my city starting next year?).

Knowledge will be increased. It doubles in less than every two years, now.

'Peace, peace' will be a cry heard often, and wars, and rumors of wars (Mt. 24). Sound familiar?

Half way through this 7-year period, that man will forcibly require every human to accept a mark on their forehead, or wrist. Can you say imbedded microchip, or bar code? You couldn't have in the 1970's!

No one will be able to be a consumer, or business owner, without his mark. Those who refuse will be killed, or have to live off the land—if they escape.

Control of every business transaction will come through government. We already have systems to do that, privately! Anytime I take a road trip out of state, and forget to inform my bank, they either call my cell phone, or cut off my debit card's buying power. All it takes is for government to perform that function.

How about smart phones with security technology scanning your index finger print, or eye iris? We already have those, and the author of the book of Revelation may have seen that, and considered such technology to be like the mark he described in Rev. 13.

How about the image of the beast? A.I., robotics and lasers, which GPS track people unwilling to worship that man, using that 666 bar code to specifically murder resistors?

My point is that Heaven and Hell are right around the corner, and you better be ready for one or the other. You can decide it's the right destination—today—or merely hope you go to Heaven, in which case I'll guarantee you you won't.

Donald Trump set off several initial dominoes to all these proceedings, yet IGNORANT Christians

cheered him on! That was also prophesied. It's called "The Apostasy," or falling away from the true faith (II Th. 2:3).

I KNOW very few people see my writings, tonight. I put them in books, so more people will see them later. This one will end up in Christians For Trump, FREE, at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>.

As I add this message to that book, a few more signs that we're getting close: Mt. 24:12 Most people's love for God will grow cold. Did you know, MOST U.S. Christians already fit that description? For the past 35 years the statistic has been 90 percent, but at best it's only 70 percent (says Wikipedia). Half-hearted in their commitment.

Prophecy also hits MOST people unaware (Mt. 24:38). Business as usual events of life occur, with no sense of impending dread, for the majority. That's EXACTLY why our primer prophecy book's title is Practical Prophecy for an Unsuspecting World. Also see Lk. 13:25.

Finally, you'd expect the idea of a one-world government to gain traction before that time period, so it would be more easily accepted. Globalism has all but done that job for us. Some people even clamor for open borders, and use the term, 'global citizens.' The subconscious preparedness for accepting that coming system are in place! Are you ready?

Maranatha. Even so, come Lord Jesus! (Rev. 22:20) <https://bit.ly/2jJTNZn> <https://bit.ly/1fHRamx>
See also: Our prophecy chart, as the very *last page* of this book—as it should be!

Update #1: Anticipating Antichrist
(5/11/18)

In order to have the notoriety to broker peace with Israel, the Antichrist uproots three E.U. heads of state. I've always thought them to likely be Germany, France and Italy, as that would gain them such clout. But how would he pull that off? Kill them? Threaten them with the military's control through a coup? Dan. 7:8 seems to be violent vs. peaceful.

And was he in government beforehand? Maybe he's in the U.N., where he conducts a pact with those three nations? Why would someone aspire, or want to be him, or do his job, when Hell is certain? The sovereignty of God's plans! He's stealthy in how he takes over. A plotter, schemer, deviser in secret.

And what would make Israel's enemies unite together against her? Hatred of her opposition to Palestinians in the land? I'd assume she does unjust things that offend too greatly, or ignores disputed territories for apartment settlement expansion, or mistreats the displaced Palestinians.

Maybe she knocks out Iran's nuclear facilities in an excessive way; not just to deter, and sober them up. It's like what did the U.S. do to anger idiots to engage 9-11? It doesn't take a lot, and isn't always an overt act you know will do that to your enemies, apparently.

How would three heads of state be taken out, with all those security measures governments have in place these days? An insider would only work in one nation, vs. three, unless he received help, but the Bible doesn't indicate that. Russia goes after Israel's wealth, later in those seven years. What, specifically? Oil, manufacturing, technology, banks?

You can expect Russia to ally with Israel's enemy nations even before the Rapture. The effects of that event will cause all men to clamor for a savior, which is when and why the Beast arrives on the scene, though he's been on earth at least 20 or more years beforehand; likely 30 or more.

He has the answers, and knows how to fix the problems which that event causes; problems like missing loved ones, car and plane wrecks from absent drivers and pilots.

Millions of jobs unfilled, and families abandoned/orphaned, with no seeming explanation, and the fear that aliens abducted them, or some vortex sucked them away, and could it happen again? People will be fearful.

Enter a man who decapitates the governments of three E.U. states, and claims he can resolve the Israeli conflict. His powers, charm, charisma and miracles cause both sides to agree with his plan. I believe he secretly allies with the Arabs, beforehand, to lie that the deal lasts seven years, as it benefits them for it not to.

SOON after the deal gets signed, war breaks out, so the world quickly realizes he's an untrustworthy liar, and remaining heads of state either militarily and otherwise ally with him, or get targeted for crushing by his increasing military might. Famine, plagues, and death ensue (i.e., the seven seals, et al).

Do you read or hear—ANYWHERE—people asking these questions, speculating based on facts, or explaining these matters this way and in this detail, with not one book in their hands? Then you've got to follow better teachers! It's been 3-4 years since I've studied prophecy, but I have, and recall it pretty well, as just proved.

When God brings the seal and trumpet judgments, all will seek government to help them, and to solve the consequences (Ex.: destroyed infrastructure, topography, lives, water and food sources), so after three+ years, the idea of a one-world dictator won't be negative, but a life raft to them, as he promises lies and seems to be like God—a savior.

He even claims to be God! Then, when he has consolidated all nations into his evil pact, by real estate bribes (from lands stolen, then given as rewards), or having punished and defeated opposing nations, militarily, he seizes the ultimate prize... global control, 3.5 years after his lie of a peace deal.

He has a partner in crime, who works miracles, and who passes an edict that all will worship his boss, or be killed, and that no one can conduct business unless they imbue their bodies with a symbol of submission to that man of sin, either on the forehead, or wrist. Even the number of that symbol represents him, and images of him, everywhere, enforce his assistant's decree, by killing non-mark receivers, and non-worshippers of the Beast.

I take that as human-looking, acting and speaking robots, perhaps his look-a-likes, with AI and GPS and sensors and lasers, to kill detractors. Nearly half the world's population dies from God's three series of judgments on the earth. All water sources get severely tainted with blood, to the point they're not potable/drinkable. Desperation will be the name of the game of life.

There are so many more details, you'll simply have to buy our two books on prophecy! Until then, see @ProphecyforYou Good night.

Update #2: Three Kings Uprooted
(5/12/18)

I'm intrigued trying to figure out how the Beast takes down three kings, and why the Jews' enemies attack Israel. Possibly he allies with terrorists, and accesses nukes he uses to threaten their rule/reign? Jews'

enemies must no longer fear U.S. defends Israel, for some reason. Perhaps a rift between the U.S. and Israel happens?

Maybe even the deal with Israel is involved, as the E.U. gets usurped in its leadership to be pro Israel's enemies? E.U. meetings could be where the Beast asserts himself, publicly. Israel's enemies are allied with this man of sin, so the E.U.'s support of Iran's nukes being contained gets overtaken by this man, by his power to do so?

I'd keep a watch on nations or terror groups (even new ones) seeking and getting nukes, and some politician, or political associate, making overtures to Israel's enemy nations, or terrorists, posing as an E.U. representative (if not a lesser E.U. executive, whose sympathies are with the Palestinians, more than the Jews). Watch the E.U. regarding Iran!

Maybe with all the E.U. immigration of Islamists, one rises to political power. The Beast abandons his religious upbringing for another god of war. He could be an ex-Christian. He's rich, boastful, and blasphemous. I'd watch for a person within E.U. leadership matching his description. I think he's alive, but I don't know.

Update #3: Israel's Messiah
(5/12/18)

MAYBE, just MAYBE these FOOLish celebrations surrounding the U.S. Embassy will unite Israeli enemies to end their in-fighting, and focus on their chosen enemy/enemies, which will cause MORE violence in the U.S.A. and Israel. I am NOT encouraging, but warning, as prophecy predicts an escalation. (Dan. 9:27)

The solution in Israel is receiving Jesus. Since most people choose not to (Mt. 7:13), the ONLY solution (until He returns), is brokered peace through win-win, which is brokered before the Antichrist arises. Our three political books detail what's needed.

I JUST thought of how Israel and American actions might trigger Dan. 9:27. IF Jeffress is correct that the land of Israel belongs to the Jews (a historic, biblical claim, but NOT realized until the Millennium), have the Jews build and occupy ALL the land! @RobertJeffress That would be consistent!

If this is staked claim is to be applied in OUR dispensation, Bob should call for the entire nation of Israel to be occupied ONLY by Jews! He won't, due to hypocrisy and timidity sins! (II Tim. 1:7) Robert Jeffress Says Israel Has Biblical Land Claim <https://bit.ly/2rHuBGF>

Robert Jeffress has NO comprehension of the Church age vs. Millennium, and maybe not even the Tribulation, as a recent sermon warned Christians of a coming, large persecution—then he references Tribulation passages about Tribulation saints—NOT church age Christians. STUDY BETTER! (II Tim. 2:15)

Jeffress said OBAMA's terms would usher in the Antichrist. Who'd have known Robert would have a direct part to play, well after Obama had left the White House? Pastor who linked Obama to Antichrist says stop demonizing politicians. <https://bit.ly/2rMdxAb>

TRUMP & SYRIA

(4/5/17)

.@POTUS You blame Obama's red line NOT acted upon. WHAT MILITARY ACTION WILL YOU TAKE AGAINST THE SYRIAN ARMY TODAY, you weak, pansy wussy LOSER? DO it! (5/4/17)...

I see Ivanka Trump's verified accounts here today. I thought I blocked ALL Chump's people; she just got blocked. Sorry I had that omission; I like her more than most. (5/7/17)

VP Pence here, as well. I really missed some of DT's people being blocked. They will be knocked down like the gopher game at Chuck-E-Cheese's!

Missed only one more (Don, Jr.), but he got taken care of, too. We KNOW they can still access our tweets by other people, but we WON'T intentionally help them!

I'm GLAD to see Chump decided to put action behind his tough talk. WE identified chemicals as Syrian, and called for military action WAY before the U.S. government identified such need.

Assuming those three Chump-related accounts were here in reply to my DM saying Chump was WEAK on Syria. Their being here proves nothing about Donald. I told you what was needed—you are UN-original!

I'm certain he feels his actions disprove my taunt, but the taunt could have influenced him to do what he did. Anything to get him to do right!

HE blamed Obama; WE blamed him as weak in blaming the past vs. taking action! The day afterwards, the news said he's rethinking his position. YEA! Success.

Even Savannah Guthrie just said Chump had a quick change of heart. WATCH the news closely, as major players watch this account—all praise to God.

SINCE they're watching, GO BROKER A 7-YEAR PEACE TREATY between Israel and her violent enemies, @POTUS Daniel 9:27, in the Old Testament (i.e., first half of the Bible)!

#DebateInMyMind Do I continue showing my insight capabilities here, or is it worse that Chump can benefit from it—and for free. I'll PROBABLY cut back.

<http://fxn.ws/2oKWSNo> I will probably comment ONLY after Chump takes actions, and NOT advise how I'd do things if he had a 'great brain' like the Scarecrow also needed.

TRUMP DOESN'T NEED TRUMP VOTERS? AMERICA DOES!

(12/10/16)

Trump tells thank you rally-goers, "I don't need your vote anymore." Rather than abandoning the struggling middle class, let's address their plight!

Let's address Trump the white un-college-educated's Savior complex hang-ups: You USED to have a good-paying blue collar job.

In the late 1980's, you started seeing less opportunities, and wages stagnate or go lower. Outsourcing and immigration allowed that pressure against you.

'Made in America' usually means you pay more, and U.S. consumers DON'T want to pay more, even if it means a fellow citizen keeps her job.

Big businesses will NEVER abandon the U.S. market with their products, but WILL with their jobs. Why? We're the number one consuming country in the world.

Economic recovery does NOT start with poorer areas of town! The City of Dallas offered \$3 million for grocers to open in the South/poorer area, and none took the bait.

Economic recovery starts with those with disposable income—the middle and upper classes. And as Gene Simmons noted, there's only so many luxuries the rich have room for, or want.

Selling to the rich is a niche market. Selling to the HUGELY larger in number middle class is where it begins. But if their jobs are outsourced, or wages diminished by over-immigration, stagnation ensues, as it has the past eight⁺ years.

Trump voters can NOT get their good-paying blue collar and manufacturing jobs back. Here's why... Your \$50,000 or more job function can be done as or nearly as well for MUCH less elsewhere.

The difference between what others cost to do your job and your former salary is PURE profit for executives and shareholders.

Business' number one problem is they ONLY focus on their business's needs for labor. As a whole, when they ALL do that (and they do), no one but politicians and voters (and 'liberals') deal with, care about or consider those implications for the American worker, unemployment and the economy, with a dead middle class.

Economies grow when MORE sales are had to people with money who DON'T hoard/sit on their nest egg, and don't just invest it to get richer without spending.

Investments help businesses expand, but they don't do so if there is no need, as when there are no optimism indicators that sales will increase (i.e., consumer confidence).

Businesses, families/individuals and government are all consumers. MOST importantly, so is every human on earth who has disposable income. Herein is the solution.

However, if ONLY the rich primarily get richer, the money pool shrinks into only a few elite hands. They are NOT usually incentivized to care how that helps or hurts workers or the economy—just how to invest it to make more.

That's why laws need to restrict their bonuses for layoffs, restrict out-sourcing, limit immigration, prevent tax avoidance mechanisms, etc.

The Giving Pledge needs to be clamored for by we—the majority non-rich! THEY have the money excess needed for the economy to grow to bless ALL, vs. the few, as with big business, and to improve society, but NOT so much they cease being rich.

P.S.: If voters made politicians restrict outsourcing, even if U.S. businesses closed shop and moved their headquarters elsewhere, the collective U.S. consumer STILL holds the power, for those businesses will NOT make it like they do today if we simply punish that traitorism by patronizing their competitors who did NOT leave.

You have the numbers and power, but if you continue to buy into the hyper-individualism conservatives and business wants you to, you have diluted that power!

P.S.S: Why do you think advertising in America is ubiquitous, peer pressure is to buy, buy, buy, and credit is made so easy to access? Business and the rich get even richer if you spend more than you earn!

TRUMP IS NO REAGAN!

(9/15/15)

I was around when Ronald Reagan was elected President. I voted for him. CHUMP is NO Reagan. Conservatives WANT him to be, but HE had intellect and CHARACTER.

May I, by God's grace alone, lead the 70 percent Republicans (who are non-hyper conservatives) to boycott a Trump vote. The GOP can win NEXT time and fight Hillary in the meantime.

BETTER to lose (as you'll do with Chump anyway) with the party reputation in tact than to risk a HUGE stain nominating an entertainer-in-chief, reputed party of THINK-ing!

The GOP establishment's chickens have come home to roost in UNDER-estimating the vitriol of conservatives being ignored, and your siding with Democrats constantly! That's DUMB!

Chump COULD win the nomination, but it would be winning the battle and losing the war! Wake UP, America. This is the MOST serious time in our history.

DON'T be deceived by publicized hysteria! CHUMP's negatives FAR outweigh his positives in polls for the general election, and GOP conservatives ONLY make up ~30 percent! #DumpTrump

Hillary: Not just a passing thought—perhaps the ONLY way to reverse poll numbers slipping is to use Bill more in campaigning. He has a statesman image now. [RE: <http://on.msnbc.com/1M6FLpm>]

@GOP @RNC It's TIME for @MittRomney-Powell or Romney-Rice to be pulled out of your magic hat bag of tricks, IF you want any chance to defeat Hillary. [Renewed calls for Romney to enter Presidential race get louder after debate; <http://bit.ly/1KWieax>]

Are there no internal rules of conduct or belief by which Chump could be excommunicated from GOP as not the real (art of the) deal? Foolish!

It would be premature to introduce Romney now! Wait to see how the top 4-5 do in the next three months with Chump. By January, you would NEED him if Chump is still number one in the polls! [News report: "A pollster is making calls in New Hampshire to gauge the level of support for Mitt Romney."]

I've predicted since January 2015 a Hillary victory. The BEST CHANCE to defeat her is with Romney and whoever polls next best to be his VP, GOP. Mark my words.

IF 1-2 candidates were consistently interesting, full of ideas, maybe even a bit funny (or dare I say entertaining for the non-academic majority), it would help.

UNFORTUNATELY, Boehner's (and even McConnell's) exit WON'T quell radical conservatives' desire to control the GOP via Trump!

Please contact Mitt Romney about a tag-team duo to win the White House! By process of elimination, you're number ONE of those running, for me. GOOD job! @MarcoRubio

*NONE of them seem Presidential to me—yet—but MAYBE Rubio. They expect you to accept them with VERY FEW IDEAS/plans? 'Like me, they really like me?'

I WISH I could run against Chump if he looks like the GOP nominee. Our ideas expressed here January to July TRUMP Chump. He's a HORRIBLE GOP representative! #DumpTrump!

Unfortunately, no ability, for now! @Pledgers2020; @ImMadTooEdwin; @PledgerARCHIVES; romney HAS those abilities—money, contacts, fame. #RunMittRun!

I already LONG before predicted Clinton likely winning, about the time someone Unwisely convinced Romney to drop out. The GOP shot themselves in the foot with that bone-headed move!

TRUMP “NEGOTIATING” NONSENSE

(5/20/18)

Here is tRumps "great negotiator" strategy—Demand one-sided things only in America's interests. You will concede, and give up things beneficial to your land, or there will be heavy, negative consequences. Then, if anything happens, even if it's negative, he calls that a 'break-through.' I call it MORONIC bullying threats!

tRump and Rudy are SO far removed from lawyerly professional negotiators and/or brokers! They wouldn't stay three minutes in a real arbitration or mediation. I'm guessing tRump has had a BUNCH of wusses and pansies bow to his tactics for YEARS in the Bob the Builder business. You empower arrogance and a bully, thereby.

Ex.: We have four toys in a sand box. tRump, as a boy, would tell all other kids, those are all mine. If you don't like it, I'm going to steal your lunch money, too, or kick sand in your face. I never have to give any reason why that's the case, I just have the g_nads to ask for it; better, the 100 percent lack of morality!

tRump has ZERO skills at win-win. He's SO backwards, I'm shocked his businesses have remained open. That concept has been around since the late 1980's. #EMBARRASSING. You can win battles, and lose wars. tRump could NOT describe what that idiom means on an IQ test! His deeds prove it. #IdiotInChief

The “‘Art’ of the Deal” seems to be to be crazy, or act crazy, and ask for crazy things, and if anything comes of it (be it good or bad), claim ‘progress’ from status quo. (5/21/18)

Mr. Trump's negotiating playbook is by now pretty obvious:

Start with a headline-grabbing demand, beat chest loudly,
then accept whatever is actually practical and call it a win.

In negotiating parlance, such a strategy involves trying to “anchor” yourself to an extreme position, knowing that the real goal line is something much less than what you've said. But Mr. Trump seems to routinely unmoor himself, leaving him exposed to the whims of those on the other side of the negotiating table...

As I reread “The Art of the Deal,” I was struck by this line:

“I never get too attached to one deal or one approach.”

—**Andrew Ross Sorkin** (NYT, 5/21/18)

The tendency of inexperienced negotiators, often due to their insecurity, is to be too belligerent and inflexible. A little psychology is required on the part of the negotiator. It is therefore important to be reasonable, although not obsequious, and, ideally, to give the other side enough so that its advocates feel that they have made a positive contribution and do not feel resentful. —**Bruce Wasserstein**

Referents: <https://nyti.ms/2kh9APK>
<https://nyti.ms/2KNHXcd>

#TRUMPNEGOTIATIONSTRATEGY

(5/9/18)

CHUMP fancies himself a disrupter of status quo. That's QUITE a different "Beast" from a chaotic moron with no intelligence or moral compass. That type of disruption is the bull in the China shop type—NOT positive disruption, like Amazon and Uber. Yet, IDIOTS praise his "successes." Low IQ folk.

I do NOT know how many tweets this will take, as I haven't come up with a good analogy, so I'll rough draft it until I succeed... Trump's negotiation methodology is like a spoiled brat in a sand box—he throws sand in your face, then walks away crying to mommy that you were mean.

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy If you can't get perfection, go backwards and get even worse than status quo. #Iran Threaten, pressure, embarrass your opponent, then act skitzo, and say nice things, like Dr. Jeckyl's past words won't be remembered when Mr. Hyde speaks positively.

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy My way or the highway, then wonder why nations consider some Americans arrogant. If it ain't broke, break it. Win-lose, and unless I win, I'm taking my cookies and going home. Heads I win, tails you lose; sounds fair to me.

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy Ask for the earth; settle for an atlas. No such thing as a bluff—actually ask for the impossible, because you just might get it (if the world doesn't kill you beforehand). Fairness doesn't exist—the globe should bow to America; that's it—period.

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy Non-existent. Make accusations, name-call, make irrational demands, and if you act crazy enough, people will never know if you're joking, or serious. Use that confusion in your favor, though ONLY in your own deluded mind. NO lessons to pass on to my children!

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy There are not enough crises in the world, naturally, so start some more, by executive edict, just so your supporters will think you're actually working. Cause a problem, so you can try to fix it, so you can claim you're solving problems. Insult your way into the dog house with every world leader, because no publicity is bad publicity.

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy Make people know (vs. think) you're crazy, so they'll be scared to not tick you off too much, because you have a big nuclear football. None of these analogies are perfect, but they're sure getting close to an accurate description! No one uses these methods, nor should they! DUH.

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy Punch Arab nations in the face, and kiss Jewish butt, then claim you're still an even-handed broker. In fact, this FAILED strategy failed so well, CHUMP even had to pawn the task beyond Jared Kushner to anyone who would try, but himself! #WEAKNESS!!!

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy Insult nearly everyone IN YOUR OWN PARTY, then expect them to fall in line, because so many politicians are so weak-spined, they WILL, in order to get through the 2018 midterms. After that, all Hell will let loose in revenge against a man they felt they had to appease!

#TrumpNegotiationStrategy On the MANY occasions you are proven to be a HORRIBLE negotiator, distract the public and/or media by whacky statements, decisions or tweets. Since people's attention spans are so short, they'll forget, or you get more attention/ratings by being radical.

TRUMP TARGETS

(2/5/17)

Those who buy into 'image is everything' fall for the chilling effects of Carrier (Ex.: Ford), and signal-sending. HERE's what Jesus thinks of mere gestures: Col. 2:17; Heb. 10:1

MUCH of what Chump has done is appeasing diverse voter groups (Mexican wall—alt-right; Johnson amendment—pastors; Iran threats—Jews; Jew warning—Arabs; 2/3rds regulations cuts—big business; carrier—workers; rejects LGBTQ discrimination bill—LGBTQ; ban burning oil processing fumes—ecologists; oil pipeline—big oil).

A little for everybody to like and hate; MAINLY trying to be liked; sometimes doing what's best for America. NOT U.S.A. more than self, full-time!

TRUMP TARIFFS & GLOBAL ECONOMICS

(10/1/18)

Let's BRIEFLY discuss this, as it's BORING: Chump claims tariff threats caused the NAFTA re-do. I've complained that over-outsourcing is a problem for many years. IF NAFTA had a LONG end date, tariffs would be required, but it's NOT good public policy to breach contracts!

People trust you less, and start negotiating with other partners (Ex.: BRIC). Globalization is out of the toothpaste tube, and U.S. workers will NOT work for what Chinese laborers will, so it's GUARANTEED that any manufacturing jobs that returned to America would cause American (and other) consumers to pay MORE. Do you want to pay more to save jobs?

The ONLY reason America has any leverage, globally, in trade deals, is because we are the number one consuming nation! MOST nations have more self-constraint, and take advantage of our people buying so much, from their low-wage supply.

Ill-will at 45's bullying tactics will manifest less publicly, and over time. North Korea says nuclear disarming won't occur if sanctions continue; Iran sends missiles to Syria; Arabs rebuff 46-1 over favoring Israel. Russia isn't exactly pleased with Chump. ALL the players of prophecy are being set up, like dominoes, and it's an exciting time to be living on this temporary earth!

One more thought, however many posts it takes: It's common sense that if manufacturing jobs can be had at \$2/day elsewhere, if they could be forced back to America, by the U.S. requiring it in trade deals, SOMEONE is going to pay that YUGE expense increase. That someone is consumers—NOT manufacturers/businesses!

The answer to over-outsourcing is NOT for American consumers to pay more, so more Americans have manufacturing jobs, but re-training laborers for jobs OUR economy can support! It's IDIOTIC for consumers to subsidize people whose skills didn't keep up with history! #BadTradePolicy Fair and free!

'Ugly American' bullying by Chump will lead to increased alliances against our interests, like BRIC, abandoning the dollar as the world's default currency, etc. ALREADY, China, Russia, North Korea, the E.U., and likely Canada and Mexico have just started the resentment phase, which manifests much later!

Free trade is valid when all parties participate! When they don't, fight fire with fire. Fair trade is excellent, and the U.S. should never accept any trade agreements harmful to U.S. interests. However, you can't force our priorities on others, as win-win is the only way to gain a non-resentful trading partner.

Open markets, when competitors are closed, is merely STUPID! With U.S.' huge consumerism, we have leverage to throw the world economy into chaos if we abandoned all suppliers for better deals. You don't alienate allies, nor do you let yourself get abused by others. Trade wars that last hurt everyone.

HERE's how political conservatives "think:" U.S. is exceptional (except in our morals). We should undo child labor laws (Gingrich), and if we're to keep up with our competitor nations, sweatshops, unpaid overtime, no breaks, no safety standards, and other U.S. advancements for workers must be abolished/abandoned... "to be fair."

With Chump's 'we're America' (arrogant were the BIG dog attitude), MORE nations will seek trade alliances to counter our influence! Were it not for our military, spread out globally, more of those alliances would have already occurred, or more intensely! 45 is alienating even our allies. DUMB!

As a Jordanian amigo told me, if Saudi Arabia ever decides NOT to accept dollars for their oil (or the Yuan, or Euro, get pushed as the world's default currency), U.S.A. is economically doomed to a YUGE depression! DON'T THINK Chumps belligerence toward China and the E.U. can't lead to these developments!

America does NOT have a competitive advantage in a low-wage, high quality workforce for manufacturing! THAT is the problem with Chump's renegotiated trade deals. You play to your hand/advantage/strengths, and we can't compete with \$2/day labor. NO trade deals can ever overcome that U.S. disadvantage.

U.S. workers MUST become world-class in futuristic economic growth industry skills. I've said this ~40 times, and unless and until our school systems and government programs gear up for this reality, we will always have people earning much lower than they're used to, complaining to Uncle Sam and politicians for bailouts!

National competitive advantage. THAT is how America's economy works for ALL Americans! Skills unique to U.S. workers that can't easily be emulated elsewhere. Absent that, all U.S. workers compete with every other nation's citizens, and businesses will always go for the best quality for the lowest price! #CommonSense

The largest challenge in the next ten years will be to find good-paying jobs for non-college grads in U.S.A.! With automation, retail and trade skills will be even more pressed for lowering wages! Crying to tRump will NOT solve that, as that's on you, U.S. worker. Even labor-friendly Democrats can't turn back globalism!

The BEST way for a U.S. non-college educated blue collar worker to secure a good income is to have the best skills, a great work ethic, and a great interview personality, for industries of the future, like AI, robotics, STEM and service/information-based careers. You're competing with a global labor market, now!

From what I've read of Chump's trade deals, it's protectionism disguised as free and fair trade! WHAT WOULD YOU EXPECT from a serial LIAR? Protectionism hurts everyone, and as others adopt it, the global GDP shrinks. Free markets don't have government restrictions, except for forbidding crimes. LEARN economics.

America has no global competitive advantage in business, except hard work, innovation, colleges/brains, risk-taking, natural resources, being the number one consuming nation, and the U.S. military. Beyond that, any smart nation can emulate our advantages, over time, and many already have. #Parity, except concerning consuming!

And consumers SPEND. Producers SELL. If the U.S. reoriented itself to making products the world has yet to imagine, and was first to market, we could lessen our trade deficits. Over time, only the cheapest manufacturer or smartest innovators WIN, because everyone can always copy what you do, over time.

And so long as global laws don't severely penalize patent infringement, including intellectual property rights, the U.S. will remain at a disadvantage, leading the world as they steal our ideas. It's HARD to get competitor nations to agree to laws that protect our assets, when they want them, anyway they can.

First to market, best value for the price, retaliating when import barriers are erected against us. These are the way forward, in global trade, for America. MORE allies (win-win), countering BRIC and its future add-on nations, including ALL nations in our economic orbit, so none want to ruin us. Global win-win.

That takes natural resources the globe is short on! In short, there aren't enough raw materials for every nation to live at U.S. standards. FIND or invent them! Ocean mining, Moon, Mars, technology to stretch their use (like ply board vs. wood), and genetically-engineered substitute materials. #Innovate

IF the environment weren't severely damaged, and remediation of aesthetics followed, I'd be for almost any and all mining/drilling for all that lies beneath; NEVER endangering water or animal health, but replacing what's extracted with what's undesired, like landfill, etc.

Mining in space costs MUCH more, and the more the U.S. weans off oil, the less Arab nations' abundance of oil will cost Americans. You can only frack for so long. New technology is needed to make a gallon of gas go 300 miles, or green energy. Metals, iron, steel, wood, plastic, rubber, synthetics, chemicals... Scientists need new alternatives.

America must abandon the 'America is to be served by the world' attitude, in global business. When we adopt a SERVANT model, we can both sell to others (i.e., make money), but also open new markets for exports.

If they're NOT as materialistic as America, make products that make their lives better—not just more enjoyable or luxurious! Many nations need cheap essentials, like sewers, clean water, heat and air conditioning, electricity, roads (i.e., infrastructure), but have little to trade for it. FIND what they can offer, like land or natural resources or cheap labor. They also become allied with NATO (Ex.: Africa, Central and South America).

Natural disaster ameliorating technology would benefit ALL nations! America needs to be first to market. Same with discoveries to eliminate EVERY disease known to man. These are not often business' concern, but if you want to overcome globalization, you've got to open new markets, vs. revert to protectionism! #FreeTrade

You also need to be open-minded enough to think of business partnerships possible with your enemy nations! That can lessen barriers/walls, if both sides benefit. It's one way an enemy can become a friend. START with Russia, Iran, North Korea and China! Call it business diplomacy, where money is on the line, vs. lives and wars.

America's enemy nations want what America wants, like natural resources, oil, exports, jobs, etc. It's the finite nature of those assets that leads to war, besides bad rhetoric and bad foreign policy. The U.N. can't do as much about this as U.S. leadership entering deals that benefit our enemies and ourselves, by win-win!

Bias toward Israel is one YUGE reason many enemy nations won't engage such business diplomacy, but that barrier is easily overcome when the U.S. does the right thing, and starts treating BOTH sides of the conflict as equals (excepting terrorists). Chump's acts have done the exact OPPOSITE! DUMB policy.

WHAT do Russia, Iran, China and North Korea want that's morally valid (i.e., NOT annihilation of Israel)? Why do nations want nukes? For respect and international negotiating leverage. Give them that, without their need for such dangerous weapons. There are so many answers, I'm going to shut up, lest 46-1 learn something outside himself!

P.S.: The amount of junk, and especially packaging we throw out as trash could easily lessen the global pressure/burden on limited/finite natural resources, if technology were devised to reconvert/repurpose it into a new or re-use! Landfills, except for rotten food, are about as wasteful and stupid a thing as mankind has ever created!

Free trade, for some business folk, is what's best only for business. Fair trade, for some folk, is NOT what's best for America, but other nations. We've got to stop worshipping rhetoric, and start analyzing details and results. What's in America's best interests is what I'm for, without hurting partner nations. ONLY win-win wins!

You can't improve a trade treaty for America without signatory nations doing worse, unless your negotiators get creative. And if things like NAFTA simply dictate terms for other nations to deal with Mexico, Canada and the U.S., that favor North America, UN-negotiated with other nations, retaliation is CERTAIN! Window dressing.

HOW would you, or America, react, if a trade partner BROKE/breached a legal deal, and said they want to renegotiate another contract, or America will pay more for trading with them, when you've been following a freely-entered deal for years, not yet expiring?

To keep business flowing, temporarily, you may relent, but over time you will find ways around it, like entering other deals with other nations, lower quality for your exports, or just build resentment so the next go-round you don't give in like that.

Most effective would be to substitute new economic allies, and cut out the over-charging bully! 45 knows he'll be gone by the time these type ramifications ensue!

Any person, or nation, that breaks contracts becomes less trustworthy! And anyone, or any nation, who says 'my-way-or-the-highway,' because we're the big bad dawg, builds resentment that turns to actionable retaliation, when opportunities arise, and opportunities will be sought out by them until then!

IF America entered "unfair" trade agreements, SHAME on the fools who represented us! IF, instead, they dealt with the reality of a globalizing world, and got the best arrangement they could get, mainly from greedy U.S. businesses seeking cheap labor elsewhere, there was NOTHING any politician could have done to stop them!

I've said before, EVERY nation NEEDS to unite to stand against businesses from any nation who continually shop around for ways to screw the little guy, be it workers, or poor nations with mainly natural resources, but every nation is self-interested, so we often sell-out to our best interests, and let businesses run rampant, and run over us as willing doormats! That's DUMB.

EVERY nation NEEDS a law that when any business lays off employees, executives MUST undergo a pay CUT. QUIT rewarding them for (temporarily) ruining others! I have NO problem with businesses cutting costs, but when human lives are involved, that pain needs to be SHARED! Humans are not plants or equipment. FEEL IT executives and CEO's!

The nations of the world will NOT unite to standardized laws/rules, because we're all self-interested, and have competitive rivalries. Many nations would limit what the U.S. can buy, as an unfair acquiring of limited natural resources, which the U.S. would argue is fair because we paid for it. The old ability to pay argument favors rich countries, and has NOTHING to do with fairness!

Prophecy

Ultimately, ALL nations will 'soon' be forcibly united by threat of warfare or bribe of receiving conquered real estate/land, by the coming one-world leader, who arises when Israel's enemies can take no more, unite/organize, and attack her violently!

It'll take 3-3.5 years for total world domination, but it starts by him usurping three E.U. leaders, subtly. I'm assuming nuclear power access will also play a part. IF you want to learn more, see our two books on prophecy. If you don't believe it, just wait around until you experience it. John 3:16, the Bible.

Why would Israel agree to a 7-year peace deal, today, when violence against her is NOT severe? That's why I totally expect increased opposition and attacks. No one can debate that tRump has escalated Middle East tensions, with the U.S. embassy moving, Jerusalem named as Israel's capital, and the NYC Palestinian office closed. He's on his way!

And who knows how crazy he can get when his job is threatened for his second term? That anger, pride and violence could easily turn into The Revealing (II Th. 2:3), and since he's chummy with some mega pastors, when he enters their edifices, like modern-day Jerusalem temples, things could start happening! #Prophecy

You already have Gog rising (via Putin), kings of the East rising (China, North Korea, as with Japan's economy, enemies of Israel more incentivized to rise up, unite and attack in ways only this coming man of sin could stop, bolstered by his unique rise toppling three E.U. heads of state. #Prophecy

And since America is historically tied to the E.U. (England's offspring, of sorts; NOT voluntarily, of course), these events could happen in a matter of a few years (though they can miraculously start at any time, as soon as Israel agrees to a 7-year peace deal. Are you ready for what's coming?

That evil dictator is known to be arrogant, rich, religious in the past, stealthy, boastful, and many other specific traits we detail and document in our poster-sized prophecy chart, avail 'FREE' if you buy one of our prophecy books. All roads are heading to this end. It will hit most people unaware. #Prophecy

There's NO NEED to take my word on it. Just do nothing, and mankind will go through these events, meaning you, if you miss the Rapture. I have NO idea where you can bone up on these topics if you never attend church, read the Bible, or go to a church that teaches on this—FEW do. "Good luck," survivors!

Continuing

ABSENT any prophecy consideration, nations are already inclined to do LESS business with America due to Chump's words, attitude and behaviors! He fights with our allies, and chums up to our enemies. He breaks contracts, and demands his way or the highway. That's NOT how you expand our global trade! Duh 101

The 'Ugly American' is a stereotype you hear about ELSEWHERE—NOT here, much. People resent others thinking they're superior, or better, or even God-favored above the rest! I expect more anti-American alliances to rise, unless foreign leaders show restraint, and understand that Chump is a temporary U.S. anomaly.

We have to hope they recall history, and our Constitution, that he only serves one term of four years; two maximum. Regime change is imminent, and if they know America from about all our past years, they'll

see that the reality TV show will end, soon. Relationships and alliances last longer than that, unless you're the one-night stand type, like tRump!

I HOPE our allies know how many in America do NOT support this guy, and how he does NOT represent the real America, and I pray for their patience to endure our temporary insanity, knowing the true character of the American people, as we've demonstrated in all the past five presidents but him! #Pray

Finally, Russia, ~China, Venezuela, ~Cuba, Iran, and several lesser nations are HIGHLY incentivized to arrange a competitor economic bloc of nations to counter the U.S., and her remaining allies.

Even our allies have good reason to question doing business with us, given Chump's arrogant America only attitude. Forgive the U.S.A.!

Even NATO could break up into two separate organizations, if 46-1 continues his international dividing and damaging! Russia is counting on it, and, to a lesser extent, China. These are no small potatoes competitors! BOTH have nukes, even if Putin's economy is only about half the size of California.

Arab nations have NOT grown closer to America under Chump, nor Britain (our number one ally), or the E.U. And the NAFTA re-do, if it hurt Mexico or Canada, further ostracizes/estranges/ alienates us through protectionism and arrogant domineering through bullying.

In short, the world has become much more dangerous under Chump! NO Nobel Peace Prize is expected to come America's way under this 'disaster,' as Jimmy Carter labeled him. Go it alone is a conservative value. Every man for himself. SAME goes for tRump's foreign policy. You do NOT get along well in the world with such foolishness. And if nations unite, we are in trouble!

The U.S. military may be the best and brightest, but EVEN NOW, in Syria, Russia and China's forces are uniting in war games. Does anyone really believe SYRIA is so strategic and important, that it merits that show of force? No, it's a SIGNAL to the U.S.A.!

And as our investment by China becomes less worthwhile, credit default or war could easily ensue! Do you think China has been building man-made islands to populate them, or build manufacturing plants there? Think again! Same with the space race, for which Chump started the 'Space Force.'

Do you think Russia and China just want to explore planets for the good of mankind and science?

And Russia is pursuing 'silk' trade routes to the Middle East, and China is trying to impact shipping lanes. KEEP chasing entertainment and money, and your mind NEVER considers what's going on in the world. And you trust tRump has a handle on these factors, or is doing what's right, in pouring gasoline on fires he initiated/started? America first, to the exclusion of others, is a near war cry! And deeds speak louder than words.

MOST nations see Chump at the U.N. general assembly meeting, and LAUGH at his claims that he's so good for America. Just work your job, and relax. The devastation will hit you blind. That's a fool's way to live! America is being harmed!

Heads of state have enough dignity to be in their positions to not insult Chump, publicly. But in their heart of hearts, I venture to guess none of them admire him, few trust him, many are disgusted with him, but since they're smart enough to never tell him, he's NOT smart enough to see it. Laughter at the U.N.!

When you know he's gone, soon, he's irrational, if not crazy like a fox, or senile, rudely arrogant and vindictive, you PRETEND to get along! A documentary by Tom Arnold said his dad was mean as he_1,

and was scary to little Donnie, so now he has grown up to be like that, since his mom emotionally left at age two (in some way the details of which I can't recall).

An untrained monkey can hit a target some of the time. I EXPECT some victories for Chump, simply because smart people occasionally get through to him and anyone can hit a target sometimes.

This is NOT normal, world, and I pray people in all countries forgive the American people for hoisting him on us all!

IF you were an enemy of America, what would you do? Organize resistance! The U.S. military is NOT the U.S. economy, and the one competitive leverage America has is their people buy more stuff than anyone else. If I were that enemy, I'd encourage other nations to raise their standards of living, but buy from my economic bloc—NOT USA!

WHO fits this description? Russia, Iran, ~China, many Arab nations, Venezuela, Cuba, some African and Central and South American nations. BRIC already exists. I'd push for the dollar NOT being the world's default currency, and beef up all associated militaries. This is EXACTLY what's happening presently!

And with the U.S. favoring Israel over peaceful (vs. terrorist) Arabs, I'd secretly be organizing a resistance, militarily and economically. This secret/stealthy activity kept from the public and the media is EXACTLY how the coming world dictator will rise to power... stealthily. You will NOT see it advertised!

Even our trusted number one ally bloc (the European Union), is now incentivized to be less close to America, due to Chump! He has criticized them as lazy and needy for our NATO military support, his trade approach is every man for himself, to bow down to the U.S.A., and Saudi Arabia holds most of the oil cards, using the dollar.

IF the Saudis see tRump seeking American military protection as NOT our foreign policy priority, they can certainly fund their own military protection, then the dollar as default currency is seriously threatened, and the Yuan or Euro are poised to fill the gap/void.

Has Chump ever thought of these contingencies? Does he have any clue of the water ripples, when the U.S. sneezes, and Europe catches a cold, or the inter-dependency of all economies, post globalization?

He is LITERALLY setting up all the props of Bible prophecy! You couldn't do a better (or, better, a WORSE) job. Congratulations?

Nationalism and protectionism used to sustain the U.S. economy, pre-1980. But now that Chump has transformed into a political conservative, it shouldn't be surprising, with his many delusions, that he envisions the future from the past, with ZERO awareness of Bible prophecy, even in his new, signed/inscribed Bible!

And EVEN forgetting prophecy completely, does it surprise anyone that he has ZERO understanding of the inter-connectedness of nations, or impact of decisions he makes with MAGA blinders on?

I've said enough to even make myself discouraged about our immediate future, so I'm out of here.
@Pledgers2020 #Hope!

Update #1: Stretching Supplies

IF all natural resources could be enough for all, through science, technology and new finds/discoveries (wherever they can be found, even in outer space), FAIR access to them (vs. the highest bidder wins a disproportionate percent) could be had. Could atomic engineering duplicate natural resources?

Population explosion ONLY puts greater pressure on limited resources, and the need for land grabs! You want families to do as they want with family planning, but you also need less over-birthing! China has limited the number of kids citizens can have. That seems extreme, but something has got to happen to fix the problem.

If water, or air, could be converted into other natural resources, just like it does for sand, in the form of concrete, we have plenty of those resources. Man-made materials, like what Corvettes are made of, or plastic (from oil), or wood fiber, or Kevlar show we CAN design around limited resources.

WHO KNOWS what the ocean floor holds, as to natural resources? We've invented Hardi-Plank to replace trees. We've stretched how many miles a gallon of gas can take us. Technology and science are our hope for stretching what little we have, to be enough for us all, or finding new, underdeveloped reservoirs.

Bamboo is now used, as is ultralight super-material (10X stronger... than steel). Why couldn't non-developed lands be used to farm more needed product crops (trees, etc.), and we find filler material to replace what we extract from hills and mountains? We need all materials, though also aesthetics.

Underwater drilling for natural resources wouldn't hurt any aesthetics, if any is there(?), and wouldn't have to disrupt aquatic life, if done right. Moon mining would be very expensive.

Recycling is cheap, by comparison, with new machines needed to repurpose otherwise trash (Ex.: melt plastics).

Ocean mining: <https://bit.ly/2y7VTJp> Moon mining: <https://bit.ly/2NXE9eh> Mars mining: <https://bit.ly/2DRfiV0> We need filler materials to stretch limited resources, to do more with less. #Innovation Global vision.

HOW would you convince America's enemies that we can get along, like in the Gorbachev days? Goodwill actions. Conversations. Mutually cooperative business partnerships. Considering their needs and wants—NOT just ours. Accessing their citizens, as the politician are usually some of the most stubborn and intransigently ideological!

Update #2: America's Global Leadership
(10/2/18)

Related to yesterday's foreign policy message, is America's leadership role. Gorbachev was warmed up by the style, power, grace and charm of Reagan, and China opened up with Kissenger's diplomacy. Nations generally opposed to America have TIRED of our claim of continual leadership or dominance, and they sure aren't 'gonna respect a dude who simply asserts it as some life-given right!

Iran, Russia and China all have been world powers and even empires, in their day, and now want to re-assert that influence, CONTRARY to some MAGA claims. What the world has learned the past two years if that the presidential office and our nation are not the man or woman, meaning, the respect rightly due America and our White House/oval office are NOT the same if a child sits in the driver's seat!

Leadership is NOT arrogant ego, ignorant words and little thought before putting one's foot in one's mouth! It's NOT continually lying, or making one's self to be more than the naked eye of the observer beholds.

You cannot ride the coattails of the great America by not being (in some respect) great yourself, and expect many but your own followers to believe that act!... especially among world powers. The race (economic, arms, even territorial) for global dominance will continue to be run by China and Russia, perhaps in partnership, and orbiting Iran for Middle East power and influence.

NOTHING the U.S. or the E.U. can do will allay those aspirations, but things we do can exacerbate the problem, like splitting up NATO, or our historic ties, especially economic.

When leadership appeals to the majority good people of Russia, and somehow breaks through to the downtrodden and/or silenced people of China (including North Korea; often kept from knowing all that's going on, by internet bans, etc.), the people are how you influence more rogue regimes to conform to commonly accepted social norms of behavior.

But you LACK authority to so influence when you lack moral authority, and NO human has ever accused Donald Trump of having the character of moral authority! It is NOT how BIG your military might flexes its muscles, or demanding all nations bow to your economic interests. Even Communist leaders understand the power of charm and character, even if they gain power more by brute force.

Moral authority is why people rarely sought to confront Jesus, and never won with such attempts. It is a power, and a convincing one. WHO would deny the influence of MLK, Gandhi, Mother Teresa and Mandela, in our time?

And it is NOT a violent, non self-centered, or demanding of influence, but role modeling, in more quiet, peaceful—dare I say 'loving' fashion! #ServantLeadership It is not doormatism, but genuine service, never weak, or walking with a small stick (Ex.: Reagan), but peace through the strength of more than just a bulked-up military.

WHO can turn down or turn off to a nation concerned with the general welfare of other nations? EVERYONE can, with a nation boastfully pronouncing itself king of the world! It's the power of humility, couched in military prowess capability, but more so, the charm and character of true leadership, which is always modeled on those who serve others, and are not just self-served.

'Self-serving' is the best phrased used to describe DJT! Every move is calculated for re-election and self-promotion. IF America happens to benefit, it's a great booby prize and after-thought. The rhetoric doesn't match the actions, and all see it, for the most part.

So it is NO WONDER that rival nations are further asserting their role in global leadership, and bucking up to a man who rubs so many people the wrong way! And he is a reflection of us. I can't speak for his followers, but I don't like what I see in the mirror of that reflection!

America is greater than that. We have rallied behind Washington, Lincoln, JFK and Reagan! We need not STOOP to supporting a man of 46-1's ilk, even if he HYPOCRITICALLY changes to be more like he always was supposed to, if it will fake out a few more dummies to vote for him; it's all an act, a con job, a way of self-advancement, and that way is the way of destruction, because when you follow the great leaders of the world, your ego gets curbed at the door. DJT's ego NEVER does.

So world leaders interact with him, only because they have to deal with America, but never let yourself be fooled that any of them find the experience pleasant, little charms and humors of small talk conversations notwithstanding.

It is the greatness of our people, exemplified in leaders who exemplify character, that are our only hope for ever regaining our once prominent status in a changing world. And Congress, on the GOP side, allowing this reality TV and sick joke to continue unabated, has for a LONG TIME damaged a hallowed institution (i.e., Congress). I understand the midterms are right around the corner, but after you endure them, you've got to regain a conscience, and your voice!

TRUMP VS. AMERICAN EXCEPTIONALISM

(1/26/18)

I didn't hear chumps DAVOS speech, but here's what I know, despite any details from such speech. When you sloganize (Ex.: 'America first'), you get MIS-understood. Because CHUMP knows LITTLE about foreign affairs, ONLY this week did it dawn on him that other nations could see that as ONLY U.S.A., so he broadened his slogan to not just America.

Politics is NOT marketing! Had he had GOOD policy from before this week, he'd never have had to explain the slogan, or change his idea to realize other nations exist (just like 'build the wall' changed to not for the entire coast, then a virtual wall!), and could rightly take offense!

Dumb 'America is open for business,' and 'will you be investing in America?' are the STUPIDEST statements from any living president! It's salesman sleaze! And individuals and businesses of other nations are the ones who invest—NOT other governments, much.

Note to Donnie: Other nations' government officials care NOTHING about bowing down to the great U.S. of A. They have their own legitimated needs! Win-win is the ONLY way. NOT: We want to be number one, so help us be that.

There is NO incentive for THEM! Selflessness—NOT a trait ANYONE accuses CHUMP of understanding!

Talk radio slams Obama as a 'globalist,' but NO nation exists to bless America. ALL have their needs, and if you don't meet them, they have options from U.S. competitors. I've never been so embarrassed about America's foreign policy words!

Limbaugh's M.O. is 100 percent positivity, lies be damned. He ACTS, to his duped listeners, like all is well, and DJT did amazing. LIE! I JUST told you how his slogans and sales pitch was ANTI-American interests, as NO nation owes us economic loyalty!

FAR be it from me to argue that CHUMP agreed with our suggestion of business taxes at 25 percent (he went lower, which kills U.S.A.'s budget), but investors know these things, and invest accordingly—NOT politicians, on behalf of their business persons! And CHUMP's offer was ONE-sided. NOT win-win, but big bully trying to get followers behind the pied piper.

And does CHUMP know, from sales (which is the job he was pulling on our allies), that people act respectfully and say "yes" when put them on the spot, in public, to not cause stirs (like the question, 'will you invest in America?').

AMERICA HAS BEEN OPEN FOR BUSINESS SINCE ITS INCEPTION, sloganizer-in-chief! I am SO angry over how embarrassing this man is. This man is SO amateur, he's a danger to our national identity, and our reputation.

Let's cover a related topic: There are two main player groups, internationally... the U.S. and her allies (many E.U. nations, et al), and BRIC (especially Russia, China and Iran). For economics, there's a RACE to get South and Central America, and Africa on one side or the other, as with U.N. clout. And with LIMITED national resources, not every nation will get all they want or need.

And, historically, the U.S. has dominated, with her military and economic clout, and many nations resent that "imperialism," Donnie. We have a reputation for only caring about our interests, enforced by our military, and bribing smaller government's politicians. You do NOT erase that problem with slogans!

Any deal from other nations economically partnering with us must MUTUALLY benefit them, and such willingness is also tied to our behaving number one, morally. Otherwise, such transactions are just selfishness, greed, worldliness and pride/domination.

Let me explain what the life history of DJT shows to me a concept he has ZERO knowledge of: Win-win, and selfless humility. Nations are WARY of U.S. businesses using leverage to get unfair deals in OUR favor. That's NOT policy based in fantasy! And it's NOT being against America number one, to deal with that problem!

I promoted the 'USA#1' concept WELL before CHUMP even started his campaign. But it was ALWAYS tied to behaving number one, morally. Otherwise, it's just selfishness, greed, worldliness and pride/domination. You need to THINK before you speak, Mr. hoof-in-mouth! Put on someone else's moccasins, for ONCE!

All trade deals must be fair or good for another nation, or they'd be FOOLS to engage them. I can say no more; I'm too exasperated by 'America's open for business,' and 'will you be investing in America' FOOLishness! I hope every other head of state knows this is just a temporary insanity stage in U.S. history, and we're better than that!

It is EXTREME arrogance to think American exceptionalism (which is true, by God's grace alone, through hard work, innovation and risk-taking) means U.S.A. is superior, or deserves to be the world's top dog other nations need to be subservient to! LEADERSHIP is servanthood! (Lk. 22:26) LEAD, America!

To say America is open for business, with GLEE before world leaders, is to assume they receive that message as new information, and good news. It's NOT accurate (she never was closed for repairs), and nations DON'T sit around rooting for or hoping America defeats them, economically! I STILL can't get over the arrogance in DJT's words.

To MAKE UP 'border wall didn't mean where it's not needed,' and 'America first doesn't mean America alone' shows EVERYONE you're an UN-informed LIAR, who CHANGES his message to the audience, and only thinks through his policies TWO YEARS later, because his ignorance is showing so blatantly in Davos! #NeverTrump

TRUMP'S ECONOMIC PLAN

(12/11/16)

Though Chump never knows anything well, or sticks with it consistently, he has hinted at a conservative economic plan of cutting taxes and regulations. Is that GOOD for America?

Some regulations are good, some bad; all regulations burden a business with not 100 percent being able to be free to do whatever they pleased, like polluting at will or endangering consumers—anything that makes them more money they'd be able to do without any regulations. So more or less as good or bad depends on the topic on a case-by-case basis!

Less taxes? The THEORY is that money in the private sector is always better than in government's hands, and the more money a business has, the better they can do.

Generally, the private sector spends wiser, and wastes less. That could change with the right leadership. They also sometimes make failed investments, and have losses—something conservatives never bring up. Even so, you've got to have government functions, though the right less is better.

"Lower taxes." That phrase is conservative's favorite one-liner quasi myth, because everyone would love to pay less in taxes! How could anyone not love your political party when that's its mantra? More money for me!

1. Where would that tax rebate come from? We're already at \$19 trillion in debt, and Chump proposes \$1 trillion more for infrastructure! China!

Borrow more money so we owe more in principal and interest that we NEVER fully pay back—a DRAIN on the economy's chances to grow. Or we print funny money so everyone's dollars become worthless (not worthless). Great strategy?

They cite the Reagan years, but the top earners were at a 70 percent tax bracket, UNLIKE today's 35 percent! And we've already discussed how businesses are committed to immigration, outsourcing and robotics. More money for them may NEVER help anyone but rich executives and elites!

JUST LIKE every conservative politician parrots "grow the economy" as their ONE solution to fix an economy, they NEVER explain how that's done!

With the Exxon CEO in Chump's cabinet, 'drill baby drill' MAY become the way (as Sean Hannity recommends), so we frack and ruin any scenic venue, have oil spills galore, ruin waterways, all so a handful of oil companies can drain America dry of oil, then do what a local talk radio host said—if the world burns up with climate change, party like it's 1999.

A conservative book I read last year said wait until we're 100 percent out of oil, then U.S. ingenuity will take over (AS IF technologies to replace oil could be invented overnight, to keep the whole system going the day after all gas stations close down). It's VERY short-sighted!

I'm for drilling anywhere it's safe or can't ruin the local environment, but we HAVE to transition to green, and NOT wait until we run out of oil, and NOT 100 percent transition. We'll ALWAYS need oil, for it's used in so many other derivative products, like rubber, plastic and asphalt, etc.

So conservatives tout grow an economy by lower taxes and regulations. HOW exactly does an economy grow? Usually it's by macro impetuses. More money in the private sector's hands doesn't automatically grow it.

You've got to have REASONS to use that extra money to invest, because you expect more sales. In the recent past, the internet, outsourcing and M and A's served as major impetuses.

Does Trump know ONE such mega impetus that Obama hadn't tried? I want to hear what that is! And what's from keeping businesses from further outsourcing, robotizing, mergers and layoffs?

HOW do we know the elites won't just get richer, with more money from less taxes, and the rest just lose their jobs, get paid less, or have to work more part-time jobs?

Finally, how do proper/legitimate government functions get paid for when you are asking for LESS money to go to their causes? Not only are we in debt \$19 trillion, you can't just END five federal agencies (i.e., Ted Cruz, Ron Paul and Rick Perry's idea), and have unemployment SOAR! Duh 101.

Never be afraid to raise your voice for honesty and truth and compassion
against injustice and lying and greed.

If people all over the world would do this, it would change the earth. **-William Faulkner**

Please ask Chump EXACTLY how he'll grow the economy by less taxes. @CNN @ABC @CBS @NBC @FoxNews @NYTimes Have him explain it with DETAILS! CRICKETS.

TRUMP'S FIRST THREE MONTHS' POLICIES

(3/1/17)

No one can know how much taxes are needed until government is streamlined, and all waste cut out! If you've devised a fair system, NO loopholes should exist!

God says 'render to Caesar,' yet some Christians advocate rendering as little as possible because government wastes. IS that what God said? Be wise and be obedient.

Trying to pay the least in taxes using every loophole is legal, but doesn't that also indicate a heart that ONLY cares about society if it must?

No one likes taxes, but they DO like EMS and military protections and streets and a host of other services. QUIT demonizing an institution GOD designed!

Lower taxes grow an economy
y so MORE Treasury revenue was ALLEGED yesterday. Let's analyze that claim for the hard of understanding...

The middle class gets a rebate (~\$1,500 under GWB). They spend or invest or save it (back when there WERE interest rates). For the Feds to recoup that \$1,500 would take YEARS.

If the rich get their big cut, the THEORY is they'll invest it in their businesses, which somehow will grow jobs. Let's explore that belief.

It could JUST AS EASILY go into buying robots to replace human workers, as investment into their business! Or automation. NO tax rebate is guaranteed to help U.S. worker jobs increase.

Why would any lower taxes make any executive cease outsourcing or over-immigrating? The mantra's a MYTH! In Jimmy Carter days lower taxes DID bring growth, because taxes were EXTREME.

In our day, you can't argue that's an apples-to-apples comparison. And IF you cut them, put a legal stipulation on how they're used; namely, NOT to hurt workers. THAT's how you PROVE management's heart motive in seeking tax cuts. They'd cry like a baby!

All Chump's efforts to get U.S. businesses to re-hire Americans are based on MORAL sentiments, NOT economic considerations; conservatives have abandoned economic policy.

I'm NOT saying I oppose that, for I recommended it WELL before Chump started his campaign. But is it sustainable, or a fad to keep him in office?

You MUST address ECONOMIC reasons to keep jobs in U.S.A.! Incentives are one thing. Having the best-trained workforce, the MOST productive, and executives committed to NOT just the bottom line but patriotism must be part of the mix! So long as profit is the ONLY motive for a business, per one's philosophy, Trump's measures are window dressing.

IF you want to know economic solutions for how not to let America become a banana republic, with only the elites being blessed, see our business book. I'm not spilling the beans here!

Unless and until the rich and business owners in America have a TRUE heart change about selfishness and greed, justified as 'it's just business,' no change is permanent change.

Laws can help, but when even the church doesn't advocate for God's view on money, why does anyone believe the world would adopt such a position?

There's not one reason for anyone to ever think how their excess could help someone NOT their family or friend under pure Capitalism. That's a PROBLEM, folks!

Christians use the Old Testament Jews for SO many analogies, but RARELY for how their economic system tended to the poor, NOT just by personal whimsical charitableness!

MOST Americans ADMIRE mother Teresa and the Amish's barn-building community idea. It's ONLY sappy sentimentalism for most of us. We TRULY hope and pray someone ELSE will help—but DON'T tread on my wallet!

I read a quote yesterday that charity used to not be institutionalized. IF that's true, being for helping others DIDN'T used to be a way to a lucrative career. It should NOT be today. That's ONLY a charity wolf in sheep's clothing! Check their payout rates before giving one red dime!

Bottom line, America is too often selfish; NOT that she's NOT the most generous nation on earth, but her structures advocate get all you can, can all you get, and sell the rest.

We SAY we're incentivized by the profit motive, but HOW are we ever incentivized to be givers vs. only takers? Tax write offs?

You MUST see (or you are blind) that people like Bill Gates and Warren Buffett have LEARNED that their excess can be used for good vs. only selfishness.

"Freedom" will be the conservative's retort to that—freedom to be selfish and hoard, JUST the opposite of the God they claim to have a closer tie to than those 'wicked' liberals!

It's really just re-allocation of where we all are wicked—no one has a monopoly on sin. Conservatives idolize money and liberals often celebrate sex sins. There are NO purists.

If anyone believes Trump cult devotees acted MORAL in defending and encouraging all his massively sinful antics, you're smoking something!

You MUST admit BOTH parties are ONLY mainly secular now, and morals have been tossed out the window UNLESS they conveniently serve our purposes (i.e., to win power)! Corruption!

The smart Alec will say whose morals do we apply? In any given policy, the RIGHT way is usually not hard to see; your political biases make you blind to the good paths!

For instance, Chump is mainly if not solely trying to shore up a re-election! How? Cutting the EPA (a Democrat stronghold) to bless the military (a GOP voter block).

He brings in black educators to court their vote next go-round. It's ALL politics and self-advancement! It's rarely about what U.S.A. needs!

He'll only do that if he fears losing a supporting base constituency. Let's be 100 percent honest: THESE categories belong to each party, and mainly determine Chump's acts:

LGBTQ, minorities, workers, the poor, women pro-abortion, people concerned with pollution and other nations vs. only America are in the hip pocket of Democrats.

Rich white males (excepting Giving Pledgers), white (vs. black) Christians, business owners, and females against abortion are in the GOP's hip pocket. Politicians govern accordingly, AND THEY SHOULDN'T.

How can this BIASED pandering end? If it continues, every successor simply un-does all the opposite party's achievements!

Does anyone see how unstable and destructive and futile that pattern is? Instead of gridlock, it's serial gridlock by back-and-forth INACTION, medium-term.

It doesn't even take any thinking. Just list everything Obama did, and order it reversed. That's an embarrassing lack of wisdom or judgment in such a simpleton strategy!

And shore up your base until four years pass SEEMS to be Chump's main purpose. He's still trying to win over blacks; I'm sure he'll throw a bone to Christians soon.

And do you want to know the BIGgest hypocrites, second only to Chump? Conservatives who HATE increased federal spending allowing a wall and infrastructure increases!

Trump is neither conservative nor moderate, but an OPPORTUNIST who will pick ANY policy if it benefits Self. NO thought behind policies but that, for him!

TRUMP'S FIRST THREE WEEKS

(2/10/17)

I've been up completing final book editing for my business book, CHOMPING AT THE BIT to post today's mini message. It WAS going to be on ending education bureaucracy by competition, and real-world administrating schools like a business, but then I thought about Chump's hiring an anti-public education cabinet member and it got to a larger issue...

I, for one, am TIRED of the worn out strategy of Chump doing the following—extreme positions, then walk backs, so he claims victory (Ex.: Mexico will pay for the wall that's already overkill/ extreme to do the job); threats (against most opponents, like Bret Baier); lies touted as alternative facts; ambiguity and confusion and disorder/non-thinking sold as honestly speaking his mind; in short, I am tired of the clown and the side show!

Also add in edicts every day, AS IF none of his predecessors ever thought of that, or a single signature does anything!

Always the photo op, so proud he signed a document! THAT's neither leadership nor accomplishment! The GOP Congress is virtually sitting on the sidelines, and Democrats (via Elizabeth Warren) are doing EXACTLY what the GOP's did to Obama—only obstructing for obstructing's sake.

It ALL starts with a BAD commander-in-chief, and it's all centered on one extreme against the other, each extracting overkill and revenge when the other's toppled.

MOST regrettably, NO other nation can trust a man like the one we have in the White House! Is he a straight shooter, a liar, or a negotiator proposing outlandish positions to see what he might get accepted?

No one knows, no one can know, because even he doesn't know what he's doing. Sean Hannity said the GOP Congress is too slow for Chump's pace.

With such a rash/harsh and radical/unorganized and extreme policy agenda, that is ONLY wise, Sean. Governance is NOT a reality TV show or Lets make a Deal with Monty Hall at the helm.

You are a fool to buy into his honest man of his word claims when he takes every position under the sun on one day or another.

If you throw darts at a board often enough, you can claim you hit a bull's-eye, because your darts are all over the map! I'm TIRED of Chump, three weeks in!

China put Trump in his place—for right or wrong. He tried to separate Taiwan, but China (who IS smart) would have none of it. You back down bullies!

In short, confusion, ambiguity, double-speak, dictatorial, extreme, chaotic, self-absorbed, photo ops, symbolism and disorganization HURTS America!

The BEST way the @DNC and @GOP can deal with Trump's chaos is, together, do your jobs to propose and pass good policies at a cautious pace, and ~ignore the side show.

What you DON'T want to do is empower a bully—let them run over you. The danger there is the GOP doing little and Democrats ONLY obstructing. Work together and ~forget Chump.

I read an article that the radical left is getting inspired by the Tea Party and Trump. Will anyone ever see that extremes ONLY cause counter-reactions in the future?

The article said more people want more government services. Anyone accepts something for nothing, but that's morally IRRESPONSIBLE!

Compulsory civic service MUST be part of any future aid to strugglers. They can't pay more taxes, but do have sweat equity capability! Handouts vs. hand-ups breed laziness.

I'd have NO problem defining a minimum standard of acceptable U.S. lifestyle, but making others pay for that dream is unjust, if no contribution by the recipients!

Conservatives want NO money spent on such. Liberals want MUCH spent on it. We centrists have the answer, by avoiding BOTH extremes.

Continued

(2/10/17)

Have you noticed China, Iran and Russia (UN-like so many in D.C. and the GOP voters) are NOT intimidated by Chumps weak bravado? Then be more observant!

Even Mexico's president backed him off/down and said they would NOT pay for the wall. THAT is how you deal with a bully dictator, Democrats and RINO's! @RNC @DNC

IF Chump's ideas were sound, his pace of implementation wouldn't be extreme. However, CONGRESS being left out is a major Constitutional PROBLEM!

Obama waited quite awhile to start executive edicts, because he knew and respected the Constitution. Chump doesn't care about it unless serves HIS purposes!

"SO-CALLED" judge? Trump couldn't pass the bar exam, much less just the LSAT! He's no one to demean one MUCH smarter than him! (Cf.: Judge James Robart)

WHO wants our government ruled by court cases? That's NOT leadership! We pay Congress to pass laws—NOT Chump, then lawyers! #CommonSense

Thanks for inciting MORE terrorism, @POTUS. Buffoon and idiot! <http://ind.pn/2nrCtcw>
#NeverTrump #TheResistance #NotMyPresident #NeverMyPresident

I think there's a theme here: We are NOT impressed with Chump's first three weeks! Iran ONLY needed pressure if they broke the Obama deal and pursued military nukes.

TRUMP'S FIRST YEAR

(1/9/18)

Alt-right conservatism believes NO serious racism exists in America, and all effects from centuries of slavery have been erased, and every black American has 100 percent equal opportunities as every white person. Such delusion is taught as fact. Lies can NEVER be truths, people! NEVER; they're opposites!

I LOVE how talk radio uses "class warfare" and "race card" terms to discredit and discount serious issues about income inequality and white privilege, to more STUPID, undiscerning listeners, who are brain-washed.

I pledged to listen to three top talk hosts today, to see their tricks. I'm NOT looking forward to it.

When you surround yourself with people like yourself, and your experience mirrors theirs, and everywhere you travel insulates you from the poor or "bad" areas of town, you can develop a FALSE perspective on life for any people but your type. You start seeing normal as only how you live. Purposeful elitist myopia!

Then I saw a GIF praising Chump's "achievements." Let's address each one, to show the evils of alt-right conservatism. Climate change denied as a hoax, any and all regulations repealed is good, tax rebates even if it's unneeded and raises debt, stock market rise only benefitting rich elites is good, helping any with over-costly healthcare is evil (and ending the mandate, so costs rise, and costlier emergency rooms have to fix the uninsured), Jerusalem capital (so MORE violence, less peace, and will lead to Bible prophecy), stack the Supreme Court, as you claim to decry judicial activism by liberals, etc. These are successes? Only to the selfishly evil.

Pro-business and profits at all costs, trickle down (though it's a "flood up" to elites, rightly says Warren Buffett). The ONLY positive I see in 2017 is ISIS minimized, and less illegal U.S. entries (BOTH of which I recommended WELL BEFORE Chump even entered the presidential race). EVERY act was to appease his base, vs. serve America!

No matter if any good comes, ANYONE can change, and be a parrot of experts, and ACT presidential! That's NOT leadership! We ALL observed the real deal for two+ years!!! I'm not buying the fake president.

It would be a MIRACLE if some good didn't come from any president! Even stumbling fools have handlers and experts constantly advising and steering them to decide certain ways, especially Chump. If he ONLY made bad or stupid decisions, you could question his mental fitness, and love of America! 'Never' means #NeverTrump

You should be glad and thankful for any good that comes from the White House, but to support the occupier is to continue to condone THIS unrepented non-sense: <http://bit.ly/2fIESxj> You can even forgive it, though never asked for, but #NeverForget He disqualified himself on his own! No one forced it!

I've said before, two or three times, I'm NOT objective about him. (Rom. 13:7) He hasn't earned that! Yet, I HAVE praised the GOOD ideas I had before him, that he implemented: Defeat ISIS, controlled borders, lower business and middle class taxes, etc. If I can think of any more, I'll post them. BAD was the tax bill, and his Israel decisions. Half bad was the Paris accord withdrawal.

GOOD was the GOP (NOT Chump) NOT passing Obamacare repeal without replace. Reversed regulations all depends on specific regulations rolled back (if it hurts consumers, that's BAD!). Ending mandated insurance is also bad for healthcare prices, and there were better answers to it in the first place.

BAD was North Korea bravado, and there is NO point speaking with avid Chump lovers, because they believe everything he does is good, don't believe THIS disqualified him (<http://bit.ly/2fIESxj>), and if you agree on any good he does, they believe it justifies those disqualifying credentials! You can hardly argue with brainwashed people!

TRUMP'S TARIFFS

(3/2/18)

I heard HILARIOUS hypocrisy today. Talk jock Mark Davis (who ALWAYS preaches conservatism) was FOR Chump's steel and aluminum tariffs, saying his political opponents only care about cost. Isn't that the heart of economic conservatism? Business does whatever it can for the best profits? WHY slam consumers for buying being smart? He's now preaching economic Socialism!

Concerning STUPID tariffs, Mark Levin asked if U.S. steel manufacturers have done all they can to be globally competitive (an MBA question). Mark Davis criticized consumers for buying what's cheapest for the same quality (which is foolishness). Which one is more economically sound? And they're BOTH conservatives! Policy > party!

ONLY rich conservatives would blame the majority of Americans for buying things for the cheapest cost for the same quality! That's why I've said before, 'Buy American' is NOT an economic idea, but a]patriotism/political one, and why I've said that U.S. businesses have to be number one—NOT asking consumers to waste money out of 'patriotism!' That's economic non-sense!

ANY economic deal (Ex.: NAFTA) has to be win-win, to get buy-in from all parties. IDIOTS believe America can break their commitments, from arrogance that we deserve others to make concessions to us, for no reason, just because Chump promised his constituents he'd do that. IR-rational foreign policy!
#Mexico #Canada (3/7/18)

TRUMP'S TAX TRAP

(11/30/17)

As a lawyer with two business degrees, and a former Fortune 500 management consultant, I am ALL for a growth-oriented economy, and pro-business, but ONLY when business acts morally, and that growth helps EVERYONE—NOT just the rich. Trickle-down THEORY is just that—a method that sometimes works—other times NOT.

When taxes are too high, or the economy is in decline, tax cuts CAN work to stimulate those with disposable income spending vs. hoarding their excess in mattresses, etc. When U.S. businesses pay 18 percent, on average, the fact they SHOULD be paying the too high rate of 39 percent is used to TRICK the dumber among us, by politicians!

Tax cuts mean government cuts, and the rich benefit the most from them. If they were NOT allowed to use such for anything but investing in business expansion and jobs, and we didn't have \$19 trillion in debt, trickle down MIGHT be prudent at this time. IT IS NOT—IT IS IRRESPONSIBLE selfish greed, and politicizing.

CHUMP says the economy will come 'roaring back' with his tax cut. Let's edu-ma-cate this moron on economics! Economies grow when sales increase, or expenses get cut, so profits rise. MOST good U.S. businesses have cut costs to the bone since the 1980's, so SALES are the main way our economy bounces back.

WHERE are the untapped markets which U.S. businesses haven't yet tapped, because their war chests weren't BIG enough to capitalize off of yet, though that's ALL they care about—profiting, Mr. Chump? Mars? Bangladesh? Tax cuts will MAINLY make the rich richer, and everyone else not much, with INCREASED debt for generations Z, and beyond!

Democrats SHOULD challenge CHUMP to have ZERO taxes and regulations, then tell him to come up with a plan to pay for cops and the military—the ONLY government functions the alt-right supports, as they protect their bodies and bucks, all else be damned! If less taxes and regulations are always good, make them ZERO! @POTUS

U.S.'s economic stagnation started with a STUPID sub-prime mortgage policy, and over-outsourcing has RUINED economic opportunity for MANY who aren't currently rich. Tax cuts will NEVER make middle or lower class AMERICANS able to compete with \$2 a day jobs in China! And robots take their jobs.

REAL business people ONLY decide based on dollars and cents. If any robot pays for a humans job, over a reasonable payback period, business people will ALWAYS opt for hiring machines, who don't take vacations, get sick, or talk back. NO tax rebate can fix this, but if you define a growing economy as the elites alone benefit, believe Mr. Chump.

U.S. workers NEED job skills superior to all other nations! CHUMP's tax rebate has NOTHING to do with that! And it NEVER legally requires (with enforcement) that that money CAN'T enrich executives and CEO's, but will expand sales and jobs! Hence, the bill should NOT be passed—period!

HERE is why so many dumbed-down sheep BUY what politicians lie/speak: I'm going to get a \$2,000 Christmas bonus from Santa (Uncle) Sam. They have ZERO idea what problems that causes them, longer term!

Economic illiterates—say "fools!" Get \$2,000, so the rich get richer, you lose your job to robots and more outsourcing, and you strap your grandkids with increased debt, before they're even born, or have worked one day of their life.

WHAT will the rich and businesses DO with the tax rebate? THAT is THE issue, and Congress SHOULD mandate its use, if dead-set on passing a tax bill. They WON'T, because they DON'T care—just please lobbyists.

HERE, again, is pee on the little guy, explained: Lower taxes, so the rich and businesses have more money to work with, and that will stimulate economic "growth," which will, eventually, help the lower classes, with more charity, tax money and jobs. IS THIS TRUE? Often, NO!

The rich give a LOWER percent to charity than all others; government has LESS money to pay for current bills—until the policy "kicks in"—if ever (while still owing \$19 trillion), and hiring minimum wagers, while seeking NO minimum wage? Why wouldn't they just put that money into robots, or illegals? Minimum wage jobs aren't usually living wages! They'll just work workers harder.

The SAME people lobby to END minimum wage and estate tax. Those policies ONLY benefit the rich! Make more money off the poor and benefit society even less (no death taxes). Is there any reason anyone should believe a party with those values cares about helping the middle or lower classes? It's FOOLish to do so!

HERE is the TRICK: If the public DOESN'T learn about longer-term effects of this policy, and even get a little Christmas "gift" from Big Brother, they FEEL positive. That FEELing is a delusion, deceptive, a lie, a farce, a mirage; all the while the rich make out like bandits, when they ALREADY ARE DOING WELL ENOUGH!

They are the LEAST needy in U.S.A. of any benefits from government! If we the people do NOT get educated, our country is SUNK! You are being played and lied to, and manipulated. Dumbness ALWAYS gets used by crafty evil people. Accept bread crumbs, and they become dead crumbs, economically.

Our economy is flat, because we have little risk, little innovation, little BIG ideas (like dot com, globalization), FEW new trade deals, NO leadership, and greedy business people who ONLY want to bless themselves. If you are a voter, and you believe God blesses sinful nations, VIOLATE this verse (Levit. 19:15).

Be FOR the rich mainly being enriched, and believe delusion, that that will somehow, someday help you. You get what you deserve when you are stupid. That belief is STUPID. I'm done here, because you can't fix STUPID!

Ezekiel is crying through the halls of history: "Like a roaring lion they have devoured human lives; they have taken treasure and precious things... destroying lives to get dishonest gain." (Eze. 22). —**Rev. Dr. Barber** (12/1/17)

Amos on #TaxBill: Woe to those who make unjust laws, to those who issue oppressive decrees, to deprive the poor of their rights and withhold justice from the oppressed of my people, making widows their prey and robbing the fatherless. (Isaiah 10:1-4) —**Rev. Dr. Barber** (12/1/17)

This is not hyperbole but the literal truth: Last night the Trump/GOP elected and supported by white evangelicals killed thousands of children by cutting healthcare so the super-rich can get richer. Evangelicals have sold America to the very people the ENTIRE Bible denounces. He who oppresses the poor shows contempt for their Maker, but whoever is kind to the needy honors God. (Pv. 14:31) —**Frank Schaeffer** (12/2/17)

David Certner, legislative counsel for AARP, put it mildly: “We create these large deficits and that will put pressure for cuts to Medicare, Medicaid . . . Everything will be on the table.” Just so. If you are older than 50 and voted for Trump’s GOP you just betrayed your family. –**Frank Schaeffer** (12/2/17)

TRUMP'S TAX TRICK

(11/17/17)

Stephanie Ruhle: Republicans want to say this is a tax cut for the middle class. But if you were going to approach the biggest issues that plague the United States: Student debt, healthcare, infrastructure, the debt crisis, housing foreclosures—how does it do that?

Brian Klaas: It doesn't... the biggest problem with the American economy right now is soaring inequality. In the twentieth-century, the median voter could expect to have their standard of living double about every 25 years. It happened like clockwork. That's stopped. That's gone. So now you have a bill that was written to increase the wealth of the people in the top 1% of people, and corporations... [RE: reasons people voted for Trump]... one of them that nobody can say is that people in rural America backlashed against Washington, because people thought corporations were getting a raw deal. Nobody believes that.

Stephanie Ruhle: Corporations don't think they were getting a raw deal.

Brian Klaas: ...The illogical argument being advanced by the White House, here, is that the stock market is going up in accordance to how it has for a long time. But job growth is slowing... [the] problem [is] that the stock market is the barometer by which we should judge this bill.

Stephanie Ruhle: ...The forgotten American said, hold on a second. I don't live in New York. I don't live in San Francisco. I don't own any stock... The stock market is not a direct reflection on the economy... By the way, you don't see Wall Street analysts, when you have investor calls, saying to these companies, 'are you giving your workers any raises?' No, they want to know when buy-backs are happening; they want to know what's happening with dividends...

Brian Klaas: There's a disconnect between the stats... but are a lot of people in America suffering to make ends meet, and this it totally lost from the conversation...

Stephanie Ruhle: None of this is going to address the skills gap, ...worker participation... women aren't going back to work because they cannot afford childcare. And we have to have cuts to our budget, you are going to have programs cut that care for children...

Brian Klaas: The long-term threats to America's economy are things like the long-term debt ...inequality... the skills gap, so you're going to have an investment in the workers for the future. Corporations are competitive, globally. That's why the economy is doing OK. So the idea that we have to have this massive corporate tax cut that will inevitably lead to spending cuts down the road... is a mistake. ...Trump said I'm going to solve that for you [rural voters], but that's the opposite of what this plan does. If you are taking this tax plan as a reflection of Trump's values and priorities, what he called the 'forgotten American' seems to be the Wall Street banker. .. It's extremely damaging to people [who put their trust in him]... There has been a rising inequality in America for three decades. So he tapped into that anger, which is a very real and justifiable anger, but he's peddling a tax plan that will double down on the drivers of inequality, and the actual aspects of the American economy that are not functioning for the overwhelming majority of Americans... ['let them eat cake'] His looseness with the truth, should we say, or his constant stream of lies, which I think is a much more accurate way of putting it, is indicative... There are people in rural America who are going to be duped by this plan... [but] the long-term consequences of that plan will not be felt—they will not realize this, probably before Trump is out of office, when they realize that this long-term trend has accelerated, and they are actually worse off than when he came into office. And that weaponization of partisan polarization and misinformation is what I think is a very damaging trend in American democracy, where people simply believe things based on the idea that 'Trump is my guy'—not on the facts, not on the basis of actual experts who tell you this is going to hurt rural America, it's going to hurt middle class voters, and in the long run taxes are going to go up on the poorest people, while corporations and the richest one percent get a massive tax cut.

—MSNBC

TRUMP'S TAX TRICKS

(4/30/17)

Perhaps it was Spicer who just said tax rebates are so businesses can "pass on the savings" so employees have more money in their pockets so they can pay for college and retire, like people USED to.

1. IF that's your intention, make it required that businesses do so! Many people ONLY do what's required, or what they can get away with.
2. That LITTLE rebate to the middle class will enable NO SUCH THING(s).
3. Businesses are incentivized to robotize all jobs they can, and gin up stock prices and reward executives—FIX THAT! Pass laws to that effect.

If you're not wise enough to NOT buy politicians' rosy words, and watch the DEEDS their policies incentivize, you are the problem, and you are NOT a good patriot! #CommonSense

WHY would businesses be incentivized to "pass on" tax rebates to their employees? @seanspicer If that's your REAL motive, force them to by making it the law!

IF it was Spicer, he said BUSINESSES would pass on savings. That's referencing the business tax rate reduction—NOT individual tax rebates!

That means the GOP argues the economy GROWS with lower taxes, by businesses expanding and hiring more, but he wants it to go to employees, instead. SUCH bull-honky political talk!

Please read my latest eight posts. You can NOT let Chump say business tax rebates are intended for employees' betterment, if laws don't require it! @TheDemocrats @DNC @NancyPelosi That's illogical.

That's MARKETING, sales, LIES. It's a tax break for those with already too much, to bless them and their businesses. They'd fire ALL employees if robotics were more advanced.

PLEASE read my latest ten posts—you can NOT let Chump say biz tax rebates are intended for employees betterment if laws don't require it!

.@NancyPelosi CHUMP says business tax rebates are to make them MORE competitive. If they passed those savings on to employees, they'd be LESS competitive. LIARS!

A competitive business has the LOWEST costs, and with over-outsourcing and over-immigration, businesses DON'T have to PAY competitively, as it's a ~permanent BUYERS market! @NancyPelosi

Let me tell you how things operate tween business' lobbyists-backed D.C. politicians and their businesses. Every business gets in on the deal until the public wakes up and it's too late!

For example: Over-immigration and over-outsourcing. Any company trying to do that as much now faces political disdain. Earlier actors got the benefits—take the money and run!

Then you simply say the cats out of the bag, and you can't put the toothpaste back in the tube, as you retire early, having SCREWED the U.S. public and employees!

Big business' D.C. lobbyists did NOT have Chump's ear to lower regulations and taxes to bless their employees. ONLY FOOLS believe such words! #StupidNation ?!

So, RIGHT NOW, forward-thinking companies will robotize as much as humanly possible until the public wakes up and tells politicians enough's enough. DO IT SOONER!

I noted Sam's Club reducing workers through automated check-outs two years ago, and a manager said NO... we're keeping the same workforce head count. LIE your way to profits.

And if executives retire rich, THEY DON'T GIVE ONE DA_N about laid off people from their immoral decisions. Why should you if you're sinfully selfish? You're having FUN!

EVERY middle and lower class U.S. citizen NEEDS to unite to fight business strategy decisions that hurt you in ways you can't detect until later! Frogs in a boiling pot.

DO NOT for one moment believe anyone in management cares about your interests, unless you can make them big money. You MUST unite and fight. Trump won't bring jobs back! He can't—nor can anyone.

I already predicted a riot on the rich. Occupy Wall Street WILL be resurrected when someone educates them what's going on. This doesn't take a PhD!

I am NOT against Wall Street, but I'm 100 percent against any who work there who are rich and haven't signed the Giving Pledge. Selfish people are ripe for God's judgment!

I want U.S. to have the best financial system—NO other country. I also want U.S. to have the best rich people, because they're socially conscious!

Robotics are the key. Automation of functions, like at Sam's Club check-outs' self-service. If you DON'T see the storm one cloud at a time, you'll be crushed.

I'm not even opposed to business tax rates at 25 percent (i.e., lowered). I AM against businesses profited by government when the little man gets stepped on in the process! I am for #Justice.

And I VEHEMENTLY oppose EVERY politician who LIES about what their policy will do for the average bear, like businesses "passing on" tax savings. Greed hoards!

If our public education system does NOT start educating the poor and middle class about the rich's use of politicians, they will remain. Ignorance kills!

One word misused or misunderstood can change everything. If you're an American, PRIDE YOURSELF on your knowledge's accuracy! FACTs.

As politely as people act and smile, business is in opposition to labor. You can say we work well together, we're a family, but this is economic REALITY!

SAME with business vs. consumers. Just try to offer lower than sales price and you'll see it's a polite front for 'give me your money.' Politeness deceives about motives, to fools.

The day you believe Trump wants tax rebates to bless employees instead of business executives is the day he makes that 'passed on' tax savings LAW. @POTUS

I'm astonished how stupid/dumb people can be, and politicians WANT them preoccupied with work and play/entertainment. The more you know, the less they get away with.

And so long as politics bores you, is over your head, or angers you into NOT paying attention, the more they get away with off your hard work, and to your ailing!

I WANT U.S. businesses succeeding! I DON'T want them doing so off the backs of hard-working employees for spoiled over-paid executives' benefit, and shareholders!

I guess you DO need an MBA and management consulting experience to know real business people ONLY-ONLY-ONLY care about saving money and maximizing profits, any way possible!

Employees and workers are "FTE's" (objects/numbers). They strategize ways to eliminate you, with ZERO concern what happens you in the future; that's emotional/human.

The ONLY reason any business would ever hire a human once robotics get established is to have someone to make money off of, as robots will have no bank accounts.

Conservative political and economic theory is SO individualized, they CHOOSE never to see the holistic impact of individual business decisions on society!

Let me outsource all jobs but mine; let me import labor for my business' jobs—except mine. Let me robotize all jobs, but mine. THIS IS CONSERVATISM.

And if EVERY U.S. business treats business that way (the MBA way), you either go survivalist or start a business that usually fails, statistically. OPPOSE THAT VIEW!

It's the IDIOT CEO's, executives, managers who act LATE, as their peers benefit before the public catches on. Then, all their peers benefitted, but they're restricted.

I BEG some1 to invent a general public website where we can all unite as voters, consumers and employees to EDUCATE us all what goes on. TRUTH!

The BIGgest expenses for a business are usually facilities and faculty. Absent a virtual/internet presence, you're THEIR NEXT TARGET FOR REPLACING, to reduce costs for self-profit.

It's the rats on the Titanic syndrome. Get all they can, then retire, as politicians kick problems down the road, and ALL retire rich, and don't have to deal with the negative consequences of their selfish decisions.

It's individualism gone amok. It's conservatism at its "finest," taken to its logical conclusion—SIN. CEO's are replaceable, outsourceable and immigratable. SAME with executives, managers and shareholders. The public MUST rise to demand business justice of politicians!

The CEO-to-average laborer rate went from ~5:1 to 350:1 in the past few decades. UNDESERVED and IMMORAL; NOT merit-based. Just how you can skew the market.

One lone wolf gets a deal through his over-paid Board of Director cronies, and EVERY other CEO tells their people that's what the market will bear.

You vote in a huge salary for me, and as CEO, I'll perk you handsomely to sit on my board—just ACT independent. Shareholders get screwed, but executives ensure none of them have a controlling vote interest to stop the ginned up salaries. They do this with stock prices, too, to gin up their bonuses. STOP IT!

Politicians get paid off to allow it, or look the other way, or get threatened with an election loss by such business people backing their opponent.

The system is both rigged and broken, in favor of the rich, who are usually business persons. THE PEOPLE MUST RISE UP. NO more sheep. NO more 'a mindless worker is a happy worker.'

NO more ignorance is bliss. NO more abuse. NO more sinful business practices. NO more status quo U.S.A. politics-with-business "sex." Pv. 28:8, U.S.A.

If you don't think most rich would renounce U.S. citizenship if we required the Giving Pledge be incorporated in their estate plan, you are moronic! SELFISHNESS reins!

In the conservative book, How To Grow an Economy, 'sharing the wealth' is depicted as an inventor willing to sell his product for a profit. Conservatives do LITTLE for free.

In that book, the author says the BEST investment of excess is in productivity improvement, which would be tools to make work get done faster at the same or better quality.

The problem is, America does NOT have a budget surplus, but a ~21 trillion debt. WHO CARES Uncle Sam's credit cards are maxxed out, and we're still spending more than our intake?

Economic growth requires MORE sales to NEW customers. Tax rebates that DON'T achieve that end only indebt us MORE, and enrich the rich MORE, BAD policy!

EXACTLY what I said today. A TRUE Christian tells the TRUTH—tax rebates increase our already too high debt! <http://nbcnews.to/2qn2I55> Quit deceiving!

Here we go again... HOW LONG until lower taxes cause higher Treasury revenues? YEARS if not decades, if ever. They're NOT guaranteed, but federal bills are!

AND WHAT ABOUT OUR \$21+ TRILLION DEBT, AND RISING, @mike_pence You have NO federal piggy bank to take tax rebates from! Level with the people, or they're sheep-le to believe you.

IF Trump, via Spicer, wanted business tax rate reduction savings to go to employees, he should have just given it to employees in their tax rebate, with NO middle man! LIES!

Businesses are NOT going to give employees raises with the tax rate reduction savings money, @PressSec; and Trump... You need a lesson in business, economics and common sense.

When people (i.e., politicians) lie to you, they insult U, believing you to be too stupid to catch on to their tricks. America, show them you are not as gullible as they play you to be!

Let's say the average middle class citizen gets a \$2500-3,000 Trump tax rebate. Over HOW many years would that pay for college and retirement, @seanspicer? #OutOfTouch

For the RICH, Trump's tax rebate might pay for college, over time. QUIT LISTENING TO PAID LIARS, America! The poor would receive little-to-nothing, as they paid in little-to-nothing! That pays little-to-nothing for their college and retirement!

How's that going to get the poor through college and to retirement, @seanspicer? You are peddling trickle-down, and no one buys your B.S.! The rich get richer and riper for judgment!

And the GOP is concerned about high debt and fiscal responsibility when they spend money we DON'T have, by borrowing even more? DON'T BELIEVE IT! Lying Trump administration!

NO D.C. pol has the ___'s to tackle our debt. IF there are any exceptions, they're sure sheepishly quiet this year. @TedCruz where's that lionhood? ~\$21 trillion debt, and counting!

RATHER than Chump seeking to help businesses and individuals with more money, he's DIRECTLY underfunding necessary government functions, nearly bankrupting America. That's being responsible?

IF (or when) these tax rebates DON'T grow the economy to make up for the increased borrowing, with interest, until it ever did, make the GOP's who voted for it pay it back.

WHY NOT have ZERO taxes, @seanspicer. If having more money in people's hands automatically grows an economy, #JustDoIt! Flaws in your thinking are being revealed!

.@PDChina @ChinaDailyUSA @XHNews Please tell Xi Jinping NOT to loan any more money to U.S.A.! Your investments are losing value every time you do! That's irresponsible.

EXPECT QE3 on steroids, to make up for the tax rebate, and NO debt reduction! That means the dollars in your wallet become LESS valuable. Learn it!

Trickle-down is the rich peeing on the middle and poorer classes! The rich getting richer NEVER helps any others, directly; maybe a little more treasury revenues.

I'm ALL for U.S. businesses and any rich owners/managers/CEOs doing well! I'm NOT for making any rich richer if they DON'T sign the Giving Pledge. You have enough for yourself and your family to be spoiled and not have to work (i.e., irresponsibility)!

One more: @seanspicer MUST believe colleges cost \$20,000, and the middle class can retire on \$100,000, or so. SO out of touch. QUIT LYING TO THE PEOPLE, "sir!"

Maybe Spicer lumped both tax rebates into one confused statement about "passing on" business savings? If so, someone educate him what's going on on two fronts (i.e., business and individual tax rebates), please!

Hint: The business tax bracket reductions are NOT the same as individual tax rebates, @seanspicer Civics 101. I'm assuming the original radio voice was his; the station gave no identification while I was listening. Either way, it all traces back to trump's "great brain."

Trump's IR-responsible tax cuts mainly for the rich, then blaming Democrats for "wanting" to raise taxes is like someone bombing water flow dams, then claiming those who repair the damage of "wanting" to use tax dollars to build infrastructure! I LOVE Allred's middle class tax cut! **(10/31/18)**

TRUMPY DUMPTY (BUILT A GREAT WALL?)

(1/25-26/17)

[Chump signs bill transferring federal funds to build his wall]... DUMBEST idea! We NEED a 100 percent closed border, but this ISN'T North Korea, and Mexico will NOT pay 100 percent, as Chump LIED that they would.

If I build an add-on to my house, and mail the bill to my neighbor, NO court will say I have ANY legal standing to sue to make them to pay! @EPN

Si yo construir adición a mi casa y enviar la factura a vecino, la ley nunca permitir yo recibir dinero de vecino para mi construir @EPN

Translate from Spanish

If I build an addition to my house and send the invoice to neighbor, the law never allow I receive money from a neighbor for my build of @EPN

Remember, forgetful ones, a 50 foot high wall was promised that Mexico would 100 percent pay for— NOT hi-tech lasers, etc. It WON'T happen on BOTH counts! WATCH!

A wall with Mexico can stop most future illegal immigration, but NOT the 12 million here already, or who will then go to Canada to enter, or burrow under that wall, or VISA overstays.

REMEMBER: Diplomatically negotiating with Mexico in a deal that BOTH sides benefit from and pay for is NOT a beautiful 50 foot wall that Mexico alone will pay for! Track the details! (1/25/17)

Continued

(1/26/17)

HERO! No one dictates to another head of state! “Mexico's President Nieto says his country will not pay for Trumps wall.” <http://cnn.it/2jhpQgu>

MUY bueno mensaje, señor. Mantenerse firme por que es correcto y legal. El señor Trump no sabe la ley y no es muy inteligente—Tu es! @EPN

Translate from Spanish

VERY good message, Mr. Keep it firm by that is correct and legal. Mr. Trump does not know the law and is not very inteligente—Tu es! [...intelligent. You are!] @EPN

III-F6. OTHER

DISCLAIMERS

Though not retweeted often enough, the following posted Twitter disclaimers pertain to all of our tweets:

WELCOME to the hot seat of objectivity and TRUTH. IF you don't read our tweets bottom-to-top, you'll usually MISS their meaning and a doctorate in life! This is a personal diary, and book writer's note pad. We make typos we clean up later (i.e., hunt-and-peck with BIG hands and fast thoughts), and we abbreviate words intentionally!

Anyone who doesn't like our entertainment angle to serious subjects, and considers them to be "insults," doesn't know how you keep interest in the dry and boring subject of politics. We're all adults, here, and if you can't take any humor, irony or wit in your debate, go lecture sleeping Poly Sci students!

Like Rush Limbaugh, we may err up to five percent, here. I'm NOT going to take the time or effort to keep all tweets, in order and retweet those correctly. An edit button would SURE help, but Twitter DOESN'T seem inclined. Thanks.

I laugh out loud if anyone screenshots my posts that I edit and retweet. This is NOT a final form writing platform, for me, but an author's LIVE, rough-draft book writing diary. You will see the cleaned-up versions/finished product in one of our three political books, next year.

We retweet for four reasons:

1. Because we fully (or very closely) agree.
2. To show the ignorance of some people.
3. To educate you, or,
4. To oppose what someone posts.

It is YOUR duty to figure out our purpose, PER TWEET! I know, and will tell you, but you must ASK, or discern for yourself, over time!

Related Tweets

We DARE any politician to be as transparent as we are in these tweets. That's EXACTLY what America needs; HONESTY in that CORRUPT business; and I'm NOT writing for the fun of it. (11/2/13)

You find TRANSPARENCY and honesty here—NOT perfection. No goody two-shoes type of morality, just attempted morality by faith in Christ. Follow Him. (2/11/15)

My tweets are my calling card/business card/credentials. If they are accurate to the Bible, they speak for themselves; I need no further notoriety, and am not seeking any/anything. (2/21/15)

No one speaks for God unless their words comport with the Bible—myself OR the Christian Cabal! Test EVERY word ONLY by that source, then make distinctions! (6/26/17)

Our tweets FORCE engagement, as you never know if I'm serious, or joking, or the exact details, in many cases. (1/28/18)

UPDATES

The Christian Cabal continues its wicked ways, as we document here, as they arise:

You all probably know how this group aided and assisted tRump's strategically asinine decision to officially declare Jerusalem the capital of Israel, and move the U.S. embassy there.

<https://nyti.ms/2jUOpD>

Then Franklin Graham targeted the leading liberal Democrat state, California, for "evangelistic" crusades, where he told the crowd they needed to stop the blue wave which was potentially coming. Can you imagine a minister trying to sway politics to a biased, favoritism position, AS IF God has a political party? OF COURSE, when you know this bunch intimately! <https://bit.ly/2y6Rae2>

At Prestonwood Baptist Church, Jack Graham hosted Republicans Trey Gowdy and Tim Scott, saying the former would make a great Supreme Court Justice, and the latter a great president. The actual service is mysteriously absent on their Vimeo history of sermons (April 23, 2018). <https://bit.ly/2y9RR6w>

Many sermons from January to June, 2018, had sermon topics and innuendos encouraging my continued political pursuits (references to David, Nehemiah and this parable of faith enlisting others in the cause—Mark 2:1-12). Then, to feign support of myself, and to make claims that the NAMB finally did some national evangelism (as they had promised me some four years back)—and to show you exactly how political that church became, even regarding Southern Baptist matters—view the two men who preached there last weekend (the latter one elected president of that body a couple days later): <https://bit.ly/2l4Lfwl>
<https://bit.ly/2sSscdl>

Adding to the subtle efforts to mix politics with religion, while claiming no endorsing (to avoid losing tax-free legal status), the conservative NRA was showcased in a religious setting by Ed Young Junior (mirroring the method when then presidential candidate Mike Huckabee spoke at his father's church in Houston, which I witnessed, in the early 2000's). <https://bit.ly/2sUf9rQ>

And in mid-June, 2018, the annual Southern Baptist Convention showcased many black ministers (significantly more than in the past), along with black church choir music, then presented a sermon on unity, while allowing Republicans Greg Abbott (Texas governor) and Vice President Pence to address the group. Motions were raised to de-fund the outspoken department which challenged Trump's salvation and ethics (ERLC), to oppose social justice, as well as to ban any future politicians from speaking to the group (excepting the host city's mayor, and only to thank them for their arrival there).
<https://cbsloc.al/2JLsoVF> <https://cnn.it/2ygVIyT>

What you will never know (unless I tell you, as I do now) is that as I tweeted my doubt in my family's home pastor being for my political aspirations (as he had on at least five public occasions), asking God for evidence either way, suddenly a man we mutually admire showed up and stayed at my main Twitter site, for quite awhile, and Franklin Graham sent an email to my unpublished Juno account. This is all part of trickery and deception, seeking to quiet me down by believing these men have changed their evil ways. I am NOT deceived. Here is the exact tweet that prompted such antics (cleaned up from typos, of course):

Analyzing one's potential strategy: Why would a Christian feign support, to get you to run, then deny it ever existed? Only because they're NOT Christ-like. Why would they be obscure if they were really were for you? Concerns about potential law violations, or ticking off one [Trump] with temporary power to nominate an abortion banner. Await more evidence!

All these schemes and antics were spurred by the actions of this author, three years ago, regarding Christian leaders letting the Supreme court know not everyone in America was for abandoning state's rights regarding gay marriage. And my family's home pastor (I am a member of First Baptist, Houston) alluded to this book in a sermon, a few months back, and knows it will be public, which hastens his efforts to influence WASP Christians to vote Republican!

Then, late June, 2018, Robert Jeffress plastered Dallas billboards promoting his July 4th sermon, 'America is a Christian nation.' <https://bit.ly/2HOA5FC>

TOPICAL INDEX

A Day in the Life (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	629
Abominable Antics.....	376
Abortion & the Christian Cabal (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1119
Abortion & TrumPastors (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1126
Abortion Advocates.....	1120
Abortion Anecdotes.....	710
Abortion Authority or Political Hypocrisy?.....	636
Abortion-Baiting Politics (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1127
Abortion Opponents.....	1120
Accusations.....	552
Allegations & Rebuttals.....	431
Alternatives To Pledgers (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
America In Prophecy?.....	792
America is a Christian Nation?.....	855
American Assimilation.....	870
America’s Global Leadership.....	1400
An Unholy Alliance (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1130
Anti-Abortion Antics (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1131
Anti- “Christian” Cabal.....	43
Anticipating Antichrist.....	1382
Apologetic Answers (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
Apology Tour?.....	937
Appendix.....	410
Are You Evil?.....	825
Assorted Issues (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1272
Attack on Fiscal Sanity & the First Amendment (<i>MESSAGE</i>)...	1314
Avid Trump Supporters.....	244
Baby Christian Trump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1315
*Bad Bosses: Living Wage or Living Hell? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	646
Bannon & the Christian Cabal.....	1142
Bannon Backstabbed? (NO—Just a Show!) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	648
Bannon in Bed with Prophets or Profits? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	649
Bannon, the Alt-Right & the Christian Cabal (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	655
Bannon’s Bull-Honky.....	1142
Bannon’s Bunch.....	523
Basic Needs of Trump’s Base (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1275
*Be Good (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	659
Be the Best You Can Be!.....	929
Bet on Beto or Crash with Cruz? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	661
Bible Viewed From a Political Angle (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	664
Biblical Church.....	676
Biblical Church? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	668
Biblically Hastening Prophecy (II Pet 3:12).....	979
Blue Collar Republicans (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1277
*Bombers & Mass Shooters (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	686
Book Messages.....	255

Books.....	1440
Borderline Shooting: NOT a Borderline Issue! (MESSAGE).....	687
*Building a Better Business (MESSAGE).....	689
<i>BUSTED: Cabal Political Shenanigans Exposed</i>	381
Cabal Compliments.....	332
Cabal Messages.....	363
Cabal Methods.....	510
Cabal Origins.....	319
Cabal Rebukes.....	333
Calendar Conflict.....	545
California ‘Bible Ban’ (MESSAGE).....	693
Call to Politics.....	499
Challenged Chump (MESSAGE).....	1317
Changed Parties.....	504
*Character & Politicians (MESSAGE).....	695
Check Your Brains at the Church Doors?.....	1141
Childhood Memories.....	55
Christ & Culture (MESSAGE).....	697
Christian Cabal (See also: The Christian Cabal)	
Christian Cabal (Part I) (MESSAGE).....	1132
Christian Cabal (Part II) (MESSAGE).....	1134
Christian Cabal (Part III) (MESSAGE).....	1136
Christian Cabal (Part IV) (MESSAGE).....	1138
Christian Cabal (Part V) (MESSAGE).....	1140
Christian Cabal & Abortion (MESSAGE).....	1144, 1146
Christian Cabal & Myself (MESSAGE).....	1151
Christian Cabal ‘Conservatism’ (MESSAGE).....	1163
Christian Cabal & Overturning Roe (MESSAGE).....	1154
Christian Cabal & Roy Less (MESSAGE).....	1156
Christian Cabal Calamities.....	364
Christian Cabal Collusion(s) (MESSAGE).....	1160
Christian Cabal Collusion? (MESSAGE).....	1162
Christian Cabal ‘Conservatism’ (MESSAGE).....	1163
Christian Cabal—Constitutional Scholars or Pundit Followers?.....	892
Christian Cabal Contradictions (MESSAGE).....	1165
Christian Cabal Crazy.....	370
Christian Cabal Criticism (MESSAGE).....	1166
Christian Cabal ‘Diplomacy’.....	964
Christian Cabal Jesus-Justified?.....	1213
Christian Cabal: Prophets or Profits? (MESSAGE).....	1173
Christian Cabal Rationalizations (Part I) (MESSAGE).....	1175
Christian Cabal Rationalizations (Part II) (MESSAGE).....	1177
Christian Cabal—Revive vs. Return to the ‘Good’ (MESSAGE).....	1178
Christian Cabal Speaking Circuit.....	1211
Christian Cabal VS. Christianity (MESSAGE).....	1181
Christian Cabal’s Biblical Justification?.....	881
Christian Cabal’s Clamorings (MESSAGE).....	1182
Christian Carnality & Political Conservatism (MESSAGE).....	699

“Christian” Chump? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1318
“Christian” Community Organizer.....	1062
Christian Corruption.....	633
“Christian Country” Kroc (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1188
Christian Fear-Mongering (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	701
Christian Issues.....	235
Christian Nation? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1190
‘Christian’ Political Arguments.....	238
Christian Political Positions.....	915
‘Christian’ Political Issues? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	706
Christian Priorities.....	61
Christian Social Inaction? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	703
Christian Trump Supporters (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1278
Christianity vs. Conservatism.....	629
Christianity vs. Political Conservatism (<i>MESSA GE</i>).....	707
Christianity’s Crises.....	641
Christians & Abortion (Part II) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	709
Christians & Conservative Conundrums (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	712
‘Christians’ & Political Conservatism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	716
Christians & Politics.....	218
Christians & Politics (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	718
Christians & Taxes (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	720
Christians & the GOP (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	721
Christians & the LGBTQ Community (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1319
Christians & Worldliness (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	722
Christians for Trump.....	240
Christians for Trump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1280
Christians in the White House? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1193
Chronology.....	492
Chump & Cruz: Conservative Collision (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	724
Chump & 2016 Candidates (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1321
Chump’s Israeli Idiocies (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	727
Chumpless Debate (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1325
Church & Conservatism.....	768
Church Changes.....	92
Church ‘Chew Out?’.....	798
Church Conflicts.....	77
Church Conflicts (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	730
Church Contract.....	493
Church Division (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	737
Church Protests.....	506
Churchianity.....	372
Churchianity vs. Christianity (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	738
Clean The Barn (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	741
Climate Clamorers (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	743
‘Clown Prince’ & the Christian Cabal.....	952
Common Sense International Assessment.....	972
*Common Sense Morals.....	360

Common Sense Morals (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	745
Comparisons.....	347
Conserve My Money!.....	1208
Conservatism Characterization (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	748
Conservatism, Healthcare & Money-Saving Tips.....	1008
Conservatism's Clamorings.....	753
Conservatism's Crap (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	752
*Conservatism's Credits (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	758
Conservatism's Crud (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	761
Conservatism's Negatives.....	349
Conservatism's Positives.....	351
Conservatism's Ugliness (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	763
Conservative Economic THEORY.....	927
Conservatives & 'Freedom' (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1194
Conservatives & Welfare (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	764
Consistent Conservatism.....	348
Constitutional Concerns.....	896
Constitutional Considerations (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
Constitutional Extremes (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	766
Conversation with a Fellow Church Member (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	768
Conversations with a Call Girl & a Dancer (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	772
Conversation with God.....	795
Creationism & Conservatism? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	776
Credentials.....	611
Criminal Justice or Black Votes for Trump?.....	339
Critics & Criticism.....	412
Critique of the Christian Cabal (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	778
#CrushTrump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1330
Cultural Christianity.....	1099
Culture & the Christian Cabal (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1195
Currency & Conservatism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	788
Current Events & Bible Prophecy (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	789
Cyrus & Daniel Analogies FEFUTED!.....	1069
Dates.....	291
Deal With the Devil (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1200
Defunding Planned Parenthood (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1332
Democrat Strategy for 2016 to 2020 (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	805
Den of Liars (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1201
De-Programming Avid Trumpsters (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1282
Despondent Despair.....	794
Dictate to Dictators.....	827
Disclaimers.....	1425
Divided States of America?.....	255
Divider-In-Chief (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1334
Do Your Religious Values Match Your Political Values?.....	227
Doctrine of Sanctification.....	1252
Donald Trump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1334
*Downing Dictators.....	987

Economic Sanity (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
EDBS Priorities.....	1170
EDBS vs. Preach-&-Be-Paid.....	836
*Education Extremism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	808
Evangelicals & Political Conservatism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1283
Evangelism Errors.....	326
Evangelism Excuses.....	684
Evangelism is Job One, Pastors!.....	682
Even More Stories.....	58
Ever More Stories.....	59
Events.....	523
Evils of Evangelismlessness.....	596
Executive Summary.....	3
Extremes & Being Yourself.....	912
*Extremes in 2020 (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	809
Extremist Errors.....	810
Facebook Speeches.....	628
Facts For Friendship’s Freddy.....	514
Faith & Favoritism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	811
Faith vs. Hope (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	813
Faith vs. Sight.....	858
Fake ‘Good News?’.....	672
Fake News & Alternative Facts (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1338
Fake News Pews.....	814
Famous Drop-Bys.....	548
Famous Twitter Drop-Outs.....	436
Far Right Far From God (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	817
Feeding the Homeless.....	848
Fix the System.....	258
Foreign Policy.....	972
Foreign Policy Cap Feathers, Flip-Flops (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1339
Forgive & Forget?.....	378
Forgive & Forget (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	820
Frauds & Foolishness (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1202
#FreePalestine.....	947
Future Cabal CYA’s.....	917
Generational Sins?.....	1206
Get Rid of the Chump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1341
Give a Fish or Give a Job?.....	847
*Global Vision (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	822
Globalism or Nationalism?.....	975
God & Government (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	828
God in Government (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	831
God Will Judge His People (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	833
God’s Personal will.....	577
God’s Political Bible (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	664
GOP Hostile Take-Over (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1343
GOP Update (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1216

GOP's Extreme Wing (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	841
Government as God.....	832
Gracious/Generous Giving.....	519
Greed, Selfishness & the Love of Money.....	756
Green Energy & Oil in Prophecy.....	977
Gun Control & Healthcare (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	842
Handling Homelessness (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	847
Harmony or Enmity? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	845
Headmaster.....	561
Healthcare & Hucksters.....	844
Healthy Healthcare? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	851
Heresy Hunter?.....	411
How Christians Influence Society (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	855
How To Avoid Hell.....	607
How To Go To Heaven.....	606
*How To Have a Good Economy (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	856
How To Obey God (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	858
Human Rights (& Wrongs; <i>MESSAGE</i>).....	861
Humane Human Rights.....	982
I Am (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	864
I Testify.....	18
"I Want Good-Paying American Jobs".....	928
I Won't Be Returning.....	198
Ideas Trump Followed On.....	200
Identity Politics & Millennials (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	866
'I'm a Conservative' (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	867
*Immigration Idiocies? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	869
*Immigration or Infiltration? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	873
Immigration Standards.....	869
Indications of Influence.....	201
Innuendos.....	534
Interactions.....	411
Interjection for All Religions.....	946
Introduction.....	66
Iran Deal (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1344
Is God a Conservative? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	875
Is Tithing Required?.....	685
Is Trump A Christian?.....	240
Israel & Arab Nations.....	824
Israeli-Palestinian Conflict Solutions.....	954
Israel's Messiah.....	1384
Ivanka Bombed Syria? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1346
Japanese Health System?.....	854
Jeffress Jettisons Our Calls.....	1206
Jeffress Junk (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1218
Jesus is a Conservative?.....	829
Jesus' Constituency.....	1209
Judge Trump.....	559

Judgment (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	878
Just Stop it! (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
Justice or Just Us? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1220
Kavanaugh & the Evangelical White House Dinner (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	881
Kavanaugh vs. Ford Hearing (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	890
Khashoggi.....	527
Khashoggi as Sacrificial Lamb for WASP Votes!?......	958
Khashoggi Killer.....	529
*Labor Day Lessons: He With the Most Toys Wins? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	899
Less-Educated Republicans (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1286
Levi Lusko’s Lie?.....	1068
*Liberalism’s Liabilities (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	901
Lie Detectors.....	562
Life of the Unborn, Liberty & the Pursuit of Happiness?.....	885
Living in Laodicea.....	632
Lordship Salvation.....	1168
Media Moments.....	438
Mega Church, Mega Success?.....	679
Meritorious Merritt Musings.....	491
Message For Millennials (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
Message to Critics.....	428
Messages to Politicians.....	293
Mexico-Paid Border Wall?.....	871
Middle Class Republicans (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1287
Middle East Realities.....	968
Mighty Mouse’s Military Dog & Pony Show (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1347
*Minority Matters (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	907
Miserable Memory.....	640
Missing Missions (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1223
Missional Ministry (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1225
Moral Musings Regarding Government (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	909
Morals & Conservatism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1228
Morals Regarding Chump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1348
More Stories.....	57
<i>MOST IMPORTANT MESSAGE</i>	959
Motivation to Maturity.....	671
MSB Not Slapped on the Wrist (with Handcuffs).....	529
My Ministry.....	94
My Sacrifices.....	615
My Sins.....	613
My Skeletons & Muscles.....	621
My Story.....	68
My Sufferings.....	619
Needed Buyer’s App.....	1288
#NeverTrump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1350
#NeverTrump Summary (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1351
#NeverTrump’s Final Stand? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1365
#NeverTrump’s Final Stand (for 2016) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1367

New World Order.....	979
News Articles.....	450
News Nuggets.....	445
Non-College Educated Middle Class (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1288
Non-Sense to Champion.....	505
Oil & the Middle East Crisis.....	978
On Abortion & Gay Marriage.....	354
On Biblical Division.....	329
On Goodness (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1378
On Morals.....	358
On Stacking SCOTUS (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1230
On Taxes & Government.....	661
Open Letter to Avid Trump Supporters (Part I) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1291
Open Letter to Avid Trump Supporters (Part II) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1294
Open Letter to Non-College Graduate Trump'ers (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1297
Operation (CL) CYA (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	914
Other.....	628, 1425
Partial Birth, Partial Truths (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	919
Pastor Excuses.....	582
Pastor Job Descriptions.....	429
Pastor Messages.....	265
Pastor Messages (Continued).....	623
Pastor Priorities.....	594
Pastor Year(s).....	497
Pastors & Revival (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1234
Pastors Aren't Lawyers (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1299
Pastors For Trump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1235
Pence, Moore, Davis Pawns (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1236
Personal Experiences.....	639
Personal Slander.....	437
Personal Stories.....	53
Pledged Politicians.....	628
Pledger Alternatives.....	628
Polarized Politics & Wealth Redistribution (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	921
Policy.....	347
Political Parties' Good & Bad.....	236
Political Parties' Good & Bad (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
Political Results.....	124
Political Years.....	292
*Politics & Economics (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	925
Politics & Prophecy (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	932
*Poverty Problem (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	984
Practical Prophecy (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1369
Predictions.....	524
Pre-Cabal Policy Tweets.....	340
Pre-Trump Policy Tweets.....	250
Preface.....	2
President & Prophecy? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	990

Presidential Plans.....	212
Problems With Conservatism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	994
Profiting from Prostitutes.....	775
Proof We Were For Middle Class WELL Before (<i>MESSAGE</i>)...997	
Prophecy, & Christian Cabal ‘Achievements’ (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1237
Prophecy & the Christian Cabal (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1240
Prophecy Chart.....	1441
Prophecy Practicalities.....	934
Prophecy Scenarios.....	940
Prophecy Speculation.....	803
Prophecy’s Parts.....	802
Public Morals (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	999
Rational Rebuttals.....	429
REAL Pastors & the Southern Baptist Convention (<i>MESSAGE</i>)1001	
Recent Cabal Acts.....	322
Recent Church History.....	76
Reconciliation.....	549
Recruiting.....	539
Red Letter Christians.....	517
Red State, Blue State (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1004
*Relationships.....	823
Religion in Politics (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1241
Religion Rationality.....	586
Religious vs. Political Conservatism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1006
Render To Caesar.....	828
Repeated (Summary) Testimony.....	263
Republicans & Religion (#ProjectAmerica) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1245
Rest for the Weary? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1007
Revival or No Survival! (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1019
Rich Get Richer (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1024
Riches on Earth, or In Heaven?.....	629
Right vs. Left Extremes (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1372
Roe Overturn Idiocy.....	1150
Roy’d Rage.....	1096
*Rules of the Road (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1030
Russian-Saudi ‘High Five’ Handshake.....	958
Saint Sean or Hannity Hack? (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1032
Salem’s Sins (NOT the Witch Hunts!) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1035
Sanctification in the Bible (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1248
Satan Santa Chump’s Christmas “Handout” (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1374
Saving a Trump Presidency (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1376
Seeing Red Over Voting Blue (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1037
Sermon to U.S. Pastors (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1039
Shia or Sunni?.....	976
‘S-hole Nations’ (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1377
Signs of the Times.....	801
Sin & Your Future.....	799
Sin City U.S.A. (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1042

Sincere Open Letter to Trump’s Base (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1300
Skitzo Critics?.....	1211
*Slimy Salesmen (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1047
Socialism, Anti-Socialism & Capitalism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1049
Southern Baptist Autonomy?.....	784
Southern Baptist Convention.....	330
Specific Action Steps.....	7
Spiritual Background.....	610
Spiritual Results.....	116
Status Quo Prophecy Scenarios.....	939
Status Quo, Status NO!.....	938
#StopTrump (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1378
Stretching Supplies.....	1399
Table of Contents.....	9
Talk Radio Trash Talk (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1051
Tax Dodgers & Despisers (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1053
Taxes & Votes.....	1085
Teacher Pay.....	1028
Ten Commandments in Courthouses.....	1186
Ten Commandments of Conservatism (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1054
Testimony.....	18, 111, 263, 299, 319, 550, 609
That Was MY Idea! (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1379
The American Dream (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1055
The Bible, Abortion & Homosexuality (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1057
The Bible, the Christian Cabal & Myself (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1059
The Case Against Donald Trump (<i>SPEECH</i>).....	628
The Christian Cabal (See also: Christian Cabal)	
The Christian Cabal.....	299
The End.....	620
The Love of God.....	983
The Obama Challenge.....	224
The Past Three Years.....	73
The “Religion” of the Alt-Right (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1072
THE Solution (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	5
The Supreme Court & Constitutionality (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1074
*The ‘Third World’.....	988
*The Trouble with Taxes (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1075
The World’s Greatest Crisis (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1077
*The Worth of Wisdom.....	1081
Theological, Fiscal & Social Conservatives (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1082
Three Kings Uprooted.....	1383
#ThingsYouShouldNotSayOutLoud (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1086
Todd Starnes is in the (Church) House (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1255
Topical Index.....	1428
*Traffic Troubles (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1087
Trey Gowdy & Tim Scott are in the (Church) (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1258
Tribute to Billy Graham (<i>MESSAGE</i>).....	1089

Tribute to My Mom.....	57
Tricks of the Trade.....	780
Trigger a Trumpster? (MESSAGE).....	1303
TRUE Christian Leaders.....	1203
Trump & Prophecy (MESSAGE).....	1280
Trump & Syria (MESSAGE).....	1385
Trump Doesn't Need Trump Voters? (MESSAGE).....	1386
Trump Evangelical Council (MESSAGE).....	1262
Trump Is No Reagan! (MESSAGE).....	1388
Trump "Negotiating" Nonsense (MESSAGE).....	1390
#TrumpNegotiationStrategy (MESSAGE).....	1392
TrumpPastors & Stacking SCOTUS (MESSAGE).....	1264
Trump Targets (MESSAGE).....	1392
Trump Tariffs & Global Economics (MESSAGE).....	1393
Trump Voters' Legitimate Concerns (MESSAGE).....	1308
Trump Voters' Truth & Errors (MESSAGE).....	1310
Trump VS. American Exceptionalism (MESSAGE).....	1403
Trump's Base (MESSAGE).....	1306
Trump's Economic Plan (MESSAGE).....	1405
Trump's Economy.....	857
Trump's First Three Months' Policies (MESSAGE).....	1407
Trump's First Three Weeks (MESSAGE).....	1410
Trump's First Year (MESSAGE).....	1412
Trump's Tariffs (MESSAGE).....	1414
Trump's Tax Trap (MESSAGE).....	1415
Trump's Tax Trick (MESSAGE).....	1418
Trump's Tax Tricks (MESSAGE).....	1419
Trumpster Truths (MESSAGE).....	1312
'Trumpster' vs. Trump Voter (MESSAGE).....	1313
Trumpty Dumpty (built a great wall?) (MESSAGE).....	1424
TURKEY Moves in Israel & Turkey! (MESSAGE).....	1090
Turned Political.....	498
Tweeted Messages.....	629
Tweeted Truths.....	563
Tweeted Theology.....	563
Twitterfest.....	495
U.N. vs. UN-Hinged (MESSAGE).....	1267
United We Stand, Divided We Fall (MESSAGE).....	1091
Updates.....	1426
Using Sheep as Parrots (MESSAGE).....	1270
VIP's.....	211
Voters & Economics.....	857
*Voters: Problem or Solution? (MESSAGE).....	1092
War on Christmas?.....	1100
We All Sin Like Trump?.....	1219
We The People (SPEECH).....	255
What I Believe.....	352
Weinstein, Roy Moore & the Christian Cabal (MESSAGE).....	1094

Which Party & Positions is God For? (*MESSAGE*).....1102
White House Dinner Dupes (*MESSAGE*).....1107
Who Applies the Bible to Your Heart?.....576
Why Conservatives Get Hated (*MESSAGE*).....1114
World Religions.....961
Would Jesus be a Political Conservative? (*MESSAGE*).....1116
'Yes, But' Trump For SCOTUS Picks (*SPEECH*).....628

OTHER BOOKS BY THE AUTHOR (ON AMAZON)

We welcome you to inform yourself on some of the most important subjects of life—Religion, Politics, Business & Innovation. With that aim in mind, feel free to check out any of these helpful reads:

- **Wit & Wisdom: Don't Speak About Politics or Religion (A Voter's Manifesto)**

Our blockbuster live-tweeted book, that significantly changed American politics and Christianity from 2014 to 2018 (and which many of the world's VIP's have already seen written, and warmly received).

- **Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant: Common Ground Through Common Sense for the Common Good**

Over **2,000** unique, new products ideas inside—**FREE!**

Our landmark book on how “We the people” can change Washington for the good (and to do good, both in policies and practice), using common sense to secure unifying solutions, efficiently and within budget.

- **The Way Things Ought To Be: A Global Vision for a Better World**

Common sense solutions to most of the world's problems, both globally and domestically.

- **Building a Billionaire Business: Proven Principles to Propel Profits**

Over **500** unique, new products ideas inside—**FREE!**

Business and economy improvement primer, as well as aiding consumers and employees in maximizing their dollars earned and spent.

- **Design Your Future: Innovation Strategies for the 21st Century**

Over **500** unique, new products ideas inside—**FREE!**

The ‘magic’ behind our over 4,700+ new product ideas (strewn throughout four books) is explained, including the best speech to inspire and teach anyone (and any business) to become profitably innovative.

- **Practical Prophecy for an Unsuspecting World**

Over **500** unique, new products ideas inside—**FREE!**

Anyone interested in knowing the basics of coming/future world events will get simple explanations, as well as relevant predictions and trend analyses concerning prophecy timing.

- **Advanced Prophecy Handbook**

A more scholarly summary of most prophecy questions, including an encyclopedic covering of issues from A to Z, timetable and event detail explanations, etc.

- **Idioms for Innovators & Immigrants**

Anyone desiring to understand (or appeal to) America's pop culture, advertising and values, thousands of common expressions we use in everyday expression are defined in common usage.

- **The Gospel According to God**

The most thorough, Bible-based treatise on what it takes for a person to go to Heaven. Documenting and critiquing the two major views of the historic Lordship Salvation vs. Saviorhood Salvation controversy.

- **New Testament Color Charts**

These charts graphically explain the meaning and layout of God's latest Testament, using pictures, colors and text. It allows an easy understanding of context and perspective when studying the Bible.

For an excellent summary of the most important topics of the Bible (which recently turned around a leading U.S. mega church), see our FREE web site, www.WillYouLiveForever.org

For a broad treatment of common sense, common ground solutions to politics-as-usual, see our FREE website, www.AmericanAnswers.org

